

**NEW  
CATHOLIC  
ENCYCLOPEDIA**

# NEW CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPEDIA

---

SECOND EDITION

15  
Index



THOMSON  
—★—™  
GALE

---

Detroit • New York • San Diego • San Francisco • Cleveland • New Haven, Conn. • Waterville, Maine • London • Munich

*in association with*  
THE CATHOLIC UNIVERSITY OF AMERICA • WASHINGTON, D.C.



## The New Catholic Encyclopedia, Second Edition

### Project Editors

Thomas Carson, Joann Cerrito

### Editorial

Erin Bealmear, Jim Craddock, Stephen Cusack, Miranda Ferrara, Kristin Hart, Melissa Hill, Margaret Mazurkiewicz, Carol Schwartz, Christine Tomassini, Michael J. Tyrkus

### Permissions

Edna Hedblad, Shalice Shah-Caldwell

### Imaging and Multimedia

Randy Bassett, Dean Dauphinais, Robert Duncan, Leitha Etheridge-Sims, Mary K. Grimes, Lezlie Light, Dan Newell, David G. Oblender, Christine O'Bryan, Luke Rademacher, Pamela Reed

### Product Design

Michelle DiMercurio

### Data Capture

Civie Green

### Manufacturing

Rhonda Williams

### Indexing

Victoria Agee, Victoria Baker, Sylvia Coates, Francine Cronshaw, Lynne Maday, Do Mi Stauber, Amy Suchowski

© 2003 by The Catholic University of America. Published by Gale. Gale is an imprint of The Gale Group, Inc., a division of Thomson Learning, Inc.

Gale and Design™ and Thomson Learning™ are trademarks used herein under license.

For more information, contact  
The Gale Group, Inc.  
27500 Drake Rd.  
Farmington Hills, MI 48331-3535  
Or you can visit our Internet site at  
<http://www.gale.com>

While every effort has been made to ensure the reliability of the information presented in this publication, The Gale Group, Inc. does not guarantee the accuracy of the data contained herein. The Gale Group, Inc. accepts no payment for listing; and inclusion in the publication of any organization, agency, institution, publication, service, or individual does not imply endorsement of the editors or publisher. Errors brought to the attention of the publisher and verified to the satisfaction of the publisher will be corrected in future editions.

### LIBRARY OF CONGRESS CATALOGING-IN-PUBLICATION DATA

New Catholic encyclopedia.—2nd ed.  
p. cm.

Includes bibliographical references and indexes.

ISBN 0-7876-4004-2

1. Catholic Church—Encyclopedias. I. Catholic University of America.

BX841 .N44 2002  
282'.03—dc21  
2002000924

ISBN: 0-7876-4004-2 (set)  
0-7876-4005-0 (v. 1)  
0-7876-4006-9 (v. 2)  
0-7876-4007-7 (v. 3)  
0-7876-4008-5 (v. 4)

0-7876-4009-3 (v. 5)  
0-7876-4010-7 (v. 6)  
0-7876-4011-5 (v. 7)  
0-7876-4012-3 (v. 8)  
0-7876-4013-1 (v. 9)

0-7876-4014-x (v. 10)  
0-7876-4015-8 (v. 11)  
0-7876-4016-6 (v. 12)  
0-7876-4017-4 (v. 13)  
0-7876-4018-2 (v. 14)  
0-7876-4019-0 (v. 15)

Printed in the United States of America  
10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

# Table of Contents

Staff Listings, Second Edition . . . . .	vii
Staff Listings, Jubilee Volume [2001] . . . . .	ix
Staff Listings, Volume 19: Supplement 1989–1995 . . . . .	xi
Staff Listings, Volume 18: Supplement 1978–1988 . . . . .	xiii
Staff Listings, Volume 17: Supplement 1974–1978 . . . . .	xv
Staff Listings, Volume 16: Supplement 1967–1974 . . . . .	xvii
Staff Listings, First Edition [1967] . . . . .	xix
Contributors . . . . .	1
Index . . . . .	145

# For The Catholic University of America Press

## EDITORIAL STAFF

### **Executive Editor**

Berard L. Marthaler, O.F.M.Conv., S.T.D., Ph.D.

### **Associate Editor**

Gregory F. LaNave, Ph.D.

### **Assistant Editors**

Jonathan Y. Tan, Ph.D.

Richard E. McCarron, Ph.D.

### **Director of The Catholic University of America Press**

David J. McGonagle, Ph.D.

## EDITORIAL ADVISORY BOARD

Mary Collins, OSB, Ph.D.  
Prioress, Mount St. Scholastica  
Atchison, Kansas

Rev. Raymond F. Collins, S.T.D.  
Professor of New Testament  
The Catholic University of America

John J. Convey, Ph.D.  
Provost and Professor of Education  
The Catholic University of America

Antoine Garibaldi, Ph.D.  
President  
Gannon University

John F. Haught, Ph.D.  
Professor of Theology  
Georgetown University

Monika K. Hellwig, Ph.D.  
Executive Director  
Assoc. of Catholic Colleges and Universities

Rev. Joseph Komonchak, S.T.L., Ph.D.  
The John C. and Gertrude P. Hubbard Professor of  
Religious Studies  
The Catholic University of America

Rev. James H. Provost, J.C.D.  
The O'Brien-O'Connor Professor of Canon Law  
The Catholic University of America

Lourdes Sheehan, RSM, Ed.D.  
Secretary for Education  
United States Catholic Conference

Rev. Msgr. Robert Trisco, Hist. Eccl. D.  
Professor *Emeritus* of Church History and Editor, *The  
Catholic Historical Review*  
The Catholic University of America

Rev. Msgr. John F. Wippel, Ph.D.  
Professor of Philosophy  
The Catholic University of America

## CONTRIBUTING EDITORS

- John Borelli, Ph.D., Associate Director of Secretariat for Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs, United States Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C.
- Drew Christiansen, S.J., Ph.D., Senior Fellow, Woodstock Theological Center, Washington, D.C.
- Anne M. Clifford, C.S.J., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Theology, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania
- Raymond F. Collins, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of New Testament, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.
- Cyprian Davis, O.S.B., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Church History, Saint Meinrad School of Theology, Saint Meinrad, Indiana
- Dennis M. Doyle, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religious Studies, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio
- Angelyn Dries, O.S.F., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religious Studies, Cardinal Stritch University, Milwaukee, Wisconsin
- Arthur Espelage, O.F.M., J.C.D., Executive Coordinator, Canon Law Society of America, Washington, D.C.
- Eugene J. Fisher, Ph.D., Associate Director of Secretariat for Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs, United States Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C.
- Edward J. Furton, Ph.D., Editor-in-Chief, The National Catholic Bioethics Quarterly, Brighton, Massachusetts
- James F. Garneau, Ph.D., Academic Dean, The Pontifical College Josephinum, Columbus, Ohio
- J. A. Wayne Hellmann, O.F.M.Conv., Dr. Theol., Professor of Theological Studies, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Missouri
- Joseph T. Kelley, Ph.D., D.Min., Director of the Center for Augustinian Study, Merrimack College, North Andover, Massachusetts
- Judith M. Kubicki, C.S.S.F., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, Fordham University, Bronx, New York
- William P. Loewe, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.
- Rose M. McDermott, S.S.J., J.C.D., Associate Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.
- R. Bruce Miller, M.S.L.S., Head, Theology/Philosophy, Canon Law Libraries, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.
- Francis J. Moloney, S.D.B., S.T.L., S.S.L., D.Phil., Professor of Biblical Studies, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.
- Katherine I. Rabenstein, BSFS, Sr. Credentialing Specialist, American Nurses Association, Washington, D.C.
- Joel Ripinger, O.S.B., M.A., S.T.L., Subprior, Marmion Abbey, Aurora, Illinois

# For the Jubilee Volume: The Wojtyła Years

## EDITORIAL STAFF

### **Executive Editor**

Berard L. Marthaler, O.F.M.Conv.

### **Assistant Editors**

Richard E. McCarron

Gregory F. LaNave

### **Contributing Editors**

Katherine I. Rabenstein

Salvador Miranda

### **Director of The Catholic University of America Press**

David J. McGonagle

## EDITORIAL ADVISORY BOARD

Mary Collins, OSB, Ph.D.

Prioress, Mount St. Scholastica  
Atchison, Kansas

Rev. Raymond F. Collins, S.T.D.

Professor of New Testament  
The Catholic University of America

John J. Convey, Ph.D.

Provost and Professor of Education  
The Catholic University of America

Antoine Garibaldi, Ph.D.

Provost and Chief Academic Officer  
Howard University

John F. Haught, Ph.D.

Professor of Theology  
Georgetown University

Monika K. Hellwig, Ph.D.

Executive Director  
Assoc. of Catholic Colleges and Universities

Rev. Joseph Komonchak, S.T.L., Ph.D.

The John C. and Gertrude P. Hubbard Professor of  
Religious Studies  
The Catholic University of America

Rev. James H. Provost, J.C.D.

The O'Brien-O'Connor Professor of Canon Law  
The Catholic University of America

Lourdes Sheehan, RSM, Ed.D.

Secretary for Education  
United States Catholic Conference

Rev. Msgr. Robert Trisco, Hist. Eccl. D.

Professor *Emeritus* of Church History and Editor, *The  
Catholic Historical Review*  
The Catholic University of America

Rev. Msgr. John F. Wippel, Ph.D.

Professor of Philosophy  
The Catholic University of America

# For Volume 19: Supplement 1989–1995

## EDITORIAL STAFF

### **Executive Editor**

Berard L. Marthaler, OFMConv, Ph.D., S.T.D.

### **Assistant Editors**

Richard E. McCarron, M.A.

Morris Pelzel, Ph.D.

### **Photograph Editor**

Sarah Davis

## EDITORIAL ADVISORY BOARD

Lucy Cohen, Ph.D.

Professor of Anthropology

The Catholic University of America

Raymond F. Collins, S.T.D.

Dean of the School of Religious Studies

The Catholic University of America

John Convey, Ph.D.

Professor of Education

The Catholic University of America

Frederick R. McManus, J.C.D., LL.D.

Professor Emeritus of Canon Law

The Catholic University of America

R. Bruce Miller, M.S.L.S.

Head, Theology/Philosophy/Canon Law Libraries

The Catholic University of America

Peter C. Phan, Ph.D., S.T.D.

Professor of Systematic Theology

The Catholic University of America

James D. Riley, Ph.D.

Associate Professor of History

The Catholic University of America

Antanas Sužiedėlis, Ph.D.

Dean of the School of Arts and Sciences

The Catholic University of America

Joan B. Urban, Ph.D.

Professor of Politics

The Catholic University of America



# For Volume 18: Supplement 1978–1988

## EDITORIAL STAFF

### **Executive Editor**

Berard L. Marthaler, OFMConv.

### **Assistant Editor**

Edward James Furton

### **Staff Assistant**

Amy Pedersen

### **Photographic Researcher**

Lillian C. Grandy

## EDITORIAL BOARD

Lucy Cohen, Ph.D.  
Professor of Anthropology  
The Catholic University of America

Avery Dulles, SJ, S.T.D.  
Professor of Theology  
The Catholic University of America

Frederick R. McManus, J.C.D., LL.D.  
Professor of Canon Law  
The Catholic University of America

R. Bruce Miller, M.S.L.S.  
Head, Theology/Philosophy/Canon Law Libraries  
The Catholic University of America

Thomas C. O'Brien, S.T.D.  
International Commission on English in the Liturgy  
Washington, DC

Raymond H. Potvin, Ph.D.  
Professor of Sociology  
The Catholic University of America

William A. Wallace, OP, S.T.D., Ph.D.  
Professor of the History and Philosophy of Science  
The Catholic University of America

# For Volume 17: Supplement 1974–1978

## EDITORIAL STAFF

### **Executive Editor**

Thomas C. O'Brien

### **Production Direction**

Jack Heraty & Associates, Inc.

### **Editorial Assistants**

Jill C. Rees

Catherine Clarkson

### **Bibliographical Researcher**

Hugh D. Burns, OP

### **Indexer**

Catherine Clarkson

## EDITORIAL BOARD

David Eggenberger  
National Archives  
Washington, DC

William J. Hill, OP, S.T.D., S.T.M.  
Professor of Sacred Theology  
The Catholic University of America

Frederick R. McManus, J.C.D., LL.D.  
Vice Provost and Dean of Graduate Studies  
The Catholic University of America

John J. Murphy, Ph.D.  
Professor of Economics  
The Catholic University of America

C. Joseph Nuesse, Ph.D., LL.D., Chairman  
Executive Vice President and Provost  
The Catholic University of America

Raymond H. Potvin, Ph.D.  
Professor of Sociology  
The Catholic University of America

William A. Wallace, OP, S.T.D., Ph.D.  
Professor of the History and Philosophy of Science  
The Catholic University of America

John P. Whalen, S.T.D., J.D.  
Executive Director, Consortium of Universities  
Washington, DC

# For Volume 16: Supplement 1967–1974

## EDITORIAL STAFF

**Executive Editor**  
David Eggenberger

**Production Director**  
Gerard G. Mayer

**Editing Manager**  
Catherine Winter

**Illustration Research**  
Charles Kelly

**Translations from French**  
Lynn Murphy

**Translations from Spanish**  
Amalia Cabib

**Editorial Assistants**  
Lorraine Eggenberger  
Jan Scholberg

**Indexers**  
Dennis Burton  
Carl Riggleman

## EDITORIAL BOARD

C. Joseph Nuesse, Ph.D., LL.D., Chairman  
Executive Vice President and Provost  
The Catholic University of America

William J. Hill, OP, S.T.D.  
Professor of Sacred Theology  
The Catholic University of America

Frederick R. McManus, J.C.D., LL.D.  
Vice Provost and Dean of Graduate Studies  
The Catholic University of America

Joseph N. Moody, Ph.D.  
Professor of History  
The Catholic University of America

William A. Wallace, OP, S.T.D., Ph.D., D.Sc., D.Litt.  
Professor of the History and Philosophy of Science  
The Catholic University of America

John P. Whalen, S.T.D.  
Executive Director, Consortium of Universities  
Washington, DC

## SUBJECT AREA PLANNERS

### **Canon and Civil Law**

William W. Bassett  
Professor of Law  
University of San Francisco

### **Education**

Harold A. Buetow, Ph.D.  
Professor of Education  
The Catholic University of America

### **Music**

Anthony Doherty, B.Mus.  
Merritt Island, Florida

### **Catechetics**

Berard L. Marthaler, OFMConv.  
Professor of Religion and Religious Education  
The Catholic University of America

### **History**

Francis J. Murphy, Ph.D.  
Professor of Modern European History  
St. John's Seminary

### **Religion, Theology**

Thomas C. O'Brien, Ph.D., S.T.D.  
Professor of Catholic Studies  
Hartford Seminary Foundation

### **Liturgy**

John E. Rotelle, O.S.A., S.T.L.  
International Commission on English in the Liturgy  
Washington, DC

### **Sacred Scripture**

Patrick W. Skehan, S.T.D., LL.D.  
Professor of Semitic and Egyptian Language and  
Literature  
The Catholic University of America

### **Philosophy, Science**

William A. Wallace, OP, S.T.D., Ph.D., D.Sc., D.Litt.  
Professor of the History and Philosophy of Science  
The Catholic University of America

## SUBJECT AREA EDITORS

### **Education**

Harold A. Buetow, Ph.D.  
Professor of Education  
The Catholic University of America

### **History**

Margaret Carthy, Ph.D.  
Dean, Undergraduate Studies  
University of Maryland

### **Liturgy**

Regis Duffy, OFM, S.T.D.  
Provincial Lecturer in Theology  
Holy Name College

### **Canon and Civil Law**

John E. Lynch, C.S.P., Ph.D.  
Associate Professor of the History of Canon Law  
The Catholic University of America

### **Religion, Theology**

Thomas M. McFadden, S.T.D.  
Associate Professor of Theology  
St. Joseph's College

### **Catechetics**

Berard L. Marthaler, OFMConv., Ph.D.  
Professor of Religion and Religious Education  
The Catholic University of America

### **Philosophy, Science**

William E. May, Ph.D.  
Associate Professor of Religion and Religious Education  
The Catholic University of America

### **Social and Behavioral Sciences**

Raymond H. Potvin, Ph.D.  
Professor of Sociology  
The Catholic University of America

### **Arts, Humanities**

Sister Helen Sheehan, S.N.D., B.A., B.S. in L.S.  
Librarian  
Trinity College

### **Sacred Scripture**

Patrick W. Skehan, S.T.D., LL.D.  
Professor of Semitic and Egyptian Language and  
Literature  
The Catholic University of America

### **Music**

Sister M. Regina Therese Unsinn, IHM, Ph.D.  
Associate Professor of Music  
Immaculata College

# For The New Catholic Encyclopedia, First Edition, 1967

In the fall of 1959 an agreement was made between the McGraw-Hill Book Company, Inc., and The Catholic University of America to undertake the editorial development and publication of the *New Catholic Encyclopedia*. Between that time and the fall of 1966 the text and index were completed. The editors responsible for the final form of the *Encyclopedia* are listed below as the editorial staff from 1962 to 1966. Before 1962 much preliminary work had been done; those who collaborated in this work before the formation of a permanent staff are listed below as the editorial staff from 1959 to 1962.

## EDITORIAL STAFF, 1962 TO 1966

### Editor in Chief

Most Rev. William J. McDonald, D.D., Ph.D., LL.D., Rector, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Auxiliary Bishop of Washington, DC; Chairman ex officio, NCE Executive Committee.

### Associate Editor in Chief

Rt. Rev. James A. Wagner, S.T.D., Ph.D., Vice Rector for Business and Finance and Assistant Treasurer, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Director, The Catholic University of America Press; member, NCE Executive Committee.

### Senior Editor

Martin R. P. McGuire, Ph.D., L.H.D., Professor of Greek and Latin and of Ancient History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Associate Editor, *Catholic Historical Review*; Chairman, Executive Committee of *Medieval and Renaissance Latin Translations and Commentaries*; member, NCE Executive Committee.

### Managing Editor

Rev. John P. Whalen, M.A., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Executive Secretary, NCE Executive Committee

## STAFF EDITORS

### Dogmatic Theology

*Editor:* Earl A. Weis, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Bellarmine School of Theology, North Aurora, IL.

### Moral Theology

*Editor:* Paul K. Meagher, OP, S.T.L., S.T.M., Blackfriars, Cambridge, England; Coeditor in Chief, McGraw-Hill translation of St. Thomas Aquinas's *Summa theologiae*.

*Assistant Editor:* John Fearon, OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.L., S.T., Praes., Assistant Professor of Theology, Seattle University, Seattle, WA.

### Liturgy

*Editor:* John H. Miller, CSC, Ph.B., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, IN; member, Board of Directors, North American Liturgical Conference.

### Sacred Scripture

*Editor:* Louis F. Hartman, CSSR, S.S.L., Ling.Orient., Lic., Professor of Semitic Languages and Literatures, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Executive Secretary, Catholic Biblical Association of America; Chairman, Editorial Board for the CCD Version of the Old Testament.

*Assistant Editors:* Joseph E. Fallon, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, DC.

Joseph N. Jensen, OSB, S.T.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Anselm's Abbey, Washington, DC; Instructor in Sacred Scripture, Department of Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.

Charles H. Pickar, OSA, S.T.L., S.S.L., Assistant General, Generalate of the Augustinian Friars, Rome, Italy.

Robert G. Vincent, OMI, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Oblate College, Washington, DC.

### **Non-Christian Religions**

*Editor:* Martin R. P. McGuire, Ph.D., L.H.D.

### **Philosophy and Psychology**

*Editor:* William A. Wallace, OP, B.E.E., M.Sc., S.T.L., Ph.D., S.T.D., S.T.Praes., Professor of Philosophy, St. Stephen's College, Dover, MA; Associate Editor, *The Thomist*; Director, Institute of Interdisciplinary Studies of the St. Thomas Aquinas Foundation.

*Assistant Editor:* James A. Weisheipl, OP, Ph.Lic., S.T.Lr., Ph.D., D.Phil (Oxon.), Associate Professor of History of Medieval Science, Pontifical Institute of Medieval Studies, Toronto, Canada; Director, Leonine Commission, American Section.

### **Early Church and Byzantine History**

*Editor:* Francis X. Murphy, CSSR, Ph.D., Professor of Patristic Moral Theology, Accademia Alfonsiana, Rome, Italy.

*Assistant Editor:* George A. Maloney, SJ, B.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., S.E.O.D., Scriptor, John XXIII Center for Oriental Studies, and Professor of Oriental Theology, Fordham University, New York, NY.

### **Medieval Church History**

*Editor:* Owen J. Blum, OFM, Ph.D., Professor of History, Quincy College, Quincy, IL.

*Associate Editor:* Mary Jane Hamilton, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Sacramento State College, Sacramento, CA.

*Assistant Editor:* Sister Consuelo Maria Aherne, SSJ, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Chestnut Hill College, Philadelphia, PA.

### **Early Modern Church History**

*Editor:* Edward D. McShane, SJ, S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Church History, Alma College, Los Gatos, CA; Pontifical Faculty and School of Sacred Theology, University of Santa Clara, CA; and Graduate Theological Union, Berkeley, CA.

*Assistant Editors:* Jean Carolyn Willke, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Trinity College, Washington, DC.

Patrick S. McGarry, FSC, Ph.D., Professor of History and Head of the Department, Manhattan College, New York, NY.

### **Late Modern Church History**

*Editor:* John F. Broderick, SJ, S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Weston College, Weston, MA.

*Assistant Editors:* Thomas P. Joyce, CMF, Hist.Eccl.D., Rector and Superior, Claretian House of Studies, Washington, DC.

Damien P. McElrath, OFM, B.A., S.T.Lect., Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Theology, Holy Name College, Washington, DC.

### **American Church History**

*Editor:* Sister Mary Peter Carthy, OSU, Ph.D., M.A. (Theology), Professor of History, College of New Rochelle, NY.

*Assistant Editors:* Arthur J. Ennis, OSA, Hist.Eccl.D., Prior and Professor of Church History, Augustinian College, Washington, DC.

John L. Morrison, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Mount St. Mary's College, Emmitsburg, MD.

### **Latin American Church History**

*Editors:* Jane Herrick, Ph.D., Professor of History, State College, Bridgewater, MA.

Antonine S. Tibesar, OFM, Ph.D., Professor of History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Director, Academy of American Franciscan History, Bethesda, MD.

*Assistant Editor:* Barbara Chellis, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English, State College, Bridgewater, MA.

### **General Church History; Cartography**

*Editor:* Edward P. Colbert, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, St. John's University, Jamaica, NY.

*Associate Editor:* Bernard J. Comiskey, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Armstrong State College, Savannah, GA.

### **Canon and Civil Law**

*Editor:* John J. McGrath, A.B., LL.B., J.C.D., Associate Professor of Comparative Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.

*Assistant Editors:* Leonard E. Boyle, OP, S.T.L., D.Phil. (Oxon.), Professor of Palaeography and Medieval History, Angelicum, Rome; Professor of History, Jesus Magister Institute, Lateran University, Rome; Professor of Palaeography, Institute of Mediaeval Studies, Toronto, Canada; Professor of Diplomatics, Toronto University Mediaeval Centre, Toronto, Canada.

John M. Buckley, OSA, M.A., J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, Augustinian College, Washington, DC.

Leonard A. Voegtle, FMS, M.A., J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, Collegio Internazionale Fratelli Maristi, Rome.

### **Social Sciences**

*Editors:* Leo C. Brown, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Economics, St. Louis University, St Louis, MO; Research Associate, Cambridge Center for Social Studies, Cambridge, MA; member, Atomic Energy Labor-Management Relations Panel.

C. Joseph Nuesse, Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of Sociology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; member, U.S. National Commission for UNESCO.

### **Literature**

*Editor:* Harold S. Gardiner, SJ, Ph.D., formerly Literary Editor, *America*.

*Assistant Editor:* Leonard Gilhooley, CFX, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English, Fordham University, New York, NY; member, Commission on English, National Catholic Education Association.

### **Art and Architecture**

*Editor:* Roman J. Verostko, OSB, M.F.A., Professor of Art History, St. Vincent College, Latrobe, PA.

*Associate Editor:* Leonard P. Siger, M.A., Ph.D., Professor of English and Coordinator of the Humanities, Gallaudet College, Washington, DC.

*Assistant Editor:* Thomas F. Mathews, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Weston College, Weston, MA.

### **Music**

*Editor:* Rt. Rev. Rembert G. Weakland, OSB, M.S., D.D., L.H.D., Archabbot, St. Vincent Archabbey, Latrobe, PA.

*Associate Editor:* Mary Ellen Evans, M.A., Editor, P. J. Kenedy & Sons, New York, NY.

### **Education**

*Editor:* Mother Mary Benedict Murphy, RSHM, Ph.D., Dean of Education and Director of Teacher Training, Marymount College, Tarrytown, NY.

### **Physical and Biological Sciences**

*Editor:* Nivard Scheel, CFX, Ph.D., Superior, Xaverian Brothers Scholasticate, Xaverian College, Silver Spring, MD.

## DEPARTMENTAL EDITORS

### **Art and Illustrations**

*Editor:* Monroe H. Fabian, B.F.A.

### **Research**

*Editor:* Josephine Riss Fang, M.S.L.S., Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Library Science, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Adjunct Lecturer, School of Library and Information Services, University of Maryland, College Park, MD.

### **Bibliography**

*Editor:* Sister Mercedes Maria Martin, MM, M.S.L.S., Librarian, Maryknoll High School, Honolulu.

*Assistant Editor:* Marilyn Erskine Lee, M.S.L.S., Reserve Librarian, University of Maryland Library, College Park, MD.

### **Index**

*Editor:* Sister M. Claudia Carlen, IHM, A.M.L.S., Librarian, Marygrove College, Detroit, MI; Associate Editor, *The Pope Speaks*; President, Catholic Library Association.

### **Style**

*Editor:* Sister Mary Francis Slattery, SC, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of English, College of Mt. St.

Vincent-on-Hudson, New York, NY.

*Assistant Editor:* Barbara Foye, B.A.

### **Library Consultant**

Eugene P. Willging, A.B., A.B. in L.S., LL.D., Director of Libraries, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC (deceased Sept. 20, 1965).

### **Office Manager**

Thomas R. Pollins, B.S.

### **Administrative Assistants**

Mary Alice Anderson, B.A.; Catherine Clarkson; Margaret C. Ready, LL.B.

### **Editorial Assistants**

*Staff Assistants:* Ellen Dale Carter, B.A.; Robert V. Devine, B.A., M.A.; Edward Foye, B.A., M.A.; Lucille Jiminez; Janet Marie Kearns, A.B.; William McCarthy, A.B., LL.B.; Mary Catherine McGarraghy, B.A.; Agnes McPadden, A.B., M.S.S.W.; Matthew Mullaney, B.A., LL.B.; Carroll McKelligott Shurney, B.A.; Joan Cunningham Zomberg, B.A.

*Art and Illustrations:* Naomi Vincent Butler, B.A.; Alice Ford, B.A., M.A.; Jean Hildreth, B.A.; Michael Iampieri, B.A.; Charles Kelly.

**Research Bibliographers**

Norman Berube, S.T.B., M.A.; Barbara Dickinson, A.B.; Anthony Doherty, A.B.; Joan Domer, B.A.; Carolyn Drum, M.S.L.S.; Edward Heiss, A.B.; Livia Jansco, M.S.L.S.; Betty Kitsa, B.A.; Lawrence Moore, M.S.L.S.; Elizabeth Rowe, M.S.L.S.; William Rowe, B.A.; Sister Cora Maria Sakamoto, MM, M.S.L.S.

**Indexers**

*Associates:* Mary Hart, M.S.L.S.; Peter W. Hart, M.S.L.S.; Rachel M. Johnson, A.B.; Clara-Louise Kuehn, M.S.L.S.

*Assistants:* R. Gerard Callahan, B.A.; Mary Feldman, M.S.L.S.; Marjorie Fitzgibbon, A.B.; Dolores Larson, B.A.; Susanne Manovill; Marjorie Nash, A.B.; Elizabeth

B. Zach, B.A. Index Editorial Assistants: Alice Crozier, M.A.; Muriel Hass, A.B.L.S., M.A.; Joseph Placek, M.A., M.S.L.S.

Of the many devoted secretaries, typists, and clerks who assisted the editors, the following deserve special mention: Cecelia S. Balzer, Eleanor G. Brooke, Goldie I. Chaney, Kathleen H. Cox, Mary Elizabeth Cummings, Doreen M. Curties, Lillian Thomas Dent, Mary J. Donoghue, Patricia C. Elliott, Helen Fukasawa, Dorothy V. Giller, Jane G. Gilroy, Ruth Grayner, Annette M. Jensen, Jane Kenny, Elizabeth F. Malloy, Elaine H. Manss, Floridaalma Mazariegos, Virginia Ozag, and Sheila Spillane.



## EDITORIAL STAFF, 1959 TO 1962

### **Editor in Chief**

Most Rev. William J. McDonald, D.D., Ph.D., LL.D., Rector, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Chairman, Executive Committee of the Editorial Committee.

### **Managing Editor**

Rt. Rev. John H. Harrington, P.A., D.L.S., Editor in Chief, *Catholic Encyclopedia for School and Home*; Pastor, St Theresa's Church, Briarcliff Manor, NY.

### **Secretary**

Martin R. P. McGuire, Ph.D., L.H.D., Professor of Greek and Latin and of Ancient History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Associate Editor, *Catholic Historical Review*; Chairman, Executive Committee of *Medieval and Renaissance Latin Translations and Commentaries*; member, Executive Committee of the Editorial Committee.

## EDITORIAL COMMITTEE MEMBERS

Very Rev. Edmond D. Benard, M.A., S.T.D., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Theology and Dean of the School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; member, Executive Committee of the Editorial Committee (deceased Feb. 4, 1961).

Thomas V. Cahill, CM, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, St. Thomas Theological Seminary, Denver, CO.

Rt. Rev. Paul Hanly Furfey, Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of Sociology and Director of the Bureau of Social Research, The Catholic University of America Washington, DC; member, Executive Committee of the Editorial Committee.

Very Rev. Theodore M. Hesburgh, CSC, Ph.B., S.T.D., President, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, IN.

Stephan Kuttner, J.U.D., S.J.D. (h.c. Bologna), J.C.D., (h.c. Louvain), LL.D., Director, Institute of Research and Study in Mediaeval Canon Law, Yale University, New Haven, CN; member, Executive Committee of the Editorial Committee.

Rt. Rev. John K. Ryan, S.T.B., Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of Philosophy and Dean of the School, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; member, Executive Committee of the Editorial Committee.

Very Rev. Walter J. Schmitz, SS, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Theology and Dean of the School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America Washington, DC.

Rt. Rev. Patrick W. Skehan, S.T.D., LL.D., Professor of Semitic and Egyptian Languages and Literatures and Head of the Department, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; member, Executive Committee of the Editorial Committee.

Very Rev. Robert Slavin, OP, Ph.D., President, Providence College, Providence, RI (deceased March 24, 1961).

Very Rev. Antonine S. Tibesar, OFM, Ph.D., Professor of History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Director, Academy of American Franciscan History, Bethesda, MD.

Helen C. White, Ph.D., LL.D., Litt.D., L.H.D., O.B.E.,  
Professor of English and Chairman of the  
Department, University of Wisconsin, Madison, WI.

Patrick H. Yancey, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Biology and  
Chairman of the Department, Spring Hill College,  
Mobile, AL.

Rt. Rev. Aloysius K. Ziegler, M.A., S.T.D., Archiviste-  
paléographe, L.H.D., Professor of Mediaeval Latin  
Literature and Mediaeval History, The Catholic  
University of America, Washington, DC; member,  
Executive Committee of the Editorial Committee.

## EDITORIAL PERSONNEL

### Assistant to Editor in Chief

Rev. Francis A. Marks, Ph.D.

### Senior Staff Editor

Rev. Harold A. Buetow, Ph.D.

### Theology and Canon Law

Rev. John P. Whalen, M.A., S.T.D.

### Physical and Biological Sciences

Rev. John A Feeley, M.A.

### Staff Editors

Sister Mary Julian Baird, RSM, M.A.

Sister Mary Claire Doran, OFM, Ph.D.

Sister Dorothy Marie Hill, DC, Ph.D.

Mother Mary Benedict Murphy, RSHM, Ph.D.

Sister Mary Theophane Power, CCVI, Ph.D.

Sister Leonard Marie Reis, OP, Ph.D.

### Art Editor

Sister Judith Stoughton, SSJ, M.F.A.

### Bibliography Editor

William Joseph Fitzgerald, B.A., M.A.

## CONSULTANTS

Abbo, John A., Rt. Rev., STL, J.C.D., Auditor of the  
Sacred Roman Rota; formerly professor of Canon  
Law, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic  
University of America, Washington, DC.

Albright, William F., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of  
Semitics, Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, MD.

Allers, Rudolf, M.D., Ph.D., Professor, Edmund A.  
Walsh School of Foreign Service, Georgetown  
University, Washington, DC (deceased Dec. 18,  
1963).

Arbez, Edward P., SS, S.T.D., Professor Emeritus of  
Scripture and Semitics, The Catholic University of  
America, Washington, DC.

Ashley, Benedict M., OP, Ph.D., (Political Science),  
S.T.Lr., Ph.D. (Philosophy), S.T.Praes., President and  
Professor of Philosophy, Aquinas Institute of  
Philosophy and Theology, River Forest, IL.

Baldwin, Marshall W., Ph.D., Professor of History, New  
York University, New York, NY.

Bastnagel, Clement V., Rt. Rev., J.U.D., Professor of  
Canon Law and Dean of the School, The Catholic  
University of America, Washington, DC.

Beck, Henry G. J., Very Rev., S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D.,  
Professor of Church History, Immaculate Conception  
Seminary, Darlington, NJ.

Benard, Edmond D., Very Rev., M.A., S.T.D., Ph.D.,  
Associate Professor of Theology and Dean of the  
School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University  
of America, Washington, DC (deceased Feb. 4, 1961).

Bertrand, Kenneth J., Ph.D., Associate Professor of  
Geography and Head of the Department, The  
Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.

Bier, William C., SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of  
Psychology and Chairman of the Department,  
Fordham University, New York, NY; Editor, *ACPA  
Newsletter*; Editor, Pastoral Psychology Series,  
Institute for the Clergy on Problems in Pastoral  
Psychology, New York, NY.

Bouscaren, Timothy L., SJ, M.A., LL.B., S.T.D.,  
Professor Emeritus of Canon Law, Scriptor,  
Bellarmine School of Theology, North Aurora, IL.

Bouyer, Louis, CongOrat, formerly Professor of  
Spiritual Theology, Institut Catholique, Paris, France;  
Professor of Theology, University of Notre Dame,  
Notre Dame, IN.

- Boyle, Robert R., SJ, Ph.L., M.A., Th.L., Ph.D., Professor of English, Regis College, Denver, CO.
- Braceland, Francis J., M.D., Sc.D., Psychiatrist in Chief, The Institute of Living, Hartford, CN; Clinical Professor of Psychiatry, Yale University, New Haven, CN; Lecturer on Psychiatry, Harvard University, Cambridge, MA.
- Brady, Ignatius C., OFM, Lic.Med.St., Ph.D., Lect.Gen., Lector Jubilatus OFM, Prefect of the Theological Commission, College of St. Bonaventure, Quaracchi (Florence), Italy.
- Brady, Leo, M.A., Professor of Drama, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Brennan, Robert E., OP, B.A., S.T.L., S.T.M., Ph.D., formerly Professor of Psychology, Providence College, Providence, RI; Scriptor, St. Joseph's Priory, Somerset, Ohio.
- Briefs, Goetz A., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of Economics, Georgetown University, Washington, DC.
- Brown, Raphael, Senior Reference Librarian, Library of Congress, Washington, DC.
- Burghardt, Walter J., SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Patrology and Patristic Theology, Woodstock College, Woodstock, MD; Managing Editor, *Theological Studies*; Coeditor, *Woodstock Papers*; Coeditor, *Ancient Christian Writers*.
- Burke, Eugene M., CSP, S.T.L., Assistant Professor of Theology, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Cahill, Thomas V., CM, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, St. Thomas Theological Seminary, Denver, CO.
- Cain, Henry E., Ph.D., Professor of English and Head of the Department, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Campbell, James M., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., LL.D., Litt.D., Dean of the College of Arts and Sciences and Professor of Greek and Latin, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Director, Pacific Coast Branch, The Catholic University of America Summer Session, Dominican College, San Rafael, CA.
- Carrière, Gaston J., OMI, Ph.L., Th.L., Professor of History, University of Ottawa, Ontario, Canada; Editor, *Revue de l'Université d'Ottawa*; Historian of the Oblates of Mary Immaculate in Canada.
- Carroll, Eamon R., OCarm, Ph.B., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, School of Sacred Theology, and Director of the Summer Program in Mariology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Carroll, John F., Director, American Peoples Library and Educational Division, Grolier Educational Corporation, New York, NY.
- Cartwright, John K., Rt. Rev., P.A., Officialis, Diocesan Consultor, Prosynodal Examiner, Archdiocese of Washington; Rector, St. Matthew's Cathedral, Washington, DC.
- Cavanagh, John R., M.D., Editor, *Bulletin of the Guild of Catholic Psychiatrists*; Lecturer in Pastoral Psychology, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Chase, Frederic H., A.B., S.B., S.T.L., S.E.O.D., Professor of Theology, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, MA (deceased Oct. 15, 1962).
- Clark, Aubert J., OFMConv, S.T.L., Dip.Ed. (Oxford), Ph.D., Assistant Dean, Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, and Assistant Professor, School of Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Clark, Colin G., M.A. (Oxon.), M.A. (Cantab.), Sc.D. (h.c.), D.Econ. (h.c.), Director, Institute for Research in Agricultural Economics, Oxford, England.
- Coerver, Robert F., CM, S.T.D., Rector, Kenrick Seminary, St. Louis, MO.
- Collins, James D., Ph.D., L.H.D., Professor of Philosophy, St. Louis University, St. Louis, MO.
- Connell, Francis J., CSSR, S.T.D., LL.D., L.H.D., Dean for Religious Communities and Professor Emeritus of Moral Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Cook, Sister Genevieve Marie, RSM, Ph.D., Professor of Latin, Xavier College, Chicago, IL.
- Cox, Ronald J., J.C.L., Professor of Canon Law, St. John Vianney Seminary, Bloomingdale, Ohio.
- Crisafulli, Alessandro S., Ph.D., Professor of Romance Languages and Head of the Department of Modern Languages, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Cronin, John F., SS, Ph.D., Assistant Director, Social Action Department, National Catholic Welfare Conference, Washington, DC.
- DeFerrari, Roy J., Ph.D., LL.D., L.H.D., D.Litt., Ed.D., Professor Emeritus of Greek and Latin, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.

- De Rosen, John H., L.H.D., formerly Art Consultant on the National Shrine of the Immaculate Conception, and Head of the Shrine Iconography Committee, Washington, DC.
- Deutsch, Bernard F., J.C.D., I.C.D., I.R.P.D., Assistant Professor of Roman Law, School of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Diekmann, Godfrey L., OSB, S.T.D., Professor of Patrology and Theology, St. John's University, Collegeville, MN.
- Donnelly, Philip J., SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Weston College, Weston, MA.
- Doronzio, Emmanuel C., OMI, S.T.D., Ph.D., J.C.B., Professor of Theology, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Dougherty, George V., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, St. Charles Borromeo Seminary, Overbrook, Philadelphia, PA.
- Downey, Glanville, Ph.D., Professor of History, Indiana University, Bloomington, IN; Associate of the Section of History and Literature, Royal Belgian Academy.
- Droessler, Earl G., A.B., D.Sc. (h.c.), Director, Atmospheric Sciences Program, National Science Foundation, Washington, DC.
- Duhamel, Albert P., Ph.D., Professor of English and Director of the Office of Special Programs, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, MA.
- Dulles, Avery, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Fundamental Theology, Woodstock College, Woodstock, MD.
- Dvornik, Francis, Very Rev., D.D., Docteur ès Lettres (Sorbonne), D.Litt. (h.c. London), Professor Emeritus of Byzantine History, Harvard University, Dumbarton Oaks Library and Research Center, Washington, DC.
- Ellis, John T., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., L.H.D., LL.D., Litt.D., Professor of Church History, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, CA; Associate Editor, *Catholic Historical Review*.
- Engel-Janosi, Friedrich, Ph.D., Professor, Historisches Institut, University of Vienna, Vienna, Austria.
- Engelbert, Clement C., CSSR, Ph.D., S.E.O.L., Assistant Professor of Scripture and Theology, Fordham University, Bronx, NY.
- Fenton, Joseph C., Rt. Rev., P.A., S.T.D., formerly Professor of Theology, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Pastor, St. Patrick's Church, Chicopee Falls, MA.
- Foudy, John T., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Superintendent of Schools and Director of Confraternity of Christian Doctrine, Archdiocese of San Francisco; Pastor, St. Agnes Church, San Francisco, CA.
- Frank, Sister Charles Marie, CCVI, R.N., M.S.N.E., formerly Dean, School of Nursing, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Superior, Convento del Verbo Encarnado, Chimbote, Peru.
- Furfey, Paul H., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., LL.D., Professor Emeritus of Sociology and Director of the Bureau of Social Research, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Furth, Hans G., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Psychology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Gabriel, Astrik L., OPraem, Ph.D., Director, Medieval Institute, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, IN.
- Gallagher, Raymond J., Most Rev., M.S.W., formerly Secretary, National Conference of Catholic Charities; Bishop of the Diocese of Lafayette, IN.
- Garvey, John L., B.A., LL.M., Associate Professor of Law and Associate Dean of the Columbus School of Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Geiling, Eugene M. K., M.D., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of Pharmacology, University of Chicago, Chicago, IL.
- Gilchrist, John T., Ph.D., Senior Lecturer in History, University of Adelaide, Adelaide, Australia.
- Gorham, Joseph A., Rt. Rev., M.A., S.T.L., formerly Assistant Professor of Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Director, Commission on American Citizenship; Editor, *Catholic Educational Review* (deceased July 7, 1966).
- Gowan, Sister Olivia, OSB, R.N., M.A., formerly Dean, School of Nursing, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Saint Mary's Hospital, Duluth, MN.
- Hardon, John A., SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Bellarmine School of Theology, North Aurora, IL; Associate Professor of Comparative

- Religion, Western Michigan University, Kalamazoo, MI.
- Harte, Thomas J., CSSR, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Sociology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Hatzfeld, Helmut A., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of Romance Languages and Literatures, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Hayes, Carleton, J. H., Ph.D., Professor of History, Columbia University, New York, NY (deceased Sept. 3, 1964).
- Healy, Martin J., S.T.D., formerly Professor of Theology, Immaculate Conception Seminary, Huntington, NY; Pastor, St. Patrick's Church, Glen Cove, NY.
- Herzfeld, Regina F., Ph.D., Professor of Anthropology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Herzfeld, Karl F., Ph.D., Sc.D. (h.c.), Professor of Physics, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Hesburgh, Theodore M., Very Rev., CSC, Ph.B., S.T.D., President, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, IN.
- Higgins, Martin J., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Professor of Byzantine History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Hochwalt, Frederick G., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Director, Department of Education, National Catholic Welfare Conference, Washington, DC; Secretary-General, National Catholic Educational Association (deceased Sept. 5, 1966).
- Hoffman, Ronan R., OFMConv, D.Miss., Associate Professor of Missiology, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Hughes, Philip, Rt. Rev., Licencié en Sciences Morales, Dr. Phil. and Lett. (h.c.), D.Litt. (h.c.), LL.D., L.H.D., Professor of History, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, IN.
- Kerwin, Jerome G., Ph.D., LL.D., Litt.D., Professor Emeritus of Political Science, University of Chicago; Professor of Political Science and Director of the Honors Division, University of Santa Clara, CA.
- Kiemen, Mathias C., OFM, Ph.D., Director, Academy of American Franciscan History, Bethesda, MD.
- Koren, Henry J., CSSp, S.T.D., Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Philosophy and Department of Theology, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, PA.
- Kritzeck, James, Ph.D., Professor of Oriental Languages and History and Director of the Institute for Higher Religious Studies, University of Notre Dame, IN.
- Kuttner, Stephan G., J.U.D., S.J.D. (h.c. Bologna), J.C.D. (h.c. Louvain), LL.D., Lawrison Riggs Professor of Religious Studies and Director of the Institute of Research and Study in Medieval Canon Law, Yale University, New Haven, CN; Coeditor, *Traditio*.
- Larkin, Ernest E., OCarm, S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Lavanoux, Maurice E., Secretary, Liturgical Arts Society, Inc., New York, NY; Editor, *Liturgical Arts*.
- Lemaitre, Georges E., Rt. Rev., Professor Emeritus of Theoretical Physics, University of Louvain, Louvain, Belgium.
- Lima, Alceu Amorosa, LL.B., LL.D., Professor, Faculty of Philosophy, University of Brazil, Rio de Janeiro; Professor of Literature, Pontifical Catholic University of Rio de Janeiro; member, Brazilian Academy.
- Lucas, Henry S., Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Washington, Seattle (deceased Dec. 29, 1961).
- Maurer, Armand A., CSB, M.A., L.S.M., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies, Toronto, and University of Toronto, Ontario, Canada.
- McAllister, Robert J., Ph.D., M.D., Consultant for the Child Center and Lecturer at the National Catholic School of Social Service, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Director, Psychiatric Clinic, Providence Hospital, Washington, DC; Psychiatric Consultant, Fort George G. Meade, MD.
- McCall, Raymond J., Ph.D., Professor of Psychology and Director of Clinical Training, Marquette University, Milwaukee, WI.
- McClancy, George M., Jr., M.A. (Art History), M.A. (Philosophy), Assistant Professor of Philosophy, La Salle College, Philadelphia, PA; Lecturer in Philosophy, Rosemont College, Rosemont, PA.
- McCoy, Charles N. R., Ph.D. (Political Science), Ph.D. (Philosophy), Professor of Political Science, Santa Clara University, Santa Clara, CA; Visiting Lecturer, Stanford University, Stanford, CA.

- McDougall, Donald J., B.A. and M.A. (Oxon.), D.Litt., Professor Emeritus of History, University of Toronto, Ontario, Canada.
- McGinley, Laurence J., SJ, M.A., S.T.D., LL.D., Litt.D., L.H.D., Academic Vice President, St. Peter's College, Jersey City, NJ.
- McKeever, Paul E., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Immaculate Conception Seminary, Huntington, NY.
- MacKenzie, Roderick A. F., SJ, M. A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Rector, Pontifical Biblical Institute, Rome, Italy.
- McKeough, Michael J., OPraem, Ph.D., Dean and Professor of Philosophy, St. Norbert College, West De Pere, WI.
- McLaughlin, Patrick J. I., B.Sc., B.D., B.C.L., M.Sc., Docteur ès Sciences, formerly Vice President and Professor of Physics, St. Patrick's College, Maynooth, Ireland; Pastor, St. John's Parish, Carrigart, County Donegal, Ireland.
- McLean, George F., OMI, Ph.B., Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Professor of Philosophy, Oblate College, Washington, DC.
- McNaspy, Clement J., SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., Mus.D., Associate Editor, *America and the Catholic Mind*.
- Miner, Dorothy E., B.A., LL.D., Curator, Walters Art Gallery, Baltimore, MD.
- Mongan, Agnes, A.M., L.H.D., Litt.D., Associate Director, William Hays Fogg Art Museum, Harvard University, Cambridge, MA.
- Mongan, Elizabeth, A.B., Formerly Curator of Graphic Arts, National Gallery of Art, Washington, DC.
- Moody, Joseph N., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Associate Professor of European History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Associate Editor, *Catholic Historical Review*.
- Moore, Thomas Verner [Dom Pablo Maria, Ocart], M.D., Ph.D., Cartuja de Santa Maria de Miraflores, Burgos, Spain; Founder of the Child Center and formerly Head of the Department of Psychology and Psychiatry, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Morse, Harold Marston, Ph.D., Sc.D. (h.c.). LL.D., Litt.D., Professor of Mathematics, Institute for Advanced Study, Princeton, NJ.
- Neill, James Kerby, Ph.D., Professor of English Language and Literature and Head of the Department, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- O'Brien, Kenneth R., Very Rev., J.C.D., Synodal Judge, Archdiocese of Los Angeles; Pastor, St. Peter's Church, Los Angeles, CA.
- O'Connor, William R., Rt. Rev., S.T.L., Ph.D., P.R.P.A., formerly Professor of Theology, St. Joseph's Seminary, Yonkers, NY; Pastor, St. John the Evangelist Church, New York, NY.
- Oesterle, John A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, IN.
- Oesterreicher, John M., Very Rev., S.T.L., Director, Institute for Judaean-Christian Studies, Seton Hall University, Newark, NJ.
- O'Grady, John, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Dean of the National Catholic School of Social Service and Professor Emeritus of Sociology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Editor, *Catholic Charities Review*; Secretary, National Conference of Catholic Charities (deceased Jan. 2, 1966).
- O'Leary, Timothy F., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Ed.D., LL.D., formerly Superintendent of Schools, Archdiocese of Boston, MA; Pastor, St. James Church, Salem, MA.
- Owens, Joseph, CSSR, M.S.D., F.R.S.C., Professor, Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies, Toronto, Canada; member, Editorial Board, *The Monist*.
- Pelikan, Jaroslav, B.D., Ph.D., D.D., Litt.D., M.A. (h.c.), Titus Street Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Yale University, New Haven, CN.
- Petersen, Theodore C., CSP, Ph.D., S.T.L., Professor Emeritus of Semitic and Egyptian Languages, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC (deceased March 14, 1966).
- Quasten, Johannes J., Dr. Theol., Kelly Professor of Ecclesiastical History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Founder and Editor, *Studies in Christian Antiquity*; Founder and Coeditor, *Ancient Christian Writers*; Coeditor, *Stromata Patristica*; Coeditor, *Liturgiewissenschaftliche Quellen und Forschungen*.
- Quigley, Joseph A., Rt. Rev., J.C.D., M.S., M.A., Professor of Moral and Fundamental Theology, St.

- Charles Borromeo Seminary, Overbrook, Philadelphia, PA.
- Reith, Herman R., CSC, S.T.B., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Head of the Department, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, IN.
- Riley, Lawrence J., Rt. Rev., S.T.D., LL.D., formerly Acting Rector, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, MA; Pastor, Most Precious Blood Church, Hyde Park, MA.
- Rommen, Heinrich A., Dr.Rer.Pol., J.U.D., Professor of Government, Georgetown University, Washington, DC.
- Rooney, Miriam T., Ph.D., LL.B., Research Professor of Law, Seton Hall University School of Law, South Orange, NJ.
- Rush, Alfred C., CSSR, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Ryan, John J., Rt. Rev., S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.Lic., M.S.L., Lecturer, Boston College Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, Chestnut Hill, MA; member, Board of Directors, Institute of Research and Study in Medieval Canon Law.
- Ryan, John K., Rt. Rev., S.T.B., Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of Philosophy and Dean of the School, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Schiller, A. Arthur, Ph.D., Professor of Roman Law, Columbia University Law School, New York, NY.
- Schmitz, Walter J., Very Rev., SS, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Theology and Dean of the School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Schneider, Marius G., OFM, M.A., Ph.D., Lect.Gen., Diplompsychologe (Munich), Associate Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Shannon, James A., M.D., Ph.D., D.Sc. (h.c.), LL.D., Director, National Institutes of Health, Bethesda, MD.
- Sherwood, Polycarp R., OSB, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, St. Meinrad Archabbey, St. Meinrad, IN.
- Siegmán, Edward F., CPPS, S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Charles Seminary, Carthagená, OH.
- Skehan, Patrick W., Rt. Rev., S.T.D., LL.D., Professor of Semitic and Egyptian Languages and Literatures, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Vice Chairman, Editorial Board for the CCD Version of the Old Testament.
- Slavin, Robert, Very Rev., OP, Ph.D., President, Providence College, Providence, RI (deceased March 24, 1961).
- Sloyan, Gerard S., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Religious Education and Head of the Department, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; founding member, *Societas Liturgica*.
- Smith, Vincent E., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, St. John's University, Jamaica, NY.
- Snee, Joseph M., SJ, B.A., Ph.L., M.A., S.T.L., LL.B., S.J.D., Professor of Law, Georgetown University Law Center, Washington, DC.
- Steiner, Ruth, Ph.D., Lecturer in Music, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.
- Stevenson, Robert M., M.Mus., B.Litt., Ph.D., Professor of Music, University of California at Los Angeles, CA.
- Stock, Michael E., OP, B.S., S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Ph.D., President and Professor of Psychology, St. Stephen's College, Dover, MA.
- Thomas, John L., SJ, M.A. (English), M.A., (French), S.T.L., Ph.D., Cambridge Center for Social Studies, Cambridge, MA.
- Toumanoff, Cyril L. H., Ph.D., Professor of History and Director of Russian Area Studies, Georgetown University, Washington, DC.
- Trisco, Robert F., S.T.L., Eccl.Hist.D., Assistant Professor of Church History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Managing Editor, *Catholic Historical Review*.
- Undreiner, George J., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Professor of History and of Church History, Josephinum Pontifical College, Worthington, OH.
- Vann, Gerald, OP, S.T.L., M.A. (Oxon.), formerly Headmaster, Laxton School, Northampton, England; Lecturer, Department of Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC; Lecturer, University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, England (deceased July 14, 1963).
- Vawter, F. Bruce, CM, B.A., S.T.L., S.S.D., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Kenrick Seminary, St. Louis, MO.
- Walker, John, A.B., A.F.D., Director, National Gallery of Art, Washington, DC.

White, Helen C., Ph.D., LL.D., Litt.D., L.H.D., O.B.E.,  
Professor of English and Chairman of the  
Department, University of Wisconsin, Madison.

Witty, Francis, M.S. in L.S., Ph.D., Assistant Professor  
of Library Science, The Catholic University of  
America, Washington, DC.

Wojnar, Meletius Michael, OSBM, S.T.L., J.C.D.,  
Associate Professor, School of Canon Law, The  
Catholic University of America, Washington, DC.

Yancey, Patrick H., SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Biology and  
Chairman of the Department, Spring Hill College,  
Mobile, AL; Executive Secretary-Treasurer, Albertus  
Magnus Guild.

Ziegler, Aloysius K., Rt. Rev., M.A., S.T.D., Archiviste-  
paléographe, L.H.D., Professor of Mediaeval Latin  
Literature and Mediaeval History, The Catholic  
University of America, Washington, DC.



# Contributors

An asterisk before a contributor's name indicates that the contribution appeared originally in an earlier volume of the encyclopedia. In such cases, contributors are identified by the position they held at the time and may be listed more than once if contributions were made to multiple volumes at different times.

- ABBAS, JOBE, OFM Conv., LL.B., M.Div., J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, the Pontifical Oriental Institute, Rome. **Article:** Code of Canons for the Eastern Churches.
- \*ABBO, JOHN A., Rt. Rev., S.T.L., J.C.D., Auditor, Sacred Roman Rota; formerly Professor of Canon Law, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Legates, Papal; Pallium; Sacristy; Sacristan.
- \*ABBONDANZA, ROBERTO, Director, State Archives, Perugia, Italy. **Article:** Alberic of Rosate.
- \*ABEL, THEODORE, Ph.D., Professor of Sociology and Chairman of the Department, Hunter College, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Weber, Max.
- \*ABERCROMBIE, NIGEL JAMES, D.Phil., M.A. (Oxon.), Secretary-General, Arts Council of Great Britain, London, England. **Article:** Bishop, Edmund.
- \*ABETTI, GIORGIO, Ph.D.; Professor Emeritus of Astronomy, University of Florence, Italy; formerly Director, Astrophysical Laboratory of Arcetri-Florence, Italy. **Article:** Sarpi, Paolo.
- \*ABOU MOUSSA, RICHARD, M.B.A., Maronite Archdiocese of Antelias, Lebanon. **Article:** Rafqa de Himlaya, St.
- \*ABRAHAM, CHEERAKATHOTTAN ADAI, M.A., B.D., B.Litt. (Oxon.), Vice Principal and Professor of English, Mar Ivanios College, Trivandrum, India; Editor, *Christava Kahalam*. **Article:** Syro-Malankara Church.
- \*ABRECHT, PAUL ROBERT, A.B., B.D., Executive Secretary, Department on Church and Society (Division of Studies), World Council of Churches, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Life and Work.
- \*ABRUZZESE, MSGR. JOHN, *Minutante*, Special Council for Europe, General Secretariat of the Synod of Bishops, Vatican City. **Article:** Synod of Bishops.
- \*ACHA DUARTE, ANGEL NICOLÁS, Ph.M., S.T.L., Diplôme, Institut des Recherches et Formation en Vue du Développement Intégral Harmonisé (Paris), Administrator General of the Archbishopric of Asunción, Paraguay. **Articles:** Bogarin, Juan Sinfiriano; Palacios, Manuel Antonio.
- \*ACHUTEGUI, PEDRO SANTIAGO DE, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Bellarmine College, Shanghai, China, and Bellarmine College, Baguio City, Philippine Islands. **Article:** Philippine Independent Church.
- \*ADAMS, ELEANOR BURNHAM, A.B., Research Associate in History, University of New Mexico, Albuquerque, N. Mex.; Editor, *New Mexico Historical Review*. **Article:** Cogolludo, Diego Lopez de.
- \*ADAMS, JEREMY YVON DU QUESNAY, M.A., Teaching Fellow, Department of History and Literature, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass. **Articles:** Audi Benigne Conditor; Aurora Iam Spargit Polum; Aurora Lucis Rutilat.
- \*ADAMS, SISTER MARY BONIFACE, SSF, M.A., Dean, De Lisle Junior College, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Holy Family, Congregation of Sisters of the.
- \*AHERN, BARNABAS, CP, Consultor, Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith. **Article:** International Theological Commission.
- \*AHERN, PATRICK HENRY, Ph.D. (deceased Feb. 1, 1965). **Articles:** Keane, John Joseph; Ravoux, Augustin.
- \*AHERNE, SISTER CONSUELO MARIA, SSJ, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Chestnut Hill College, Philadelphia, Pa.; Assistant Staff Editor for Medieval Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Adeodatus (Deusededit) II, Pope; Ado of Vienne, St.; Agapetus II, Pope; Agatho, Pope, St.; Boniface, St.; Carloman; Carolingian Renaissance; Carthage, Councils of; Chi-Rho; Dacia; Dark Ages; Donus, Pope; Eck, Johann; Elipandus of Toledo; Eugene I, Pope, St.; Fournier, St. John, Mother; Grace, Controversies on; Joan Poppers, Fable of; Leidradus of Lyons; Mary de Cervello, St.; Orange, Councils of; Paul the Deacon; Peter Orseolo, St.; Peter of Pisa; Ripoll, Abbey of; Scheeben, Matthias Joseph; Sergius I, Pope, St.; Sergius II, Pope; Sergius III, Pope; Stilla, Bl.; Tetzels, Johann; Theodore II, Pope; Valerio of Bierzo; Vigilius of Auxerre, St.; Vindicianus of Cambrai-Arras, St.; Vitalian, Pope, St.
- \*AHMED, SAMI SAID, History Department, College of Arts, Baghdad, Iraq. **Article:** Yezidi Religion.
- \*AIKINS, HAROLD EDMUND, Ph.D., Professor of European History, Northern Illinois University, De Kalb, Ill. **Articles:** Ceolfred of Wearmouth, St.; Frideswide of Oxford, St.; Hedda, St.; Hilde-lide, St.; Waldetrudis (Waudru), St.; Wikterp, St.; Winwaloe, St.
- \*ALAND, KURT, Lic.theol., D.theol. (h.c. Göttingen), D.D. (h.c. St. Andrews), Professor of Church History and Introduction to the New Testament, University of Münster, Münster in Westfalen, Germany. **Article:** Lietzmann, Hans.

- \*ALBERTS, WYBE JAPPE, J.D., Professor of Medieval History, University of Utrecht, Netherlands. **Articles:** Brethren of the Common Life; Imitation of Christ; Peter of Dieburg.
- \*ALBION, GORDON HENRY J., Docteur en sciences historiques, parish priest, St. Edward's, Sutton Park, Guildford, England; formerly Professor of Church History, Wondersh Seminary, Wondersh, England. **Articles:** Andrewes, Lancelot; Biddle, John; Browne, Robert; Caroline Divines; Con, George; Godden, Thomas (Tylden); Mary Stuart, Queen of Scots; Panzani, Gregorio; Rossetti, Carlo; Smyth, John (Smith); Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge; Tyrie, James.
- \*ALBRECHT, SISTER MARY DE RICCI, OP, Ph.D., Professor of English, St. Mary's Dominican College, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of St. Mary (New Orleans, La.).
- \*ALBRIGHT, CHARLES W., CSP, A.B., Coordinating Secretary, National Newman Apostolate, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Keogh, John; Newman Apostolate.
- \*ALETTI, JEAN-NOËL, SJ, Pontifical Biblical Institute, Rome. **Article:** Lyonnet, Stanislaus.
- \*ALEXANDER, SISTER MARY CONCEPTA, FIHM, B.S., Teacher of English, Cathedral High School, New York, N.Y., and Handmaids of Mary Novitiate, Staten Island, N.Y. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Handmaids of the Most Pure Heart of Mary (FHM).
- \*ALLEN, ELLIOTT BERNARD, CSB, Ph.D., M.S.L., Associate Professor of Theology, Faculty of Theology (Graduate Division), and Chairman of the Faculty of Theology (Professional Division), University of St. Michael's College, Toronto, Canada. **Article:** Harvey Neddellec (Hervaeus Natalis).
- \*ALLEN, HORACE, M.Div., M.Phil., Union Theological Seminary; Member ICET and Consultation on Common Texts. **Article:** Consultation on Common Texts.
- \*ALLEN, THOMAS JOHN, OSB, M.A., S.T.L., Professor, St. John's Seminary, Elkhorn, Nebr. **Articles:** Animals, Symbolism of; Colosseum.
- \*ALLGÄUER, ROBERT, Librarian and Archivist, Head of the Public Library of Liechtenstein, and Head of the Government Archives, Liechtenstein. **Article:** Liechtenstein, The Catholic Church in.
- \*ALLISON, ANTHONY FRANCIS, B.A. (Lond.), Assistant Keeper, Department of Printed Books, British Museum, London, England; Joint Editor, *Recusant History: A Journal of Research in Post-Reformation Catholic History in the British Isles*; General Editor, Publications of the Catholic Record Society. **Articles:** Anderton, Roger and Lawrence; Barlow, William Rudesind; Bishop, William; Coffin, Edward; Floyd, John; Old Chapter; Smith, Richard (1569–1655); Smith, Richard (1500–1563); Wright, William.
- \*ALLUNTIS, FELIX, OFM, Ph.D., Lect.Gen., Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ortega y Gasset, Jose; Tyrannicide.
- \*ALONSO SCHÖKEL, LUIS, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., S.S.D., Professor of Scripture, Pontifical Biblical Institute, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Form Criticism, Biblical.
- \*ALSZEGHY, ZOLTÁN, SJ, S.T.D., Professor, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Galtier, Paul; Optimism (Theological Aspect); Weltanschauung.
- ALVARE, HELEN M., M.A., J.D., Associate Professor of Law, Columbus School of Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C., **Article:** Abortion (U.S. Law).
- ALWAN, KHALIL, Secretary of the Patriarch of Antioch and all the East for the Maronites, and Secretary General of the Council of Catholic Patriarchs of the Orient. **Article:** Council of Catholic Patriarchs of the Orient.
- \*AMADIO, ANSELM HENRY, OSB, Ph.D., S.T.D., Lector in Dogmatic Theology, Mount St. Scholastica College, Atchison, Kans. **Article:** Branch Theory of the Church.
- \*AMBROZIC, ALOYSIUS MATTHEW, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, St. Augustine's Seminary, Scarborough, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Providentissimus Deus; Spiritus Paraclitus.
- \*ANDERSON, CARL, Dean, John Paul II Institute for Studies on Marriage and Family. **Article:** John Paul II Institute on Marriage and Family.
- \*ANDERSON, FULTON HENRY, Ph.D., LL.D., Litt.D., F.R.S.C., Special Lecturer in Philosophy, University of Toronto, Canada; Special Lecturer in Ethics, University College; Professor Emeritus, Department of Philosophy, Professor Emeritus, Department of Ethics, University College, University of Toronto, Canada. **Article:** Bacon, Francis.
- \*ANDERSON, JAMES FRANCIS, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Article:** Existential Metaphysics.
- \*ANDERSON, LILIAN ARMSTRONG, M.A., Instructor in Art History, Wellesley College, Wellesley, Mass. **Article:** Bellini.
- \*ANDERSON, TYSON, Ph.D., Professor of Religious Studies and Philosophy, Saint Leo College, Saint Leo, Florida. **Article:** Transcendental Meditation.
- \*ANDREINI, DONALD, M.A., Graduate School, Brandeis University, Waltham, Mass. **Articles:** Benno II of Osnabruck, Bl.; Berthold of Garsten, Bl.; Bruno of Wurzburg, St.; Eberhard of Tuntenhausen, St.; Gundecar, Bl.; Henry of Bonn, Bl.; Jutta of Sangerhausen, St.; Jutta of Fuchsstadt, Bl.; Kremsmunster, Abbey of; Kuno of Trier, St.; Lindau, Convent of; Magnus of Fussen, St.; Notburga, St.; Quedlinburg, Convent of; Roger le Fort, Bl.; Sibert of Beka; Sturm, St.; Werner of Oberwesel, St.; Willebold, Bl.; William of Toulouse, St.
- \*ANDREOLI, SISTER MARY OF ST. VICTORIA, RGS, Ph.D., Psychologist, Provincial Convent of the Good Shepherd, Mount St. Florence, Peekskill, N.Y. **Articles:** Good Shepherd, Sisters of Our Lady of Charity of the; Pelletier, Maria Euphrasia, St.
- \*ANDREOTTA, STANISLAO, OSB, S.T.D., Monastery of St. Scholastica, Subiaco, Italy. **Article:** Subiaco, Monasteries of.
- \*ANDREU, FRANCESCO, Very Rev., CR, Ph.D., S.T.L., Professor of Philosophy and Theology, Vicar-General of the Clerics Regular (Theatines), Rome, Italy. **Article:** Ventura di Raulica, Gioacchino.
- ANDREWS, FRANCES E., B.A. Hons, Ph.D. (both London University), Lecturer in Medieval History, Department of Medieval History, University of St Andrews, St. Andrews, Scotland. **Article:** Lucius III, Pope.
- ANDRIACCO, DANIEL M., D.Min., Director, Office of Communications, Archdio-

- cese of Cincinnati, Ohio. **Article:** Cincinnati, Archdiocese of.
- \*ANSON, PETER FREDERICK, writer and artist; founder, Society of Marine Artists, London, England. **Article:** Religious Orders, Anglican-Episcopal.
- \*ANTL, LOUIS BERTRAND, OFM, S.T.D., Instructor, Sister Formation Program, Joliet, Ill. **Article:** Stephen Langton.
- ANTONOPOULOU, THEODORA, M.Phil. (Oxon.), D. Phil. (Oxon.) Dumbarton Oaks Fellow in Byzantine Studies (Trustees for Harvard University) 1995–96; Assistant Professor of Byzantine Literature, Department of Philology, Faculty of Humanities and Social Sciences, University of Patras, Patras, Greece. **Articles:** Leo VI, Byzantine Emperor; Theodora, Byzantine Empress (1).
- ANTRY, THEODORE, J., OPraem, Ph.D., Archivist, Daylesford Abbey, Paoli, Pa.; Secretary, Premonstratensian Commission on Canonical Life and Spirit of the Order; Socius, Premonstratensian Historical Commission. **Articles:** Norbert of Xanten, St.; Premonstratensians.
- \*APOSTOLOS-CAPPADONA, DIANE, Ph.D., Takoma Park, MD. **Article:** Dali, Salvador.
- \*APPGATE, BENNETT, Vicar for Education, Columbus, Oh. **Article:** Elwell, Clarence.
- \*ARANEDA BRAVO, FIDEL, parish priest, Dean of *Portales*, Santiago, Chile. **Article:** Canas y Calvo, Blas.
- \*ARB, RENÉE MARIE, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Art, University of Massachusetts at Boston, Mass. **Article:** Bernini, Giovanni Lorenzo.
- \*ARBESMANN, RUDOLPH EUGEN, OSA, Ph.D., Professor of Classics, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Asceticism; Daimon; Henry of Friemar; Prayer; Purification.
- \*ARCE, FRANCISCO XAVIER GONZÁLEZ, SJ, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, Montezuma Seminary, Montezuma, N.Mex., and Instituto Libre de Filosofía, Mexico City, Mexico. **Article:** Polyglot Bibles.
- ARIENS, MICHAEL S., J.D., LL.M., Professor of Law, St. Mary's University of San Antonio, San Antonio, Tex. **Article:** Church and State in the U.S. (Legal History), 4. Search for Solution (1900-2001).
- ARMSTRONG, REGIS J., OFMCap., M.S.Ed., Ph.D., Lecturer and Governor, Franciscan International Study Centre, Canterbury, Kent, England. **Articles:** Brady, Ignatius Charles; Casey, Solanus; Francis of Assisi, St.; Sheehan, Luke Francis. The articles on Solanus Casey and Luke Sheehan previously appeared in the *Encyclopedia of the Irish in America*, published in 1999 by the University of Notre Dame Press.
- \*ARNALDEZ, R., Professor, Université de Lyon, Lyon, France. **Article:** Philo Judaeus.
- \*ARNAUT, SALVADOR DIAS, Licentiate in Medicine, Doctor in History, Assistant Professor, Faculty of Letters, University of Coimbra, Portugal. **Article:** Coimbra, University of.
- \*ARNOLD, MAGDA B., Professor of Psychology and Director of the Behavior Laboratory, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Imagination.
- \*ARNS, EVARISTO PAULO, OFM, Doctorate (Sorbonne), Professor, Catholic University of Petrópolis, Estado do Rio, Brazil; Editor, *Sponsa Christi*. **Article:** Book, The Ancient.
- \*ARROU, PIERRE, Bach. ès lettres, Secretary, Editorial Board, *Bâtir*, Paris, France. **Article:** Bloy, Léon Henri Marc.
- \*ASCHMANN, MOTHER MARY FRANCIS, PCC, Abbess, Poor Clares Monastery of Our Lady of Guadalupe, Roswell, N.Mex.; playwright. **Article:** Poor Clares.
- ASHKAR, CHORBISHOP DOMINIC F., Ph.D., Pastor, Our Lady of Lebanon, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Sharbel Makhlof, St.
- \*ASHLEY, BENEDICT M., OP, Ph.D. (Political Science), S.T.Lr., Ph.D. (Philosophy), S.T.Praes., President and Professor of Philosophy, Aquinas Institute of Philosophy and Theology, River Forest, Ill. **Articles:** Education, Philosophy of, 1. Historical Development; Final Causality; Liberal Arts.
- \*ASHWORTH, HENRY, OSB, Abbey of Quarr, Ryde, Isle of Wight, England. **Articles:** Gelasian Sacramentary; Gregorian Sacramentary; Leonine Sacramentary; Libelli Missarum; Sacramentaries, I: Historical; Stowe Missal.
- \*ASPELL, PATRICK JOSEPH, OMI, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Oblate College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Anaxagoras; Plato.
- \*ASSELIN, JEAN PIERRE, CSSR, Diploma in Archival Science (Vatican School), Hist.Eccl.Lic., Provincial Archivist, Sainte-Anne de Beaupré, Canada. **Article:** Anne and Joachim, SS.
- \*ATTRIDGE, HAROLD W., Department of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Hebrews, Epistle to the.
- \*ATTWATER, DONALD A., writer, translator, and editor, London, England. **Article:** Palmer, William.
- \*ATZERT, EDWARD PETER, SS, S.T.B., M.A., Professor of Speech and Homiletics, St. John's Provincial Seminary, Plymouth, Mich. **Article:** Lefevere, Peter Paul.
- \*AUBERT, ROGER FRANÇOIS, Docteur en histoire, Docteur et Maître en théologie, Dr. (h.c.), Professor, University of Louvain, Belgium. **Articles:** Antonelli, Giacomo; Dupanloup, Felix Antoine Philibert; Ferretti, Gabriele; Pius IX, Pope.
- \*AUMANN, JORDAN, OP, M.A., S.T.Lr., S.T.D., Ph.L., Director, Institute of Spiritual Theology, River Forest, Ill.; Literary Editor, Cross and Crown Series of Spirituality. **Articles:** Arinterro, Juan Gonzalez; Bilocation, Mystical; Clairvoyance, Spiritual; Consolations, Spiritual; Contemplation; Ecstasy (in Christian Mysticism); Levitation; Locations; Louis of Granada; Mystical Phenomena; Recollection; Visions.
- \*AUMANN, JORDAN, OP, S.T.D., Professor Emeritus at Pontifical University of St. Thomas Aquinas, Rome; Consultor to the Sacred Congregation for the Clergy and Catechetics and to the Sacred Congregation for the Evangelization of Peoples. **Article:** Felici, Pericle.
- \*AUSTIN, GERARD, Assistant Professor of Liturgy, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Liturgy.
- \*AUVRAY, PAUL FRANÇOIS, COOr, Licencié ès lettres, S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Scholasticate of the Oratory, Montsoul (Seine-et-Oise), France. **Articles:** Morin, Jean; Simon, Richard; Thomassin (Louis d'Eynac).
- \*AVATO, ROSE M., Associate Editor, *Catholic Almanac*, Clifton, N.J. **Article:** Catholic Almanac.
- \*AVELING, HUGH, OSB, B.A. (Cantab.), Headlands, Melbourn-near-Lincoln, England. **Articles:** Belayse, John; Constable, Cuthbert; Cromwell, Oliver; Gifford, William; John of Feckenham.
- AVELLA, STEVEN M., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Marquette University,

- ty, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** California, Catholic Church in.
- \*AVELLAR, GILBERT RALPH, SJ, B.S., M.A., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Article:** Silveira, Gon&cedil;alo da, Ven.
- \*BAARS, CONRAD W., M.D., psychiatrist, Rochester, Minn. **Article:** Compulsion.
- \*BACCETTI, ENRICO, OSB, S.T.D., Vicar-General of the Vallombrosian Congregation, Vallombrosa, Italy. **Article:** Vallombrosans.
- \*BACH, MARGARET MARY, RSHM., M.A., Chairman, Department of Philosophy, Marymount College, Tarrytown, N.Y. **Articles:** Sense Knowledge; Sensibles; Sensism.
- \*BACIGALUPO, LEONARD F., OFM, M.Ed., Lect.Gen., St. Anthony Friary, Catskill, N.Y. Diploma in Library Science and in Archival Science (Vatican School), President, Immaculate Conception Seminary, College of Philosophy, Troy, N.Y. **Article:** Activism.
- \*BACKMUND, NORBERT, OPraem, Lector in Ecclesiastical History, Abbey of Windberg, Bavaria, Germany. **Articles:** Airvault, Monastery of; Ardenne, Monastery of; Chur, Monastery of; Floreff, Monastery of; Frigolet, Monastery of; Gorres-Gesellschaft; Heeswijk, Monastery of; Hildegunde of Meer, Bl.; Hugh of Fosse, Bl.; Kasper, Katharina, Bl.; Mallinckrodt, Pauline von, Bl.; Marienberg, Abbey of; Mont-Cornillon, Monastery of; Nonnberg, Abbey of; Park (Le Parc), Monastery of; Sankt Florian, Monastery of; Tongerloof, Abbey of; Wessobrunn, Abbey of.
- \*BAGATTI, BELLARMINO, OFM, Arch.Christ.Dr., Professor of Christian Archeology, Franciscan Biblical Institute, Jerusalem, Jordan. **Article:** Palestine, 7. Holy Places.
- \*BAGLEY, CHARLOTTE HARTWELL, B.A., Vienna, Va. **Article:** Litany of Loreto.
- BAILEY, C., **Article:** Pittsburgh, Diocese of.
- \*BAILEY, JAMES HENRY, Ph.D., historian and editor, Petersburg, Va. **Article:** Van de Vyver, Augustine.
- \*BALLARGEON, ANATOLE OMER, OMI, Professor of Speech and Homiletics, Oblate Seminary, South Natick, Mass.; Editor, English edition, *Catholic Homiletic Service*, Catholic Centre, University of Ottawa, Canada. **Article:** Assumption, Sisters of the.
- \*BAIOCCHI, STEFANO, OSB, Bursar, Guestmaster, and Historian, Abbey of St. Paul, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Farfa, Abbey of; Saint Paul-outside-the-Walls, Abbey of; San Salvatore (Maggiore), Abbey of; Thomas of Farfa, St.
- \*BAKER, DUDLEY LOUIS, A.C.S.W., M.S.W., Executive Secretary, Superior Council of the U.S., Society of St. Vincent de Paul, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Mulry, Thomas Maurice; St. Vincent de Paul, Society of.
- \*BAKER, JOSEPH W., Msgr., Archdiocese of St. Louis, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Ritter, Joseph.
- \*BAKER-SMITH, MALCOLM P. DOMINIC, B.A. and M.A. (Cantab.), Lecturer in English, St. Thomas More College, University of Saskatchewan, Saskatoon, Canada. **Article:** Volusenus, Florentius.
- \*BALAS, DAVID L., OCis, Chairman, Department of Theology, University of Dallas, Irving, Tx. **Articles:** Apologetics (History of) [part 2].
- \*BALCH, ROSCOE ARTHUR, Ph.D., Associate Professor, Marist College, Poughkeepsie, N.Y. **Articles:** Alberic of Utrecht, St.; Ansfriid, Bl.; Bernulf, St.; Gregory of Utrecht, St.; Hubert of Maastricht, St.; Jeron (Hieron), St.; Leonius, Bl.; Radbod of Utrecht, St.; Trudo of Brabant (Trond), St.
- BALDE, SISTER EVANGELA, OP, B.A., Archivist, Dominican Sisters of Mission San Jose, Fremont, Calif. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of the Queen of the Holy Rosary (Mission San Jose, Calif).
- \*BALDI, DONATUS SANTE, S.T.D., formerly Professor and Rector, Franciscan Biblical Institute, Jerusalem, Jordan (deceased Feb. 15, 1965). **Article:** Jerusalem.
- \*BALDOVIN, JOHN F., SJ, Associate Professor of Historical and Liturgical Theology, Jesuit School of Theology, Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Liturgics.
- BALDWIN, LOUIS, Staff Writer, *The Catholic Standard & Times*, Pittsburgh, Penn. **Article:** Philadelphia, Archdiocese of.
- \*BALDWIN, MARSHALL W., Ph.D., Professor of History, New York University, N.Y. **Articles:** Baldwin, King of Jerusalem; Bulla Cruciat; Celestine II, Pope; Godfrey of Bouillon; John of Monte Corvino; Lucius II, Pope; William of Ruisbroek (Ruysbroeck).
- \*BALIC, CHARLES LAWRENCE, S.T.D., Doctor (h.c.), Professor of Dogmatic and Marian Theology and Scholastic Literature, Antonianum, Rome, Italy; Professor of Marian Theology, University of the Lateran, Rome, Italy; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Duns Scotus, John; Henry of Harclay; Scotism.
- \*BALKAN, PASCHAL JOSEPH, OCSO, St. Joseph's Abbey, Spencer, Mass. **Article:** Precept.
- \*BALLMANN, EVERETT A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Little Rock, Ark. **Articles:** Cyrus, King of Persia; Darius I, King of Persia; Esther, Book of.
- \*BANGERT, WILLIAM VALENTINE, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Professor of History, St. Andrew-on-Hudson, Poughkeepsie, N.Y. **Articles:** Aloysius Gonzaga, St.; Avellino, Andrew St.; Faber, Peter (Favre, Lefevre), Bl.; Kostka, Stanislaus, St.
- \*BANICK, REV. MONSIGNOR THOMAS V., S.T.D., Pastor, St. Mary's Church, Wilkes-Barre, Pa. **Article:** O'Connor, Martin.
- \*BANKS, ROBERT JOSEPH, S.T.L., J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, Mass. **Article:** Ceremonies, Congregation of.
- \*BANNAN, ALFRED JOHN, M.A., Department of History, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Butler, Charles; Milner, John.
- \*BANNON, JOHN FRANCIS, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of History and Director of the Department, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Astrain, Antonio; Lafitau, Joseph Francois; Salvatierra, Juan Maria; Segesser, Philipp.
- \*BARAUT OBIOLS, CEBRIÀ, OSB, Hist.Eccl.D., paleographer; monk and Archivist, Abbey of Montserrat, Barcelona, Spain. **Articles:** Andorra; Montserrat, Abbey of.
- \*BARBARITO, LUIGI, Rt. Rev., J.C.D., Auditor of First Class, Sacred Congregation of Foreign Ecclesiastical Affairs; Member of Section I, Foreign Affairs, Papal Secretariate of State, Vatican City, Italy. **Article:** Vatican City, State of.
- BARBERO, MARIO, IMC, Ph.D., Rector, Consolata Fathers, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Allamano, Giuseppe, Bl.; Prisca (Priscilla) and Aquila.
- \*BARBIERI, AMEDEO LUIGI, PIME, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, Mary-

- glade Seminary, Memphis, Mich. **Article:** Nazirites.
- \*BARBIERI, WILLIAM A., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Animal Rights; *Sollicitudo rei socialis*.
- BARLOW, JONATHAN H., M.Div., Ph.D. Student, Saint Louis University, St. Louis, Missouri. **Article:** John de Sacrobosco.
- \*BARNES, ANNIE MADELEINE, Dr.Phil. (Berne), Ph.D. (Oxon.), M.A. (Oxon.), Fellow and Tutor in French, St. Anne's College, Oxford, England; University Lecturer in French Literature, University of Oxford, England. **Article:** Duvergier de Hauranne, Jean.
- \*BARNES, CARL F., JR., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Art History, The Pennsylvania State University, University Park, Pa. **Articles:** Church Architecture, History of, 5: Gothic; Cluniac Art and Architecture.
- \*BARNES, MICHAEL H., Ph.D., Department of Religious Studies, University of Dayton. **Article:** Creationism.
- \*BARNETT, WILLIAM FRANCIS, S.T.L., S.S.L., Associate Editor, *Catholic Star Herald*, Camden, N.J. **Articles:** Booths (Tabernacles), Feast of; Satan.
- \*BARNOLA, PEDRO PABLO, SJ, S.T.L., Doctor of Philosophy and Letters, Caracas, Venezuela. **Articles:** Coll y Prat, Narcisco; Guevara y Lira, Silvestre; Mendez, Ramon Ignacio.
- \*BARQUIN Y RUIZ, ANDRÈS, Licentiate in Law, Docteur en sciences historiques (Louvain), historian and journalist; Director, Círculo de Estudios Cívicos "San Pío X," and Círculo de Historia "Toribio Esquivel Obregón" en Integrisimo Nacional, Mexico City, Mexico. **Article:** Manriquez y Zarate, Jose de Jesus.
- \*BARRERA, ISSAAC QUIRÓS, Professor of Spanish Literature, Quito, Ecuador. **Article:** González Suárez, Federico.
- \*BARRETT, SISTER MARY MATILDA, SL, M.A., Archivist, Loretto Motherhouse, Nerinx, Ky. **Articles:** Howlett, William Joseph; Loretto, Sisters of.
- \*BARRETT, ROBERT PAUL, SMA, Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Peter's Regional Seminary, Cape Coast, Ghana, Africa. **Articles:** Benjamin; Ephraim; Judah.
- \*BARRON, WILLIAM STANTON, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Regis College, Weston, Mass. **Articles:** Church, History of, III (Early Modern: 1500-1789); Jacobazzi, Domenico; Reformation, Protestant (on the Continent).
- \*BARROSSE, THOMAS OAKLEY, CSC, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Dean of Studies, Holy Cross College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Love (in the Bible).
- \*BARRY, COLMAN JAMES, OSB, Ph.D., Professor of History and President, St. John's University, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Cahensly, Peter Paul; O'Connell, Denis Joseph; O'Gorman, Thomas; St. John's Abbey and University.
- \*BARRY, DONALD MATTHEW, SJ, M.A. (Philosophy), M.A. (History), Weston, Mass. **Article:** Arias, Francis; Drexel, Jeremias.
- \*BARRY, JOHN GERARD, Ph.D., Lecturer in Medieval History, University College, Galway, Ireland. **Articles:** Dowdall, James; Eustace, Maurice; Kenraghty, Maurice; Talbot, Peter and Richard.
- \*BARRY, SISTER M. JUSTIN, OP, M.A., Mother General of the Sisters of St. Dominic, Congregation of the Most Holy Name, San Rafael, Calif. **Articles:** Anima Christi; Aspilcueta, Martin (Doctor Navarrus); Autpert, Ambrose; Berthier, Jean Baptiste; Carriere, Joseph; Chaumont, Henri; Chautard, Jean Baptiste; Cibot, Pierre Martial; Condren, Charles de; Gay, Charles Louis; Mary of Oignies, Bl.; Poulain, Augustin.
- \*BARRY, SISTER MARY DAVID, OP, Dominican College of San Rafael, San Rafael, Calif. **Articles:** Hildegard of Bingen, St.; Pontas, Jean.
- \*BARRY, SISTER MARY MARTIN, OP, Ph.D., Professor of English and Dean of the Graduate School, Dominican College of San Rafael, San Rafael, Calif. **Articles:** Ancrene Riwe; Bruyere, Jeanne Henriette Cecile; Devine, Arthur; Esch, Nicholas van; Fleury, Claude; Hortulus Animae; Marchant, Jacques.
- \*BARTH, LOUIS ALBERT, SJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Cynics; Cyrenaics; Pyrrhonism; Sophists.
- \*BARTMAN, ROGER JOHN, OFM, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Bellarmine College and Ursuline College, Louisville, Ky. **Articles:** Butler, Alban; Callahan, Patrick Henry; Fabri, Filippo (Faber); Joseph of Cupertino, St.; Leopold of Gaiche, Bl.; Murner, Thomas.
- \*BARTOCCEITI, VITTORIO, Rt. Rev., Prof.Apost., S.T.D., J.C.D., Jurisp.D., Litt.D., Priest Secretary, Supremo Tribunale della Segnatura Apostolica; Archpriest, Capitolo del Pantheon, Rome, Italy; founder and Director, *Studia Picena*, Fano, Italy. **Article:** Rules of Law (*Regulae iuris*).
- BARTONE, SISTER CARLOTTA, SHCT, M.A., J.C.L., Tribunal Lodge, Archdiocese of Philadelphia; Canonical Consultant, Religious Law, Religious Communities, Rosemont, Pa. **Articles:** Abbess; Nun; Religious Habit.
- \*BARTRA, ENRIQUE TOMÁS, Ph.L., S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.L., Professor, Faculties of Theology and Law, Pontifical Catholic University, Lima, Peru. **Articles:** Chaves de la Rosa, Pedro José; Goyeneche y Barreda, José Sebastián de; Martínez Compañón y Bujanda, Baltasar Jaime; San Martín, Tomás de.
- \*BARZUN, JACQUES, Ph.D., Seth Low Professor of History and Dean of Faculties and Provost, Columbia University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Berlioz, Louis Hector.
- \*BASCOUR, HILDEBRAND, OSB, Ph.D., monk of the Abbey of Mont César, Louvain, Belgium; Director, *Recherches de Théologie ancienne et médiévale*, and *Bulletin de Théologie ancienne et médiévale*. **Article:** John Buridan.
- \*BASTARRIKA, IÑAKI, OFM, M.A., co-founder, *Jakin*; St. Patrick's Home, Bronx, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Desmairières, María Miguela of the Blessed Sacrament, St.; Diego of Cádiz, Bl.; Jornet e Ibars, Teresa, Bl.; López y Vicuña, Vicenta María, St.; Porrás y Ayllón, Rafaela, Bl.; Segura y Sáenz, Pedro; Torres Acosta, María Soledad, St.; Vedruna, Joaquina de, St.
- \*BASTIAN, RALPH JOHN, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology and Philosophy, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Light of Glory; Poor Souls; Purgatory [part 2].
- \*BATLLORI, MIQUEL, SJ, M.A., Lic. in Law, S.T.L., Ph.D., Editor, *Archivum historicum Societatis Iesu*; Professor of Church History, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Borgia (Borja); Callistus III, Pope.
- \*BATTERSBY, WILLIAM JOHN, CSC, B.A. (English), B.Sc. (Econ.), B.A. (Histo-

- ry), Ph.D., D.H.L. (h.c.), Senior History Master, St. Joseph's College, Beulah Hill, London, England. **Articles:** Benilde, Bl.; Christian Schools of Mercy, Sisters of the; De La Salle, St. John Baptist; Paris, Martyrs of; Postel, Marie Madeleine, St.; Viel, Placida, Bl.
- BATTS, PETER M., OP, Ph.D., D.Th., Associate Pastor, St. Dominic Church, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Lacordaire, Jean Baptiste Henri.
- \*BAUDOIN, LOUIS FRANÇOIS AUGUSTE, Canon, Chancellor of the Diocese of Monaco; Archdeacon of the Cathedral Chapter of Monaco. **Article:** Monaco.
- \*BAUM, GREGORY G., D.Th., Professor, Faculty of Religious Studies, McGill University, Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Social Sin.
- \*BAUM, GREGORY G., D.Th., Professor Emeritus, Faculty of Religious Studies, McGill University, Montreal, Canada. **Article:** Laborem exercens.
- \*BAUM, WILLIAM W., S.T.L., S.T.D., Executive Director, Bishops' Commission for Ecumenical Affairs, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Hogan, John Joseph.
- \*BAUMANN, EDWARD JOSEPH, M.A., Director, Evening and Saturday Division and Summer Division of Villa Madonna College, Covington, Ky.; Director, Covington Diocesan Federation of Sodality; Moderator, Catholic Action Center, Covington; President, Council of Directors and Moderators in the National Federation of Sodality. **Article:** Maes, Camillus Paul.
- BAUMBACH, GERARD F., Ph.D., Executive Vice President and Publisher, William H. Sadler, Inc., New York, N.Y. **Article:** Sadler.
- \*BAUMER, REMIGIUS, Dr.Theol., Editor in Chief, *Lexikon für Theologie und Kirche*, Freiburg im Breisgau, Germany. **Article:** Pigge, Albert (Pighius).
- \*BAUMGAERTNER, MSGR. WILLIAM B., Ph.D., Associate Director, Association of Theological Schools, Vandalia, Ohio. **Article:** Seminary Education, Catholic.
- \*BAUMGAERTNER, WILLIAM LOUIS, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, St. Paul Seminary, St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Genus; Porphyrian Tree; Predicables; Property (Logic); Species.
- \*BAUMGAERTNER, WILLIAM LOUIS, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus, St. Paul Seminary, St. Paul, Minn.; Former Associate Director, Association of Theological Schools (1984-90). **Article:** Association of Theological Schools.
- \*BAUR, JOHANNES, Dr. Phil., Dr.Theol., Professor of Pastoral Theology, Bressanone (Brixen), Italy. **Article:** Schmid, Franz.
- \*BAXTER, JAMES HOUSTON, M.A., B.D., D.Litt., D.D. (h.c. Glasgow), Dr. (h.c. Louvain), Regius Professor of Ecclesiastical History, University of St. Andrews, Scotland. **Articles:** Gerard of York; Henry Murdac; Henry of Newark; John de Offord; Melrose, Abbey of.
- \*BAYNE, WILLIAM WILFRID, OSB, Priory of St. Gregory the Great, Portsmouth, R.I. **Articles:** Benedictines, English; Liturgical Art, History of, 9; Episcopal and Abbatial.
- \*BEACH, SISTER FRANCIS MARY, SND, M.S. in L.S., M.A., Assistant Librarian, Trinity College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Eugenia, St.; Herrad of Landsberg; Ida, Bl.; Mont Sainte-Odile, Convent of.
- \*BEAL, JOHN P., J.C.D., Assistant Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Abortion, Canonical Legislation.
- BEAL, JOHN P., J.C.D., Associate Professor, School of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Provost, James H.
- \*BEAL, TARCÍSIO, OFM, M.A., Academy of American Franciscan History, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Barbosa, Januário da Cunha; Lima, Manuel de Oliveira; Malagrida, Gabriel; Pimenta, Silvério Gomes; Salvador, Vicente do; Sardinha, Pedro Fernandes.
- \*BEARDSLEY, MONROE CURTIS, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Swarthmore College, Swarthmore, Pa. **Article:** Aesthetics.
- \*BEAUDRY, JACQUES OVILA, CSV, S.T.L., Professor of Moral Theology, Scolasticat Saint-Charles, Joliette, P.Q., Canada. **Articles:** Domnus of Antioch; Le Quien, Michel; Neophyte; Orans; Orphan (in the Early Church); Smedt, Charles de.
- \*BEAUFILS, MARCEL, Docteur ès lettres, Professor, Conservatoire National (Classe d'Esthétique générale), and author, Neuilly-sur-Seine, Seine (Paris), France. **Articles:** Villa-Lobos, Heitor; Wagner, Richard.
- \*BEAUREGARD, ERVING EDWARD, M.A., Associate Professor of History, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Booth, William; Fry, Elizabeth; Irving, Edward; Liberal Catholic Church.
- \*BECAMEL, MARCEL, Canon, S.T.D., Professor of Fundamental Theology and Church History, Grand-Seminaire d'Albi, Tarn, France. **Article:** Riviere, Jean.
- \*BECERRA LÓPEZ, RICARDO, OFM, Licenciante in Pedagogy, Licenciante in Archival Science, Teacher, Universidad Nacional Autónoma, Mexico City, Mexico. **Article:** Borda, Andrés de.
- \*BECK, HENRY G. J., Very Rev., S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Church History, Immaculate Conception Seminary, Darlington, N.J. **Articles:** Amandus, St.; Antipope; Arles; Arras, Councils of; Auxerre; Benedict II, Pope, St.; Caesarius of Arles, St.; Constantine, Pope; Eugene II, Pope; Gregory IV, Pope; Gregory of Tours, St.; Grenoble; Hilary of Arles, St.; Hincmar of Reims; Honoratus of Arles, St.; Honorius I, Pope; John IV, Pope; John V, Pope; John VI, Pope; John VII, Pope; Leo II, Pope, St.; Martin of Tours, St.; Merovingians; Narbonne; Nicholas I, Pope, St.; Salvian of Marseilles; Vincent of Lérins, St.
- \*BECK, LESLIE JOHN, M.A., Ph.D., Licenciante ès lettres, Diplôme des Hautes Études, formerly Lecturer in Philosophy, Merton College, Oxford, England. **Articles:** Cartesianism; Descartes, René.
- \*BECKER, SISTER JOHANNA, OSB, B.F.A., Associate Professor in Art, College of St. Benedict, and designer, Vestment Department, Convent of St. Benedict, St. Joseph, Minn. **Articles:** Liturgical Art, History of, 8; Liturgical Vestments; St. Anselm Priory (Tokyo).
- \*BECKMAN, PETER PAUL, OSB, Ph.D., Professor of History, St. Benedict's College, Atchison, Kans. **Articles:** Fink, Louis Mary (Michael); Hersfeld, Abbey of; Hirsau, Abbey of; Prum, Abbey of; St. Benedict's Abbey.
- \*BECKMANN, MARTIN ALVIN, OSB, S.T.L., St. John Vianney Minor Seminary, Elkhorn, Nebr. **Articles:** Ampullae; Anchor.
- \*BECQUÉ, MAURICE, CSSR, S.T.D., Rector, Redemptorist House of St. Joseph, Brussels, Belgium. **Article:** Dechamps, Victor Auguste.

- \*BEECH, GEORGE THOMAS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Western Michigan University, Kalamazoo, Mich. **Articles:** Saint-Jouin-de-Marnes, Abbey of; Saint-Maixent, Abbey of.
- \*BEGG, CHRISTOPHER, S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Pentateuchal Studies.
- BEGG, CHRISTOPHER, Ph.D., S.T.D., Professor of Old Testament, Department of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Josephus, Flavius.
- \*BEGGIANI, SEELY JOSEPH, S.T.D., Instructor in Theology and Philosophy, St. John College of Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Catholicos.
- \*BEGGIANI, SEELY JOSEPH, S.T.D., Archbishop, Rector of Maronite Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Maronite Church (U.S.); Lebanon, Christianity in.
- BEGGIANI, SEELY JOSEPH, S.T.D., Adjunct Associate Professor, Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Maronite Church; Maronite Liturgy.
- BEHA, SISTER MARIE, OSC, Ph.D., Monastery of St. Clare, Greenville, South Carolina. **Article:** Franciscans, Second Order.
- \*BEHRENDTS, FREDERICK OTTEN, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N.C. **Articles:** Benno of Metz; Fulbert of Chartres; Gerald of Aurillac, St.; Hoger of Bremen-Hamburg, St.
- \*BEICHNER, PAUL EDWARD, CSC, Ph.D., Professor of English and Dean of the Graduate School, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Gower, John.
- \*BEIKMAN, DONALD R., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Music, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, Pa.; organist. **Articles:** Daquin, Louis Claude; Fischer, Johann Kaspar Ferdinand; Froberger, Johann Jakob.
- \*BEISSEL, ROBERT MANNES, OP, M.A., S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Jacobina of Pisa, Bl.; Lawrence of Ripafraffa, Bl.; Meynard, Andre; Piny, Alexander.
- \*BEITZINGER, ALFONS JOSEPH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Politics, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Anarchism; Social Contract.
- \*BEKKER-NEILSEN, HANS, Cand.Mag., Teaching Fellow, University of Copenhagen, Denmark; Assistant Editor, *The Arnaganean Dictionary of Old Norse*. **Articles:** Grundtvig, Nikolai Frederik Severin; Hallvard Vebjornsson, St.; Helen of Skovde, St.; Herrerisvad, Abbey of; Nicholas of Aarhus, Bl.; Nicholas Hermansson, St.; Olaf I Tryggvesson, King of Norway; Olaf II, King of Norway, St.; Olsson, Erik (Olai); Thorlak Thorhallsson, St.; William of Aebelholt, St.
- \*BELL, JAMES ERNEST, SM, Assistant General, Office of the Society of Mary, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Bataillon, Pierre Marie; Chanel, Peter, St.; Oceania, The Catholic Church in.
- \*BELL, JOHN ALBERT, Ph.L., Director, African Research and Information Center, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Equatorial Guinea, The Catholic Church in; Kolbe, Frederick Charles; Sudan, The Catholic Church in; Welch, Sidney; Western Sahara.
- \*BELLANTONIO, ALFREDO, OM, S.T.L., J.C.D., Church of S. Andrea delle Fratte, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Barré, Nicholas, Bl.; Francis of Paola, St.; Minims.
- \*BELLET, PAULINUS, OSB, S.T.D., S.S.L., monk of the Abbey of Montserrat, Barcelona, Spain; Associate Professor of Semitics, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Agobard of Lyons, St.; Claudius of Turin; Florus of Lyons; Severus ibn al-Mukaffa.
- \*BELVEDERI, RAFFAELE, Doctor of Letters, Lecturer in Modern History, Faculty of Letters, University of Bologna, Italy. **Article:** Passionei, Domenico.
- \*BENEDETTO, ARNOLD JOSEPH, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Jesuit House of Studies and Spring Hill College, Mobile, Ala. **Articles:** Concurrency, Divine; Conservation, Divine; Fonseca, Peter da; Maurus, Sylvester; Suarezianism.
- \*BENNETT, ROLAND L., OMI, Ph.B., Member, Promoting Group, Movement for a Better World, Oblate College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Movement for a Better World.
- \*BENTIVEGNA, JOSEPH, SJ, Doctor of Classical Letters, S.T.D., Professor of Theology in the Scholasticate, Ignatianum Collegium Maximum, Messina, Italy. **Articles:** Apollinaris of Laodicea; Euthymius the Great, St.; Eutychius, Patriarch of Constantinople; Julian of Eclanum; Nepos of Arsinoe.
- \*BERG, PAUL CLEMENT, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Sacred Heart Seminary, and Instructor of Theology, Mercy College, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Time (in the Old Testament).
- BERGANT, DIANNE, CSA, Ph.D., Professor of Old Testament Studies, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Women in the Bible [part 1: Old Testament].
- \*BERGEN, FRANKLYN JOSEPH, SJ, A.B., Ph.L., S.T.L., Professor of Theology, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Judde, Claude; Plus, Raoul.
- \*BERGMANN, ROSEMARIE LOUISE, Ph.D., Lecturer in Fine Arts, McGill University, Montreal, Canada. **Article:** Pieta.
- \*BERMEJO, ALOYSIUS MARIA, SJ, Professor of Dogmatic Theology, De Nobili College, and Prefect of Studies, Pontifical Athenaeum, Poona, India. **Articles:** Circumincision; Person, Divine; Properties, Divine Personal.
- \*BERNAD, MIGUEL ANSELMO, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.L., Professor of Literature, Ateneo de Manila, Philippine Islands. **Article:** Philippine Independent Church.
- \*BERNARD, LOUIS LEON, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Modern European History, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Caulet, Francois Etienne; Declaration of the French Clergy; Le Camus, Etienne; Louis XIV, King of France.
- \*BERNAS, CASIMIR, OCSO, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Christian Archeology and Prefect of Studies, Holy Trinity Abbey, Huntsville, Utah. **Articles:** Agape; Bartolucci, Giulio; Breaking of Bread; Lord's Supper, The; Mammon; Sin Against the Holy Spirit.
- \*BERNDT, RONALD MURRAY, Ph.D., Professor of Anthropology and Head of the Department, University of Western Australia, Nedlands, Western Australia. **Article:** Totemism.
- BERNHARDT, JOHN W., Ph.D. Professor of History, San Jose State University, San Jose, California. **Article:** Henry II, Roman Emperor, St.
- \*BERRETTI, SISTER MARY CECILY, RCD, B.A., Catechist, Parish Visitor, Span-

- ish Apostolate, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Christian Doctrine, Sisters of Our Lady of.
- \*BERRY, SISTER MARY ST. VIRGINIA, BVM, Xavier High School, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Clarke, Mary Frances, Mother.
- \*BERRYMAN, PHILLIP, Writer and translator, Philadelphia, Pa. **Articles:** Central America, Catholic Church in; Liberation Theology, Latin America.
- \*BERSCHNEIDER, CLIFFORD JOSEPH, M.A., Assistant Professor of History and Chairman of the Social Science Division, Colby College, Waterville, Maine. **Articles:** Calov, Abraham; Gerhard, Johann; Hollaz, David; Quenstedt, Johann Andreas; Turretini.
- \*BERTAUD, EMILE, OSB, monk of the Abbey of Saint-Wandrille (Seine-Maritime), France. **Article:** Reading, Spiritual.
- \*BERTHELOT DU CHESNAY, CHARLES, CJM, Ph.L., S.T.L., Licencié ès lettres, Archivist, Congrégation de Jésus et Marie (Eudistes), Paris, France; Chargé de cours d'histoire moderne, Catholic University of Angers, France. **Articles:** Anticlericalism; Appeal to a Future Council; Clericalism; Eudes, John, St.; Gallicanism; Laicism.
- \*BERTIN, GIORGIO, OFM, Nairobi, Kenya. **Article:** Somalia, the Church in.
- \*BERTOCCI, PETER ANTHONY, Ph.D., Borden Parker Bowne Professor of Philosophy, Boston University, Boston, Mass. **Article:** Brightman, Edgar Sheffield.
- \*BETANCOURT, ANA MARTA, Maestro de Historia, Research Scholar, Instituto Nacional de Antropología, e Historia, Mexico City, Mexico **Article:** Veltancourt, Agustín de.
- \*BETHELL, DENIS LESLIE, B.A., M.A., B.Litt., Lecturer, University of Reading, England. **Articles:** Corbeil, William of; Lexington, Stephen de.
- \*BETTS, JOHN RICKARDS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Onahan, William James; Orton, William Aylott.
- \*BEUKEN, W. H., Dr. of Dutch Literature, formerly Headmaster, Roman Catholic Lyceum, Helmond, Netherlands **Article:** Coornhert, Dirck Volkertszoon.
- \*BEUMER, JOHANNES, SJ, Dr.Theol., Professor of Fundamental Theology, Hochschule St. Georgen, Frankfurt am Main, Germany. **Articles:** Denzinger, Heinrich Joseph; Lercher, Ludwig.
- \*BÉVENOT, MAURICE, SJ, M.A. (Oxon.), Mag.Aggreg.Fac.Theol. (Gregorian University), Professor of Fundamental Theology and Lecturer in Patristics, Heythrop College, Oxfordshire, England; Consultor, Secretariate for Promoting Christian Unity, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Cyprian, St.; Firmilian of Caesarea.
- \*BEYENKA, SISTER M. MELCHIOR, OP, Ph.D., Professor of Classics and Dean of Studies, Edgewood College, Madison, Wis. **Articles:** Ad Regias Agni Dapes; Adeste Fideles; Consors Paterni Luminis; Creator Alme Siderum; Custodes Hominum Psallimus Angelos; Deus, Tuorum Militum; Ecce Iam Noctis Tenuatur Embra; En Clara Vox Redarguit; En Ut Superba Crimum; Ex More Docti Mystico.
- \*BEZOU, HENRY CHARLES, M.A., Litt.D., Archdiocesan Superintendent of Schools, New Orleans, La. **Articles:** Baton Rouge, Diocese of; Blanc, Anthony; Chapelle, Placide Louis; De la Croix, Charles; Louisiana, Catholic Church in; New Orleans, Archdiocese of; Odin, John Mary; Penalver y Cardenas, Luis Ignacio; Rummel, Joseph Francis.
- \*BIALAS, ANDREW ANTHONY, CSV, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Dogma, Viatorian Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Angelology; Angels, 3. Devotion to; Mystical Marriage; Sacra Virginitas.
- \*BIANCHI, SISTER MARY CLARA, Dr. of Letters, Historiographer, Istituto delle Suore di Carita delle Sante, Milan, Italy; collaborator, *Ascendere*. **Articles:** Capitanio, Bartolomea, St.; Gerosa, Vincenza, St.
- \*BIANCHINI, PIO, CRS, Dr. of Classical Literature, University of the Sacred Heart, Milan, Italy. **Articles:** Emiliani, Jerome, St.; Somascan Fathers.
- \*BICHSEL, MARCEL ALFREAD, B.D., M.S.M., Docteur ès lettres, Professor of Church Music and Chairman of the Department, Eastman School of Music, University of Rochester, and Professor of Music, Colgate Rochester Divinity School, Rochester, N.Y. **Articles:** Hymns and Hymnals, I: Historical Developments.
- \*BIECHLER, JAMES E., Associate Professor of Religion, La Salle College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Mysticism.
- \*BIECHLER, JAMES EUGENE, M.A., J.C.L., Secretary to Diocesan Tribunal, Defender of the Bond, La Crosse, Wis. **Article:** La Crosse, Diocese of.
- \*BIELER, LUDWIG, Ph.D., Professor of Palaeography and Late Latin, University College, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** Hibernensis Collectio; Patrick, St.; Penitentials.
- \*BIERMANN, BENNO M. THEOBALD, OP, Dr. Theol., Lecturer in Missiology, Dominican Studium, Walberberg, Germany. **Articles:** Capillas, Francis de, Bl.; Cruz, Gaspar da; Labat, Jean Baptiste; Morales, Juan Bautista; Ricci, Vittorio; Salazar, Domingo de; Santos, João dos.
- \*BIEZAIS, HARALDS, Dr.Theol., Dr.Phil., Associate Professor of the History of Religions, University of Uppsala, Sweden. **Article:** Baltic Religion.
- \*BIGELOW, ARTHUR LYND, Ph.L., Professor of Graphics and Bellmaster, Princeton University, Princeton, N.J.; consultant on the design of towers, chimes, and carillons. **Article:** Bells.
- \*BIGGANE, EDWARD JOSEPH, SMA, S.T.L., M.A. (Social Science), M.A. (History), Professor of History, Queen of Apostles College and Seminary, Dedham, Mass. **Article:** African Missions, Society of.
- \*BIGGS, ANSELM GORDON, OSB, Ph.D., Chairman of the Department of History, Executive Vice President, Academic Dean, and Admissions Officer, Belmont Abbey College, Belmont, N.C. **Articles:** Anselm of Nonantola, St.; Benedictines; Bernard Tolomei, Bl.; Domingo de la Calzada, St.; Felix of Valois, St.; Gerald of Braga, St.; Haid, Leo Michael; John of Matha, St.; Santiago de Compostela; Thierry of Fleury.
- \*BIHN, SISTER MARY TERESITA, SHF, M.A., Principal of Holy Ghost School of Religion, Fremont, Calif.; Vocation Directress, Holy Family Motherhouse, Mission San Jose, Calif. **Article:** Holy Family, Sisters of the.
- \*BILANIUK, PETRO BORYS TERESZKOWY-CZ, S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, St. Michael's College, University of Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Anima Naturaliter Christiana; Soul, Human, 5. Theology; Traducianism.
- \*BILTON, WILLIAM, CJM, Executive Secretary, National Assembly of Religious Brothers, Buffalo, N.Y. **Article:** National Assembly of Religious Brothers.



- \*BIRRELL, THOMAS ANTHONY, M.A. (Cantab.), Professor of English and American Literature, Catholic University of Nijmegen, Netherlands. **Articles:** Austin, John; Corker, James Maurus; Oates Plot; Sabran, Louis de; Sergeant, John.
- BIRZER, BRAD, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Hillsdale College, Hillsdale, Mich. **Article:** North Dakota, Catholic Church in.
- \*BISCHOFF, JOHN GREVEN, SJ, A.B., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Frins, Victor; Raynaud, Théophile; Regis, John Francis, St.
- \*BISCHOFF, WILLIAM NORBERT, SJ, S.T.B., Ph.D., Chairman, Department of History, Gonzaga University, Spokane, Wash. **Articles:** Cataldo, Joseph Mary; Palladino, Lawrence Benedict.
- \*BISSON, THOMAS NOEL, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Brown University, Providence, R.I. **Article:** Saint-Guilhem-du-Désert, Abbey of.
- \*BISSONNETTE, TOMÁS G., M.A., Cert., Instituto Pastoral Latinoamericano, Quito; Hispanic Ministry, Mundelein College; Teacher, Midwest Hispanic Center, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Basic Christian Communities.
- \*BLACHERE, MOTHER MARIE-DENYSE DU ST. SACREMENT, Superior General, Institut de l'Assomption, Paris, France. **Article:** Assumption, Religious of the.
- \*BLACKLEY, FRANK DONALD, Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Alberta, Edmonton, Canada. **Articles:** John of Langton; John of Appleby; Ralph Strode; Ralph Higden; Robert Waldby of York; Roger of Swyneshed; Taylor, William; Uthred of Bolden; Wykeham, William of.
- \*BLACKWELL, RICHARD JOSEPH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Democritus; Empedocles; Pythagoras and the Pythagorean; Wolff, Christian; Zeno of Elea.
- \*BLAIN, LIONEL ALBERT, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Our Lady of Providence Seminary, Warwick, R.I. **Article:** Jaspers, Karl.
- \*BLAKELEY, THOMAS JOHN, Ph.D., First Assistant, Institute of East-European Studies, University of Fribourg, Switzerland; Managing Editor, *Studies in Soviet Thought*. **Article:** Materialism, Dialectical and Historical.
- BLANCHETTE, OLIVA, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Blondel, Maurice.
- \*BLAND, SISTER JOAN, SND, M.A., Ph.D., Professor of History, Trinity College, Washington, D.C.; Director of Provincial Development, Sisters of Notre Dame de Namur. **Articles:** Billiard, Marie Rose Julie, St.; McGoarty, Julia, Sister; Notre Dame de Namur, Sisters of; Secret Societies, Church Policy on; Van der Schrieck, Louise, Sister.
- \*BLANKINSHIP, KHALID YAHYAH, Ph.D., Department of Religion, Temple University, Philadelphia, PA. **Article:** Sunnites.
- BLANTZ, THOMAS E., CSC, Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Notre Dame du Lac, University of.
- \*BLECKER, PAULIN MICHAEL, OSB, Ph.D., Professor of History, St. John's University, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Austreberta, St.; Bertha of Blangy, St.; Bertulf of Renty, St.; Bonitus of Clermont, St.; Claudius of Condat, St.; Ermin, St.; Eusebia of Saint-Cyr, St.; Évroul (Ebrulf), St.; Reginald of Canterbury; Ursmar, St.
- \*BLENKINSOPP, JOSEPH, SDB, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Melchet Court, Hampshire, England. **Article:** Type and Antitype.
- \*BLET, PIERRE EMILE-MARIE, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Doctorat ès lettres, Professor of Church History, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** La Chaize, Francois de; Le Clerc Du Tremblay, Francois; Mazarin, Jules; Richelieu, Armand Jean du Plessis de.
- \*BLIED, BENJAMIN JOSEPH, M.A., S.T.B., Ph.D., Professor of History, Marian College, Fond du Lac, Wis. **Articles:** Heiss, Michael; Katzer, Frederick Francis Xavier; Leopoldinen Stiftung (Leopoldine Society); Ludwig Missionsverein (Ludwig Mission Society); Verwyst, Chrysostom Adrian.
- \*BLIGNY, BERNARD, Doctorat ès lettres, Professor of Medieval History, University of Grenoble, France. **Article:** Bruno the Carthusian, St.
- \*BLISS, SISTER MARY BERNADETTE, FC, B.A. Hons., Motherhouse, Filles de la Croix, Liège, Belgium. **Articles:** Daughters of the Cross of Liege; Haze, Marie Thérèse, Bl.
- \*BLOCH, HERBERT, Professor of Greek and Latin, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass., and Senior Fellow of the Society of Fellows; Member of the Board of Syndics, Harvard University Press. **Articles:** Gelasius II, Pope; Monte-Cassino, Archabbey of; Peter the Deacon of Monte Cassino; Pierleoni.
- \*BLOCKER, HYACINTH FRED, OFM, M.A., Chaplain, Mt. Alverno School, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Article:** St. Francis, Brothers of the Poor of.
- \*BLUM, OWEN J., OFM, Ph.D., Professor of History, Quincy College, Quincy, Ill.; Staff Editor for Medieval Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ad Perennis Vitae Fontem; Alberic of Ostia; Arnulf of Metz, St.; Bernold of Ottobereun, Bl.; Conrad of Ottobereun, Bl.; Constantine the African; Frutolf of Michelsberg; Gerard of Villamagna, Bl.; Gregory VI, Pope; Guido of Pomposa, St.; Herman the German, Bl.; Leo VII, Pope; Leo VI, Pope; Leo V, Pope; Leo VIII, Pope; Leo IX, Pope, St.; Miter; Oligier, Livarius; Pacificus of Novara, Bl.; Peter Damian, St.; Peter the Deacon of Rome, Bl.; Pontius of Balmey, Bl.; Raymond Nonnatus, St.; Robert of Torigny; Saint-Leonard-le-Noblat, Monastery of; Sant' Antimo, Abbey of; Thangmar of Hildesheim; Thietmar (Dietmar) of Merseburg; Thiofrid of Echternach; Thomas II of York; Vaccarius; Veremundus, St.; Wandrille (Wandregisilus), St.
- BLUMENTHAL, UTA-RENAME, Ph.D., Ordinary Professor of History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Clement III, Pope; Clement II, Pope; Nicholas II, Pope; Stephen IX (X), Pope; Victor III, Pope, Bl.
- \*BOBERG, JOHN T., SVD, Secretary-Treasurer, Association of Professors of Missions, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Association of Professors of Missions.
- \*BOBIK, JOSEPH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Ente-lechy; Faculties of the Soul; Soul; Soul, Human, 4. Philosophical Analysis.
- \*BOENKI, OTTO ALOYSIUS, SAC, M.A., Spiritual Director, Pallotti College, W. Hyattsville, Md. **Articles:** Blessed; St. Raphael's Society.
- \*BOKENKOTTER, THOMAS STEPHEN, S.T.L., Docteur ès sciences hi-

- storiques, Assistant Professor of Church History, Mt. St. Mary of the West, Norwood, Ohio. **Articles:** Froude, Richard Hurrell; Halifax, Charles Lindley Wood; Keble, John; Oxford Movement; Pusey, Edward Bouverie; Schmalkaldic League; Staupitz, Johann von; Tractarianism; Ursinus, Zacharias; Whately, Richard.
- \*BOLAND, DANIEL ANTHONY, Very Rev., SSC, M.A., Director, The Columban Fathers, St. Columbans, Nebr. **Article:** Columban Fathers.
- \*BOLAND, FRANK JOHN, CSB, Ph.D., University of Windsor, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** La Salle, Robert Cavalier de.
- \*BOLDRICK, CHARLES CARTER, Rt. Rev., S.T.D., Ph.D., Pastor, Holy Trinity Church, Louisville, Ky. **Article:** McCloskey, William George.
- \*BOLL, SISTER MARY HENRICA, PHJC, Ph.B., M.A., Teacher of Rhetoric and Literary Types, Ancilla Domini Junior College, Donaldson, Ind. **Article:** Poor Handmaids of Jesus Christ.
- \*BOLLE, KEES WILLEM, Ph.D., Assistant Professor for History of Religions and Sanskrit, Brown University, Providence, R.I. **Articles:** Expiation; Sin (Phenomenology of); Temples; Votive Offerings [part 1].
- BOLTON, BRENDA M., M.A. F.S.A. (Fellow of the Society of Antiquaries of London), Senior Lecturer in History (Emerita), University of London, London, United Kingdom. **Articles:** Adrian IV, Pope; Alexander III, Pope; Celestine III, Pope.
- \*BONANSEA, BERNARDINE M., OFM, Ph.D., Lect.Gen., Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Campanella, Tommaso; God in Philosophy, 2. Existence; Hylozoism; Panpsychism; Telesio, Bernardino; William of Champeaux.
- \*BONDI, EUGENE, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Ph.L., Ph.D., Professor of Logic and Dean of Studies, Dominican Studium at St. Stephen's Priory, Dover, Mass. **Articles:** Argumentation; Definition; Sign; Syllogism.
- \*BONÉ, EDOUARD LOUIS, SJ, Ph.L., Lic.Sc.Zool., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Biology and Anthropology, Faculté Philosophie et Théologie S.J., Louvain, Belgium; Head of the Department of Vertebrate Paleontology, and Lecturer in Paleontology and Anthropology, University of Louvain, Belgium. **Article:** Teilhard de Chardin, Pierre.
- \*BONNER, DISMAS W., OFM, J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, St. Joseph Seminary, Teutopolis, Ill. **Articles:** Dimissorial Letters; Reiffenstuel, Anacletus (Johann Georg); Schmalzgrueber, Franz.
- BONNER, GERALD, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus, University of Durham, Durham, England. **Article:** Augustine, Rule of St.
- \*BONNEVILLE, SISTER ST. REGINALD, SM, Director of Vocations, Sisters' Vocation Council in the Archdiocese of New York, Misericordia Hospital, Bronx, N.Y. **Article:** Misericordia Sisters.
- \*BONNICI, ARTHUR, Very Rev., B.A., J.C.B., D.D., Hist. Eccl.Lic., Professor of Church History and Christian Archeology, Royal Malta University; Secretary-General of the Archdiocese of Malta. **Article:** Malta, The Catholic Church in.
- \*BONNIWELL, WILLIAM RAYMOND, OP, M.A., Research Scholar in Medieval History and History of Dominican Rite, St. Vincent's Priory, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Innocent VII, Pope; Innocent VI, Pope; Innocent VIII, Pope; Margaret of Metola, Bl.
- \*BOOS, JACQUES THOMAS, OSB, monk of the Solesmes Congregation, Quarr Abbey, Ryde, Isle of Wight, England. **Article:** Nicholas of Flue, St.
- \*BORAN, MOTHER FRANCIS DE SALES, RSHM, Ph.D., Professor of History, Marymount Junior College, Arlington, Va. **Articles:** Aubenas, Martyrs of; Aubigne, Jean Henri Merle d'; Butler, Marie Joseph, Mother; Fidelis of Sigmaringen, St.; Gorkum, Martyrs of; Phelan, Gerard, Mother; Sacred Heart of Mary, Religious of the; Wagner, Liborius, Bl.
- \*BORCHERS, CLEMENT FRANK, Very Rev., Superior General, The Glenmary Home Missioner Society, Glendale, Ohio. **Article:** Bishop, William Howard.
- BORELLI, JOHN, Ph.D., Associate Director of Secretariat for Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs, United States Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Anglican/Roman Catholic Consultation in the United States (ARC-USA); Anglican/Roman Catholic International Commission (ARCIC); Hotchkin, John F.
- \*BORER, ANTON JOSEPH, Very Rev., SMB, S.T.B., Assistant, Church of the Most Blessed Sacrament, Denver, Colo.; Regional Superior, Bethlehem Fathers. **Articles:** Bethlehem Fathers; Bondolfi, Pietro.
- \*BORROFF, EDITH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Music, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis. **Articles:** Charpentier, Marc Antoine; Couperin, François; Gossec, François Joseph; Gretry, Andre Ernest Modeste; Lully, Jean Baptiste; Rameau, Jean Philippe.
- \*BOTTE, BERNARD, OSB, monk of the Abbey of Mont César, Professor of Liturgy, University of Louvain, Belgium; Director, Institut Supérieure de Liturgie, Paris, France. **Article:** Saturnalia.
- \*BOUCHAUD, JOSEPH, CSSp, B.A, Secretary, Institut de Presse Missionnaire, and Director, Centre de, Documentation et d'Information CSSp, Paris, France. **Articles:** Benin, The Catholic Church in; Cameroon, The Catholic Church in; Chad, The Catholic Church in; Comoros, The Catholic Church in; Congo, Republic of, The Catholic Church in; Gambia, The Catholic Church in; Guinea, The Catholic Church in; Madagascar, The Catholic Church in; Mauritania, The Catholic Church in; Mauritius, The Catholic Church in; Niger, The Catholic Church in; Nigeria, The Catholic Church in; Senegal, The Catholic Church in; Seychelles, The Catholic Church in; Sierra Leone, The Catholic Church in.
- BOUCHER, ANNE-MARIE, Regional Provincial, Little Sisters of Jesus, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Little Sisters of Jesus.
- \*BOUCHER, ROBERT GEORGE, CSSR, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor, Immaculate Conception Seminary, Oconomowoc, Wis. **Articles:** Apollos; Timothy, St.; Titus, St.
- \*BOUDENS, ROBRECHT MAURITS, OMI, Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Church History and Patrology, OMI Scholasticate, Gijzegem, Belgium. **Articles:** Lamennais, Hugues Felicite Robert de; Sri Lanka, the Catholic Church in.
- \*BOURKE, MYLES MATTHEW, Rt. Rev., S.T.D., S.S.L., Dean of Studies, St. Joseph's Seminary, Dunwoodie, Yonkers, New York, N.Y.; Adjunct Professor of Sacred Scripture, Fordham University, New York; Chairman,

- Committee of the CCD Translation of the New Testament from the Original Greek. **Articles:** Driscoll, James F.; Gigot, Francis Ernest; Infancy Narratives.
- \*BOURKE, SIMON JOHN, SM, Assistant General, Marist Fathers, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Oceania, The Catholic Church in.
- \*BOURKE, VERNON JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo.; Adviser and Editor, *Speculum, The Modern Schoolman, Natural Law Forum*. **Articles:** Ethics; Will.
- \*BOUSCAREN, TIMOTHY LINCOLN, SJ, M.A., LL.B., S.T.D., Professor Emeritus of Canon Law, Scriptor, and Censor Librorum, West Baden College, West Baden Springs, Ind. **Article:** Apostolic Camera.
- \*BOUTON, JEAN DE LA CROIX, OCSO, Abbaye Notre Dame d'Aiguebelle, Grignan (Drome), France. **Articles:** Saint-Gildas-de-Rhuys, Abbey of; Saint-Maur-sur-Loire, Abbey of; Saint-Robert-de-Cornillon, Priory of; Solignac, Abbey of; Souillac, Abbey of; Vendome (Sainte-Trinite), Abbey of.
- \*BOWMAN, DAVID JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., Ph.Lic., S.T.D., Assistant Director, Faith and Order Department, National Council of Churches, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Mott, John Raleigh; New Jerusalem Church; Temple, William.
- \*BOWMAN, DAVID JOSEPH, SJ, Director, Ireland Program and Associate Director for Europe, National Council of the Churches of Christ in the U.S.A., New York, N.Y. **Articles:** National Council of Churches of Christ in the U.S.A.; Northern Ireland.
- \*BOWSKY, WILLIAM MARVIN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, University of Nebraska, Lincoln, Nebr. **Articles:** Henry VII, Holy Roman Emperor; Lombard League.
- \*BOYD, CATHERINE EVANGELINE, Ph.D., Professor of History, Carleton College, Northfield, Minn. **Articles:** Beatrice of Tuscany; Lambert of Spoleto, German Emperor; Italy, The Catholic Church in, 1. To 1500; Leo of Vercelli; Matilda of Tuscany.
- \*BOYD, ELIZABETH, Curator of Spanish Colonial Department, Museum of New Mexico, Santa Fe, N.Mex. **Articles:** Chimayo, Santuario de; Santo.
- \*BOYD, THEOPHANE, OCSO, Novicemaster and Professor of Liturgy, St. Benedict's Monastery, Snowmass, Colo. **Articles:** Bona, Giovanni; Cistercian Rite.
- \*BOYEA, EARL, S.T.L., Ph.D., Dean of Studies, Sacred Heart Major Seminary, Detroit, MI. **Article:** Dearden, John Francis.
- BOYEA, EARL, Most Reverend, S.T.L., Ph.D., Auxiliary Bishop of Detroit, MI. **Articles:** Detroit, Archdiocese of; Michigan, Catholic Church in; Wisconsin, Catholic Church in.
- \*BOYER, MARJORIE NICE, Ph.D., Lecturer in the School of General Studies, Brooklyn College, Brooklyn, NY. **Article:** Benezet, St.
- \*BOYLE, LEONARD EUGENE, OP, S.T.L., D.Phil (Oxon.), Professor of Palaeography and Medieval History, Angelicum, and Professor of History in Jesus Magister Institute for Brothers, Lateran University, Rome, Italy; Professor of Palaeography, Institute of Mediaeval Studies, Toronto, Ontario, Canada; Professor of Diplomatics, Toronto University Medieval Centre. **Articles:** Alanus Anglicus; Auscultat Fili; Bernard of Compostella, the Younger; Bulla; Canon Law, History of, 4. Classical Period; Chabham, Thomas; Chronology, Medieval, 2. The West in the Middle Ages; Clementinae; Collatio; Compurgation; Computus; Corpus Iuris Canonici; Decretalists; Decretists; Devolution, Right of; Dominical Letter; Extravagantes; Gilbertus Anglicus; Gravamina; Gregory IX, Decretals of; Guelfs and Ghibellines; John of Acton; John of Wales; Liber Sextus; Liturgical Calendars, I: Catholic; Lyndwood, William; Mendicant Orders; Nepotism; Oblate; Ordeal [part 3]; Peace of God; Pisa, Council of; Provision; Regalia; Rufinus; Sicardus of Cremona; Thionville (Diedenhofen), Councils of; William of Pagula (Poul).
- \*BOYLE, PAUL, CP, Passionist Retreat House, Fukuoka, Japan. **Article:** Leadership Conference of Women Religious.
- \*BOYLE, SISTER RITA, OSF, R.N., B.S. in Nursing Education, Novice Mistress, Our Lady of the Lake Hospital, Baton Rouge, La. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Missionaries of Our Lady (OSF).
- \*BOYLE, ROBERT RICHARD, SJ, Ph.L., M.A., Th.L., Ph.D., Professor of English, Regis College, Denver, Colo. **Article:** Sonnet, Religious Use of.
- \*BRADLEY, ROBERT IGNATIUS, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Seattle University, Seattle, Wash. **Articles:** Abington, Thomas (Habington); Coleman, Edward, Bl.; Gerard, Richard; Phillip, Robert; Presbyterianism; Russell, Richard; Westminster Confession; White, Thomas.
- BRADLEY, ROBERT I., SJ, Ph.D., S.T.D., Adjunct Professor of Theology and Catechetics, Institute of Pastoral Theology, Ave Maria University, Ypsilanti, Mich. **Article:** Catechism of the Council of Trent.
- \*BRADY, CHARLES ANDREW, M.A., L.H.D., Professor of English, Canisius College, Buffalo, N.Y. **Article:** Hemingway, Ernest Miller.
- \*BRADY, IGNATIUS CHARLES, OFM, Lic.Med.St., Ph.D., Lect. Gen., Lector Jubilatus OFM, Prefect of the Theological Commission, College of St. Bonaventure, Quaracchi (Florence), Italy. **Articles:** Adam Wodham; Costa ben Luca; Immortality, 1. History of Problem; Isaac of Stella; John of La Rochelle (de Rupella); John of Rodington; Nemesius of Emesa; Peter Lombard; Peter Thoma; Philosophy, History of, 2. Ancient; Philosophy, History of, 3. Medieval; Quaracchi; Robert of Courcon; Robert Pullen; Scholasticism, 1. Medieval; Soul, Human, 1. Oriental and Greek Conceptions; Soul, Human, 2. Patristic and Medieval Writers; Walter of Chatton; William of Vaurouillon; William of Alnwick.
- \*BRADY, JOHN EUGENE, OMI, parish priest, St. Therese, Edenvale, Transvaal, South Africa. **Articles:** Botswana, The Catholic Church in; Griffith, Patrick Raymond; Lesotho, The Catholic Church in; Namibia, The Catholic Church in; Pfanner, Franz; South Africa, The Catholic Church in; Swaziland, The Catholic Church in.
- \*BRADY, JOSEPH H., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Immaculate Conception Seminary, Darlington, N.J. (deceased July 3, 1961). **Article:** New Jersey.
- \*BRADY, JULES MALACHY, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Rockhurst College, Kansas City, Mo. **Article:** Seminal Reasons.
- \*BRADY, SISTER MARY TERESA, RDC, Ph.D., Chairman of the Department of

- English, Good Counsel College, White Plains, N.Y. **Article:** Divine Compassion, Sisters of the.
- \*BRADY, THOMAS ALLAN, Ph.D., formerly Professor of Ancient History, University of Missouri, Columbia, Mo. (deceased June 10, 1964). **Articles:** Aesculapius, Cult of; Augury; Battle Standards, Cult of; Chaldeans; Cybele; Delphi, Oracle of; Etruscan Religion; Incantation; Isis and Osiris; Necromancy.
- \*BRAKKEE, CORNELIS FRANCISCUS JORDANNUS, OP, S.T.Lr., Catholic University of Nijmegen, Netherlands. **Article:** Alan de la Roche.
- \*BRANCA, VITTORE, Doctor of Letters, Professor of Italian Literature, University of Padua, Italy; Secretary-General, Fondazione G. Cini. **Article:** Boccaccio, Giovanni.
- BRAND, CHARLES M., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of History, Bryn Mawr College, Bryn Mawr, Pennsylvania. **Articles:** Alexius I Comnenus, Byzantine Emperor; Latin Empire of Constantinople.
- \*BRANDL, GARY, General Manager, New City Press, Hyde Park, New York. **Article:** Focolare Movement.
- BRANDT, PATRICIA, B.S., M.Mus.Ed., M.A.L.S., retired professor (reference librarian), Oregon State University, Corvallis, Ore. **Articles:** Baker, Diocese of; Oregon, Catholic Church in; Portland, Archdiocese of [Ore.].
- \*BRAUCH, SISTER MARIE SUZANNE, CDP, M.A., B.S. in L.S., Mistress of Novices, St. Anne Convent, Melbourne, Ky. **Article:** Sisters of Divine Providence of Kentucky.
- \*BRAUNLICH, HELMUT KARL, Artist's Diploma, Mozarteum, Salzburg, Austria, B.M., M.M., Teacher of Violin and Music Theory, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Hindemith, Paul; Respighi, Ottorino.
- BRECHENMACHER, THOMAS, Dr.phil., Wissenschaftlicher Assistent, Bundeswehruniversität, Munich, Munich, Germany. **Article:** Pius XI, Pope.
- \*BREDIGER, LAWRENCE, MSSST (deceased Feb. 9, 1962). **Article:** Judge, Thomas Augustine.
- \*BREEN, QUIRINUS, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of History, University of Oregon, Eugene, Ore.; Resident Scholar, Institute for Advanced Study, Princeton, N.J. **Articles:** Calixtus, Georg; Crypto-Calvinism; Gnesiolutheranism; Major, Georg (Maier); Majoristic Controversy; Philippism.
- \*BRENTANO, ROBERT, D.Phil., Associate Professor in History, University of California at Berkeley, Calif. **Articles:** Walter Giffard; Walter de Gray (Grey); William Wickwane.
- \*BRESLIN, SISTER MARY THOMAS, UTSV, M.A., Teacher of French and Religion, Notre Dame School, New York, N.Y.; Directress, Studies for the Religious. **Articles:** St. Ursula, Society of; Xaintonge, Anne de, Ven.
- \*BRESNAHAN, JOHN EDWARD, OSA, Ph.D., Professor of Apologetics and Patrology, Augustinian College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Angelus de Scarpetis, Bl.; Anthony Pavonius, Bl.; Bricinians; Cherubin of Avigliana, Bl.; Galdinus, St.; Helen of Udine, Bl.; Herman of Schildesche; Magdalen Albrici, Bl.; William of Cremona.
- \*BRINKMAN, GABRIEL, OFM, Ph.D., Vice President and Associate Professor of Sociology, Quincy College, Quincy, Ill. **Article:** Lugo, Juan de.
- \*BRINKMAN, JOHN ANTHONY, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Assyriology and Ancient History, Oriental Institute, University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Alma; Enuma Elish; Gilgamesh Epic; Panbabylonism; Pohl, Alfred.
- \*BRITTON, SISTER M. ANGELENA, OSF, M.A., English Teacher, St. Francis Woods, Mokena, Ill. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of the Sacred Heart (OSF).
- \*BROADBENT, JOHN, Wellington, New Zealand. **Article:** New Zealand, the Church in.
- \*BROCK, PETER DE BEAUVOIR, B.A. and M.A. (Oxon.), Ph.D., D.Phil., Associate Professor of History and Staff Member of the Program on East Central Europe, Columbia University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Bohemian Brethren; Lukas of Prague.
- \*BROCKMAN, JAMES R., SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.B., St. Ignatius Parish, Chicago. **Article:** Romero, Oscar A.
- \*BRODERICK, FRANCIS LYONS, Ph.D., Director, United States Peace Corps, Ghana, Africa. **Articles:** New Hampshire; Ryan, John Augustine.
- \*BRODERICK, JOHN FRANCIS, SJ, S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Weston College, Weston, Mass.; Staff Editor for Modern Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington D.C. **Articles:** Jesuits; Paccanarists; Papacy, 4. Modern Period (1789–1958); Sacred Heart of Jesus, Society of the; Servants of Mary, Sisters; St. Thomas of Villanova, Sisters of; St. Teresa of Jesus, Society of; Tournely, Eleonor Francois de.
- \*BRODERICK, JOSEPH ALBERT, OP, Professor of Law, North Carolina Central University, Durham, N.C. **Article:** Civil Disobedience.
- \*BROEDERS, PETRUS NOLASCUS, Brother of the Congregation of Our Lady Mother of Mercy, Master of English, St. Stanislaus' College, Tilburg, Netherlands. **Article:** Our Lady Mother of Mercy, Brothers of.
- \*BROGAN, SISTER MARY MAGDALEN OF JESUS, OSS, A.B., Blessed Sacrament Monastery, Yonkers, N.Y. **Article:** Sacramentine Nuns.
- \*BROOKE, ROSALIND BECKFORD, B.A. (Cantab.), M.A., Ph.D., author, Willaston, Wirral Cheshire, England. **Articles:** Haymo of Faversham; Hugh of Digne; John Parenti; Thomas of Eccleston; Ubertino of Casale.
- \*BROOKS, CATHERINE VIRGINIA, Ph.D., Librarian, Cliffside Park, N.J. **Articles:** Binchois, Gilles; Busnois, Antoine; Dufay, Guillaume.
- \*BROOKS, CLEANTH, B.A., M.A., B.A. (Oxford), B.Litt. (Oxford), Gray Professor of Rhetoric, Yale University, New Haven, Conn.; Cultural Attaché, American Embassy, London, England. **Article:** Yeats, William Butler.
- \*BROUETTE, ÉMILE PAUL, Ph.L., Docteur en Histoire, Bach. en Histoire de l'Art, Professor of History and History of Civilization, Athénée royal d'Ixelles-Bruxelles, Belgium; Director, *Revue beige de Numismatique*. **Articles:** Anstrudis, St.; Anthelm of Chignin, St.; Bathildis, St.; Begga, St.; Bernard of Tiron, St.; Bertilla of Chelles, St.; Emebert of Cambrai, St.; Eucherius of Orléans, St.; Evrard of Béthune; Gangolf, St.; Gertrude of Nivelles, St.; Glodesindis, St.; Haimar of Auxerre, St.; Ida of Boulogne, Bl.; Iduberga, St.; Ivo Hélor, St.; Jacques de Molay; Landry (Landrich), SS; Leutfred (Leufroy), St.; Odo of Châteauroux; Peter of Vaux-de-Cernay; Siegbert of Aus-

- trasia, St.; Victor of Plancy, St.; Warlarich (Valéry), St.; William of Neuchâtel; William of Notre Dame de l'Olive, St.; William of Puylaurens; Wolmar, St.; Ysarnus, St.
- \*BROUTIN, PAUL, SJ, Lille (Nord), France. **Articles:** Duprat, Guillaume; Lalle-mant, Jacques Philippe; Zola, Giuseppe.
- \*BROWN, BONAVENTURE ANTHONY, OFM, S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology and Regional Commissary Provincial of the Third Order of St. Francis, Western New York and Eastern Pennsylvania, Buffalo, N.Y. **Article:** Stations of the Cross.
- \*BROWN, BRENDAN FRANCIS, A.B., LL.B., LL.M., J.U.D., D.Phil. (in law), Professor of Law, Loyola University School of Law, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Natural Law [part 1].
- \*BROWN, DONALD FOWLER, Ph.D., Professor of Modern Languages, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Article:** Unamuno y Jugo, Miguel de.
- \*BROWN, LEN, C.M.F., Provincial Superior, Claretian Missionaries, Oak Park, Illinois. **Article:** Barbastro, Martyrs of, Bl.
- \*BROWN, LEO CYRIL, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Economics, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo.; Research Associate, Cambridge Center for Social Studies, Cambridge, Mass.; labor arbitrator and mediator; Member, Atomic Energy Labor-Management Relations Panel; Staff Editor for Social Sciences, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Automation.
- \*BROWN, PETER SCHUYLER, SJ, A.B., Ph.L., Th.L., Woodstock College, Woodstock, Md. **Article:** Anglo-Catholics.
- \*BROWN, RAPHAEL, Senior Reference Librarian, Library of Congress, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Anthony of Stroncone, Bl.; Assisi; Charles of Sezze, St.; Conrad of Offida, Bl.; Fiorretti, The; Guido of Cortona, Bl.; Hutterites; John of La Verna, Bl.; Leprosy (in the Bible); Luchesius of Poggibon-si, Bl.; Portiuncula; Sabatier, Paul.
- \*BROWN, RAYMOND E., SS, M.A., S.T.D., Ph.D., S.S.L., Professor of New Testament, St. Mary's Seminary, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Essenes; Johannine Writings; John, Apostle, St.; John, Gospel according to; Mystery (in the Bible); Parables of Jesus.
- \*BROWN, RAYMOND E., SS, S.T.D., Ph.D., S.S.L., Auburn Distinguished Professor of Biblical Studies, Union Theological Seminary, New York. **Article:** Johannine Writings.
- \*BROWN, SISTER RITA MARIE, OP, M.A., Secretary-General, Dominican Sisters of Mission San Jose, Calif. **Article:** Dominicans—Sisters, Dominican Sisters of Mission San Jose, Calif.
- \*BROWNE, JOSPEH PETER, CSC, A.B., S.T.D., M.S. in L.S., Professor of Moral Theology, Holy Cross College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Grace, The State of; Smuggling.
- \*BROWNING, COLUMBAN, CP, S.T.B., Rector, St. Gabriel Monastery, Des Moines, Iowa. **Articles:** Friendship, Particular; Friendship, Spiritual.
- \*BROWNING, ROBERT, M.A. (Glasgow), M.A. (Oxon.), Reader in Greek and Latin, University of London, England. **Articles:** Aurelius of Armenia, St.; Clement the Bulgarian, St.; George Hamartolus; John Malalas; Michael I, the Syrian, Patriarch of Antioch; Zonaras, John.
- \*BRUCE-MITFORD, RUPERT LEO SCOTT, M.A. (Oxon.), Keeper of British and Medieval Antiquities in the British Museum, London, England. **Articles:** Durrow, Book of; Irish Crosses; Kells, Book of; Lindisfarne Gospels.
- \*BRÜCKMANN, J., Ph.D., L.M.S., Assistant Professor of Medieval History, Department of History, York University in the University of Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Arcadius, Roman Emperor; Battle, Abbey of; Botulph of Icanhoe, St.; Emygdus of Ancona, St.; Gervase and Protase, SS.; Gordian and Epimachus, SS.; Gorgonia, St.; Hexham, Monastery of; John, King of England; John de Grey (Gray); Kirkstall, Abbey of; Lawrence, St.; Wearmouth, Abbey of; Wulfstan of Worcester, St.
- \*BRUCKNER, ALBERT, Dr.Phil., Professor of History, University of Basel, Switzerland; Director of the Public Archives, Basel, Switzerland. **Articles:** Book, The Medieval; Roll and Codex; Scriptorium.
- \*BRUNDAGE, JAMES ARTHUR, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, University of Wisconsin, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Alexander IV, Pope; Arnold of Brescia; Brehier, Louis; Fulcher of Chartres; Holy Lance; Hospitallers of St. Lazarus of Jerusalem; Hugh of Die; Mortmain; Pastoureaux, Crusade of
- the; Peter the Hermit; Peter of Anagni, St.; Raymond of Toulouse, St.; Raymond of Toulouse; Widukind of Corvey.
- \*BRUNI, JOHN PIUS, MSC, M.A., Instructor in Speech, Homiletics, and Catechetics, Sacred Heart Seminary, Shelby, Ohio. **Articles:** Sacred Humanity, Devotion to the; Wounds of Our Lord, Devotion to.
- \*BRUNNER, FRANCIS ADAM, CSSR, M.A., St. Alphonsus Church, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Anamnesis; Embolism; Introit; Leonine Prayers; Roman Rite.
- \*BRUNOT, AMÉDÉE, SCJ, S.T.L., Docteur ès sciences bibliques, Superior, Grand Séminaire des Prêtres du Sacré-Coeur de Jésus, Floirac (Gironde), France. **Articles:** Abrabanel, Isaac (Abravanel); Albo, Joseph; Duran, Profiat (Ephodi); Ibn Ezra, Abraham Ben Meir; Jashar (Yashar), Book of; Levi ben Gerson; Rashi (Rabbi Shelomoh ben Yisshaq); Yesirah, Book of.
- \*BRUNS, JAMES EDGAR, M.A., S.T.D., S.S.L., Associate Professor of Theology and Scripture, St. Michael's College, University of Toronto, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Genealogy of Jesus; Judith, Book of; Judith, Canticle of.
- \*BRUSHER, JOSPEH STANISLAUS, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Santa Clara, Santa Clara, Calif. **Articles:** Benedict XIII, Pope; Clement XII, Pope; Clement IX, Pope; Innocent X, Pope; Innocent XIII, Pope.
- \*BRYAN, ROBERT JOHN, CSSR, B.A., M.R.E., S.T.L., Philosophisch-theologische Hochschule, Trier, Germany. **Articles:** Depositio Martyrum; Martyrology of St. Jerome.
- \*BSTEH, PETRUS, Director, Kontaktstelle für Weltreligionen, Vienna, Austria. **Article:** König, Franz Borgia.
- \*BUCHER, OTTO NORMAN, OFM Cap, A.B., S.T.L., Capuchin Seminary of Saint Anthony, Marathon, Wis. **Article:** Levites.
- \*BUCK, FIDELIS, SJ, S.T.L., S.S.D., Professor of Old Testament, Regis College, Willowdale, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** David; Nathan.
- \*BUCKLEY, FRANCIS JOSEPH, SJ, S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, University of San Francisco, Calif. **Articles:** Felix, Marcus Antonius; Festus, Porcius; Gregory of Elvira, St.; Pilate, Pontius.
- \*BUCKLEY, FRANCIS JOSEPH, SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Systematic and Pastoral

- Theology, University of San Francisco. **Article:** Hofinger, Johannes.
- \*BUCKLEY, GERALD ALBERT, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Professor of Theology and Sacred Scripture, Dominican College of San Rafael, San Rafael, Calif. **Articles:** Blasphemy; Heresy, Sin of.
- \*BUCKLEY, JAMES CLEMENT, CSC, Ph.B., S.T.L., M.A., Instructor in Philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Frohschammer, Jakob; Lipsius, Justus.
- \*BUCKLEY, JOHN MAURICE, OSA, M.A., J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, Augustinian College, Washington, D.C.; Assistant Staff Editor for Canon Law, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Barbosa, Agostino; Bartolo of Sassoferrato; Bernard of Parma; Burchard of Worms; Cabassut, Jean; Concubinage; Glossa Ordinaria; Laborans; Nerses Gratosus (Snorhali); Nomocanon; Omnibonus (Omnebene); Potthast, August; Praepositus (Joannes de San Georgio); Quesnellianna Collectio.
- \*BUCKLEY, THOMAS WILLIAM, M.A., S.S.L., S.T.D., Associate Chaplain to the Roman Catholics, Harvard University and Radcliffe College, Cambridge, Mass.; Lecturer in Old Testament History, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, Mass. **Article:** Steuernagel, Carl.
- \*BUCZEK, DANIEL STEPHEN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Fairfield University, Fairfield, Conn. **Articles:** Lietbert of Cambrai-Arras, St.; Louis d'Aleman, Bl.; Matthew of Albano; Palomar, John of; Poppo of Stavelot, St.; Theobald of Provins, St.; Ursulina Venerii, Bl.; Wazo of Liege.
- \*BUEHRLE, MARIE CECILIA, M.A., Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Goretti, Maria, St.; Smet, Eugenie de, Bl.
- \*BUESCHER, GABRIEL NORBERT, OFM, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Leonard College, Dayton, Ohio. **Article:** Faith, Beginning of.
- \*BUETOW, HAROLD ANDREW, Ph.D., Instructor in Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Lowell Plan; Poughkeepsie Plan.
- \*BUETOW, HAROLD ANDREW, School of Education, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Catholic Education Review.
- \*BUGARIN, G. MICHAEL, Director, Pope John Paul II Cultural Center, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Pope John Paul II Cultural Center.
- \*BUGNINI, ANNIBALE, CM, S.T.D., Arch.Christ.Lic., Professor of Liturgy, Pontifical Urban University, Pontifical Institute of Sacred Music, Rome, Italy; Director, *Ephemerides Liturgicae*; Consultor, Sacred Congregation of Rites and Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith. **Article:** Tommasi, Giuseppe (Thomasius), Bl.
- \*BUI, THU, Ph.D. Vienna, Virginia. **Article:** Vietnam, Martyrs of, SS.
- \*BUKOVSKY, JOHN JAMES, SVD, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, Divine Word Seminary, Techny, Ill. **Articles:** Patience (in the Bible); Suffering [part 1].
- \*BULL, GEORGE ANTHONY, M.A., OBE, FRSL, Director, Anglo-Japanese Economic Institute; Editor, *International Minds*. London, England. **Article:** Sistine Chapel, Restoration of.
- \*BULLOUGH, SEBASTIAN, OP, M.A., S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Teacher of Hebrew and Old Testament, Faculties of Divinity and Oriental Studies, University of Cambridge, England. **Articles:** Buckler, Reginald; Jarrett, Bede; McNabb, Vincent; Wilberforce, Bertrand.
- \*BULLOUGH, VERN L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, San Fernando Valley State College, Northridge, Calif. **Articles:** Adjutor, St.; Albert of Jerusalem, St.; Aubusson, Pierre d'; Baudrillart, Henri Marie Alfred; Fulk of Neuilly, Bl.; Guibert of Nogent; Haymarus Monachus; Morosini.
- \*BULTEAU, MARIE-GEORGES, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Holy Scripture and Fundamental Dogmatic Theology, Major Seminary, Montreal, P.Q., Canada. **Article:** Poidebard, Antoine.
- \*BUNTER, ADELHELM, OFMConv, Dr.Phil., Teacher of Philosophy, College St. Fidelis, Stans (Diocese of Chur), Switzerland. **Article:** Florentini, Theodosius.
- \*BURBACH, MAUR RALPH, Very Rev., OSB, M.A., Ph.D., M.S.L., Professor of Philosophy and Rector of Immaculate Conception Seminary, Conception, Mo. **Article:** Benediction of the Blessed Sacrament.
- \*BURCH, FRANCIS FLOYD, SJ, Ph.L., M.A., S.T.L., Woodstock College, Woodstock, Md. **Article:** Old Deluder Satan Act.
- \*BURCH, MEINRAD, jeweller, artist, and art historian, Zurich, Switzerland. **Article:** Liturgical Art, History of, Pt 7: Liturgical Vessels.
- \*BURGHARDT, WALTER JOHN, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Patrology and Patristic Theology, Woodstock College, Woodstock, Md.; Managing Editor, *Theological Studies*; Coeditor, *Woodstock Papers*; Coeditor, *Ancient Christian Writers*; President, The Patristic Academy of America. **Articles:** Cyril of Alexandria, St.; Fathers of the Church; Najran, Martyrs of; Patristic Studies; Weigel, Gustave.
- \*BURKE, DENNIS MAURICE, OPræm, S.T.D., J.C.D., President, St. Norbert College, West De Pèrre, Wis. **Article:** Precepts, Canonical.
- \*BURKE, EDMUND, CP, St. Paul's Retreat, Mount Argus, Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Possenti, Gabriel, St.
- \*BURKE, EUGENE M., CSP, S.T.L., Assistant Professor of Dogmatic Theology, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Dogmatic Theology; Grace (Theology of); Natural Order; Omniscience; Pure Nature, State of.
- \*BURKE, JOHN DE SALES, FPM, B.A. Hons., Higher Diploma in Education, Headmaster in Coláiste Chríost Rí, Cork, Ireland. **Article:** Presentation Brothers.
- \*BURKE, REDMOND A., Ph.D., School of Library Science, University of Wisconsin-Oshkosh, Oshkosh, Wis. **Article:** Archives, Ecclesiastical.
- BURKHARD, JOHN J., OFMConv, S.T.L., Dr. Sc. Rel., Associate Professor of Systematic Theology, Washington Theological Union, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Apostolicity; Sensus Fidei; Subsidiarity in the Church.
- \*BURKLEY, FRANCIS JOSEPH, A.B., St. Mary's Church, Greenwich, Conn.; musicologist. **Articles:** Brahms, Johannes; Liturgical Music, History of, 8: Post-Romanticism; Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, Felix; Schoenberg, Arnold; Smetana, Bedrich.
- \*BURNETT, EUGENE DAVID, OFM, M.A., Teacher of History, Serra Catholic High School, Salem, Ore. **Articles:** Deyman, Clementine; Palou, Francisco; Pious Fund.
- BURNETT, JOHN T., Ph.D., Adjunct Professor, Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Barth, Karl.

- \*BURNS, JOHN VINCENT, CM, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Niagara University, Niagara University, N.Y. **Article:** Cosmology.
- \*BURNS, ROBERT IGNATIUS, SJ, M.A. (Phil.), M.A. (Hist.), Ph.D., D. ès Sc.Hist. (Fribourg), Ph.L., S.T.L., Associate Professor of History, University of San Francisco, Calif. **Articles:** James II, King of Aragon; Oldegar, St.; Peter Nolasco, St.; Peter Gonzalez, St.; Sahagun, John of, St.
- \*BURNS, VINCENT MORTIMER, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Moral and Pastoral Theology, Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Article:** Deus Scientiarum Dominus.
- \*BURRELL, DAVID B., CSC, Chairman, Department of Theology, University of Notre Dame. **Article:** Conservatism and Liberalism, Theological.
- \*BURRELL, SIDNEY ALEXANDER, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Barnard College, Columbia University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Cameron, John; Society for the Propagation of the Gospel.
- \*BURROUGHS, JOSEPH ALVIN, CM, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Vice Rector, Cardinal Glennon College, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Character; Indifferent Acts; Omission; Will Power.
- BURROWS, WILLIAM R., Ph.D., Managing Editor of Orbis Books, Maryknoll, N.Y. **Articles:** Evangelii Nuntiandi; Evangelization of Peoples, Congregation for the; Zago, Marcello.
- \*BURRUS, ERNEST JOSEPH, SJ, M.A. (Philosophy), M.A. (Classics), Litt.D., Staff Historian, Jesuit Historical Institute, Rome, Italy; Vice Director, American Division, Jesuit Historical Institute, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Marquette, Jacques.
- \*BURTCHAELL, JAMES TUNSTEAD, CSC, A.B., S.T.L., S.S.L., Ph.D., Professor of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Anonymity and Pseudonymity; Glory (in the Bible); Shekinah; Theophany.
- \*BURTON, KATHERINE, Litt.D., Writer, Women's Editor, *The Sign*, and lecturer, Bronxville, N.Y. **Articles:** Carmelite Sisters—Carmelite Sisters Of Corpus Christi (OCarm); Daughters of Our Lady of Mercy; Drexel, Katharine Marie, St.
- \*BUSCHIAZZO, MARIO JOSÉ, Architect, Facultad de Arquitectura y Urbanismo, Buenos Aires, Argentina. **Article:** Muñoz, Vicente.
- \*BUSCHMILLER, ROBERT JOSEPH, Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Philosophy, Mt. St. Mary's of the West Seminary, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Article:** God, 2. In Christian Tradition.
- \*BUSH, JOHN WILLIAM, SJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History and Chairman of the Department of History and Political Science, Le Moyne College, Syracuse, N.Y. **Articles:** Boulay, César Égasse Du (Bulaeus); Marca, Pierre de; Retz, Jean François Paul de Gondi de.
- \*BUSHINSKI, LEONARD ANTHONY, CSSp, B.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Associate Professor, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Dibelius, Martin; Gunkel, Hermann; Kittel, Gerhard; Loisy, Alfred; Nineveh; Spirit of God; Spirit (in the Bible).
- BUTKOVICH, SISTER M. VIRGINIA, OSF, Ph.D., Archivist & Liturgist, Immaculate Conception Convent, West Peoria, Ill. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Immaculate Conception (OSF).
- BUTLER, ANNE M., Ph.D., Editor, *Western Historical Quarterly*; Trustee Professor of History, Utah State University, Logan, Utah. **Article:** Utah, Catholic Church in.
- \*BUTLER, FRANCIS J., Ph.D., Associate Secretary for Domestic Social Development, USCC. **Article:** Call to Action Conference.
- BUTLER, FRANCIS J., Executive Director, FADICA, Washington, D.C. **Article:** FADICA.
- \*BUTLER, LIONEL HARRY, M.A., D.Phil., Professor of Mediaeval History and Head of the Department, University of St. Andrews, Scotland. **Article:** Hospitallers and Hospital Sisters.
- \*BUTLER, RICHARD EDMUND, OP, A.B., Ph.L., S.T.Lr., Ph.D., Provincial Director of the Newman Apostolate for the Dominican Province of St. Albert the Great, St. Pius Priory, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Santayana, George.
- \*BYERLY, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Colorado State College, Greeley, Colo. **Articles:** Alban, St.; Crumpe, Henry; Gildas, St.; John Le Romeyn.
- \*BYERLY, CATHERINE RIDDER, M.A., Colorado State College, Greeley, Colo. **Articles:** Bertrand of Aquileia, St.; Folcwin, St.; Honoratus of Amiens, St.; Irmgardis of Cologne, St.; Joan of Signa, Bl.; John of Bastone, Bl.; Justina of Arezzo, Bl.; Macarius Scottus, Bl.; Nauclerus, John.
- \*BYRNE, AIDEN, OSCO, Caldey Island Abbey, Tenby (Pens), England. **Article:** Caldey, Abbey of.
- \*BYRNES, ROBERT F., Ph.D., Professor of History, Indiana University, Bloomington, Ind. **Articles:** Alexander I, Emperor of Russia; Nicholas I, Emperor of Russia; Pobedonostev, Konstantin Petrovich.
- \*BYRON, JOSEPH FRANCIS, B.A., J.C.B., Catholic Chaplain, American University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Curillo Movement.
- \*CABANELAS RODRIGUEZ, DARÍO, OFM, Dr.Phil. and Letters, Professor of Arabic, University of Granada, Spain. **Articles:** John of Spain (Hispanus); Raymond of Sabunde.
- \*CABANISS, JAMES ALLEN, B.A., B.D., Ph.D., Presbyterian minister, Professor of History, University of Mississippi, University, Miss. **Articles:** Dance of Death; Hemma, Bl.; Irmengard, Bl.
- \*CADBURY, HENRY JOEL, Ph.D., Litt.D., D.D. (Hon.), L.H.D., Professor Emeritus of Divinity, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass.; Lecturer at Pendle Hill and at various universities; Honorary Chairman, American Friends Service Committee. **Articles:** Friends, Religious Society of; Penn, William.
- \*CADORETTE, CURT, MM, Ph.D., John Henry Newman Associate Professor of Roman Catholic Studies, University of Rochester, New York. **Article:** Peru, the Catholic Church in.
- \*CAGGIANO, ANTONIO, His Eminence Cardinal Archbishop of Buenos Aires, Argentina. **Article:** Solano, Francis, St.
- \*CAHILL, JOHN MICHAEL, OP, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Irish Dominican *Studium Generale*, St. Mary's, Tallaght, County Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Emotion (Moral Aspect).
- \*CAHILL, PETER JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, West Baden Springs, Ind. **Articles:** Apologetics (History of) [part 1]; Demythologizing; Fundamental Theology.
- \*CAIMANO, SISTER ROSE AQUIN, OP, M.A., Teacher of French and Spanish, Do-

- minican College of Blauvelt, Blauvelt, N.Y. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of St Dominic (Blauvelt, NY).
- \*CALBRECHT, JOSEPH LEO, CICM, Doctor in Moral and Historical Sciences, Professor of Church History, Louvain, Belgium. **Article:** De Meester, Marie Louise, Mother.
- \*CALDECOTT, STRATFORD, Director, Centre for Faith & Culture, Plater College, Oxford, United Kingdom. **Article:** Centesimus Annus.
- \*CALDERONE, PHILIP JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.D., Professor of Scripture, San Jose Seminary and Jesuit Scholasticate, Manila, Philippine Islands. **Articles:** Fernandez Truyols, Andres; Ruth, Book of.
- \*CALDWELL, ROBERT A., Ph.D., Professor of English, University of North Dakota, Grand Forks, N.Dak. **Article:** Geofrey of Monmouth.
- \*CALDWELL, THOMAS AUGUSTINE, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., S.S.L., University of Vienna, Austria. **Article:** Samaritans.
- \*CALHOUN, JOHN CHARLES, A.B., S.T.B., J.C.L., Assistant Chancellor, Diocese of Brooklyn, N.Y. **Article:** Censorship of Books (Canon Law).
- \*CALICCHIO, ISAAC JOGUES, OFM, M.A. Mount Alvernia Seminary, Wappingers Falls, N.Y. **Articles:** Innocent XII, Pope; Monarchia Sicula; Polignac, Melchior de.
- CALIMAN, ARTHUR, CFX **Article:** Xaverian Brothers.
- \*CALLAHAN, EDWARD REYNOLDS, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Sacramental Theology, Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Article:** Conscience, 2. In the Bible.
- \*CALLAHAN, SISTER MARY GENEROSA, CDP, Ph.D., Professor of English and Chairman of the Department, Our Lady of the Lake College, San Antonio, Tex. **Articles:** Domenech, Emmanuel; Sisters of Divine Providence of Texas.
- \*CALLAHAN, NELSON JAMES, Notary in the Marriage Tribunal, Diocese of Cleveland; Teacher of Theology, St. John College of Cleveland, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Houck, George Francis.
- \*CALLAHAN, ROBERT THOMAS, SS, M.A., S.T.L., Professor of Dogma, Liturgy, and Rubrics, St. John's Provincial Seminary, Plymouth, Mich. **Articles:** Andrieu, Michel; Bishopry, Roman; Ceremonial of Bishops; Ordinals, Roman; Ordo, Roman.
- \*CALLAHAN, WILLIAM REED, SJ, M.A., Ph.D. **Article:** Gonzalez de Santalla, Tirso.
- \*CALLAN, MOTHER LOUISE, RSCJ, Ph.D., Professor of History and Sacred Doctrine, Maryville College of the Sacred Heart, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Duchesne, Rose Philippine, St.; Galitzin, Elizabeth.
- \*CALLUS, DANIEL ANGELO, OP, Blackfriars, St. Giles, Oxford, England (deceased May 26, 1965). **Articles:** Adam of Buckfield; Correctoria; Forms, Unicity and Plurality of; Grosseteste, Pseudo-; John Blund; Richard Knapwell (Clapwell); Richard Fishacre; William de la Mare.
- \*CALVET, JEAN, Rt. Rev. (deceased Jan. 26, 1965). **Article:** Bremond, Henri.
- \*CALVEZ, JEAN-YVES, SJ, Editor, *Revue de l'Action Populaire*; Professor, Institut d'Études Politiques, and Director, Institut d'Études Sociales, Institut Catholique, Paris, France. **Article:** Social Justice.
- \*CAMACHO, ANGELO HENRY, OP, A.B., S.T.B., S.T.L., Los Padres Dominicos, Chimbote, Peru. **Articles:** Alvarez of Cordoba, Bl.; Andrew Abellon, Bl.; Giles of Santarem, Bl.; John of Salerno, Bl.
- \*CAMACHO, LUIS, Department of Philosophy, University of Costa Rica, Costa Rica. **Article:** Induction.
- \*CAMPBELL, JACQUES, OFM, member, Liturgical Commission OFM, Pontificium Athenaeum Antonianum, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Angelus Clarenus; Anthony Bonfadini, Bl.; Aubrac, Order of; Benvenutus Scotivoli, St.; Berard of Caribo and Companions, SS.; Bernard of Besse; Cheffontaines, Christophe de; Christopher Maccassoli, Bl.; Claren; Guibert of Tournai; Humiliana de Circulis, Bl.; John Capistran, St.; John Lobedau, Bl.; Julian of Le Mans, St.; Leodegar of Autun, St.; Margaret Colonna, Bl.; Michael of Cesena; Mombritius, Boninus; Peter of Mogliano, Bl.; Philippa Mareri, Bl.; Ravaschieri, Balthasar, Bl.; Roch, St.; Salimbene; Thomas of Pavia; Vivald (Ubal), Bl.; Zierikzee, Cornelius of.
- \*CAMELI, LOUIS J., Director of Ongoing Formation of Priests, Archdiocese of Chicago, Chicago, Illinois. **Article:** Chicago, Archdiocese of.
- \*CAMELOT, PIERRE THOMAS, OP, Licencié ès lettres, S.T.D., S.T.M., Professor, Faculté Dominicaine de Théologie, Le Saulchoir, Etiolles (Oise-et-Seine), France. **Articles:** Anatolius of Constantinople; Chalcedon; Chalcedon, Council of; Ephesus, Council of; Ephesus, Robber Council of; Eutyches; Flavian, Patriarch of Constantinople, St.; Innocent I, Pope, St.; Liberius, Pope; Nestorianism; Nestorius; Siricius, Pope, St.; Theodotus of Ancyra; Virginity.
- CAMERON-MOWAT, ANDREW, S.J. M.Div., S.T.L., Ph.D., Lecturer in Liturgy, Heythrop College, University of London, London, England **Article:** Liturgical History, III: Reformation to Vatican II.
- \*CAMPANA, JOSEPH HECTOR, SJ, A.B., M.S., Alma College, Los Gates, Calif. **Articles:** Castner, Gaspar; Genicot, Edouard; Grueber, Johannes; Gury, Jean Pierre; Hallerstein, Augustin von; Ravnigan, Gustave Francois Xavier de; Rougemont, Francois; Tamburini, Michelangelo.
- \*CAMPBELL, DONALD ROBERT, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of History, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, Calif. **Articles:** Apostolici Regiminis; Carvajal; Carvajal, Gaspar de; Della Rovere; Gregory XIII, Pope; Julius II, Pope; Le Tellier, Charles Maurice; Le Tellier, Michel; Noailles, Louis Antoine de; Pius III, Pope; Schiner, Matthaus; Second Sophistic; Sixtus V, Pope; Vigerio, Marco.
- \*CAMPBELL, FRANCIS MICHAEL, M.A., Principal, Regis High School, Stayton, Ore. **Article:** Oregon, Catholic Church in.
- \*CAMPBELL, JAMES DOWNEY, OP, A.B., S.T.B., S.T.L., Professor of Philosophy and Theology, Marist College, Poughkeepsie, N.Y. **Articles:** Andrew of Longjumeau; James de Benefactis, Bl.
- \*CAMPBELL, JOHN LORNE, B.A., Diploma in Rural Economy, M.A., LL.D., D.Litt., folklorist and editor, Cannahouse, Isle of Canna, Scotland. **Articles:** MacDonald, Alexander; MacEachen, Evan.
- \*CAMPION, DONALD R., SJ, Editor-in-Chief, *America*, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Gardiner, Harold Charles.
- \*CAMPION, DONALD RICHARD, SJ, A.B., S.T.L., Ph.L., A.M., Ph.D., Executive Director, Fordham-Nativity Commu-



- nity Action and Research Project, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Capital Punishment.
- CAMPION, MSGR. OWEN, Associate Publisher, *Our Sunday Visitor*, Huntington, Ind. **Article:** Tennessee, Catholic Church in.
- \*CAMPOS, LEOPOLDO JOSE, OFM, S.T.D., Cronista y Archivista, Provincia de S. Pedro y S. Pablo, Celaya, Mexico. **Article:** Gante, Pedro de.
- \*CANART, PAUL, Bach. en philosophie thomiste, S.T.B., Lic. phil. et lettres, Scriptor, Vatican Library, Vatican City, Italy. **Article:** Zigabenus, Euthymius.
- \*CANAVAN, FRANCIS, SJ, B.S., Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Editor, *America*, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Burke, Edmund.
- \*CANEDO, LINO GÓMEZ, OFM, Hist.Eccl.D., Paleographer-Archivist (Rome), Research Scholar, Academy of American Franciscan History, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Arricivita, Juan Domingo; Bolanos, Luis de; Cardenas, Bernardino de; Civezza, Marcellino da; Cordova y Salinas, Diego de; Espinar, Alonso de; Espinosa, Isidro Felix de; Marti, Mariano; Morales, Francisco de; Parras, Pedro Jose; Salinas y Cordova, Buenventura de; Torrubia, Jose.
- \*CANFIELD, FRANCIS XAVIER, Rt. Rev., M.A. (English), M.A. (Library Science), Ph.D., Rector and President, Sacred Heart Seminary, Detroit, Mich. **Articles:** Borgess, Gaspar Henry; Detroit, Archdiocese of; Michigan, Catholic Church in; Mooney, Edward Francis.
- \*CANGELOSI, PIUS RAYMOND, OP, B.A., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Gardeil, Ambrøise.
- \*CANHAM, ERWIN DAIN, B.A., M.A., Editor in Chief, *The Christian Science Monitor*, Boston, Mass. **Article:** Christian Science (Church of Christ, Scientist).
- \*CANIVET, PIERRE, SJ, Docteur ès lettres Maître de Conférences (Patristique grecque), Institut Catholique, Paris, France. **Articles:** Epiphanius of Salamis, St.; Meletian Schism; Synesius of Cyrene; Theodoret of Cyr; Titus of Bostra.
- \*CANTLEY, MICHAEL JOSEPH, B.A., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, St. Joseph's College for Women, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Articles:** Emmanuel; Messiah; Messianism.
- \*CANTWELL, DANIEL MICHAEL, M.A., chaplain to Catholic lay action organizations, Archdiocese of Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Friendship House.
- \*CAPLAN, HARRY, Ph.D., Goldwin Smith Professor of Classics, Cornell University, Ithaca, N.Y. **Article:** Ars Praedicatorum.
- \*CAPLICE, RICHARD IGNATIUS, SJ, Ph.D., Woodstock College, Woodstock, Md. **Articles:** Assyria; Babylonia; Berosus; Mesopotamia, Ancient, 1. Geography; Nebo (Nabu); Philo of Byblos.
- \*CAPONIGRI, ALOYSIUS ROBERT, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Bauch, Bruno; Brunschvicg, Leon; Croce, Benedetto; Gentile, Giovanni; Neo-Kantianism; Romanticism, Philosophical; Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph von; Vico, Giambattista.
- \*CARAMAN, PHILIP, SJ, M.A. (Oxon.), F.R.S.L., Promoter of the Cause of the English and Welsh Martyrs, London, England. **Articles:** Campion, Edmund, St.; England, Scotland, and Wales, Martyrs of; Gerard, John; Southwell, Robert, St.; Thurston, Herbert; Weston, William.
- \*CARBINE, FRANCIS A., Assistant Professor English, Saint Charles Seminary, Overbrook, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Brennan, Francis.
- \*CARDINAL, EDWARD VICTOR, CSV, Ph.D., St. Viator Parish, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Campeggio, Lorenzo; O'Neill, Sara Benedicta; Viatorians.
- \*CARGAS, HARRY J., Webster College, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Mauriac, Francois; Tolkien, J. R. R.
- CARIE, GILES G., OFMConv., STL, Associate Judge, Marriage Tribunal, Diocese of El Paso, El Paso, TX **Articles:** Age (Canon Law); Apostolic See; El Paso, Diocese of; Texas, Catholic Church in; Vicar Forane.
- \*CARILLO, JANUARIUS M., FSCJ, S.T.L., Professor and missionary, Yorkville, Ill. **Articles:** Comboni, Daniele, Bl.; Comboni Missionaries of the Heart of Jesus.
- \*CARLEN, SISTER M. CLAUDIA, IHM, A.M.L.S., Librarian, Marygrove College, Detroit, Mich.; Associate Editor, *The Pope Speaks*; President, Catholic Library Association; Index Editor, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Encyclopedias and Dictionaries, Catholic.
- \*CARLEY, EDWARD BERNARD, S.T.L., Vice Officialis, Diocesan Tribunal, and Assistant Rector, St. Peter's Cathedral, Wilmington, Del. **Articles:** Becker, Thomas Andrew; Curtis, Alfred Allen; Delaware, Catholic Church in; Wilmington, Diocese of.
- \*CARLO, WILLIAM E., M.D., L.S.M., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Possibility [part 1].
- \*CARMODY, CHARLES JOSEPH, M.A. (History), M.A. (Education), Assistant Professor of Theology, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Mrak, Ignatius; Vertin, John.
- \*CARMODY, FRANCIS JAMES, Ph.D., Professor of French, University of California at Berkeley, Calif. **Articles:** Bestiary; Physiologus.
- \*CARMODY, JAMES M., SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Apotheosis; Homouousios; Hypostasis; Kenosis; Prone; Ransom; Theotokos.
- \*CARNEY, EDWARD JOHN, OSFS, M.A., S.T.D., Superior, House of Studies, De Sales Hall, Hyattsville, Md. **Articles:** Brisson, Louis Alexandre; Chantal, Jane Frances de, St.; Chappuis, Maria Salesia, Ven.; Free Will and Providence; Providence of God (Theology of).
- \*CAROL, JUNIPER BENJAMIN, OFM, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Tombrock College, Paterson, N.J.; member, Pontifical International Mariology Commission; member, Pontifical Academy of Immaculate Conception. **Article:** Immaculate Conception, Missionary Sisters of the; Mary, Blessed Virgin, II (in Theology) [Mediatrice of All Graces].
- \*CARON, ARTHUR JAMES, OMI, Ph.D., S.T.D., D.C.L., LL.D., Professor of Canon Law and Vice Rector, University of Ottawa, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Latin Rite.
- \*CARON, SISTER JACQUES DE COMPOSTELLE, WS, Editor, *Africa* (U.S.), *Soeurs Blanches* (Canada), *White Sisters* (England), *Hermanas Blancas* (Spain); Associate Editor, *Vivante Afrique*

- (France and Belgium); Missionary Sisters of Our Lady of Africa, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Missionary Sisters of Our Lady of Africa.
- \*CARON, JEANNE, Licenciée ès lettres et Diplômée d'Études Supérieures d'Histoire, Professor of History, Sainte-Marie de Neuilly, and Université libre, Neuilly, France. **Articles:** Harmel, Leon; Sangnier, Marc.
- \*CARRIER, HERVÉ, S.J., S.T.L. Professor Emeritus of Sociology of Religion and Culture, Gregorian University, Rome. **Article:** Dezza, Paolo.
- \*CARRIERE, GASTON JOSEPH, OMI, Ph.L., Th.L., Professor, University of Ottawa, Ontario, Canada; Editor, *Revue de l'Université d'Ottawa*; historian of the Oblates in Canada. **Articles:** Canada, The Catholic Church in; Chiniquy, Charles Pascal; Grandin, Vital; Lacombe, Albert; Lauzon, Pierre de; LeLoutre, Jean Louis; Oblates of Mary Immaculate.
- \*CARRILLO, ELISA ANNA, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Marymount College, Tarrytown, N.Y.; Secretary, New York State Association of European Historians. **Articles:** Bonomelli, Geremia; Carnesecchi, Pietro; Figliucci Felix, (Filliucius); Garibaldi, Giuseppe; Gasperi, Alcide de; Toniolo, Giuseppe.
- \*CARROLL, MOTHER CATHERINE AGNES, RSCJ, B.Mus., B.S.M., M.M., Ph.D., AAGO, Professor of Music and Chairman of the Department, Manhattanville College of the Sacred Heart, Purchase, N.Y. **Articles:** Vierne, Louis Victor; Widor, Charles Marie.
- \*CARROLL, CATHERINE AGNES, RSC, Ph.D., A.A.G., Professor of Music, Manhattanville College, Purchase, N.Y. **Article:** Ward, Justine Bayard Cutting.
- \*CARROLL, EAMON RICHARD, OCarm, Ph.B., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, and Director of the Summer Program in Mariology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Albert of Trapani, St.; Aloysius Rabata, Bl.; Baptist of Mantua (Spagnoli), Bl.; Frances d'Amboise, Bl.; Franco Lippi, Bl.; Mary, Blessed Virgin, Queenship of; Mary, Blessed Virgin, Devotion to; Recapitulation in Christ; Soreth, John, Bl.
- \*CARROLL, EAMON RICHARD, Whitefriars Hall, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Mariology.
- \*CARROLL, JOHN FRANCIS, Lt. Col., U.S.A.R., M.A., Director, American Peoples Library and Educational Division, Grolier Educational Corporation, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Collier, Peter Fenelon.
- \*CARROLL, SISTER M. THOMAS AQUINAS, RSM, Ph.D., L.H.D., Mother General of the Congregation, Pittsburgh Sisters of Mercy, Diocese of Pittsburgh; President, Mount Mercy College, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Anselm of Liège; Hadrian of Canterbury, St.; Warde, Mary Francis Xavier, Mother.
- \*CARROLL, THOMAS PATRICK, B.A., Assistant Pastor, Mary Queen of the Universe Parish, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Legion of Mary.
- \*CARSON, ROBERT E., OPræm, M.A., Teacher of Social Studies, Abbot Penning High School, De Pere, Wis.; retreat master. **Articles:** Dutton, Joseph, Brother; Veuster, Joseph de (Fr. Damien), Bl.
- CARSON, THOMAS EDWARD, Ph.D. Editor, Gale Publishing. Lecturer in History and Humanities, Wayne State University, Detroit, Michigan. **Articles:** Frederick I Barbarossa, Roman Emperor; Henry III, Roman Emperor; Mediaeval Academy of America; Popes, List of.
- \*CARTER, REV. MOTHER CELINE TERESA, CST, Superior General, Villa Teresa, Oklahoma City, Okla. **Article:** Carmelite Sisters—Carmelite Sisters of St. Therese of the Infant Jesus.
- \*CARTER, ELLEN DALE, A.B., Editorial Assistant to Staff Editor for Early Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Euphrasia, St.; Fabiola, St.; Innocent, St.; Mary of Egypt, St.; Maximilian, SS.; Moses the Black, St.; Paulicians.
- \*CARTHY, MOTHER MARY PETER, OSU, Ph.D., M.A. (Theology), Staff Editor for American Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Professor of History, College of New Rochelle, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Articles:** Anchorage, Archdiocese of; New York, Catholic Church in; Purcell, John Baptist.
- CARTY, THOMAS J., Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Springfield College, Springfield, Mass. **Article:** Connecticut, Catholic Church in.
- \*CARVER, JAMES EDWARD, Ph.D., Professor of English and Chairman of the Division of Languages and Literature, St. Andrews College, Laurinburg, N.C. **Article:** Preaching (Medieval English).
- \*CASALANDRA, SISTER M. ESTELLE, OP, M.A., Professor of English, Albertus Magnus College, New Haven, Conn. **Article:** Margaret of Savoy, Bl.
- \*CASEY, THOMAS FRANCIS, Eccl.Hist.D., Professor of Church History, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, Mass.; Chaplain, Catholic Graduates Club of Greater Boston. **Articles:** Boston, Archdiocese of; Couderc, Marie Victoire Therese, Bl.; Cowley Fathers; Della Somaglia, Giulio Maria; Fenwick, Benedict Joseph; Garin, Andre; Jugan, Jeanne, Bl.; Leo XI, Pope; Leo XII, Pope; Little Missionary Sisters of Charity; Lourdes; Matignon, Francis Anthony; O'Callaghan, Jeremiah; Orione, Luigi, Bl.; Paul V, Pope; Pius VIII, Pope; Soubirous, Bernadette, St.; Thayer, John; Vianney, Jean Baptiste Marie, St.
- \*CASEY, WILLIAM VAN ETEN, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Professor of Theology, Holy Cross College, Worcester, Mass. **Article:** Megiddo.
- \*CASPER, HENRY WEBER, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of History, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Creighton; Flanagan, Edward Joseph; Omaha, Archdiocese of.
- \*CASSESE, JOHN-MARIE, OFM, M.A., Provincial Curia, Franciscan Province of the Immaculate Conception, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Ruiz Blanco, Matias.
- \*CASSIDY, SISTER MARY BRIGH, OSF, M.S.N.Ed., M.B.A., Administrator, St. Marys Hospital, Rochester, Minn.; Part-time Instructor, St. Marys School of Nursing, Rochester, and College of St. Teresa, Winona, Minn. **Article:** Dempsey, Mary Joseph, Sister.
- \*CASTANHO DE ALMEIDA, LOUIZ, Rt. Rev., Sorocaba, São Paulo, Brazil. **Article:** Feijo, Diogo Antonio.
- \*CASTELOT, JOHN JOSEPH, SS, M.A., S.S.L., S.T.D., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Sacred Music, St. John's Provincial Seminary, Plymouth, Mich. **Articles:** Gentiles; Peter, Apostle, St.; Van Noort, Gerard.
- \*CASTILLERO, ERNESTO DE JESUS, Professor Emeritus of History, one-time Director General of Education, and Director of the National Library, Pana-

- ma, Republic of Panama. **Articles:** Lasso de la Vega, Rafael; Panama, The Catholic Church in; Quevedo, Juan de.
- CATALDO, PETER J., Ph.D., Director of Research, The National Catholic Bioethics Center, Boston, Mass. **Article:** Anovulants (Moral Aspect).
- \*CATTÀ, ETIENNE RENÉ, Docteur ès lettres, Honorary Canon of Nantes; Professor, Catholic University of Angers, France. **Article:** Angers.
- \*CATURELLI, ALBERTO, Ph.D., Professor of Medieval Philosophy and Philosophy of History, University of Córdoba, Argentina. **Article:** Esquiú, Mamerto.
- \*CAUCHY, VENANT, D.Phil., Professor of Philosophy and Secretary of the Faculty of Philosophy, University of Montreal, Canada; Editor, *Dialogue*. **Articles:** Epicureanism; Epicurus; Skepticism; Stoicism [part 1].
- \*CAVANAUGH, BRENDAN R., B.A., Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Agnelli, Giuseppe; Alfonso de Castro; Amelry, Francis; Anthony of the Holy Ghost; Cerbonius, St.; Constantius of Fabriano, Bl.; Deodatus of Blois, St.; Eparchius, St.; Eptadius, St.; Florinus, St.; Gerold, St.; Gerulf, St.; Gislenuis, St.; Gregory of Einsiedeln, Bl.; Gudwal, St.; James Salomonius, Bl.; James of Bevagna, Bl.; Nicholas Paglia, Bl.; Orozco y Jimenez, Francisco; Orozco, Alfonso de, Bl.; Peter of Tiferno (Capucci), Bl.; Saint-Maximin, Abbey of; Venturino of Bergamo; William de Hothum; Wirt, Wigand.
- \*CAVERT, SAMUEL MCCREA, Bronxville, N.Y. **Article:** National Council of the Churches of Christ in the U.S.A.
- \*CAYER, SISTER LOUIS-RICHARD, SGC, B.A., Business Manager, St. Joseph's Hospital, Lowell, Mass. **Article:** Grey Nuns.
- \*CAZEAX, ISABELLE ANNE-MARIE, M.A., M.S. in Library Service, Ph.D. in Musicology, Professor of Music History and Musicology, Bryn Mawr College, Bryn Mawr, Pa. **Articles:** Compère, Loyset; Gombert, Nicolas; Goudimel, Claude; Janequin, Clement; Sermisy, Claude de.
- \*CENKNER, WILLIAM, OP, S.T.L., Ph.D., Dean, School of Religious Studies, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Eliade, Mircea.
- \*CENTURION, CARLOS ROBERTO, writer; formerly Professor of Philosophy of Law, Sociology, and Public International Law, Asunción, Paraguay. **Article:** Paraguay, The Catholic Church in.
- \*CEROKE, CHRISTIAN PAUL, OCarm, S.T.D., Associate Professor, Department of Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Mark, Evangelist, St.; Mary, Blessed Virgin, I (in the Bible); Parousia, I. In the Bible.
- \*CEROKE, CHRISTIAN PAUL, OCarm., S.T.D. Professor, Dept. of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Biblical Theology; Resurrection of Christ, I. In the New Testament.
- \*CERULLI, ENRICO, LL.D., Ph.D. (h.c.), Ambassador of Italy, Counselor of State, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Frumentius, St.
- \*CERVANTES, LUCIUS FERDINAND, SJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Sociology and Anthropology, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo.; member, Executive Council, American Catholic Sociological Society, and Advisory Board, Family Life Bureau, NCWC. **Article:** Woman.
- CESSARIO, ROMANUS, OP, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, Mass. **Articles:** Casuistry; Consequentialism.
- \*CEVETELLO, JOSEPH F. X., B.A., Chaplain and Instructor in Theology, Villa Walsh, Morristown, N.J. **Article:** Purgatory [part 1].
- \*CEYSSENS, LUCIEN, OFM, Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Brussels, Belgium. **Articles:** Boonen, Jacques; Calenus, Henri; Chigi; Du Pac de Bellegarde, Gabriel; Gerberon, Gabriel; Sinnich, John; Triest, Antoine.
- \*CHADWICK, HENRY, M.A., D.D., Hon. D.D., Canon of Christ Church and Regius Professor of Divinity, University of Oxford, England. **Articles:** Justin Martyr, St.; Sextus, Sentences of.
- \*CHADWICK, WILLIAM OWEN, D.D., Hon. D.D., Professor of Church History, University of Cambridge, England. **Articles:** Bucer, Martin (Butzer); Poissy, Conference of.
- \*CHALLENGOR, JOHN, M.A., B.D., priest of the Birmingham Oratory; Head, Department of Religion, St. Philip's Grammar School, Birmingham, England. **Articles:** Almici, Camillo; Grassi, Anthony, Bl.; Neri, Philip, St.; Valfre, Sebastian, Bl.; Vignier, Jerome.
- \*CHAMPAGNE, ANTOINE J. L., CRIC, S.T.D., historian, Tache Hospital, St. Boniface, Mantioba, Canada. **Articles:** Provencher, Joseph Norbert; Tache, Alexandre Antonin.
- \*CHAN, ALBERT, SJ, Ph.D., Wah Yan College, Hong Kong, China. **Article:** Wu Li.
- \*CHANEY, WILLIAM A., Ph.D., George McKendree Steele Associate Professor of History, Lawrence University, Appleton, Wis. **Articles:** Aelfric Grammaticus; Aelfric of Canterbury, St.; Alphege of Winchester, St.; Ealdred (Aldred) of York; Ethelhard (Aethelheard) of Canterbury, St.; Ethelwold of Winchester, St.; Grimbold, St.; Oswald of York, St.; Plegmund of Canterbury; Whitby, Abbey of.
- \*CHANTRAINE, GEORGES, SJ, Professor of Church History and Dogmatic Theology, Faculté SJ de Théologie, Belgium. **Articles:** Balthasar, Hans Urs von; Lubac, Henri de.
- \*CHAPIN, JOHN, M.A.; literary agent, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Agapetus I, Pope, St.; Benedict I, Pope; Boniface I, Pope, St.; Callistus I, Pope, St.; Cornelius, Pope, St.; Dioscorus, Antipope; Felix IV, Pope, St.; Felix III, Pope, St.; Gelasius I, Pope, St.; Hilary, Pope, St.; Hormisdas, Pope, St.; John I, Pope, St.; John III, Pope; John II, Pope; Julius I, Pope, St.; Mark, Pope, St.; Miltiades, Pope, St.; Pelagius II, Pope; Silverius, Pope, St.; Simplicius, Pope, St.; Sixtus III, Pope, St.; Sylvester I, Pope, St.; Symmachus, Pope, St.; Zosimus, Pope, St.
- CHAPPELL, PATRICIA, SNDdeN, President, National Black Sisters' Conference, Washington, D.C. **Article:** National Black Sisters' Conference.
- \*CHARANIS, PETER, Ph.D., Voorhees Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, N.J. **Articles:** Constans II Pogonatus, Byzantine Emperor; Constantine IV, Byzantine Emperor; Constantine V, Byzantine Emperor; George Syncellus; Leo III, Byzantine Emperor; Procopius of Caesarea; Theophanes the Confessor, St.
- \*CHATHAM, JOSIAH GEORGE, Rt. Rev., Ph.B., J.C.D., Pastor, St. Richard's

- Parish, Jackson, Miss. **Article:** Force and Fear (Canon Law).
- \*CHATILLON, JEAN, Docteur en théologie, Ph.L., Licencié ès lettres (Philosophie), Professor, Grand Séminaire, Metz, France; Professor and Dean of the Faculty of Philosophy, Institut Catholique, Paris, France. **Article:** Achard of Saint-Victor.
- \*CHAUVET, FIDEL DE JESÚS, OFM, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Theology; President, Comisión Mariana Franciscana de México, Mexico City, Mexico. **Articles:** Aparicio, Sebastian de, Bl.; Zumarraga, Juan de.
- \*CHAUVIN, SISTER MARY JOHN OF CARMEL, SSA, Ph.D., Dean of Students and Head of English Department, Anna Maria College, Paxton, Mass. **Article:** St. Anne, Sisters of.
- \*CHAVEZ, ANGELICO, OFM, B.A., M.A. (h.c.), St. Joseph Church, Cerillos, N.Mex. **Articles:** Lamy, John Baptist; Santa Fe, Archdiocese of.
- \*CHENEY, BRAINARD, free-lance writer, Smyrna, Tenn. **Article:** O'Connor, Mary Flannery.
- \*CHERESO, CAJETAN JAMES, OP, Ph.L., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, College of St. Thomas, St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Exemplarity of God; Image of God.
- \*CHEVALLIER, PIERRE, Diplôme d'Études Supérieures d'Histoire, Docteur ès lettres, Professeur agrégé d'histoire, Lycée de Troyes, France. **Article:** Commission of Regulars.
- CHIA, EDMUND, FSC, M.A., Executive Secretary, Office of Ecumenism and Interreligious Affairs, Federation of Asian Bishops' Conferences. **Article:** Malaysia, the Catholic Church in.
- \*CHIASSON, ELIAS JOSEPH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Swift, Jonathan.
- \*CHIBNALL, MARJORIE MCCALLUM, D.Phil. (Oxford), Ph.D. (Cantab.), Fellow, Lecturer, and Director of Studies in History, Girton College, Cambridge, England. **Articles:** Florence of Worcester; Haimo of Landecop, Bl.; Henry of Blois; John Gilbert; Ralph of Diceto; Richard of Canterbury; Theobald of Etampes; William of Newburgh; William de Montibus.
- \*CHINERWORTH, SISTER MARY ALICE, OSP, M.A., Registrar and Instructor in Psychology, Mount Providence Junior College, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Oblate Sisters of Providence.
- \*CHINI, SILVIO JOSEPH, OSJ, Litt.D., Catholic Journalist, Pittston, Pa. **Article:** Oblates of St. Joseph.
- CHINNICI, JOSEPH PATRICK, O.F.M., D.Phil.Oxon., Professor of Church History, Franciscan School of Theology, Graduate Theological Union, Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Bentivoglio, Maria Maddalena.
- \*CHIOVARO, FRANCESCO PAOLO, CSSR, Eccl.Hist.D., Lic. Sci.Soc., Palaeographer and Archivist; Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Pontifical University of St. Thomas, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Apollinarianism; Athanasius I, Patriarch of Constantinople; Caesarius of Nazianzus, St.; Cassian, John (Johannes Cassianus); Elias of Thessalonika, St.; Glycas, Michael; Gregory II Cyprius, Patriarch of Constantinople; John the Almsgiver, St.; John XIV Calecas, Patriarch of Constantinople; Joseph I, Patriarch of Constantinople; Macarius of Pelecete, St.; Metochites, George; Metrophanes Critopoulos; Michael III, Patriarch of Constantinople; Paul IV, Patriarch of Constantinople, St.; Paulus Euergetinos; Peter Grossolano; Philotheus Coccinus, Patriarch of Constantinople; Planudes, Maximus; Plethon, Gemistos; Presbyter [part 2]; Proterius, Patriarch of Alexandria, St.; Relics; Sozomen; Theodore of Rhaithu; Timothy Aelurus, Monophysite Patriarch; Waal, Anton Maria de.
- \*CHIRAT, HENRI, Dr.Theol., Dr. ès sciences ecclésiastiques orientales, Maître de conférence, Faculté de Théologie Catholique, University of Strasbourg, France. **Articles:** Acacian Schism; Cross, Finding of the Holy; Cyril of Scythopolis; Leo V, Byzantine Emperor; Leo I, Byzantine Emperor; Marcian, Byzantine Emperor; Theonas of Alexandria, St.
- \*CHIRICO, PETER FRANCIS, SS, B.A., S.T.D., Professor of Fundamental Theology, St. Thomas Seminary, Kenmore, Wash. **Articles:** Article of Faith; Deposit of Faith; Holiness of the Church; Robert, Andre; Triumphalism; Unicity of the Church; Unity of Faith; Vigouroux, Fulcran Gregoire; Visibility of the Church.
- \*CHOUX, JACQUES, priest of the Diocese of Nancy; Diplômé de l'École pratique des Hautes Études, Paris; Conservateur du Musée Historique Lorrain, and Conservateur des Antiquités et objets d'art de Meurthe-et-Moselle, Nancy, France. **Articles:** Aper (Evre) of Toul, St.; Flavigny-sur-Moselle, Abbey of; Gauzelin of Toul, St.; Gerard of Toul, St.; Ludanus, St.; Murbach, Abbey of; Niedermunster (Alsace), Convent of; Remiremont, Abbey of; Saint-Mihiel, Abbey of; Verdun-Sur-Meuse, Abbey of.
- \*CHRISTENSEN, ALICE MARGARET, Ph.D., Professor of History, Our Lady of the Lake College, San Antonio, Tex. **Articles:** Castro, Mateo de; Eckart, Anselm von; Rinaldi, Odorico (Raynaldus).
- CHRISTIANSEN, DREW, SJ, Ph.D., Counselor for International Affairs, United States Conference of Catholic Bishops; Senior Fellow, Woodstock Theological Center, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** War, Morality of.
- \*"CHRISTOPHERS, THE", New York, N.Y. **Article:** Keller, James G.
- \*CHRYSOSTOMUS BLASCHKEWITZ, JOHANNES, OSB, S.T.D., monk of the Monastery of Nieder-Altach, Lower Bavaria, Germany; Ökumenisches Institut, Lower Bavaria, Germany. **Article:** Russia, The Catholic Church in.
- \*CHUDOBA, BOHDAN, Ph.D., Ph. et Lit.D., Professor of History, Iona College, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Articles:** Amalric of Bene; Amalricians; Brothers and Sisters of the Free Spirit; Heresy, History of, 2. Medieval Period; Picards.
- CHUMSRIPHAN, SURACHAI, STD, Professor of Church History, Lux Mundi College, Major Seminary, Bangkok, Thailand. **Article:** Thailand, the Catholic Church in.
- CHWALEK, ADELE R., M.S.L.S., Director of Libraries, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Catholic Library Association.
- CIFERNI, ANDREW D., O.Praem., S.T.L., Ph.D., *Praeses* of the Premonstratensian Commission on Canonical Life and Spirit of the Order; Liturgy Director and Rector, Daylesford Abbey Church, Paoli, Pa.; Executive Committee of the Catholic Academy of Liturgy. **Articles:** Premonstratensian Rite; Premontre, Monastery of.
- \*CIUBA, EDWARD JOSEPH, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Immaculate Conception Seminary, Darlington, N.J. **Articles:** Blood Vengeance; Kingship in the Ancient Near East; Ordeal [part 2].

- \*CIUBA, GARRY M., Ph.D., Associate Professor of English at Kent State University, Warren, OH. **Article:** Percy, Walker.
- \*CLANCY, PATRICK MICHAEL JAMES, OP, A.B., S.T.Lr., J.C.D., S.T.M., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Loras College, Dubuque, Iowa. **Article:** Fast and Abstinence.
- \*CLANCY, THOMAS HANLEY, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Political Science, Loyola University, New Orleans, La. **Articles:** Douai (Douay); Martiall (Marshall), John; Preston, Thomas (Roger Widdrington); St. Omer, College of; Worthington, Thomas.
- CLARAHAN, MARY ANN, RSHM, M.A., Annunciation Convent, Gwynedd Valley, Pa. **Article:** Litany.
- \*CLARE, MARY, St. Benedict Center, Still River, Mass. **Article:** Feeney, Leonard.
- \*CLARK, AUBERT JACQUES, OFMConv, S.T.L., Dip.Ed. (Oxford), Ph.D., Assistant Dean, Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Abraham of Sancta Clara; Bernieres-Louvigny, Jean de; Elbel, Benjamin; Herinx, William; Hess, Bede Frederick; Lejeune, Jean; Willmann, Otto.
- \*CLARK, DOUGLAS K., S.T.L., Editor, *The Southern Cross*, Savannah, Georgia. **Article:** Evangelium vitae.
- CLARK, DOUGLAS K., S.T.L., Editor, *The Southern Cross*, Savannah, Ga. **Articles:** Atlanta, Archdiocese of; Beasley, Mother Mathilda; Georgia, Catholic Church in; Savannah, Diocese of.
- \*CLARK, EUGENE VINCENT, Ph.D., Teacher, Cardinal Spellman High School, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Taylor, Jeremy.
- \*CLARK, JOSEPH THOMAS, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Canisius College, Buffalo, N.Y. **Article:** Gassendi, Pierre.
- \*CLARK, PHILIP KNOWLTON, SJ, M.A., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Sa, Manoel; Saint-Jure, Jean Baptiste; Viva, Domenico.
- \*CLARKE, THOMAS EMMET, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Woodstock College, Woodstock, Md. **Articles:** Consubstantiality; Created Actuation by Uncreated Act; Hypostatic Union, Grace of; Incommunicability; Subsistence (in Christology).
- \*CLASEN, SOPHRONIUS ANTON, OFM, Dr.Theol., Dr.Phil., Lector in Church History, History of the Franciscan Order and Patrology, Johannes-Duns-Skotus-Akaademie, München-Gladbach, Germany. **Articles:** Anthony of Padua, St.; Poverty Controversy; Poverty Movement.
- \*CLAYTON, CHARLES MURRAY, priest of the Diocese of Alexandria, La.; Editor, *North-Central Louisiana Register*, and Director of the Information Bureau. **Article:** Alexandria, Diocese of.
- \*CLEARY, DENIS ANTHONY, IC, S.T.L., Ph.D., Director of Studies, English Province Theologate, Institute of Charity, St. Mary's, Derrys Wood, Woner-sh, Guildford, Surrey, England. **Article:** Ontologism.
- CLEARY, DENIS ANTHONY, S.T.L., Ph.D., Director, Rosmini House, Durham, United Kingdom. **Article:** Rosmini-Serbatì, Antonio.
- \*CLEARY, JOHN MARTIN, B.A. Headmaster, St. Joseph's Secondary School, Wrexham, Wales. **Article:** Clenock, Maurice (Clynnog).
- CLEMENT, CAROL DORR, Ph.D., Lecturer, Washington Theological Union, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Catholic Daughters of the Americas; Duffy, Mary C.; Marks, Miriam.
- \*CLERCX-LEJEUNE, SUZANNE, Docteur en Histoire de l'Art et Philologie, Professor, University of Liège, Belgium. **Article:** Ciconia, Johannes.
- CLIFFORD, ANNE, CSJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Theology, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Ecofeminism and Ecofeminist Theology; Feminism; Feminist Hermeneutic.
- \*CLIFFORD, SISTER ELIZABETH ANN, OLVM, M.A. (Liturgy), member, General Council, Our Lady of Victory Missionary Sisters, Huntington, Ind.; Instructor in Liturgy, Victory Noll Junior College. **Article:** Our Lady of Victory Missionary Sisters.
- \*CLIFFORD, SISTER MARY DORITA, BVM, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of History, and Director of Non-Western Studies, Clarke College, Dubuque, Iowa. **Article:** Harty, Jeremiah James.
- \*CLINCH, THOMAS ANTHONY, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History and Head of the Department, Carroll College, Helena, Mont. **Articles:** Carroll, John Patrick; Montana, Catholic Church in.
- \*CLOONEY, DAVID, Rector, St. Josaphat Ukrainian Catholic Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Slavorum apostoli.
- \*CLOSS, ALOIS, Dr.Phil. University Professor with special emphasis on Comparative Religion, University of Graz, Austria. **Articles:** Ancestor Worship; Blood, Religious Significance of; Dead, Worship of the; Nudity; Reitzenstein, Richard; Sacrifice, I (Human).
- \*CLUNE, JOSEPH THOMAS, Rt. Rev., Ph.D. (Louvain), Lecturer, Good Counsel College, White Plains, N.Y.; Director, Westchester Catholic Hour, New York (deceased May 27, 1964). **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of St Rose of Lima (The Servants of Relief for Incurable Cancer in the US, Hawthorne, NY).
- CO, S. MARIA ANICIA BATION, RVM, M.A., S.T.D. Lecturer at Maryhill School of Theology, Loyola School of Theology, San Carlos Seminary, Institute of Formation and Religious Studies, Philippines. **Article:** Acts of the Apostles.
- \*CODE, JOSEPH BERNARD, Rt. Rev., Docteur en sciences historiques, Keokuk, Iowa. **Article:** Lalor, Teresa, Mother.
- \*CODY, AELRED, OSB, Collegio di Sant'Anselmo, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Tap-pouni, Ignatius Gabriel.
- \*CODY, AELRED, OSB, S.T.D., S.S.D., St. Meinrad Archabbey, St. Meinrad, Ind. **Article:** Worship (in the Bible).
- CODY, MSGR. JOHN K., J.C.L., Judge, Tribunal of the Diocese of Columbus; Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** Clerical Dress (Canon Law).
- \*CODY, SISTER PATRICIA, MMB, B.A., M.A., Mission Directress for Elementary Schools, Diocese of Kansas City—St. Joseph, Kansas City, Mo. **Article:** Mercedarian Missionaries of Berriz.
- \*COFFEY, JAMES REGINALD, OP, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Callan, Charles Jerome; Monsabre, Jacques Marie.
- \*COFFEY, SISTER LOYOLA MARIA, SSJ, Ph.D., Professor of Theology and French and Academic Dean, Chestnut Hill College, Chestnut Hill, Pa. **Articles:** Amabilis, St.; Desiderius of Lan-

- gres, St.; Perpetuus of Tours, St.; Victurius of Le Mans, St.; Volusianus of Tours, St.
- \*COGAN, PATRICK, SA, S.T.L., Ph.D., J.C.D., Executive Coordinator, Canon Law Society of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Horgan, Thaddeus Daniel.
- \*COGNET, LOUIS JEAN, S.T.D., Professor, Institut Catholique, Paris, France. **Articles:** Acceptants; Ad Sanctam Beati Petri Sedem; Appellants; Auctorem fidei; Augustinus; Comma Pianum; Cum Occasione; Ex Omnibus Afflictionibus; Jansen, Cornelius Otto (Jansenius); Port-Royal; Quesnel, Pasquier (Paschase); Regiminis apostolici; Richer, Edmond; Unigenitus.
- \*COHALAN, FLORENCE DERMOT, Very Rev., M.A., Professor of History, Cathedral College, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Brann, Henry Athanasius; Connolly, John; Cummings, Jeremiah Williams; Delany, Selden Peabody; Duffy, Francis Patrick; Farley, John Murphy; Hayes, Patrick Joseph; Hughes, John Joseph; Lavelle, Michael Joseph; Moore, Edward Roberts; Power, John; Preston, Thomas Scott; Smith, John Talbot.
- \*COHEN, NOAH JUDAH, Ph.D., consultant in linguistics, U.S. Government, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Acosta, Gabriel (Uriel); Crescas, Hasdai ben Abraham; Gikatilla, Joseph ben Abraham; Isaac ben Abraham; Luria, Isaac.
- \*COLBERT, EDWARD PAUL, Ph.D., Staff Editor for General Church History and Cartography, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Assistant Professor of History, St. John's University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Adelelm of Burgos, St.; Albornoz, Gil Alvarez Carrillo de; Alvaro Pelayo; Argimir, St.; Attilanus, St.; Aurea of Cordoba, St.; Aurelius and Sabigotona, SS.; Beauvais; Biondo, Flavio; Cabrol, Fernand; Carthage; Chartres [History]; Columba and Pomposa, SS.; Constance, Council of [part 1]; Didacus of Alcalá, St.; Dominic of Silos, St.; Este; Florentina, St.; Florez, Enrique; Froilan, St.; Fulgentius of Eciija, St.; Gaetani (Caetani); Gams, Pius; Garcia of Toledo; Garcia Villada, Zacarias; Genadius of Astorga, St.; Herrera y Tor-desillas, Antonio de; Hydatius; Irene of Portugal, St.; John of Biclario; Julian of Cuenca, St.; Justus of Urgel, St.; Martin of Leon, St.; Maximus of Saragossa, St.; Merida; Morocco, The Catholic Church in; Peter Pascual, St.; Peter Armengol, Bl.; Pistoia; Quarr Abbey; Spain, 2. Medieval; Theresia, Bl.; Thomar (Tomar), Monastery of; Valentinian III, Roman Emperor; Victor of Tunnuna.
- \*COLBORN, FRANCIS, St. Johns Seminary, Camarillo, Ca. **Article:** Grace (Theology of).
- \*COLE, RUSSAN LAWRENCE, OFMConv, S.T.L., M.A., Professor of, and Lecturer on, Moral Theology, Assumption Seminary, Chaska, College of St. Catherine, and College of St. Thomas, St. Paul, Minn. **Article:** Zeal.
- \*COLE, WILLIAM JOSEPH, SM, S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Article:** Mary, Blessed Virgin, II (in Theology) [Spiritual Maternity of Mary].
- \*COLEMAN, JAMES WALTER, Ph.D., Rust College, Holly Springs, Miss. **Articles:** Garesche, Julius Peter; Knights of Labor.
- \*COLEMAN, JOHN A., SJ, Jesuit School of Theology at Berkeley, Berkeley, Cal. **Article:** Theology and Sociology.
- \*COLEMAN, WILLIAM JACKSON, MM, Ph.D., Instructor in History, Maryknoll College, Glen Ellyn, Ill. **Articles:** Byrne, Patrick James; Ford, Francis Xavier; Muzi, Giovanni.
- \*COLERIDGE, MSGR. MARK, S.S.D., Official of the First Section (General Affairs), Secretariat of State, Vatican City. **Article:** Domus Sanctae Marthae.
- \*COLESS, GABRIEL M., OSB, St. Mary's Abbey, Norristown, N.J. **Article:** Liturgical History, IV: Vatican II's Program of Liturgical Reform.
- \*COLGRAVE, BERTRAM, M.A., D.Litt., Emeritus Reader in English, University of Durham, England. **Articles:** Aidan of Lindisfarne, St.; Benedict Biscop, St.; Cedd (Cedda), St.; Chad (Ceadda), St.; Cuthbert of Canterbury; Cuthbert of Wearmouth; Cuthbert of Lindisfarne, St.; Guthlac, St.; Hilda of Whitby, St.; John of Beverley, St.; Oswald, King of Northumbria, St.; Theodore of Canterbury, St.; Wilfrid of York, St.; Willibald of Eichstatt, St.; Winneballd, St.
- \*COLLEDGE, EDMUND, OSA, St. Patrick's, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Mystics, English; Rolle de Hampole, Richard; Ruysbroeck, Jan van, Bl.; Tauler, Johannes.
- \*COLLERAN, JOSEPH MOYLAN, CSSR, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, St. Alphonsus College, Suffield, Conn. **Article:** Desurmont, Achille.
- \*COLLINGE, WILLIAM J., Ph.D., Father James M. Forker Professorship in Catholic Social Teaching, Theology and Philosophy, Mount Saint Mary's College, Emmitsburg, Md. **Article:** Fides et ratio.
- COLLINGE, WILLIAM J., Ph.D., Professor of Theology and Philosophy and Forker Professor of Catholic Social Teaching, Mount Saint Mary's College, Emmitsburg, Md. **Article:** Mount St. Mary's College and Seminary.
- \*COLLINGWOOD, FRANCIS JOSEPH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Dynamism; Form [Systematic Analysis].
- \*COLLINS, JAMES DANIEL, Ph.D., L.H.D., Professor Philosophy, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Philosophy, History of, 4. Modern; Philosophy, History of, 5. Twentieth Century.
- COLLINS, JOHN F., Ph.D., Adjunct Professor of Classics, Brooklyn College, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Article:** Latin (in the Church).
- \*COLLINS, JOSEPH BURNS, SS, Theological College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Bandas, Rudolph G.
- \*COLLINS, JOSEPH BURNS, SS, Ph.D., Professor of Catechetics, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Munich Method in Catechetics.
- \*COLLINS, SISTER M. EMMANUEL, OSF, Ph.D., D.Litt., Vice President and Dean, College of St. Teresa, Winona, Minn.; Council Member, Sisters of St. Francis of the Congregation of Our Lady of Lourdes, Rochester, Minn. **Articles:** Elflada, St.; Lebuinus (Lebwin), St.; Molloy, Aloysius, Sister; Morality Plays; Werburga, St.; Wittia, St.
- \*COLLINS, MARY, OSB, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Eucharistic Fast.
- \*COLLINS, RAYMOND F., S.T.D., Professor of NT Studies, Catholic University of Louvain, Belgium. **Article:** Cerfaux, Lucien.
- \*COLLINS, RAYMOND F., S.T.D. Dean, School of Religious Studies, The Cath-

- olic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Janssens, Louis.
- COLLINS, RAYMOND F., M.A., S.T.D., Professor New Testament, Department of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Adultery (in the Bible); Corinthians, Epistles to the; Epistles, New Testament; Fornication (in the Bible); Louvain, American College at; Luke, Gospel according to; Miracles (in the Bible); New Testament Scholarship; Pastoral Epistles; Sex (in the Bible); Thessalonians, Epistles to the.
- \*COLLINS, THOMAS AQUINAS, OP, S.T.D., S.T.Lr., S.S.B, Professor of Sacred Scripture and Theology, Providence College, Providence, R.I. **Article:** Fundamentalism, Biblical.
- \*COLOMBO, JOSEPH A., Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Theological and Religious Studies, University of San Diego. **Article:** Revisionist Theology.
- \*COMASKEY, BERNARD JOHN, M.A., Ph.D., Associate Staff Editor for Medieval Church History, General Church History, and Cartography, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Assistant Professor of History, Armstrong State College, Savannah, Ga. **Articles:** Adalar, St.; Adrian V, Pope; Agil, St.; Andrew of Strumi, Bl.; Ave Maris Stella; Avitus, St.; Bavo (Allowin), St.; Bernard of Cluny; Bernardino of Feltre, Bl.; Bobbio, Abbey of; Bracton, Henry de; Cathedral; Claritus, Bl.; Daniel Palomnik; Demetrian of Khytri, St.; Eckbert of Schonau; Engelbert of Admont; Estonia, The Catholic Church in; Eustace of Luxeuil, St.; Gezelinus, Bl.; Gilbert of Sempringham, St.; Gilbertines; Innocent of Le Mans, St.; John Benincasa, Bl.; John de Saint-Pol; Lucius, St.; Magistri Comacini; Nilus of Rossano, St.; Notker Labeo; Olga, St.; Ortolana (Hortulana), Bl.; Peter the Painter; Peter Petroni, Bl.; Pontius of Faucigny, Bl.
- \*COMBE, PIERRE, OSB, member, *Paléographie Musicale*, Abbey of Solesmes, France. **Article:** Mocquereau, Andre.
- \*COMHAIR-SYVAIN, SUZANNE, Ph.D., Paris, France. **Article:** Voodoo.
- \*COMMINS, WILLIAM DOLLARD, Ph.D., Professor of Psychology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Measurement [Psychological Measurements].

- \*COMTOIS, MOTHER CECILE DE LA PROVIDENCE, FSE, Ph.D., Regional Superior of the Congregation's Missions, Antofagasta, Chile. **Article:** Holy Spirit, Daughters of the.
- \*CONCANNON, SISTER M. JOSEPHINA, CSJ, D.Ed., Boston College School of Education, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Montessori, Maria.
- \*CONDIT, ANN, Ph.D., Professor of Latin and Greek, St. Mary's College, Graduate School of Sacred Theology, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Anse, Councils of; Attigny, Councils of; Autun, Councils of; Avranches, Council of; Chalon-sur-Saone, Councils of; Guastalla, Council of; Maurice of Carnoet, St.; Nicholas of Basel; Telesphorus of Cozenza.
- \*CONDON, SISTER M. FRANCIS OF THE STIGMATA, FMM, M.H.A., Director of Public Relations, U.S. Province of St. Francis, Franciscan Missionaries of Mary; Editor, *Far Away Missions*, North Providence, R.I. **Articles:** Chappotin de Neuville, Helene de, Ven.; Pallotta, Maria Assunta, Bl.
- \*CONLAN, SISTER MARY SAMUEL, OP, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of English and Humanities, Dominican College of San Rafael, San Rafael, Calif. **Articles:** Bellinzaga, Isabella Cristina (Lomazzi); Bridget of Sweden, St.; Busaeus (de Buys) [part 1]; Castellino da Castelli; Farges, Albert; Florentius Radewijns; Mausbach, Joseph; Our Lady of the Snow.
- \*CONLEY, ARTHUR JEROME, M.B.A., Assistant to the Executive Vice President, Hussmann Refrigeration, Inc., St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Sodality of Our Lady, National Federation of.
- \*CONLEY, KIERAN, OSB, S.T.D., Professor of Doctrinal Theology, St. Meinrad Seminary, St. Meinrad, Ind. (deceased Jan. 17, 1966). **Article:** Wisdom.
- \*CONLEY, PETER V., S.T.L., Pope John XXIII National Seminary, Weston, Mass. **Article:** Medeiros, Humberto.
- CONLEY, RORY T., Ph.D., Pastor, St. Aloysius Church, Leonardtown, Md. **Articles:** Baltimore, Archdiocese of; Maryland, Catholic Church in; Washington, D.C., Archdiocese of.
- \*CONLON, SISTER M. RAPHAEL, OSF, M.A., Instructor in English, Ladycliff College, Highland Falls, N.Y. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Missionary Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis (FMSC).

- \*CONNELL, FRANCIS JEREMIAH, CSSR, S.T.D., LL.D., L.H.D., Professor Emeritus of Moral Theology and Dean for Religious Communities, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Compensationism; Correction, Fraternal; Double Effect, Principle of; Doubt, Moral; Equiprobabilism; Laxism; Morality, Systems of; Probabiliorism; Probabilism; Reflex Principles; Rigorism; Tutorism.
- CONNELL, MARTIN F., Ph.D., Assistant Professor, School of Theology, Saint John's University, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Candlemas; Corpus et Sanguinis Christi, Solemnity of; Epiphany, Solemnity of.
- \*CONNELLY, JAMES FRANCIS, S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D., M.A. (h.c.), Professor of History, St. Charles Seminary, Philadelphia, Pa.; Secretary to the Archbishop of Philadelphia. **Articles:** Bedini, Gaetano; Dougherty, Dennis; Egan, Michael; Philadelphia, Archdiocese of.
- \*CONNELLY, JAMES T., CSC, Archivist, Priests of the Holy Cross, Indiana Province. **Article:** Cavanaugh, John Joseph.
- CONNELLY, JAMES T., CSC, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, University of Portland, Portland, Ore. **Article:** Holy Cross, Congregation of.
- \*CONNELLY, JOHN JOSEPH, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, Mass. **Article:** Perseverance, Final.
- CONNELLY, THOMAS J., LL.M., Vice Chancellor, The Archdiocese for the Military Services, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Military Services, USA, Archdiocese for.
- \*CONNOLLY, FRANCIS XAVIER, Ph.D., Professor of English, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. (deceased Nov. 17, 1965). **Article:** Newman, John Henry [part 2].
- \*CONNOLLY, JAMES LOUIS, Most Rev., Ph.D., D.D., Bishop of Fall River, Mass. **Article:** Fall River, Diocese of.
- \*CONNOLLY, JAMES MICHAEL, M.A., Chairman of the Department of Religion and Librarian, Bishop Dubois High School, New York, N.Y.; President, Religion Teachers Council of Archdiocese of New York; Editor, *The Promise*. **Article:** Humani generis.
- \*CONNOLLY, MATTHEW FRANCIS, Rt. Rev., B.A., Director, Apostleship of the Sea, San Francisco, Calif. **Article:** Apostleship of the Sea.



- \*CONNOLLY, SISTER REGINALD MARIE, OP, Ph.D., Assistant to the Supervisor of Schools, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of the Holy Cross (Amityville, NY).
- \*CONNOLLY, THOMAS KEVIN, OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.D., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Alumbardos (Illuminati); Molinos, Miguel de; Motive; Quietism.
- \*CONNOR, JAMES L., SJ, S.T.D., Director, Woodstock Theological Center, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Woodstock Theological Center.
- \*CONNORS, JOSEPH MICHAEL, SVD, Ph.D., Provincial Superior of the Northern Province of Divine Word Missionaries, U.S.A., Techny, Ill. **Articles:** Homiletics; Preaching, II (Homiletic Theory), 1. Patristic Times; Preaching, II (Homiletic Theory), 3. Modern Times; Preaching, II (Homiletic Theory), 2. Medieval Times.
- \*CONSIDINE, JOSEPH SYLVESTER, Very Rev., OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.M., St. Thomas Aquinas Priory, Dominican House of Studies, River Forest, Ill. **Article:** Babylon, City of.
- \*CONWAY, SISTER GEORGE EDWARD, SSJ, Ph.D., Instructor in Classics, Chestnut Hill College, Chestnut Hill, Pa. **Articles:** Amatus of Remiremont, St.; Exuperius of Toulouse, St.; Jura, Fathers of; Leontius of Frejus, St.; O Filii Et Filiae; O Deus Ego Amo Te; Omni Die Dic Mariae; Sacra Iam Splendent; Salve Mundi Salutare; Salvete Christi Vulnera; Sanctorum Meritis; Urbs Beata Jerusalem Dicta Pacis Visio; Ut In Omnibus Glorificetur Deus; Venantius of Tours, St.; Virginis Proles Opifexque Matris.
- \*CONWAY, JOSEPH PATRICK, M.A., Vice Chancellor, Diocese of Albany, N.Y. **Article:** Cusack, Thomas Francis.
- \*CONWAY, PIERRE HYACINTH, OP, S.T.Lr., Ph.D., St. Stephen's Priory, Dover, Mass.; Teacher of Philosophy, Xaverian Brothers Novitiate, Newton Highlands, Mass. **Articles:** Possibility [part 2]; Reality.
- \*CONWELL, JOSEPH FRANCIS, SJ, S.T.D., Chairman of the Department of Theology and Dean of the Graduate School, Gonzaga University, Spokane, Wash. **Articles:** Active Life, Spiritual; Contemplative Life; Nadal, Geronimo.
- \*CONZEMIUS, VICTOR JOHN, Dr.Phil., priest of the Diocese of Luxembourg, and research scholar in Church history, Grenchen (Solothurn), Switzerland. **Articles:** Bruck, Heinrich; Clemens Wenzeslaus; Czernski, Johann; Freppel, Charles Emile; Germany, The Catholic Church in [1500 to 1789, Since 1789]; Ginouliac, Jacques Marie Archille; Granderath, Theodor; Hefele, Carl Joseph von; Hergenrother, Joseph; Loyson, Charles; Luxembourg, The Catholic Church in; Maret, Henri Louis Charles; Reischach, Karl August von; Reusch, Franz Heinrich; Ronge, Johann; Schneemann, Gerhard; Senestrey, Ignaz von; Trier; Turmel, Joseph; Wessenberg, Ignaz Heinrich von.
- \*COOK, SISTER GENEVIEVE MARIE, RSM, Ph.D., Professor of Latin, Xavier College, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Apollinaris of Valence, St.; Avitus of Vienne, St.; Cyprian of Toulon, St.; Eleutherius of Tournai, St.; Epiphanius of Pavia, St.; Eugendus of Condat, St.; Ferreolus of Uzes, St.; Gall of Clermont, St.; Hilarus of Mende, St.; Philip of Greve; Praetextatus of Rouen, St.; Quinctian of Clermont, St.; Sulpicius of Bourges, SS.; Vedast (Vaast) of Arras, St.; Venantius of Viviers, St.; Vitonus (Vanne), St.
- \*COOKE, BERNARD JOHN, SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Theology and Chairman of the Department, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Sacrifice, IV (in Christian Theology).
- \*COOKE, LESLIE EDWARD, D.D. (h.c.), LL.D., Associate General Secretary of the World Council of Churches, and Director of the Division of Inter-Church Aid, Refugee and World Service, New York, N.Y. **Article:** World Council of Churches.
- \*COOLEN, GEORGES, Licencié ès lettres, Librarian-Archivist, Saint-Omer, France; Secretary, Société académique des Antiquaires de la Morinie. **Articles:** Bertinus, St.; Erkembodo, St.; Guntbert of Saint-Bertin; Omer of Therouanne, St.; Saint-Bertin, Abbey of.
- \*COONEN, LESTER PETER, Ph.D., Professor of Biology, University of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Articles:** Darwin, Charles Robert; Wasmann, Erich.
- \*COONEY, JOSEPH RAYMOND, OP, S.T.B., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ambrosius Catharinus (Lancelot Politi); Bartholomew of San Concordio (of Pisa).
- \*COONEY, SISTER MARY LOYOLA, PVMI, B.S., Editor, *The Parish Visitor*, Marycrest Convent, Parish Visitors of Mary Immaculate, Monroe, N.Y. **Article:** Parish Visitors of Mary Immaculate.
- \*COONEY, PATRICK R., Director, Department of Christian Worship, Archdiocese of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Sunday.
- COOPER, SR. ANTONIA, OSF, Local Minister, Portiuncula Convent, North Plainfield, N.J. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Congregation of the Servants of the Holy Child Jesus of the Third Order Regular of St. Francis (OSF).
- COPELAND, M. SHAWN, Ph.D., Director of Graduate Studies and Associate Professor of Theology, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Womanist Theology.
- \*COPELAND, RAYMOND FRANCIS, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of History and Superior of the Jesuit Community, University of Santa Clara, Santa Clara, Calif. **Articles:** Acciaoli; Pignatelli, Joseph Mary, St.; Ricci, Lorenzo; Tanucci, Bernardo.
- COPPA, FRANK JOHN, Ph.D. Professor of History, St. John's University, Jamaica, New York. **Articles:** Alexander VIII, Pope; Alexander VI, Pope; Alexander VII, Pope; Church, History of, IV (Late Modern: 1789–1965); Church, History of, 5. Contemporary; Papacy, 5. Contemporary (1958–2001); States of the Church [part 2].
- \*COPPENS, JOSEPH-CONSTANT, Rt. Rev., Dr. and Mag.Theol., Professor and Dean of the Faculty of Theology, University of Louvain; President, College of Pope Adrian VI, Louvain, Belgium; Honorary Canon of Ghent. **Articles:** Imposition of Hands; Martin, Raymond Joseph.
- \*CORBETT, JAMES A., A.B., Archiviste-Paléographe, Professor of Medieval History, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Firmin of Amiens, St.; Giralduus Cambrensis; Hughes, Phillip; Maurice of Sully; Stephen of Salagnac; Stephen of Narbonne, St.; Stephen of Die, St.
- \*CORBETT, PHILIP B., M.A. Latin and French, B.A. Greek (1st Class Hons.), Docteur en philosophie et lettres, Lecturer in Humanity, University of Aberdeen, Scotland. **Articles:** Hugh of Amiens; Lambert of Saint-Omer; Lambert of Saint-Bertin; Regula Magistri; Remigius of Rouen, St.



- \*CORBETT, SISTER THOMAS ALBERT, OP, Ph.D., Director of Institutional Research, College of St. Mary of the Springs, Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** Masses.
- \*CORBIN, SOLANGE, Docteur ès lettres, Professor, Faculty of Letters, University of Poitiers, Directeur d'Études, École Pratique des Hautes Études, The Sorbonne, Paris, France. **Articles:** Fetis, Francois Joseph; Rimed Office.
- \*CORBISHLEY, THOMAS, SJ, M.A., Superior of Farm Street Church, London, England; author; formerly Master of Campion Hall, Oxford, England. **Articles:** Davis, Henry; Mysticism; Sayers, Dorothy Leigh.
- \*CORCORAN, CHARLES JOSEPH, CSC, Ph.D., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Agility; Glorified Body; Halo.
- \*CORCORAN, SISTER MARY LOUISE, SSMN, M.S., Mount St. Mary Teacher Training School, Kenmore, N.Y. **Article:** St. Mary of Namur, Sisters of.
- \*CORDOVANA, MICHAEL DOMINIC, M.M., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Music and Administrative Assistant to the Head of the Music Department, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Caldara, Antonio; Jommelli, Niccolo.
- \*CORETH, EMERICH, SJ, Ph.L., Dr.Theol., Dr.Phil., Professor of Philosophy, University of Innsbruck, and Rector of the Jesuit College, Innsbruck, Austria. **Article:** Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich.
- \*CORIDEN, JAMES A., J.C.D., J.D., Academic Dean, Washington Theological Union, Silver Spring, Md. **Articles:** Censorship of Books (Canon Law); Nihil Obstat; Washington Theological Union.
- \*CORISH, PATRICK JOSEPH, M.A., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, St. Patrick's College, Maynooth, Ireland. **Articles:** Furlong, Thomas; Lanigan, John; Rinuccini, Giovanni Battista; Scarampi, Pier Francesco; St. John of God, Sisters of.
- CORISH, MSGR. PATRICK JOSEPH, M.A., D.D., M.R.I.A., Honorary Archivist, Maynooth College, County Kildare, Ireland. **Article:** Maynooth, St. Patrick's College.
- \*CORLEY, FRANCIS JOSEPH, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., M.A., Assistant Professor of Religion, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Man, 3. In Theology.
- \*CORNELL, ROBERT J., OPraem, St. Norbert College, West De Pere, Wis. **Articles:** Pennings, Bernard Henry; Premonstratensians.
- \*CORNIDES, AUGUSTINE W., OSB, Monasterio San Antonio Abad, Humacao, Puerto Rico. **Articles:** All Souls' Day; Catafalque; Concelebration; Requiem Mass.
- \*CORREA, EDUARDO J., Mexico City, Mexico (deceased June 2, 1964). **Article:** Guizar, Rafael Valencia, Bl.
- \*CORRIGAN, DAME FELICITAS, OSB, Stanbrook Abbey, Callow End, Worcester, England. **Articles:** Barking Abbey; Folkstone, Abbey of; Stanbrook Abbey; Wilton Abbey; Wimborne Abbey.
- \*CORVEZ, MAURICE, OP, S.T.Lr., Lecteur présenté, Provincial, Dominican Province of Lyons, France. **Articles:** Essence; Individuality.
- \*COSENTINI, JOHN WALTER, Ph.D., Professor of French, St. John's University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Fenelon, Francois de Salignac de la Mothe.
- \*COSS, JOHN, Framingham, Mass. **Article:** Sons of Mary Health of the Sick.
- \*COSTA, FRANCIS DORILA, Very Rev., SSS, S.T.D., Provincial Superior, SSS, U.S.A., New York, N.Y. **Article:** Holy Hour.
- \*COSTELLOE, MARTIN JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Classical Languages and Chairman of the Department, Creighton University, Omaha, Nebr. **Articles:** Abdias of Babylon, St.; Abundis of Como, St.; Acts of the Martyrs; Agnes, St.; Alexander of Comana, St.; Apollonia of Alexandria, St.; Assyrian Church of the East; Barbara, St.; Basilides, St.; Blaise of Sebaste, St.; Blandina of Lyons, St.; Catherine of Alexandria, St.; Cecilia, St.; Chrysanthus and Daria, SS.; Chrysogonus, St.; Claudius and Companions, SS.; Decius, Roman Emperor; Domitian, Roman Emperor; Galerius, Roman Emperor; Gallienus, Roman Emperor; Hadrian, Roman Emperor; Marcus Aurelius, Roman Emperor; Nero, Roman Emperor; Pontifical Universities, Roman; Tiberius, Roman Emperor; Trajan, Roman Emperor; Valerian, Roman Emperor.
- \*COTE, LÉON, Very Rev., Docteur ès lettres, Professor of Literature, and Arch-priest of Vichy, until retirement (1963), Vichy, France. **Article:** Souvigny, Abbey of.
- \*COTTER, SISTER MARIE CHANTAL, DMJ, M.A., Directress of Study for the Congregation, and Teacher of English in summer at Marist Brothers' Normal Teachers' College, Guadalajara, Mexico. **Article:** Daughters of Mary and Joseph.
- \*COTTER, MOTHER ST. VIRGINIA MARIE, CND, M.S., Ph.D., Professor of Biology, Notre Dame College of Staten Island, Grymes Hill, N.Y. **Article:** Bourgeoys, Marguerite, St.
- \*COUCH, MARY KATHLEEN, Public Relations, Little Company of Mary Hospital, Evergreen Park, Ill. **Article:** Potter, Mary.
- \*COULON, GEORGE LEO, CSC, S.T.L., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Holy Cross College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Symbolism, Theological.
- \*COUREL, FRANÇOIS, SJ, Licence ès lettres, Ph.L., S.T.L., Editor and Assistant Manager, *Christus*, Paris, France; Master of Novices, Society of Jesus. **Articles:** Lallemand, Louis; Surin, Jean Joseph.
- \*COURTNEY, FRANCIS JOSEPH ANTHONY, SJ, B.A., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, and Librarian, Heythrop College, Oxfordshire, England. **Articles:** Cano, Melchior; Caputiati; Ekkehard of Sankt Gallen; Flagellation; Manegold of Lautenbach; Micrologus; Peter of Onesti; Ribadeneyra, Pedro de; Rolevinck, Werner; Roscelin of Compiègne; Savaric of Bath; Stevenson, Joseph; Torquemada, Juan de (1388–1468).
- \*COUSIN, PATRICK, OSB, Licencié ès lettres classiques, monk of the Abbey of La Pierre-qui-Vire, French Province of the Subiaco Congregation, Avallon, France. **Articles:** Aldric of Sens, St.; Anchin, Abbey of; Aniane, Abbey of; Ansegis, St.; Anarius (Aunacharius) of Auxerre, St.; Bec (Le Bec-Hellouin), Abbey of; Bernay, Abbey of; Deodatus (Die) of Nevers, St.; Ebbo of Sens, St.; Faremoutiers, Abbey of; Fecamp, Abbey of; Frodobert, St.; Gumbert of Ansbach, St.; Jumièges, Abbey of; Lupus of Sens, St.; Saint-Remi, Abbey of; Saint-Vaast (Arras), Abbey of; Wulfram of Sens, St.
- \*COUTURE, ROGER AIMÉ, OMI, S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Oblate

- College and Seminary, Natick, Mass. **Articles:** Azor, Juan; Cordoba, Antonio de; Diana, Antonino; Reginald, Valerius; Salmanticensis.
- \*COUTURIER, GUY PIERRE, CSC, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Seminary of the Fathers of the Holy Cross, Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Jeremiah; Jeremiah, Book of.
- \*COVERT, JAMES THAYNE, M.A., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Portland, Portland, Ore. **Articles:** Challoner, Richard; Creighton, Mandell; Pastor, Ludwig von; Pfefferkorn, Johannes.
- COWDREY, H. E. J., D.D., F.B.A. (Fellow of the British Academy) Emeritus Fellow of St Edmund Hall, University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom. **Article:** Gregory VII, Pope, St.
- \*COYLE, SISTER PATRICIA MARIA, SNJM, M.A., Teacher of Dogma and Biblical Science, Novitiate at Marylhurst, Ore.; consultant for the teaching of religion in the high schools directed by the Community. **Article:** Life, Concept of (in the Bible).
- \*COYNE, SISTER ST. CLAIRE, CSJ, M.A., Assistant Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Mount St. Mary's College, Los Angeles, Calif. **Article:** Pommerel, Celestine, Mother.
- \*CRAIG, MAURICE, OFMCap, B.A., St. Anthony Friary, Marathon, Wis. **Article:** Cassiano da Macerata.
- \*CRANE, THOMAS EUGENE, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. John Vianney Seminary, East Aurora, N.Y. **Articles:** Temptation (in the Bible); Trial of Jesus.
- \*CRANNY, TITUS FRANCIS, SA, S.T.D., Director, Chair of Unity Apostolate, Graymoor, Garrison, N.Y. **Articles:** Bribery; Franciscan Friars of the Atonement; Graft; Irenicism; Mortalium animos.
- \*CREACH, MOTHER MARIE GERTRUDE, SSCC, Regina Pacis Provincial House of Studies, Honolulu, Hawaii. **Article:** Sacred Hearts, Sisters of the.
- \*CREAMER, SISTER JOHN ELIZABETH, SVSC, M.A., Principal, New Regional Girls High School, Taunton, Mass. **Article:** Holy Union Sisters.
- \*CREHAN, JOSEPH HUGH, SJ, M.A. (Oxon.), Editor, *Catholic Dictionary of Theology*, Farm Street Church, London, England. **Articles:** Ambrosiaster; Apologists, Greek; Athenagoras.
- CREWS, CLYDE F., OFMConv, Ph.D., Professor of Theology, Bellarmine University, Louisville, Ky. **Articles:** Kentucky, Catholic Church in; Lexington, Diocese of; Louisville, Archdiocese of; Owensboro, Diocese of; Petre, Maude Dominica.
- \*CRILLY, WILLIAM HUBERT, OP, Ph.L., S.T.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of the History of Modern and Contemporary Philosophy, Aquinas Institute of Philosophy, River Forest, Ill. **Article:** Scholastic Philosophy.
- \*CRONIN, BERNARD CORNELIUS, Ph.D., Pastor, St. Matthew's Church, San Mateo, Calif. **Article:** Yorke, Peter Christopher.
- \*CRONIN, GROVER JEREMIAH, Jr., Ph.D., Professor of English and Chairman of the Department, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Pope, Alexander.
- \*CRONIN, VINCENT, B.A. (Hons.), writer and editor, London, England. **Articles:** Indian Rites Controversy; Nobili, Roberto de.
- CRONIN-MARTHALER, MAUREEN, R.N., M.S., Assistant Professor of Nursing, Purdue University Calumet, Hammond, Ind. **Article:** Hospice Movement.
- \*CROOKER, ROBERT WILLIAM, CSB, M.A., J.C.D., Associate Professor of Canon Law, St. Basil's Seminary, and Registrar, Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies, Toronto, Canada. **Article:** Exemption, History of.
- \*CROSBY, JEREMIAH MICHAEL, OFMCap, B.A., Capuchin Seminary of St. Anthony, Marathon, Wis. **Article:** Giuliani, Veronica, St.
- \*CROSBY, MICHAEL H., OFMCap, Justice and Peace Center, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** National Catholic Coalition for Responsible Investment.
- \*CROSBY, SUMNER MCKNIGHT, Ph.D., Professor of the History of Art and Chairman of the Department, Yale University, New Haven, Conn.; Curator of Medieval Art, Yale Gallery. **Article:** Suger of Saint-Denis.
- CROSS, J., **Article:** Sons of Divine Providence.
- \*CROSSAN, DOMINIC M., OSM, S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Norbert's Abbey, De Pere, Wis. **Articles:** Barabbas; Justice of Men [part 1]; Justice of God [part 1]; Justification; Logos, I. In the Bible; Paraclete.
- \*CROSSON, FREDERICK JAMES, Ph.D., Director, General Program of Liberal Studies, University of Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Consciousness [part 2]; Objectivity; Phenomenology.
- CROUCH, JACE T., Ph.D., Special Instructor, Department of History, Oakland University, Rochester, Mich. **Article:** Isidore of Seville, St.
- \*CROUZEL, HENRI MARIE, SJ, Docteur ès lettres, Professor of Moral Theology, Institut Catholique, Toulouse, France; Lecturer, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Caesarea, School of; Gregory Thaumaturgus, St.; Origen and Origenism; Pamphilus, St.
- \*CROWE, FREDERICK ERNEST, SJ, S.T.D., Ph.L., Professor of Theology, Regis College, Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Insight; Intuition; Theological Terminology; Understanding (Intellectus).
- \*CROWE, MICHAEL BERTRAM, M.A., B.D., Ph.D., Lecturer in Philosophy, University College, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** Peter of Ireland; Richard Fitzralph.
- \*CROWLEY, DANIEL J., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Anthropology and Art, University of California at Davis, Calif. **Article:** Shaman and Medicine Man.
- \*CROWLEY, EDWARD JOHN, CSSR, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Holy Redeemer College and University of Windsor, Ontario, Canada; Lecturer, Marygrove College, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Ark of the Covenant.
- \*CROWLEY, PATRICK F., A.B., J.D., Executive Secretary, Christian Family Movement, Chicago, Ill.; member, Papal Commission on Family, Population, and Birth. **Article:** Christian Family Movement.
- \*CROWLEY, THEODORE CORNELIUS, OFM, Ph.D., Sc.Hist.Lic., Department of Scholastic Philosophy, The Queen's University of Belfast, North Ireland. **Articles:** Andrew de Comitibus, Bl.; Andrew Caccioli, Bl.; Barnard of Vienne, St.; Bernard of Parma, St.; Caccioli, Andrew, Bl.; Christopher of Romandiola, Bl.; Daniel of Belvedere, St.; Eva of Liege, Bl.; Gabriel Ferretti, Bl.; Gandolf of Binasco, Bl.; John de Seccheville (Secheville); Plummer, Alfred; Richard of Conington; Scholasticus; Simon de Ghent; Tewkesbury, Abbey of; Thomas of Bungey; Zamometic, Andrea.
- \*CRUSZ, ROBERT, Tulana Research Centre, Sri Lanka. **Article:** Sri Lanka, the Catholic Church in.

CRUZAT, SR. HELOISE, OP, M.A., Prioress, Dominican Sisters of Houston, Tex. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Dominican Sisters of Houston, Texas (Congregation of the Sacred Heart).

CRYSDALE, CYNTHIA S. W., Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Human Genome.

\*CSAKY, MÓRIC, Hist.Eccl.L., Dr.Phil., Assistant, Institut für Kirchliche Zeitgeschichte (IFZ), Salzburg, Austria. **Articles:** Drey, Johann Sebastian von; Egres, Abbey of; Hadalinus, St.; Hadeloga, St.; Hildigrim, St.; Hunegundis, St.; Irmhart, Oser; Isaac the Good of Langres, St.; Jordan Forzate, Bl.; Maglorius, St.; Medard of Noyon, St.; Peter Acontato, Bl.; Rolendis, St.; Roseline, St.

\*CUDAHY, BRIAN JAMES, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Hobbes, Thomas.

\*CUFFE, EDWIN D., SJ, America House, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Ward, Maisie.

\*CUK, ALPHONSE MARIA, S.T.D., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Psychology and Chairman of the Department, St. Vincent College, Latrobe, Pa. **Article:** Dream.

\*CULKIN, GERARD, formerly Lecturer in Ecclesiastical History, Ushaw College, Durham, England (deceased Feb. 12, 1965). **Articles:** England, The Catholic Church in; Lingard, John.

\*CULLEN, JOHN HUGH, Rt. Rev., B.A., Vicar-General, Archdiocese of Hobart, Tasmania, Australia. **Article:** Willson, Robert William.

\*CULLEN, TREVOR, SMM, S.T.B., M.A., Vatican Radio, Vatican City, Europe. **Article:** Malawi, The Catholic Church in.

\*CULLEY, THOMAS D., SJ, M.A. (Music), Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Articles:** Carissimi, Giacomo; Cavalli, Francesco; Corelli, Arcangelo; Marcello, Benedetto.

\*CUMMINGS, JOHN THOMAS, Ph.D., Instructor in Classics, Middlebury College, Middlebury, Vt. **Article:** Gregory of Nazianzus, St.

\*CUNLIFFE, CHARLES RICHARD ANTHONY, M.A. (Logic and Methodology), B.A.

(Philosophy and Theology), Lecturer, Institute of Education, University of London, England; Senior Lecturer in the Philosophy of Education, Digby Stuart College of the Sacred Heart, Roehampton (London), England. **Article:** Liturgical Languages.

\*CUNNINGHAM, JOSEPH L., Executive Secretary, Liturgy, Music, Art and Architecture, Diocese of Brooklyn, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Article:** Federation of Diocesan Liturgical Commissions (FDLC).

\*CUNNINGHAM, LAWRENCE S., Department of Religion, Florida State University, Tallahassee, Florida. **Article:** Marks of the Church.

\*CUNNINGHAM, LAWRENCE S., Ph.D., Professor of Theology, Department of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Indiana. **Article:** Martyrdom, Theology of.

CUNNINGHAM, BROTHER MATTHEW, FSR, MEd., Chancellor, Diocese of Reno, Reno, Nev. **Articles:** Las Vegas, Diocese of; Nevada, Catholic Church in.

\*CUNNINGHAM, MAURICE PATRICK, Ph.D., Jones Professor of Classics, Lawrence University, Appleton, Wis. **Articles:** Ovid in Christian Culture; Paulinus of Nola, St.; Prudentius.

\*CUNNINGHAM, RAYMOND JOSEPH, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Bentham, Jeremy; Hedonism; Mill, James; Mill, John Stuart; Positivism; Relativism; White, Charles Ignatius.

\*CUOQ, JOSEPH MARIE, WF, Consultor to the Congregation for the Oriental Churches and to the Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Algeria, The Catholic Church in; Libya, The Catholic Church in; Morocco, The Catholic Church in; Tunisia, The Catholic Church in.

CURLEY, AUGUSTINE, OSB, Ph.D. Newark Abbey, Newark, N.J. **Article:** New Jersey, Catholic Church in.

\*CURLEY, MICHAEL JOSEPH, CSSR, Ph.D., specialist in Redemptorist history, engaged in historical research for the cause of Francis X. Seelos, CSSR, Church of Our Lady of Perpetual Help, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Articles:** Currier, Charles Warren; Majella, Gerard, St.; Neumann, John Nepomucene, St.; Putzer, Joseph; Redemptorists; Seelos, Francis Xavier, Bl.; Sportelli, Caesar, Ven.

\*CURRAN, CHARLES EDWARD, S.T.L., S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, St. Bernard's Seminary, Rochester, N.Y. **Articles:** Epikeia; Taxation and Moral Obligation.

\*CURRAN, CHARLES EDWARD, S.T.D., Scurlock Professor of Human Values, Perkins School of Theology, Southern Methodist University, Dallas, Texas. **Article:** McCormick, Richard A.

\*CURRAN, FRANCIS XAVIER, SJ, A.B., Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Fordham University, New York, N.Y.; Historian of the New York Province, Society of Jesus. **Articles:** Farmer, Ferdinand; LeBuffe, Francis Peter; Weninger, Francis Xavier.

\*CURRAN, JOHN WILLIAM, OP, S.T.D., formerly Professor of Theology, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. (deceased Feb. 25, 1965). **Article:** Devotion.

\*CURRAN, PETER CARROL, OP, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Mount St. Mary's College, Los Angeles, Calif. **Articles:** Joy; Peace; Tempting God.

\*CURRY, SISTER MARY WILLIAM, OSU, M.A., Directress of Education, Ursuline Nuns of Cleveland, Ohio, and Teacher of History, Ursuline College, East Campus, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Ursulines.

\*CURTIS, MARY MARGARET, Ph.D., Senior Tutor and Lecturer in English, St. Mary's College, University of Durham, England. **Articles:** Clerk, John; Kedermyster, Richard.

CUSATO, MICHAEL F., OFM, Ph.D., Associate Professor, The Franciscan Institute, St. Bonaventure University, St. Bonaventure, N.Y. **Articles:** John of Parma, Bl.; Quaracchi.

\*CUTLER, ANTHONY, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Art History, Emory University, Atlanta, Ga. **Article:** Saint Mark's (Venice).

\*CUTOLO, VICENTE OSVALDO, lawyer, Professor of History, Instituciones Jurídicas Argentinas, Facultad de Derecho y Ciencias Sociales, Buenos Aires; Professor, Introducción al Derecho, Facultad de Derecho de Olivos (Province of B.A.), Historia Económica Argentina y Americana, Facultad de Ciencias Económicas de Olivos, and Introducción al Derecho, Facultad de Derecho de Morón (Province of B.A.); Abogado Jefe Asesor del Ministerio de Economía de la Nación; Miembro del

- cuerpo editor de la Biblioteca Mayo, del Senado de la Nación; Professor, Historia e Instrucción Cívica, Escuela Normal de Maestras "Julio A. Roca," Buenos Aires, Argentina. **Articles:** Fagnano, Jose; Gomez, Jose Valentin; Grote, Federico; Medrano, Mariano.
- \*CUTTER, PAUL F., Associate Professor, Texas Tech University, Lubbock, Tx. **Article:** Old Roman Chant.
- \*CUYLER, CORNELIUS MOHLER, SS, S.T.B., Ph.D., St. Charles College, Catonsville, Md. **Articles:** Fenlon, John F.; Hogan, John Baptist; Magnien, Alphonse; Marechal, Ambrose; Vieban, Anthony.
- \*CUYLER, LOUISE ELVIRA, Ph.D., Professor of Music and Chairman of the Department of Musicology, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich. **Articles:** Isaak, Heinrich; Stabat Mater.
- \*CYPRIANO, JOSEPH L., M.A., Professor of Moral and Dogmatic Theology, Diocesan Sisters College, Hartford, Conn. **Article:** Transfiguration.
- \*DABASH, ADRIAN GEORGE, OP, M.A., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** John of Bromyard; Peter of Ruffia, Bl.; Peter Geremia, Bl.; Raymond of Capua, Bl.; Thomas Jorz.
- \*DAHLSTROM, DANIEL O., Ph.D., Associate Professor, School of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ontology.
- \*DAHMUS, JOSEPH HENRY, Ph.D., Professor of Medieval History, Pennsylvania State University, University Park, Pa. **Articles:** Courtenay, Peter; Courtenay, William; Courtenay, Richard; Wyclif, John.
- \*DAHOOD, MITCHELL JOSEPH, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Ugaritic Language and Literature, Pontifical Biblical Institute, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Canaan and Canaanites; Hebrew Language; Hebrew Studies (in the Christian Church); Mesha Inscription; Siloam Inscription; Ugarit; Ugaritic-Canaanite Religion.
- \*DAILY, SISTER MARIA RENATA, CSC, Ph.D., President, St. Mary's College, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Gillespie, Angela, Mother; Holy Cross, Congregation of Sisters of the.
- \*DALCOURT, GERARD JOSEPH, M.A., M.S. in L.S., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, Seton Hall University, South Orange, N.J. **Articles:** Egoism; Ethical Formalism; Ethics, History of.
- \*DALCOURT, GERARD JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Seton Hall University, South Orange, N.J. **Articles:** Conscience, Freedom of; Tolerance.
- \*DALEY, JOHN MICHAEL, SJ, Ph.L., M.A., S.T.L., Ph.D., Provincial, Maryland Province, Society of Jesus, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Bohemia Manor; Molyneux, Robert; Neale, Leonard; Newton Manor School.
- \*DALLEN, JAMES, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Rosemont College, Rosemont, Pa. **Articles:** Chrism Mass; Exorcism [part 3].
- DALLEN, JAMES, S.T.D., Professor of Religious Studies, Gonzaga University, Spokane, WA. **Articles:** Communion Service; Penance, Sacrament of.
- \*DALMAIS, HENRY IRENÉE, OP, Lic. Philos. scholast., S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Diplôme Écoles des Hautes Études Religieuses, Professor of Eastern Liturgies, Institut Supérieur de Liturgie, Paris, France. **Articles:** Callistus I, Patriarch of Constantinople; Mystery Theology; Nicephorus Blemmydes; Nicholas III, Patriarch of Constantinople; Nicholas, Studite Abbot, St.; Zacharias, Patriarch of Jerusalem.
- \*DALMAU, JOSÉ MARÍA, SJ, Lic. in Phil. and Letters, Doctor en Filosofía y Teología S.I., Professor of Eastern Theology and History of Dogma, Colegio Máximo de San Cugat, Barcelona, Spain. **Articles:** Cienfuegos, Alvaro; Lainez, Diego; Suarez, Francisco; Vazquez, Gabriel.
- \*DALVERNY, MARIE-THÉRÈSE, Archiviste-Paléographe, Licence és lettres; Diplôme de l'École des Hautes Études, Doctorat (Sorbonne), Conservateur aux Manuscrits, Bibliothèque nationale, Paris; Maître de Recherche au Centre national de la Recherche scientifique; Professeur au Centre d'Études supérieures de Civilisation Médiévale, University of Poitiers, France. **Article:** Dominic Gundisalvi (Gundissalinus).
- \*DALY, JOHN EMMANUEL, FSCH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Iona College, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Article:** Transcendentalism.
- \*DALY, SISTER MARY JULIA, SSJ, A.B., Assistant Professor of Art, Chestnut Hill College, Chestnut Hill, Pa. **Article:** Beatus of Liebana.
- \*D'AMATO, ALFONSO, OP, Litt.D., Ph.D., Th.Lr., Diploma in Paleography and Archival Science (Vatican School), Professor of Philosophy, Provincia Dominicana "Utriusque Lombardiae," Bologna, Italy. **Article:** Roland of Cremona.
- \*D'AMOUR, O'NEIL CHARLES, Rt. Rev., M.A., Associate Secretary, Department of School Superintendents, National Catholic Educational Association, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Faribault Plan.
- \*DANET, AMAND MARIE, S.T.L., Professor of Theology, Faculté de Théologie Catholique, Paris, France. **Articles:** Brice of Tours, St.; Briec, St.; Severin, SS.
- \*DANIEL, CATHERINE MEGAN, B.A., author of articles in Welsh and English on religious, sociopolitical, and literary topics; contributor to television and radio, Rhos Mari, Menai Bridge, Anglesey, Wales. **Articles:** Emrys Ap Iwan; Wales, The Catholic Church in; Williams, William.
- \*DANSETTE, ADRIEN, Docteur en Droit, Diplôme de l'École des Sciences Politiques, writer; Académie des Sciences Morales et Politiques, Institut de France, Paris, France. **Articles:** Action Française; Daudet, Leon; France, The Catholic Church in [1789-1965]; Maurras, Charles; Ralliement.
- \*DAOUST, JOSEPH, Docteur ès lettres, Professor, Université Catholique de Lille, France. **Articles:** Abundance, Monastery of; Aldric of Le Mans, Bl.; Aurelian of Arles, St.; Bernard of Fontcaude; Brogne, Abbey of; Busaeus (de Buys) [part 2]; Cuxa, Abbey of; Douceline of the Midi, St.; Ebbo (Ebo) of Reims; Eon of Stella; Ferotin, Marius; Geoffrey of Clairvaux; Gerard of Brogne, St.; Giry, Francois; Guy de Montpellier; Hotel-Dieu de Paris; Malmédy, Abbey of; Mignot, Eudoxe Irene; Nicolas, Jean Jacques Auguste; Noailles, Pierre Bienvenu; Petit, Louis; Quimperle, Abbey of; Ruinart, Thierry; Saint-Quentin, Monastery of; Saint-Trond, Abbey of; Segur, Louis Gaston de; Simon of Saint-Quentin; Taine, Hippolyte; Veranus of Cavailon, St.; Villeneuve-les-Avignon, Abbey of; Vincent Madelgarius, St.; Winnoc, St.
- DARCY, SISTER CATHERINE, RSM, J.C.D., Ph.D., Chancellor, Diocese of Las Cruces, N.M. **Article:** Sisters of Mercy.
- \*D'ARCY, ERIC, M.A., Ph.D., D.Phil. (Oxon.), Pastor, St. Carthage's, Melbourne, Australia; Senior Lecturer in

- Philosophy, University of Melbourne; Contributing Editor, McGraw-Hill translation of St. Thomas Aquinas's *Summa theologiae*. **Article:** Freedom of Religion.
- DAVARY, BAHAR, Ph.D., Assistant Professor Religious Studies, Hobart and William Smith Colleges, Geneva, N.Y. **Article:** Shī'ites.
- \*DAVIS, CYPRIAN, OSB, S.T.L., Licence en sciences historiques, Instructor in History and French, St. Meinrad College, and Instructor in Church History, St. Meinrad School of Theology, St. Meinrad, Ind.; Instructor in History, St. Benedict College, Ferdinand, Ind. **Articles:** Adso of Mortier-en-Der; Bowman, Thea; Gambacorta, Peter, Bl.; Hidulf, SS.; Landelin, SS.; Matilda, Queen of Germany, St.; Moyennoutier, Abbey of; Mundwiler, Fintan; Otto of Cappenberg, Bl.
- DAVIS, CYPRIAN, OSB, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Church History, Saint Meinrad School of Theology, Saint Meinrad, Ind. **Articles:** African American Catholics in the United States (History of); Toussaint, Pierre.
- \*DAVIS, HUGH HAMLIN, Ph.D., Professor of Classical Languages and Chairman of the Department, Le Moyne College, Syracuse, N.Y. **Articles:** Carafa (Caraffa); Paul IV, Pope; Pius IV, Pope; Pius V, Pope, St.
- \*DAVIS, JAMES JOSEPH, OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.D., Department of Theology, Albertus Magnus College, New Haven, Conn.; Research Fellow, Yale Divinity School, New Haven, Conn. **Article:** Incest (in the Bible).
- \*DAVIS, KENNETH G., OFMConv, D.Min., Director of the Doctor of Ministry Program, Oblate School of Theology, San Antonio, TX. **Article:** Encuentros, National Pastoral.
- \*DAVIS, SISTER M. GERALD, SM, M.A., Instructor, History Department, St. Paul High School, Santa Fe Springs, Calif. **Article:** Russell, Mary Baptist, Mother.
- \*DAVIS, ROBERT MURRAY, Associate Professor of English, University of Oklahoma, Norman, Ok. **Article:** Waugh, Evelyn.
- \*DAVIS, MOTHER SAINTE CROIX, OSU, M.A., Professor of English and Directress of the Department, Collège Féminin de Québec, Canada. **Article:** Ursulines.
- \*DAVIS, THURSTON NOBLE, SJ, Ph.D., D.Litt., Editor in Chief, *America*; Editor, *Catholic Mind*, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Blakely, Paul Lendrum; Tierney, Richard Henry.
- \*DAVIS, WILLIAM LYLE, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Canisius House, Evanston, Ill. **Article:** De Smet, Pierre Jean.
- \*DAVRIL, ANSELME D., OSB, Abbaye Saint-Benoît-de-Fleury, Saint-Benoît-de-Fleury (Loiret), France. **Article:** Saint-Benoît-Sur-Loire, Abbey of.
- \*DAWSON, WILLIAM FRANCIS, M.A. (History), M.A. (Philosophy), St. Ambrose College, Davenport, Iowa. **Article:** Davenport, Diocese of.
- \*DAY, DOROTHY, editor and writer, Peter Maurin Farm, Pleasant Plains, Staten Island, N.Y. **Article:** Maurin, Aristide Peter.
- \*DAY, EDWARD BYRON, CSSR., Licence en sciences historiques, Professor of Church History, Immaculate Conception College, Oconomowoc, Wis. **Articles:** Apollinaris of Hierapolis, St.; Christopher, St.; Confessor; Defensor Civitatis; Dymna, St.; Faith, Hope, and Charity, SS.; Margaret, SS.; Paul, SS.; Petronilla, St.; Rufina, SS.; Seven Sleepers of Ephesus; Tarsicius, St.; Ten Thousand Martyrs, Legend of; Thais, St.; Theban Legion; Ursula, St.; Valentine, St.; Victoria and Antolia, SS.
- \*DE ALMEIDA ROLO, RAUL, OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.L., S.T.D., Angelicum, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Bartholomew of Braga, Ven.
- \*DEAN, WINTON BASIL, M.A., Ernest Bloch Professor of Music (1965–66), University of California at Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Handel, George Frideric.
- \*DE ARMAS MEDINA, MEDINA FERNANDO, Lic. en Filosofía y Letras, Doctor en Historia, Professor of American History, University of Seville, Spain; Scientific Associate, Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas. **Articles:** Loaysa, Jeronimo de; Mogrovejo, Toribio Alfonso de, St.
- \*DE BEAURECUEIL, SERGE DE LAUGIER, OP, Diplôme de Langues Orientales, S.T.D., Lic. ès lettres, member, Institut Dominicain d'Études Orientales du Caire, Egypt, United Arab Republic. **Article:** Ibn Arabi.
- \*DE BENOIST, JOSEPH ROGER, WF, École Supérieure de Journalisme, Lille, France; Director for France of *Vivante Afrique: Revue générale des Missions d'Afrique*, Paris, France. **Articles:** Burkina Faso, The Catholic Church in; Mali, The Catholic Church in.
- \*DE BERTIER DE SAUVIGNY, GUILLAUME, CJM, Docteur ès lettres, Professor of Modern History, Institut Catholique, Paris, France, and University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Congrégation, La; Consalvi, Ercole; Eudists; Holy Alliance; Knights of the Faith; Talleyrand-Perigord, Charles Maurice de.
- \*DE BEUCKELAER, WARNER, FC, General Secretary, Bursar, and Procurator of the Congregation of the Brothers of Charity, Ghent, Belgium. **Articles:** Charity, Brothers of; Triest, Peter Joseph.
- \*DECK, ALLAN FIGUEROA, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, Loyola Marymount University. **Article:** Chávez, César.
- \*DE CLERCQ, VICTOR C., CICM, S.T.D., Professor of Patrology and Church History, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Acacius of Caesarea; Acacius of Beroea; Alexander, Patriarch of Alexandria, St.; Arianism; Arius; Athanasius, St.; Eunomius of Constantinople; Eusebius of Nicodemia; Eusebius of Vercelli, St.; Eustathius of Sebaste; Gelasius of Caesarea; Marcellus of Ancyra.
- \*DECONCINI, BARBARA, Ph.D., Executive Director, American Academy of Religion; Professor of Religion, Emory University, Atlanta, GA. **Article:** American Academy of Religion.
- \*DE DALMASES, CÁNDIDO, SJ, Doctor of Philosophy and Letters, Director of the Historical Institute of the Society of Jesus, and of "Monumenta Historica Societatis Iesu," Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Borgia, Francis, St.; Ignatius of Loyola, St.
- \*DEDE, JOHN FRANCIS, SS, M.A., J.C.D., Dean of Studies, St. John's Provincial Seminary, Plymouth, Mich. **Articles:** Apostolic See; Prior Marriage (Impediment to Marriage).
- \*DEDEK, JOHN FRANCIS, M.A., S.T.D., Assistant Pastor, St. Gilbert Church, Grayslake, Ill.; Archdiocesan Editor, *Chicago Studies: An Archdiocesan Review*. **Article:** Friendship with God.
- \*DEDEK, JOHN FRANCIS, Associate Professor of Moral Theology, Department of

- Theology, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Circumstances, Moral.
- \*DEE, DACIAN DAVID, OFM Cap, J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, Mary Immaculate Seminary, Garrison, N.Y. **Articles:** Index of Prohibited Books; Manifestation of Conscience.
- \*DE EGANA, ANTONIO, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Doctor in History, Jesuit Institute of History, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Altamirano, Diego Francisco de; Arriaga, Pablo Jose de; Atienza, Juan de; Avendano, Diego de; Bertonio, Ludovico; Fritz, Samuel; Gonzalez Holguin, Diego; Romero, Juan; Valdivia, Luis de.
- \*DEFERRARI, ROY JOSEPH, Ph.D., LL.D., L.H.D., D.Litt., Ed.D., Professor Emeritus of Greek and Latin, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Editor-Director, *Fathers of the Church*. **Articles:** Ryan, James Hugh; Shahan, Thomas Joseph.
- \*DE FINANCE DE CLAIRBOIS, JACQUES EDOUARD BRUNO MARIE JOSEPH, SJ, S.T.L., Docteur ès Lettres, Professor of General Ethics, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Freedom.
- DEGER, SISTER MARY IRENE, OSF, M.A., Retired Mission Director, School Sisters of St. Francis, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—School Sisters of St. Francis (OSF).
- \*DE GRAEVE, FRANK P., SJ, M.A. (Class. Phil.), Ph.L., Lic. Ethnol. et Ling., S.T.D., Professor of Theology and Comparative Religion and of Comparative Religion and Religions of Africa and Asia, University of Louvain, Belgium; Visiting Professor of Theology and Comparative Religion, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Fertility and Vegetation Cults; Myth, Literary; Worship.
- \*DEHNE, CARL A., SJ, Instructor in Theology, Loyola University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Devotions, Popular.
- \*DE JONG, JOHANNES PETRUS, Dr.Theol., Rector of “Heliomare,” Wyk aan Zee, Netherlands. **Articles:** Commingling; Fermentum.
- \*DE LA MAZA, FRANCISCO, Maestro en Letras, Doctor en Historia, Professor of Colonial Art of Mexico and of Greek Dramatic Literature and Research Scholar, Instituto de Investigaciones Estéticas, Ciudad Universitaria, Mexico City, Mexico. **Articles:** San Miguel, Andres de; Tembleque, Francisco de; Valades, Diego.
- \*DELANEY, EDMUND FRANCIS, SA, M.A., Professor of Church History, Atone-ment Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Bradford, William; Brent, Charles Henry; Brook Farm; Buchman, Frank Nathan Daniel; Hooker, Thomas; Lake, Kirsopp; Mather, Increase and Cotton; Mathews, Shailer; Mayflower Compact; Niebuhr, Helmut Richard; Robertson, James; Salvation Army.
- DELANEY, SISTER SUZANNE, IHM, M.A., Executive Assistant, Leadership Conference of Women Religious, Silver Spring, Md. **Article:** Leadership Conference of Women Religious in the U.S.A. (LCWR).
- \*DELARUELLE, ÉTIENNE, Docteur en théologie, Docteur ès lettres, Professor, Institut Catholique, Paris, France. **Article:** France [500 to 1515].
- \*DE LATTRE, ALAIN, Agrégé de Philosophie, Maître-Assistant à la Faculté des Lettres de Dijon, France. **Article:** Geulincx, Arnold.
- \*D’ELBOUX, LUIZ GONZAGA DA SILVEIRA, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Professor of Literature, Faculdade de Filosofia Nossa Senhora Medianeira, Friburgo, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. **Article:** Franca, Leonel.
- \*DE LETTER, PRUDENT, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Mary’s College, Kurseong, India. **Articles:** Anathema; Catechism of the Council of Trent; Contrition; Faithful; Healing, Christian; Indwelling, Divine; Infidel; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 4. Humanity; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 6. Knowledge; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 1. Beatific Vision; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 8. Power and Theandric Acts; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 3. Divinity; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 2. Death; Justice of Men [part 2]; Justification; Revelations, Private; Theology, Influence of Greek Philosophy on; Theology, History of.
- \*DELHAYE, PHILIPPE CHARLES, Very Rev., Docteur en Philosophie, S.T.L., S.T.D., Canon of Namur, Professor of Moral Theology, Faculty of Theology of Lille, France; Visiting Professor, University of Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Adam of Saint-Victor; Antipodes; Celibacy, Clerical, History of; Montmartre (Paris), Abbey of; Saint-Germain-des-Prés, Abbey of; Saint-Victor in Marseilles, Abbey of; Saint-Victor, Monastery of; Sainte-Geneviève-de-Paris, Monastery of.
- \*DEL HOYO, EUGENIO, Curator of Special Collections and Professor of Mexican History, Biblioteca del Instituto Tecnológico, Monterrey, N.L., Mexico. **Articles:** Barbastro, Francisco; Garces, Francisco Tomas Hermenegildo; Hidalgo y Costilla, Miguel; Ramos Arizpe, Miguel; Rosa y Figueroa, Francisco de la.
- \*DE LOS REYES, SISTER MARIE PHILOMENE, SPDC, M.A., Dean of Studies, Shirayuri Junior College, Tokyo, Japan. **Article:** St. Paul (Chartres), Sisters of.
- \*DE MARCO, ANGELUS A., OFM, M.A., S.T.D., Professor, Holy Name College, and School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Angelus; Hail Mary.
- \*DE MATO, SISTER MARY FELICITA, OSM, Ph.B., M.A., High School Principal, Mother of Sorrows High School for Girls, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Mantellate Sisters.
- DE MEIJER, ALBERICUS, O.S.A., S.T.D., Provincial Archivist, Order of St. Augustine, Eindhoven, The Netherlands. **Article:** Capgrave, John.
- \*DE MENASCE, JEAN, OP, B.A., B. Litt. (Oxon.), Licence ès lettres, Doct. Theol., Professor of Ancient Iranian Religions, École Pratique des Hautes Études, Paris, France. **Article:** Persian Religion, Ancient.
- \*DEMERS, SISTER MARY GERVAISE, SCMM, M.A., Dean of Studies, St. Therese’s Institute, Society of Catholic Medical Missionaries, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Medical Mission Sisters.
- \*DE MESA, JOSÉ FIGUEROA, Higher Studies in Art and Architecture in Madrid, Architect and Professor of the History of Architecture, Faculty of Architecture, Universidad Mayor de San Andrés, La Paz, Bolivia. **Article:** Bitti, Bernardo.
- \*DE MONTCLOS, XAVIER, WF, Diplôme de l’École des Sciences politiques et Licencié en Droit; Études de théologie, Université de Strasbourg, Docteur ès lettres, Paris; White Fathers’ Research Center, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Lavigerie, Charles Martial Allemand.
- \*DEMUTH, NORMAN FRANK, Hon. R.A.M., Hon. A.R.C.M., A.R.C.O., L.G.S.M.,



- Professor of Composition, Royal Academy of Music, London, England; composer, author, broadcaster, lecturer, examiner, adjudicator. **Articles:** Franck, César Auguste; Gounod, Charles François.
- \*DENHOLM-YOUNG, NOËL, D.Litt., F.R.H.S., formerly Senior Lecturer in Medieval History, University College of Northern Wales, Bangor, Wales. **Articles:** Cursus; Exeter, Ancient See of; Saint Asaph, Ancient See of; Saint Davids, Ancient See of; Walter de Stapledon.
- \*DENIS, VALENTIN, Docteur en histoire de l'art et archéologie, Professor of the History of Art, Archeology, and Musicology, University of Louvain, Belgium. **Articles:** Last Supper, Iconography of; Louvain, American College at.
- \*DENNIS, GEORGE THOMAS, SJ, S.T.L., Sc.Eccl.Or.D., Assistant Professor of History and Theology, Loyola University of Los Angeles, Calif. **Articles:** Elias of Reggio, St.; Epiphanius, Patriarch of Constantinople; Gauderich of Velletri; John Italus; John of Otzun; John III Ducas Vatatzes, Byzantine Emperor; John the Deacon of Naples; John of Egypt, St.; John VII Grammaticus, Patriarch of Constantinople; Leo Luke, St.; Manuel II, Patriarch of Constantinople; Manuel II Palaeologus, Byzantine Emperor; Nisibis; Nisibis, School of; Oxyrhynchus; Pachymeres, George; Philoxenus of Mabbugh; Pulcheria, Byzantine Empress, St.; Simeon of Syracuse, St.; Tarasius, Patriarch of Constantinople, St.; Turkey, The Catholic Church in.
- \*DENOMME, ROBERT THOMAS, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of French, University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** France, Anatole.
- \*DE PAEPE, NORBERT, Docteur en philosophie et lettres, Chargé de Recherche du Fond National de Recherches scientifiques, University of Louvain, Belgium. **Article:** Hadewijch, Bl.
- \*DE PICCOLI, IGNAZIO, OSB, S.T.L., San Paolo fuori le Mura, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Fruttuaria, Abbey of; La Cava (SS. Trinita), Abbey of; Leo of Cava; Piona, Abbey of; Sagra Di San Michele, Abbey of; San Benedetto di Polirone, Abbey of; San Vincenzo al Volturno, Abbey of; San Pietro in Breme, Abbey of; Sant' Eutizio di Norcia, Abbey of; Santa Maria di Polsi, Abbey of; Sesto al Reghena, Abbey of; Settimo, Abbey of; Sora (Sor), Abbey of.
- \*DE POBLADURA, RAFAEL TURRADO MELCHIOR, OFMCap, Director of the Istituto Histórico OFMCap, and Professor of Church History at the Pontifical Institute, Regina Mundi, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Abbeville, Claude d'; Basile of Soissons; Knoll, Albert.
- \*DE SA, FIDELIS LOUIS, CSSR, B.A., Hist.Eccl.L., Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Anastasius Sinaita, St.; Anastasius, Patriarchs of Antioch, SS.; Anastasius, Patriarch of Constantinople; Bihlmeyer, Karl; Cosmas the Melodian; Eckhel, Joseph Hilaricus von; Elias, Patriarch of Jerusalem, St.; Eulogius, Patriarch of Alexandria, St.; Germanus I, Patriarch of Constantinople, St.; Gregory Sinaites.
- \*DE SANTIS, VINCENT PAUL, Ph.D., Professor of History and Head of the Department, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Kenna, John Edward.
- \*DESAUTELS, ALFRED ROGER, SJ, M.A., Docteur de l'Université de Paris, Associate Professor of French Literature, Holy Cross College, Worcester, Mass. **Article:** Bergier, Nicolas Sylvestre.
- DESIANO, FRANK P., C.S.P., D. Min. Pastor, Old St. Mary's Church, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Converts and Conversion.
- \*DE SOUSA COSTA, ANTONIO DOMINGUES, OFM, J.C.D., Extraordinary Professor of Canon Law, Faculty of Theology, and Professor of Ius Publicum Ecclesiasticum and Ius Concordatarium, Faculty of Canon Law, Antonianum, Rome, Italy; Defender of the Bond in Sacra Congregatione Discipl. Sacramentorum. **Articles:** Canon Law, History of, 5. The Corpus Iuris Canonici to the Council of Trent; Joannes de Deo.
- \*DES PLACES, EDOUARD, SJ, Docteur ès lettres, Élève diplôme de l'École des Hautes Études, Professor, Pontifical Biblical Institute, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Anthropomorphism; Diadochus of Photice; Ephrem the Syrian, St.; Epithets, Divine; Eusebius of Emesa; Golden Age; Greek Religion; Sacrifice, II (Greco-Roman); Sibylline Oracles.
- \*DESTRO, ROBERT A., J.D., Associate Professor, Columbus School of Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Nuncio, Apostolic.
- \*DE VAULX, JULES AIMÉ MARIE VICTOR, Licencié es lettres, S.T.L., S.S.L., Élève de l'École Biblique de Jérusalem, Professor of Sacred Scripture and Librarian, Grand Séminaire, Nancy, France. **Article:** Vacant, Alfred.
- \*DEVENNEY, JOSEPH AUSTIN, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Dean of the Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Abū 'L-Barakāt; Arabia, 5. Christianity in Arabia; Babylon of the Chaldeans, Patriarchate of; Bukhtishu; Cilicia of the Armenians, Patriarchate of; Iraq, The Catholic Church in; Kindī, 'Abd Al-Masih Al-; Saudi Arabia, The Catholic Church in; Theōdūrus Abū Qurra.
- \*DEVINE, JAMES FRANCIS, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Assistant Professor of Biblical Theology and Greek, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Antiochus IV Epiphanes.
- \*DE VOOGHT, PAUL, OSB, St.-Germain-en-Laye, Seine-et-Oise, France. **Articles:** Hus, John; Hussites.
- \*DEVOS, PAUL, SJ, Bollandist, Brussels, Belgium. **Articles:** Anastasius the Librarian; Cyril (Constantine) and Methodius, SS.
- \*DE WALD, ERNEST THEODORE, Ph.D., L.H.D., Professor Emeritus, Department of Art and Archaeology, and Director Emeritus, Art Museum, Princeton University, Princeton, N.J. **Articles:** Assisi; Fiesole, Guido da (Fra Angelico), Bl.; Giotto di Bondone; Sistine Chapel.
- DEWAN, LAWRENCE, O.P., Ph.D., Professor, Dept. of Philosophy, Dominican College of Philosophy and Theology, Ottawa, Canada. **Article:** Tillard, Jean-Marie Roger.
- \*DEWAN, WILFRID FRANCIS, CSP, S.T.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Paul's College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Confessions of Faith, I; New Testament to Middle Ages; Profession of Faith; Witness, Christian.
- \*DE WOLF, L. HAROLD, S.T.B., Ph.D., S.T.D. (h.c.), Professor of Systematic Theology, Boston University, Boston, Mass. **Article:** Knudson, Albert Cornelius.
- \*D'HAENENS, ALBERT, Docteur en Philosophie et Lettres, Membre de l'Institut historique belge de Rome; Conservateur du Département des Archives et Manuscrits de la Bibliothèque Centrale

- de l'Université de Louvain; Archiviste-adjoint de la Cathédrale St. Michel de Bruxelles; Directeur des Archives du château d'Arenberg, Brussels, Belgium. **Article:** Saint-Martin of Tournai, Abbey of.
- \*DHAVAMONY, MARIASUSAI, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Jesuit Scholasticate, Sacred Heart College, Shembaganur, South India. **Article:** Indian Philosophy.
- \*DI AGRESTI, GUGLIELMO M., OP, S.T.D., Professor of the History of Dogma, Studium Generale S. Thomae (Pistoia), Florence, Italy; Director, *Collana Ricciana (Studi su S. Caterina de' icci)*. **Article:** Lawrence Justinian, St.
- \*DIAMOND, RAPHAEL, OCart, Prior, Charterhouse of the Transfiguration, Arlington, Vt. **Article:** Moore, Thomas Verner.
- \*DIAMOND, STANLEY, Ph.D., Professor of Anthropology, Maxwell Graduate School, Syracuse University, Syracuse, N.Y. **Article:** Afterlife, 1. In Primitive Culture.
- \*DI CESARE, MARIO ANTHONY, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of English, Harpur College, State University of New York, Binghamton, N.Y. **Article:** Vida, Marco Girolamo.
- \*DICHARRY, WARREN FLORIAN, CM, B.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Dean, Registrar, and Professor of Scripture, Theology, and Greek, St. Mary's Seminary, Houston, Tex. **Articles:** Charism [part 1]; Christian (the Term); Hellenist; Lord's Day, The; Martyr.
- \*DICK, JOHN A., Ph.D., S.T.D., Coordinator of International Research and Programming, European Centre for Ethics, Catholic University of Leuven, Belgium. **Article:** Hamer, Jean Jérôme.
- DICK, JOHN A., Ph.D., Professor, European Centre for Ethics, Catholic University of Leuven, Leuven, Belgium; Managing Editor, Ethical Perspectives; Head, LIBISMA—Library for the Interdisciplinary Study of Marriage, Sint Genesius Rode, Belgium. **Article:** Louvain, Catholic University of.
- \*DICKINSON, J. C., University of Birmingham, England. **Articles:** Canons Regular of St. Augustine; Fontevault, Convent of; Grandmont, Abbey and Order of; Stephen of Muret, St.; Walsingham, Monastery of; Winchester, Ancient See of.
- \*DIDIER, JEAN CHARLES, Very Rev., Canon, Docteur en théologie, formerly Professor and Dean of the Faculty of Theology, Lille, France; Professor of Theology, Faculty of Theology, Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Gamierius of Rochefort; Val-des-Ecoliers, Monastery.
- \*DIEDERICH, EVERETT ALOYSIUS, SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Mary's College, St. Marys, Kans. **Article:** Ellard, Gerald.
- \*DIERICKX, MICHEL LEOPOLD, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Eccl. Hist.D., Professor of Church History and Christian Archeology, Jesuit Faculty of Theology, Louvain-Heverlee, Belgium; Editor for history, *Streven*; Director of two series of historical textbooks, *Historia. Articles:* Antwerp; Backer, Augustin de; Belgium, The Catholic Church in [part 1]; Carayon, Auguste; Liège.
- \*DIETLEIN, DAMIAN LEO, OSB, S.T.L., S.S.L., Assumption Abbey, Richardson, N.Dak. **Articles:** Showbread; Tithes.
- \*DILELLA, ALEXANDER ANTHONY, OFM, S.T.L., Ph.D., S.S.L., Professor of Old Testament, Holy Name College, Washington, D.C.; Visiting Lecturer in Semitic Languages and Literatures, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Jordan, The Catholic Church in; Phoenicians.
- DILELLA, ALEXANDER ANTHONY, O.F.M., S.T.L., S.S.L., Ph.D., Professor of Biblical Studies, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Daniel, Book of; Ecclesiasticus; Sirach, Book of; Wisdom of Ben Sira.
- \*DILL, EDWIN, ST, Mission Procurator, Missionary Servants of the Holy Trinity, Trinity Missions, Silver Spring, Md. **Article:** National Catholic Development Conference.
- \*DILLON, EDWARD J., Ph.D., Philadelphia, Pa. **Articles:** Capital Punishment; Hildebrand, Dietrich von; Lunn, Arnold; Medellín Documents; Shuster, George N.
- \*DIMIER, M.-ANSELME, OC, Abbaye Notre-Dame de Scourtmont, Forges-les-Chimay, Par Bourlers, Belgium. **Articles:** Cistercians, Art and Architecture of; Cîteaux, Abbey of; Clairvaux, Abbey of; Hugh Bonnevaux, St.; La Trappe, Abbey of; La Ferté, Abbey of; Le Thoronet, Abbey of; Les Dunes, Abbey of; Morimond, Abbey of; Pontigny, Abbey of; Sept-Fons (-Fonds), Abbey of.
- DIMOCK, GILES, OP, S.T.D., Dean, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Dominican Rite.
- \*DINGES, WILLIAM, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Catholic Traditionalism; Cults; Lefebvre, Marcel; New Age Movement; New Religious Movements; Sect.
- \*DINOIA, J. A., OP, Ph.D., Executive Director, Secretariat for Doctrine and Pastoral Practices, National Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, DC. **Article:** Neocatechumenal Way.
- DIRKX, DOROTHY ANN, SSM, Provincial, Sisters of the Sorrowful Mother, Broken Arrow, Oklahoma. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of the Sorrowful Mother (SSM).
- \*DIRVIN, JOSEPH IGNATIUS, CM, M.A., Assistant Director, Central Association of the Miraculous Medal, Germantown, Pa.; Editor, *Miraculous Medal. Articles:* Labouré, Catherine, St.; Miraculous Medal.
- DITEWIG, WILLIAM T., Ph.D. cand., Executive Director, Secretariat for the Diaconate, United States Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, DC; Governing Board, International Diaconate Centre, Rottenburg, Germany. **Article:** Deacon.
- \*DIVINE, THOMAS FRANCIS, SJ, Ph.D., Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Usury.
- \*DLOUHY, MAUR JOHN, OSB, J.C.D., St. Procopius Abbey, Lisle, Ill. **Article:** Abbot (Canon Law).
- \*DOBSON, MOTHER M. VERONICA, CSB, United States Regional Superior, Brigidine Convent, San Antonio, Tex. **Article:** Brigidines.
- \*DOHENY, MOTHER MARY OF THE ANGELS, SSCM, M.S.N., Mistress of Novices, Holy Heart of Mary Novitiate, Batavia, Ill. **Article:** Holy Heart of Mary, Servants of the.
- \*DOHERTY, ANTHONY, B.Mus., Princeton University, Princeton, N.J. **Article:** Cabezón, Antonio de.
- \*DOHERTY, ANTHONY, Merritt Island, Fl. **Articles:** Beneventan Chant; Stravinsky, Igor Feodorovich.
- \*DOHERTY, REGINALD GEORGE, OP, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Aquinas Institute of Theology and Mt.



- St. Bernard Seminary, Dubuque, Iowa; Associate Editor, *Cross and Crown*. **Articles:** Long-Suffering; Magnanimity; Magnificence; Patience; Perseverance; Pusillanimity.
- \*DOLAN, GERALD M., OFM, S.T.D., St. Anthony Shrine, Boston, MA. **Article:** Lyke, James Patterson.
- \*DOLAN, JOHN PATRICK, CSC, Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Karlstadt, Andreas Rudolf Bodenstein von; Luther, Martin; Millenarianism [part 2]; Miltitz, Karl von; Witzel, Georg (Wicelius).
- \*DOLAN, SISTER MARIAN, NDS, M.A., Mistress of Novices, Sisters of Zion, Saskatoon, Saskatchewan, Canada. **Article:** Notre Dame De Zion, Congregation of.
- \*DOMARADZKI, THEODORE FELIX, Ph.M. (History), Doctor of Letters in Slavistics, Professor of Polish Literature and Slavic Civilization, Director of the Center of Polish Documentation and Research, Faculty of Letters, University of Montreal, Canada. **Article:** Skaruga, Piotr.
- \*DOMER, JOAN GILBERT, B.Mus., Bibliographer, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Viadana, Lodovico da.
- \*DONADONI, DINO TOMASO, writer, translator, contributor to Catholic papers and reviews, Bergamo, Italy. **Articles:** Sacred Heart (Bergamo), Daughters of the; Verzeri, Teresa Eustochio, St.
- \*DONAHUE, AMBROSE, OSB, M.A., monk of St. Anselm's Abbey, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Anchorites; Cenobites; Chapter of Faults; Cowl; Hermits; Monk; Prior; Prioress; Priory.
- \*DONAHUE, CHARLES, Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of English, Fordham University, New York, N.Y.; member of the Editorial Board, *Thought and Religious Education*. **Articles:** Bede, St.; Caedmon, St.; Cynewulf.
- \*DONAHUE, JOHN R., SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of New Testament, Jesuit School of Theology and the Graduate Theological Union, Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Parables of Jesus.
- \*DONAHUE, MOTHER SAINT RITA MARIE, Ph.D., President, Notre Dame College of Staten Island, N.Y. **Article:** Notre Dame, Sisters of the Congregation De.
- \*DONCEEL, JOSEPH FLORENT, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Intellect; Knowledge, Process of; Marechal, Joseph; Sensation.
- DONDERS, J.G., MAfr., Ph.D., Adjunct Professor of Mission and Cross-Cultural Studies, Washington Theological Union, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Missionaries of Africa.
- \*DONLAN, THOMAS CAJETAN, OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.L., S.T.D., President, The Priory Press, Dubuque, Iowa; Provincial Director of Education, Dominican Province of St. Albert the Great, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Farrell, Walter; Will of God.
- DONLEY, ROSEMARY, SC, RN, Ph.D., CANP, Ordinary Professor of Nursing and Director of the Care of Vulnerable People Graduate Program, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Hospitals, History of, 3. Catholic Hospitals.
- \*DONLON, STEPHEN EDWARD, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Fundamental Theology, St. Mary of the Lake Seminary, Mundelein, Ill. **Articles:** Archbishop; Archdiocese; Authority, Ecclesiastical; Freedom of Speech (in Church Teaching); Gelasian Letter; Miracle, Moral (the Church); Miracle, Moral; Monarchical Episcopate; Office, Ecclesiastical [part 1]; Pontiff.
- \*DONNELLY, SISTER GERTRUDE JOSEPH, CSJO, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Classics, St. Joseph College, Orange, Calif. **Articles:** Aubert of Avanches, St.; Chlodulf (Cloud) of Metz, St.; Dalberg; Echter von Mespelbrunn, Julius; Giles, St.; Gondulphus of Metz, St.; Hunfried, St.; Ida of Herzfeld, St.; Latomus, Jacobus; Latomus, Bartholomaeus (Steinmetz); Liutwin of Trier, St.; Staphylus, Friedrich; Sterzinger, Ferdinand; Theodard of Narbonne, St.; Vincentian (Viance), St.; Wala, St.; Warin, Bl.
- \*DONNELLY, JAMES BERNHARD, SJ, M.A., Woodstock College, Woodstock, Md. **Article:** Berruyer, Isaac Joseph.
- \*DONNELLY, JOSEPH PETER, SJ, S.T.D., Ph.D., Professor of History, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Gibaut, Pierre.
- \*DONNELLY, MALACHI JAMES, S.T.D., Associate Professor of Systematic Theology, St. Mary's College, St. Marys, Kans. **Article:** God (Holy Spirit).
- \*DONNELLY, PHILIP JOHN, SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Dogma, Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Article:** Baius and Baianism.
- \*DONOGHUE, MOST REVEREND JOHN F., D.D., Bishop of Charlotte, Charlotte, N.C. **Article:** O'Boyle, Patrick.
- DONOHUE, JAMES MICHAEL, C.R., Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Theology, Mount Saint Mary's College, Emmitsburg, Md. **Articles:** Anointing of the Sick, I (Theology of); Anointing of the Sick, II (Liturgy of); Commendation of the Dying; Viaticum.
- \*DONOHUE, JOHN AUGUSTINE, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Loyola University of Los Angeles, Los Angeles, Calif. **Article:** Kino, Eusebio Francisco.
- \*DONOHUE, JOHN JOSEPH, SJ, MA., S.T.L., Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass. **Articles:** Islamic Traditions (Hadīth); Sunnites.
- \*DONOHUE, JOHN WALDRON, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of the History and Philosophy of Education, School of Education, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Ratio Studiorum.
- DONOVAN, SR. GERALDINE, OSF, Ph.D., Congregation Historian, Franciscan Sisters of Allegany, New York, St. Elizabeth Motherhouse, Allegany, N. Y. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Allegany (OSF).
- \*DONOVAN, MOTHER M. LORETO, SP, R.N., Superior General, Sisters of Providence, Holyoke, Mass. **Article:** Sisters of Providence.
- \*DONOVAN, PAUL M., OSST, Principal, De Matha Catholic High School, Hyattsville, Md. **Article:** John Baptist of the Conception, St.
- \*DONOVAN, S. M., **Article:** Bell, Arthur, Bl.
- \*DONOVAN, THOMAS FRANCIS, B.A., J.C.L., The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Assemani, Joseph Aloysius; Barbatia, Andreas de (Andreas Siculus); Laymann, Paulus.
- \*DONOVAN, WILLIAM JOSEPH, Rt. Rev., M.A. in Ed., Pastor, Holy Cross Church, Batavia, Ill. **Article:** Heart of Mary, Daughters of the.
- \*DOOLAN, AEGIDIUS JOHN, OP, S.T.L., St. Saviour's Priory, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** Consent, Moral; Pleasure; Retitution; Theft.
- DOOLEY, CATHERINE A., O.P., Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Reli-

- gion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Catechist; First Communion; Lectionary for Masses with Children; Liturgical Catechesis.
- \*DORAN, SISTER MARY CLAIRE, OSF, B.S., M.A., writing and editorial work, Duns Scotus House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of the Third Franciscan Order (OSF).
- \*DORCEY, SISTER MARY JEAN, OP, M.F.A., Teacher, commercial artist and writer, Convent of the Assumption, San Leandro, Calif. **Articles:** Catherine Thomas, St.; Chézard de Matel, Jeanne Marie; Joan of France (Valois), St.; Michael de Sanctis, St.
- \*DORENKEMPER, MARK JOSEPH, CPPS, S.T.D., M.A. in Phil., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Charles Seminary, Carthage, Ohio; Part-time Professor, St. Joseph College, and University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Nature (In Theology); Person (In Theology).
- \*DORSEY, SISTER MARY LOURDES, MSC, M.A., Teacher of English, Academy of Holy Angels, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Marianites of the Holy Cross.
- \*DOSHNER, JOSEPH ALBERT, OP, M.A., S.T.B., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Alexandre, Noel; Cecilia Romana, Bl.; Maria-Modingen, Convent of.
- \*DOSSAT, YVES, Agrégé d'histoire et géographie, Docteur ès lettres, Chargé de Recherche au Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique, Paris, France. **Articles:** Cathari; Guiraud, Jean; Waldenses.
- \*DOUGHERTY, CHARLES THOMAS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Ruskin, John; Thompson, Francis.
- \*DOUGHERTY, JOHN JOSEPH, Most Rev., D.D., S.S.D., L.H.D., LL.D., President, Seton Hall University, South Orange, N.J.; Auxiliary Bishop of Newark, N.J. **Articles:** Akiba ben Joseph; B'nai B'rith; Gamaliel.
- \*DOUGHERTY, JOHN MICHAEL, SS, S.T.D., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Latin, St. Thomas' Seminary, and of Greek, St. Edward's Seminary, Kenmore, Wash. **Articles:** Herodians; Publicans; Therapeutae; Zealots.
- \*DOUGHERTY, JUDE PATRICK, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Bellarmine College, Louisville, Ky. **Articles:** Idealism [part 3]; Naturalism.
- \*DOUGHERTY, JUDE PATRICK, Ph.D., Dean of the School of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC. **Article:** Kirk, Russell.
- \*DOUGHERTY, KENNETH FRANCIS, S.T.D., Ph.D., Lector in Metaphysics, St. Pius X College, Graymoor, Garrison, N.Y.; Professor of Ethics, Marist College, Poughkeepsie, N.Y. **Article:** Atonement.
- \*DOUGHERTY, THOMAS DAVID, J.C.B., Assistant Chancellor and Notary, Diocese of Brooklyn, N.Y.; The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ferraris, Lucio; Irenaeus; Pichler, Vitus.
- \*DOUGLAS, RICHARD MATEER, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department of Humanities, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Sadoletto, Jacopo.
- \*DOUIE, DECIMA LANGWORTHY, Ph.D., Oxford, England. **Articles:** Franciscan Spirituals; Fraticelli; Little, Andrew George.
- DOWNS, PATRICK, editor, Hawaii Catholic Herald, Honolulu, Hawaii **Article:** Hawai'i, Catholic Church in.
- \*DOWNEY, BERCHMANS, SC, M.A., M.L.S., Librarian, St. Joseph's High School, Metuchen, N.J. **Article:** Sacred Heart Brothers.
- \*DOWNEY, GLANVILLE, Ph.D., Professor of History, Indiana University, Bloomington, Ind.; Associate of the Section of History and Literature, Royal Belgian Academy. **Articles:** Alexandria; Antioch; Constantinople (Byzantium, Istanbul); John Climacus, St.
- \*DOYÈRE, PIERRE, OSB, Prior, Abbey of Saint-Paul de Wisques, Wizernes (Pas de Calais), France. **Article:** Gertrude (the Great), St.
- DOYLE, BRIAN M., Ph.D. cand., Assistant Professor of Theology, Marymount University, Arlington, Va. **Article:** Synod of Bishops (Assemblies).
- \*DOYLE, DENNIS M., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Religious Studies, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Beliefs; Utopia and Utopianism.
- DOYLE, DENNIS M., Ph.D., Professor, Religious Studies Department, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Abiding in Christ; Church, II (Theology of); Ecclesiology [History]; Ecclesiology [Developments and Issues]; Incorporation in Christ; Journet, Charles; Mystical Body of Christ; Mystici Corporis; Society (Church as); Votum.
- \*DOYLE, JOHN JOSEPH, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Officialis, Consultor, Synodal Examiner, and Chairman of the School Board of the Archdiocese of Indianapolis; Chaplain and Chairman of Department of Philosophy, Marian College, Indianapolis, Ind. **Articles:** Opposition; Predication; Proposition.
- \*DOYLE, SISTER MARY VÉNARD, B.A., Higher Diploma in Education, University College (Dublin), Assistant Mistress of Novices, St. Columban's Novitiate, Hyde Park, Mass. **Article:** St. Columban, Missionary Sisters of.
- \*DOYLE, STEPHEN CLARE, OFM, S.T.L., Professor of Old Testament and Biblical Greek, St. John Vianney Seminary, Buffalo, N.Y. **Articles:** Census (in the Bible); Genealogies, Biblical.
- \*DOYLE, SISTER TERESA ANN, OSB, Ph.D., Professor of English and Head of the Department, Mount St. Scholastica College, Atchison, Kans.; Visiting Professor, St. John's University, Collegeville, Minn. **Article:** Benedictine Nuns and Sisters.
- \*DOYLE, THOMAS PATRICK, CPM, B.A., Cold Spring on Hudson, N.Y. **Article:** Mercy, Fathers of.
- \*DOYON, BERNARD, OMI, Eccl.Hist.D., Professor of Philosophy, History, and Liturgical Music, Oblate College of the Southwest, San Antonio, Tex. **Article:** San Antonio, Archdiocese of.
- \*DOZOIS, CAMILLE JOSEPH, S.T.D., Professor and Librarian, St. Joseph's Seminary, Edmonton, Canada. **Article:** O'Leary, Henry Joseph.
- \*DRAGUET, RENÉ HENRI, Very Rev. Canon, Master in Theology, Professor, University of Louvain, Belgium; Editor, *Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium*. **Article:** Syriac Language and Literature.
- \*DRAIN, CYRIL, MSSST, S.T.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Sacred Liturgy, Holy Trinity Mission Seminary, Winchester, Va. **Articles:** Johannine Comma; Trinity, Holy (in the Bible).
- \*DRENNEN, DONALD ARTHUR, Ph.D., Visiting Professor of Philosophy, Marist

- College, Poughkeepsie, N.Y.; General Editor, *Free Press Texts in Christian Philosophy* (Macmillan). **Article:** Berdiaev, Nikola&breve;i Aleksandrovich.
- \*DRESSLER, FRIDOLIN, Dr. Phil., Head, Public Library, Bamberg, Germany. **Articles:** Dominic Loricatus, St.; Gregory V, Pope; John of Lodi, St.; Kunigunde, German Empress, St.; Otto of Bamberg, St.
- \*DRESSLER, HERMIGILD, OFM, A.M., L.G., Ph.D., Professor of Greek and Latin, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Adalbero of Augsburg, Bl.; Aeterna Christi Munera; Aeterna Caeli Gloria; Aeterna Rex Altissime; Aeterna Rerum Conditor; Aldegundis, St.; Aldetrude, St.; Alto, St.; Amandus of Worms, St.; Ansbald, St.; Asia Minor, Early Church in; Anemund of Lyons, St.; Austregisilus (Outil), St.; Baghdad; Bardo of Oppershofen, St.; Beatus of Trier, St.; Bertram of Le Mans, St.; Caesarea in Palestine; Clement I, Pope, St.; Drogo of Metz; Emesa (Homs); Erhard, St.; Évroul (Ebrulf) of Saint-Fuscien-au-Bois, St.; Ewald, SS.; Gansfort, Johannes Wessel; Gervase of Reims; Géry of Cambrai, St.; Goar of Trier, St.; Gottschalk of Limburg; Greece, The Catholic Church in [part 1]; Greek Language, Early Christian and Byzantine; Hadoindus, St.; Hadrumetum; Haimo of Auxerre; Hegemonius; Hegesippus; Irenaeus, St.; John of Gorze, Bl.; Judicaël of Quimper, St.; Landulf of Evreux, St.; Laodicea; Licinius of Angers, St.; Magnobod of Angers, St.; Marozia; Neocaesarea; Odilia, St.; Poggio Bracciolini, Giovanni Francesco; Preaching, I (History of) [part 1]; Pseudo-Clementines; Salmasius, Claudius; Socrates, Byzantine Historian.
- \*DREW, KATHERINE FISCHER, Ph.D., Professor of History and Associate Chairman, Department of History and Political Science, Rice University, Houston, Tex. **Articles:** Desiderius, King of the Lombards; Lombards.
- DRIES, ANGELYN, OSF, Ph.D., Associate Professor and Chair, Religious Studies Dept., Cardinal Stritch University, Milwaukee. **Articles:** Catholic Students Mission Crusade; Cope, Marianne; Manna, Paolo; Mulherin, Mary Gabriella; Neill, Stephen Charles.
- DRISCOLL, MICHAEL S., Ph.D., S.T.D., Tisch Family Associate Professor, Coordinator of Liturgical Studies, Department of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Evangelary (Book of Gospels); Lectionaries, I: Historical; Lectionaries, II: Contemporary Roman Catholic.
- \*DROUIN, EDMOND GABRIEL, FIC, M.S.L.S., Librarian, Walsh College, Canton, Ohio. **Articles:** Brothers of Christian Instruction of Ploërmel; Brothers of Christian Instruction of St. Gabriel; Deshayes, Gabriel; Forbin-Janson, Charles deLa Mennais, Jean Marie Robert de, Ven.
- \*DRURY, GEORGE FRANCIS, A.B., S.T.B., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Social Science and Humanities, Monteith College, Wayne State University, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Rhetoric.
- \*DRUSE, JOSEPH LAWRENCE, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Humanities, Michigan State University, East Lansing, Mich. **Articles:** Eoban, St.; Erconwald of London, St.; Ermenburga, St.; Erminfrid, St.; Ethelbert, King of Kent, St.; Ethelburga, SS.; Ethelreda, Queen of Northumbria, St.; Lioba, St.; Swithbert (Suitbert), St.; Werenfrid, St.; Wigbert of Hersfeld, St.; Wilgis, St.; Willaik, St.; Willibrord of Utrecht, St.
- \*DUBAY, THOMAS, SM, Marist Administration Center, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Holiness, Universal Call to; Holiness of the Church.
- \*DUBÉ, ARTHUR JOSEPH, J.C.D., Pastor, Notre Dame de Lourdes Church, Saco, Maine, and Vice Officialis, Diocese of Portland (deceased Oct. 26, 1964). **Article:** Time (In Canon Law).
- \*DU BOURGUET, PIERRE, SJ, Licencie ès lettres, Diplôme de l'École des Hautes Études Philologiques, Historiques et Religieuses, Sorbonne, Paris, France; Professor of Ancient Egyptian and of Coptic, Institut Catholique, Paris; Conservateur, Musée du Louvre and Professor of Christian Archeology, École du Louvre. **Article:** Art, Early Christian.
- \*DUBRAY, CHARLES ALBERT, SM, S.T.B., Ph.D. (deceased Nov. 5, 1962). **Article:** Emanationism.
- \*DUCEY, WILLIAM MICHAEL, OSB, St. Benedict's Abbey, Benet Lake, Wis. **Articles:** Guéranger, Prosper; Mass, Dry.
- \*DUCHENSE-GUILLEMIN, JACQUES, Docteur en philosophie et lettres, Diplôme de l'École des Hautes Études; Certificat d'études indiennes; Diplôme de l'Institut de linguistique, Institut catholique de Paris; Diplôme d'arménien classique, Professor, University of Liège, Belgium. **Articles:** Ahura Mazda (Ohrmazd) and Ahriman; Amesha Spenta; Avesta; Daēvas; Fravashi; G&amcr;th&amcr;s; Haoma; Magi; Mithras and Mithraism; Parsees; Sūtras; Upanishads; Zervanism; Zoroaster (Zarathushtra).
- \*DUERR, CHARLES JOSEPH, J.C.D., Pastor, Church of Saints Mary and Hubert, Luxemburg, Wis. **Article:** Notary (Canon Law).
- \*DUFF, EDWARD JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., D. ès Sc.Pol., Ph.L., Th.L., Professor of Political Science, Holy Cross College, Worcester, Mass. **Articles:** Ecumenical Movement; Rauschenbusch, Walter; Social Gospel.
- \*DUFFEY, SISTER MARY OF THE IMMACULATE CONCEPTION, SND, Ph.D., Professor of History, Emmanuel College, Boston, Mass. **Articles:** Adrian of Castello (de Corneto); Pirkheimer, Willibald; Pirkheimer, Charitas.
- \*DUFFY, STEPHEN JOSEPH, SM, S.T.L., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Notre Dame Seminary, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Parousia, 2. In Theology.
- \*DUFFY, WALTER MARY, OFMConv, S.T.D., Auxiliary Chaplain, Villa Maria, Plainfield, N.J. **Articles:** Edomites; Moabites.
- \*DUGGAN, CHARLES, B.A. (Lond.), Ph.D. (Cantab.), F.R.H.S., Reader in History, Warden of King's College Hall, Deputy Warden of Commonwealth Hall, University of London, England. **Articles:** Baldwin of Canterbury; Bartholomew of Exeter; Bath and Wells, Ancient See of; De Heretico Comburendo; Decretals (Epistolae Decretales, Litterae Decretales); Decretals, Collections of; Golden Rose; John of Oxford; Lateran Councils; Peter des Roches; *Quinque compilationes antiquae*; Roger of Worcester; William I, King of England.
- \*DUGMORE, CLIFFORD WILLIAM, M.A., B.D., D.D., priest of the Church of England, Professor of Ecclesiastical History, University of London, England. **Article:** Cranmer, Thomas.
- \*DUIN, JOHANNES LOSER, Ph.B., S.T.D., parish priest, Hamar, Norway. **Article:** Norway, The Catholic Church in.
- \*DU LAC, HENRI JOSEPH, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman

- of the Department, College of St. Thomas, St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Excluded Middle, Principle of the; Wonder.
- DULLES, AVERY, CARDINAL, S.J., Ph.L., S.T.D., Laurence J. McGinley Professor of Religion and Society, Fordham University, Bronx, N.Y. **Articles:** Evangelization, New; Fundamentalism; Lima Text; Mystery (in Theology); Revelation, Fonts of; Revelation, Theology of; Symbol in Revelation.
- \*DUMM, DEMETRIUS ROBERT, OSB, B.A., S.T.D., S.S.L., St. Vincent Archabbey, Latrobe, Pa. **Articles:** Ahikar (Achoir); Tobit (Tobias), Book of.
- \*DUMORTIER, JEAN, Honorary Canon of Lille, Professor of Greek Language and Literature and Dean of the Faculty of Letters and Human Sciences, Catholic University of Lille, France. **Article:** Cretan-Mycenaean Religion.
- \*DUMOULIN, HEINRICH, SJ, Dr. Phil., S.T.L., Doctorate in the History of Religions, University of Tokyo, Japan; Professor of Philosophy and History of Religion, Sophia University, Tokyo, Japan. **Article:** Zen.
- \*DU MOUSTIER, BENOÎT (pseudonym of Dom Benedict M. Lambres, OCart), Chartreuse de la Valsainte, Fribourg, Switzerland. **Articles:** Denis the Carthusian; Dominic of Prussia; Dorland, Peter (Dorlandus); Guigo II; Guigo I; Guigo de Ponte; Hugh of Balma; Lanspergius, Johannes Justus; Le Masson, Innocent; Ludolph of Saxony; Pollien, François de Sales; Surius, Lawrence.
- DUNCAN, JASON K., Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of History, Aquinas College, Grand Rapids, Mich. **Article:** Iowa, Catholic Church in.
- \*DUNKERLEY, MOTHER DOROTHEA, OSU, Ph.D., L.H.D., Professor of Psychology, College of New Rochelle, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Article:** Ursulines.
- \*DUNN, ELLEN CATHERINE, Ph.D., Professor of English, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Drama, Medieval; Everyman; Exemplum; Gesta Romanorum; Passion Plays.
- \*DUNN, JAMES, SSP, Brookline, Mass. **Article:** Pauline Fathers and Brothers.
- \*DUNN, JOHN FRANCIS, M.A., Doctorat d'université (Laval), Associate Professor of French and Chairman of the Department of Modern Languages, St. Peter's College, Jersey City, N.J. **Article:** Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de.
- \*DUNN, SISTER M. LORETTA CLAIRE, OP, M.A., Professor of History and Assistant to the President, Caldwell College, Caldwell, N.J. **Article:** Lathrop, Alphonsa, Mother.
- \*DUNN, SISTER REGINA, FMA, M.S., New York, N.Y. **Article:** Salesian Sisters.
- \*DUNN, WILLIAM KAILER, A.B., M.A., Baltimore, Md. (deceased May 28, 1964). **Articles:** Fay, Cyril Sigourney Webster; McMahon, Thomas John; Pise, Charles Constantine.
- \*DUNNE, EDWARD JAMES, SJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, St. Peter's College, Jersey City, N.J. **Article:** Reformkatholizismus.
- \*DUNNE, GEORGE HAROLD, SJ, Ph.D., Assistant to the President of Georgetown University for International Programs; author and playwright, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Schall von Bell, Johann Adam.
- \*DUNNING, JAMES B., Ph.D., President, The National Organization for Continuing Education of Roman Catholic Clergy, Oakland, Cal. **Article:** National Organization for Continuing Education of Roman Catholic Clergy (NOCERCC).
- \*DUNNING, THOMAS PATRICK, CM, Ph.D., Diploma in Education (London), Professor of Old and Middle English Language and Literature, University College, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** John of Bridlington, St.; Richard of Kilvington; Ullerston, Richard.
- \*DÜNNINGER, JOSEF, Dr. Phil., Professor of Germanic Philology and Folklore, University of Würzburg, Germany. **Article:** Fourteen Holy Helpers.
- \*DUPONT, REV. GERALD E., SSE, M.A., Licentiate in Medieval Studies, Ph.D., President, St. Michael's College, Winoski, Vt. **Articles:** Goesbriand, Louis de; Muard, Marie Jean Baptiste; St. Edmund, Society of.
- \*DUPRÉ, LOUIS KAREL, Docteur en philosophie, Th.L., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Feuerbach, Ludwig Andreas; Hegelianism and Neo-Hegelianism; Kierkegaard, Søren Aabye.
- \*DUPRÉ, WILHELM, studies in Theology, Philosophy, Ethnology, and Relig. Sciences, St. Gabriel-Mödling (Vienna); Ph.D., Assistant, Institute of Philosophy, University of Vienna, Austria; Visiting Professor, De Paul University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Conscience, 1. General Concept; Curse; Henotheism; Magic; Myth and Reflective Thought; Sky and Sky Gods; Sun Worship.
- \*DUPUIS, ADRIAN MAURICE, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History and Philosophy of Education, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Functionalism.
- \*DURATSCHEK, SISTER CLAUDIA MARY, OSB, Ph.D., Head of the Department of History, Mount Marty College, Yankton, S.Dak. **Articles:** Marty, Martin; South Dakota, Catholic Church in.
- \*DURBIN, PAUL REGINALD, OP, S.T.L., S.T.L., M.A., Professor of Natural Philosophy and Philosophy of Science, St. Stephen's House of Studies, Dover, Mass. **Articles:** Action and Passion; Agent; Bilocation; Location (Ubi); Place; Randomness; Situation (Situs).
- \*DURBIN, PAUL T., Professor, Philosophy Department, University of Delaware, Newark, De. **Article:** Technology, Philosophy of.
- \*DURKAN, JOHN, *Innes Review*, Glasgow, Scotland. **Article:** Scotland, Church of.
- \*DURKIN, JOSEPH THOMAS, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of American History, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ryan, Patrick John.
- \*DUROZOY, MARIE-FRANCE JEANNE, B.A., Licenciée ès lettres (histoire), Diplôme Supérieur de Bibliothécaire, Librarian, University of Paris, France. **Article:** David, Armand.
- \*DURRWELL, FRANÇOIS XAVIER, CSSR, S.T.L., S.S.L., Superior, Redemptorist's Seminary, Echternach, Luxembourg; Professor, International Institute, *Lumen Vitae*, Brussels, Belgium. **Articles:** Lamb of God [part 1]; Resurrection of Christ, 2. Theology of.
- \*DURST, LUANNE, OSF, Administrative Assistant, Bishops' Committee on Liturgy, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Sequence.
- \*DUSICK, ROLAND JEROME, OFMCap, Member, Capuchin Mission Band, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Roemer, Theodore.
- \*DUVAL, ANDRÉ, OP, Docteur en théologie, Professor of Ecclesiastical and Dominican History and Rector of the Facultés dominicaines du Saulchoir, Saulchoir, France. **Articles:** Álvarez, Diego; Campeggi, Camillo; Hugon, Edouard; Tournon, Antoine.

- \*DUVIGNAU, PIERRE, SCJ, S.T.D., Assistant General, Congregation of Bétharram Fathers, Lestelle-Bétharram (Basses-Pyrénées), France. **Articles:** Bétharram Fathers; Garicoïts, Michael, St.
- \*DVORNIK, FRANCIS, Very Rev., D.D., Docteur ès lettres (Sorbonne), D.Litt. (h.c. London), Professor Emeritus of Byzantine History, Harvard University, Dumbarton Oaks Center for Byzantine Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Councils, General (Ecumenical), History of; Ignatius, Patriarch of Constantinople, St.; Methodius I, Patriarch of Constantinople, St.; Metrophanes of Smyrna; Nicetas David; Photius, Patriarch of Constantinople; Stylianos of Neocaesarea; Theodora, Byzantine Empress (2).
- \*DWYER, JOSEPH G., Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Division of Arts, Iona College, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Articles:** Aske, Robert; Beaton, James (Bethune) [1473–1539]; Beaton, James (Bethune) [1517–1603]; Bedyll, Thomas; Longland, John; Pole, Reginald; Pole, Margaret Plantagenet, Bl.
- \*DYER, GEORGE JOHN, S.T.D., Professor of Patrology and Librarian, St. Mary of the Lake Seminary, Mundelein, Ill.; Editor, *Chicago Studies*. **Articles:** Antichrist [part 2]; Chiliasm; Elijah (Second Coming of).
- \*EADS, JOAN, Zone Coordinator, L'Arche U.S.A. **Article:** Arche International, L'.
- \*EAGAN, JAMES MICHAEL, Ph.D., Vice President, National Conference of Christians and Jews, and Director, Parent-Centered Programs on Rearing Children of Good Will, New York, N.Y. **Article:** National Conference for Community and Justice.
- \*EARLY, TRACY, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Agagianian, Gregory Peter XV; Assemblies of God; Athenagoras I; Ciconiani, Amleto Giovanni; Conway, William; Dodd, Charles Harold; Haec Sancta; Horton, Douglas; Knutsen, Kent Sigvart; Kodaly, Zoltan; Marcel, Gabriel; Rahner, Hugo; Soka Gakkai; World Council of Churches.
- \*EASTERLY, FREDERICK JOHN, CM, Ph.D., Vice President for Student Personnel Services, St. John's University, Jamaica, N.Y. **Article:** Rosati, Joseph.
- \*EASTON, JOY BROMBERG, M.S., Instructor in Mathematics, West Virginia University, Morgantown, W.Va. **Article:** Clavius, Christopher.
- \*EATON, LEONARD KIMBALL, Ph.D., Professor of Architecture, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich. **Article:** Stave Churches.
- \*EATON, MOTHER MARY BERNARDINO, SSL, Louisville Convent, Woodland Hills, Calif. **Article:** St. Louis, Sisters of.
- \*EATON, SISTER MARY ELEANOR, SND, Ph.D., Professor of English, College of Notre Dame, Belmont, Calif. **Article:** Cloud of Unknowing, The.
- \*EBERHARDT, NEWMAN CHARLES, CM, M.A., S.T.L., St. John's Seminary, Camarillo, Calif. **Articles:** Amat, Thaddeus; Cantwell, John Joseph; Vincentians.
- ECKERMANN, WILLIGIS, OSA, University of Würzburg, Würzburg, Germany. **Articles:** Hugolino of Orvieto; Simon Fidati of Cascia, Bl.
- \*EDELBY, NEOPHYTOS, Archeveche Grec Melkite Catholique, Alep, Syria. **Article:** Maximos IV Sayegh.
- \*EDWARDS, FRANCIS OBORN, SJ, B.A. (Hons.), S.T.L., Archivist (Historical Section), English Province of the Society of Jesus, London, England. **Articles:** Alford, Michael; Bagshaw, Christopher; Bawden, William (Baldwin).
- \*EDWARDS, OWEN DUDLEY, B.A., Visiting Lecturer, Department of History, University of Oregon, Eugene, Ore. **Article:** Nativism, American.
- \*EDWARDS, PHILIP, OSB, B.A., B.S., B.Th., monk of St. Andrew's Priory, Vallermo, Calif. **Articles:** Amadeus of Lausanne, St.; Cisneros, Garcia de; Gilbert of Holland (Hoyland); Peter of Celle; Peter the Venerable, Bl. Thomas Gallus of Vercelli.
- \*EDWARDS, ROBERT DUDLEY, Ph.D., D.Litt., Professor of Modern Irish History, University College, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** Act of Settlement, Irish; Brady, William Maziere; Brown, George; D'Alton, Edward Alfred; Emancipation, Catholic; Ireland, The Catholic Church in; Ireland, Church of; Northern Ireland, the Catholic Church in; O'Connell, Daniel.
- \*EDWARDS, SUZANNE CLARE, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Art, University of California at Santa Barbara, Calif. **Articles:** Church Architecture, History of, 04; Romanesque.
- \*EFROYMSON, DAVID P., Ph.D., Professor, Department of Religion, La Salle College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Patristic Studies.
- \*EGAN, BARTHOLOMEW, OFM, M.A., Ph.D., Diploma in Library Science (Vatican School), Guardian Irish Franciscan College, Louvain, Belgium. **Articles:** Bar, Catherine de; Benard, Laurent; Cajetan, Constantino; Gasquet, Francis Neil Aidan; Molloy, Francis.
- \*EGAN, EDWARD ARTHUR, labor executive in government and industry, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Ryan, Abram Joseph.
- \*EGAN, KEITH JAMES, OCarm, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Mt. Carmel College, Niagara Falls, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Bostius, Arnold; Cyril of Constantinople, St.; Fuente, Michael de la; Henry of St. Ignatius; Hunt, Walter; James of Certaldo, Bl.; John Kynyngham; Lezana, Juan Bautista de; Mark of the Nativity; William of Sandwich, Chronicle of.
- \*EGAN, KEITH JAMES, Associate Professor, Department of Theology, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Knowles, David.
- EGAN, MARIE, IHM, M.A., S.T.D., Professor Emeritus, Mount St. Mary's College, Los Angeles, Calif. **Article:** Immaculate Heart of the Blessed Virgin Mary, Sisters of.
- \*EGAN, PATRICK KEVIN, CC, B.A., Ph.D., Editor, *Journal of Galway Archaeological and Historical Society*, Ballinasloe, County Galway, Ireland. **Article:** MacHale, John.
- \*EGENDER, NICOLAS, OSB, S.T.L., Prior, Priory Sainte-Croix d'Amay, Chevetogne, Belgium. **Article:** Chevetogne, Monastery of.
- \*EGRES, ODO JOSEPH, SOCist, Ph.D., Associate Professor of German and Chairman of the Language Department, University of Dallas, Dallas, Tex. **Articles:** Balassa, Balint; Pazmany, Peter.
- \*EGUILUZ, ANTONIO ANGOITIA, OFM, S.T.L., Professor of Theology, Nuestra Senora de Regla, Chipiona (Cadiz), Spain. **Articles:** Alva y Astorga, Pedro de; Focher, Juan; Tenorio, Gonzalo.
- \*EHR, DONALD JOHN, SVD, S.T.D., St. Mary's Seminary, Techny, Ill. **Articles:** Creation, 2. Theology of; Glory of God (End of Creation).
- \*EIZENHOFER, LEO, OSB, Dr. Phil., monk of the Abbey of Neuburg (near Heidel-

- berg), Germany. **Article:** Siffrin, Peter.
- \*EL HAYAK, ELIAS YOUSSEF, S.T.L., J.U.D., Rector, Our Lady of Lebanon Maronite Seminary, Washington D.C. **Articles:** Abraham Ecchellensis; Antonines (Antonians); Gregory; Jacobites (Syrian); Maronite Church; Mechitar; Mechitarists; Theophanes.
- \*ELDAROV, GIORGIO, OFMConv, S.T.D., Ordinary Professor of Ecclesiology, Seraphicum, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Communion and Liberation; Florovsky, George; Slipjy, Josyf.
- \*ELDAROV, GIORGIO, OFMConv, S.T.D., S.E.O.D., Director of ABAGAR (*Archivio cattolico bulgaro di Roma*) Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Bossilkov, Evgenij, Bl.; Bulgaria, The Catholic Church in [part 2].
- \*ELDAROV, GIORGIO, OFMConv., S.T.D., S.E.O.D., Director of AGABAR (*Archivio cattolico bulgaro di Roma*), Professor Emeritus of Ecclesiology, Seraphicum, Rome. **Article:** Casaroli, Agostino.
- ELLARD, PETER, Ph.D., Visiting Professor of Religious Studies, Siena College, Loudonville, New York. **Articles:** Alan of Lille; Bernard Silvestris (of Tours); Bernard of Chartres; John of Salisbury; Thierry of Chartres; William of Conches.
- \*ELLENBRACHT, MARY P., CPPS, St. Mary's Institute, Inc., O'Fallen, Mo. **Article:** Liturgical Gestures.
- \*ELLINGER, ILONA ELIZABETH, M.F.A., Ph.D., Professor of Art and Chairman of the Department, Trinity College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Egypt, Ancient, 2. Architecture and Art.
- \*ELLINWOOD, LEONARD WEBSTER, M.Mus., Ph.D., Deacon, Assistant at Washington Cathedral and Instructor, College of Church Musicians; Senior Subject Cataloger in the Humanities, Library of Congress, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Frere, Rudolph Walter Howard; Landini, Francesco; Sarum Use.
- \*ELLIS, FRANK RICHARD, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. Mary's College of California, St. Mary's, Calif. **Article:** Knowledge, Theories of [part 1].
- \*ELLIS, JOHN TRACY, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., L.H.D., LL.D., Litt. D., Professor of Church History, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, Calif.; Associate Editor, *Catholic Historical Review*. **Articles:** Catholic University of America, The; Gibbons, James; Guilday, Peter; Hallinan, Paul J.; Maguire, John William Rochfort; Sheen, Fulton J.; Washington, D.C., Archdiocese of.
- ELLIS, KAIL, OSA, Ph.D., Dean of Arts and Sciences, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Articles:** Mendel, Gregor Johann; Villanova University.
- \*ELLIS, PETER FRANCIS, CSSR, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Mt. St. Alphonsus, Esopus, N.Y. **Articles:** Hasidaeans; Maccabees, History of the; Maccabees, Books of the.
- \*ELLISON, FRED PITTMAN, Ph.D., Professor of Romance Languages, University of Texas, Austin, Tex. **Article:** Vieira, Antonio.
- \*ELMER, LAWRENCE JOHN, CSB, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, St. Michael's College, University of Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Demon (Theology of); Diabolical Possession (Theology of); Diabolical Obsession; Exorcism [part 2].
- ELTON, HUGH, D.Phil., Literae Humaniores, Oxford. Director, British Institute of Archaeology at Ankara, Ankara, Turkey. **Articles:** Anastasius I, Byzantine Emperor; Basiliscus, Byzantine Emperor; Zeno, Byzantine Emperor.
- \*ELZE, MARTIN, Dr. Theol., Privatdocent for Church History, Evangelical Theological Faculty, University of Tübingen, Germany. **Article:** Tübingen, University of.
- \*EMERY, ANDREE, M.A., Professor of Sociology, Mary Mount College, Los Angeles, Calif; family counselor and psychiatric therapist. **Article:** Our Lady of the Way, Society of.
- \*EMERY, RICHARD W., Ph.D., Professor of History, Queens College of the City University of New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Bethlehemites; Crutched Friars (Friars of the Cross); Sack, Friars of the.
- \*EMINYAN, MAURICE, SJ., Ph.L., Th.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Pontifical Faculty of the Royal University of Malta, Valletta, Malta. **Articles:** Necessity of Means; Necessity of Precept; Salvation, Necessity of the Church for.
- \*EMMEN, AQUILINUS, OFM, S.T.D., Research Scholar in the Theological Section, Collegio S. Bonaventura, Quaracchi-Florence, Italy. **Articles:** Alexander Neckham; Alexander of Hales; Anfredus Gonteri; Bartholomaeus Anglicus; Caracciolo, Landolf; Henry of Herp (Harpius van Erp); Hugh of Newcastle (Novocastro); John Peckham (Pecham); Maes, Boniface; Peter of Ailly (Alliaco); Roger Marston; William of Ware.
- \*ENCK, MOTHER M. ALOYSIA, CarmelDCJ, La Mesa, Calif. **Article:** Carmelite Sisters—Carmelite Sisters of the Divine Heart of Jesus.
- \*ENDRES, JOHN BENEDICT, OP, Ph.L., S.T.Lr., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Aquinas Institute School of Theology and Mount St. Bernard Seminary, Dubuque, Iowa. **Article:** Appropriation.
- ENGEL, LAWRENCE JOHN, Ph.D. Director of the Center for Democracy in Action, Edgewood College, Madison, Wis. **Article:** Alinsky, Saul.
- \*ENGELBREGT, JACOBUS HENDRICUS ANTONIUS, OFM, Doctor artis historiae, Lect.S.Theol., Assistant Professor of Early Christian and Medieval Art and Iconography, University of Utrecht, Netherlands; Editor in Chief, *De Katholieke Encyclopedie* (Amsterdam 1949–1955). **Article:** Iconology and Iconography.
- \*ENGELMANN-BEURON, URSMAR, OSB, Dr.Phil., Prior and Librarian and Lecturer in Church History, History of Art, and Patrology, Archabbey of Beuron, Hohenzollern, Germany. **Articles:** Beuron, Abbey of; Beuronese Art; Lenz, Desiderius.
- \*ENNIS, ARTHUR JOHN, Very Rev., OSA, Hist.Eccl.D., Prior and Professor of Church History, Augustinian College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Adrian III, Pope, St.; Adrian II, Pope; Amalric Augerius; Andre, Bernard (Andreas); Augustine Novellus, Bl.; Basalenque, Diego; Boniface VI, Pope; Brigittine Sisters; Calancha, Antonio de la; Carr, Thomas Matthew; Christian Doctrine (Nancy), Sisters of; Galberry, Thomas; Grijalva, Juan de; Handmaids of the Sacred Heart of Jesus; Handmaids of the Blessed Sacrament and of Charity, Sisters Adorers; Hickey, Joseph Aloysius; Holy Family of Villefranche, Sisters of the; Hurley, Michael; Jones, William Ambrose; Little Sisters of the Holy Family; Moriarty, Patrick Eugene; Noris, Henry; Oblate Sisters of the Most Holy Redeemer; Our Lady of Good Counsel; Padilla, Diego Francis-



- co; Ste. Chretienne, Sisters of; Vazquez, Francisco Javier; Villarroel, Gaspar de; Zapata y Sandoval, Juan.
- \*ENO, ROBERT B., SS, S.T.D., Associate Professor of Church History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Quasten, Johannes.
- \*ENTRAIGAS, RAUL AGUSTIN, SDB, S.T.D., engaged in historical research and publication, Buenos Aires, Argentina. **Article:** Cagliero, Juan.
- \*ERDMAN, DAVID V., Ph.D., Editor of Publications, New York Public Library, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Blake, William.
- \*ERIKSON, JOHN H., M. Phil., M.Th., Associate Professor of Canon Law and Church History and Associate Dean for Academic Affairs, St. Vladimir's Orthodox Theological Seminary, Crestwood, N.Y. **Article:** Meyendorff, John.
- \*ERMATINGER, CHARLES J., Librarian, Knights of Columbus Foundation, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Wolfhelm, Bl.
- \*ERNEST, WELDEN ARENAS, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Hawaii, Honolulu, Hawaii. **Articles:** Lupold of Bebenburg; Trudpert, St.
- \*ESCRIBANO ALBERCA, IGNACIO, Ph.L., Theol.D., Privatdocent, Theological Faculty, University of Munich, Germany. **Article:** Toledo, Councils of.
- \*ESCUADERO, ALFONSO MARÍA, OESA, Professor, Liceo San Agustín de Santiago and Universidad Católica de Chile, Santiago, Chile. **Articles:** Balmaceda, Francisco; Donoso, Justo; Lizarraga, Reginaldo de; Valdivieso, Rafael Valentin; Vicuna Larrain, Manuel.
- \*ESLICK, LEONARD JAMES, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Bradley, Francis Herbert; Idealism [parts 1 and 2]; Royce, Josiah.
- ESPELAGE, ARTHUR J., O.F.M., Executive Secretary, Canon Law Society of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Camerlengo; Canon Law Society of America; Convent; Episcopal Conferences; Gallup, Diocese of; Laicization (Loss of Clerical State); Mission and Evangelization in Canon Law.
- \*ESTANG, LUC, Member, Directorial Committee for Editions du Seuil; Literary Critic of Novels for *Figaro littéraire*; collaborator in literary broadcasts, Paris, France. **Articles:** Bernanos, Georges; Claudel, Paul Louis Charles Marie.
- \*ESTIENNE, JEAN, Archiviste-paléographe, Directeur des Services d'archives, Département de la Somme, Amiens, Somme, France. **Article:** Amiens.
- \*ETTELDORF, RAYMOND P., B.A., J.C.L., Secretary-General, Superior Council of the Society for the Propagation of the Faith, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Eastern Churches, Congregation for the.
- \*ETZKORN, FERDINAND GIRARD, OFM, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Master of Clerics, Our Lady of Angels Seminary, Quincy, Ill. **Articles:** James of the Marches, St.; Jeanne Marie de Maille, Bl.
- \*EVANS, DAVID BEECHER, B.A., B.D., Minister of the United Church of Christ, Washington, D.C.; Junior Fellow, Harvard University, Dumbarton Oaks Center for Byzantine Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Hypatius of Ephesus; John of Scythopolis; Leontius of Byzantium; Leontius of Jerusalem; Sergius of Resaina; Stephen bar-Sudhaile; Theodore Ascidas.
- \*EVANS, ILLTUD, OP, Editor, *Blackfriars*, London, England. **Articles:** Illtud, St.; Martindale, Cyril Charles; Punishment.
- EVANS, JAMES ALLAN, Ph.D. (Yale), FRSC (Fellow of the Royal Society of Canada), Professor Emeritus of History, University of British Columbia, Vancouver, British Columbia. **Articles:** Justin I, Byzantine Emperor; Justin II, Byzantine Emperor; Justinian I, Byzantine Emperor; Roman Empire.
- \*EVANS, JOHN WHITNEY, M.A. (Church History), M.A. (Education), Chaplain of Catholic Students, University of Minnesota at Duluth, Minn. **Article:** Shields, Thomas Edward.
- EVANS, JOHN WHITNEY, Ph.D., Associate Professor, Religious Studies Dept., College of St. Scholastica, Duluth, Minn. **Article:** Newman Apostolate.
- \*EVANS, JOSEPH W., Director, Jacques Maritain Center, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, In. **Article:** Maritain, Jacques.
- \*EVANS, MARY ELLEN, M.A., Associate Editor for Music, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Editor, P. J. Kenedy & Sons, New York, N.Y.; researcher, writer. **Articles:** Boccherini, Luigi; Catherine de Ricci, St.; Chopin, Frederic François; Purcell, Henry; Vaughan Williams, Ralph; Wagner, Richard; Weber, Carl Maria von.
- \*EVANS, RICHARD ISADORE, M.S., Ph.D., Professor of Psychology, University of Houston, Houston, Tex. **Article:** Jung, Carl Gustav.
- \*EYZAGUIRRE, JAIME, Licentiate in Juridical and Social Sciences, Professor of Constitutional History and History of Law, University of Chile and Catholic University of Chile, and Director, Institute of History, Catholic University of Chile, Santiago, Chile. **Article:** Eyzaguirre, Jose Alejo; Eyzaguirre, Jose Ignacio Victor.
- \*FABRO, CORNELIO REMIGIO, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, University of Perugia, Italy; Director, Institute of History of Atheism, Pontifical Urban University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Existence; Fichte, Johann Gottlieb; Participation.
- \*FADNER, FRANK LESLIE, SJ, Ph.L., Ph.D., Th.L., Regent of the Institute of Languages and Linguistics, Head of the Division of Russian Language, and Professor of Russian History, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Nikon, Patriarch of Moscow; Raskolniks; Slavophilism.
- \*FAGGIN, GIUSEPPE, Doctorate in Philosophy, Professor of the History of Philosophy, Liceo Classico "Pigafetta" di Vicenza; Docent in the History of Philosophy; in charge of the course in aesthetics, University of Padua, Italy. **Article:** Fate and Fatalism.
- \*FAHEY, JOHN FRANCIS, S.T.D., M.A., Prefect of Studies, Quigley Preparatory Seminary, South Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Adalbert the Deacon, St.; Adalagd, St.; Agnes of Poitiers, St.; Albinus (Aubin) of Angers, St.; Amalberga, SS.; Arbogast of Strasbourg, St.; Eberhard of Einsiedeln, Bl.; Remigius of Lyons, St.
- \*FAHEY, MICHAEL ANDREW, SJ, A.B., Ph.L., M.A., Managing Editor, *New Testament Abstracts*, Weston, Mass. **Articles:** Crasset, Jean; Gagliardi, Achille.
- \*FAIR, BARTHOLOMEW FRANCIS, M.A., S.T.L., J.C.D., Professor and Librarian, St. Charles Seminary, Overbrook, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Wolff, George Dering.

- \*FAIRBANKS, MATTHEW JEROME, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Honors Program, University of Scranton, Scranton, Pa. **Article:** Organicism.
- \*FALARDEAU, ERNEST RENÉ, SSS, S.T.D., M.S.L.S., St. Joseph Seminary, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Religion, Virtue of.
- \*FALEY, ROLAND JAMES, TOR, S.T.L., S.S.L., S.T.D., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Our Lady of Loretto Seminary, Loretto, Pa. **Articles:** Book of the Covenant; Holiness, Law of; Leviticus, Book of; Scapegoat.
- \*FALK, CONRAD RICHARD, OSB, B.A., Ph.L., monk of Conception Abbey and Rector of Immaculate Conception Seminary, Conception, Mo. **Articles:** Abdinghof, Abbey of; Annecy, Monastery of; Argenteuil, Abbey of; Groenendael, Abbey of; Lerins, Abbey of; Liesborn, Abbey of; Lobbes, Abbey of; Tegernsee, Abbey of.
- \*FALLON, JOHN ANTONINUS, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Mount St. Mary College, Newburgh, N.Y. **Articles:** Anger (in the Bible); Blasphemy (in the Bible); Theft (in the Bible).
- \*FALLON, JOSEPH EDWARD, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C.; Assistant Staff Editor for Scripture, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Enmity (in the Bible); Hope of Salvation (in the Bible); Hope (in the Bible); Israel, 3. History of Israel; Mary Magdalene, St.; Retribution; Salvation History (Heilsgeschichte) [part 3].
- \*FALLON, THOMAS LEONARD, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., M.A., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Theology, Providence College, Providence, R.I. **Articles:** Angel of the Lord; Angels, Guardian (in the Bible); Angels, I. In the Bible; Cherubim; Gabriel, Archangel; Michael, Archangel; Raphael, Archangel; Seraphim; Uriel.
- \*FANG, MARK, SJ, S.S.D., Dean of the Graduate School of Religious Sciences, Fugen Catholic University, Taipei-Hsien, Taiwan. **Article:** Taiwan, the Catholic Church in.
- \*FANK, ANTON PIUS, CRSA, Librarian and Archivist, Augustiner Chorherrenstift, Vorau, Austria. **Article:** Vorau, Monastery of.
- \*FARDELLONE, EMIL FRANCIS, SDB, M.A., Superintendent of Schools, Eastern Province of the Congregation, Office 67 of the Provincial, Salesians of Don Bosco, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Articles:** Bosco, John, St.; Savio, Dominic, St.
- \*FARLEY, MARGARET A., RSM, The Divinity School, Yale University, New Haven, Conn. **Article:** Sexism.
- \*FARMER, DAVID HUGH, OSB, monk of Quarr Abbey, England; Redrice School, Andover, Hants, England. **Articles:** Aldhelm, St.; Augustine of Canterbury, St.; Canterbury, Ancient See of; Dunstan of Canterbury, St.; Edward the Confessor, King of England, St.; Farnes; Hugh of Lincoln, St. (d. 1225); Hugh of Lincoln, St. (1140–1200); Lincoln, Ancient See of; London Charterhouse; Matthew Paris; Monk of Farnes; William of Malmesbury; Witham Charterhouse.
- FARMER, MICHAEL L., Chancellor, Archdiocese of Mobile, Ala. **Article:** Alabama, Catholic Church in.
- \*FARNIK, JOHN METHODIUS, CSSR, S.T.L., Accademia Alfonsiana, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Reliquaries.
- \*FARRAHER, JOSEPH JAMES, SJ, Jesuit Community, University of Santa Clara, Santa Clara, Calif. **Article:** Morality.
- \*FARRAHER, JOSEPH JAMES, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Moral and Pastoral Theology and Rector of Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif.; Advocate, Archdiocesan Tribunal of San Francisco. **Articles:** Fault; Masturbation; Moral Theology, History of (20th-Century Developments).
- \*FARRE, GEORGE L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Logic and the Philosophy of Science, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** De Morgan, Augustus.
- \*FARRELL, JOHN THOMAS, Ph.D., Professor of American History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Riggs, Thomas Lawra-son.
- \*FARRELLY, M. JOHN, OSB, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Anselm's Abbey, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Walsh, Francis Augustine.
- \*FARREN, JOHN AQUINAS, OP, M.A., S.T.B., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Candido, Vincenzo.
- \*FASANELLO, SISTER MARY ANDREW, FMDC, Regina Coeli Acres, Williams-ville, N.Y. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Missionary Sisters of the Divine Child (FMDS).
- \*FASCHING, DARRELL J., Ph.D., Professor of Religion, Ethics, and Public Policy, University of South Florida, Tampa. **Article:** Ellul, Jacques.
- \*FASOLA, UMBERTO MARIA, CRSP, Doctorate in Letters, S.T.L., Doctorate in Christian Archeology, Postulator General of the Barnabite Order; Vice Secretary, Pontifical Commission of Sacred Archeology; Docent, Pontifical Institute of Christian Archeology, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Barnabites; Bianchi, Francesco Saverio Maria, St.; Carpani, Melchiorre; Ferrari, Bartolomeo, Ven.; Sauli, Alexander, St.; Zaccaria, Anthony Mary, St.
- FASTIGGI, ROBERT, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Systematic Theology, Sacred Heart Seminary, Detroit, Mich. **Articles:** Denzinger; Pius X, Pope, St.; Swiss Guards; Yves de Paris.
- \*FAUL, DENIS O'BEIRNE, B.A., B.D., S.T.L., Teacher, St. Patrick's Academy, Dungannon, North Ireland. **Articles:** Donatism; Donatus.
- \*FAUPEL, JOHN FRANCIS, MHM, M.A., Chaplain, Uganda Technical College, Kampala, Uganda, Africa. **Articles:** Lwanga, Charles, St.; Uganda, The Catholic Church in; Uganda, Martyrs of.
- \*FEARNS, JAMES VINCENT, Ph.D., Assistant, Department of Medieval History, University College, Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Lea, Henry Charles.
- \*FEARON, JOHN D., OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.L., S.T.Praes., Assistant Professor of Theology, Seattle University, Seattle, Wash. **Articles:** Accusation; Anger; Cheating; Holiness; Meekness; Onanism; Purpose of Amendment; Superstition; Vice.
- \*FECHER, VINCENT JOHN, SVD, M.A., Hist.Eccl.D., Christ the King Seminary, Manila, Philippines. **Articles:** Divine Word, Society of the; Janssen, Arnold, Bl.; Perpetual Adoration, Sister Servants of the Holy Spirit of.
- FEELEY, ALICE V., RDC, M.A., President of the Sisters of the Divine Compassion, White Plains, N.Y. **Article:** Divine Compassion, Sisters of the.
- \*FEELY, THOMAS FRANCIS, CM, M.A., Teacher, St. Thomas Seminary, Denver, Colo. **Article:** Denver, Archdiocese of.



- FEENEY, JOSEPH J., SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of English, Saint Joseph's University, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Hopkins, Gerard Manley.
- \*FEHLNER, PETER DAMIAN, OFMConv, S.T.D., Lecturer in Theology, Pontifical Theological Faculty of St. Bonaventure, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Adragna, Antonio Maria; Brancati, Lorenzo; Delfini, John Anthony; Musso, Cornelius; O'Fihely, Maurice; Saraceni, Maurus; Sgambati, Andreas.
- FEHRING, RICHARD J., DNSc, RN, Associate Professor and Director Marquette University College of Nursing Institute for Natural Family Planning and Editor of Current Medical Research a supplement of NFP Forum (Diocesan Activity Report), Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Natural Family Planning.
- \*FEIERTAG, SISTER LORETTA CLARE, SC, Ph.D., Professor of History, Department of History and Political Science, College of Mount St. Joseph, Mount St. Joseph, Ohio. **Article:** O'Connell, Anthony, Sister.
- \*FELHOELTER, SISTER MARY CLARITA, OSU, Ph.D., Teacher, Ursuline College, Louisville, Ky. **Article:** Ursulines.
- FELICES, FERNANDO B., J.D. Juris Doctor in Law, Harvard University, M.Theol., St. John's Seminary in Massachusetts. Chancellor of the Archdiocese of San Juan, San Juan, Puerto Rico. **Article:** Caribbean, The Catholic Church in.
- \*FELICJAN, JOSEPH, Ph.D., Associate Professor, St. John College of Cleveland, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Klesl, Melchior.
- \*FELIKS, JEHUDA, Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Botany, Bar Ilan University, Ramath Gan, Israel. **Article:** Palestine, 4. Natural History.
- \*FELL, SISTER MARIE LÉONORE, SC, Ph.D., Professor of History and Sociology and Chairman of the Department of History, College of Mount St. Vincent, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Erastianism; Fitzgibbon, Mary Irene, Sister; Hughes, Angela, Mother; Know-Nothingism.
- \*FELLER, JOHN QUENTIN, JR., M.A., Assistant Archivist, Archdiocese of Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Channing, William Ellery; Dooley, Thomas Anthony; Lasance, Francis Xavier; Lay Congresses, American Catholic; Matthews, William; Mission in Colonial America III (French Missions); Rey, Anthony; Richard, Gabriel; Taylor, Myron Charles.
- \*FELLERER, KARL GUSTAV, Dr.Phil., Dr. (h.c.), Professor of Musicology, University of Cologne, Germany. **Articles:** Albrechtsberger, Johann Georg; Martini, Giovanni Battista; Richter, Franz Xaver; Vicentino, Nicola.
- \*FENTON, NORMAN E., OP, Associate Professor of Philosophy and Associate Editor of *The Thomist*, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Weisheipl, James A.
- \*FERNANDEZ, JOHNSON, Catholic News Office, Archdiocese of Singapore. **Article:** Singapore, Catholic Church in.
- \*FERNANDEZ-ALONSO, JUSTO, Hist.Eccl.D., Director, Instituto español de Historia eclesiástica; Consultor, Sacred Congregation of Rites; Associate, Instituto Flórez de Historia eclesiástica, Madrid, Spain. **Article:** Spain, the Catholic Church in.
- \*FERRAIRONI AMABILE, SISTER MARY FRANCIS, Archivist, Casa Generalizia, Istituto Figlie Maria SS. dell' Orto; Directress, *Lungo la via del Gianelli*, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Gianelli, Anthony, St.; Our Lady of the Garden, Sisters of.
- \*FERRARI, GIACOMO, CSSR, Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Church History, Redemptorist House of Studies, Collegio PP. Redentoristi, Cortona (Arezzo), Italy. **Article:** Secret, Discipline of the.
- FESUH, TESHAYE W., Pastor, Our Lady of Perpetual Help Ge'ez Catholic Church, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Falashas.
- \*FIALA, MILOSLAV, Spokesman of the Czech Episcopal Conference, Praha, Czech Republic. **Articles:** Czech Republic, The Catholic Church in [part 2]; Slovakia, The Catholic Church in.
- \*FIALA, VIRGIL ERNST, OSB, Dr.Phil., monk of the Archabbey of Beuron, Lector in Liturgy, Theologische Hochschule, Beuron, Germany. **Articles:** Dold, Alban; Schott, Anselm; Wolter, Maurus.
- \*FICHTER, JOSEPH H., SJ, Department of Sociology, Loyola University, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Unification Church.
- \*FICHTNER, JOSEPH, OSC, S.T.D., Department of Theology, Mt. St. Mary's College, Emmitsburg, Md. **Articles:** Faith, Act of; Tradition (in Theology).
- \*FIELD, COLIN WALTER, Local Government Officer, The Twenty-Sixth House, Robertsbridge, Sussex, England. **Articles:** Bridgewater, John; Marian Priests.
- \*FILAS, FRANCIS LAD, SJ, S.T.D., Chairman, Department of Theology, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Joseph, St.; Joseph, St., Devotion to.
- \*FILTEAU, JEROME, Catholic News Service, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Reno, Diocese of.
- FINDIKYAN, MICHAEL DANIEL, M.Div., M.A., S.E.O.D., Archbishop Tiran Nersoyan Professor of Liturgy, St. Nersess Armenian Seminary, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Article:** Armenian Liturgy.
- \*FINEGAN, FRANCIS JOSEPH, SJ, Curator, Irish Jesuit Historical Archives and Sub-editor, *Studies*, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** Collins, Dominic, Bl.; Fitzsimon, Henry; Holywood, Christopher; Irish Colleges on the Continent; Irish Confessors and Martyrs; O'Donnell, Edmund.
- \*FINK, KARL AUGUST, Dr.Theol., Professor of Medieval and Modern History, University of Tübingen, Germany. **Articles:** Archives, Ecclesiastical; Martin V, Pope; Mercati, Angelo.
- \*FINK, PETER E., SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Sacramental and Liturgical Theology, Weston School of Theology, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Liturgical Theology.
- \*FINK, WILHELM, OSB, Professor Emeritus, Gymnasium Metten, Abtei Metten, bei Deggendorf, Niederbayern, Germany (deceased Feb. 13, 1965). **Articles:** Andechs, Abbey of; Metten, Abbey of; Sankt Paul, Abbey of (Carinthia); Sankt Lambrecht, Abbey of.
- \*FINLAY, JAMES CHARLES, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Assistant Professor and Chairman of Department of Political Philosophy and Government, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Montalembert, Charles Forbes Rene de.
- \*FINN, EDWARD ERNEST, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., Member, Department of Theology, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Alexandrian Liturgy; Antiochene Liturgy; Coptic Liturgy; Ethiopian (Ge'ez) Liturgy.
- \*FINN, JAMES, Editor *Worldview*, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Torres, Camilo.
- \*FINNEGAN, JAMES MICHAEL, SJ, S.T.L., Professor of Philosophy, Oriental

- Seminary, St. Joseph's University, Beirut, Lebanon. **Articles:** Alfarabi (Farabi, al-); Algazel (Ghazzali, al-).
- \*FINNEGAN, SISTER MARY JEREMY, OP, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of English, Rosary College, River Forest, Ill. **Articles:** Agnes of Montepulciano, St.; Alfonsus Bonihominis; Augustine Kazotic, Bl.; Catherine of Sweden, St.; Christina of Stommeln, Bl.; Columba of Rieti, Bl.; Damian of Finario, Bl.; Guala of Bergamo, Bl.; Hyacinth, St.; Ilga, Bl.; Joan of Orvieto, Bl.; Joan of Aza, Bl.; John of Falkenberg; Lambertini, Imelda, Bl.; Sibyllina Biscossi, Bl.
- FIORELLI, S. LEWIS, OSFS, STD, Superior General of the Oblates of St. Francis de Sales, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Oblates of St. Francis de Sales.
- \*FIORENZA, FRANCIS P. SCHÜSSLER, Ph.D., Department of Theology, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Articles:** Liberation Theology; Political Theology.
- FIORENZA, FRANCIS P. SCHÜSSLER, Dr. Theol. Stillman Professor of Roman Catholic Theological Studies, Harvard Divinity School, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Foundational Theology.
- \*FIRTH, FRANCIS, CSB, M.A., L.M.S., Lecturer in Religious Studies and in Philosophy, University of British Columbia, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada. **Article:** Robert of Flamborough.
- \*FISCHER, BALTHASAR, DD, Professor of Liturgy and Homiletics, Theologische Fakultät, Trier, Germany. **Articles:** Meurers, Heinrich von; Stohr, Albert.
- \*FISCHER, HEINRICH, Very Rev., Generalpräses des Kolping-werkes, Köln, Germany. **Article:** Kolping, Adolf, Bl.
- \*FISCHER, JOSEPH ANTON, Dr.Theol., Professor of Church History and Patrology, Philosophisch-theologische Hochschule, Freising, Bavaria, Germany. **Articles:** Apostolic Fathers; Dura-Europos; Washing of the Feet.
- \*FISCHER, ROBERT HARLEY, Ph.D., Professor of Historical Theology, Lutheran School of Theology, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Arnold, Gottfried; Berquin, Louis de; Bugenhagen, Johann; Carp-zov.
- \*FISHER, ALDEN LOWELL, M.A., Docteur en psychologie, Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Merleau-Ponty, Maurice.
- \*FISHER, BERNARD CHARLES, Archivist, Westminster Archives; Chaplain, London Newman Circle, Cardinal Vaughan School, London, England. **Articles:** Bodey, John, Bl.; Cottan, Thomas, Bl.; Felton, John, Bl.; Fortescue, Adrian, Bl.
- \*FISHER, EUGENE J., Executive Secretary, Secretariat for Catholic-Jewish Relations, National Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Hebrew Scriptures.
- FISHER, EUGENE J., Ph.D., Associate Director of Secretariat for Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs, United States Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Holocaust (Shoah); Oesterreicher, John.
- \*FITTS, SISTER MARY PAULINE, GNSH, Ph.D., Chairman of Department of Philosophy, D'Youville College, Buffalo, N.Y. **Article:** Grey Nuns.
- \*FITZGERALD, ALLAN D., OSA, Department of Theology, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Chasuble; Liturgical Vessels; Liturgical Vestments.
- \*FITZGERALD, DESMOND JAMES, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, Calif. **Article:** Renaissance Philosophy.
- \*FITZGERALD, GERALD OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, SP, Founder, Servants of the Holy Paraclete and Handmaids of the Precious Blood, Via Coeli, Jemez Springs, N.Mex. **Article:** Paraclete, Servants of the.
- \*FITZGERALD, SISTER MARY PAUL, SCL, Ph.D., formerly Chairman, Department of History, St. Mary College, Xavier, Kans. (deceased April 16, 1962). **Article:** Miège, John Baptist.
- \*FITZGERALD, PAUL RICHARD, OCSO, B.S., Our Lady of the Holy Cross Abbey, Berryville, Va. **Article:** Idleness, Moral Aspects of.
- \*FITZGIBBON, MARJORIE MARY, M.A., Editorial Assistant to Index Editor, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Kreisler, Fritz; Stuart, Janet Erskine.
- \*FITZHERBERT, MARGARET EVELYN [MRS. G.], author; research assistant to Philip Caraman, SJ, Catholic Truth Society, London, England. **Articles:** Almond, John, St.; Arrowsmith, Edmund, St.; Barlow, Ambrose (Edward), St.; Brilliant, Alexander, St.; Clitherow, Margaret, Bl.; Evans, Philip, St.; Garnet, Thomas, St.; Gennings, Edmund, Bl.; Gwyn, Richard (White), Bl.; Howard, Philip, St.; Jones, John, St.; Kemble, John, St.; Kirby, Luke, St.; Lewis, David, St. (Charles Baker); Line, Anne, St.; Lloyd, John, St.; Mayne, Cuthbert, St.; Owen, Nicholas, St.; Paine, John, St.; Plessington, John (William), St.; Reynolds, Richard, St.; Rigby, John, St.; Roberts, John, St.; Roe, Alban (Bartholomew), St.; Sherwin, Ralph, St.; Southworth, John, St.; Stone, John, St.; Wall, John, St.; Walpole, Henry, St.; Ward, Margaret, St.
- FITZMYER, JOSEPH A., S.J., S.S.L., Ph.D. Professor Emeritus of Biblical Studies, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Aramaeans; Aramaic Language, 1. Ancient; Bar Kokhba, Simon (Bar Cocheba); Brown, Raymond Edward; Dead Sea Scrolls; Qumran Community; Romans, Epistle to the.
- \*FITZPATRICK, FRANKLIN EUGENE, M.A., Principal, Bishop McDonnell Memorial High School, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Article:** Malone, Sylvester.
- \*FITZSIMONS, JOHN EDWARD, Dip. of Political and Social Science, M.A. (Oxon.), Pastor of St. Timothy, Liverpool, England. **Article:** Sword of the Spirit.
- \*FLANAGAN, JOHN JOSEPH, SJ, LLB., M.A., Executive Director, Catholic Hospital Association, and Executive Editor, *Hospital Progress*, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Hospitals, History of, 2. 1500 to Present; Hospitals, History of, 3. Catholic Hospitals.
- \*FLANAGAN, NEAL M., OSM, S.T.D., S.S.L., Eleve Titulaire de l'École Biblique, Professor of Scripture, Our Lady of Benburb Priory, Benburb, County Tyrone, Ireland. **Articles:** Jerusalem, Council of; Judas Iscariot.
- \*FLANAGAN, RAYMOND, OCSO, M.A., S.T.L., Our Lady of Gethsemani Seminary, Ky. **Articles:** Dunne, M. Frederic; Obrecht, M. Edmond; Trappists.
- FLANIGAN, M. F., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of the Atonement (SA).
- \*FLANIGAN, SISTER MARY KENNETH, HHM, B.S.E., Principal, St. Martha Elementary School, Akron, Ohio. **Article:** Humility of Mary, Sisters of the.
- \*FLANNERY, EDWARD H., A.B., Editor, *The Providence Visitor*, Providence, R.I. **Articles:** Marranos; Mortara Case.

- FLANNERY, MARY ELLEN, OSF, Major Superior, Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis, East Peoria, Ill. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis (OSF).
- \*FLANNERY, REGINA, Ph.D., Professor of Anthropology and Head of Department, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Editor, *Catholic University of America Anthropological Series*. **Article:** Cooper, John Montgomery.
- \*FLEECE, URBAN H., Ph.D., Professor of Education and Associate Vice President, De Paul University, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Attitudes.
- \*FLEISCHNER, EVA, Montclair State College, N.J. **Article:** Holocaust (Shoah).
- \*FLINT, VALERIE IRENE JANE, B.A. (Hons.), B.Phil., Assistant, Department of Medieval History, University College, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** Anastasius, St.; Bercharius, St.; Boniface of Savoy, Bl.; Carileffus, St.; Charles of Blois, Bl.; Chester, Ancient See of; Desideratus of Bourges, St.; Desiderius Rhodonensis, St.; Ebba, SS.; Egbert (Ecgbert) of York; Eligius of Noyon, St.; Erdington, Abbey of; Ethelbert of York; Goswin, St.; Laudus (Lo), St.; Philibert of Rebais, St.; Sheen Charterhouse; Wallingford, William.
- \*FLUSCHE, ERNEST A.; Ph.D., Principal, Bishop McGuinness High School, and Superintendent, Catholic Schools of Oklahoma, Oklahoma City, Okla. **Article:** Kelley, Francis Clement.
- \*FLYNN, JEROME TERENCE, OCD, Professor of Ecclesiastical History, College of Our Lady of Mt. Carmel, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Cameron, John (1826–1910); Charbonneau, Joseph; Coady, Moses Michael; Connolly, Thomas Louis; Eward, Joseph Medard; Fallon, Michael Francis; Lynch, John Joseph; MacDonnell, Alexander; McNeil, Neil; Walsh, John.
- \*FLYNN, JOHN LEO, SJ, M.A., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** D'Elia, Pasquale; Dahlmann, Joseph; Huonder, Anton; Mazzella, Camillo; Palmieri, Domenico.
- \*FLYNN, JOSEPH PATRICK, CSP, M.A., Rector, St. Paul's College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Hewitt, Augustine Francis; Walworth, Clarence Augustus.
- \*FLYNN, RICHARD JOSEPH, CM, B.A., Mary Immaculate Seminary, Northampton, Pa. **Articles:** Corban; Votive Offerings [part 2].
- \*FOERSTER, HANS, Professor, University of Fribourg, Switzerland. **Article:** Liber Diurnus Romanorum Pontificum.
- FOGARTY, GERALD P., SJ, Ph.D., William R. Kenon, Jr., Professor of Religious Studies and History, University of Virginia, Charlottesville, Va. **Article:** Virginia, Catholic Church in.
- \*FOGARTY, WILLIAM EDWARD, MTC, S.T.L., Assistant Novice Master, Marian Fathers Scholasticate, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Matulaitis, Jurgis, Bl.
- \*FOLEY, ALBERT SIDNEY, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Sociology and Chairman of the Department of Sociology and Psychology, Spring Hill College, Mobile, Ala.; Director, Executive Development Programs, Human Relations Institutes and Workshops. **Articles:** Healy, James Augustine; Propaganda.
- \*FOLEY, GERTRUDE, SC, Sisters of Charity of Seton Hill, Greensburg, Pa. **Article:** Charisms in Religious Life.
- \*FOLEY, IGNATIUS LOYOLA, CM, S.T.L., Professor of Canon Law and Moral Theology, Kenrick Seminary, St. Louis, Mo.; Director, Daughters of Charity in Japan. **Article:** Titular See.
- \*FOLEY, LEO ALBERT, SM, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Postulate; Theory.
- FOLEY, PATRICK, Ph.D., Editor, *Catholic Southwest: A Journal of History and Culture*, Azle, Tex. **Articles:** Arizona, Catholic Church in; Missouri, Catholic Church in.
- \*FOLEY, RICHARD LONERGAN, M.A., S.T.L., Assistant Pastor, St. Thomas the Apostle Church, and Lecturer in Theology, St. Joseph College, West Hartford, Conn. **Articles:** Bentivoglio; Circumcision; Delfino; Grassi (De Grassis); Gregory XIV, Pope; Innocent IX, Pope; Nativity of Christ; Sfondrati.
- \*FORBES, CLARENCE ALLEN, Ph.D., Professor of Classical Languages, Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** Firmicus Maternus, Julius.
- \*FORBES, DALSTON JOSEPH, OMI, Ph.L., S.T.D., Lecturer in Dogmatic Theology and Dean of Studies, Our Lady of Lanka Seminary, Kandy, Ceylon. **Article:** Humanism, Christian.
- \*FORBES, EUGENE ANTHONY, Rt. Rev., S.T.L., J.C.D., Vicar-General, Diocese of Saginaw, Mich. **Article:** Chancellor, Diocesan (Eparchial).
- \*FORD, J. MASSYNGBERDE, Associate Professor, Department of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, In. **Articles:** Deaconess; Glossolalia.
- \*FORD, JOHN T., CSC, Associate Professor of Theology, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Consultation on Church Union; Ecumenical Movement; Hierarchy of Truths; Infallibility.
- \*FORD, JOHN THOMAS, CSC, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Holy Cross College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Easter Controversy; Quatodecimans.
- FORD, LEWIS S., Ph.D., Louis I. Jaffe Professor of Philosophy Emeritus, Old Dominion University, Norfolk, Va. **Articles:** Process Philosophy; Process Theology.
- \*FORELL, GEORGE WOLFGANG, Th.D., Professor of Protestant Theology, School of Religion, State University of Iowa, Iowa City, Iowa. **Articles:** Grebel, Conrad; Hoffman, Melchior; Humbmaier, Balthasar; Hutter, Jakob; Joris, David; Munzer, Thomas.
- \*FORESTELL, JAMES TERENCE, CSB, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Basil's Seminary and the University of St. Michael's College, Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Inerrancy, Biblical; Inspiration, Biblical.
- \*FOREVILLE, RAYMONDE GERMAINE, Licence ès lettres, Diplôme d'Études Supérieures et Agrégation d'Histoire, Doctorate d'État (Paris), Diplôme de L'École pratique des Hautes Études (Sciences religieuses), Professor of Medieval History, University of Rennes, France. **Article:** Normans.
- \*FORGAC, JAMES ALBERT, OSB, M.A., S.T.D., Teacher, Benedictine High School, Cleveland, Ohio; Visiting Lecturer, Graduate Department of Religion, University of Ottawa, Canada. **Article:** Apostolic Constitution.
- \*FORGET, SUZANNE, S.G.M., Sisters of Charity of Montreal, "Grey Nuns," St. Joseph Province, Provincial Administration, Lexington, Mass. **Article:** Youville, Marie Marguerite d', St.
- \*FORREST, SISTER MARY PATRICIA, OSF, Ph.D., Teacher of English, Alverno College, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Immaculate Heart of Mary (OSF).
- \*FORSHAW, BERNARD, S.T.L., D.D., Senior Professor of Dogmatic Theology,

- Upholland College, Wigan, Lancashire, England. **Articles:** Accessus; Apostolic Blessing; Archdeacon; Archpriest; Benedictus Deus; Chair of Peter; Conclave; Doctor of the Church; Father (Religious Title); Fides Quaerens Intellectum; Fisherman's Ring; Heaven (Theology of); Holiness (Papal Title); Holy See; Prescription, Theological Use of.
- \*FORSTER, ANN MARY CECILIA, M.D., M.A. (Oxon.), Burradon, Thropton, Morpeth, Northumberland, England. **Articles:** Boste, John, St.; Morse, Henry, St.; Plasden, Polydore, St.; Wells, Swithun, St.; White, Eustace, St.
- \*FORSYTH, BRENDAN FRANCIS, OSB, M.A., J.C.L., monk of St. John's Abbey, Collegeville, Minn.; Chancellor and Officialis, Diocese of Nassau, Bahamas; Rector, St. Francis Xavier's Cathedral, and Superintendent of Catholic Schools, Nassau, Bahamas. **Article:** Bahamas, The Catholic Church in.
- \*FORTE, STEPHEN LAWRENCE, OP, S.T.Lr., B.Litt., Socius Instituti Historici, S. Sabina, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Bernard Gui; Dominici, John, Bl.; John of Vercelli, Bl.
- \*FORTMAN, EDMUND J., SJ, Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Bellarmine School of Theology, North Aurora, Ill. **Articles:** Censure, Theological; Error, Theological; Notes, Theological.
- \*FORTMANN, HERMAN M. M., Professor of Psychology of Culture and Religion, Catholic University of Nijmegen, Netherlands. **Article:** Leeuw, Gerardus van der.
- \*FOSSATI, LUIGI, S.T.L., Doctorate in Social Sciences, Professor of History, Seminary, Brescia; Provost and Canon, Cathedral of Brescia, Italy. **Articles:** Di Rosa, Maria Crocifissa, St.; Handmaids of Charity.
- \*FOSTER, KENELM FRANCIS, OP, M.A., Ph.D., Lecturer, Department of Italian, University of Cambridge, England. **Articles:** Casa, Giovanni della; Catherine of Siena, St.; Colonna, Vittoria; Savonarola, Girolamo.
- \*FOTHERGILL, BRIAN, Associate of King's College and author, London, England. **Articles:** Acton, Charles Januarius; Stuart, Henry Benedict Maria Clement; Weld, Thomas; Wiseman, Nicholas Patrick.
- \*FOTITCH, TATIANA, Ph.D., Professor of Romance Languages and Literatures, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Bistrita, Abbey of; Hurezi (Horezi), Abbey of; Moldovita (Vatra Moldovitei), Abbey of.
- \*FOUDY, JOHN THOMAS, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Superintendent of Schools, Archdiocese of San Francisco; Director, Confraternity of Christian Doctrine; Archdiocesan Consultor; Pastor of St. Agnes Church, San Francisco, Calif. **Article:** San Francisco, Archdiocese of.
- \*FOX, HENRY FREDERICK, SJ, Th.B., Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Education, Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, Ateneo de Manila, Philippine Islands. **Article:** Dietz, Peter Ernest.
- \*FOX, JEAN ANN, M.A., Administrative Assistant in Public Information, Manhattanville College of the Sacred Heart, Purchase, N.Y. **Article:** Pius X School of Liturgical Music.
- \*FOX, JOSEPH E., OP, University of St. Thomas Aquinas, Rome. **Article:** Otaviani, Alfredo.
- \*FOYE, BARBARA EUGENIA, B.A., Assistant Style Editor, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Foy, St.
- FOYSTER, G., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Missionary Franciscan Sisters of the Immaculate Conception (MFIC).
- \*FRAILE, GUILLERMO MARTIN, OP, S.T.D., S.T.M., Professor of the History of Philosophy, Pontifical University of Salamanca; Professor of Religious Training, State University of Salamanca, Spain. **Articles:** Balmes, Jaime Luciano; Gonzalez y Diaz Tunon, Ceferino; Philosophy, History of, 1. General Notions.
- \*FRANCO, HILARY CARMINE, M.A., S.T.D., National Office of the Propagation of the Faith, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Slavery (in the Bible).
- \*FRANÇOIS, MICHEL, Archiviste-paléographe, Docteur ès lettres, Professor of History of Institutions, École des Chartes; Chargé de cours, Sorbonne (Initiation à la recherche historique); Dean and Professor of Medieval History, Institut Catholique, Paris, France. **Articles:** Paul II, Pope; Vienne, Council of.
- \*FRANK, RICHARD MACDONOUGH, Ph.D., Professor of Semitics, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Hajj; Hijra; Mecca; Medina; Mosque; Qur'ān; Ramadan.
- \*FRANZ, EDWARD QUINLISK, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Gannon College, Erie, Pa., and St. Mary of the Plains, Dodge City, Kans. **Articles:** Logicism; Scientism.
- \*FRANZEN, AUGUST, S.T.D., J.C.L., Diploma of Archivist and Palaeographer (Vatican School of Palaeography), Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Faculty of Theology, University of Freiburg, Germany. **Article:** Billick, Eberhard.
- \*FRATTIN, PIERO LUIGI, J.C.D., J.C.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, Viatorian Seminary, Washington, D.C.; Lecturer in Canon Law, St. John's University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Syntagma Canonum Antiochenum.
- \*FRAWLEY, MARY ALPHONSE, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Regis Sister M. Alphonsine, CSJ College, Weston, Mass. **Articles:** Bingham, Joseph; Brownson, Josephine Van Dyke; Butler, Joseph; Jewel, John.
- FRAZER, EDWARD J., SS, M.A., S.T.L., Theological College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Sulpicians.
- \*FREEDMAN, DAVID NOEL, Th.B., Ph.D., Professor of Hebrew and Old Testament Literature, San Francisco Theological Seminary, San Anselmo, Calif., and Graduate Theological Union, Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Albright, William Foxwell.
- \*FREEMAN, ANN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Chatham College, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Libri Carolini; Theodulf of Orleans.
- \*FREEMAN, HILARY JUSTIN, OP, Ph.L., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, College of St. Catherine, St. Paul, Minn. **Article:** Luck.
- \*FREEMAN, LAURENCE, OSB, M.A. (Oxon.), Monastery of Christ the King, London; Director, World Community for Christian Meditation. **Article:** Griffiths, Bede.
- FREI, CAROLYN J.; M.A.T., Retired Educator, Grangeville, Idaho Schools. **Article:** Idaho, Catholic Church in.
- \*FRENCH, HOWARD, S.T.D., Director, Catholic Education, Fort Knox, Ky. **Article:** Presentation of Mary.
- \*FREUDENTHAL, HANS W. L., Ph.D., Professor of European History, College of St.

- Teresa, Winona, Minn. **Articles:** Faulhaber, Andreas; Frederick II (the Great), King of Prussia; Kulturkampf.
- \*FREUND, JOHN BERNARD, CM, B.A., Mary Immaculate Seminary, Northampton, Pa. **Articles:** Peace Offering (in the Bible); Holocaust.
- \*FRIDAY, ROBERT M., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Religion and Religious Education; Associate Dean, School of Religious Studies, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Triage.
- FRIDAY, ROBERT M., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Euthanasia.
- \*FRIEDMAN, MAURICE STANLEY, Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of Philosophy, Manhattanville College of the Sacred Heart, Purchase, N.Y.; Member of the Faculty, New School for Social Research, New York, N.Y.; lecturer, writer, editor, translator. **Article:** Buber, Martin.
- FRIEDRICHSEN, TIMOTHY, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Disciples; Masturbation; Time (in the New Testament).
- \*FRISKE, JOSEPH PETER, M.A., Assistant Pastor, St. Bernard's Parish, Alpena, Mich. **Article:** Bellarmine, Robert, St.
- FROHLICH, MARY, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Spirituality, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Ecstasy; Ecstasy (in the Bible); Rapture.
- \*FRYE, RICHARD NELSON, Ph.D., Aga Khan Professor of Iranian, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass. **Articles:** Medes; Persia.
- \*FUHRMANN, HORST GERHARD, Dr.Phil., Professor of Medieval and Modern History, University of Tübingen, Germany. **Articles:** Canon Law, History of, 2. Carolingian Era; False Decretals (Pseudo-Isidorian Forgeries).
- \*FULCO, WILLIAM JAMES, SJ, M.A., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Druzicki, Gaspar; Santarelli, Anton; Segneri, Paolo, the Younger; Segneri, Paolo; Taparelli d'Azeglio, Luigi.
- FUNK, VIRGIL C., President and CEO, National Association of Pastoral Musicians, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Liturgical Music, Theology and Practice of; National Association of Pastoral Musicians (NPM).
- \*FURER, IVO, Bishop of St. Gall, Switzerland; Former General Secretary, Consilium Conferentiarum Episcoporum Europae. **Article:** Council of European Bishops' Conferences (CCEE).
- \*FURFEY, PAUL HANLY, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of Sociology and Director of the Bureau of Social Research, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Kerby, William Joseph.
- \*FURLAN, WILLIAM P., St. Charles Church, Herman, Minn. **Article:** Pierz, Francis Xavier.
- \*FURLONG, GUILLERMO CARDIFF, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.L., Doctor in History (h.c.), Professor, Counselor, and Head of the University Library, Salvador University, Buenos Aires, Argentina. **Articles:** Aneiros, Leon Federico; Argentina, The Catholic Church in; Castaneda, Francisco de Paula; Clara, Jeronimo Emiliano; De Andrea, Miguel; Franceschi, Gustavo Juan; Muriel, Domingo; Primoli, Juan Bautista; Trejo y Sanabria, Fernando de.
- \*FURTH, HANS G., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Psychology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Piaget, Jean.
- \*FURTON, EDWARD J., M.A., Assistant Editor, *The New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Scientology.
- FURTON, EDWARD J., Ph.D., Editor-in-Chief, *The National Catholic Bioethics Quarterly*, Brighton, Mass. **Article:** Soul, Human, Origin of.
- \*FUS, EDWARD ANTHONY, J.C.D., Curia, Diocese of Brooklyn; Defender of the Marriage Bond, Diocesan Tribunal of Brooklyn, N.Y. **Article:** Mixed Marriages, Prohibition of.
- \*GAFFNEY, JOHN PATRICK, SMM, S.T.D., Superior, St. Louis de Montfort Seminary, Litchfield, Conn. **Articles:** Grignon de Montfort, Louis Marie, St.; Montfort Fathers; Purification of Mary.
- GAGGAWALA, PAUL O., AJ, M.A., U.S. Coordinator of the Apostles of Jesus, Shenandoah, Pa. **Article:** Apostles of Jesus.
- \*GAGNÉ, LUCIEN ERNEST, CSSR, B.A., Licence en Pédagogie, Ph.D. (History), Professor of Pedagogy, University of Laval, and Dean of Studies, Séminaire St. Alphonse, Ste.-Anne-de-Beaupré, Quebec, Canada. **Article:** Sainte Anne de Beaupré, Shrine of.
- \*GAILLARD, LOUIS, OSB, Licencié en Histoire et Géographie, Diplôme d'études supérieures de Géographie, monk of the Congregation of Solesmes, France; Librarian, Facultés Catholiques, Lille, France. **Articles:** Ainay, Abbey of; Aurillac, Abbey of; Conques, Abbey of; Ferrieres-en-Gatinais, Abbey of; Flavigny-sur-Ozerain, Abbey of; Moissac, Abbey of; Montmajour, Abbey of.
- \*GÁL, GEDEON LADISLAUS, OFM, Ph.D., Associate Editor, *Franciscan Studies* and associate editor of the philosophical and theological works of William of Ockham, Franciscan Institute, St. Bonaventure University, St. Bonaventure, N.Y. **Articles:** Arbiol y Diez, Antonio; Gonsalvus Hispanus; Gregory of Rimini; Louis of Besse; Matthew of Aquasparta; Peter John Olivi; Richard Rufus of Cornwall; Richard of Middleton (Mediavilla); Sporer, Patritius; William of Ockham; William of Auxerre; William of Melitona (Middleton).
- \*GALANTIĆ, Ivan, M.F.A., M.A., Senior Fellow, The Warburg Institute, University of London, England. **Article:** Siena [Art].
- \*GALAVARIS, GEORGE P., B.A., M.F.A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Fine Arts, McGill University, Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Doors, Church; Grunewald, Matthias (Mathis Gothart Nithart).
- \*GALLAGHER, DONALD A., Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Maritain, Jacques.
- \*GALLAGHER, EUGENE V., M.A., Lecturer, Religious Studies, Indiana University at Indianapolis, Indianapolis, Ind. **Article:** Religions, Comparative Study of.
- \*GALLAGHER, IDELLA JANE, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Bergson, Henri Louis; Maritain, Raissa Oumansoff.
- \*GALLAGHER, JOHN FRANCIS, Rt. Rev., J.C.D., San Diego, Calif. **Article:** Public Propriety (Impediment to Marriage).
- \*GALLAGHER, JOHN G., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Southern Illinois

- University, Edwardsville, Ill. **Articles:** Accolti, Pietro and Benedetto; Albrecht of Brandenburg; Arcimboldi, Giovannangelo; George (the Bearded) of Saxony; Joachim of Brandenburg; Leo X, Pope; William IV of Bavaria.
- \*GALLAGHER, JOHN JOSEPH, B.A., Archdiocesan Archivist, Consulting and Executive Editor, *Baltimore Catholic Review*, Director of Radio, TV, Bureau of Information, and Chaplain of Mission Helpers Motherhouse, Archdiocese of Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Baltimore, Archdiocese of; Curley, Michael Joseph; Keough, Francis Patrick.
- \*GALLAGHER, KENNETH THOMAS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Marcel, Gabriel.
- \*GALLAGHER, LOUIS JOSEPH, SJ, A.M., S.T.D., LL.D., Scriptor, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Bobola, Andrew, St.; Walsh, Edmund Aloysius.
- \*GALLAGHER, MICHAEL PAUL, SJ, M. Litt., Ph.D., Former Lecturer in literature, University College, Dublin, Ireland; staff member, Pontifical Council for Culture. **Article:** Pontifical Council for Culture.
- GALLARO, GEORGE DIMITRI, Ph.B., S.T.L., J.C.O.D., Professor of Eastern Canon Law and Ecumenical Theology, Saints Cyril and Methodius Seminary, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Melkite Greek Catholic Church.
- \*GALLEGOS, JOSÉ IGNACIO, Professor of History of Durango and Mexico, Juárez University of Durango, Mexico. **Articles:** Espinareda, Pedro de; Hermosillo, Archdiocese of; Tamaron y Romaral, Pedro.
- \*GALLÉN, JARL WILHELM ERIK, D.Ph., Professor of History, University of Helsinki, Finland. **Articles:** Finland, The Catholic Church in; Valamo, Abbey of.
- \*GALLIN, MOTHER MARY ALICE, OSU, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, and Director of Public Relations, College of New Rochelle, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Articles:** Faulhaber, Michael von; Galen, Clemens Augustinus von; Kaas, Ludwig; Merici, Angela, St.
- \*GALLO, SISTER ADOLFA, CSJB, M.A., Retreat Coordinator, St. Joseph's Villa House of Retreats, Peapack, N.J. **Article:** St. John the Baptist, Sisters of.
- \*GALOT, JEAN, SJ, Doctor in Law, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Collège S. Albert S.J., Louvain, Belgium. **Article:** Billot, Louis.
- \*GALVIN, JOHN P., Dr. Theol., Associate Professor of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Schoonenberg, Piet.
- \*GAMBASIN, ANGELO, Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Contemporary History, Faculty of Political Science, University of Padua, Italy. **Article:** Italy, The Catholic Church in, 3. 1789 to the Present.
- \*GANNON, DAVID FRANCIS, SA, writer, Graymoor, Garrison, N.Y. **Article:** Wattson, Paul James Francis.
- GANNON, MARGARET, IHM, Ph.D., C.M.F.C., Professor of History, Marywood University, Scranton, Pa. **Articles:** Duchemin, M. Theresa Maxis, Mother; Immaculate Heart of Mary, Sisters, Servants of the.
- \*GANNON, TIMOTHY JOSEPH, Rt. Rev., S.T.D., Ph.D., Founder, Professor, and Chairman, Department of Psychology, and Chairman, Committee on Guidance and Counseling, Loras College, Dubuque, Iowa. **Article:** Personality.
- \*GARCÍA, ANTONIO, OFM, J.C.D., Professor of the History of Law, Pontifical University of Salamanca, Spain. **Articles:** Damasus; Lawrence of Spain; Vincent of Spain.
- \*GARCIA, J., LC, Prefect, Center of Higher Studies of Legionaries of Christ, Rome. **Article:** Legionaries of Christ.
- \*GARCÍA-VILLOSLADA, RICARDO, SJ, S.T.D., Eccl.Hist.D., Professor of Modern Ecclesiastical History, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Devotio Moderna.
- \*GARDET, LOUIS, Codirector of the Series, *Études musulmanes*, Professor, Collège Philosophique et Théologique, Toulouse, France. **Articles:** Avicenna (Ibn Sina, abu Ali al-Husayn); Sufism.
- \*GARDINER, HAROLD CHARLES, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Staff Editor for Literature, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Literary Editor, *America* (1940-62); author and lecturer. **Articles:** Erotic Literature; Holy Grail, The; Humanism, Devout; Mysticism in Literature; Speech, Indecent and Vulgar; Talbot, Francis Xavier; Whitford, Richard.
- \*GARDINER, LYNDASAY, M.A., University Tutor, University of Melbourne, Australia. **Article:** Chisholm, Caroline (Jones).
- \*GARDINIER, MEG E., Executive Director, International Catholic Child Bureau, Inc., New York, N.Y. **Article:** Bureau International Catholique de l'Enfance (BICE).
- \*GARGAN, EDWARD T., Ph.D., Professor of History, Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn. **Articles:** Buchez, Philippe Joseph Benjamin; Coux, Charles de; Gerbet, Olympe Philippe; Melun, Armand de; Perin, Henri Charles Xavier.
- \*GARIBAY KINTANA, ANGEL MARIA, S.T.D., Doctor of Philosophy and Letters, Académico de la Lengua y Académico de la Historia, Canon of the Chapter of Guadalupe, Mexico City, Mexico. **Article:** Guadalupe, Our Lady of.
- GARNEAU, REV. JAMES F., Ph.D., Interim Rector-President, Academic Dean, The Pontifical College Josephinum, Columbus, Ohio. **Articles:** Charlotte, Diocese of; Josephinum, Pontifical College; Missionary Society of St. James the Apostle; North Carolina, Catholic Church in; Papal Volunteers for Latin America (PAVLA); Raleigh, Diocese of.
- \*GARRETT, ALLEN MCCAIN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Musicology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Bay Psalm Book; Gospel Song; Psalters, Metrical.
- \*GARRIGAN, OWEN WALTER, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Chemistry, Seton Hall University, South Orange, N.J. **Article:** Evolution [part 2: Catholic Teaching].
- \*GARSIDE, CHARLES, JR., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Yale University, New Haven, Conn. **Articles:** Capito, Wolfgang; Myconius, Oswald; Oecolampadius, Johannes; Zwingli, Huldrych.
- \*GARTHOEFFNER, WILLIAM CHARLES, S.T.L., J.C.D., Chancery Office, Oklahoma City, Okla. **Articles:** Oklahoma, Catholic Church in; Oklahoma City, Archdiocese of.
- \*GARVIN, JOSEPH NORBERT, CSC, Ph.D., Professor of Greek and Latin, Classics Department and Mediaeval Institute, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Gerard of Cambrai; Johannes Cornubiensis; Merida, Fathers of; Peter Comestor; Praepositinus of Cremona; Ratherius of Verona; Simon of Tournai; Udo.



- \*GASPAR, JOSEPH WENZEL, MSC, S.T.D., Provincial Missionaries of the Sacred Heart, Sacred Heart Monastery, Hyde Park, Reading, Pa. **Article:** Missionary Sisters of the Most Sacred Heart of Jesus of Hiltrup.
- \*GAUDEMET, JEAN, Licencié ès lettres, Docteur en Droit, Diplôme de l'École des Hautes Études (Sciences religieuses), Professor, Faculty of Law, Paris, and at the Institute of Canon Law, University of Strasbourg, France. **Articles:** Anointing [part 2]; Avellana Collectio; Gregorian Reform; Investiture; Investiture Struggle; Paris, University of; Property, Early Church.
- \*GAVIGAN, JOHN JOSEPH, OSA, Ph.D., Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Church History, Collegium Internationale Augustinianum, Rome, Italy; Editor, *Augustinianum*. **Articles:** Beata Nobis Gaudia; Caelestis Urbs Jerusalem; Caelestis Aulae Nuntius; Caelestis Agni Nuptias; Caeli Deus Sanctissime; Caelitum Joseph Decus; Holy Year; Madaura, Martyrs of; North Africa, Early Church in; Palestine, Early Church in; Syrian Christianity, I: Early History; Te Lucis Ante Terminum.
- \*GAVIN, DONALD PHILIP, M.A., Professor of History and Director of the Department, John Carroll University, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Catholic Charities USA.
- \*GAVIN, SISTER HELEN, CSJ, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Psychology, College of St. Catherine, St. Paul, Minn. **Article:** Fear.
- \*GEANAKOPLIS, DENO JOHN, Ph.D., Professor of Medieval and Byzantine History, University of Illinois, Urbana, Ill. **Articles:** Argyropoulos, John; Michael VIII Palaeologus, Byzantine Emperor.
- \*GEANEY, DENNIS JOSEPH, OSA, Director of Field Education, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Catholic Action.
- \*GECYS, CASIMIR C., Th.D., Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Nihilism.
- \*GEDDES, LEONARD WILLIAM, SJ, formerly Professor of Philosophy, St. Beuno's College, St. Asaph, Flintshire, England; author (deceased March 15, 1965). **Article:** Person (in Philosophy).
- \*GEIGER, JAMES HOWARD, CSSR, M.A., St. Alphonsus College, Suffield, Conn. **Articles:** Andronicus II Palaeologus, Byzantine Emperor; Andronicus III Palaeologus, Byzantine Emperor; Helena, St.; Monica, St.
- \*GEIGER, LOUIS-BERTRAND, OP, S.T.Lr., Licence ès lettres, Doctorat en philosophie, S.T.M., Professor of Philosophy, Saulchoir, Paris, France, and University of Montreal, Canada. **Article:** Christian Philosophy.
- \*GEIGER, SISTER M. VIRGINIA, SSND, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Philosophy, College of Notre Dame of Maryland, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Carroll, Daniel; Fourier, Peter St.; Matthews, Mary Bernardina, Mother-School Sisters of Notre Dame.
- \*GEIGER, MAYNARD JOSEPH, OFM, Ph.D., Archivist of Mission Santa Barbara and Historian for the Franciscan Fathers of St. Barbara Province of the Pacific Coast, Santa Barbara, Calif. **Articles:** California, Catholic Church in; Engelhardt, Zephyrin; Lasuen, Fermín Francisco de; Pareja, Francisco de; Serra, Junípero Xavier, Bl.
- \*GEIGER, RICHARD ELMER, M.A., Assistant Professor of History, St. Ambrose College, Davenport, Iowa. **Articles:** Barbatus, St.; Cataldus of Rachau, St.; Gregory of Ostia, St.; Rainald of Ravenna, Bl.
- \*GEISELMANN, JOSEF RUPERT, Theol.Dr., Professor Emeritus of Fundamental Theology and Dogma, Rottenberg, Germany. **Articles:** Kuhn, Johannes; Schanz, Paul.
- \*GÉLINAS, ANDRÉ, SJ, M.A., Director, a student center for Vietnamese youth, Saigon, South Vietnam. **Article:** Vénard, Jean Théophane, Bl.
- GELL, MADA-ANNE, VHM, Ed.D. Archivist, Georgetown Visitation, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Georgetown Visitation; Visitation Sisters, Martyrs of, BB.
- \*GELLHAUS, VICTOR JOSEPH, OSB, Ph.D., monk of St. Benedict's Abbey, and Professor of History, St. Benedict's College, Atchison, Kans. **Articles:** Angilbert, St.; Benedict VIII, Pope; Benedict IX, Pope; Damasus II, Pope; Hermits of St. Paul; Leo Marsicanus; Marinus I, Pope; Maurus of Subiaco, St.; Monasticism, 2. Medieval (600–1500); Peter of Jully, Bl.; Robert of Soletto, Bl.
- \*GELPI, DONALD L., SJ, Shalom House, Berkeley, Ca. **Article:** Pentecostalism.
- \*GENDERALIK, LEONARD, Sch.P, Provincial Office, Piarist Fathers, USA Province, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Agramunt Riera, Juan, Bl.; Canadell Quintana, Enrique, Bl.; Carceller Galindo, Francisco, Bl.; Cardona Meseguer, Matias, Bl.; Casanovas Peramon, Ignacio, Bl.; Ferrer Esteve, Jose, Bl.; Maranon, David, Bl.; Navarro Miguel, Carlo, Bl.; Naya, Florentino, Bl.; Oteiza Segura, Faustino, Bl.; Pamplona, Dionisio and Companions, BB.; Parte Saiz, Alfredo, Bl.; Segura Lopez, Manuel, Bl.
- \*GENDREAU, BERNARD ALPHONSE, L.Ph., Ph.D., M.M.S., Professor of Philosophy, Xavier University, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Articles:** Immanence; Object; Subject; Transcendence.
- \*GENOSKY, LANDRY, OFM, Quincy College, Quincy, Ill. **Article:** Illinois, Catholic Church in.
- GENTRUP, C., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of Perpetual Adoration (OSF).
- \*GEORGE, A. RAYMOND, Tutor, Wesley College, Bristol, England. **Article:** International Consultation on English Texts (ICET).
- GEORGE, MARIE I., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. John's University, Jamaica, N.Y. **Articles:** Biology, II (Current Status); Life, Origin of.
- \*GERHARDT, BERNARD CONNOR, S.T.L., J.C.D., Officialis, The Tribunal, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Monsignor; Rescripts; Woywod, Stanislaus.
- \*GERHART, MARY, Assistant Professor of Religious Studies, Hobart and William Smith Colleges, Geneva N.Y. **Article:** Transcendental Method.
- \*GERKEN, JOHN DIEDRICH, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology and Director of the Department, John Carroll University, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Counsels, Evangelical.
- \*GEROW, RICHARD OLIVER, Most Rev., D.D., S.T.D., LL.D., Bishop of the Diocese of Natchez-Jackson, Miss. **Articles:** Jackson, Diocese of; Mississippi, Catholic Church in.
- \*GERRITY, FRANK XAVIER, Ph.D., Professor of History; Chairman, Division of Social Sciences; and Director, Honors Program, St. Joseph's College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Articles:** Chandler, Joseph Ripley; Griffin, Martin Ignatius Joseph; Pallen, Condé Benoist.
- GERSBACH, KARL, OSA, Ph.D., Augustinian Historical Institute, Villanova Uni-

- versity, Villanova, Pa. **Articles:** Augustinian Nuns and Sisters; Augustinians; Clare of Montefalco, St.; Nicholas of Tolentino, St.; Panvinio, Onofrio.
- \*GERSTINGER, HANS JOHANN, Dr.Phil., Librarian Director of the Manuscript and Papyrus Collection, National Library, Vienna, Austria; Professor Emeritus of Classical Philology, University of Graz. **Article:** Papyrology.
- \*GERVAIS, MARCEL ANDRÉ, B.A., S.T.B., S.S.B., S.S.L., St. Peter's Seminary, London, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Suffering Servant, Songs of the.
- \*GETLEIN, FRANK JOSEPH, M.A., Political Columnist and Art Critic, Washington *Evening Star*, Washington, D.C.; Art Critic, *The New Republic*. **Article:** LaFarge [John (1835–1910)].
- \*GIABBANI, VICTOR ANSELM, OSB, monk of the Camaldolese Congregation, Ph.D., and Procurator General, Camaldolese Congregation, Camaldoli (Arezzo), Italy. **Article:** Camaldolese.
- \*GIACCHI, MARIO JOHN, Company of St. Paul, M.A., S.T.B., Washington, D.C. (deceased Sept. 11, 1965). **Article:** Epictetus.
- \*GIANNINI, JOHN MARTIN, OP, B.S., M.B.A., B.A. (Philosophy), S.T.Lr., Assistant Pastor, St. Peter Martyr Church, Pittsburgh, Calif. **Article:** Hatred.
- \*GIBBONS, JAMES P., CSC, Moreau Seminary, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Foik, Paul Joseph.
- \*GIBBONS, ROBERT J., Ph.D., Director, Administrative Research and Development, American Institute for Property and Liability Underwriters, Malvern, Pa. **Article:** Mindszenty, József.
- \*GIBBONS, WILLIAM J., SJ, S.T.L., B.S., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Sociology and Office of the Director, Scientific Manpower Survey, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Population.
- \*GIBLIN, CATHALDUS, OFM, B.A., D.D., Member, research group at work on Irish history and Celtic Studies, The Franciscan House of Studies, Dún Mhuire, Killiney, County Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** Colgan, John; Hickey, Antony; Porter, Francis; Ward, Hugh; Ward, Cornelius.
- \*GIBSON, ARTHUR, S.T.D., The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Amphilocheus of Iconium, St.; Britain, Early Church in; Diphychs, liturgical use of; Labarum; Lamps and Lighting, Early Christian; Nicholas of Myra, St.; Shenoute of Atripe; Troitskaya Laura (Zagorsk Monastery); Widow (in the Early Church).
- \*GIBSON, DAVID E., Catholic News Service, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Christifideles laici.
- \*GIBSON, SISTER LAURITA, SCN, Ph.D., Professor of History and Social Sciences, Catherine Spalding College, Louisville, Ky. **Article:** Allen, Frances Margaret, Sister.
- \*GIEBEN, SERVUS H. J., OFM Cap, Ph.D., Member, *Istituto Storico dei Frati Minori Cappuccini*, Rome, Italy; Director, *Bibliographia Franciscana*; Vice Director, *Collectanea Franciscana*. **Article:** John Lutterell.
- \*GIGANTE, SISTER JOAN ANTIDA, SCSJA, M.Ed., Teacher, St. Joan Antida High School, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Thouret, Joan Antida, St.
- GIGNAC, FRANCIS T., SJ, M.A., S.T.L., D.Phil., Chair and Professor of Biblical Studies, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Greek Language, Biblical; Greek Language, Early Christian and Byzantine; McKenzie, John Lawrence; New American Bible.
- \*GILBY, THOMAS, OP, S.T.Lr., Ph.D., General Editor, new edition of the *Summa* of St. Thomas, with English translation, Blackfriars, Cambridge, England. **Articles:** Ambition; Charity; Honor; Martyrdom, Theology of; Prudence; Temperance, Virtue of.
- \*GILCHRIST, JOHN THOMAS, Ph.D., Senior Lecturer in History, University of Adelaide, Australia. **Articles:** Anonymous of York; Anselm II of Lucca, St.; Commendation; Humbert of Silva Candida; Laity in the Middle Ages; Lateran; Liber Censuum; Papal Registers; Paschal II, Pope; Proprietary Churches; Rainald of Dassel; Reordination; Seventy-four Titles, Collection of; Simony; Stephen IX (X), Pope.
- \*GILHOOLEY, LEONARD, CFX, M.Ed., M.A., Ph.D., Assistant Staff Editor for Literature, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Dean, Xavier College, Silver Spring, Md.; Member, Provincial Educational Council (Xaverian Brothers); Member, Commission on English, National Catholic Educational Association. **Article:** Ridder, Charles H.
- \*GILL, JOSEPH, SJ, Ph.D. (Greg.), B.A. (London), S.T.L., Ph.D. (London), Rector, Pontifical Oriental Institute, Rome, Italy; Professor of Byzantine Greek Language and of Byzantine History, Pontifical Oriental Institute, and of Anglican Theology, Pontifical Gregorian University, Rome. **Articles:** Basel, Council of; Chrysoberges, Andrew; Constantine XI Palaeologus, Byzantine Emperor; Eugene IV, Pope; Eugenius, Mark, Metropolitan of Ephesus; Filioque; Florence, Council of; Gennadius II Scholarius, Patriarch of Constantinople; Isidore of Kiev; Joseph of Methone; Nicholas V, Pope; Syropoulos, Sylvester.
- \*GILLEMANN, GÉRARD AUGUSTE, SJ, S.T.D., St. Mary's Theological College, S.J., and Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Spiritual Director of the Theologians, Kurseong, India. **Articles:** Contritionism; Exomologesis; Humility; Law in Christian Life.
- \*GILLETT, HENRY MARTIN, B.A., research scholar, London, England. **Articles:** Fátima; La Salette; Shrines.
- \*GILLGANNON, SISTER MARY MCAULEY, RSM, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, College of St. Mary, Omaha, Nebr.; CCD Coordinator, Sisters of Mercy, Province of Omaha. **Article:** Sisters of Mercy.
- \*GILLGANNON, MICHAEL J., Director of Campus Ministry, Archdiocese of La Paz, Bolivia. **Article:** Bolivia, The Catholic Church in.
- \*GILLIS, JAMES RAPHAEL, OP, A.B., S.T.D., Prior, Blessed Sacrament Priory, Madison, Wis. **Articles:** God, 2. In Christian Tradition; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 7. Will.
- GILLMAN, FLORENCE MORGAN, Ph.D., S.T.D., Department of Theology and Religious Studies, University of San Diego, San Diego, Calif. **Articles:** Parenesis; Paul, Missionary Journeys; Abba.
- \*GILLMAN, JOHN L., Ph.D., Lecturer, Department of Religious Studies, San Diego State University, San Diego, Calif. **Article:** Peace (in the Bible).
- \*GILMORE, MYRON PIPER, Ph.D., L.H.D., Director, Villa I Tatti, The Harvard



- University Center for Italian Renaissance Studies, Florence, Italy; Professor of History, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Erasmus, Desiderius.
- \*GINGRAS, GEORGE EDWARD, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Modern Languages, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Celles-sur-Belle, Monastery of; Micy, Abbey of; Montreuil, Abbey of; Redon, Abbey of; Rolduc, Monastery of; Romainmôtier, Abbey of; Rougemont, Abbey of; Saint-Antoine-de-Viennois, Abbey of; Saint-Calais, Abbey of; Saint-Claude, Abbey of; Saint-Florent-le-Vieil, Abbey of; Saint-Savin-sur-Gartempe, Abbey of; Saint-Sever-de-Rustan, Abbey of.
- GINGRAS, GEORGE EDWARD, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of Modern Languages, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Egeria, Itinerarium of.
- \*GIORDANI, IGINO, Doctorate in Letters, Director, *Città Nuova*; Rector, International Institute *Mystici Corporis* for Formation of Lay Apostles; Bibliotheca Vaticana, Vatican City, Italy. **Article:** Social Thought, Catholic, 2. In the Bible.
- \*GIORDANO, CHARLES BASIL, Ph.D., Interim Assistant Professor of Modern Languages, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Grillparzer, Franz.
- \*GIRBAL, FRANÇOIS, Licence ès lettres, Diplôme d'Études Supérieures, Doctorat en Sciences des Religions, Professor of Literature and Philosophy, Oratorian College of Guilly, Seine et Marne, France. **Article:** Lamy, Bernard.
- \*GISBERT, TERESA DE MESA, Professor of the History of Arts and Professor of Bolivian Civilization, Universidad Mayor de San Andrés, La Paz, Bolivia. **Article:** Bitti, Bernardo.
- GITTINS, ANTHONY J., CSSp, Ph.D., Bishop F.X. Ford M.M. Professor of Missiology, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Le Roy, Alexander.
- \*GLANVILLE, JOHN JOSEPH, Ph.D., Associate, Faculty Seminar on Interpretations, Columbia University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Aristotelianism; Distinction, Kinds of; Division (Logic); Quiddity; Zabarella, Jacopo.
- \*GLAZEBROOK, PETER ROWLAND, B.A., M.A. (Oxon.), Lecturer in Law, University of Exeter, England. **Article:** Oaths, English Post-Reformation.
- \*GLAZIK, JOSEPH, MSC, Dr.Theol., Professor, Institut für Misionswissenschaft, University of Münster, Germany. **Articles:** Mission History, II: Orthodox; Oceania, The Catholic Church in.
- \*GLEASON, SISTER ANGÈLE, CSJ, College of St. Catherine, St. Paul, Minn. (deceased Dec. 20, 1962). **Articles:** Ireland, Seraphine, Mother; McHugh, Antonia, Sister.
- \*GLEASON, ELISABETH GREGORICH, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, San Francisco State College, San Francisco, Calif. **Articles:** Piccolomini; Sforza; Sixtus IV, Pope; Villani, Giovanni.
- GLENN, JASON, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, California. **Article:** Sylvester II, Pope.
- GLINECKIS, SR. EUGENIA, CJC, Brockton, Mass. **Article:** Poor Sisters of Jesus Crucified and the Sorrowful Mother.
- \*GLORIEUX, PALÉMON JEAN, Rt. Rev., P.A., Ph.D., S.T.D., Honorary Rector, Catholic University of Lille, France; Secretary of Cardinal Liénart. **Articles:** Adam Pulchrae Mulieris; Adenulf of Anagni; Bernard Lombardi; Bernard of Auvergne (Alvernia); Bombolognus of Bologna; Gerard of Cremona; Gerson, Jean; Hannibaldus de Hannibaldis; Henry of Lausanne; Heriger of Lobbes; Hilduin of Saint-Denis; James of Viterbo; John of Naples; Nicholas of Clamanges; Rambert of Bologna; Remigio de' Girolami; Romano of Rome; Sentences and Summae; Sorbon, Robert de; William of Peter of Godin.
- \*GLUTZ, MELVIN ALBERT, CP, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Passionist Seminary, Louisville, Ky. **Articles:** Becoming; Demonstration; Motion [part 1]; Proof; Rest.
- \*GODA, PAUL JOSEPH, SJ, B.S., A.B., Ph.L., LL.B., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Article:** Vitelleschi, Mutius.
- GODFREY, KEVIN, OFM, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, Alvernia College, Reading, Pa. **Articles:** Ecclesiam Suam; Mysterium Fidei; Populorum Progressio.
- \*GODSEY, JOHN D., Professor of Systematic Theology, Wesley Theological Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Barth, Karl.
- GODZIEBA, ANTHONY J., Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Theology and Religious Studies, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Article:** Hermeneutics.
- \*GOEDICKE, HANS, Ph.D., Assistant Professor in the Oriental Seminary, Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Egypt.
- GOERDT, STEPHEN, M.A., Writer, Sinsinawa Dominicans, Sinsinawa, Wis. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Sinsinawa Dominican Congregation of the Most Holy Rosary (Sinsinawa, Wis).
- \*GOETTELMANN, PAUL AUGUSTE, M.A., Arch.D., Diploma, Beaux-Arts Institute of Design, Fontainebleau School of Fine Arts, Professor of Architecture and Head of the Department, and Assistant Dean for Architecture, School of Engineering and Architecture, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Keely, Patrick Charles; LaFarge [Christopher Grant].
- \*GOETZ, JOSEPH, SJ, Ph.L., Lic.Litt., S.T.L., Professor of Religious Ethnology, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy; Professor of History of Religions, Catholic University of Lyons, France. **Articles:** Religion; Religion and Morality.
- \*GOFFART, WALTER ANDRÉ, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Cloud, St.; Dagobert II, King of Austrasia, St.; Fredegaricus; Hermenegild, St.; Ouen of Rouen, St.; Radegunda, Queen of the Franks, St.
- GOMEZ, RAUL R., SDS, M.Div., M.P.A., Ph.D., Vice Rector, Sacred Heart School of Theology, Hales Corners, Wis. **Article:** Mozarabic Rite, Visigoths.
- \*GOMEZ HOYOS, RAFAEL, Very Rev., J.C.D., Canon, Vice Officialis, Tribunal Eclesiástico de la Curia Primada de Bogotá y Delegado Arzobispal paras Partidas, Professor of Philosophy of Law, Universidad de la Gran Colombia, Bogotá, Colombia. **Articles:** Baluffi, Gaetano; Luque, Cristiano.
- \*GÓMEZ TAGLE, ERNESTO, Very Rev., J.C.L., Penitentiary Canon of the Basilica of Our Lady of Guadalupe, Mexico City, Mexico. **Articles:** Aduarte, Diego Francisco; Arlegui, Jose; Burgoa, Francisco de; Casas Martinez, Felipe de Jesus, St.; Castorena y Ursua,

- Juan Ignacio de; Coronel, Juan; Davila y Padilla, Agustin; Diez Laurel, Bartolome, Bl.; Morfi, Juan Agustin de; Pareja, Francisco; Ponce, Alonso; Rea, Alonso de la; Tello, Antonio; Valverde Tellez, Emeterio.
- \*GONDA, EUGENE FRANK, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History and Political Science, Catonsville Community College, Catonsville, Md. **Article:** Harlay; La Rochefoucauld.
- \*GÓNGORA, MARIO, Professor, Universidad de Chile, Santiago de Chile. **Articles:** Cienfuegos, Jose Ignacio; Martinez de Aldunate, Jose Antonio; San Alberto, Jose Antonio de.
- \*GONSALVES DE MELLO, JOSÉ ANTONIO, Bachelor in Juridical and Social Sciences, Professor of History, Institute of Sciences, University of Recife, Pernambuco, Brazil. **Article:** Batista, Cicero Romao.
- \*GONZÁLEZ, ARIOSTO DOMINGO, Director of Economic Division, Ministry of Foreign Relations, Montevideo, Uruguay. **Articles:** Gomensoro, Tomas Xavier de; Soler, Mariano; Vera, Jacinto.
- GONZALEZ, R. C., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Missionary Sisters of the Immaculate Conception of the Mother of God (SMIC).
- GOODING, SISTER BARBARA ANNE, RSM, Ph.D., Council Coordinator, Council of Major Superiors of Women Religious in the United States, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Council of Major Superiors of Women Religious (CMSWR).
- \*GOODMAN, EDWARD J., Ph.D., Professor of History, Xavier University, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Articles:** Garabito, Juan de Santiago y Leon; Garces, Julian; Mota y Escobar, Alonso de la.
- \*GOODROW, SISTER ESTHER MARIE, SL, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Loretto Heights College, Loretto, Colo. **Article:** Colorado, Catholic Church in.
- \*GOOLEY, LAURENCE LEO, SJ, B.E., A.B., Ph.L., S.T.L., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Sanchez, Thomas; Zaccaria, Francesco Antonio.
- \*GORDINI, GIAN DOMENICO, Hist.Eccl.D., Ph.D., Diploma in Library Science (Vatican Library School), Teacher of Ecclesiastical History in the Seminary of Faenza, Professor of Ecclesiastical History and Patrology in the Pontifical Regional Seminary, Bologna, Italy; Honorary Canon of the Cathedral Basilica of Faenza. **Article:** Ravenna [History].
- \*GORMAN, JOHN CHANDLER, S.T.D., J.U.D., Associate Professor of Sacred Doctrine, St. Mary's University, San Antonio, Tex. **Article:** Sorrows of Mary.
- \*GORMAN, MARGARET, RSCJ, Ph.D., Professor of Psychology, Newton College of the Sacred Heart, Newton, Mass.; Lecturer, Personnel Management for Executives of the U.S. Army, Boston, Mass. **Articles:** Self, The; Semantics; Soul, Human, 3. Modern and Contemporary Thought.
- \*GORMAN, SISTER MARY ADELE FRANCIS, OSF, Ph.D., Our Lady of Angels College, Glen Riddle, Pa. **Article:** American Federation of Catholic Societies.
- \*GORMAN, ROBERT, St. Mary-of-the-Woods College, St. Mary-of-the-Woods, Ind. **Articles:** Chatard, Francis Silas; Indiana, Catholic Church in; Indianapolis, Archdiocese of.
- \*GORSKI, ISIDORE HENRY, L.S.S., S.T.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Regina Cleri Seminary, Regina, Saskatchewan, Canada. **Articles:** Gehenna; Hades; Hell (in the Bible).
- \*GOUBERT, PAUL LOUIS MARIE JOSEPH, SJ, Docteur ès lettres, Professor of Archeology and of Byzantine History, Pontifical Oriental Institute, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Herbigny, Michael d'.
- \*GOUILLARD, JEAN MAURICE, Docteur ès lettres, Maître de recherche (Histoire médiévale), Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique, Paris, France. **Article:** Iconoclasm.
- \*GOULD, PHILIP, Docteur de l'Université (Paris), Professor of Art History, Sarah Lawrence College, Bronxville, N.Y. **Article:** Mâle, Émile.
- \*GOURHAND, J., Diplôme d'archiviste-paléographe, Conservateur, Archives du Calvados, Caen, France. **Article:** Bayeux.
- \*GRABAR, OLEG, Ph.D., Professor of Near Eastern Art, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich. **Article:** Islamic Art.
- \*GRABIAK, SISTER MARY OF ST. AUGUSTINE, OLCR, B.S. in Commerce, Green Bay, Wis. **Article:** Our Lady of Charity, North American Union Sisters of.
- \*GRABKA, GREGORY MARIA, Very Rev., OFMConv, S.T.D., S.T.M., St. Anthony's Convent, Buffalo, N.Y. **Articles:** Almain, Jacques; Collius, Francesco (Collio); Hosius, Stanislaus; Peter Cantor; Vulpes, Angelo.
- \*GRABNER, DONALD RAYMOND, OSB, S.T.D., Prior, Conception Abbey; Dean, School of Theology, Conception Seminary, and Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Liturgy, Conception, Mo. **Articles:** Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 5. Natural Defects; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 11. Prophet, Priest, and King; Preface; Propassions of Christ.
- \*GRADY, SISTER MARY DOLOROSA, OP, B.S., M.T. (ASCP), Secretary General of Congregation, Supervisor of Laboratories, St. Catherine's Hospital, Kenosha, Wis. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of the Dominican Sisters of St Catherine of Siena of Kenosha (Kenosha, Wis).
- \*GRADY, THOMAS JOSEPH, Rt. Rev., M.A., Director, National Shrine of the Immaculate Conception, Washington, D.C. **Article:** National Shrine of the Immaculate Conception.
- \*GRAEF, HILDA, Oxford, England. **Articles:** Emmerich, Anne Catherine; Lateau, Louise; Taigi, Anna Maria, Bl.
- GRAFFIUS, PEREGRINE M., OSM, Assistant Provincial, Order of Friar Servants of Mary, USA Province, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Servites.
- \*GRAHAM, JOHN THOMAS, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Gonzaga University, Spokane, Wash. **Articles:** Arnoldi, Bartholomaeus; Brask, Hans; Cochlaeus, Johannes (Johann Dobe-neck); Donoso Cortes, Juan Francisco Maria de la Salud; Faber, Johannes.
- \*GRAHAM, ROBERT, La Civiltà Cattolica, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Gundlach, Gustav.
- \*GRAJEWSKI, MAURICE JOHN, Ph.D., J.C.D., General Definitior for English-speaking countries of Order of Friars Minor, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Antonius Andreas; Vital du Four; Walter of Bruges.
- \*GRANDPRÉ, SISTER SAINTE LUCILLE, M.A., Teacher, Sacred Heart Novitiate, Littleton, N.H. **Article:** Sacred Heart of Jesus, Daughters of the Charity of the.
- GRANFIELD, PATRICK, OSB, Ph.D., S.T.D., Professor of Systematic Theology, De-

- partment of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ecclesiology [Developments and Issues]; Fenton, Joseph Clifford; Paul VI, Pope.
- \*GRANNELL, THOMAS FRANCIS, SSCC, S.T.L., Licentiate in Mission Science, Secretary, Missions of the Congregation of the Sacred Hearts, Convento dei SS. Cuori, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Oceania, The Catholic Church in.
- \*GRANT, EDWARD, Ph.D., Professor of the History of Science, Department of History and Philosophy of Science, Indiana University, Bloomington, Ind. **Article:** Science (in the Middle Ages).
- \*GRANT, FREDERICK CLIFTON, Th.D.; Honorary D.D., D.S. Litt., D.C.L., L.H.D., Litt.D., S.T.D., D.H.L., Professor Emeritus of Biblical Theology, Union Theological Seminary, New York, N.Y.; observer for Anglican Communion, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Austral Religion.
- \*GRANT, JOHN JOSEPH, M.A., Editor, *The Pilot*, Archdiocese of Boston, Mass. **Article:** Medical Missionaries of Mary.
- \*GRAPE, WOLFGANG, Kunsthistorisches Institut der Universität Wien, Vienna, Austria. **Articles:** Reichenau, Abbey of; Sankt Gallen, Abbey of.
- \*GRASSI, JOHN LOUIS, MM, D. Phil., Senior Lecturer in History, St. Mary's College, Strawberry Hill, Twickenham, England. **Articles:** Adalgott, SS.; Adam of Ebrach, Bl.; Adelhelm I, Bl.; Alexander of Jerusalem, St.; Amatus of Nusco, St.; Arnold of Hiltensweiler, Bl.; Beatus, St.; Benedict of Benevento, St.; Christiana of Lucca, Bl.; Conrad Bosinlother, Bl.; Salisbury, Ancient See of; Sherborne, Abbey of; Thomas of Corbridge; Thomas of Cobham.
- \*GRASSI, JOSEPH A., MM, S.T.L., S.S.L., Instructor in Sacred Scripture, Maryknoll Seminary, Maryknoll, N.Y. **Articles:** Agabus, St.; Beatitudes (in the Bible); Lord's Prayer, The; Simon Magus.
- \*GRATSCH, EDWARD JOSEPH, S.T.D., Professor of Fundamental Theology, Mt. St. Mary's Seminary, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Articles:** Apologies, Liturgical; Asperges; Bread, Liturgical Use of; Doxology, Liturgical; Exorcism [part 1]; Gunther, Anton; Hermesianism; Holy Oils; Improperia; Oremus; Sanctus; Semirationalism; Trisagion; Water, Liturgical Use Of.
- \*GRATTAN, WILLIAM JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor, Department of History and Political Science, College of the Holy Cross, Worcester, Mass. **Article:** Blenkinsop.
- \*GRAY, ANDREW, OCart, Monk of Parkminster (St. Hugh's Charterhouse) Partridge Green, Horsham, Sussex, England. **Article:** Parkminster (Charterhouse).
- \*GRAY, SISTER GERTRUDE MARY, SNJM, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department of Social Sciences, College of the Holy Names, Oakland, Calif. **Articles:** Duglioli, Helena, Bl.; Fornari-Strata, Maria Victoria, Bl.; Galantini, Hippolytus, Bl.; Moye, John Martin, Bl.; Spadafora, Dominic, Bl.; Valliscaulian Order.
- \*GREEN, AUSTIN EDWARD, OP, Ph.L., S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Novice Master for Laybrothers, and Professor of Church History, Aquinas Institute, River Forest, Ill. **Articles:** Beatification; Dogmatic Fact; Faith and Morals; Revelation, Virtual; Venerable.
- \*GREEN, MOTHER MARGUERITE MARY, RSCJ, Ph.D., Professor of History and Political Science, Barat College of the Sacred Heart, Lake Forest, Ill. **Article:** Hardey, Mary Aloysia, Mother.
- \*GREEN, RICHARD HAMILTON, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English, Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Md.; Member, Editorial Board, *English Literary History*. **Article:** Courtly Love.
- \*GREEN, THOMAS J., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Excommunication [part 2: Canon Law].
- \*GREENWALD, GERARD MARIA, OFM-Cap, S.T.B., Ph.D., Seminary Professor, Retreat Master for Religious, St. Mary's Monastery, Herman, Pa. **Articles:** Divinum illud munus; Missions, Divine; Spiration.
- \*GREENFIELD, ROBERT HARVIE, B.A., B.Litt., D.Phil., Chaplain, St. Helena's Hall (Episcopal), Portland, Ore. **Articles:** Hooker, Richard; Whitgift, John.
- \*GRÉGOIRE, RÉGINALD, OSB, S.T.D., monk of the Abbey of Clervaux, Luxembourg; Member, Pontifical Abbey of St. Jerome for the Revision of the Vulgate. **Articles:** Alferius, St.; Ay-mard, Bl.; Berno, Bl.; Bruno of Segni, St.; Charite-sur-Loire, Abbey of; Cluniac Reform; Cluny, Abbey of; Guitmond of Aversa; Hugh of Cluny, St.; Odilo of Cluny, St.; Odo of Cluny, St.
- \*GREGORICH, JOSEPH, Chicago, Ill.; Historian for the cause of Bishop Baraga. **Article:** Baraga, Frederic.
- \*GREGORY, TULLIO, Ph.D., Professor of the History of Medieval Philosophy, University of Rome, Italy. **Article:** World Soul (Anima Mundi).
- \*GRENNEN, JOSEPH EDWARD, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of English, Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Alchemy.
- \*GRES-GAYER, JACQUES M., Dr.Theol., Dr.Hist., Professor of Church History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** France, the Catholic Church in [1965- ].
- GRES-GAYER, JACQUES M., S.T.D., Ph.D., Professor of Church History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Alexandre, Noel; Arnauld; Auctorem fidei; Augustinus; Bossuet, Jacques Benigne; Boulay, Cesar Egasse Du (Bulaeus); Dupin, Louis Ellies; Gallicanism; Habert, Isaac; Jansenism; Jansenistic Piety; Launoy, Jean de; Noailles, Louis Antoine de; Pistoia, Synod of; Port-Royal; Quesnel, Pasquier (Paschase); Tournely, Honore de; Ultramontanism; Ysambert, Nicolas.
- \*GRETSCHE, HERBERT F., Gonzaga University, Spokane, Wash. **Articles:** Atkinson, Matthew (Paul of St. Francis); Bedingfeld, Frances; Cordell, Charles; Eyre, Thomas; Eyston, Charles; Maxwell, Winifred.
- \*GREYTAK, WILLIAM J., Carroll College, Helena, Mont. **Article:** Brondel, John Baptist.
- GREYTAK, WILLIAM J., Ph.D., Professor of Modern European History, Carroll College, Helena, Mont. **Article:** Montana, Catholic Church in.
- GRIBBLE, RICHARD, CSC, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Religious Studies, Stonehill College, North Easton, Mass. **Article:** Hanna, Edward Joseph.
- \*GRIBOMONT, JEAN, OSB, Docteur en philologie et histoire orientales, Prior, Pontifical Abbey of St. Jerome, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Basil, St.; Basilian Monasticism; Caesarea in Cappadocia; Cenobitism; Monastery, Double; Monasticism, 1. Early Christian (to 600); Monasticism, 5. Eastern, a. (To 1453).

- \*GRIESBACH, MARC F., Ph.B., Lic. Med.Stud., M.A., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Logical Positivism.
- \*GRIFFIN, MICHAEL DENNIS, Very Rev., OCD, S.T.B., Carmelite Monastery, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Demonology; Devil Worship; Fire of Judgment; Satanism; Spiritism.
- \*GRIFFITHS, ALAN BEDE, OSB, B.A., Founder and Subprior, Kurisumala Ashram, Monastery of Syrian Rite in South India, Peermade Kerala, South India. **Articles:** Brahman; Caste System, Indian; Hinduism; Jainism; Kali; Karma; Mantra; Reincarnation; Siva; Tantrism; Vaishnavism; Vedanta; Vedas; Vishnu; Yoga.
- \*GRIM, JOHN, Professor of Comparative Religion, Sarah Lawrence College, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Campbell, Joseph.
- \*GRISEZ, GERMAIN GABRIEL, M.A., Ph.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Good, The Supreme; Man, Natural End of.
- \*GRISPINO, JOSEPH ALOYSIUS, SM, S.T.L., S.S.L., M.Ed., Professor of Old Testament, Marist College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Butin, Romanus.
- \*GRÖNER, JOSEPH FULKO, OP, Dr. Theol., Professor of Moral Theology, University of Fribourg, Switzerland. **Articles:** Geiler von Kaysersberg, Johannes; Sailer, Johann Michael.
- GROS, BROTHER JEFFREY, FSC, Ph.D., Associate Director of Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs, US Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Faith and Order Commission; Ut unum sint.
- \*GROSSCHMID-ZSOGOD, GEZA, J.U.D., Professor of Economics, Director, Institute of African Affairs and African Language and Area Center, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Knights of Dobrin; Knights of the Sword; Order of the Swan; Templars.
- \*GROSSI, ISNARDO PIO, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., National Promoter, Third Order, and Archivist, Roman Province of the Dominicans, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Zigliara, Tommaso.
- \*GROUCHY, MOTHER MARY MARGARET, OP, M.S. in L.S., Librarian, Regina Coeli Junior College at Eucharistic Novitiate Regina Coeli, Covington, La. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Eucharistic Missionaries of St. Dominic.
- \*GRUBER, JACOB WILLIAM, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Anthropology and Chairman of the Department, Temple University, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Mivart, St. George Jackson.
- \*GRUENBERG, GLADYS WALLEMAN, Ph.D., private researcher and writer, teacher of labor economics, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Engels, Friedrich; Marx, Karl.
- \*GRUMEL, VENANCE, AA, Ph.L., S.T.D., Member and Secretary, Institut d'Études Byzantines, Paris, France. **Articles:** Chronology, Medieval, 1. The Christian East; Eras, Historical; Indiction.
- \*GUENNOU, JEAN, MEP, Ph.L., Diplôme de l'École Pratique des Hautes Études, Archivist, Société des Missions Étrangères de Paris, France. **Articles:** Burma/Myanmar, The Catholic Church in; Cambodia, The Catholic Church in; Laos, The Catholic Church in; Moine, Claudine; Paris Foreign Mission Society.
- \*GUENTNER, FRANCIS JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., M.Mus., Associate Professor, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Allegri, Gregorio; Congregational Singing; Festa, Costanzo; Stradella, Alessandro; Stradivari, Antonio; Tartini, Giuseppe.
- \*GUGGENBERGER, ALOIS, CSSR, Dr.Phil., Dr.Theol., Professor of Philosophy (Metaphysics and History of Modern Philosophy), Gars am Inn, Upper Bavaria, Germany. **Article:** Hartmann, Nicolai.
- \*GUGUMUS, JOHANNES EMIL, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Rector, Collegio Teutonico del Campo Santo, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Campo Santo Teutonico.
- GUIDER, MARGARET ELETTA, OSF, Th.D., Associate Professor of Missiology, Weston Jesuit School of Theology, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Mission Theology.
- GUIDRY, MITCHELL G., M.A., Pastor, Sacred Heart Church, Baldwin, La. **Articles:** Alexandria, Diocese of; Baton Rouge, Diocese of; Lafayette, Diocese of, Louisiana, Catholic Church in.
- \*GUILFOYLE, GEORGE HENRY, Most Rev., D.D., LL.D., LL.B., LL.M., Auxiliary Bishop of New York and Executive Director, Catholic Charities, Archdiocese of New York, N.Y. **Article:** Garcia Diego y Moreno, Francisco.
- \*GUINAN, MICHAEL D., OFM, Franciscan Brothers Graduate Theological Union, Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Jacob of Sarug (Serugh).
- \*GUISA Y AZEVEDO, JESÚS, Dr.Phil. (Louvain), writer and editor, Director, *Lectura*, Mexico City, Mexico. **Articles:** Elguero, Francisco; Martinez, Luis Maria.
- \*GUIZAR DIAZ, RICARDO, Ph.L., S.T.L., Professor of Philosophy and Spiritual Director, major seminary, Archdiocese of Puebla de Los Angeles, Pueblo, Mexico. **Article:** Ibarra y Gonzalez, Ramon.
- \*GUMBLEY, GEORGE WALTER, OP, F.R.H.S., Preacher General and Provincial Archivist, Blackfriars, Oxford, England. **Article:** Pope, Hugh.
- \*GUNDERSON, DORA JOSEPHINE, Ph.D., Professor of History, Mercy College of Detroit, Detroit, MI. **Articles:** Latimer, Hugh; Ridley, Nicholas.
- \*GURR, JOHN EDWIN, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Ph.D., Superintendent of Schools, Diocese of Fairbanks, Alaska. **Articles:** Rationalism; Scholasticism, 2. Modern.
- \*GURRIERI, JOHN A., Associate Director, NCCB Committee on the Liturgy, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Acolyte; Lector; Liturgy of the Hours.
- \*GUSINDE, MARTIN, SVD, Ph.D., St. Gabriel, Mödling bei Wien, Austria. **Article:** Schmidt, Wilhelm.
- \*GUSMER, CHARLES W., S.T.D., Professor of Liturgy and Sacramental Theology, Darlington Seminary, Mahwah, N.J. **Article:** Liturgical Year in the Roman Rite.
- \*GUTHRIE, FREDERICK L., M.Ed., Associate Director of Resource Community, Worldwide Marriage Encounter, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Worldwide Marriage Encounter.
- \*GUTIERREZ, ERNESTO, civil engineer, with higher studies in hydrology in Brazil and France, Professor of Hydrology, Universidad Nacional de Nicaragua, León, Nicaragua, and Universidad Centroamerica, Managua, Nicaragua. **Article:** Nicaragua, the Catholic Church in.
- \*GUTMAN, SISTER MARY OCTAVIA, CPPS, M.A., General Councilor and Secre-

- tary-General, Congregation of the Sisters of the Precious Blood, Dayton, Ohio. **Article:** Precious Blood Sisters—Sisters of the Precious Blood.
- \*GUYOT, GILMORE HENRY, CM, S.T.L., S.S.B., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Theology, St. Mary's Seminary, Perryville, Mo. **Articles:** Brothers and Sisters of Jesus; Temptations of Jesus; Transfiguration.
- \*HAAS, WILLIAM PAUL, Very Rev., OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Ph.D., President, Providence College, Providence, R.I. **Articles:** Humanism, Secular; Peirce, Charles Sanders.
- \*HABERL, FERDINAND, Very Rev., Comps.S.D., Dr.Theol., Director, Kirchenmusikschule, and Lector for Choral Music and History of Church Music, Philosophisch-Theologische Hochschule, Regensburg, Germany. **Article:** Fux, Johann Joseph.
- \*HABERSPERGER, GUSTAVO, SSSC, Professor and Spiritual Director in Institutions of his Congregation in Los Perales, Chile, and Lima, Peru. **Article:** Dintilhac, Jorge.
- \*HABIG, MARION ALPHONSE, OFM, M.A., L.G., Guardian of St. Augustine Friary, Chicago, Ill.; Editor, *Marian Era* (Chicago); Associate Editor, *Franciscan Herald and Forum* (Chicago); Member of Board of Editors, *World-mission* (New York). **Articles:** John of Montfort, Bl.; Jolenta of Hungary, Bl.; Odoric of Pordenone, Bl.; Silvester Guzzolini, St.; William of Maleval, St.; William of Vercelli, St.; Williamites.
- HACKETT, BENEDICT, O.S.A., Ph.D., St. Mary's Priory, Birmingham, England. **Article:** Flete, William.
- \*HACKETT, JOHN HENRY, J.C.D., Vice Chancellor, Defender of the Bond, Diocesan Tribunal, Diocese of Fall River, Mass. **Article:** Public Order (Canon Law).
- \*HACKETT, MICHAEL BENEDICT, OSA, B.A., H.Dip.Ed., Ph.D., Lect.Phil., Master of Novices and Subprior, Augustinian Novitiate, Clare Priory, Suffolk, England. **Article:** Tirry, William.
- \*HADOT, PIERRE, Lic.Ph., Diplôme de l'École Pratique des Hautes Études (Sciences religieuses), Paris; Director of Studies, École pratique des Hautes Études (Sciences religieuses); and Chargé de recherches, Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique, Paris, France. **Articles:** Marius Victorinus; Neoplatonism; Porphyry.
- \*HAENNI, GÉRARD, OSB, theological studies at the Abbey of St. Benoît de Port-Valais, at the Abbey in Einsiedeln, and at the University of Fribourg, Professor of Theology, Abbey of St. Benoît de Port-Valais, Le Bouveret (Valais), Switzerland. **Article:** Dacheriana Collectio.
- \*HAGEMANN, EDWARD HUGO, SJ, M.A., Spiritual Counselor, Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Gerbillon, Jean Francois; Pereira, Tomas.
- HAGSTROM, AURELIE A., Ph.D., Chair, Department of Theology/Philosophy; University of St. Francis, Joliet, Ill. **Article:** Laity, Theology of.
- \*HAHN, CORNELIUS JAMES, OP, A.B., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Chardon, Louis; Stagel, Elsbeth (Elbethe).
- \*HALADUS, JEROME JOACHIM, OP, B.A., S.T.B., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Burke, Thomas; Massoulie, Antonin.
- \*HALKIN, FRANÇOIS, SJ, S.T.D., Bollandist, Brussels, Belgium. **Article:** Hagiography.
- \*HALL, SISTER THELMA, RC, Convent of Our Lady of the Retreat in the Cenacle, Mount Kisco, N.Y. **Article:** Cenacle, Religious of the.
- \*HALLER, ROBERT B., OP, Providence College, Providence, R.I. **Articles:** Congregational Singing; Hymnology.
- \*HALLIE, PHILIP PAUL, Ph.D., B.Litt., M.A., Professor of Philosophy and Humanities, Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn. **Article:** Maine de Biran.
- \*HALLIGAN, NICHOLAS, OP, S.T.D., S.T.M., Professor of Fundamental Theology, St. Stephen's Priory, Dover, Mass. **Article:** Holy Orders.
- \*HALLIGAN, NICHOLAS, OP, S.T.M., S.T.D., Judicial Vicar, Archdiocese for the Military Services, Silver Spring, Md. **Articles:** Military Services, USA, Archdiocese for; Vagnozzi, Egidio.
- \*HALLINAN, PAUL JOHN, Most Rev., D.D., Ph.D., LL.D., Archbishop of Atlanta, Ga. **Article:** Gilmour, Richard.
- \*HALPHEN, MARSHALL JOSEPH, OSA, M.A., Instructor in Theology, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Article:** Bellesini, Stefano, Bl.
- \*HALTON, THOMAS PATRICK, B.A., S.T.B., H.Dip.Educ., Ph.D., Professor of Greek and Latin, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Aeonius of Arles, St.; Dungal; Henricus Aristippus; John of Ravenna; John of Reome, St.; Paideia, Christian; Pyrrhus I, Patriarch of Constantinople; Patristic Studies.
- \*HAMBYE, EDWARD RENÉ, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Doctorate in Philosophy and Letters (History), Professor of Church History, Missions History, Oriental Questions, and Syriac, St. Mary's Theological College, Kurseong, India, and Papal Seminary, Poona, India. **Articles:** Bhutan, The Catholic Church in; Hartmann, Anastasius, Ven.; Ivanios, Mar (Givergis Thomas Panikervirtis); Tibet, The Catholic Church in.
- \*HAMEL, EDWARD, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Casuistry.
- \*HAMELIN, MOTHER MARIE DU BEL AMOUR, RJM, Ph.D., Provincial Councillor, Provincial Directress of Studies, President of Thevenet Institute, and Community Supervisor of Schools, Convent of Jesus and Mary, Hyattsville, Md. **Article:** Religious of Jesus and Mary.
- \*HAMELL, PATRICK JOSEPH, M.A. (Honors), S.T.D., Vice President and Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Patrick's College, Maynooth, Ireland. **Articles:** Modalism; Monarchianism; Subordinationism; Trinity, Holy, Controversies on.
- \*HAMILL, HUGH MAXWELL, JR., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, University of Connecticut, Storrs, Conn. **Article:** Pradt, El Abate de.
- \*HAMILTON, BERNARD, Ph.D., Lecturer in History, University of Nottingham, England. **Articles:** Constantine IX Monomachus, Byzantine Emperor; Crescentii; John Gualbert, St.; Lewes, Priory of; Majolus of Cluny, St.; Mont-Saint-Michel, Abbey of; Robert of Arbrissel, Bl.; Romuald, St.; William of Hirsau, Bl.; William of Aquitaine, St.; William of Saint-Benigne of Dijon, St.
- \*HAMILTON, MARY JANE, Ph.D., Associate Staff Editor for Medieval Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Assistant Professor of History, Sacramento State College, Sacramento, Calif. **Articles:** Benedict of Peterborough; Bona, St.; Chiches-

- ter, Ancient See of; Coventry and Lichfield, Ancient See of; Dryburgh, Monastery of; Gervase of Tilbury; Herman Joseph of Steinfeld, St.; John of Hoveden; Peter's Pence; Peterborough, Abbey of; Richard of Gravesend (?–1303); Robert Cowton; Saint Albans, Abbey of; Shepey, John de; Walter of Coincy.
- \*HAMILTON, RAPHAEL NOTEWARE, SJ, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of American History and University Archivist, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Charlevoix, Pierre Francois Xavier de; Meurin, Sebastien Louis.
- HAMMOND, M. JAY, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Historical Theology and Director, Center for Franciscan Thought, Quincy University, Quincy, Ill.; Associate Director, Sacratech Foundation, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Bonaventure, St.; Franciscan Spirituality.
- \*HAMP, VINZENZ, Dr.Theol., Professor of Old Testament Exegesis and Oriental Biblical Languages, University of Munich, Germany. **Article:** Kittel, Rudolf.
- \*HAMROGUE, JOHN MICHAEL, CSSR, M.A., Teacher of History, St. Alphonsus College, Suffield, Conn. **Articles:** Eusebius of Samosata, St.; Evodius of Antioch, St.; Itineraria.
- \*HANDSPICKER, MEREDITH BROOK, A.B., B.D., M.A., Clergyman of the United Church of Christ, Assistant Secretary, Commission on Faith and Order, World Council of Churches, Geneva, Switzerland. **Article:** Faith and Order Commission.
- \*HANISCH, WALTER ESPINDOLA, SJ, S.T.L., Professor of History and Philosophy, Colegio de San Ignacio; Professor of Church History, Catholic University of Chile; and Professor of American Church History, Instituto Catequístico Latino Americano, Santiago, Chile. **Articles:** Caro Rodríguez, Jose Maria; Rodríguez Zorrilla, Jose Santiago.
- \*HANLEY, PHILIP LOUIS, OP, S.T.Lr., M.A., Associate Professor of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Ex Opere Operantis; Reviviscence, Sacramental; Sacraments, Conditional Administration of.
- \*HANLEY, THOMAS O'BRIEN, SJ, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Marquette University, and Director of the American Historical Collection and Studies, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Brouillet, John; Calvert; Church and State in the U.S. (Legal History), 1. Colonial Period (1607–1776); Ewing, Thomas and Charles; Grassel, Lorenz; Kohlmann, Anthony; Mission in Colonial America IV (English Missions); Toleration Acts of 1639 and 1649, Maryland; Van den Broek, Theodore.
- \*HANLON, SISTER JOSEPH DAMIEN, CSJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History and Director of Public Relations, St. Joseph's College for Women, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Articles:** Abercromby, Robert; Anne of Denmark; Bourne, Gilbert; Cole, Henry; Goodman, Godfrey; Heath, Nicholas; Percy, Thomas, Bl.; Whiting, Richard, Bl.
- \*HANNAH, WILLIAM WALTON THOMSON, M.A. (Hons. English), Member, Catholic Inquiry Forum, Montreal, Canada; Book Review Editor, *Canadian Register*; Lecturer, Marianopolis College, University of Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** British Council of Churches; Davidson, Randall Thomas; Free Churches; Gore, Charles; Kirk, Kenneth Escott; Lambeth Conference; Lidgett, John Scott; Lux Mundi; Martineau, James; Maurice, Frederick Denison; Milman, Henry Hart; Spurgeon, Charles Haddon.
- \*HANRAHAN, NOEL, SMSJ, S.T.L., Professor of Fundamental Theology, St. Joseph's College, Mill Hill, London, England. **Article:** Mill Hill Missionaries.
- HANSEN, JAMES, B., Mus.Ed., M.A. Ed., Director of Spiritual Development Services, Diocese of Marquette, Mich. **Article:** Cantor in Christian Liturgy.
- \*HAPPEL, STEPHEN, Ph.D., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Deconstructionism.
- \*HARDICK, LOTHAR, OFM, Dr.Theol., Lecturer for History of the Franciscan Order, Franciscan Hochschule, Münster in Westfalen, Germany; Editor, *Franziskanische Studien* and *Franziskanische Quellenschriften*. **Articles:** Agnellus of Pisa, Bl.; Elzear of Sabran, St.; Jordan of Giano.
- \*HARDON, JOHN ANTHONY, SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Belarmine School of Theology, North Aurora, Ill., and Associate Professor of Comparative Religion, Western Michigan University, Kalamazoo, Mich. **Articles:** Anthroposophy; Christian Church (Disciples of Christ); Community Churches; Holiness Churches; National Council of the Churches of Christ in the U.S.A.; New Thought; Pilgrim Holiness Church; Reformed Churches, II: North America; Steiner, Rudolf.
- \*HARDWICK, EDGAR GEORGE, Doctorate in Scholastic Philosophy (Valladolid), Coldham Cottage, Lawshall, near Bury-St.-Edmunds, England. **Articles:** Damnation; Definition, Dogmatic; Ex Cathedra; Hell (Theology of); Hellfire; Matter, Theology of; Son of God [part 2].
- \*HARE, PETER H., Professor and Chairman, Department of Philosophy, State University of New York, Buffalo, N.Y. **Article:** Ducasse, Curt John.
- \*HARGROVE, MOTHER KATHARINE, RSCJ, M.A., M.A.R.E., Associate Professor of Religion, Manhattanville College of the Sacred Heart, Purchase, N.Y. **Articles:** Cologne, School of; Congruism; Synergism.
- \*HÄRING, BERNARD, CSSR, Dr.Theol., LL.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Accademia Alfonsiana, and Professor of Pastoral Sociology, Pastoral Institute of the Lateran University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Asceticism (Theological Aspect); Commandments, Ten [part 2]; Freedom, Spiritual; Justice.
- \*HARING, NICHOLAS MARTIN, SAC, S.T.D., D.Med.St., Professor of the History of Patristic and Pre-Scholastic Theology, Pontifical Institute of Medieval Studies, and Professor of Religious Knowledge, St. Michael's College, Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Alger of Liège (Alger of Cluny, Algerus Magister); Boethius; Clarenbaud of Arras; Everard of Ypres; Gilbert de la Porree; Hugh of Honau; Paschasius Radbertus, St.; Peter of Vienna.
- \*HARKINS, PAUL WILLIAM, Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of Classical Languages, Xavier University, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Articles:** Gennadius I, Patriarch of Constantinople, St.; Gerasimus, St.; John Chrysostom, St.; Lucian of Antioch, St.; Mark the Hermit; Nilus of Ancyra, St.; Oak, Synod of the; Olympias, St.; Porphyry of Gaza, St.; Tall Brothers.
- \*HARNEY, CYRIL JAMES, OP, M.A., S.T.L., Fenwick High School, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Scrupulosity.
- \*HARNEY, MARTIN PATRICK, SJ, M.A., Professor of History, Boston College,

- Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Maunoir, Julien, Bl.
- \*HARNEY, ROBERT FOREST, Ph.D., Lecturer in History, University of Toronto, Canada. **Article:** Rossi, Pellegrino.
- HARPER, MARY, SA, M.A., Archivist, St. Francis Convent, Graymoor, Garrison, N.Y. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of the Atonement (SA).
- HARRELL, JOY P., Ph.D. cand., Department of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Gutenberg Bible.
- HARRINGTON, LINDA S., Ph.D. cand., School of Religious Studies, The Catholic University of America, Washington D.C.; Adjunct Professor of Theology, Briar Cliff University, Sioux City, Iowa. **Articles:** Allegory; Sexism; Wicca; Woman.
- \*HARRISON, GEORGE BAGSHAW, B.A., M.A. (Cantab.), Ph.D., Litt.D., LL.D., Professor of English, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich. **Article:** Shakespeare, William.
- HARRISON, SISTER MARGARET, OP, M.A., Archivist, Dominican Congregation of Our Lady of the Rosary, Sparkhill, N.Y. **Articles:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of Our Lady of the Rosary (Sparkhill, N.Y.).
- HARSHMAN, R. D., **Article:** Rose of Viterbo, St.
- \*HART, SISTER MARY ADORITA, BVM, Ph.D., Professor of English and Chairman of the Department, Clarke College, Dubuque, Iowa. **Article:** Belloc, Joseph Hilaire Pierre.
- \*HARTDEGEN, STEPHEN JOSEPH, OFM, S.T.B., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Holy Name College, and Professor of Biblical Greek, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Secretary, Final Board of Editors of the Old Testament from the Original Languages (Confraternity Version); Originator in U.S.A. of the Secular Institutes of Missionaries. **Articles:** Missionaries of the Kingship of Christ; New American Bible; Stephen Protomartyr, St.
- \*HARTE, THOMAS JOSEPH, CSSR, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Sociology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Federated Colored Catholics; Mater et Magistra; Social Thought, Catholic, 1. Introduction; Social Thought, Papal, 1. History; Summi Pontificatus.
- \*HARTIGAN, PATRICIA M., OP, National Coordinator, Movement for a Better World, Silver Spring, Md. **Article:** Movement for a Better World.
- \*HARTMAN, LOUIS FRANCIS, CSSR, S.S.L., Ling.Orient.Lic., Professor of Semitic Languages and Literatures, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Executive Secretary, Catholic Biblical Association of America; Chairman of the Editorial Board for the CCD Version of the Old Testament; Staff Editor for Sacred Scripture, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Azevedo, Luiz de; Bedjan, Paul; Bible; Biblical Languages; Bonfrere, Jacques; Canticles, Biblical; Christ; Cosmogony (in the Bible); Demon (in the Bible); Devil; Etiology (in the Bible); Exegesis, Biblical, 2 Exegesis of the Old Testament in the New Testament; Exegesis, Biblical, 3 Jewish Exegesis; Exegesis, Biblical, 10 New Testament Exegesis in the 19th and 20th Centuries; Exegesis, Biblical, 1 Introductory; Exegesis, Biblical, 8 >From the Medieval to the 19th Century; Exegesis, Biblical, 9 Old Testament Exegesis in the 19th and 20th Centuries; Exegesis, Biblical, 4 Patristic Exegesis; Galatia; Genebrard, Gilbert; Gospel; Israel, 3. History of Israel; Jesus (the Name); Jonah ben Jisshaq, Jehudah; Leviathan; Malvenda, Tomas; Martin, Gregory; Mesopotamia, Ancient (Introduction); Minor Prophets; Mishnah; Myth and Mythology (in the Bible); Paul of Burgos; Pellicanus, Konrad (Kurschner); Pineda, Juan de; Precious Stones (in the Bible); Prophetic Books of the Old Testament; Qatar, The Catholic Church in; Reimarus, Hermann Samuel; Sabatier, Pierre; Salmeron, Alfonso; Sirleto, Guglielmo; Vulgate.
- \*HARTMANN, ARNULF CHARLES, Very Rev., OSA, Prior of the Augustinian Priory at Marylake, King City, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Gutierrez Rodriguez, Bartolome, Bl.
- \*HARTNETT, ROBERT CLINTON, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Political Science, Loyola University, and Lecturer in the Philosophy of Law and Government, Loyola University School of Law, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Siedenburg, Frederic.
- \*HARTT, FREDERICK, Ph.D., Professor of the History of Art and Chairman of the Department of Art, University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Michelangelo Buonarroti.
- \*HARTZEL, THOMAS V., St. Joseph's College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Galitzin, Demetrius Augustine.
- \*HARVANEK, ROBERT FRANCIS, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Bellarmine School of Theology, North Aurora, Ill. **Articles:** Gregory of Nyssa, St.; Patristic Philosophy; Pluralism, Philosophical.
- \*HARVEY, JULIEN, SJ, B.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., M.A., S.S.D., Professor of Old Testament Scripture, Faculté S.J. de Montréal (Scolasticat de l'Immaculée-Conception), Montreal, Canada. **Article:** Inheritance (in the Bible).
- \*HASTING, MARTIN FRANKLIN, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor and Director of the doctoral program in American Studies, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Phelan, David Samuel; Verhaegen, Peter J.
- \*HATHAWAY, RONALD FREDERICK, Ph.D., Junior Fellow, Dumbarton Oaks Research Library and Collection, Harvard University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Athens, Schools of.
- \*HATZFELD, HELMUT ANTHONY, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of Romance Languages and Literatures, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Baroque, The.
- HAUGHT, JOHN F., Ph.D., Professor of Theology, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ecology.
- \*HAUSER, FRANZ, CSSR, S.T.L., Accademia Alfonsiana, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Lapsi; Libellatici; Pneumatomachians; Psychics.
- \*HAVRAN, MARTIN JOSEPH, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of English History, Kent State University, Kent, Ohio. **Articles:** Baxter, Richard; Cartwright, Thomas; Church and State [part 3]; Coverdale, Miles; Puritans; Sabbatarianism; Seekers.
- \*HAWKINS, DENIS JOHN BERNARD, Canon, D.D., Ph.D., Archdiocese of Southwark, England (deceased Jan. 16, 1965). **Article:** Sufficient Reason, Principle of.
- \*HAY, DENYS, B.A. (Oxon.), Professor of Medieval History, University of Edinburgh, Scotland. **Article:** Vergil, Polydore.
- \*HAYBURN, ROBERT FRANCIS, Mus.D., Assistant Superintendent of Schools and Archdiocesan Director of Music, San Francisco, Calif. **Articles:** Chant



- Books, Printed Editions of; Liturgical Music, History of, 10: Pre-Vatican II Legislation.
- \*HAYDEN, JAMES MICHAEL, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Articles:** France [1515–1789]; Thou, Nicolas and Jacques Auguste de.
- HAYES, PATRICK J., Ph.D. cand., Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America; Adjunct Professor of Religious Studies and Theology, Fordham University, Fairfield University, Sacred Heart University, and Iona College. **Articles:** Bureau International Catholique de l'Enfance (BICE); Catholic Charities USA; Catholic Medical Association; Catholic Commission on Intellectual and Cultural Affairs; Conference for Pastoral Planning and Council Development; De Mello, Anthony; International Catholic Deaf Association; International Catholic Stewardship Council; International Catholic Migration Commission; Liberal Catholic Church; National Catholic Development Conference; National Catholic Student Coalition (NCSC); National Apostolate for Inclusion Ministry (NafIM); National Catholic Pharmacists Guild of the U.S.; National Council of Catholic Women (NCCW); National Catholic Conference for Interracial Justice; National Organization for Continuing Education of Roman Catholic Clergy (NOCERCC); National Catholic Coalition for Responsible Investment; National Conference for Community and Justice; Office for Film and Broadcasting; Pontifical Universities, Roman; Pontifical Academies; Pontifical Council for Interreligious Dialogue; Pontifical Councils; Ross, John Elliot; Two Ways.
- \*HAYES, THOMAS JAMES, OP, B.A., S.T.Lr., Chaplain, St. Mary's College of California, St. Mary's, Calif. **Articles:** Assault; Continence.
- \*HAYES, WILLIAM, OP, Assistant Professor of Social Ethics, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Niebuhr, Reinhold.
- HAYES, ZACHARY, O.F.M., Dr.Theol., Duns Scotus Professor of Spirituality, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Hexaemeron.
- \*HAYS, RHYS WILLIAMS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Wisconsin State University, Stevens Point, Wis. **Articles:** Adam of Orleton; Ball, John; Bury-St.-Edmunds, Abbey of; Ivo, St.; Pembroke, Priory of; Richard of Gravesend (?–1279); Scrope, Richard; Stephen of Gravesend; Walter Map.
- \*HEALEY, JOHN EDWARD, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Dean of Studies and Professor of History, St. Mary's University, Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada. **Articles:** Hereford, Nicholas; Payne, Peter; Purvey, John; Repington, Philip (Repyngdon); Rygge, Robert; William Woodford.
- \*HEALEY, JOHN WILLIAM, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Woodstock College, Woodstock, Md. **Article:** Hermes, Georg.
- \*HEALY, KILIAN JOHN, OCarm, S.T.D., Prior General of the Carmelite Order, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Prayer (Theology of); Presence of God, Practice of.
- \*HEALY, VALENTINE JOHN, Very Rev., OFM, Ph.D., President, San Luis Roy College, San Luis Rey, Calif. **Articles:** Belsunce de Castelmoran, Henri Francois Xavier de; Tencin, Pierre Guerin de.
- \*HEANEY, JOHN JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Teacher, St. Andrew-on-Hudson, Poughkeepsie, N.Y. **Articles:** Hebert, Marcel; Houtin, Albert; Lamentabili; Modernism; Modernism, Oath Against; Pascendi.
- \*HEARON, SISTER MICHAEL FRANCIS, OSU, M.A., Professor of English, Ursuline College for Women, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Kazel, Dorothy.
- \*HEATH, MARK, OP, Regent of Studies of the Eastern Province of the Dominicans and Professor of Pastoral Studies, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Signs of the Times.
- \*HEATH, THOMAS, OP, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Conscientious Objection.
- \*HEATH, THOMAS RICHARD, OP, Ph.D., S.T.Lr., Professor of Theology, St. Mary's College, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Adam; Eve [part 1].
- \*HEBBLETHWAITE, PETER, journalist, Oxford, England. **Articles:** Benelli, Giovanni; Mayer, Rupert, Bl.; Villot, Jean.
- \*HÉBERT, GÉRARD J., SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Editor, *Relations*, and part-time Lecturer, Industrial Relations, McGill University, Montreal, Canada. **Article:** Jehovah's Witnesses.
- \*HEBGA, MEINRAD P., SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, University of Yaoundé, Cameroon. **Article:** Cameroon, The Catholic Church in.
- \*HECTOR, LEONARD CHARLES, M.A., Principal Assistant Keeper, Public Record Office, London, England. **Articles:** Names, Medieval; Sigillography.
- \*HEFFERMAN, ANNE EILEEN, FSP, M.A., Provincial Councillor, Pious Society of the Daughters of St. Paul. **Article:** St. Paul, Pious Society Daughters of.
- HEFFERRNAN, J. B., **Articles:** Alexandrine Bulls; Columbus, Christopher; Lepanto, Battle of.
- \*HEFT, JAMES L., SM, Ph.D., Chair, Department of Religious Studies, University of Dayton. **Article:** Infallibility.
- HEFT, JAMES L., SM, Ph.D., University Professor of Faith and Culture and Chancellor of the University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio; Chairman of the Board of Directors of the Institute for Advanced Catholic Studies. **Articles:** Academic Freedom; Dayton, University of.
- \*HEGARTY, SISTER M. LOYOLA, CCVI, Villa de Matel, Houston, Tex. **Article:** Incarnate Word, Sisters of Charity of the.
- \*HEGEL, EDUARD, Ph.D., Dr.Theol., Professor of Medieval and Modern Church History, University of Münster, Münster in Westfalen, Germany. **Article:** Enlightenment.
- \*HEIDERSCHEIT, D., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Holy Family (OSF).
- \*HEIDT, WILLIAM GEORGE, OSB, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Biblical Languages and Sacred Scripture, St. John's Seminary, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Ecclesiastes, Book of; Proverbs, Book of.
- \*HEIMAN, AMBROSE JOSEPH, CPPS, M.S.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Vice Rector, St. Charles Seminary, Carthage, Ohio. **Articles:** David of Dinant; Gerard of Abbeville; John (Quidort) of Paris; William of Saint-Amour.
- \*HEINRICH, WALTER, Dr.rer.pol., Professor of Economics, Institute of Commerce (Hochschule für Welthandel), Vienna, Austria. **Article:** Spann, Othmar.
- HEISER, BASIL, OFMConv., S.T.D., Ph.D., Curia Generalizia O.F.M.Conv., Rome, Italy. **Article:** Penitentiary, Apostolic.
- \*HELD, SISTER MARY LEONTINE, SSND, Ph.D., Vice President and Teacher of



- Scripture, Notre Dame College, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Apostle; Twelve, The; Widow (in the Bible).
- \*HELDE, THOMAS TOLMAN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Lamormaini, Wilhelm; Wartenberg, Franz Wilhelm von.
- \*HELLMAN, C. DORIS, Ph.D., Professorial Lecturer, Pratt Institute, and Adjunct Professor of the History of Science, New York University, N.Y.; Associate, Columbia University Seminar on the Renaissance. **Article:** Kepler, Johann.
- \*HELLMAN, JOHN, Professor, Department of History, McGill University, Montreal, Canada. **Article:** Dawson, Christopher.
- HELLMANN, J. A. WAYNE, OFM, Conv., Dr.Theol., Director of Graduate Studies, Department of Theological Studies, Saint Louis University, Saint Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Elias of Cortona; Franciscan Spirituality; Julian of Speyer; Thomas of Celano.
- \*HELLMANN, MANFRED, Dr.Phil., Professor of Eastern European History, University of Münster, Münster in Westfalen, Germany. **Articles:** Herman of Salza; Teutonic Knights.
- \*HELM, ROBERT MEREDITH, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Wake Forest College, Winston-Salem, N.C. **Article:** Inge, William Ralph.
- \*HENGEL, JOHN VAN DEN, SCJ, Professor of Systematic Theology, St. Paul University, Ottawa, Canada. **Article:** Ricoeur, Paul.
- \*HENKEY, CHARLES HOENIG, Ph.D., S.T.L., J.C.B., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, Loyola College, Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Apocrypha, 2. Apocrypha of the New Testament; Drascovic, Georg de Trakoscan; Jesus Christ, Biographical Studies of.
- \*HENNELLY, ALFRED T., SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Theology, Fordham University, Bronx, New York. **Article:** Santo Domingo (1992).
- \*HENNESEY, JAMES JOHN, SJ, B.A. (Classics), Ph.L., S.T.L., M.A., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Fordham University Graduate School and Loyola Seminary, N.Y.; Adjunct Professor of American Church History, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Baltimore, Councils of; Corcoran, James Andrew; Holaind, Rene; Keogh, James; O'Connor, Michael; Sabetti, Luigi; Vatican Council I.
- \*HENNESSEY, ROBERT JUSTIN, OP, B.S., A.B., S.T.Lr., S.T.D., Visiting Professor of Systematic Theology, Aquinas Institute, Dubuque, Iowa. **Articles:** Contumely; Cowardice; Derision; Extrinsicism; Foolhardiness; Good Works; Human Respect; Indifferent Acts; Insult; Kollin, Conrad; Salutary Acts; Supererogation, Works of; Vain-glory.
- \*HENNESSY, AUGUSTINE PAUL, CP, S.T.D., Master of Novices, Province of St. Paul of the Cross, St. Paul's Monastery, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Sacrifice of the Cross; Satisfaction of Christ.
- \*HENRIOT, PETER J., SJ, Director, Jesuit Centre for Theological Reflection, Lusaka, Zambia. **Article:** Zambia, The Catholic Church in.
- \*HENRY, CHARLES WILLIAM, OSB, B.A., S.T.L., J.C.D., Rector, School of Theology, and Professor of Canon Law and Moral Theology, St. Maur's Priory, South Union, Ky. **Article:** Affinity.
- \*HENRY, EDWARD LEROY, M.A., M.B.A., Ph.D., Professor of Government and Chairman of the Department, St. John's University, Collegeville, Minn.; Mayor of St. Cloud, Minn. **Article:** Government.
- \*HENZE, CLEMENS MARY, CSSR, J.C.D., editor and writer, Sant' Alfonso, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Our Lady of Perpetual Help (Succour).
- \*HERAN, PATRICK JOHN, SSCC, Sacred Hearts Novitiate, Cootehill, County Cavan, Ireland. **Articles:** Aymer de la Chevalerie, Henriette; Coudrin, Pierre Marie Joseph.
- \*HERBERMANN, HENRY FREDERICK, A.B., LL.B., lawyer, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Herbermann, Charles George.
- \*HERBOLD, ANTHONY EVERETT, Ph.D., Instructor in English Literature, Dartmouth College, Hanover, N.H. **Article:** Chesterton, Gilbert Keith.
- \*HERBST, CLARENCE ANTHONY, SJ, A.B., S.T.L., M.A., Ph.D., Professor of History, Sogang Jesuit College, Seoul, Korea. **Articles:** Korea, Martyrs of, SS.; Korea, the Catholic Church in.
- \*HERBST, WINFRID JOHN, SDS, editor, author, retreat master, home missionary, columnist, and free-lance writer, Jordan Seminary, Menominee, Mich. **Articles:** Becker, Christopher Edmund; Clemency; Courtesy; Envy; Eutrapelia; Jealousy; Kindness; Respect; Reverence (Observantia).
- HERDE, PETER, emeritierter Universitaets-professor fuer Geschichte, insbesondere mittlere Geschichte, Landesgeschichte und historische Hilfswissenschaften an der Philosophischen Fakultät II der Universitaet Wuerzburg. Bayerische-Julius-Maximilians-Universität Würzburg (University of Würzburg) Würzburg, Germany. **Article:** Celestine V, Pope, St.
- \*HERLIHY, DAVID JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis. **Articles:** Church and State [part 2]; Church Property; Secularization of Church Property; Social Thought, Catholic, 3. Patristic and Medieval.
- \*HERMANIUK, MAXIM, Most Rev., CSSR, S.T.D., Auxiliary Bishop of Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada; Archbishop Metropolitan of Winnipeg for the Ukrainians. **Article:** Maximus the Confessor, St.
- \*HERRICK, JANE, Ph.D., Professor of History, State College, Bridgewater, Mass.; Staff Editor for Latin American Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Buyl, Bernal (Boyl); Conquistadores; Duran, Diego; Guyana, The Catholic Church in; Honduras, The Catholic Church in; Moreno, Juan Ignacio; Remesal, Antonio de; Suriname, The Catholic Church in.
- \*HERRON, MATTHEW CARROLL, TOR, S.T.D., Head, Department of Theology, St. Francis College, Loretto, Pa. **Articles:** Oaths; Perjury; Sacrilege; Sunday and Holyday Observance.
- \*HESS, HAMILTON, M.A., D.Phil., Lecturer in Theology, Marquette University, and Associate Editor, Hi-Time Publications, Inc., Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Theodosius the Deacon, Collection of.
- HESTER, KEVIN L., Ph.D., Research Fellow and Adjunct Professor in the Department of Theological Studies, Saint Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Gelasius I, Pope, St.; Gregory I (the Great), Pope, St.
- \*HESTON, EDWARD LOUIS, Very Rev., CSC, Ph.D., S.T.D., J.C.D., Procurator and Postulator General, Congregation

- of Holy Cross, Rome, Italy; Consultor, Sacred Congregation of Religious; Commission Member, Sacred Congregation of the Sacraments for Nonconsummation Marriage Cases; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Holy Cross, Congregation of; Moreau, Basil Anthony.
- \*HEUFELDER, EMMANUEL MARIA, OSB, Abbot, Abbey of Niederaltaich, Lower Bavaria, Germany. **Article:** Niederaltaich, Abbey of.
- \*HEYMANN, FREDERICK G., Ph.D., Professor of History and Head of the Department, University of Alberta, Calgary, Canada. **Article:** Zinzendorf, Nikolaus Ludwig von.
- \*HEYNCK, VALENS BERNHARD, OFM, Dr.Theol., Lector in Moral Theology, Franciscan Hochschule, Paderborn, Germany. **Article:** Biel, Gabriel.
- \*HICKEY, DANIEL FRANCIS, CSSR, S.T.L., Assistant Editor, *Perpetual Help Magazine*, Mt. St. Alphonsus, Esopus, N.Y. **Article:** Dormition of the Virgin.
- HICKEY, MARGARET, ND, President, American Province, Notre Dame Sisters, Omaha, Neb. **Article:** Notre Dame Sisters.
- \*HICKS, LEO JOHN, SJ, Corpus Christi, Boscombe, Hants, England. **Articles:** Garnet, Henry; Persons, Robert.
- \*HIEGEL, LOUIS JOHN, SJ, S.T.L., J.C.D., LL.B., Associate Professor of Law, Loyola University, New Orleans, La.; Procurator-Advocate and Defender of the Bond for local Ecclesiastical Tribunal. **Article:** Red Mass.
- \*HIGGINS, GEORGE G., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Director, Social Action Department, National Catholic Welfare Conference, Washington, D.C.; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Haas, Francis Joseph.
- \*HIGGINS, MARTIN JOSEPH, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Professor of Byzantine History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Constantine VII Porphyrogenitus, Byzantine Emperor; Euthymius I, Patriarch of Constantinople; Evagrius Scholasticus; John III Scholasticus, Patriarch of Constantinople; John IV the Faster, Patriarch of Constantinople; Maurice, Byzantine Emperor; Michael Cerularius, Patriarch of Constantinople; Moechian Controversy; Nicephorus I, Patriarch of Constantinople, St.; Nicetas Stethatos; Nicholas I, Patriarch of Constantinople; Patriarchate, II: Ecumenical Patriarchate of Constantinople; Romanus I Lecapenus, Byzantine Emperor.
- \*HIGGINS, MICHAEL W., Associate Director and Chair, Department of Religious Studies, University of St. Jerome's College, University of Waterloo, Waterloo, Ontario. **Articles:** Canada, The Catholic Church in; Roy, Maurice.
- \*HIGGINS, MICHAEL W., Ph.D., Associate Professor of English and Religious Studies, Academic Dean, University of St. Jerome's College, University of Waterloo, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Léger, Paul-Emile.
- \*HIGGINS, THOMAS JOSEPH, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Ethics, Loyola College, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Deontologism; Good [part 2]; Morality.
- \*HILFERTY, MARY CECILIA, RSM, M.A., The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Arcosolum; Basilica; Egypt, Early Church in; Gaul, Early Church in; Ichthus; Justinianus, St.; Leo Thaumaturgus, St.; Manuel Calecas; Michael of Maleinos, St.; Nicetas Choniates.
- HILKERT, MARY CATHERINE, OP, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Hill, William Joseph; Preaching, III (Theology of).
- \*HILL, BENNETT DAVID, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Illinois, Urbana, Ill. **Articles:** Alphanus of Salerno, St.; Bertharius, St.; Charles of Villers, Bl.; Lorsch, Abbey of; Lull of Mainz, St.; Marius of Avenches, St.; Meinrad of Einsiedeln, St.; Merbot, Bl.; Oderisius, Bl.; Othmar, St.; Peter Pappacarbone, St.
- \*HILL, JEANNE, OP, Retreat Director, Benedictine Abbey, Pecos, N.M. **Article:** Healing, Christian.
- \*HILL, PAUL JAMES, MSC, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Dean of Studies, and Spiritual Prefect of Scholastics, Sacred Heart Seminary, Shelby, Ohio. **Article:** Limbo.
- \*HILL, THOMAS, OFM Cap, Executive Secretary Team, National Marriage Encounter, St. Paul, Minn. **Article:** Marriage Encounter.
- \*HILL, WILLIAM FRANCIS, SS, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Mary's Seminary and University, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Isaiah; Isaiah, Book of.
- \*HILL, WILLIAM JOSEPH, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., S.T.Praes., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Báñez and Bañezianism; Experience, Religious; History, Theology of; Perfection, Ontological; Simplicity of God; Unicity of God.
- \*HILL, WILLIAM JOSEPH, OP, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** God in Philosophy, 1. Place; God in Philosophy, 3. Nature; Thomism, Transcendental.
- \*HILL, WILLIAM JOSEPH, OP, Associate Professor of Systematic Theology, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Theology, History of.
- \*HILL, WILLIAM JOSEPH, OP, S.T.D., Emeritus Professor of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Trinity, Holy.
- \*HILLGARTH, JOCELYN NIGEL, Ph.D., Visiting Lecturer, University of Texas, Austin, Tex. **Articles:** Elvira, Council of; Julian of Toledo, St.; Priscillian; Priscillianism; Spain, 1. Early.
- \*HILPISCH, STEPHAN, OSB, Dr.Phil., Lecturer in Church History, monk of the Abbey of Maria Laach, near Koblenz, Germany; member of the Abbot Herwegen-Institute, Koblenz, Germany, of the Bavarian Benedictine Academy, and of the Historical Commission for Hessen and Waldeck. **Articles:** Benedict of Aniane, St.; Boniface, St.
- \*HINNEBUSCH, JOHN FREDERICK, OP, M.A., Professor of History and Assistant Librarian, Providence College, Providence, R.I. **Articles:** Bartholomew of Vicenza, Bl.; Bernard of Trille; Crockaert, Peter; Dominic of Flanders; John of Ragusa; John of Lichtenberg; Nicholas of Strassburg; Peter Martyr, St.; Peter of Bergamo; Peter Nigri (Schwarz); Quetif, Jacques; Robert Bacon; Robert of Orford (de Colletorto); Simon Hinton; Ulric of Strassburg; William of Tripoli.
- HINNEBUSCH, JOHN FREDERICK, OP, S.T.L., Ph.D., Director, Leonine Commission, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Leonine Commission.
- \*HINNEBUSCH, WILLIAM A., OP, S.T.Lr., Ph.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Pontifical Faculty of Theology of the Immaculate Conception, Domini-

- can House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Andrew Franchi, Bl.; Ascellino; Dominican Spirituality; Dominicans; Friends of God; Henry Suso, Bl.; Isnard of Chiampo, Bl.; John of Freiburg (Rumsik); O'Brien, William Vincent; O'Daniel, Victor Francis; Rosary; Spirituality of the Low Countries; Spirituality, Rhenish.
- \*HINRICHSSEN, CARL DERIVAUX, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Church History, Immaculate Conception Seminary, Darlington, N.J. **Articles:** Corrigan, Patrick; De Concilio, Januarius Vincent; Doane, George Hobart; Seton, Robert; Wigger, Winand Michael.
- \*HINTON, NORMAN D., Associate Professor of English, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Owl and the Nightingale, The; Pearl, The; Sawles Ward.
- \*HIRSCHBERGER, JOHANNES, Very Rev., Dr.Phil., Professor of the Catholic Philosophy of Religion, University of Frankfurt, Frankfurt am Main, Germany. **Articles:** Enlightenment, Philosophy of [part 2]; Hamann, Johann Georg; Jacobi, Friedrich Heinrich; Leibniz, Gottfried Wilhelm von; Monad.
- HITCHCOCK, JAMES, Ph.D. (Princeton), Professor of History, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Baroque, The; Benedict XV, Pope.
- \*HITTI, PHILIP K., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of Semitic Literature, Princeton University, Princeton, N.J. **Articles:** Babism; Dervishes; Druzes; Islamic Confraternities; Kindi, abu Yusuf Ya'qub ibn-Ishaq al-; Lebanon, The Catholic Church in; Mahdi, al-; Wahhabis.
- \*HITTINGER, F. RUSSELL, Ph.D., Warren Professor of Catholic Studies and Research Professor of Law, University of Tulsa, Tulsa, Oklahoma. **Article:** Solidarity.
- \*HOADE, EUGENE, OFM, D.D., B.C.L., Penitentiary in the Lateran Basilica, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** George, St.; Perpetua and Felicity, SS.; Priscilla, St.; Protus and Hyacinth, SS.; Pudens, Pudentiana, and Praxedes, SS.; Sabas, SS.; Sabina of Rome, St.; Sebastian, St.; Susanna, St. Vitus, Modestus, and Crescentia, SS.
- \*HOAGLAND, VICTOR, C.P., St. Michael Residence, Union City, New Jersey. **Article:** Damiel, The Martyrs of, BB.
- \*HOCKEY, STANLEY FREDERICK, OSB, monk of the Solesmes Congregation, B.A., Quarr Abbey, Ryde, Isle of Wight, England. **Article:** Waverley, Abbey of.
- HOEGERL, CARL, CSsR, M.A., Historian, Baltimore Province, Redemptorist Fathers, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Article:** Redemptorists.
- \*HOELLE, PHILIP CHARLES, SM, S.T.L., Ph.D.; Associate Professor of Theology, Director of the Marian Library, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio; Director of Chaminade Auxiliaries from North America (Cana Lay Missioners); Chairman of the Board, *Mary Today*. **Article:** Mother of God.
- \*HOFER, MAURICE ALOYSIUS, Rt. Rev., B.A., S.S.L., Professor of General Introduction to the Bible, Exegesis of the Old Testament, Biblical Hebrew, and Greek, Pontifical College Josephinum, Columbus, Ohio. **Articles:** Burial, I (in the Bible); Ossuaries.
- \*HOFFMAN, JOHN CHARLES, Ph.D., Th.D., Minister, United Church of Canada; Assistant Professor of Theology, University of Windsor; and Principal, Iona College, Windsor, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Pietism.
- \*HOFFMAN, LOUIS JOSEPH, SF, Superior, Holy Family Seminary, Silver Spring, Md. **Article:** Holy Family, Sons of the.
- \*HOFFMAN, RONAN RICHARD, OFMConv, M.A., S.T.L., D.Miss., Associate Professor of Missiology, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Propagation of the Faith, Congregation for the; Vendville, Jean.
- \*HOFFMANN, FRITZ L., Ph.D., Professor of Latin American History and Chairman of the Department of History, University of Colorado, Boulder, Colo. **Article:** Beltran, Luis.
- \*HOFINGER, JOHANNES, SJ, Associate Director in Charge of Adult Education, Archdiocese of New Orleans, New Orleans, La.; Member, East Asian Pastoral Institute, Manila, Philippines. **Article:** Jungmann, Josef Andreas.
- \*HOFSTETTER, SISTER ADRIAN MARIE, OP, M.S., Ph.D., Chairman of the Department of Biology, Siena College, Memphis, Tenn. **Articles:** Life, Origin of; Spontaneous Generation.
- \*HOGAN, JOHN P., Ph.D., Associate Director of the Peace Corps, former Director of Catholic Relief Services in Haiti. **Articles:** Haiti, The Catholic Church in; Puebla.
- HOGAN, JOHN P., Ph.D., Associate Director (retired) of International Operations, Peace Corps, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Liberation Theology, Latin America.
- \*HOGAN, MICHAEL PATRICK, OSA, M.A., M.Ed., Instructor, Senior Counselor, and Director of Public Relations, St. Rita High School, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Middleton, Thomas Cooke.
- \*HOGAN, PETER EDWARD, SSI, M.A., Certificate in Archival Administration, Archivist of the Josephite Fathers, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Conaty, Thomas James; Spalding, Martin John.
- \*HOGAN, WILLIAM FRANCIS, CSC, J.C.D., Chairman, Department of Theology, Stonehill College, North Easton, Mass. **Articles:** Aeterni Patris; Armenians, Decree for; Dum Acerbissimas; Quanta cura; Syllabus of Errors; Testem benevolentiae.
- \*HOGUE, ARTHUR REED, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Indiana University, Bloomington, Ind. **Articles:** Ely, Ancient See and Abbey of; Godfrey Giffard; Gray, William; Jocelin of Brakelond; William of Turbeville.
- \*HOHL, CLARENCE LEONARD, JR., Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Manhattanville College of the Sacred Heart, Purchase, N.Y. **Articles:** Agustin, Antonio; Albrecht of Brandenburg-Ansbach; Beatrice d'Este, Bl.; Celestines; Centuriators of Magdeburg; Flacius Illyricus, Matthias; Paul III, Pope; Annius, John (Nanni).
- \*HOLDEN, VINCENT FRANCIS, CSP, Ph.D., Archivist and Historian of the Paulist Fathers, Mount Paul, Oak Ridge, N.J. **Articles:** Baker, Francis Asbury; Deshon, George; Elliott, Walter; Hecker, Isaac Thomas; Wadhams, Edgar Philip.
- \*HOLL, ADOLF, Dr.Theol., Dr.Phil., Lecturer in the Science of Religion (*Religionswissenschaft*), Catholic Theological Faculty, University of Vienna, Austria. **Articles:** Otto, Rudolf; Wach, Joachim.
- \*HOLLAND, CAROLINE CELESTE, Ph.B., B.Mus., Translator for Findlay Galleries, Inc., and Personal Secretary to Head of the Galleries, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Porres, Martin de, St.
- HOLLAND, SHARON L., IHM, J.C.D., Office Head, Congregation for Institutes of Consecrated Life and Societies of Ap-

- ostolic Life; Professor of Canon Law, Regina Mundi Institute, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Secular Institutes.
- \*HOLLENBACH, SISTER MARY WILLIAM, SSND, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department, Notre Dame College, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Courage; Dogmatism; Illuminism; Sadness; Synderesis.
- \*HOLLIS, MAURICE CHRISTOPHER, B.A., free-lance journalist and author, Little Claveys, Mells, near Frome, Somerset, England. **Articles:** Knox, Ronald Arbuthnot; Noyes, Alfred.
- \*HOLLOHAN, JOHN JOSEPH, SJ, A.B., Ph.L., Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Article:** Stocklein, Joseph.
- \*HOLLOWAY, MAURICE REDMOND, SJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Rockhurst College, Kansas City, Mo. **Articles:** Agnosticism; Occasionalism.
- \*HOLMES, CATHERINE ELEANOR, M.A., Docteur de l'Université (Paris), York University, Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Labbe, Philippe; Pseume, Nicolas.
- \*HOLMES, WILLIAM CARL, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Music, Cornell University, Ithaca, N.Y. **Articles:** Biber, Heinrich Johann Franz von; Buxtehude, Dietrich; Campra, André; Hasse, Johann Adolph; Paisiello, Giovanni; Porpora, Nicolo Antonio; Praetorius, Michael; Rossi, Luigi; Scarlatti, Domenico; Scarlatti, Alessandro; Sponcini, Gasparo; Valentini, Pier Francesco.
- \*HOMLISH, JOHN STEPHEN, CM, B.A., Niagara University, Niagara University, N.Y. **Article:** Sacrifice, III (in Israel).
- \*HONSELMANN, KLEMENS, Dr.Theol., Director of the Archbishopal Academy Library and Professor of Ecclesiastical History and Patrology, Philosophisch-Theologische Akademie, Paderborn, Germany. **Article:** Martin, Konrad.
- \*HOOF, W. A. VISSER, Th.Dr., L.H.D., General Secretary, World Council of Churches, Geneva, Switzerland. **Article:** World Council of Churches.
- HOONHOUT, MICHAEL A., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Systematic Theology, Department of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** God, 1. In Revelation; God, 2. In Christian Tradition.
- HOPHAN, SISTER RONALDA, M.A., Executive Congregational Secretary, St. Rose Convent, La Crosse, Wis. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Congregation of the Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis of Perpetual Adoration (FSPA).
- \*HOPKINS, MARTIN K., OP, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., St Thomas Aquinas Priory, River Forest, Ill. **Article:** People of God.
- \*HOPKINS, MARTIN KEITH, OP, Ph.L., S.T.Lr., Professor of Theology and Scripture, St. Mary's College, Winona, Minn. **Articles:** Eschatologism; Manna; People of God.
- \*HOPKINS, VINCENT C., SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., formerly Editor, *Catholic Encyclopedia Supplements*, and Editorial Adviser to *Thought* (deceased April 3, 1964). **Articles:** Campbell, Thomas Joseph; Larkin, John; Thebaud, Augustus.
- \*HOPPE, LESLIE, OFM, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Old Testament, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago. **Article:** Biblical Archeology.
- \*HORGAN, MAURYA, Ph.D., The Scriptorium, Denver, Colo., Adjunct Faculty, The Iliff School of Theology, Denver, Colo. **Articles:** Colossians, Epistle to the; Deutero-Pauline Literature; Ephesians, Epistle to the.
- \*HORGAN, THADDEUS FRANCIS, SA, A.B., S.T.L., St. Paul's Friary, Graymoor, Garrison, N.Y. **Articles:** Amana Society; Christian Endeavor Society; Mercersburg Theology; Moravian Church; New Haven Theology; Polish National Catholic Church; Strachan, John; Sunday, William Ashley (Billy).
- \*HORVATH, PETER, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Economics, Marymount College, Tarrytown, N.Y. **Articles:** Caesarea Philippi; Tabor, Mount.
- \*HORVATH, TIBOR, SJ, Professor of Systematic Theology, Regis College, Toronto, Canada. **Article:** Preambles of Faith.
- \*HOSIE, STANLEY WILLIAM, SM, S.T.L., M.A., General House of Marist Fathers, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Colin, Jean Claude Marie, Ven.; Marist Sisters.
- \*HOSTE, ANSELM, OSB, monk of St. Peter's Abbey, Steenbrugge, Belgium. **Article:** Aelred (Ailred), St.
- \*HOTCHKIN, JOHN F., Director, Bishops' Committee for Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs, National Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Faith and Order Commission; Secretariat for Non-Believers; Secretariat for Non-Christians.
- \*HOTCHKIN, JOHN F., S.T.D., Director, Committee for Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs, National Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ecumenical Dialogues.
- \*HOTCHKIN, JOHN F., S.T.D., Executive Director, Secretariat for Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs, National Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ecumenical Directory.
- \*HOUE, ROLAND, Professor, Faculté de Philosophies, University of Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Deduction; Induction.
- \*HOURLIN, GEORGES FRÉDÉRIC, Licencié en Droit, Diplôme supérieur d'Économie Politique, Diplôme supérieur de Droit Public, Directeur, *La Vie Catholique Illustrée*, and Director, *Informations Catholiques Internationales*, *Telerama*, *Croissance des Jeunes Nations*, and *Cri*, Paris, France. **Articles:** Bailly, Vincent de Paul; Bernadot, Marie Vincent.
- \*HOVDA, ROBERT W., Editorial Director, The Liturgical Conference, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Liturgical Conference.
- HOVEY, MICHAEL W., M.A., Coordinator, Peace and Justice Education, Iona College, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Article:** Conscientious Objection.
- \*HOVEY, WALTER READ, M.A., Henry Clay Frick Fine Arts Professor, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Carolingian Art.
- \*HOWARD, BRICE JOHN, OSB, M.A., Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. John's University, Collegeville, Minn. **Article:** Kevenhoerster, John Bernard.
- \*HOWELL, CLIFFORD WALTER, SJ, M.Sc., A.R.C.Sc., D.I.C., writer, preacher, and lecturer on liturgy, Harborne, Birmingham, England. **Articles:** Burse; Chalice, Paten, and Veil; Ciborium; Dix, Gregory; Gosling, Samuel; Liturgical Vessels; Monstrance; Pyx.
- \*HOYT, ROBERT STUART, Ph.D., Professor of Medieval History, University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, Minn. **Articles:** Chartulary; Hereford, Ancient See of; Hertford, Council of; Roger de Pont l'Éveque; Thomas of Cantelupe, St.; Thomas of Bayeux; Worcester, Ancient See of.

- \*HOYT, WILLIAM DANA, JR., Ph.D., engaged in editing the John Carroll Papers, Rockport, Mass. **Article:** Cambridge Platform.
- \*HRUBY, KURT, Chargé de cours (Rabbinic Hebrew), Institut Catholique, Paris, France; Maître de Conférences and Professor, Institut Supérieur de Liturgie; and Director, Études du Centre d'Études des Cahiers Sioniens, Paris, France. **Articles:** Falashas; Jews, Post-Biblical History of the; Khazars; Sa'adia ben Joseph, Gaon; Zohar.
- \*HUBBARD, ANNE M., MMM, Regional Superior, Medical Missionaries of Mary, Bronx, N.Y. **Article:** Martin, Mother Mary.
- \*HUCHET, JOSEPH AUGUSTE MARIE, M.A.L., Sanatorium des Missions Africaines, La Croix Valmer (Var), France. **Article:** Ivory Coast, The Catholic Church in.
- \*HUCK, GABE, M.A., Director, Liturgy Training Publications, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Hovda, Robert.
- \*HUCK, GABRIEL DONALD, OSB, B.A., St. John Vianney Seminary, Mt. Michael Abbey, Elkhorn, Nebr. **Article:** Flowers, Symbolism of.
- \*HUCKE, HELMUT, Dr.Phil., Assistant, Musikwissenschaftliches Institut, University of Frankfurt, Frankfurt am Main, Germany. **Articles:** Creed in Eucharistic Liturgy; Pergolesi, Giovanni Battista; Sanctus; Schola Cantorum.
- HUEBSCH, BILL, MTS, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** New Ulm, Diocese of.
- \*HUELLER, SISTER M. MAURELIA, OSF, M.M., Associate Professor of Music, Alverno College, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Hymns and Hymnals, I: Historical Developments.
- HUELS, JOHN M., OSM, J.C.D., M.A., M.Div., Professor of Canon Law, Saint Paul University, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Liturgical Laws, Authority of; Religious, Exemption of.
- \*HUESMAN, JOHN EDWARD, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., S.S.L., Professor of Old Testament and Hebrew, Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Exodus, Book of; Hammurabi (Hammurapi), King of Babylon; Hittites.
- \*HUG, JAMES E., SJ, Ph.D., Executive Director, Center of Concern, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Land, Phillip S.
- \*HUG, PACIFIC LAWRENCE, OFM, Ph.D., Lect.Gen., Chairman, Department of Philosophy and Psychology, Quincy College, Quincy, Ill. **Articles:** Angilramnus of Metz; Athanasius of Naples, St.; Bartholomew of Simeri, St.; Burchard of Wurzburg, St.; Catherine of Genoa, St.; Dilthey, Wilhelm; History, Theology of; Holy Spirit, Order of the; John Vicentius, St.; Spengler, Oswald.
- \*HUGHES, GERALD P., Executive Director, Cursillo Movement, National Center, Dallas, Tex. **Article:** Cursillo Movement.
- \*HUGHES, GERARD J., SJ, M.A., Ph.D., Head of the Department of Philosophy, Heythrop College, University of London. **Article:** Copleston, Frederick C.
- HUGHES, JOHN J., Dr.theol., Peritus, Archdiocese of St. Louis, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Pius XI, Pope.
- \*HUGHES, KATHLEEN, RSCJ, Ph.D., Vice President and Academic Dean, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Catholic Theological Union (Chicago); Diekmann, Godfrey.
- \*HUGHES, PAUL L., Ph.D., Professor of European History, De Paul University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Peasants' War (1524–25); Philip of Hesse; Spalatin, Georg.
- \*HUGHES, WALTER DOMINIC, OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.D., M.A., Professor, Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies, Toronto, Canada; Professor, St. Michael's College, Graduate Theological Division, Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** John of St. Thomas; Lemos, Tomas de; Lying; Mental Reservation; Nacchianti, Giacomo (Naclantus); Pegues, Thomas; Truthfulness (Veracity).
- \*HUGLO, MICHEL RENÉ, Chargé de Recherche, Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique (Section Linguistique), Paris, France. **Articles:** Communion Antiphon; Gradual; O Antiphons; Te Deum; Tract.
- \*HUMBERT, ALPHONSE, CSSR, Sant' Alfonso, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Docetism.
- \*HUNGER, HERBERT, Dr.Phil., Professor of Byzantine Studies, University of Vienna, Austria. **Article:** Paleography, Greek.
- \*HUNGERMAN, SISTER MARIE GABRIEL, IHM, Ph.D., Head of the Department of Philosophy, Marygrove College, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Eudaemonism.
- \*HUNNEFELD, FREDERICK JOSEPH, CPPS, S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, St. Charles Seminary, Carthagen, Ohio. **Article:** Deliberation and Morality.
- \*HUNT, IGNATIUS JOSEPH, OSB, S.T.D., S.S.B., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Conception Seminary, Conception, Mo. **Articles:** Eden, Garden of; Original Sin [part 1]; Paradise; Serpent (as Symbol); Tree of Knowledge.
- \*HUNT, MARK JARLATH, FSCH, M.A. in Rel. Ed., Professor of Theology and Chairman of the Department, Iona College, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Articles:** Evangelist; Magic (in the Bible); Red Sea.
- \*HUNTER, DANIEL HONORIUS, OP, M.A., S.T.Lr., Professor of Theology and Homiletics, Mt. St. Bernard Seminary, and Aquinas Institute School of Theology, Dubuque, Iowa; Director, Theological Institute, St. Xavier College, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Barlaam of Calabria; Blastares, Matthew; Cabasilas, Nilus; Cabasilas, Nicolas; Callistus II Xanthopulus, Patriarch of Constantinople; Gregorius Akindynos; Palamas, Gregory.
- HURKES, CHARLES F., OMI, M.A., Director, Communications Office, Missionary Oblates of Mary Immaculate, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Oblates of Mary Immaculate.
- \*HURLEY, JOSEPH MICHAEL, SJ, B.A., Editor, *Timire an Chroí Naofa* (Irish organ of the Apostleship of Prayer), Belvedere College, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** Dowdall, George; O'Donnell, Hugh Roe; O'Hurley, Dermot, Bl.
- \*HURLEY, JOSEPH P., Most R., D.D., Bishop of the Diocese of St. Augustine, Fla. **Article:** Lopez de Mendoza Grajales, Francisco.
- \*HURLEY, MARK J., Rt. Rev., Ph.D., J.C.B., Chancellor, Diocese of Stockton, Calif.; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Gallagher, Hugh Patrick; Rioridan, Patrick William.
- \*HURLEY, SISTER MARY RITA, OP, Yakima, Wash. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of St Thomas Aquinas (Tacoma, Wash).
- \*HURLEY, PHILIP STEPHEN, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Assistant Professor of Theology, Fordham College, New York, N.Y. **Article:** LaFarge [John (1880–1963)].
- \*HURST, HENRY DAVID, OSB, M.A., Teacher of Classics, Portsmouth Priory School, Portsmouth, R.I. **Article:** Compunction.
- \*HUSSEY, JOAN M., Professor, Royal Holloway College, Englefield Green, Sur-

- rey, England. **Articles:** Constantine III, Leichudes, Patriarch of Constantinople; Symeon the New Theologian, Monk of the Studion; Theodosius I Boradiotes, Patriarch of Constantinople.
- \*HUYGHEBAERT, NICHOLAS, OSB, Licencié en philosophie et lettres, Centre National (belge) de Recherches d'histoire religieuse, Brussels, Belgium. **Articles:** Affligem, Abbey of; Beauduin, Lambert; Callewaert, Camille; Capelle, Bernard; Cassander, George; Egmond (Egmont), Abbey of; Leroquais, Victor Martial; Puniet de Parry, Pierre de; Saint-Andre-lez-Bruges, Abbey of; Van Caloen, Gerard.
- \*HYMAN, ARTHUR, Rabbi, Ph.D., M.H.L., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Yeshiva University, New York, N.Y.; Chairman, Executive Committee, Conference on Jewish Philosophy; Member of the Editorial Board, *Judaism Magazine*. **Article:** Jewish Philosophy.
- \*HYNES, RICHARD P., President, National Federation of Priests' Councils, Chicago. **Article:** Presbyteral Councils.
- \*HYODO, MASANOSUKE, B.A., Professor at Kanto Gakuin Junior College and Lecturer at Kanto Gakuin University, Yokohama, Japan. **Article:** Shimazaki, Toson.
- \*HYRTEK, SISTER MARY THEOPHANE, OSF, F.A.G.O., Ph.D., Director, Department of Music, Alverno College, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Cavazzoni, Girolamo; Merulo, Claudio.
- \*IMBERT, JEAN, Diplôme de l'École des Hautes Études, Professor, Faculty of Law, University of Paris, France. **Article:** Palace Schools.
- INWOOD, PAUL, Head, Department for Liturgical Formation and Diocesan Director of Music, Roman Catholic Diocese of Portsmouth, England. **Article:** Universa Laus.
- \*IONE, JEAN [O'REILLY], New York, N.Y. **Article:** Little Sisters of the Assumption.
- \*IPARRAGUIRRE, I IGNACIO, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Eccl.Hist.D., Member, Institutum Historicum, and Professor of Spiritual Theology, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Alvarez, Baltasar; Alvarez de Paz, Diego; Bobadilla, Nicolas Alfonso de; La Puente, Luis de, Ven.; Rodriguez, Alfonso.
- \*IRANYI, LADISLAUS ANTHONY, SP, Ph.D., S.T.D., Superior, Washington House of Studies, Washington, D.C.; Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Mt. St. Mary's Seminary, Emmitsburg, Md. **Articles:** Baruch, Book of; Baruch; Jeremiah, Letter of; Joseph Calasancius, St.; Pirrotti, Pompilius, St.
- IRWIN, KEVIN W., M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Liturgical and Sacramental Theology, Department of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Sacramental Theology.
- \*IRWIN, MARY ELIZABETH, Editor, *National Catholic Educational Bulletin* of the National Catholic Educational Association, Washington, D.C. **Article:** National Catholic Educational Association.
- \*ISERLOH, E ERWIN, Dr.Theol., Diploma, Vatican School of Palaeography, Professor of Medieval and Modern Church History, Theologische Fakultät, Trier, Germany. **Articles:** Nausea, Friedrich (Grau); Paulus, Nikolaus; Wimpina, Konrad Koch.
- \*ISWOLSKY, H HELENE, B.A., Assistant Professor and Chairman of the Department of Russian Language and Literature, Seton Hill College, Greensburg, Pa. **Article:** Dostoevskii, Fedor Mikhailovich.
- IVORY, MSGR. THOMAS PETER, S.T.D., Pastor, Church of the Presentation, Upper Saddle River, N.J. **Article:** Newark, Archdiocese of.
- \*IWELE, GODÉ, OMI, S.T.L., D.E.S., African Institute of Mission Studies, Kinshasha, Zaire. **Articles:** Congo, Democratic Republic of (Kinshasa), The Catholic Church in; Missal for the Dioceses of Zaire.
- \*JACOB, ERNEST FRASER, D.Phil., D.Litt.(hon.), Fellow and Librarian of All Souls College, Emeritus Chichele Professor of Modern History, University of Oxford, England. **Articles:** Brouns, Thomas; Bubwith, Nicholas; Pecoock, Reginald; Stafford, John; Walsingham, Thomas.
- \*JACOBSEN, JEROME VINCENT, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of History, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill.; Editor, *Mid-America* (Chicago). **Article:** Garraghan, Gilbert Joseph.
- JACOBSON, PAUL A., Ph. D., Director of Advancement, The Holton-Arms School, Bethesda, Md. **Article:** Amalarius; Liturgical History, II: Medieval.
- \*JACOPIN, ARMAND JOHN, M.A., Assistant Professor of Art, College of Notre Dame of Maryland, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Ravenna [Art of].
- \*JADAA, JOHN, Very Rev., B.S., S.T.L., Rector, St. Basil's Seminary, Methuen, Mass. **Article:** Maximos III Mazlum.
- \*JADIN, LOUIS, Very Rev., Canon, Docteur en philosophie (History), S.T.D., Professor and Maître de conférence, Universities of Louvain, Belgium, and Lovanium, Léopoldville, Republic of the Congo, Africa. **Article:** Congo, Democratic Republic of (Kinshasa), The Catholic Church in.
- \*JAKOBSSON, MARTEINN PËTUR, SMM, Apostolic Vicariate of Iceland, engaged in the study of Old Icelandic-Norse history and literature, Iceland. **Article:** Iceland, The Catholic Church in.
- \*JALABERT, HENRI, SJ, Licence ès lettres (Histoire et Géographie), Professor, Institut de Lettres Orientales, Université Saint-Joseph, Beirut, Lebanon. **Article:** Damascus, Martyrs of.
- \*JAMES, JAMES THOMAS LAWRENCE, B.A., L.Th., S.T.B., Anglican Chaplain and Lecturer in Theology, University of Windsor, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Underhill, Evelyn.
- \*JAMES, SISTER MARY CATHERINE ANN, OSF, B.S. in N.E., Medical Record Librarian, St. Francis Hospital, Peoria, Ill. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis (OSF).
- JAMESON, R., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Bernardine Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis (OSF).
- \*JAMME, ALBERT JOSEPH, WF, S.T.D., D.Or., S.S.L., Research Professor in South Arabic Studies, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Arabia, 4. Paganism in South Arabia; Arabia, 2. Arabia in the Bible; Bahrain, The Catholic Church in; Kuwait, The Catholic Church in; Oman, The Catholic Church in; Saba (Sheba); Yemen, The Catholic Church in.
- \*JAN, JEAN-MARIE, Most Rev., S.T.D., Ph.D., formerly Bishop of Cap Haitien, Haiti, and Titular Bishop of Edistiana. **Article:** Kersuzan, Francois Marie.
- \*JANOTA, SISTER MARY ILLUMINATA, OSF, M.A., Associate Professor of English, Marillac College, Normandy,

- Mo.; Directress of Studies, Franciscan Sisters of Our Lady of Perpetual Help, Ferguson, Mo.; Moderator, *Marillac Magazine*. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Our Lady of Perpetual Help (OSF).
- \*JANSSEN, PETER WILHELMUS; OCarm, Ph.D., Titus-Brandsmacollege, Dordrecht, Netherlands. **Articles:** John of Saint-Samson; Touraine Reform.
- \*JANTO, STEPHEN ANTHONY, OFM, Ph.D., Professor of History, Siena College, Loudonville, N.Y. **Article:** Oriol, Joseph, St.
- \*JARLOT, GEORGES M., SJ, Professor, Institute of Social Sciences, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Bureau, Paul.
- \*JARRY, EUGÈNE, Very Rev., Canon, Licencié ès lettres, Professor, Faculté des Lettres, and Faculté de Théologie, Institut Catholique, Paris, France; Editor, *Histoire de l'Église* (Fliche-Martin). **Articles:** Aix, Archdiocese of; Albi, Archdiocese of; Avignon; Cambrai, Archdiocese of; Daniel-Rops, Henri; Marseilles; Martin, Victor; Mourret, Fernand; Paris, Institut Catholique de; Reims; Saint-Gilles; States of the Church [part 2]; Tours, Archdiocese of; Zouaves, Papal.
- JASKEL, SISTER MARY, OSF, M.Ed., Congregation Archivist, Sisters of St. Francis of the Providence of God, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Providence of God (OSF).
- \*JASKIEVICZ, WALTER CHARLES, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Slavic Languages and Linguistics, Director, Institute of Contemporary Russian Studies, and Electronic Learning Laboratory, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Catherine II (the Great), Empress of Russia; Peter I (the Great), Emperor of Russia.
- \*JEDIN, HUBERT, Dr. Theol. (h.c.), Dr. Phil. (h.c.), Professor of Church History, University of Bonn, Germany; Editor, *Handbuch der Kirchengeschichte; Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Historiography, Ecclesiastical; Seripando, Girolamo; Trent, Council of.
- JEFFREYS, ELIZABETH M., M.A. (Cantab.), B.Litt. (Oxon.), Bywater and Sotheby Professor of Byzantine and Modern Greek Language and Literature, University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom. **Article:** Byzantine Literature.
- \*JEGEN, SISTER MARY EVELYN, SND, A.B., Southwark, London, England. **Articles:** Catechesis, II (Medieval); Catechesis, III (Reformation).
- \*JELLY, FREDERICK M., OP, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Mariology; Mary, Redemptoris Mater; Secularity.
- \*JELLY, FREDERICK M., OP, Academic Dean, School of Theology, Pontifical College, Josephinum, Worthington, Ohio. **Articles:** Mary, Blessed Virgin, II (in Theology) [Mary and the Church] Virgin Birth.
- \*JENSEN, JOSEPH B., OSB, S.S.L., S.T.D., Executive Secretary, Catholic Biblical Association; Associate Professor, Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ahern, Barnabas Mary; Prophetism (in the Bible); Skehan, Patrick.
- JENSEN, JOSEPH B., OSB, S.S.L., S.T.D., Executive Secretary, Catholic Biblical Association; Associate Professor, Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Diabolical Possession (in the Bible); Redemption (in the Bible); Revelation, Concept of (in the Bible); Son of Man; Tradition (in the Bible).
- JENSEN, JOSEPH E., Ph.D. Cand., School of Religious Studies, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Flood; Noah.
- \*JENSEN, JOSEPH N., OSB, Professor, St. Anselm's Abbey, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Cummins, Patrick.
- \*JOANNOU, PÉRICLÈS-PETROS, Dr.Phil. (Munich), Licencié ès lettres (Sorbonne), Professor of Classical Philology and Byzantine Studies, University of Munich, Germany. **Articles:** Ambarach, Peter (Mubarach, Benedictus); Ancyra; Anthony, Patriarchs of Constantinople (I-IV); Atticus of Constantinople, St.; Chorbishop; Cydones, Prochorus; Cydones, Demetrius; Germanus II, Patriarch of Constantinople; Schwartz, Eduard; Sirmium; Synods, Early Church.
- \*JOHANN, ROBERT OLIVER, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.L., Associate Professor of Philosophy, College of Philosophy and Letters, Fordham University (Shrub Oak), N.Y.; Adjunct Professor of Christian Ethics, Department of Theology, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Love.
- \*JOHN, ERIC, M.A., University Lecturer in History, University of Manchester, England. **Articles:** Aelfryth of Crowland, St.; Bath, Abbey of; Bega (Bee), St.; Birinus, St.; Cuthburga, St.; Domesday Book; Fountains Abbey; Honorius of Canterbury, St.; Ine, King of Wessex; Magna Carta; Saint Augustine, Abbey of; Tatwine of Canterbury, St.; Withburga (Witburh), St.
- JOHN, JAMES J., D.M.S., Professor of Paleography and Medieval History Emeritus, Cornell University, Ithaca, N.Y. **Article:** Paleography, Latin.
- \*JOHN, JAMES JOSEPH, D.M.S., University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis. **Articles:** Dodo of Asch, Bl.; Isfried, St.
- \*JOHNSON, EARL JAMES, OSB, S.T.D., University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Ashes, Liturgical Use of; Easter and its Cycle.
- JOHNSON, ELIZABETH A., CSJ, Ph.D., Distinguished Professor of Theology, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Mary (in Catholic-Protestant Dialogue).
- \*JOHNSON, JAMES ROSSER, Ph.D., Associate Curator of Education, The Cleveland Museum of Art, Cleveland, Ohio. **Articles:** Chartres [Cathedral]; Tree of Jesse.
- \*JOHNSON, JOHN G., M.A., J.C.L., Diocese of Columbus, Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** Legates, Papal.
- JOHNSON, JOSEPH, B.A., S.T.L., S.T.D.(candidate), diocesan priest of the Archdiocese of Saint Paul and Minneapolis. **Article:** Rome.
- \*JOHNSON, LAWRENCE, Executive Director, Office for Divine Worship, Diocese of Wilmington, Wilmington, Del. **Article:** Blessings, Liturgical.
- \*JOHNSON, MARK F., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Moral Theology, Methodology of; Thomas Aquinas, St. [part 1]; Thomas Aquinas, St. [part 2].
- \*JOHNSON, PETER LEO, Rt. Rev., S.T.D., Litt. D., Professor of History, St. Francis Seminary, Milwaukee, Wis.; Editor, *Salesianum*. **Articles:** Abbelen, Peter; Henni, John Martin; Kundig, Martin; Messmer, Sebastian Gebhard; Milwaukee, Archdiocese of; Salzmann, Joseph; Wisconsin, Catholic Church in.
- JOHNSON, TIMOTHY JOHN, S.T.D., Chairman, Department of Liberal Studies,

- Flagler College, St. Augustine, Fla. **Article:** Franciscan Theological Tradition.
- \*JOHNSTON, FRANCIS RAYMUND, M.A., Dip.Ed., A.R.Hist. S., Head of Arts Department, St. Patrick Lee School, Eccles, Manchester, England. **Article:** Athelney, Abbey of; Crowland, Abbey of; Gloucester, Abbey of; Hyde, Abbey of; Malvern, Abbey of; Norwich, Ancient See of; Ramsey, Abbey of; Syon, Abbey of; Thorney, Abbey of; Waltham, Monastery of; Wenlock, Abbey of.
- \*JOHNSTONE, BRIAN V., CSSR, S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Accademia Alfonsiana, Rome. **Article:** Häring, Bernard.
- \*JOLIVET, REGIS VICTOR, Rt. Rev., Docteur en Philosophie, Docteur ès lettres, Docteur honoris causa (Louvain), Doyen honoraire and Professor, Faculté de philosophie de l'Université Catholique de Lyon, France. **Articles:** Cousin, Victor; Evil; Gratry, Auguste Joseph Alphonse; Olle-Laprune, Leon.
- \*JOLLEY, JOHN FRANKLIN, University of Nebraska, Lincoln, Nebr. **Articles:** Fillastre, Guillaume; Gonfalonieri; Hallum, Robert.
- \*JONES, ARTHUR, Editor and Publisher, *National Catholic Reporter*, Kansas City, Mo. **Article:** Thorman, Donald Joseph.
- JONES, CHARLES B., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Animism; Bodhisattva; Buddhism; Chinese Philosophy; Dharma; Hinayana; Mahayana.
- JONES, LYNN, Ph.D., Mellon Fellow in Art History, Cornell University, Ithaca, N.Y. **Articles:** Byzantine Art; Hagia Sophia; Icon; Mosaics; Ravenna [Art of].
- \*JONES, WILLIAM HUBERT, Very Rev., Ph.D., Superintendent of Schools, Archdiocese of Denver, Colo. **Article:** Machebeuf, Joseph Projectus.
- \*JONSEN, ALBERT RUPERT, SJ, M.A., S.T.M., Yale University, New Haven, Conn. **Article:** Faith, 2. Patristic Tradition and Teaching of the Church.
- JORDAN, PATRICK, Managing Editor, *Commonweal*, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Commonweal; Skillin, Edward Simon.
- JOSEPH, M. VINCENTIA, SFCC, DSW, Professor Emeritus, The National Catholic School of Social Service, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Sisters for Christian Community.
- \*JOYCE, EDWARD JOHN, CPPS, A.B., Assistant Professor of Theology, St. Joseph's College, Collegeville, Ind. **Articles:** Innocents, Holy; Magi.
- \*JOYCE, THOMAS JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Article:** Brou, Alexandre.
- \*JOYCE, THOMAS PATRICK, CMF, Hist.Eccl.D., Assistant Editor for *Modern Church History*, New *Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Claretian House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Benigni, Umberto; Bichler des Ages, Jeanne Elisabeth, St.; Chalmers, Thomas; Claret, Anthony Mary, St.; Claretians; Fournet, Andre Hubert, St.; Ghebremichael, Bl.; Iran, The Catholic Church in; Jacobis, Giustino de, St.; Mazzarello, Maria Domenica, St.; Soubiran, Marie Therese de, Bl.; Walsh, William Joseph.
- JUDD, STEPHEN P., MM, Ph.D., Director of Campus Ministry Program, Puno, Peru. **Article:** Mission in Postcolonial Latin America.
- \*JUDGE, SISTER MAURA, CSJ, Ph.D., Teacher of Scripture and Theology, St. Joseph College, Orange, Calif. **Article:** Passion of Christ, I (in the Bible).
- \*JUHASZ, WILLIAM PATRICK, Ph.D., Lecturer in Hungarian Literature and Cultural History, Columbia University, New York, N.Y.; Plan Adviser, Free Europe Committee and International Advisory Council, N.Y. **Article:** Hungary, The Catholic Church in.
- \*JUNCO, ALFONSO, formerly active in the business world, now engaged in writing and journalism, Mexico City, Mexico. **Articles:** San Juan, Catarina de; Silva, Atenogenes.
- \*JUNGMANN, JOSEPH ANDREAS, SJ, Dr.Theol., Professor Emeritus of History of Liturgy, University of Innsbruck, Austria. **Article:** Baptism, Sacrament of.
- \*JURGENS, WILLIAM ANTHONY, Eccl.Hist.D., Professor of History and Patrology and Instructor in Sacred Music, St. Mary Seminary, Cleveland, Ohio; Instructor in Sacred and Profane Music, Borromeo Seminary, Wickliffe, Ohio; Diocesan Director of Sacred Music and Chairman of the Diocesan Commission for Sacred Music. **Articles:** Amator, SS.; Auctor of Metz, St.; Auraeus, St.; Evergislus, St.; Ingenuin, St.; Isaac of Monte Luco, St.; John Bonus of Milan, St.; Livarius of Metz, St.; Magnericus of Trier, St.; Schrems, Joseph; Ursicinus of Ravenna, St.
- \*JÜSSEN, KLAUDIUS, Dr.Theol., Professor of Theology, University of Freiburg im Breisgau, Germany. **Article:** Diekamp, Franz.
- \*KAEGI, WALTER EMIL, JR., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Byzantine and Roman History, University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Heraclius, Byzantine Emperor; Severian of Gabala; Theodore of Sykeon, St.; Theodore Lector; Theodosius of Palestine, St.; Theodosius, Monophysite Patriarch of Alexandria; Timotheus I, Patriarch of Constantinople; Wilpert, Joseph.
- KAEGI, WALTER EMIL, JR., Ph.D. Professor of History, Permanent Voting Member, the Oriental Institute, University of Chicago. **Articles:** Byzantine Civilization; Byzantine Empire.
- \*KAFTANDJIAN, JOSEPH, Ph.D., S.T.D., Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Armenian Christianity, I: Armenian Apostolic Church; Armenian Christianity, II: Armenian Catholic Church.
- \*KAISER, EDWIN GEORGE, CPPS, S.T.D., St. Joseph's College, Rensselaer, Ind. **Articles:** Perichoresis, Christological; Precious Blood, II (Theology of).
- \*KAISER, OTTO, Dr.Theol., Professor of Old Testament, University of Marburg, Marburg-Lahn, Germany. **Article:** Bousset, Wilhelm.
- KAISING, MOST REVEREND JOHN J., DD, Auxiliary Bishop and Vicar for Priests, Archdiocese for the Military Services USA, Washington, D.C.; Deeper Team Priest, World Wide Marriage Encounter. **Articles:** Marriage Encounter; Worldwide Marriage Encounter.
- \*KANE, SISTER MARGUERITE CATHERINE, DW, M.S., Assistant Principal, Maryhaven School for Exceptional Children, Port Jefferson, Long Island, N.Y. **Article:** Wisdom, Daughters of.
- \*KANE, THOMAS CORNELIUS, OP, S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Associate Editor, *Thomist*. **Articles:** Curiosity; Fortitude, Virtue of; Studiousness, Virtue of; Suicide.



- \*KANE, WILLIAM HUMBERT, OP, Ph.D., S.T.M., Professor of Philosophy, St. Rose Priory, Dubuque, Iowa. **Articles:** Aporia; Criterion (Criteriology); Element; Immateriality; Motion, First Cause of; Necessity; Part; Principle; Whole.
- \*KAPSNER, OLIVER LEONARD, OSB, Ph.L., S.T.B., L.H.D., St. John's Abbey, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Blarer; Bova, St.; Domnolus of Le Mans, St.; Faro of Meaux, St.; Fridolin of Sackingen, St.; Germerius, St.; Godo, St.; Hohenbaum van der Meer, Moritz; Jonatus, St.; Leobard, SS.; Mezger; Wenailus, St.; Wendelin, St.; Wimmer, Boniface.
- \*KARDONG, TERENCE GERALD, OSB, B.A., High School Latin Instructor, Assumption Abbey, Richardton, N.Dak. **Article:** Bethel.
- \*KARDOS, SYLVESTER MARY, OFMConv, Lector of Moral and Spiritual Theology, St. Anthony-on-Hudson, Rensselaer, N.Y. **Articles:** Arcanum; Casti Connubii.
- KASHUBA, MARY HELEN, SSJ, D.M.L., Professor of French and Russian, Chestnut Hill College, Philadelphia Pa. **Articles:** Fontbonne, Mother Saint John; St. Joseph, Sisters of.
- KASLYN, ROBERT J., SJ, J.C.D., Associate Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Exemption, History of; Governance, Power of; Office, Ecclesiastical [part 2]; Rules of Law (Regulae iuris).
- \*KATTSOFF, LOUIS O., Ph.D., Professor of Mathematics and Logic, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Measurement [Mathematical Aspects].
- KAUFFMAN, CHRISTOPHER J., Ph.D., Catholic Daughters of the Americas Professor of American Church History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Barry, Colman; Knights of Columbus; Mari-anists.
- \*KAVANAUGH, JOSEPH WILLIAM, Pastor, Transfiguration Church, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Master of Ceremonies.
- \*KAVANAUGH, KIERAN, OCD, S.T.L., Professor of Spiritual Theology, College of Our Lady of Mt. Carmel, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Abandonment, Spiritual; Aridity, Spiritual; Dark Night of the Soul; John of the Cross, St.; Purification, Spiritual; Self-Abandonment, Spiritual; Spirituality, Christian (History of).
- \*KAY, HUGH, Jesuit Information Officer, London, England. **Articles:** Corbishley, Thomas; D'Arcy, Martin Cyril.
- \*KAY, RICHARD LORIN, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Kentucky, Lexington, Ky. **Articles:** Adalbert of Bremen; Bonizo of Sutri; Langres, Councils of; Lomers, Council of; Melfi, Councils of; Quiercy (Quierzy), Councils of; Sutri, Councils of; Toul, Councils of; Valence, Councils of; Worms, Concordat of; Worms, Council of.
- \*KEALEY, EDWARD J., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History and Adviser for Graduate Studies, College of the Holy Cross, Worcester, Mass. **Articles:** Alphege of Canterbury, St.; Bertrand of Comminges, St.; Constabilis, St.; Gaucherius, St.; Gervin of Oudenburg, St.; Giraldus of Salles, Bl.; Girard of Angers, St.; Godfrey of Amiens, St.; John of Chatillon, St.; John of Matera, St.; Roger of Salisbury; Vitalis of Savigny, St.; William of Norwich, St.; Wulphilda, St.
- \*KEALY, THOMAS M., J.C.D., Rt. Rev., Vicar-General, Diocese of Lincoln, Nebr. **Article:** Dowry.
- \*KEARNEY, JAMES EDWARD, Most Rev., S.T.B., J.C.B., LL.D., Bishop of Rochester, N.Y. **Article:** Hunt, Duane Garrison.
- \*KEARNEY, PETER JOSEPH, B.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Teacher of Religion and English and Guidance Counselor, Our Lady of Lourdes High School, Poughkeepsie, N.Y. **Articles:** Altar, 2. In the Bible; Shechem.
- \*KEATING, JOHN RAYMOND, SJ, Ph.L., M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Pontifical Biblical Institute, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Prat, Ferdinand.
- \*KEATING, JOHN RICHARD, B.A., S.T.L., J.C.D., Assistant Chancellor, Archdiocese of Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Administrator, Apostolic.
- \*KEATING, TIMOTHY PETER, Founder and first President, National Catholic Pharmacists Guild of the U.S.; Editor, *National Catholic Pharmacists Guide Newsletter*, New Bedford, Mass. **Article:** National Catholic Pharmacists Guild of the U.S.
- \*KECKEISSEN, SISTER MARY GERTRUDE, SC, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Psychology, College of Mount St. Vincent, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Ebbinghaus, Hermann.
- KEEFE, JEFFREY, O.F.M.Conv., Ph.D., S.T.L. Province psychologist, Friars Minor Conventual; Consultant to several dioceses and religious orders. **Article:** Homosexuality.
- KEEGAN, TERENCE J., OP, S.T.D., Professor, Department of Theology and Executive Vice President, Providence College, Providence, RI. **Article:** Collins, Thomas Aquinas.
- \*KEENE, MICHAEL J., OSB, J.C.D., Huaroz, Peru. **Article:** Ordinaries, Ecclesiastical.
- \*KEEVEN, SISTER MARY MAURICE, OSF, M.A., Principal, Transfiguration School, Wauconda, Ill. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters, Daughters of the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary (OSF).
- \*KEKUMANO, CHARLES ALVIN, Very Rev., J.C.D., Chancellor-Secretary, Diocese of Honolulu, Hawaii. **Article:** Archives, Ecclesiastical.
- \*KELLEHER, DENNIS P., CSSR, B&A., S.T.L., Teacher, Holy Redeemer College, Oakland, Calif. **Articles:** Autun; Chi-Rho; Dionysius of Corinth, St.; Genevieve, St.; Germain, St.
- \*KELLEHER, JEREMIAH T., OP, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Bauny, Etienne; Becanus, Martin; Binet, Etienne; Bourgoing, Francois.
- \*KELLEHER, MARGARET M., OSU, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ritual Studies.
- \*KELLER, JAMES GREGORY, MM, M.A., Founder and Director, The Christophers, New York, N.Y.; writer. **Article:** Christophers, The.
- \*KELLER, JOSEPH BRUNO, Zürich, Switzerland. **Articles:** Lavater, Johann Kasper; Pestalozzi, Johann Heinrich.
- \*KELLER, WILLIAM, A.B., S.T.L., A.M., Associate Professor of History and Political Science, Seton Hall University, South Orange, N.J.; Director, Graduate Scholarship Office, Codirector, Humanities Honor Program; member of the Editorial Board, *Advocate* (Newark). **Article:** Granville, Antoine Perrenot de.
- \*KELLEY, FRANCIS MATTHEW, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Holy Name, Devotion to the; Sylvius, Francis (Du Bois).

- \*KELLEY, JOSEPH T., OSA, Professor in Religious Studies, Merrimack College, North Andover, Mass. **Article:** Masses, Votive.
- \*KELLEY, SISTER M. CHAMINADE, OSF, M.S.N., Assistant Novice Mistress, St. Francis Convent, Springfield, Ill. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Hospital Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis (OSF).
- \*KELLEY, WILLIAM FRANCIS, SDB, Secretary to the Provincial, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Article:** Salesians.
- \*KELLOGG, ALFRED LATIMER, Ph.D., Professor of English, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, N.J. **Article:** Chaucer, Geoffrey.
- \*KELLY, COLUMBA, OSB, S.T.L., D.Musicae Sacrae, Choirmaster, Music Instructor, St. Meinrad College and School of Theology, St. Meinrad, Ind. **Articles:** Agnus Dei; Benedictamus Domino; Gloria; Ite Missa Est; Kyrie Eleison.
- \*KELLY, GEORGE ANTHONY, Very Rev., Ph.D., Director, Family Life Bureau, Archdiocese of New York, N.Y.; Member, NCWC Advisory Board. **Articles:** Drumgoole, John Christopher; Keegan, Robert Fulton; Monaghan, John Patrick.
- \*KELLY, JAMES RONALD, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Leisure.
- KELLY, JOSEPH F., Ph.D. President of the North American Patristic Society, 1994–1996, Professor of Church History, John Carroll University, Cleveland, Ohio. **Articles:** Anacletus (Cletus), Pope, St.; Anastasius II, Pope; Anastasius I, Pope, St.; Anicetus, Pope, St.; Anterus, Pope, St.; Celestine I, Pope, St.; Eulalius, Antipope; Felix II, Antipope; Heraclius, Antipope; Lawrence, Antipope; Pelagius I, Pope; Stephen I, Pope, St.; Ursinus, Antipope.
- \*KELLY, SISTER MARY GILBERT, OP, Ph.D., Professor of History, Rosary College, River Forest, Ill. **Articles:** Coughlin, Mary Samuel, Mother; Irish Catholic Colonization Association of U.S.; Treacy, Jeremiah.
- \*KELLY, SISTER MARY ROSALITA, IHM, Ph.D., formerly Professor of History, Marygrove College, Detroit, Mich. (deceased Jan. 16, 1964). **Article:** Michigan, Catholic Church in.
- \*KELLY, PATRICK J., OP, St. Peter Martyr Priory, Los Angeles, Calif. **Article:** Meagher, Paul Kevin.
- \*KELLY, PATRICK JOHN, OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.D., S.T.M., Chairman, Department of Theology, Mt. St. Mary's College, Los Angeles, Calif. **Articles:** Death, Preparation for; Gratitude; Impeccability; Mathew, Theobald; Talbot, Matt.
- KELLY, PHIL, OFMConv., M.A., C.P.E., St. Francis Friary, Syracuse, N.Y. **Article:** Alcoholics Anonymous.
- \*KELLY, MOST REVEREND THOMAS C., O.P., D.D., J.C.D., Archbishop of Louisville, Kentucky. **Article:** Ad limina visit.
- \*KEMP, BRIAN RICHARD, B.A. (Hons.), Researcher, Department of History, University of Reading, England. **Article:** Reading, Abbey of.
- \*KENDALL, KATHERINE, musician, lecturer, and writer, Convent of the Cenacle, Grayshott, Hindhead, Surrey, England. **Article:** Steuart, Robert Henry.
- \*KENDRICK, THOMAS DOWNING, Sir, M.A., D.Litt., formerly Director and Principal Librarian, British Museum, Poole, Dorset, England. **Article:** Anglo-Saxon Art.
- \*KENEALY, WILLIAM JAMES, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.L., LL.B., Professor of Law, Boston College Law School, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Natural Law and Jurisprudence.
- \*KENEL, SALLY A., Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Theology, St. John's University, Staten Island, N.Y. **Article:** Deadly Sins; Grace (Theology of).
- \*KENNEALLY, FINBAR, OFM, B.A., H.Dip.Ed., Ed.D., member, Academy of American Franciscan History, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Verger, Rafael.
- KENNEDY, CAMILLA, MM, Ph.D., Congregational Historian, Maryknoll Sisters, Maryknoll, N.Y. **Articles:** Maryknoll Sisters; Rogers, Mary Joseph, Mother.
- \*KENNEDY, DIANE, OP, Executive Director, PARABLE, Minneapolis, Minn. **Article:** Prayer, Centering.
- KENNEDY, SISTER FRANCIS ASSISI, OSF, Archivist, Sisters of St. Francis, Oldenburg, Ind. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Oldenburg (OSF).
- \*KENNEDY, GERALD THOMAS, OMI, B.S.L.S., M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Oblate College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Anointing [part 1]; Fast and Abstinence; Flagellation (in the Bible).
- \*KENNEDY, JOHN HAROLD, OMI, Ph.D., Professor of Church History and Theology, Oblate College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** McGrath, James.
- \*KENNEDY, SISTER MARIE ENDA, OP, Ed.D., Dean, St. Thomas Aquinas College, Sparkill, N.Y. **Article:** Miami, Archdiocese of.
- \*KENNEDY, MARY LOUISE MAYTAG, writer, philanthropist, and promoter of liturgical art, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Escrivá de Balageur y Albas, Josemaria, Bl.
- KENNEDY, ROBERT P., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Religious Studies, St. Francis Xavier University, Antigonish, Nova Scotia, Canada. **Articles:** Ancombe, Gertrude Elizabeth Margaret; British Moralists.
- KENNEDY, ROBERT T., J.D., J.U.D., Associate Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Church and State (Canon Law).
- \*KENNER, WILLIAM HUGH, Ph.D., Professor of English, University of California at Santa Barbara, Calif. **Article:** Eliot, Thomas Stearns.
- \*KENNET-DAWSON, MOTHER M. ST. JOHN, OSF, B.A., Superior, Convent of Our Lady and St. Francis; Principal, St. Francis School for Special Education, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Baltimore (OSF).
- \*KENNEY, SYLVIA WISDOM, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Music, Bryn Mawr College, Bryn Mawr, Pa.; Visiting Associate Professor of Music, Yale University, New Haven, Conn. **Articles:** Fayrfax, Robert; Tallis, Thomas; Taverner, John; Tye, Christopher.
- \*KENNY, JOHN PETER, SJ, S.T.L., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Liturgy, Canisius College, Pymble, Australia. **Articles:** Concupiscence; Elevation of Man; Supernatural Order; Supernatural; Supernatural Existential.
- \*KENTON, EGON FRANCIS X., M.A., formerly Professor of Music, University of Connecticut, Storrs, Conn.; Librarian, Mannes College of Music, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Gabrieli, Andrea; Gabrieli, Giovanni.
- \*KERBY, SISTER MARY AUGUSTINE, SMSM, Founder and Editor, *Marist*, Director of Public Relations, Marist Mission Center, Waltham, Mass. **Article:** Marist Missionary Sisters.
- \*KERIN, CHARLES AUGUSTINE, SS, S.T.B., J.C.D., Vice Rector and Professor of

- Canon Law, St. Thomas Seminary, Kenmore, Wash. **Article:** Funerals (Canon Law).
- \*KERKHOFS, JAN, SJ, Emeritus Professor of Pastoral Theology, Faculty of Theology and Faculty of Social Sciences, Katholieke Universiteit Leuven, Belgium. **Articles:** Belgium, The Catholic Church in [part 2]; Pro Mundi Vita.
- \*KERR, FERGUS, OP, Honorary Fellow of the Faculty of Divinity, The University of Edinburgh, Scotland. **Article:** Chenu, Marie-Dominique.
- \*KERSHNER, JOSEPH JOHN, SP, A.B., S.T.B., Assistant Director of Vocations, American Province of the Piarist Fathers, Devon Preparatory School, Devon, Pa. **Article:** Piarists.
- \*KERWIN, JEROME GREGORY, Ph.D., LL.D., Litt.D., Professor of Political Science and Director of the Honors Division, University of Santa Clara, Santa Clara, Calif.; Professor Emeritus of Political Science, University of Chicago. **Article:** Democracy.
- KESSLER, SISTER ANN, OSB, Ph.D., Professor Emerita of History, Mount Marty College, Yankton, S.D.; Oblate Director, Benedictine Monastery, Yankton, S.D. **Articles:** Rapid City, Diocese of; Sioux Falls, Diocese of; South Dakota, Catholic Church in.
- KESSLER, SISTER DONNA MARIE, OSF, M.A., Archivist, Holy Family Convent, Manitowoc, Wis. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Christian Charity (OSF).
- \*KEVANE, EUGENE, Rt. Rev., M.A., Ph.L., Ph.D., Professor of Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Fitzpatrick, Edward Augustus; Johnson, George; Jordan, Edward Benedict.
- \*KHOURI-SARKIS, GABRIEL EPHREM, Most Rev., Chorbishop, Patriarchal Vicar for the Syrians in France, Bernon, Eure, France; Founder, Director, and Editor, *L'Orient Syrien*; restorer of the Ancient Syrian Liturgy. **Articles:** Syrian Christianity, II: Syrian Orthodox Church (Oriental Orthodox); Syrian Christianity, III: Syrian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic).
- \*KIBRE, PEARL, Ph.D., Professor of History, Hunter College, New York, N.Y.; Fellow of the Mediaeval Academy of America. **Articles:** Heloise; Paris, University of; Richard of Wallingford; Saint-Denis-en-France, Abbey of; Tempier, Etienne; Turpin of Reims.
- \*KIEMEN, MATHIAS CHARLES, OFM, Ph.D., Director, Academy of American Franciscan History, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Aldeamento System in Brazil; Brazil, The Catholic Church in; Lisboa, Cristovao de; Monteiro da Vide, Sebastiao; Seixas, Romualdo Antonio de.
- \*KILEY, MARK, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Biblical Studies, St. Jerome College, Waterloo, Ontario. **Articles:** Catholic Epistles; Peter, Epistles of.
- \*KILMARTIN, EDWARD J., SJ, S.T.D., Pontifical Oriental Institute, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Epiclesis; Ex Opere Operato.
- \*KINES, LOUIS BERKELEY, SJ, M.A. (Phil.), M.A. (Am. Hist.), Professor of History, St. Joseph's College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** McElroy, John.
- \*KING, ARCHDALE ARTHUR, B.A. (Hons.), author, Weston Manor, Totland Bay, Isle of Wight, England. **Articles:** Aquileian Rite; Beneventan Rite.
- \*KING, HEINZ PETER, B.A. (Hons.), M.A., College Lecturer in History, University College, Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Evesham, Abbey of.
- \*KING, JAMES DESMOND, OSA, J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, Augustinian College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Proxy (Canon Law).
- \*KINGDON, ROBERT MCCUNE, Ph.D., Professor of History, State University of Iowa, Iowa City, Iowa. **Articles:** Beza, Theodore; Camisards; Daille, Jean; Servetus, Michael.
- \*KINIERY, PAUL, Ph.D., Professor of History and Assistant Dean of the Graduate School, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Lewis, Frank J.
- \*KINNIREY, SISTER ANN JULIA, SND, M.A., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Trinity College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Rector Potens, Verax Deus; Rerum Deus Tenax Vigor; Rex Sempiternae Caelitum; Rex Glorioso Martyrum; Veni Sancte Spiritus.
- \*KINSEL, PASCHAL, OFM, S.T.B., J.C.B., Director of Holy Land Crusade Work, and Editor, *Crusader's Almanac*. **Article:** Commissariat of the Holy Land.
- \*KIRK, PAMELA J., Dr. Theol., Assistant Professor, St. Anselm College, Manchester, N.H. **Article:** Speyr, Adrienne von.
- KIROV, DIMITAR POP-MARINOV, Ph.D., Senior Assistant Professor and Vice Dean, Faculty of Theology, University of Ternovo, Ternovo, Bulgaria. **Article:** Orthodox Church of Bulgaria.
- \*KIRWIN, DANIEL, Rt. Rev., Vienna, W.Va. **Article:** Swint, John Joseph.
- \*KIRWIN, GEORGE FRANCIS, OMI, Ph.L., S.T.L., Professor of Theology, Oblate College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Conversion and Grace, Controversies on.
- \*KISHPAUGH, SISTER MARY JEROME, OP, Ph.D., Dominican High School, Detroit, Mich. **Articles:** Heimo of Michelsberg; Walfrid, St.
- \*KISTNER, HILARION HENRY, OFM, S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Leonard College, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Salvation History (Heilsgeschichte) [part 1]; Savior [part 1].
- \*KLAIBER, JEFFREY LOCKWOOD, SJ, Ph.D., Ordinary Professor of History, Pontificia Universidad Católica del Perú, Lima, Peru. **Articles:** Mission in Colonial America I (Spanish Missions); Mission in Colonial America II (Portuguese Missions); Reductions of Paraguay.
- \*KLAUS, ERMIN, OFM, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, St. Bonaventure University, St. Bonaventure, N.Y. **Article:** Faust, Mathias.
- \*KLINE, ROBERT REEVES, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., President, Mt. St. Mary's College and Seminary, Emmitsburg, Md. **Articles:** Axiology; Value Judgment.
- \*KLINEFELTER, RALPH ALBERT, Ph.D., Public Relations Consultant, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Knights of St. George.
- KLINGSHIRN, WILLIAM, Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Greek and Latin, Associate Director, Center for the Study of Early Christianity, The Catholic University of America; Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Caesaria, SS.; Caesarius of Arles, St.
- \*KLINKENBERG, HANS MARTIN, Dr.Phil., Director, Historisches Institut, Rhein-Westfälische Technische Hochschule, Aachen, Germany. **Article:** Liutprand of Cremona.
- \*KLINKHAMER, SISTER MARIE CAROLYN, OP, Ph.D., Professor of History, Barry College, Miami, Fla. **Article:** Blaine Amendment.
- \*KLOCKER, HARRY ROBERT, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy and Head of the Department, Regis College, Denver, Colo. **Articles:** Empiricism; Locke, John; Ockhamism.

- \*KLOPPENBURG, BONAVENTURE, OFM, S.T.D., Editor in Chief, *Revista Eclesiastica Brasileira*; Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Petrópolis, Brazil; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Brazil, The Catholic Church in; Kard-ec, Allan.
- \*KLOSTERMANN, FERDINAND, Dr.Theol., University Professor of Pastoral Theology, University of Vienna, Austria. **Articles:** Apostle; Apostolate and Spiritual Life; Apostolic.
- \*KLUBERTANZ, GEORGE PETER, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Dean of the College of Philosophy and Letters, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Analogy; Cognitive Power; Discursive Power; Estimative Power.
- \*KLUEG, FREDERICK EUGENE, OP, M.A., S.T.Lr., S.T.D., S.T.Praes., Professor, Mt. St. Bernard Seminary and Aquinas Institute, School of Theology, Dubuque, Iowa. **Articles:** Sin, Occasions of; Sin, Cooperation in; Sinner, Habitual.
- \*KNAPKE, PAUL JUSTIN, CPPS, S.T.D., Rector and Professor of Church History, St. Charles Seminary, Carthagen, Ohio. **Articles:** Brunner, Francis de Sales; Dwenger, Joseph Gerhard.
- \*KNOWLES, MICHAEL DAVID, OSB, Litt.D., Hon.D.Litt., Hon.Litt.D., formerly Regius Professor of Modern History, University of Cambridge, Fellow of the British Academy, Corresponding Fellow of the Medieval Academy of America, Wimbledon, London, England. **Articles:** Becket, Thomas St.; Benedictine Rule; Butler, Edward Cuthbert; Church, History of, II (Medieval); Clarendon, Constitutions of; England, The Catholic Church in; Foliot, Gilbert.
- \*KOCH, JOSEF CARL, Rt. Rev., Dr.Phil., Dr.Theol., Professor Emeritus, University of Cologne, Germany. **Article:** Nicholas of Cusa.
- \*KOCOUREK, ROMAN A., Ph.D., Chairman of the Department of Philosophy, University of San Diego, San Diego College for Women, San Diego, Calif. **Articles:** Chance; Fortune; Quantity.
- \*KOEHLER, JOHN EDWARD, SJ, Ph.D., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Deharbe, Joseph; Hurtado, Caspar; Ripalda, Juan Martinez de.
- \*KOENIG, HARRY CORCORAN, S.T.D., Pastor, St. Joseph Church, Libertyville, Ill.
- Articles:** Chicago, Archdiocese of; Feehan, Patrick Augustine; Mundelein, George William; Quarter, William.
- \*KOHLER, SISTER MARY HORTENSE, OP, M.A., Professor of Social Science, Dominican College, Racine, Wis. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of St Catherine of Siena (Racine, Wis).
- \*KOHLS, GERALD VICTOR, SJ, M.S., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Lugo, Francisco de; Pesch, Christian; Tamburini, Tommaso.
- \*KOLLER, SISTER MARY CARMELINE, SSM, M.Mus., Teacher in the Motherhouse of the Community and in charge of the Music Department, Mater Dolorosa College; member of Curriculum Committee—Music, Archdiocesan Office of Education, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of the Sorrowful Mother of the Third Order of St. Francis (SSM).
- \*KOMONCHAK, JOSEPH A., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Congar, Yves Marie-Joseph; Ex corde Ecclesiae; Society (Theology of).
- KOMONCHAK, JOSEPH A., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Murray, John Courtney; Vatican Council II.
- \*KONDOLEON, THEODORE JOSEPH, Assistant Professor of Philosophy, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Exemplarism; Exemplary Causality.
- \*KONERMAN, EDWARD H., SJ, Secretary, Catholic Theological Society of America; Professor, St. Mary of the Lake Seminary, Mundelein, Ill. **Article:** Catholic Theological Society of America.
- \*KONSTANT, RIGHT REVEREND DAVID EVERY, Bishop of Leeds, Great Britain. **Article:** Hume, George Basil.
- \*KOOB, C. ALBERT, OPræm, President, National Catholic Educational Association, Washington, D.C. **Article:** National Catholic Educational Association.
- \*KOPERSKI, VERONICA, SFCC, Ph.D., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Barry University, Miami Shores, Fla. **Articles:** Captivity Epistles; Philemon, Epistle to; Philippians, Epistle to the.
- \*KOREN, HENRY JOSEPH, CSSp, Ph.D., S.T.D., Chairman, Department of Philosophy, and Department of Theology, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Holy Ghost Fathers; Leen, Edward; Poullart des Places, Claude Francois.
- \*KORFMACHER, WILLIAM CHARLES, Ph.D., F.I.A.L., Professor and Director of the Department of Classical Languages, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Atto of Vercelli; Hermannus Contractus; Lauda Sion Salvatore; Remigius of Reims, St.; Walter of Chatillon.
- \*KORNFELD, WALTER JOHANN, D.D., S.S.L., Professor of History of Religions, University of Vienna, Austria. **Article:** Sacred and Profane [part 1].
- \*KORTENDICK, JAMES JOSEPH, SS, S.T.B., B.S. in L.S., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Library Science and Head of the Department, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Serra International.
- KOS, FR. DONALD, OFMConv., STD, JCD, Diploma Rotal Lawyer, Official of the Apostolic Penitentiary, Judge of the Vatican Tribunal of the First Instance, Invited Professor at the Urbaniana University. **Article:** Penitentiary, Apostolic.
- KOSANKE, CHARLES, Rev., B.A. philosophy, M.T.S. and M.Div., S.T.L., S.T.D., Pontifical Gregorian University in Rome, Director of Undergraduate Seminarians, Associate Professor of Theology, Sacred Heart Major Seminary, Detroit, Michigan. **Articles:** Lateran; Vatican Archives; Vatican; Vatican Library.
- \*KOSTER, HENRY PETER, SVD, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Associate Dean of Studies, Divine Word Seminary, Techny, Ill. **Articles:** Afterlife, 2. In the Bible; Death (in the Bible); Sheol.
- \*KOTTER, BONIFATIUS BALTHASAR, OSB, Dr.Phil., Director, Byzantinisches Institut, Abtei Scheyern, Scheyern, Bavaria, Germany. **Article:** John Damascene, St.
- \*KOVACH, FRANCIS J., Ph.D., Skogsberg Associate Professor of Philosophy, University of Oklahoma, Norman, Okla. **Article:** Beauty [Beauty as a Transcendental].
- \*KOZLOWSKI, LAWRENCE RICHARD, OCD, J.C.L., Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Bar-Cursus (Johannes Tellensis); Coussa, Acacius; Coustant, Pierre; De-

- metrius Chomatianus; Leuren, Peter; Passerini Pietro Maria; Roskovanyi, Augustus.
- \*KRAABEL, ALF THOMAS, Associate Professor, Classics Department and Chairman, Religious Studies, University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, Minn. **Article:** Synagogues, Ancient.
- \*KRABBE, SISTER M. KATHRYN CLARE, CSC, Ph.D., Chairman of the Department of Classical Languages, Saint Mary's College, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Demetrius, St.
- \*KRAHL, JOSEPH, SJ, S.T.L., Eccl.Hist.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Bellarmine College, Baguio, Philippine Islands, and Pontifical Seminary, Dalat, Vietnam. **Articles:** Favier, Alphonse; Grassi, Gregorio, St.; Lantrua, Giovanni of Triora, St.; Perboyre, Jean-Gabriel, St.; Taiwan, the Catholic Church in.
- \*KRAHN, CORNELIUS, Th.D., M.A., Professor of Church History, Bethel College, North Newton, Kans.; Director, Bethel College Historical Library. **Articles:** Marbeck, Pilgram; Mennonite Churches; Niclaes, Hendrik; Schwenckfelder Church.
- \*KRAJCAR, JOHN, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D., Professor, Pontifical Oriental Institute, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Czech Republic, The Catholic Church in [part 1]; Papadopoulos, Chrysostomos.
- \*KRAMER, THOMAS E., Cathedral of the Holy Spirit, Bismarck, N.D. **Article:** Collins, Joseph Burns.
- KRAMER, REV. THOMAS E., M.A., S.T.L., Pastor, Cathedral of the Holy Spirit, Bismarck, N.D., Vicar General, Diocese of Bismarck. **Article:** Bismarck, Diocese of.
- KRANTZ, SISTER MARGARET, SMDC, M.Ed., former Minister General, Franciscan Missionary Sisters of the Divine Child, Williamsville, N.Y. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Missionary Sisters of the Divine Child (FMDS).
- \*KRASENBRINK, JOSEF, OMI, S.T.L., Assistant, Seminary for Church History, Catholic Theological Faculty, University of Bonn, Germany. **Articles:** Scioppius, Kaspar; Spanheim, Ezechiel and Friedrich.
- \*KRASTEL, JOSEPH F., CSSR, Holy Redeemer College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** John of Antioch; John of Ephesus.
- \*KRAUS, JAMES EDWARD, S.T.D., Diocesan Director of Confraternity of Christian Doctrine; Professor of Religious Education, St. Charles Seminary, Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** Confraternity of Christian Doctrine.
- \*KRAUSE, ADALBERT ALFRED, OSB, Dr.Theol., Dr. Phil., monk of Admont Abbey, Diocese of Seckau, Austria. **Articles:** Admont, Abbey of; Rupert of Salzburg, St.; Ulric of Augsburg, St.
- \*KRAUSE, FRED, OFMCap, Washington Theological Coalition, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Altar in Christian Liturgy.
- KREBS, SR. CAROLYN A., OP, M.A., President, Congregation of St. Catherine de Ricci, Elkins Park, Pa. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of St. Catherine de Ricci (Elkins Park, Pa.).
- \*KREILKAMP, HERMES DONALD, OFMCap, Ph.D., Lector, Capuchin Seminary of St. Mary, Crown Point, Ind. **Article:** Constantinople I, Council of.
- \*KREMER, EVA MARIA, CPS, Oxford Certificate of Education, Theologische Laienbildung (Wien), Special Studies in Journalism; writer, Provincial House Neuenbeken bei Paderborn, Germany. **Article:** Missionary Sisters of the Precious Blood.
- \*KRESS, ROBERT, M.A., Ph.D., S.T.L., Professor, Department of Philosophy and Religion, University of Evansville, Evansville, Ind. **Articles:** Catholicity; Collegiality, Episcopal; Communio; Frankfurt School; Jaeger, Lorenz; Journet, Charles.
- \*KRESS, ROBERT, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor and Head of Theological and Religious Studies Department, University of San Diego. **Article:** Fransen, Pieter Frans.
- \*KREUZER, ILDEFONS GABRIEL, OSB, monk of the Abbey of Scheyern, Bavaria, Germany. **Article:** Scheyern, Abbey of.
- \*KREWITT, HELWICK ALBERT, OFM, monthly contributor to the *Kolping Banner*, National President of the Catholic Kolping Society of America, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Kolping Society, Catholic.
- \*KREYCHE, GERALD FRANCIS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department, De Paul University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Causality; Causality, Principle of; Condition; Finality, Principle of; Metaphysics, Validity of; Occasion.
- \*KRIEG, ROBERT A., CSC, Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Theology, University of Notre Dame, South Bend, Ind. **Article:** Peyton, Patrick Joseph.
- \*KRINSKY, RAYMOND, Rabbi, Ph.D., Director of the B'nai B'rith Hillel Foundation, University of Virginia, Charlottesville, Va. **Articles:** Caro, Joseph ben Ephraim; Dositheus of Samaria; Frank, Jacob; Gemarah; Ghetto; Haggadah; Halakah; Ibn Tibbon; Justus of Tiberias; Rabbinical Bibles.
- \*KRITZECK, JAMES, Ph.D., Professor of Oriental Languages and History and Director of the Institute for Higher Religious Studies, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Ahmadiyah; Arabia, I. History; Baha'ism; Bahira Legend; Islam; Ismailis; Muhammad; Safavids; Merton, Thomas.
- KROEGER, JAMES H., MM, D.Miss., Professor of Systematic Theology, Mission Studies and Islamics, Loyola School of Theology, Ateneo de Manila University, Manila, Philippines. **Article:** Philippines, the Catholic Church in the; Redemptoris Missio.
- \*KRONZER, COLMAN L., OFMCap, B.A., Capuchin Seminary of St. Anthony, Marathon, Wis. **Article:** Angelo of Acri, Bl.
- \*KROSNIICKI, THOMAS A., SVD, Associate Director, Bishops' Committee on the Liturgy, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Easter and its Cycle; Lent; Marian Feasts; Sanctoral Cycle.
- \*KROUSE, DENNIS W., S.T.D., Director, Center for Liturgy and Prayer, Diocese of San Diego; Assistant Professor of Religious Studies, University of San Diego, San Diego, Calif. **Article:** Liturgy.
- \*KRYSA, CZESŁAW MICHAŁ, Ph.D., Professor of Liturgy and Liturgical Moderator, Graduate School of Theology, SS. Cyril & Methodius Seminary, Orchard Lake, Michigan. **Articles:** Popular Piety, Polish; Shrove Tuesday.
- \*KRZYZANOWSKI, CASIMIR JOHN, MIC, S.T.D., Assistant of the Postulator General, Congregation of the Marian Fathers, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Wyszynski, Casimir, Ven.
- KUBICKI, JUDITH M., CSSF, M.L.M., Ph.D. Assistant Professor of Theology, Fordham University, Bronx, N.Y. **Articles:** Berthier, Jacques; Hymns and Hymnals, II: Vatican II and Beyond; Liturgical Acclamations; Taize, Music of.

- \*KUBLER, GEORGE ALEXANDER, Ph.D., Robert Lehman Professor of the History of Art, Yale University, New Haven, Conn. **Article:** Escorial; Herrera, Juan de.
- \*KUEHNER, RALPH JOSEPH, Very Rev., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of New Testament, Pontifical College Josephinum, Worthington, Ohio. **Article:** Millenarianism [part 1].
- \*KUEN, BENEDIKT, OSB, S.T.L., University of Munich, Germany. **Article:** Otobeuren, Abbey of.
- \*KUGELMAN, RICHARD FRANCIS, CP, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of New Testament Exegesis in Passionist Theology, St. Michael's Monastery, Union City, N.J.; Professorial Lecturer in Sacred Scripture, Theology Department, St. John's University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Maranatha; Pauline Privilege; Virgines Subintroductae [part 1].
- \*KUJAWA, ROBERT JOHN, CM, Mary Immaculate Seminary, Northampton, Pa. **Article:** Sin Offering (in the Bible).
- \*KUJOORY, PARVIN, MA, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Kismet.
- \*KULACZ, SISTER EILEEN VALERIE, OSF, BS, Congregational Secretary, Our Lady of Angels Convent, Aston, Pa. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of Philadelphia (OSF).
- \*KUMMER, EDMUND, OSB, Ph.D., Stiftsgymnasium Melk, Austria. **Article:** Melk, Abbey of.
- \*KUNG, GUIDO, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Nominalism.
- \*KUNG, HANS, S.T.D., Professor of Fundamental Theology, Catholic Theological Faculty, University of Bonn, Germany; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II; Coeditor, *Theologische Quartalschrift*; Associate Editor, *Journal of Ecumenical Studies*; Coeditor, *Revue Internationale de Théologie, Concilium*. **Article:** Freedom, Intellectual.
- \*KUNTZ, PAUL G., Professor, Grinnell College, Grinnell, Iowa. **Article:** Order.
- \*KUNZ, ADRIAN, OFMCap, Lector emer. S. Theol., Vice-postulator for the Beatification of Bishop Anastasius Hartmann, Stans, Switzerland. **Article:** Scherer, Maria Theresia, Bl.
- \*KUNZ, GERMAIN BENEDICT, M.A., Pastor, Church of the Holy Rosary, Graceville, Minn. **Article:** New Ulm, Diocese of.
- KUPKE, MSGR. RAYMOND J., Ph.D., Pastor, Holy Family Parish, Florham Park, N.J. **Article:** New Mexico, Catholic Church in.
- \*KURRAS, LOTTE, Dr.Phil., Cataloger of Manuscripts, Württembergische Landesbibliothek, Stuttgart, Germany. **Articles:** Bernold of Constance; Erminold of Prufening, Bl.; Gottschalk, St.; Guido of Anderlecht, St.; Ulric of Zell, St.; Weissenau, Monastery of; Willehad of Bremen, St.
- \*KURTH, SISTER MARY BEDE, CMP, M.A., Personnel Director, St. Mary's Hospital, Huntington, W.Va. **Article:** Pallottine Missionary Sisters.
- \*KURZ, WILLIAM S., SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of New Testament, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Luke-Acts.
- \*KURZWERNHART, ALBERT, OSB, Abbot, Benedictine Monastery Seitenstetten, Lower Austria. **Article:** Seitenstetten, Abbey of.
- \*KUSIELEWICZ, EUGENE FRANCIS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, St. John's University, Brooklyn, N.Y.; Vice President of the Kosciuszko Foundation; Assistant Editor, *Polish American Studies*. **Articles:** John III Sobieski, King of Poland; Josaphat Kuncewyc, St.; Laski, Jan and Jan (Lasco).
- \*KUTTNER, STEPHAN G., J.U.D., S.J.D. (h.c. Bologna), J.C.D. (h.c. Louvain), Honorary Doctorate (University of Paris), LL.D., Lawrison Riggs Professor of Religious Studies and Director of the Institute of Medieval Canon Law, Yale University, New Haven, Conn. **Articles:** Bernard of Compostella, the Elder; Duranti, William, the Elder; Honorius Magister; Rainerius of Pomposa; Richard de Mores (Ricardus Anglicus).
- \*KUTYS, DANIEL, M. Div., Executive Director, Office for the Catechism, National Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Catechism of the Catholic Church.
- \*KWIATKOWSKI, MOTHER MARY EWALDINE, M.A., Mother General, Congregation of the Sisters of the Holy Ghost, Diocese of Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Holy Spirit, Sisters of the.
- \*KWITCHEN, SISTER MARY AUGUSTINE, OSF, Ph.D., Librarian and Instructor, College of Regina Mundi, Lima, Peru. **Article:** McMaster, James Alphonsus.
- \*LABANDE, EDMOND RENÉ, Docteur ès lettres, Professor of Medieval History, Faculty of Letters, University of Poitiers; Associate Director, Centre d'Études Supérieures de Civilisation médiévale, and Editor in Chief, *Cahiers de civilisation médiévale*, Poitiers, France. **Articles:** Gregory XI, Pope; Pilgrimages, 3. Medieval and Modern.
- \*LABOURDETTE, MARIE-MICHEL, OP, S.T.D., S.T.M., Studium de Toulouse, Haute Garonne, France. **Article:** Moral Theology, Methodology of.
- LACHANCE, PAUL, OFM, Adjunct Professor, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Giles of Assisi, Bl.; Jacopone da Todi; Margaret of Cortona, St.; Angela of Foligno, Bl.
- \*LACHOWSKI, JOSEPH MICHAEL, CM, S.T.D., Director of Students, Teacher of Religion, Science, and Music, St. John Kanty Prep, Erie, Pa. **Articles:** Asceticism (in the New Testament); Forgiveness of Sins (in the Bible); Guilt (in the Bible); Holiness (in the Bible); Pure and Impure; Sacred and Profane [part 2]; Sin (in the Bible).
- LA CIVITA, MICHAEL, Director of Communications, Catholic Near East Welfare Association, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Catholic Near East Welfare Association; Pontifical Mission for Palestine.
- \*LACKO, MICHAEL, SJ, S.T.L., Eccl.Hist.D., Ph.D., Professor, Pontifical Oriental Institute, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Albania, The Catholic Church in [part 1]; Bulgaria, The Catholic Church in [part 1]; Romania, The Catholic Church in; Slovakia, The Catholic Church in.
- \*LACOMBE, AMÉRICO JACOBINA, Bacharel em Direito, Professor, Pontifical Catholic University, and Director, Casa de Rui Barbosa, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil; Director of the Collection *Brasiliana*. **Articles:** Joana Angelica de Jesus; Nobrega, Manuel da.
- \*LACROIX, BENOÎT, OP, S.T.L., M.S.D. (Toronto), Ordinary Professor and Director, Institut d'Études Médiévales, Faculté de Philosophie, University of Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Flodoard (Frodoard) of Reims; Hugh of Fleury; Ordericus Vitalis; William of Tyre.
- \*LADOWICZ, FRANCIS JOHN, Ph.D., Teacher of Polish and German, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Angelina, St.; Brest, Union of; Karn-

- kowski, Stanislaw; Kromer, Martin (Cromer); Lucaris, Cyril; Sarkander, Jan, St.
- \*LADRIÈRE, JEAN ALFRED, Licencié en sciences mathématiques, Professor of Philosophy, University of Louvain, Belgium. **Articles:** Axiomatic System; DeRaeymaeker, Louis; Reasoning; Verification.
- \*LAFONTAINE, CHARLES, V., SA, Co-Director, Graymoor Ecumenical Institute, Graymoor/Garrison, N.Y., Editor, *Ecumenical Trends*. **Article:** Ecumenical Movement.
- \*LAFONTAINE-DOSOGE, JACQUELINE LUCIE, Lic. in Class.Phil., Lic. Art and Arch., Docteur en Philosophie et Lettres, Chargé de Recherches, Fonds National de la Recherche Scientifique, Brussels, Belgium. **Article:** Mary, Blessed Virgin, Iconography of.
- \*LAGHI, MOST REVEREND PIO, S.T.D., J.C.D., Apostolic Pro-Nuncio to the United States of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Lateran Pacts 1985.
- \*LA GUARDIA, DACIAN JOSEPH, OFM Cap, B.A., M.A., Capuchin College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ubald d'Alencon.
- \*LAHIFF, BARTHOLOMEW PATRICK, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Amiot, Jean Joseph Marie; Avril, Philippe; Buglio, Ludovico; Filippucci, Alessandro Francesco Saverio; Hinderer, Roman; Intorcetta, Prospero.
- \*LALLY, FRANCIS J., Rt. Rev., Sacred Heart Rectory, Roslindale, Ma. **Article:** Cushing, Richard.
- \*LAMADRID, LÁZARO I., OFM, Lic. Philosophy and Letters (Madrid), Historical Advisor for the Cause of Beatification of the Venerable Pedro de San José Betancur, and Historical Advisor for the Restoration of the Church of Saint Francis in Antigua, Guatemala; Iglesia de la Recolectión, Padres Franciscanos, Guatemala City, Guatemala. **Articles:** Betancur (Bethancourt), Pedro de San Jose (Peter of St. Joseph), Bl.; El Salvador, The Catholic Church in; García Xerez, Nicholas; Marroquin, Francisco; Pereira y Castellon, Simeon; Rojas, Jose Ramon; Thiel, Bernardo Augusto; Vazquez de Herrera, Francisco.
- \*LAMBERT, JAMES HENRY, SM, S.T.L., S.S.L., Assistant General and Secretary-General of the Marist Fathers, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Venerini Sisters.
- LAMBRECHT, JAN, SJ, Doctor S.S., Professor Emeritus, Catholic University of Leuven (Louvain), Belgium. **Articles:** Galatians, Epistle to the; Pontifical Biblical Commission.
- \*LAMPE, ELMER LEWIS, JR., M.A., Instructor in History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Counter Reformation.
- LANAVE, GREGORY F., Ph.D., Associate Editor, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, second edition; Managing Editor, *The Thomist*, Washington, D.C.; Acquisitions Editor, The Catholic University of America Press, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Church, Articles on; Creation, Articles on; Dogmatic Theology, Articles on; Eschatology, Articles on; God, Articles on; Grace, Articles on; Jesus Christ, Articles on; Man, Articles on; Mary, Blessed Virgin, Articles on; Theology, Articles on; Trinity, Holy, Articles on; Veritatis splendor.
- \*LANDRY, MADELEINE, Provincial House of the Presentation of Mary, Methuen, Mass. **Article:** Presentation of Mary, Sisters of the.
- \*LANE, DERMOT A., S.T.D., Mater Dei Institute of Education, Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Praxis.
- LANE, DERMOT A., S.T.D., President of Mater Dei Institute of Education, A College of Dublin City University, Pastor of Balally Parish in Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Eschatology (in Theology) 2. Contemporary Catholic Theology.
- LANE, MSGR. FRANK P., Ph.D., The Pontifical College Josephinum, Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** Ohio, Catholic Church in.
- \*LANE, SISTER JOHN MARY, SNJM, M.A., Professor of Biblical Science and Chairman of the Division of Biblical Science and Theology, Marylhurst College, Marylhurst, Ore.; member, Archdiocesan Commission for Religious Unity, Archdiocese of Portland, Ore. **Articles:** Jonah, Sign of; Jonah, Book of.
- \*LANE, RALPH, JR., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Sociology and Chairman of Department, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, Calif. **Article:** Beccaria, Cesare Bonesana.
- LANE, RONALD E., Ph.D., retired Professor of Philosophy, College of St. Benedict, St. Joseph, Minn. **Article:** Leisure.
- \*LANG, GOTTFRIED O., Ph.D., Professor of Anthropology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Culture.
- LANG, SISTER MARLA, M.S., President, St. Rose Convent, La Crosse, Wis. **Articles:** Franciscan Sisters—Congregation of the Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis of Perpetual Adoration (FSPA).
- \*LANGFORD, JEROME JAMES, OP, Ph.L., M.A., S.T.Lr., Aquinas Institute School of Theology, Dubuque, Iowa. **Article:** Galilei, Galileo.
- \*LANGIS, JEAN JOSEPH, SS, S.T.L., Secrétaire provincial, Chaplain, Notre-Dame-de-Bonsecours, Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Belmont, Francois Vachon de; Colin, Frederic Louis.
- \*LANGLEY, HAROLD DAVID, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Penn's Charter of Liberties; Temperance Movements.
- \*LANGLEY, WENDELL E., SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Church History, Creighton University, Omaha, Nebr. **Articles:** Baluze, Etienne; Belloy, Jean Baptiste de; Bonal, Francois de; Burigny, Jean Levesque de; Dubois, Guillaume; Fleury, Andre Hercule de; Labre, Benedict Joseph, St.; Lomenie de Brienne, Etienne Charles de; Louis XV, King of France; Louise of France (Therese de St. Augustin), Ven.
- \*LANGLINAIS, JOSEPH WILLIS, SM, B.S. in Ed., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Mary's University, San Antonio, Tex. **Articles:** Assumption of Mary; Munificentissimus Deus.
- \*LANGLOIS, PIERRE, Licence ès lettres, Agrégé de l'Université, Elève titulaire de l'École pratique des Hautes Études, Professor, University of Caen, France. **Article:** Greek Philosophy (Religious Aspects).
- \*LANNIE, VINCENT PETER, M.A., Ed.D., Assistant Professor of Education, Western Reserve University, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Education, Philosophy of, 2. Modern Theories.
- \*LAPOINTE, SISTER MARIE WILLIAM, OP, Provincial Council of the Dominican Sisters of the Presentation in the U.S.; Administrator, Rosary House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Poussepin, Marie, Bl.
- LAPOINTE, SISTER MARIE WILLIAM, OP, B.A., director, Rosary House of



- Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Dominican Sisters of Charity of the Presentation of the Blessed Virgin Mary (Dighton, Mass).
- \*LAPOMARDA, VINCENT ANTHONY, SJ, Ph.L., A.M., Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Articles:** Cerioli, Costanza, Bl.; Guanella, Luigi, Bl.; Le Gaudier, Anthony; Riccardi, Placido, Bl.; Rodat, Emilie de, St.; Rossello, Maria Giuseppa, St.; Vialar, Emilie de, St.
- LAPOMARDA, VINCENT ANTHONY, SJ, Ph.D., Coordinator, Holocaust Collection, Department of History, College of the Holy Cross, Worcester, Mass. **Articles:** Alhambra, International Order of; Jesuits; Portland, Diocese of [Maine]; Vermont, Catholic Church in.
- \*LAPORTE, JEAN MARIE-CALIXTE, OSB, Monk of the Abbey of St. Wandrille, Normandy, France; historian. **Articles:** Carmelite Sisters—Carmelite Sisters for the Aged and Infirm (Ocarm); Chezal-Benoit, Abbey of; Fontenelle (Saint-Wandrille), Abbey of; Tiron, Abbey of.
- \*LARKIN, ERNEST ELDON, OCarm, S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Mysticism in Literature; Pazzi, Mary Magdalene de', St.; Spirituality, Christian; Three Ways, The.
- \*LARKIN, FRANCIS, SSCC, M.A., National Director of the Enthronement of the Sacred Heart and Night Adoration in the Home, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Crawley-Boevey, Mateo; Sacred Heart, Enthronement of the; Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary, Congregation of the.
- \*LARNEN, JOHN BRENDAN, OP, M.A., Editor, *Holy Name Journal*, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Nagle, Urban.
- \*LARROQUE, HENRI ALEXANDRE, J.C.L., The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Antonius de Butrio; Decius, Philippus (Philippe de Dexio); Dumoulin, Jean (Johannes Molinaeus); Ibn al-Assal; Joannes Lopus Castilioneus; Lancelotti, Giovanni Paolo; Le Plat, Jodocus; Turner, Cuthbert Hamilton.
- LARSON-MILLER, LIZETTE, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Liturgy, The Church Divinity School of the Pacific, Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Liturgical History, I: Early.
- \*LATKO, ERNEST FRANCIS, OFM, S.T.D., Lect.Gen., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and of Applied Psychology, Christ the King Seminary, West Chicago, Ill.; Professor of Ethics and Religion, College of St. Francis, Joliet, Ill. **Article:** Confession, Auricular.
- \*LATKOVSKI, LEONARD, Magister Philologiae, Professor of Greek, Latin, German, French, Spanish, and Russian, Bellarmine College, Louisville, Ky. **Article:** Latvia, The Catholic Church in.
- \*LATOURETTE, KENNETH SCOTT, D.D., Ph.D., LL.D., S.T.D., L.H.D., D.Sc. of Rel., Sterling Professor Emeritus of Missions and Oriental History, Yale University, New Haven, Conn. **Articles:** Carey, William; Great Awakening; Half-Way Covenant; Mission History, III: Protestant; Student Volunteer Movement.
- \*LATREILLE, ANDRÉ, Docteur ès lettres, Dr. (h.c.), Professor and Dean Emeritus, Faculté des Lettres de Lyon, Facultés Catholiques de Lyon, Lyons, France; Correspondant de l'Institut. **Articles:** Catechism, Imperial; Civil Constitution of the Clergy; Fesch, Joseph; French Revolution; Maury, Jean Siffrein; Pius VI, Pope.
- \*LATRÉMOUILLE, RENÉ, OMI, D.Ph., D.D.C., LL.D., Professor of Canon Law and Vice-Dean, Faculty of Canon Law, University of Ottawa, Ontario, Canada. René, OMI, D.Ph., D.D.C., LL.D., Professor of Canon Law and Vice-Dean, Faculty of Canon Law, University of Ottawa, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Canons, Chapter of.
- \*LAUBACHER, JAMES AUSEON, SS, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic and Ascetical Theology, St. Mary's Seminary, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Tanqueray, Adolphe Alfred; Tronson, Louis.
- \*LAUBENTHAL, ALLAN, St. Mary Seminary, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Unicity of the Church.
- \*LAUER, ROSEMARY ZITA, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. John's University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Deism; Encyclopedists; Enlightenment, Philosophy of [part 1]; Freethinkers; Holbach, Paul Heinrich Dietrich; Theism.
- \*LAUGHLIN, SISTER M. FRANCES LEA, SMIC, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Art, Tombrock College of Sister Formation, Paterson, N.J. **Articles:** Abbess; Agnes of Assisi, St.; Calafato, Eustochia, St.; Catherine of Bologna, St.; Charnel House; Chorisantes; Clare of Rimini, Bl.; Colette, St.; Constantine of Barbanson; Crown, Franciscan; David of Augsburg; Delphina of Signe, Bl.; Diego of Estella; Elizabeth of Schonau, St.; Elizabeth of Portugal, St.; Holy Spirit, Devotion to; Homines Intelligentiae; Humiliati; Joachim of Fiore; Juan de los Angeles; Kalands Brethren; Kinga, St.; Leo of Assisi (Brother Leo); Luke Belludi, Bl.; Mechtild of Magdeburg; Mechtild of Hackeborn, St.; Overberg, Bernard; Strepa, James, Bl.
- \*LAURAS, ANTOINE, SJ, Licence ès lettres, Licence en Philosophie scolastique, S.T.L., Prefect of Studies of the French Juniorate of the Society of Jesus, Adjunct Professor, Institut Catholique, and Professor, École de Bibliothécaires, Paris, France. **Article:** Cumont, Franz.
- \*LAURENT, VITALIEN, AA, Director, Institut français d'Études Byzantines, Paris, France. **Articles:** Constantinople III, Council of; Constantinople IV, Council of; Nicaea II, Council of; Xanthopulus, Nicephorus Callistus.
- \*LAUSBERG, HEINRICH, Dr.Phil., Professor of Romance Philology, Director of the Institute of Romance Philology and Institutum Erasmianum, University of Münster, Münster in Westfalen, Germany. **Article:** Memory in Ancient and Medieval Thought.
- \*LAUWERS, JOZEF KAREL, MSC, Licencié en philologie classique et histoire, Archiviste Général de la Congrégation, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Couppe, Louis.
- \*LAVANOUX, MAURICE EMILE, Secretary of the Liturgical Arts Society, Inc., New York, N.Y.; Editor, *Liturgical Arts*. **Article:** Liturgical Arts Society.
- \*LAVERY, EMMET GODFREY, LL.B., writer for stage and screen, Co-founder, Catholic Theater Conference, Los Angeles, Calif. **Article:** Connolly, Myles.
- \*LAVIN, MOTHER MARY OF OUR LADY OF SORROWS, SMR, M.A., Superior Convent of Mary Reparatrix, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Mary Reparatrix, Society of.
- \*LAVRIN, JANKO MATTHEW, M.A., Professor Emeritus, Nottingham University, Nottingham, England; Honorary Vice-President, London Institute of Linguistics; Corresponding Member, Slovene Academy of Arts and Sciences. **Article:** Slomšek, Anton Martin, Bl.
- \*LAWLER, PETER, Lecturer, Oscott College, Sutton Coldfield, Warwickshire,



- England. **Articles:** Julius Africanus, Sextus; Minucius Felix; Victorinus of Pettau, St.
- \*LAWLER, THOMAS COMERFORD, Coeditor, *Ancient Christian Writers*, Alexandria, Va. **Articles:** Eustochium, St.; Marcel-la, St.; Pammachius.
- \*LAWLOR, FRANCIS XAVIER, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Articles:** Abiding in Christ; Apostasy; Brother in Christ; Church, II (Theology of); Communion of Saints; Excommunication [part 1: History]; Heresy; Incorporation in Christ; Infallibility; Mystical Body of Christ; Mys-tici Corporis; Schism; Society (Church as); Soul of the Church; Votum.
- \*LAWLOR, SISTER MARY, SND, Ph.D., Pro-fessor of History and Chairman of the Department, Trinity College Washing-ton, D.C. **Articles:** Arras, Martyrs of; Compiègne, Martyrs of; Decadi, Cult of; Laval, Martyrs of; Orange, Martyrs of; Pinot, Noel, Bl.; Reason, Cult of Goddess of; Rogue, Pierre Rene, Bl.; Supreme Being, Cult of the; Theophi-lanthropy; Valenciennes, Martyrs of.
- \*LAWRENCE, CLIFFORD HUGH, D.Phil., Reader in History, University of Lon-don, England. **Articles:** Abingdon, Abbey of; Edmund of Abingdon, St.; Richard Grant of Canterbury; William de Gaynesburgh.
- \*LAWRENCE, FREDERICK G., Associate Pro-fessor of Theology, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Ga-damer, Hans-Georg; Lonergan, Ber-nard.
- \*LAWRENCE, SISTER MARY CONCORDIA, B.A., Instructor of Moral Guidance and Social Studies, Madonna High School, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Francis-can Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Chi-cago (OSF).
- LAWRENCE, RICHARD T., Ph.D., Pastor of St. Vincent de Paul Church, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Conversion, II (Theology of); Conversion, III (Psychology of).
- LAZCANO, RAFAEL, OSA, S.T.D., Director, Colegio Mayor Universitario San Agustín, Madrid, Spain. **Article:** Leon, Luis de.
- \*LAZENBY, FRANCIS DU PONT, Ph.D., A.M.L.S., Assistant Director of Li-braries, Humanities Division, and As-sociate Professor of Classics, Notre University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Simeon of Poli-rone, St.; Simon of Cramaud; Simon of Trent; Sperandea, St.; Thomas Bellaci, Bl.; Thomas Helye, Bl.; Thomas of Tolentino, Bl.; Thomas Corsini, Bl.; Uguzo, St.; William of Saint-Brieuc, St.; William of Bourges, St.; Wirnt, Bl.; Wiwina, St.
- \*LAZOR, BERNARD ALOYSIUS, OSA, B.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Regent of Studies and Professor of Sacred Scripture, Hebrew, and Liturgy, Augustinian College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ciasca, Agostino; New Testament Books; Theocentrism.
- \*LAZUR, JOSEPH EDWARD, CPPS, B.A., S.T.L., Assistant Professor of Theology and Director of the Annual Bible Worship for Sisters, St. Joseph's Col-lege, Rensselaer, Ind. **Article:** Strauss, David Friedrich.
- \*LEAHY, EUGENE JOSEPH, A.B., M.Mus., DFA, Associate Professor of Music, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Sequence; Trope.
- \*LEAHY, JOHN AUSTIN, M.A., Professor of Church History, Dean of History and Social Sciences, and Registrar, Bor-romeo Seminary of Ohio, Wickliffe, Ohio. **Article:** Reformed Churches, I: Europe.
- \*LEAHY, THOMAS WILLIAM, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., S.S.L., Professor of New Testa-ment and Secretary of the Faculty, Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Ar-ticles:** Jude, Epistle of; Peter, Epistles of.
- \*LEAHY, WILLIAM KYRAN, S.T.D., S.S.L., Holy Saviour Rectory, Lindwood, Pa. **Article:** Praetorium.
- \*LEBEAU, PAUL, SJ, Ph.L., Licencié en Philosophie et Lettres, S.T.D., Collège St. Albert, Egenhoven-Louvain, Bel-gium. **Articles:** Paul of Samosata; Sa-bellianism; Patripassianism.
- \*LEBEAU, PAUL, SJ, President, Institut d'Etudes Théologiques, Brussels. **Ar-ticle:** Suenens, Leon-Joseph.
- \*LE BRAZ, JACQUELINE TRÉMENBERT, Di-plôme d'archiviste-paléographe, Chef de la Section de Diplomatie, Institut de Recherche et d'Histoire des Textes (C.N.R.S.), Paris, France. **Articles:** Saint-Savin-de-Bigorre, Abbey of; Saint-Sever, Abbeys of.
- \*LE BRETON, DAGMAR RENSHAW, M.A., Professor Emeritus of French, New-comb College, Tulane University, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Rouquette, Adrien Emmanuel.
- \*LE BRUN, JEAN PIERRE MARIE, CSSR, Élève titulaire de l'École pratique des Hautes Études de Paris, Professor of Biblical Exegesis, Redemptorist Scho-lasticate, Dreux, France. **Articles:** Martyrologies; Martyrology, Roman; Saints, Legends of the.
- \*LECHNER, ROBERT FIRMAN, CPPS, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, St. Charles Seminary, Carthagenia, Ohio; Editor, *Philosophy Today*. **Article:** Bragan Rite.
- \*LECKEY, DOLORES R., Executive Director, NCCB Secretariat for the Laity, Wash-ington, D.C. **Article:** Powers, Jessica.
- \*LECLERCQ, JEAN, OSB, S.T.D., Doctor Philologiae (h.c.), monk of the Abbey of Clervaux, Luxembourg, Professor, Pontifical Institute of St. Anselm, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Benedictine Spirituality; Gilbert Crispin; Ivo of Chartres, St.; Monastic Schools; The-ology and Prayer.
- \*LEDERER, LAURA, Program on Studies in Religion, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich. **Article:** Albright, Wil-liam Foxwell.
- \*LE DIEU, MOTHER SALESIA, MSC, M.A., Mother Cabrini High School, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Missionary Sisters of the Sacred Heart.
- \*LEDLEY, ROBERT STEVEN, M.A., Presi-dent and Research Director, National Biomedical Research Foundation, Inc., Silver Spring, Md. **Article:** Cybemet-ics.
- \*LEDRE, CHARLES, Ph.L., Docteur ès let-tres, Professeur d'Enseignement supé-rieur privé, Taverny, Seine et Oise, France. **Articles:** Bonnechose, Henri Marie Gaston de; Edgeworth de Fir-mont, Henry Essex; Merry del Val, Ra-fael; Pius X, Pope, St.
- \*LEDROS, MICHEL, SJ, B.Litt., Ph.D., D.D., College of St. Robert Bellarmine, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Antolinez, Augustin.
- \*LEE, ANTHONY DAMIAN, OP, B.A., S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Managing Editor, *Tho-mist*, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Cog-nition, Speculative-Practical; Images, Veneration of.
- \*LEE, BASIL LEO, FSC, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Manhattan Col-lege, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Mee-han, Thomas Francis.
- \*LEE LOPEZ, ALBERTO, OFM, S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Ecclesiasti-

- cal History, History of the Franciscan Order, and History of Art and Methodology, Colegio Mayor de San Buenaventura, Bogotá, Colombia. **Article:** Zapata de Cardenas, Luis.
- \*LEEMING, BERNARD, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.D., LL.D., Magister Aggregatus Universitatis Gregoriana, Professor Emeritus, Heythrop College, Oxfordshire, England. **Article:** Lambeth Quadrilateral.
- \*LEETHAM, CLAUDE RICHARD, Very Rev., IC (Rosminian), B.A. (hons.), M.A., Catholic Education Council, Schools Adviser to *Sword of the Spirit*; Ratcliffe College, Leicester, England; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Rosminians.
- \*LEFEBVRE, CHARLES, Docteur en droit civil, Docteur en philosophie scolastique, S.T.D., J.C.D., Professor, Faculté de droit canonique, Institut Catholique, Paris, France; Auditor, Sacred Roman Rota, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Hostiensis (Henry of Segusio).
- \*LEFLON, JEAN ADOLPHE MARIE, Rt. Rev., Professor emeritus, Institut Catholique, Paris, France. **Articles:** Bernier, Etienne Alexandre; Caprara, Giovanni Battista; Casoni, Filippo; Concordat of Fontainebleau; Concordat of 1801 (France); Emery, Jacques Andre; Gobel, Jean Baptiste Joseph; Gregoire, Henri Baptiste; Mazenod, Charles Joseph Eugène de, St.; Napoleon I; Pacca, Bartolomeo; Pius VII, Pope; Spina, Giuseppe.
- \*LEFRANÇOIS, JOSEPH ANDRÉ, MS, S.T.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Liturgy, La Salette Seminary, Ipswich, Mass.; Professor of Sacred Scripture, Maryknoll Sisters' Novitiate, Topsfield, Mass. **Article:** Matthew, Apostle, St.
- \*LE GALL, J. P., CSSp, Editor, *La Semaine Africaine*, Brazzaville, Congo, Africa. **Articles:** Central African Republic, The Catholic Church in; Gabon, The Catholic Church in.
- \*LEGENDRE, PIERRE, Professor, Université de Lille, France. **Articles:** Bernard of Montmirat; Bertrand, Pierre; Fredol, Berenger (Berengarius Fredoli); John Le Moine.
- \*LE GRAND, MÈRE JEANNE, SHIS, Licenciée ès sciences, Motherhouse, Religieuses de Saint Maur, Paris, France. **Article:** Holy Infant Jesus, Sisters of the.
- \*LEGRAND, WILLIAM MARIE HENRI, Docteur en philosophie et lettres (Phil.Class.), Professor Emeritus of Latin Rhetoric, Athénée royal de Stavelot, Belgium; Collaborator, *Biographie nationale*. **Article:** Stavelot, Abbey of.
- \*LEHNER, FREDERIC K., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Anthropology and Linguistics, University of Illinois, Urbana, Ill. **Articles:** Amico, Francesco; Bouvier, Jean Baptiste; Cardenas, Juan de; Coninck, Giles de; Du Hamel, Jean Baptiste (Duhamel); Gatterer, Michael; Henriquez, Enrique; Henry of Kalkar; Hirscher, Johann; Marchant, Pierre; Mazzolini, Sylvester; Mey, Gustav; Molina, Anthony de; Music (Philosophy); Schmid, Christoph von.
- \*LE HOULLIER, ALBAN, OMI, Ph.D., S.T.D., Professor, Oblate College and Seminary, Natick, Mass. **Articles:** Ephpheta; Nunc Dimittis (Canticle of Simeon).
- LEHTOLA, LORI A., M.A., Ph.D. Cand. (University of Houston). Adjunct Professor of History, Department of History, University of St. Thomas, Houston, Tex. **Articles:** Aethelflaed, Lady of the Mercians; Alfred the Great, King of England; Athelstan, King of England; Malmesbury, Abbey of.
- \*LEIBER, ROBERT, SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Church History, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy; confidant of Pope Pius XII. **Articles:** Maglione, Luigi; Pius XII, Pope; Tardini, Domenico.
- \*LEIBRECHT, JOHN JOSEPH, Ph.D., Assistant Superintendent of Schools, Archdiocese of St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Holweck, Frederick G.; Kenrick, Peter Richard.
- \*LEISCHING, PETER, Dr.Iur., University Docent for the History of Canon Law, Juridical Faculty, University of Vienna, Austria. **Article:** Canon Law, History of, 6. The Council of Trent to the Code of Canon Law.
- LEISING, SISTER BEATRICE, OSF, B. A., Assistant General Minister, Sisters of St. Francis of the Third Order Regular of Buffalo, Williamsville, N.Y. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Third Order Regular Williamsville, New York (OSF).
- \*LEITE, LAURENCE A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Art History, George Washington University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Jesus Christ, Iconography of.
- \*LEKAI, LOUIS JULIUS, SOCist, Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Dallas, Dallas, Tex. **Articles:** Adam of Perseigne; Alcobaca, Abbey of; Barbeaux, Abbey of; Barriere, Jean de la; Cadouin, Abbey of; Caulites; Cistercian Nuns; Cistercians; Emmanuel, Bl.; Eskil of Lund; Fastred, Bl.; Feuillants; Florians (Floriacenses); Fontfroide, Abbey of; Fossanova, Abbey of; Gervaise, Francois Armand; Hanthaler, Chrysostomus (Johannes Adam); Hautecombe, Abbey of; Heilsbronn, Abbey of; Heisterbach, Abbey of; Jouarre-en-Brie, Abbey of; Martinuzzi, Gyorgy (Juraj Utjesenovic); Maubuisson, Abbey of; Molesme, Abbey of; Montreuil-les-Dames, Abbey of; Nivard, Bl.; Nonantola, Abbey of; Obazine (Aubazine), Abbey of; Pannonhalma, Abbey of; Peter of Tarentaise, St.; Peter Monoculus, Bl.; Pforta, Abbey of; Rance, Armand Jean Le Bouthillier de; Robert of Newminster, St.; Saint Laumer of Blois, Abbey of; Sancia, St.; Sauvecanne (Silvacane), Abbey of; Savigny, Abbey of; Simon of Aulne, Bl.; Stephen of Obazine, Bl.; Vaux-de-Cernay, Abbey of; Villers, Abbey of; Visch, Charles de; Zirc, Abbey of.
- \*LELEU, MICHÈLE, Licence ès lettres, Diplôme d'Études Supérieures de Philosophie, Professor of Contemporary French Literature, École Normale Libre de Neuilly, Neuilly sur Seine, France. **Article:** Du Bos, Charles.
- \*LENAERTS, RENÉ BERNARD, Ph.D., Canon, Diocese of Antwerp, Ordinary Professor of Musicology, University of Louvain, Belgium; Extraordinary Professor, University of Utrecht, Netherlands. **Article:** Monte, Philippe de.
- \*LENCYK, WASYL, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Social Science, St. Basil's College, Stamford, Conn., and Seton Hall University, South Orange, N.J. **Article:** Antonii (Aleksii Pavlovich Khrapovitskii).
- \*LENGELING, EMIL J., Ph.L., S.T.D., University Professor of Liturgical Science, Catholic Theological Faculty, University of Münster, Münster in Westfalen, Germany. **Article:** Pericopes.
- \*LENHART, LUDWIG, Rt. Rev., Dr.Theol., University Professor for Church History, Patrology, Homiletics, and Catechetics, University of Mainz, Germany. **Articles:** Dalberg [Karl Theodore von]; Ketteler, Wilhelm Emmanuel von.
- \*LENTINI, ANSELMO, OSB, Ph.D., S.T.D., Doctorate in Literature, monk of the

- Abbey of Montecassino, Italy. **Articles:** Aldemar, St.; Apollinaris of Monte Cassino, St.; Deusedit of Monte Cassino, St.; Dominic of Sora, St.; John of Monte Marano, St.
- \*LEONARD, EDWARD FRANCIS, M.A., Assistant Professor of History, Department of History and Political Science, Iona College, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Article:** Ives, Levi Silliman.
- \*LEONARD, SISTER JOAN DE LOURDES, CSJ (Brentwood, N.Y.), Ph.D., Professor of History and Dean of Students, St. Joseph's College for Women, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Articles:** Brent, Margaret; Tekakwitha, Kateri, Bl.
- \*LEONARD, WILLIAM J., SJ, Professor Emeritus, Department of Social Sciences, Boston College; Superior, America House, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Reinhold, Hans A.
- \*LERCH, JOSEPH ROBINSON, SJ, A.B., M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., Professor of Fundamental Theology, St. Mary's College, Kurseong, India. **Article:** Ecclesiology [History].
- \*LERCH, JOSEPH ROBINSON, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Professor of Systematic Theology, Jamshedpur, Bihar, India. **Article:** Teaching Authority of the Church (Magisterium).
- \*LERHINAN, JOHN PATRICK, CSSR, Ph.D., Rector, Holy Redeemer College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Divini Redemptoris.
- \*LERNER, EDWARD ROBERT, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Music, Queens College, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Arcadelt, Jakob; Petrus de Cruce; Tinctoris, Johannes; Willaert, Adrian; Zarlino, Gioseffo.
- \*LEROY, FRANÇOIS JOSEPH, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.B., Doctorat en Philosophie et Lettres, Instructor in Classics and Librarian in Chief, Université Officielle, Bujumbura, Burundi, East Central Africa. **Article:** Proclus, St.
- \*LE SAINT, WILLIAM, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Patrology, Bellarmine School of Theology, North Aurora, Ill.; Prefect of Studies and Dean of the Theologate. **Articles:** Montanism; Tertullian.
- \*LE TROCQUER, RENÉ, SS, Dean, Faculty of Philosophy, Facultés catholiques de Lyon, Lyon, France. **Article:** God in Philosophy, 3. Nature.
- \*LEUTENEGGER, BENEDICT, OFM, St. Peter's Church, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Margil, Antonio, Ven.
- \*LEVIE, JEAN, SJ, Collège St-Albert, Louvain, Belgium. **Articles:** Hocedez, Edgar; Mersch, Emile.
- \*LEVINE, PHYLLIS M., Researcher, Medieval Church History, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Erlembald, St.; Landulf.
- \*LEWIS, EUGENE JAMES, OP, B.A., M.A., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Felbiger, Johann Ignaz von; Hollweck, Josef; Jocham, Magnus; Pichler, Johann and Wilhelm.
- \*LEWIS, JACQUES BRUNO, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic and Ascetical Theology, College of the Immaculate Conception, Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Ignatian Spirituality; Spiritual Exercises.
- \*LEWIS, VIRGINIA ELNORA, A.M., Professor of the History of Art and Assistant Director and Curator of the Henry Clay Frick Fine Arts Building and Museum, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Book, The Printed.
- \*LIEGEY, GABRIEL MICHAEL, M.A., LL.B., Ph.D., Professor of English, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Vision (Dream) Literature.
- \*LILL, RUDOLF, Dr.Phil., Wissenschaftlicher Assistent, Deutsches Historisches Institut, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Cologne; Cologne, Mixed Marriage Dispute in; Droste zu Vischering, Clemens August von; Dunin, Martin von; Geissel, Johannes von; Melchers, Paulus; Spiegel, Ferdinand August.
- \*LIMOZIN-LAMOTHE, RAYMOND, Docteur ès lettres, Professor Emeritus (Paris), Director, *Dictionnaire de Biographie française*; member, Editorial Committee, *Revue d'Histoire de l'Église de France*, Paris, France. **Articles:** Amette, Leon Adolphe; Clermont-Tonnerre, Anne Antoine Jules de; Dubois, Louis Ernest; Mathieu, Francois Desire; Pie, Louis Francois Desire; Quelen, Hyacinthe Louis de; Richard de la Vergne, François Marie; Suhard, Emmanuel Celestin; Vuillot, Lous Francois.
- LINCK, JOSEPH C., Ph.D., Instructor, Permanent Diaconate Formation Program, Diocese of Bridgeport, Conn. **Articles:** Maine, Catholic Church in; Pennsylvania, Catholic Church in.
- \*LINDEMANS, STEPHEN PETER CONSTANT, CICM, S.T.B., Hist.Eccl.D., Professor of Church History and Patrology and Student Counselor, Missiën van Scheut, Louvain. **Articles:** Auxilius of Naples; Eugenius Vulgarius.
- LINDER, H., OSF, archivist, Sisters of St. Francis, Tiffin, Ohio. **Articles:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Penance and Charity of Tiffin, Ohio (OSF).
- \*LINES, JORGE AGUSTÍN, Professor Emeritus, University of Costa Rica, San José Costa Rica. **Article:** Costa Rica, The Catholic Church in.
- \*LINGLEY, ANNE, Editorial Director, *Living City Magazine*, Hyde Park, New York. **Article:** Focolare Movement.
- \*LINSKOTT, MARY, SNDdeN, President, International Union of Superiors General (UISG), Rome, Italy. **Article:** International Union of Superiors General (Women).
- \*LINZ, WERNER M., Treasurer, Herder and Herder, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Herder.
- \*LIPSCOMB, OSCAR HUGH, Ph.B., S.T.L., Ph.D., Vice Chancellor, Diocese of Mobile-Birmingham; Archivist; Diocesan Director of Vocations, Mobile, Ala. **Articles:** Allen, Edward Patrick; Portier, Michael.
- \*LIPSCOMB, REV. MSGR. OSCAR HUGH, Chancellor, The Chancery, Diocese of Mobile, Ala. **Article:** Toolen, Thomas Joseph.
- LIPSCOMB, MOST REVEREND OSCAR HUGH, Ph.B., S.T.L., Ph.D., Archbishop of Mobile, Ala. **Article:** Mobile, Archdiocese of.
- \*LIPTAK, DAVID QUENTIN, Associate Editor, *Catholic Transcript*, Hartford, Conn. **Article:** McFarland, Francis Patrick.
- \*LIRETTE, SISTER MARY GERARDA, SCIM, M.A., Good Shepherd Convent, Lawrence, Mass. **Article:** Good Shepherd Sisters of Quebec.
- \*LITZ, FRANCIS EDWARDS, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of English Language and Literature, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Tabb, John Banister.
- \*LIUIMA, ANTANAS JUOZAS, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Professor, History of Spirituality, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy; President, Académie Lituanienne Catholique des Sciences; Editor, *Actes des Congrès de l'Académie Lituanienne des Sciences*. **Article:** Berulle, Pierre de.
- \*LLOYD, JAMES B., CSP, B.A., Director, Paulist Information Center, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Goldstein, David.

- LOCH, BRO. EDWARD J., SM, M.A., Archivist, Archdiocese of San Antonio, San Antonio, Tex. **Article:** San Antonio, Archdiocese of.
- LOCKE, JOHN K., SJ, Executive Secretary, Office of Theological Concerns, Federation of Asian Bishops' Conferences. **Article:** Nepal, Catholic Church in.
- LOEWE, WILLIAM P., Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Christology; Historical Jesus; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 1. Formation of Classical Dogma; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 16. Jesus Christ and World Religions; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 2. Scholasticism, Medieval and Modern; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 14. Christ and Theologies of Liberation; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 15. Feminist Christologies; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 13. The Historical Jesus.
- \*LOGAN, FRANCIS DONALD, M.A., M.S.L., M.S.D., Assistant Professor of History, Emmanuel College, Boston, Mass. **Articles:** Bek, Anthony; Ordines Judicarii; Simon Islip; Walter Reynolds; William de Grenefeld; William la Zouche; William de Melton; William of Drogheda.
- \*LOGAN, JAMES C., Professor of Systematic Theology, Wesley Theological Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ecology; United Methodist Church.
- \*LOGAN, SISTER MARY AQUINAS, OP, M.A., Vicaress-general of the Congregation of the Holy Cross, Instructor, Seattle University College of Sister Formation, Edmonds Campus, Seattle, Wash. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Dominican Sisters Congregation of Holy Cross (Edmonds, Wash).
- \*LOHKAMP, NICHOLAS LAWRENCE, OFM, S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, and of Spiritual Theology, Master of Clerics, and Dean of Studies, St. Leonard College, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Consecration, Personal; Custody of the Senses; Mystical Union.
- \*LOHMANN VILLENA, GUILLERMO, Doctor en Historia, Chief, Departamento de Fronteras (Ministerio de Relaciones Exteriores); Professor of the History of Peru, University of Lima, Professor of Institutions, Pontifical Catholic University of Peru, and Professor of Criticism, National University of San Marcos, Lima, Peru. **Articles:** Briceno, Alonso; Olavide y Jauregui, Pablo de; Peru, the Catholic Church in.
- \*LOHR, BENEDICT, OCSO, B.S.; Ph.L., monk of the Monastery, Hundred Acres, New Boston, N.H. **Article:** William of Saint-Thierry.
- \*LOMASNEY, DENIS JAMES, FSP, B.A., H.D.E., Master of Novices, Our Lady of Lourdes Novitiate, Ballon, County Carlow, Ireland. **Article:** Patrician Brothers.
- \*LOMAX, DEREK WILLIAM, M.A., D.Phil., Lecturer in School of Hispanic Studies, University of Liverpool, England. **Articles:** Escorial; Huelgas de Burgos, Abbey of; Isabella I, Queen of Castile; Mendoza, Pedro Gonzalez de; Peter Arbues, St.; Segovia, John of; Torquemada, Tomas de; Ximenez de Rada, Rodrigo.
- \*LONG, HERBERT STRAINGE, Ph.D., Edward North Professor of Greek, Hamilton College, Clinton, N.Y. **Articles:** Astrology; Dionysus, Cult of; Euhemerus; Horoscopes; Neopythagoreanism; Resurrection, Greco-Oriental; Taurobolium; Transmigration of Souls.
- LONG, STEVEN A., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, University of Saint Thomas, St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Natural Law [part 1]; Natural Law [part 2]; Natural Law [part 3].
- \*LONGYEAR, REY MORGAN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Music, University of Tennessee, Knoxville, Tenn.; solo timpanist, Knoxville Symphony Orchestra. **Articles:** Dvorak, Antonin; Elgar, Sir Edward; Hummel, Johann Nepomuk; Indy, Vincent d'; Liturgical Music, History of, 7: Romanticism and its aftermath; Massenet, Jules; Puccini, Giacomo; Rossini, Gioacchino; Saint-Saens, Camille; Spohr, Louis (Ludwig).
- \*LOOR, WILFRIDO, J.D., lawyer, writer, and publicist, Quito, Ecuador. **Article:** Checa y Barba, Jose Ignacio.
- \*LOSCHIAVO, LUIGI, CRL, Teacher of the History of the Order, and writer, Curia Generalizia, CRL, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Trombelli, John Chrysostom.
- \*LOTZ, JOHANNES BAPTIST, SJ, Dr.Phil., Professor of Philosophy, Berchmanskolleg, Pullach bei München, Germany, and Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Kant, Immanuel; Kantianism; Noumena; Phenomena; Transcendental (Kantian); Transcendentals.
- \*LOUGHRAN, CHARLES P., SJ, M.A., Professor of History, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Aldebert and Clement; Anglo-Saxons; Anianus and Marinus, SS.; Bertulf of Bobbio, St.; Domitian of Maastricht, St.; Ermelinde, St.; Landoald, St.
- \*LOVATT, ROGER WALFORD, M.A., Fellow of Peterhouse, University of Cambridge, England. **Article:** Blackman, John.
- \*LOVELEY, EDWARD MCLEAN, SJ, S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, University of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Creation, 1. In the Bible; Election, Divine.
- \*LOWE, ELIAS AVERY, Ph.D., D.Litt., LL.D., Professor of Palaeography, Institute for Advanced Study, Princeton, N.J.; Fellow of Mediaeval Academy of America; Corresponding Fellow of the British Academy. **Article:** Traube, Ludwig.
- \*LOWE, ROBERT WILLIAM, M.A., Docteur de l'Université (Paris), Professor of French and History of Music, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Bellini, Vincenzo; Cimarosa, Domenico; Donizetti, Gaetano; Gluck, Christophe Willibald.
- \*LOWERY, DANIEL LORNE, CSSR, M.A., S.T.L., Diploma, Moral Theology, Academia Alphonisiana, Rome, Italy; *Liguorian*, Redemptorist Fathers, Liguori, Mo. **Articles:** Immortale Dei; Libertas; Just Price.
- \*LOZIER, DONALD CHRISTOPHER, OP, M.A., S.T.B., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Contenson, Guillaume Vincent de; Humbert of Romans; Merkelbach, Benoit Henri; Prummer, Dominikus; Thomas Agni.
- \*LUBY, SYLVESTER DANIEL, Rt. Rev., M.A., S.T.B., Pastor, St. Anthony's Church, Dubuque, Iowa. **Article:** Dubuque, Archdiocese of.
- \*LUCAL, JOHN A., SJ, General Secretary, SODEPAX, Geneva, Switzerland. **Article:** Sodepax.
- \*LUCATELLO, ENRICO, Ph.D., Journalist, Head and Secretary, Agenzia Nazionale Stampa Associata (ANSA), and in charge of Religious Information Service, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Albertario, Davide; Crispolti, Filippo; Grosoli, Giovanni; Margotti, Giacomo.

- \*LUCEY, BEATUS TIMOTHY, OSB, M.F.A., Chairman of the Department of Art, Dean of Lower School, Housemaster, and Instructor in Art and English, Delbarton School, Morristown, N.J. **Article:** Liturgical Art, History of, Pt 4: Renewal Societies; St. Patrick's Missionary Society.
- \*LUCEY, WILLIAM LEO, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of American History and Librarian of Dinand Library, Holy Cross College, Worcester, Mass. **Articles:** Bacon, David William; Bapst, John; Fitton, James; Massachusetts, Catholic Church in; Rale, Sebastian; Springfield in Massachusetts, Diocese of; Worcester, Diocese of.
- \*LUCIANI, VINCENT JEROME, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus, City College of New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Dominis, Marcantonio de; Guicciardini, Francesco.
- \*LUKKENAER, PETRUS, Director, Sint Chrysostomus College, Boxmeer, Netherlands. **Article:** Bosboom-Toussaint, Anna Louisa Geertruida.
- LUNZ, SISTER MARCIA, OSF, M.A., Director of the Congregation Sisters of St. Francis of Assisi, St. Francis Convent, St. Francis Wis. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of Assisi (OSF).
- \*LUOMA, JOHN K., Hartford Seminary Foundation, Hartford, Conn. **Articles:** Dibelius, Otto; Jaspers, Karl; Latourette, Kenneth Scott; Lutheran Churches in North America.
- \*LUSSIER, JOSEPH ERNEST, SSS, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, Biblical Languages, and Christian Archeology, St. Joseph Seminary, Cleveland, Ohio. **Articles:** Bethlehem; Cenacle; Jericho; Palestine, 1. The Name; Palestine, 2. Physical Geography; Sepulcher, Holy.
- \*LUTZ, HEINRICH, Dr.Phil., Professor of Modern History, Universität des Saarlandes, and Director, Historisches Institut, Saarbrücken, Germany. **Articles:** Camaiani, Pietro; Commendone, Giovanni Francesco; Morone, Giovanni.
- \*LUYTEN, ALFONS NORBERT, OP, S.T.Lr., Dr.Phil., Professor of Natural Philosophy and Philosophical Psychology, University of Fribourg, Switzerland; Vice Dean, Philosophical Faculty. **Article:** Man, 2. In Philosophy; Soul-Body Relationship.
- \*LUZNYCKY, GREGORY NICHOLAS, Ph.D., Lecturer, Slavic Department, University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, Pa. **Articles:** Alexius the Studite, Patriarch of Constantinople; Argyros, Isaac; Cyril of Turiv; Dishypatos, David; Doxopatres, Neilos; Elias Ekdikos; Nicomedia.
- \*LYNCH, SISTER CLAIRE, OSB, Ph.D., Principal, Archbishop Murray Memorial High School, St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Bartholomites; Benedict the Moor, St.; Germaine of Pibrac, St.; Holzhauser, Bartholomew; John Joseph of the Cross, St.; Ranfaing, Elizabeth of, Ven.
- \*LYNCH, CYPRIAN J., OFM, M.A., Professor of History and Vice Rector, St. Joseph's Seminary, Callicoon, N.Y. **Articles:** Egidio Maria of St. Joseph, St.; Gubernatis, Domenico de; Lawrence of Villamagna, Bl.; Margaret of Lorraine, Bl.; Pacifico of San Severino, St.; Paschal Baylon, St.; Pontillo, Egidio Maria di San Giuseppe, St.
- \*LYNCH, JOHN, Ph.D., Leverhulme Lecturer in Hispanic and Latin American History, University College, University of London, England. **Article:** Philip II, King of Spain.
- \*LYNCH, JOHN EDWARD, CSP, M.A., M.S.L., Ph.D., Professor of History and Patrology, St. Paul's College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Adalgis of Novara, St.; Alexander of Fiesole, St.; Ambrose of Cahors, St.; Athala of Bobbio, St.; Barontus, St.; Damian of Pavia, St.; Eldrad, St.; Gudula, St.; Gummar, St.; Lambert of Maastricht, St.
- \*LYNCH, JOHN EDWARD, CSP, Ph.D., Professor of Canon Law and Medieval History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Fast and Abstinence.
- \*LYNCH, JOHN EDWARD, CSP, Associate Professor, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Kuttner, Stephan George.
- LYNCH, JOHN EDWARD, CSP, M.S.L., Ph.D., Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Canon Law, History of, 7. The 1917 Code of Canon Law; Canon Law, History of, 8. The 1983 Code of Canon Law to the Present.
- \*LYNCH, JOHN JAMES, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Moral and Pastoral Theology, Weston College, Weston, Mass.; Moral Consultant to Catholic Hospital Association and to Federation of Catholic Physicians' Guilds; Associate Editor, *Linacre Quarterly*. **Article:** Experimentation, Medical [part 1: Principles].
- \*LYNCH, KILLIAN, OFM, St. Bonaventure University, St. Bonaventure, N.Y. **Article:** Odo Rigaldus.
- \*LYNCH, LAWRENCE EDWARD, M.A., L.M.S., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Head of the Department, St. Michael's College, University of Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Heiric of Auxerre; John Scotus Eriugena; Remigius of Auxerre.
- \*LYNCH, WILLIAM A., M.D., President, National Federation of Catholic Physicians Guilds, Milton, Mass. **Article:** Catholic Medical Association.
- \*LYNCH, WILLIAM EDWARD, CM, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, Assumption Seminary, San Antonio, Tex. **Articles:** Heart (in the Bible); Man, 1. In the Bible; Soul (in the Bible).
- \*LYNCH, WILLIAM FRANCIS, SJ, Ph.D., Writer in Residence, St. Peter's College, Jersey City, N.J. **Article:** Ugliness.
- \*LYNN, SISTER MARY LOYOLA, VHM, B.S., Monastery of the Visitation, Wilmington, Del. **Articles:** Alacoque, Margaret Mary, St.; Paray-le-Monial; Visitation Nuns.
- \*LYON, BRYCE DALE, Ph.D., Professor of Medieval History, University of California at Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Normandy.
- \*LYONS, SISTER JEANNE MARIE, Ph.D., President, Mary Rogers College, Maryknoll, N.Y. **Articles:** Maryknoll Sisters; Rogers, Mary Joseph, Mother.
- \*LYONS, SISTER LETITIA MARY, SNJM, Ph.D. Professor of Social Science, Fort Wright College of the Holy Names, Spokane, Wash. **Articles:** Blanchet, Francis Norbert; Holy Names of Jesus and Mary, Sisters of the.
- \*MAAS, ROBIN, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Christian Education, Wesley Theological Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Narrative Theology.
- \*MAASS, FERDINAND, SJ, Dr. Phil., Professor of Church History, Theological Faculty, University of Innsbruck, Austria. **Articles:** Colloredo, Hieronymus; Ems, Congress of; Erthal, Friedrich Karl Joseph and Franz Ludwig von; Espen, Zeger Bernhard van;

- Frankenberg, Johann Heinrich; Gasser, Vinzenz Ferrer; Haynald, Ludwig; Hontheim, Johann Nikolaus von; Joseph II, Holy Roman Emperor; Josephinism; Maria Theresa of Austria; Migazzi, Christoph Anton; Rauscher, Joseph Othmar von; Rautenstrauch, Franz Stephan; Simor, Janos.
- \*MACCURTAIN, M. B., (Sister Benvenuta) OP, Ph.D., Sion Hill Dominican Secondary School, County Blackrock, Dublin, Ireland; Tutor in History; National University, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** O'Daly, Daniel; Walsh, William.
- \*MACDONALD, SEBASTIAN KILLORAN, CP, S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Passionist and Benedictine Theologians, St. Meinrad, Ind. **Article:** Mesiah.
- \*MACDOUGALL, HUGH ANDREW, OMI, Ph.D., Dean of the Faculty of Arts, St. Patrick's College of the University of Ottawa, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg.
- \*MACEOIN, GEARÓID SEÁMAS, D.Phil., Assistant Professor, Dublin Institute for Advanced Studies, Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** O'Clery, Michael.
- \*MACFARLANE, LESLIE, JOHN, Ph.D., Lecturer in Medieval History, University of Aberdeen, Scotland; Visiting Professor in History, Macalester College, St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Adam Easton; Arbroath, Abbey of; Ardchattan, Priory of; Balmerino, Abbey of; Carlisle, Ancient See of; David I, King of Scotland; Deer, Abbey of; Dundrennan, Abbey of; Dunfermline, Abbey of; Durham, Ancient See of; Elphinstone, William; Fort Augustus, Abbey of; Holy Rood, Abbey of; Jedburgh, Monastery of; Kentigern (Mungo), St.; Kilwinning, Abbey of; Kinloss, Abbey of; Lindores, Abbey of; Lollards; Margaret of Scotland, St.; New Abbey (Sweetheart); Newbattle (Newbottle), Abbey of; Nunraw, Abbey of; Pluscarden Priory; Sodor and Man, Ancient See of; Wardlaw, Henry de; Whithorn, Priory of; Scotland, the Catholic Church in [part 1].
- \*MACIVER, MOTHER M. EMMANUEL, OSU, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, College of New Rochelle, N.Y. **Article:** John the Baptist, St.
- MACKENZIE, ROSS, Ph.D., Historian, The Chautauqua Institution, Chautauqua, N.Y. **Article:** Chautauqua Movement.
- \*MACKINNON, HUGH, Ph.L., S.T.L., D.Phil., Professor of History, University of Waterloo, Ontario Canada. **Articles:** Arnulf of Soissons, St.; Gunther of Pairis; Herluka of Bernried, Bl.; Hildebert of Lavardin; Hugh of Grenoble, St.; Walter of Pontoise, St.
- \*MACKRELL, JOHN QUENTIN COLBORNE, M.A. (Oxon.), Ph.D. (London), Lecturer in History, University of Glasgow, Scotland. **Articles:** Arnauld; Choiseul du Plessis Praslin, Gilbert de; Le Maistre, Antoine and Isaac; Rapin, Rene.
- \*MACMASTER, RICHARD KERWIN, M.A., Teaching Fellow, Department of History, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Abbott, Lyman; Albright, Jacob; Alexander, Archibald; Asbury, Francis; Assemblies of God; Boehm, John Philip; Boehm, Martin; Brethren; Briggs, Charles Augustus; Brooks, Phillips; Campbell, Alexander; Church of the Nazarene; Edwards, Jonathan; Embury, Philip; Emmons, Nathanael; Evangelical Alliance; Evangelicalism; Finney, Charles Grandison; Foursquare Gospel, International Church of the; Frelinghuysen, Theodore Jacobus; Hodge, Charles; Judson, Adoniram; Mills, Samuel J.; Moody, Dwight Lyman; Nevin, John Williamson; Otterbein, Philip William; Paine, Thomas; Parker, Theodore; Rapp, Johann Georg; Rice, Luther; Rosicrucians; Schaff, Philip; Schlatter, Michael; Seabury, Samuel; Spangenberg, Augustus Gottlieb; Taylor, Nathaniel William; Theosophy; Walther, Carl Ferdinand William; Warfield, Benjamin Breckinridge; Whitefield, George; Williams, Roger; Witherpoon, John; Woolman, John.
- \*MACMILLAN, FRANCIS GERARD, M.A. (Hons.), Principal and Teacher of Modern Languages; Holyrood Senior Secondary School, Glasgow, Scotland. **Article:** Ozanam, Antoine Frédéric, Bl.
- \*MACRAE, GEORGE WINSOR, SJ, Ph.L., M.A., S.T.L., doctoral research in Scripture and Early Christian History, Christ's College, University of Cambridge, England. **Articles:** Alexander of Abonoteichos; Atonement, Day of (Yom Kippur); Bardesanes (Bar Daisan); Basilides; Carpocrates; Dedication of the Temple, Feast of; Feasts, Religious; Gnosis; Gnosticism; Heraclion; Hermetic Literature; Mandaean Religion; New-Moon Feast, Hebrew; Passover, Feast of; Purim, Feast of; Theodotus; Valentinus.
- \*MACRAE, GEORGE WINSOR, SJ, Stillman Professor, Harvard Divinity School, Institute Antiquity Christianity, Claremont Graduate School, Claremont, Ca. **Article:** Chenoboskion, Gnostic Texts of.
- MACRIDES, RUTH, Ph.D., Lecturer in Byzantine Studies, The Centre for Byzantine, Ottoman, and Modern Greek Studies, The University of Birmingham, United Kingdom. **Article:** Arsenius Authorianus, Patriarch of Constantinople.
- \*MACSUIBHNE, PEADAR, PP, B.A., M.A., Kildare, County Kildare, Ireland. **Article:** Cullen, Paul.
- \*MACVICAR, THADDEUS, OFMCap, Eccl.Hist.D., Lector in Church History, Franciscan History, and Liturgy, Mary Immaculate Friary, Glenclyffe, Garrison, N.Y. **Articles:** Bernard of Corleone, St.; Conrad of Parzham, St.; Dionigi da Piacenza; Felix of Cantalice, St.; Felix of Nicosia, Bl.; Francesco Maria of Camporosso, St.; Ignatius of Laconi, St.; Innocenzo of Berzo, Bl.; Lawrence of Brindisi, St.; Massaja, Guglielmo.
- \*MADAJ, MENCESLAUS JOHN, Ph.D., Professor of Social Studies and Religion, Quigley Preparatory Seminary, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Gilbert of Neuffontaines, St.; Ludolf of Ratzeburg, St.
- \*MADAJ, MENCESLAUS JOHN, Archivist of the Archdiocese of Chicago, Research Professor of Church History at St. Mary of the Lake Seminary, Mundelein, Ill.; Executive Secretary of the Polish American Historical Association. **Article:** Sheil, Bernard J.
- MADDEN, MARY RODGER, SP, M.A., Pilgrimage Coordinator, Sisters of Providence, Saint-Mary-of-the-Woods, Ind. **Articles:** Bradley, Ritamary; Guerin, Mother Théodore, Bl.; Sister Formation Movement; Sisters of Providence of St. Mary-of-the-Woods.
- \*MADDEN, RICHARD CAIN, Rt. Rev., M.A., Pastor, St. Andrew's Church, Myrtle Beach, S.C. **Articles:** Barry, John (1799–1859); Cloriviere, Joseph Pierre Picot de; England, John; Gallagher, Simon Felix; Lynch, Patrick Nelson; Lynch, Baptista, Mother; Russell, William Thomas.
- \*MADIGAN, MOTHER M. FELICITAS, IBVM, St. Adrian Convent, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Dease, Mary Teresa, Mother; Loretto Sisters (Institute of the Blessed Virgin Mary).

- \*MAESTRINI, NICHOLAS, PIME, S.T.B., President, Mary-glade College, Memphis, Mich.; Provincial Superior of United States Province, PIME. **Article:** Pontifical Institute for Foreign Missions.
- \*MAGARET, HELENE, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of English, Marymount College, Tarrytown, N.Y. **Article:** Gailhac, Pierre Jean Antoine.
- \*MAGILL, GERARD, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Historical and Moral Theology, Saint Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Scotland, the Catholic Church in [part 2].
- \*MAGNER, JAMES ALOYSIUS, Rt. Rev., S.T.D., Ph.D., Vice Rector for Business and Finance and Assistant Treasurer, The Catholic University of America; Director, The Catholic University of America Press; and Associate Editor in Chief, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Becerra Tanco, Luis; Gonzalez Flores, Anacleto; Munguia, Clemente de Jesus.
- \*MAGNETTI, DONALD LOUIS, SJ, Ph.L., Ph.D., Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Nebuchadnezzar, King of Babylon.
- MAGRO, EMANUEL P., Ph.D., M.S.L.S., Headmaster, Sacred Heart Minor Seminary, Victoria, Malta. **Articles:** Falzon, Ignatius, Bl.; Pisani, Mary Adeodata, Bl.; Preca, George, Bl.
- \*MAGUIRE, ALBAN ANTHONY, OFM, S.T.D., Guardian and Rector of Holy Name College, Franciscan House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Reparation.
- \*MAGUIRE, CATHERINE ELIZABETH, RSCJ, Ph.D., Professor of English, Newton College of the Sacred Heart, Newton, Mass. **Articles:** Barat, Madeleine Sophie, St.; Javouhey, Anne Marie, Bl.; Varin d' Ainville, Joseph Desire.
- \*MAHONEY, SISTER DENIS, OSU, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English, College of New Rochelle, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Article:** Marie de l'Incarnation Martin, Bl.
- MAHONEY, EDWARD P., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Duke University, Durham, N.C. **Article:** Nifo, Agostino.
- \*MAHONEY, JOHN F., Ph.D., Professor of English and Comparative Literature, University of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Ubald of Gubbio, St.
- \*MAHONEY, JOHN JOSEPH, OP, S.T.B., Ph.D., Professor, Department of Political Science and Government, Providence College, Providence, R.I. **Articles:** Christian of Stablo; Estius, Gulielmus; Jansen, Cornelius (the Elder).
- \*MAHONEY, LEONARD PAUL, SJ, A.M., Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History and International Relations, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Baudouin, Louis Marie, Ven.; Chatel, Ferdinand Tousseint; Frayssinous, Denis; Petite Eglise.
- \*MAHONEY, MARGARET H., Ph.D., Professor and Chair, Department of History, Bellarmine College, Louisville, Ky. **Articles:** Sheed, Francis Joseph; Ward, Barbara (Jackson).
- \*MAHONEY, PAUL JOHN, OP, Ph.L., S.T.Lr., Professor of Theology, De Paul University, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Intercession; Mary, Blessed Virgin, II (in Theology) [Knowledge of Mary].
- \*MAHONEY, WILLIAM BERTRAND, OP, S.T.Lr., Ph.D., Dean of School of Philosophy and Professor of Natural Philosophy, *Magister Studiorum*, Pontifical Philosophical Faculty, Aquinas Institute of Philosophy and Theology, River Forest, Ill. **Articles:** Impenetrability; Privation (Philosophy).
- MAIER, CHRISTOPH T., Dr. phil., Historisches Seminar, Universität Zürich, Zürich, Switzerland. **Articles:** Crusades; Gregory VIII, Pope.
- MAILHIOT, GILLES-DOMINIQUE, OP, Master of Sacred Theology, S.S.L., Emeritus Professor of Holy Scripture, Dominican College of Philosophy and Theology, Ottawa, Canada. **Article:** Tillard, Jean-Marie Roger.
- \*MAILLEUX, PAUL ANTONY, SJ, priest of Byzantine Rite, Ph.D., S.T.L., Superior, John XXIII Center for Eastern Christian Studies, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Bulgakov, Macarius; Feodorov, Leonid; Moghila, Petrus; Svetlov, Pavel Iakovlevich.
- \*MAISSEN, AUGUSTIN, M.A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Romance Languages, Utica College, Syracuse University, Syracuse, N.Y.; Coeditor, *Revista Retorromancha*. **Articles:** Disentis, Abbey of; Einsiedeln, Abbey of; Great Saint Bernard Hospice; Haute-ribe, Abbey of; Muri, Abbey of; Pfafers, Abbey of; Rheinau, Abbey of; Saint-Maurice, Abbey of.
- \*MAKAREWICZ, SYLVESTER EDWARD, OFM, S.T.L., S.S.L., S.S.Lect.Gen., Rector and Professor of Sacred Scripture and Hebrew, Christ the King Theological Seminary, West Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Epikeia (in the Bible); Seven Last Words.
- \*MAKDISI, GEORGE, Docteur ès lettres, M.A.(hon.), Professor of Arabic, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass. **Articles:** Caliph; Dhimmi; Imam; Islamic Law; Rhazes (Razes, al-Razi).
- \*MALAGON BARCELÓ, JAVIER, Doctorate in Law, Technical Secretary, OSA Fellowship and Professorship Program, Organization of American States, and Visiting Professor of History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Cordoba, Pedro de.
- \*MALAINA Y GONZÁLEZ, SANTIAGO, SJ, Iglesia de San Jose, San Salvador, El Salvador. **Article:** Aguilar, Nicolas.
- \*MALANCZUK, VLADIMIR, CSSR, S.T.L., D.Phil., Bishop Exarch for Ukrainians in France, Paris, France. **Articles:** Byzantine Theology; Vyshensky, Ivan.
- \*MALANOWSKI, GREGORY, OFMConv, S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Communio.
- \*MALDONADO, FRANCISCO ARMANDO, Rt. Rev., S.T.L., C.J.B., Coordinator, Permanent Secretariate of the Venezuelan Episcopate, Palacio Arzobispal, Caracas, Venezuela. **Article:** Venezuela, the Catholic Church in.
- \*MALDOON, DOROTHY AND RAYMOND, Executive Directing Couple, Christian Family Movement, Calumet College Center, Whiting, Ind. **Article:** Christian Family Movement.
- MALLOY, CHRISTOPHER J., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, University of Dallas, Irving, Tex. **Article:** Justice, Double.
- \*MALO, ADRIEN MARIE, OFM, S.S.Lect.Gen., L.Jub., S.T.D. (h.c.), Professor of Exegesis, University of Montreal, and Chairman, Canadian Society of Mariology, Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Astruc, Jean; Castellio, Sebastian (Chateillon); Renan, Joseph Ernest.
- \*MALONE, EDWARD EUGENE, OSB, S.T.D., Rector, St. John Vianney Seminary, Elkhorn, Nebr. **Articles:** Aureole (Nimbus); Loculus.

- \*MALONE, EDWARD FRANCIS, MM, B.A., M.R.E., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Dean, Maryknoll Seminary, Maryknoll, N.Y. **Articles:** Kerygma; Kerygmatic Theology.
- \*MALONE, MOTHER MARY AUGUSTA, OSU, M.A., Assistant Professor of Latin, College of New Rochelle, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Articles:** Iste Confessor Domini Colentes; Jesu, Corona Virginium; Jesu, Redemptor Omnium; Quem Terra, Pontus, Sidera; Quicumque Christum Quaeritis.
- \*MALONEY, CORNELIUS F., B.A., Executive Editor, *Waterbury Republican*, *Waterbury American*, and *Waterbury Sunday Republican*, Waterbury, Conn. **Article:** McGivney, Michael Joseph.
- \*MALONEY, GEORGE A., Contemplative Ministries, Seal Beach, Calif. **Article:** Apathetic Theology.
- \*MALONEY, GEORGE ANTHONY, SJ, B.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., S.E.O.D., Scriptor, John XXIII Center for Eastern Christian Studies, and Professor of Oriental Theology, Graduate School and College of Arts and Sciences, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Alexandria, Patriarchate of; Antioch, Patriarchate of; Athanasius the Athonite, St.; Byzantine Liturgy; Byzantine Christianity, II: Byzantine Catholic Churches; Byzantine Christianity, I: Orthodox Churches; Constantinople, Ecumenical Patriarchate of; Eastern Churches; Epiclesis; Greek Theology; Greek Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic); Jerusalem, Patriarchate of; Julianists (Aphthartodocetism); Mount Athos, Monastic Republic of; Nicodemus the Hagiorite; Orthodox Church of Greece; Orthodox Church of Cyprus; Orthodox and Oriental Orthodox Churches; Palmieri, Aurelio; Rasputin, Grigorii Efimovich; Rome, Patriarchate of; Russian Liturgy; Russian Chant; Sergius, Patriarch of Moscow; Studion (Stuidiu); Syrian Liturgy; Theoleptus, Metropolitan of Philadelphia; Theophylactus of Ochryda; Tikhon, Patriarch of Moscow; Toth, Alexis; Velitchkovsky, Paissy; Zatornik, Theophan.
- \*MALOUF, LUCIEN, B.S., S.T.L., Licencié ès lettres, Pastor, Our Lady of the Annunciation Church, Boston, Mass.; Secretary of the Basilian Salvatorian Order and Director-Assistant to the Regional Superior. **Articles:** Abdallah Zahir; Agapios of Hierapolis; Ain-Traz, Synods of; Bacha, Constantine; Eutyichios of Alexandria; Saifi, Euthymois.
- \*MALTMAN, SISTER M. NICHOLAS, OP, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of English, Dominican College of San Rafael, San Rafael, Calif. **Articles:** Boy Bishop; Feast of Fools; Feast of Asses; Kempe, Margery.
- \*MALY, EUGENE HARRY, S.T.D., S.S.D., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Mt. St. Mary's of the West Seminary, Norwood, Ohio. **Articles:** Colossae; Colossians, Epistle to the; Deuteronomists; Elohist; Ephesians, Epistle to the; Genesis, Book of; Hexateuch; Pentateuchal Studies, I: Origins until 1965; Priestly Writers, Pentateuchal; Yahwist.
- \*MANDIOLA, ANNA, Boston, Mass. **Article:** Teresian Institute.
- \*MANGINI, SISTER ROSE MATTHEW, IHM, Ph.D., Archdiocesan Consultant on Social Studies and Director of the Graduate Program, Marygrove College, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** St. Mary's School (Philadelphia, Pa.).
- \*MANIER, AUGUST EDWARD, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Instinct; Mechanism, Biological; Plant Life (Philosophical Aspects).
- MANISCALCO, MSGR. FRANCIS JOHN, Ph.D., Director of Communications, U.S. Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Article:** United States Conference of Catholic Bishops.
- \*MANKEL, F. XAVIER, V.G., Chancellor, Diocese of Knoxville, Tenn. **Article:** Knoxville, Diocese of.
- \*MANN, JESSE ALOYSIUS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Instrumentalism; Personalism.
- \*MANNING, TIMOTHY, Most Rev., D.D., J.C.D., Auxiliary Bishop of Los Angeles, Calif. **Article:** Los Angeles, Archdiocese of.
- \*MANNION, JOHN BERNARD, Executive Secretary, The Liturgical Conference, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Liturgical Conference.
- \*MANTE, GABRIEL AKWASI ABABIO, S.T.L., Bishop of Jasikan, Ghana; Former professor in Systematic Theology at St. Peter's Regional Seminary, Cape Coast, Pedu, Ghana. **Article:** Ghana, The Catholic Church in.
- \*MANVEL, ALEXANDER, graduate of the University of Tiflis (Tbilisi), Georgia, editor and historian, West Hyattsville, Md. **Articles:** Georgian Byzantine Catholics; Orthodox Church of Georgia.
- \*MARAS, RAYMOND J., Ph.D., Associate Professor, Modern European History, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Condillac, Etienne Bonnot de; Napoleon III; Robespierre, Maximilien Francois de.
- \*MARCHEGANI, SISTER MARIA FRANCISCA, Pious Disciples of the Divine Master (Pie discepule del Divin Maestro); in charge of training in the schools of the Congregation, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Pious Disciples of the Divine Master.
- \*MARCHIONE, SISTER MARGHERITA FRANCES, MPF, Ph.D., Professor, Villa Walsh College, Morristown, N.J.; Lecturer in Italian, Seton Hall University, South Orange, N.J.; Provincial Secretary, Pontifical Institute of the Religious Teachers Filippini, Villa Walsh, Morristown, N.J. **Articles:** Filippini, Lucy, St.; Religious Teachers Filippini.
- \*MARCZUK, BOLESŁAW, higher education in Poland, Germany, and U.S., writer on archeology and education in *Dziennik Chicagoski*, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Book of the Dead; Egypt, Ancient, 3. Language and Literature.
- MARETT-CROSBY, ANTHONY, OSB, D.Phil., monk of Ampleforth Abbey, Ampleforth, York, England. **Article:** Ampleforth, Abbey of.
- \*MARGIOTTI, FORTUNATO, OFM, Missionol.D., collaborator in the series *Sinica Franciscana*, Collegio Internazionale S. Antonio, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Rist, Valerius.
- \*MARICHAL, ROBERT PIERRE, Archiviste-paléographe, Professor of Latin Paleography, Paris (Sorbonne); Professor, French Language and Literature of the Middle Ages, Faculté des Lettres, Institut Catholique, Paris, France. **Article:** Paleography, Latin.
- \*MARING, NORMAN HILL, A.B., Th.B., Ph.D., Professor of Church History, Eastern Baptist Theological Seminary, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Baptists.
- \*MARION, RAYMOND JOSEPH, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of History, and Chairman, Division of Social Sciences, Assumption College, Worcester, Mass. **Articles:** Anthelmi, Joseph; Godeau, Antoine.



- \*MARIQUE, JOSEPH M.-F., SJ, S.T.D., Ph.D., Director of the Hellenic Tradition Seminar and Director of *Prosopographia Christiana Hispanica*, College of the Holy Cross, Worcester, Mass. **Article:** Caesarius of Heisterbach.
- \*MARKHAM, JAMES JOSEPH, A.B., S.T.L., J.C.D., Diocese of Manchester, N.H. **Articles:** Curia, Roman; Peterson, John Bertram.
- \*MARKOWSKI, MELCHIOR EDWARD, OP, M.A., Pontifical Faculty of Theology of the Immaculate Conception, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ledesma, Pedro de; Reginald of Orleans, Bl.
- \*MARQUES, LUIZ CARLOS, C.Ss.R., Ph.D., São Paulo, Brazil. **Article:** Camara, Helder Pessoa.
- \*MARRARO, HOWARD R., Ph.D., Litt.D., Professor Emeritus of Italian, Columbia University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Capecelatro, Alfonso; Ferrini, Contardo, Bl.; Mezzofanti, Giuseppe; Moroni, Gaetano; Tosti, Luigi.
- \*MARRON, STANLEY B., SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., Al-Hikma University, Baghdad, Iraq. **Articles:** Biblical Theology; Bonsirven, Joseph; Resurrection of the Dead, 1. In the Bible; Immortality, 3. In the Bible.
- \*MARSHALL, HUGH JOSEPH, MSSST, Ph.D., Spiritual Director and Professor, Father Judge Mission Seminary, Monroe, Va. **Article:** Missionary Servants of the Most Holy Trinity.
- \*MARSHALL, WILLOUGHBY MARKS, B.F.A., B.A., architect specializing in church design, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Ambo.
- MARSTALL, DAVID THOMAS, B.A., Pontifical College Josephinum, Columbus, Ohio. **Articles:** Kansas, Catholic Church in; Wichita, Diocese of.
- \*MARTENSEN, DANIEL F., Director, Washington Theological Consortium and the affiliated Washington Institute of Ecumenics. **Article:** Visser't Hooft, W. A.
- \*MARTHALER, BERARD LAWRENCE, OFM-Conv, S.T.D., M.A., Professor of Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Editor, *Franciscan Educational Conference Report*. **Articles:** Abbo of Metz, St.; Abraham of Clermont, St.; Abraham of Ephesus, St.; Abrunculus of Trier, St.; Acharius of Noyon, St.; Adalbold of Ostrevand, St.; Aemilian, SS.; Anianus of Orleans, St.; Anianus of Chartres, St.; Binius, Severin; Eisengrein, Marting and Wilhelm; Jonas of Bobbio; Lohelius, Johann (Lochel); Pflug, Julius von.
- \*MARTHALER, BERARD LAWRENCE, Department of Religion and Religious Education, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Catechetical Directories, National.
- \*MARTHALER, BERARD LAWRENCE, OFM-Conv., Chairman, Department of Religious Studies/Religious Education, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Religious Education.
- \*MARTHALER, BERARD LAWRENCE, OFM-Conv, S.T.D., Ph.D., Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Filioque; Missionaries of Charity.
- \*MARTHALER, BERARD LAWRENCE, OFM-Conv, S.T.D., Ph.D., Warren-Blanding Professor of Religion, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ryan, Mary Perkins; Stuhlmüller, Carroll; World Youth Day.
- MARTHALER, BERARD LAWRENCE, OFM-Conv., S.T.D., Ph.D., Executive Editor, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, Professor Emeritus of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Commandments, Ten [part 3]; Creed in Eucharistic Liturgy; General Directory for Catechesis; Mother Teresa of Calcutta; Religious Education, Articles on; Tertio millennio adveniente.
- \*MARTIN, DANIEL WILLIAM, CM, B.A., S.T.L., S.S., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Thomas Seminary, Denver, Colo. **Article:** Tischendorf, Konstantin von.
- MARTIN, DENNIS D., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Historical Theology, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Carthusian Spirituality.
- \*MARTIN, EDWARD JOSEPH, CM, B.A., S.T.L., M.A., Teacher of Latin and Greek, St. Joseph's College, Princeton, N.J. **Articles:** Abraham, Patriarch; Hagar.
- \*MARTIN, FRANCIS XAVIER, OSA, M.A., B.D., L.Ph., Ph.D. (Cantab.), Professor of Medieval History, University College, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** Giles of Viterbo; Nugent, Francis.
- \*MARTIN, SISTER M. AQUINATA, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of History, St. Catharine Motherhouse, St. Catharine, Ky. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of St Catharine of Siena (St. Catharine, Ky).
- \*MARTIN, MATTHIAS BENEDICT, SJ, M.A., Dean of Students, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Andrade, Antonio de; Buffier, Claude; Fridelli, Xaver Ehrenbert (Friedel); Mariana, Juan de.
- \*MARTIN, SISTER MARY ERNESTINE, MHS, historian of the Community, Sisters of the Most Holy Sacrament, Lafayette, La. **Article:** Sisters of the Most Holy Sacrament.
- \*MARTIN, NORMAN, Professor, University of Texas, Austin, Tx. **Article:** Carnap, Rudolf.
- \*MARTIN, NORMAN FRANCIS, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.L., Jesuit Institute of History, Rome, Italy; Department of History, University of Santa Clara, Santa Clara, Calif. **Articles:** Araujo, Antonio de; Boturini Benaduci, Lorenzo; Cuevas, Mariano; Perez de Rivas, Andres.
- MARTIN, THOMAS, OSA, Ph.D., Professor, Department of Theology and Religious Studies, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Article:** Augustinian Spirituality.
- \*MARTIN, THOMAS OWEN, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., S.T.D., J.C.D., LL.M., Professor, St. Joseph's Seminary, Grand Rapids, Mich.; Defender of the Bond and Chairman of the Marriage Advisory Board, Diocese of Grand Rapids. **Article:** Piety, Familial.
- \*MARTIN, VINCENT M., OP, S.T.Lr., Ph.D., S.T.Praes., S.T.M., Professor of History of Philosophy, St. Stephen's College, Dominican House of Philosophy, Dover, Mass. **Articles:** Absurdity; Eclecticism; Existentialism; Sartre, Jean-Paul; Anxiety.
- \*MARTIN, WILLIAM OLIVER, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department, University of Rhode Island, Kingston, R.I. **Article:** Religion, Philosophy of.
- \*MARTINDALE, ANDREW HENRY ROBERT, M.A. (Oxon.), Lecturer, Courtauld Institute of Art, University of London, England. **Article:** Pucelle, Jean.
- MARTINEZ, GERMAN, OSB, S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology and Liturgy, Fordham University, Bronx, N.Y. **Article:** Matrimony, Sacrament of.

- MARTINEZ CUESTA, ANGEL, OAR, President, Instituto Historico OAR, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Augustinian Recollects.
- \*MARTÍNEZ DIEZ, GONZALO, J.C.D., Licentiate in Spanish Civil Law, S.T.L., Ph.L., Professor of the History of Canon Law, Faculty of Canon Law, Pontifical University of Comillas, Madrid, Spain. **Article:** Hispana Collectio (Isidoriana).
- \*MARTÍNEZ PAZ, ENRIQUE, Doctor of Law and Social Sciences, Professor of Constitutional and Administrative Law, University of Córdoba, Córdoba, Argentina; Professor, Faculty of Economic Sciences, Catholic University of Córdoba. **Article:** Funes, Dean Gregorio.
- \*MARTINI, ANGELO, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L.; Hist.Eccl.D., Editor for History, *Civiltà Cattolica*, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Bilio, Luigi; Murri, Romolo.
- \*MARUCA, DOMINIC WILLIAM, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Master of Novices, Jesuit Novitiate, Wernersville, Pa. **Article:** Meschler, Moritz.
- \*MARX, PAUL, OSB, St. John's Abbey, Collegeville, Minn. **Article:** Michel, Virgil.
- \*MARZULLO, SISTER MARIE THERESE, MZSH, M.A., Teacher of English and Head of the Department, Sacred Heart Academy, Hamden, Conn.; lecturer at Mt. Sacred Heart Junior College. **Article:** Sacred Heart of Jesus, Apostles of the.
- \*MASCARENHAS, LOUIS JOSEPH, OFM, S.T.D., Professor of History, Patrology, and Mission Theology, Regional Seminary of West Pakistan, Karachi, Pakistan; Assistant Director, Institute for Religious and Social Studies, Karachi. **Article:** Afghanistan, The Catholic Church in.
- \*MASIELLO, RALPH JOHN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Maryknoll Seminary, Glen Ellyn, Ill. **Articles:** Experience; Species, Intentional.
- MASSARO, THOMAS J., SJ, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Moral Theology, Weston Jesuit School of Theology, Cambridge, Mass. **Articles:** Common Good; Social Justice; Social Thought, Papal, 1. History; Social Thought, Papal, 2. Basic Concepts; Social Thought, Catholic, 4. Modern; Subsidiarity.
- \*MASSAUT, JEAN-PIERRE JOSEPH CHARLES, Licence en philosophie et lettres, Diplôme de l'École pratique des Hautes Études, University of Liège, Belgium. **Article:** Leo of St. John.
- \*MAST, SISTER M. DOLORITA, SSND, B.A., engaged in research and writing, School Sisters of Notre Dame, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Gerhardinger, Karolina Elizabeth Frances, Bl.
- \*MASTERMAN, SISTER M. ROSE EILEEN, CSC, M.A. (Education), Ph.D., Professor of Theology, Dunbarton College of the Holy Cross, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Act, First; Amen; Annihilation; Cause, First; Doxology, Biblical; Economy, Divine; Ecstasy (in the Bible); Finis Operantis; Finis Operis; Hosanna; Prayer (in the Bible); Providence of God (in the Bible); Vow (in the Bible).
- \*MASTERSON, REGINALD, OP, Ph.L., S.T.Lr., S.T.D., Prior, St. Rose Priory, and Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Ascetical Theology, Aquinas Institute School of Theology, Dubuque, Iowa. **Articles:** Instrumental Causality; Perfection, Spiritual.
- \*MATCZAK, SEBASTIAN ALEXANDER, Mag.Phil., Mag.Hist., S.T.D., Ph.D. (Scholastic Philosophy), Ph.D. (Philosophy), Associate Professor of Philosophy and Theology, St. John's University, Jamaica, N.Y. **Article:** Fideism; Traditionalism.
- \*MATEO, R. P., Sch.P., Piarist Fathers, Rome. **Article:** Casani, Pietro, Bl.
- \*MATEOS, FRANCISCO ORTÍN, SJ, S.T.D., Editor, *Razón y Fe* and *Missionalia Hispanica*; Collaborator, Instituto Santo Toribio de Mogrovejo de Misionología; and Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas, Madrid, Spain. **Articles:** Acuna, Christobal de; Anchieta, José (Joseph) de, Bl.; Lacunza y Diaz, Manuel de; Ovalle, Alonso de.
- MATERA, FRANK J., M.A., Ph.D., Professor of New Testament, Department of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Mark, Gospel according to.
- \*MATHEWS, THOMAS FRANCIS, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Weston College, Weston, Mass.; Assistant Staff Editor for Art and Architecture, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Church Architecture, History of, 3: Byzantine; Church Architecture, History of, 2: Early Christian; Diacanicum.
- MATOVINA, TIMOTHY, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Theology, Notre Dame University, Ind. **Article:** Popular Piety, Hispanic, in the United States.
- \*MATTEUCCI, BENVENUTO, Rt. Rev., D.Th., Commentator at Vatican Council II for *Osservatore Romano* and Radio Vaticana; journalist and author; Canon, Pistoia Cathedral, Pistoia, Italy; Lecturer in Liturgical Spirituality, Pontifical Lateran University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Pistoia, Synod of; Ricci, Scipione de'.
- \*MATTHEW, DONALD JAMES ALEXANDER, D.Phil., University Lecturer in Medieval History, University of Liverpool, England. **Articles:** Daventry, Priory of; Louis IX, King of France, St.; Saint-Evroult-d'Ouche, Abbey of; Saint-Florent-les-Saumur, Abbey of; Saint-Lo, Monastery of; Saint-Ouen, Abbey of; Saint-Pierre-sur-Dives, Abbey of; Troarn, Abbey of.
- \*MATTINGLY, BASIL MICHAEL, OSB, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Subprior, Senior Brother Instructor, and Head of Religion and Philosophy Division, St. Meinrad Archabbey, St. Meinrad, Ind. **Article:** Similarity; Relation.
- \*MATTINGLY, JOHN FRANCIS, SS, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, St. Patrick's Seminary, Menlo Park, Calif. **Article:** Melchizedec.
- \*MATTOSO, JOSÉ, OSB, Licentiate in Historical Sciences, Masteiro de Singeverga, Negrelos, Minho, Portugal. **Article:** Portugal, The Catholic Church in [part 1].
- \*MATZERATH, ROGER EDWIN, B.A., S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Atonement Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** American Council of Christian Churches; Bushnell, Horace; Calvinism; Episcopal Church, U.S.; Evangelical Church; Infralapsarians (Sublapsarians); National Association of Evangelicals; Pentecostal Churches; Supralapsarians.
- \*MAURER, ARMAND AUGUSTINE, CSB, M.A., L.S.M., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies, and University of Toronto, Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Averroism, Latin; Boethius of Sweden (Dacia); Gilson, Etienne Henry; John Baconthorpe; Marsilius of Inghen; Nicholas Oresme; Phelan, Gerald Bernard; Robert Holcot; Siger of Brabant.
- \*MAURER, ARMAND AUGUSTINE, CSB, Professor of Philosophy Emeritus, Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval

- Studies, Toronto. **Article:** Pegis, Anton Charles.
- \*MAURI, SISTER MARY, formerly Superior Delegate of the Daughters of St. Mary of Providence (deceased July 24, 1963). **Article:** Daughters of St. Mary of Providence.
- \*MAURICIO GOMES DOS SANTOS, DOMINGO, SJ, S.T.D., editor, journalist, and historian, Lisbon, Portugal. **Article:** Mission in Colonial America II (Portuguese Missions).
- \*MAURILIUS OF THE SACRED HEART, CMI [Antony Chacko Kakkannatt], B.S., member, Religious Congregation of the Carmelites of Mary Immaculate of the Chaldean Rite of India, and Vice-Postulator, St. Joseph's Monastery, Mannanam P.O., Kerala, South India. **Article:** Chavara, Kuriackos (Cyriac) Elias, Bl.
- \*MAY, ERIC EDWARD, OFMCap, S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, Mary Immaculate Friary, Garrison, N.Y. **Article:** Lazarus; Nativity of Mary.
- \*MAY, GEORG, J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, Catholic Theological Faculty, University of Mainz, Germany. **Articles:** Benedict the Levite; Polycarpus; Regino of Prum, Collection of.
- \*MAY, WILLIAM E., Ph.D., Professor of Moral Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Personalist Ethics.
- \*MAY, WILLIAM E., Ph.D., Michael J. McGivney Professor of Moral Theology, John Paul II Institute for Studies on Marriage and Family, Washington, D.C. **Article:** International Theological Commission.
- \*MAY, WILLIAM EUGENE, M.A., Ph.D., Book Editor for Bruce Publishing Company, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Creative Imagination; Knowledge, Connatural.
- MAYER, HELENA G., SHCJ, Archivist, Society of the Holy Child Jesus, Sharon Hill, Pa. **Article:** Holy Child Jesus, Society of the.
- \*MAYER, SUSO FRANZ, OSB, J.C.D., monk of the Archabbey of Beuron, Germany (deceased May 22, 1963). **Article:** Baumer, Suitbert.
- \*MAYEUR, JEAN-MARIE, Licencié d'Histoire, Agrégé d'Histoire, Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique, Paris, France. **Articles:** Jacobini, Ludovico; Leo XIII, Pope; Nina, Lorenzo; Rampolla del Tindaro, Mariano.
- \*MAYR-HARTING, HENRY MARIA ROBERT EGMONT, D.Phil. (Oxon.), Lecturer in Medieval History, University of Liverpool, England. **Articles:** Aymer de Lusignan; Boso, Cardinal; Hilary of Chichester; Sewal de Bovill; Theobald of Canterbury; Walter of Cantelupe; William Fitzherbert, St.; William of Kilkenny.
- \*MAZIARZ, EDWARD A., CPPS, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Mathematics, St. Joseph's College, Rensselaer, Ind. **Articles:** Mathematics, Philosophy of; Philosophy.
- \*MCALEER, JOHN JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor of English, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Thoreau, Henry David; Transcendentalism, Literary.
- \*MCAULIFFE, CLARENCE RICHARD, SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, School of Divinity of St. Louis University, St. Marys College, St. Marys, Kans. **Article:** Kelly, Gerald Andrew.
- \*MCAULIFFE, HAROLD JAMES, SJ, M.A., Associate Professor of Speech and Drama, Creighton University, Omaha, Nebr. **Article:** Dempsey, Timothy.
- \*MCAVOY, THOMAS T., CSC, Ph.D., Professor of History and Archivist, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Americanism; Hudson, Daniel Eldred; Indiana, Catholic Church in; Noll, John Francis; O'Hara, Edwin Vincent; O'Hara, John Francis; Sorin, Edward Frederick.
- \*MCBREARTY, WILLIAM JAMES, SJ, S.T.L., M.A., Instructor in Russian Language and Literature, Institute of Contemporary Russian Studies, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Khomiakov, Aleksei Stepanovich; Tolstoi, Leo Nikolaevich.
- \*MCCABE, MARTIN, OFMCap, S.T.D., Associate Professor of Anthropology and Social Science, Catholic University of Puerto Rico, Ponce, P.R. **Article:** Puerto Rico.
- \*MCCALL, ROBERT EDWARD, SSJ, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, St. Joseph's Seminary, Washington, D.C.; Dean of the Catholic Sisters College and Director of the Campus School, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Accident; Substance.
- \*MCCANCE, MURRAY ALLEN, M.A., vestment maker, St. Thomas, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Alb; Amice; Biretta; Cassock; Chasuble; Cope and Humeral Veil; Dalmatic; Incense [part 2]; Liturgical Vestments; Liturgical Colors; Maniple; Stole; Surplice.
- \*MCCANN, JAMES CUTHBERT, OSB, monk of Downside Abbey, teacher, Downside School, Bath, Stratton on the Fosse, Somersetshire, England. **Article:** Downside Abbey.
- \*MCCARRON, RICHARD E. J., M.A., Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Hebblethwaite, Peter; Inculturation, Liturgical.
- MCCARRON, RICHARD E. J., Ph.D., Assistant Editor, New Catholic Encyclopedia, second edition; Assistant Professor of Liturgy, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Baptism of the Lord [part 2]; Baptism of the Lord [part 1]; Descent of Christ into Hell; East Syrian Liturgy.
- MCCARTHY, D., **Articles:** Poverty; Poverty Movement.
- \*MCCARTHY, DENNIS JOHN, SJ, S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Old Testament Languages and Literature, St. Marys College, St. Marys, Kans. **Articles:** Prophecy (in the Bible); Prophet.
- MCCARTHY, J., **Article:** Fortescue, Adrian.
- \*MCCARTHY, JOHN L., Very Rev. Canon, D.D., D.C.L., SS. Peter and Paul, Athlone, Ireland. **Article:** Secrets.
- \*MCCARTHY, MOTHER MARIA CARITAS, SHCJ, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Rosemont College, Rosemont, Pa. **Articles:** Abraham the Simple, St.; Amantius of Rodez, St.; Ansbert of Rouen, St.; Aredius, St.; Connelly, Cornelia, Mother; Desert Fathers; Holy Child Jesus, Society of the; Laura; Mamertus of Vienne, St.; Noetus of Smyrna; Pachomius, St.; Paphnutius; Phileas of Thmuis, St.; Pilgrimages, 2. Early Christian (to 600); Quo Vadis; Recluse; Tabennisi; Thebaid; Thmuis; Wulfiaicus, St.; Zachary, Pope, St.
- \*MCCARTHY, SISTER MARY FRANCES, SND, Ph.D., Associate Professor and Chairman of the Departments of German and Russian, Trinity College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Adelaide of Vilich, St.; Agilulf of Cologne, St.; Altotting, Monastery of; Anno of Cologne, St.; Benno of Meissen, St.; Berno of Reichenau; Bruno of Cologne, St.; Caesaria, SS.; Conrad of

- Querfurt; Cunibert of Cologne, St.; Emmeram, St.; Engelbert I of Cologne, St.; Ermenrich of Passau; Gero of Cologne, St.; Heribert of Cologne, St.; Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim; Nicholas of Prussia, Bl.; Notker Balbulus, Bl.; Rabanus Maurus, Bl.; Sacris Solemnibus; Walafrid Strabo.
- \*MCCARTHY, SISTER MARY JOSEPH, RU, B.A., Community Registrar, Directress of Studies, Ursuline Novitiate, Blue Point, Long Island, N.Y. **Article:** Ursulines.
- \*MCCARTHY, RICHARD JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., D.Phil. (Oxon.), Director of the Institute of Arabic Studies in al-Hikma University of Baghdad, Baghdad, Republic of Iraq. **Articles:** Ash'ari, al- (abu al-Hasan 'Ali); Kalam; Mu'tazilites.
- MCCARTHY, SALLYANN LESSNER, B.A., Director of Communications; Sisters of St. Francis, Clinton, Iowa. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis, Clinton, Iowa (OSF).
- MCCARTHY, WILLIAM DANIEL, MM, M.Div., H.E.L., Senior Researcher, Center of Mission Research and Study at Maryknoll. **Articles:** Charles, Pierre; Maryknoll Fathers and Brothers; Maryknoll Mission Association of the Faithful; Orbis Books; Price, Thomas Frederick; Walsh, James Edward; Walsh, James Anthony.
- \*MCCLAIN, JOSEPH PATRICK, CM, S.T.D., Mary Immaculate Seminary, Northampton, Pa. **Article:** Anointing of the Sick, I (Theology of).
- \*MCCLELLAND, VINCENT ALAN, M.A., Lecturer in Education, University of Liverpool, England. **Articles:** Baines, Peter Augustine; De Lisle, Ambrose Lisle March Phillipps; Doyle, James Warren; Gladstone, William Ewart; Manning, Henry Edward; Ullathorne, William Bernard.
- \*MCCOOL, GERALD, SJ, Department of Philosophy, Fordham University, Bronx, N.Y. **Articles:** Death of God Theology; Radical Theology.
- MCCORD, H. RICHARD, Ed.D., Executive Director, Secretariat for Family, Laity, Women and Youth, U.S. Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Laity, Formation and Education of.
- \*MCCORKLE, JOHN, SS, M.A., B.A. in L.S., Instructor in Church History and Librarian, St. Thomas Seminary, Kenmore, Wash. **Article:** Seattle, Archdiocese of.
- \*MCCORMICK, JOHN PATRICK, Very Rev., SS, S.T.B., Ph.D., Rector, Theological College, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Exsultet Orbis Gaudii; Festivis Resonant Compita Vocibus; Fortem Virili Pectore; Iam Christus Astra Ascendat; Iam Sol Recedit Igneus; Iam Toto Subitus Vesper; Pourrat, Pierre.
- \*MCCORMICK, SISTER M. JOHN ALOYSE, CRSM, Ph.D., Registrar and Instructor in Latin and Greek, Gwynedd-Mercy College, Gwynedd Valley, Pa. **Article:** James of Voragine, Bl.
- \*MCCORMICK, RICHARD ARTHUR, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Moral and Pastoral Theology, Bellarmine School of Theology, North Aurora, Ill. **Articles:** Prizefighting; War, Morality of.
- \*MCCOY, JOSEPH ALOYSIUS, SM, Ph.D., Director, Marianist Mission and Marianist Promotion Service, Mount St. John, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Jaricot, Pauline; Streit, Robert; Streit, Karl.
- \*MCCUE, JOHN JOSEPH GERALD, Ph.D., Physicist, Lincoln Laboratory, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Science (in Antiquity).
- \*MCCURRY, JAMES, O.F.M.Conv., M.A., National Director of the Militia of Mary Immaculate, Granby, Massachusetts. **Articles:** Czestochowa; Kolbe, Maximilian, St.
- MCDADE, JOHN, SJ, Ph.D., Principal, Heythrop College, London, England. **Article:** Heythrop College.
- \*MCDERMOTT, ERIC, SJ, M.A., Associate Professor of History, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Aikenhead, Mary; Anglican Communion; Anglicanism; Broad Church; Galvin, Edward J.; Griffin, Bernard William; High Church; Latitudinarianism; Low Church; McAuley, Catherine Elizabeth; Thirty-Nine Articles.
- MCDERMOTT, ROSE, SSSJ, J.C.D., Associate Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Cloister, Canonical Rules for; Consecrated Life (Canon Law); Religious, Constitutions of; Woman, Canon Law on.
- \*MCDONAGH, ENDA, Professor of Moral Theology, Director of Postgraduate Studies in Theology, St. Patrick's College, Maynooth, Ireland. **Articles:** Fundamental Option; Mortal Sin.
- \*MCDONAGH, FRANCIS, Brazil specialist for the Catholic Institute for International Relations, 1987–1995; Communications Officer for OXFAM, Recife, Brazil. **Article:** Consejo Episcopal Latinoamericano (CELAM).
- MCDONAGH, SISTER KATHLEEN, IWBS, M.S., M.A., Director, Charism Office, Incarnate Word Convent, Corpus Christi, Tex.; Director, Office of Consecrated Life, Diocese of Corpus Christi. **Article:** Incarnate Word and Blessed Sacrament, Congregation of the.
- MCDONALD, DEDRA S. [BIRZER], Ph.D., Lecturer in History, Hillsdale College, Hillsdale, Mich. **Article:** Colorado, Catholic Church in.
- MCDONALD, SISTER GRACE, Ph.D., Historian, St. Rose Convent, La Crosse, Wis. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Congregation of the Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis of Perpetual Adoration (FSPA).
- \*MCDONALD, JOHN JAMES, OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.D., S.T.M., Professor and Chairman of the Department of Systematic Theology, Aquinas Institute School of Theology, Dubuque, Iowa; Editor, *Cross and Crown*. **Article:** Possessor in Good, Bad, or Dubious Faith.
- \*MCDONALD, SISTER MARY FRANCIS, OP, Ph.D., Professor of Classics, Mount St. Mary-on-the-Hudson, Newburgh, N.Y. **Article:** Phoenix.
- \*MCDONNELL, ERNEST WILLIAM, Ph.D., Professor of History, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, N.J. **Articles:** Apocalyptic Movements; Apostolici; Beguines and Beghards; Isabelle of France, Bl.; Jacques de Vitry; Ortlibarii; Peter of Bruys; Petrobrusians.
- \*MCDONNELL, KILIAN, OSB, S.T.D., President, Institute for Ecumenical and Cultural Research, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Baptism of the Lord [part 1]; Charismatic Renewal, Catholic.
- \*MCDONNELL, MARIAN E., M.F.A., Brighton, Boston, Mass. **Article:** Marquette League.
- \*MCDONOUGH, ELIZABETH, OP, J.C.D., Associate Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Curia, Roman.
- \*MCELENEY, NEIL JOSEPH, CSP, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Paul's College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Chronicler, Biblical; Ezra, Book of; Nehemiah, Book of; Nehemiah; Paralipomenon (Chronicles), Books of.

- \*MCEL RATH, DAMIAN P., OFM, B.A., S.T.Lect., Hist. Eccl.D., Professor of Theology, Holy Name College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Carmelite Sisters—Carmelite Sisters of Charity; Robinson, Paschal; Schaaf, Valentine Theodore.
- \*MCELWAIN, HUGH M., OSM, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Director of Studies, Stonebridge Priory, Lake Bluff, Ill. **Article:** Resurrection of the Dead, 2. Theology of.
- \*MCENIRY, SISTER BLANCHE MARIE, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, College of St. Elizabeth, Convent, N.J. **Article:** Mehegan, Mary Xavier, Mother.
- \*MCENTEE, SISTER M. REGINA, OP, Ph.D., Professor of History and Political Science, Caldwell College for Women, Caldwell, N.J. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Sisters of St. Dominic of the American Congregation of the Sacred Heart of Jesus (Dominican Sisters of Caldwell, NJ).
- \*MCENTEGART, BRYAN JOSEPH, Most Rev., M.A., LL.D., L.H.D., Bishop of Brooklyn, N.Y. **Article:** Molloy, Thomas Edmund.
- \*MCEVENUE, SEAN EDWARD, SJ, M.A. (Theology), S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, Regis College, Willowdale, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Fonck, Leopold.
- \*MCFADDEN, THOMAS M., Department of Theology, St. Joseph's College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Articles:** Anthropology, Theological; Brunner, Heinrich Emil; College Theology Society; Gogarten, Friederich; Hominisation.
- MCFADDEN, WILLIAM C., SJ, S.T.D., Department of Theology, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Georgetown University.
- \*MCGANN, SISTER AGNES GERALDINE, SCN, Ph.D., President, Nazareth College of Kentucky, Nazareth, Ky. **Article:** Spalding, Catherine, Mother.
- \*MCGANN, SISTER MARY ISIDORE, SHG, M.A., Teacher, St. Peter Claver High School, and Treasurer General of the Community, San Antonio, Tex. **Article:** Holy Spirit and Mary Immaculate, Sisters of the.
- \*MCGARRAGHY, JOHN JOSEPH, M.A., Assistant Director of Education, Archdiocese of Washington, D.C. **Article:** Censer; Incense [part 1].
- \*MCGARRAGHY, MARY CATHERINE, A.B., Editorial Assistant, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Beelen, Jan Theodor.
- \*MCGARRY, DANIEL DOYLE, Ph.D., Professor of History, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo.; Acting Chairman for Research and member, National Board of Trustees and National Executive Committee, Citizens for Educational Freedom; Editor, *Educational Freedom*. **Articles:** Callistus II, Pope; Marbod of Rennes; Mennas, Patriarch of Constantinople; Vergerio, Pier Paolo.
- \*MCGARRY, PATRICK STEPHEN, FSC, Ph.D., Professor of History and Head of the Department, Manhattan College, New York, N.Y.; Assistant Editor for Early Modern History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Arden, Edward; Barton, Elizabeth; Gennings, John; Kastl, Abbey of; Lee, Edward; O'Brien, Terence Albert; O'Reilly, Edmund; Olah, Miklos (Olahus); Parkinson, Anthony; Piccolomini, Alessandro; Plowden, Edmund; Plowden, Charles and Francis; Plunket, Oliver, St.; Pombal, Sebastiao Jose de Carvalho e Mello; Restitution, Edict of; Rich, Richard; Simonetta; Stanyhurst, Richard; Thirty Years' War; Tresham; Wallenstein, Albrecht Eusebius Wenzel von; Westphalia, Peace of; Woodhouse, Thomas, Bl.
- \*MCGINLEY, MONICA, National Public Relations Director, Medical Mission Sisters, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Dengel, Anna.
- \*MCGLOIN, JOHN BERNARD, SJ, Ph.D.; Professor of History, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, Calif. **Articles:** Accolti, Michael; Alemany, Joseph Sadoc; Bouchard, James; California, Catholic Church in; Dunne, Peter Masten; Nobili, John; Ravalli, Antonio.
- \*MCGLOIN, JOSEPH THADDEUS, SJ, M.A., writer, retreat master, and teacher, Jesuit Residence, Minneapolis, Minn. **Article:** Lord, Daniel Aloysius.
- \*MCGLYNN, JAMES VINCENT, SJ, Litt.B., Ph.L., M.A., S.T.L., Ph.D., Dean, Graduate School, University of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Existential Ethics.
- \*MCGLYNN, THOMAS MATTHEW, OP, B.A., sculptor, Studio Pietrasanta, Pietrasanta, Lucca, Italy. **Article:** Clare Gambacorta, Bl.
- \*MCGOUGH, COLUMBAN, OCD, S.T.L., Professor of Scripture and Theology, College of Our Lady of Mt. Carmel, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Carmel, Mount; Horeb, Mount; Lamentations, Book of; Sinai, Mount.
- \*MCGOVERN, LEO JAMES, SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Sacramental Theology, Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Article:** Filiation.
- \*MCGRATH, BRENDAN, Very Rev., OSB, M.A., S.T.D., Rector and Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Procopius Seminary, Lisle, Ill. **Articles:** Elijah; Elisha; Solomon.
- \*MCGRATH, CUTHBERT, OFM, Ph.D. (N.U.I.), Dublin Institute of Advanced Study, Dublin, Ireland; Lecturer, University College of North Wales, Bangor, Wales. **Articles:** Acca of Hexham, St.; Boyle, Abbey of; Clonmacnois, Monastery of; Culdees; Daig MacCairill, St.; Finan of Lindisfarne, St.; Frigidian of Lucca, St.; Gall, St.; Indrechtach, St.; Iona (Hy), Abbey of; Ita of Killeedy, St.; Jarrow, Abbey of; Kells, Abbey of; Laudabiliter; Lawrence O'Toole, St.; Lismore, Abbey of; Malachy, St.; Marianus Scotus; Petronax of Brescia, St.; Ronan (Rumon), St.; Roscrea, Abbey of; Senan, St.
- \*MCGRATH, JOHN JOSEPH, A.B., LL.B., J.C.D., Associate Professor of Comparative Law and Staff Editor for Canon and Civil Law, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Fulbright Lecturer on Comparative Law, Faculty of Law, University of Chile, Santiago, Chile (1965–66). **Article:** Patriarchate, I: Historical Developments.
- \*MCGRATH, MOTHER MARY CHARLES, OSU, M.A., Superior of Ursuline Sisters, Paola, Kans. **Article:** Ursulines.
- \*MCGRATH, PATRICK VINCENT, M.A., Reader in History, University of Bristol, England. **Articles:** Allen, William; Elizabeth I, Queen of England; Tootell, Hugh (Charles Dodd).
- \*MCGRATH, RICHARD HENRY, S.T.D., Professor of Theology and Head of the Department, Villa Madonna College, Covington, Ky. **Articles:** Concubine (in the Bible); Levirate Marriage (in the Bible).
- \*MCGUCKIN, DENIS ANTHONY, OFM, M.A., M.L.S., Professor of Homiletics and Librarian, Holy Name College, Franciscan House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Dominicus Ger-

- manus; Meistermann, Barnabas; Quaresmio, Francesco.
- \*MCGUINNESS, JOSEPH IGNATIUS, OP, M.A., S.T.D., S.T.Lr., Ph.D., S.T.M., Chairman, Department of Theology, Marymount Manhattan College, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Sin (Theology of).
- \*MCGUINNESS, BERNARD FRANCIS, M.A., B.Phil., Fellow and Praelector in Philosophy and University Lecturer in Philosophy, Queen's College, Oxford, England. **Articles:** Russell, Bertrand; Wittgenstein, Ludwig.
- \*MCGUIRE, JAMES DANIEL, OAR, J.C.D., Lector in Canon Law, Provincial Residence, Order of Recollects of St. Augustine, West Orange, N.J. **Article:** Age (Impediment to Marriage).
- \*MCGUIRE, MARTIN RAWSON PATRICK, Ph.D., L.H.D., Professor of Greek and Latin and of Ancient History and Senior Editor, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Coeditor, The Catholic University of America Patristic Studies; Coeditor, The Catholic University of America Studies in Mediaeval and Renaissance Latin Language and Literature; Associate Editor, *Catholic Historical Review*; Chairman, Executive Committee, Mediaeval and Renaissance Latin Translations and Commentaries. **Articles:** Abraxas; Acrostic; Ad Bestias; Adrianus; Ambrose, St.; Amidism; Annals and Chronicles; Apollonius of Tyana; Asterius the Sophist; Baths; Bentley, Richard; Bertha of Val d'Or, St.; Bury, John Bagnell; Celsus; Celtic Religion; Chain of Causation; Chelidonia, St.; Chronographer of 354; Church and State [part 1]; Cicero, Marcus Tullius; Cyprus, The Catholic Church in; Damasus I, Pope, St.; Diana (Artemis) of the Ephesians; Divination; Egino, Bl.; Epigraphy, Christian; Ferrandus of Carthage; Fructuosus of Tarragona, St.; Gaudentius of Brescia, St.; Germain of Auxerre, St.; Gratian, Roman Emperor; Henry of Huntingdon; Higher Criticism; History and Historicity (Geschichtlichkeit); Italy, The Catholic Church in, 2. 1500 to 1789; Joan of Santa Lucia, Bl.; John the Grammarian, of Caesarea; Joscio, Bl.; Junilius Africanus; Laetus, St.; Laudomar, St.; Lebreton, Jules; Leobin of Chartres, St.; Lucifer of Cagliari; Marcellus, SS.; Martin of Braga, St.; Maximus of Turin, St.; Morandus, St.; Nicetas of Remesiana; Numerology; Odysseus; Ordeal [part 1]; Pagan; Pelican; Phillimore, John S.; Pliny the Younger; Poeta Saxo; Precious Stones; Prostitution (Sacred); Raymond of Roda-Barbastru, St.; Roman Religion; Rosalia, St.; Satyrus of Milan, St.; Sophronius, St.; Sortes Homericæ, Vergilianæ, Biblicæ; Spee, Friedrich von; Stones, Sacred; Symmachus, Quintus Aurelius; Theophilus (Rugerus); Triumph, Roman; Vergil (Publius Vergilius Maro); Vestal Virgins; Viventiolus, St.; Wine, Liturgical Use Of; Wolfhard of Verona, St.; Zambarella, Francesco.
- \*MCHUGH, SISTER MARY ANGELA, HHS, M.A., Chairman, Committee on Standards for CCD Methods Courses, New York, N.Y.; teacher training in catechetics and writing in the field. **Article:** Helpers of the Holy Souls.
- \*MCHUGH, SISTER MARY XAVERIA, SSMO, A.B., Instructor in History, English, and Biology, Marylhurst College Extension, Marylhurst, Ore.; Instructor in English, St. Mary of the Valley Academy. **Article:** St. Mary of Oregon, Sisters of.
- \*MCINERNEY, RALPH MATTHEW, M.A., Ph.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Absolute, The; Being; Categories of Being; De Koninck, Charles; Dualism; Involuntarity; Voluntarity.
- MCINERNEY, RALPH, Ph.D., Michael J. Grace Professor of Philosophy. Director, Jacques Maritain Institute, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Pius XII, Pope.
- MCINTYRE, SHEILA MARIE, OP, Ed.M., Secretary General, St. Mary of the Springs, Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Dominican Sisters, St. Mary of the Springs (Columbus, Ohio).
- \*MCIVER, MOTHER M. EMMANUEL, OSU, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, College of New Rochelle, N.Y. **Articles:** Elizabeth, St.; Magnificat (Canticle of Mary); Visitation of Mary.
- \*MCKENNA, CHARLES HUGH, OP, M.A., B.Litt., LL.D., Vice President in Charge of Community Affairs, Providence College, Providence, R.I. **Article:** Vitoria, Francisco de.
- \*MCKENNA, JOSEPH PERRY, B.S., Ph.D., Professor of Economics, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass.; Visiting Professor, Bologna Center, School of Advanced International Studies, Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Malthus, Thomas Robert.
- \*MCKENNA, OWEN PATRICK, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., formerly Associate Professor of History, Holy Cross College, Worcester, Mass. (deceased July 30, 1965). **Article:** Lyons, Councils of.
- \*MCKENNA, STEPHEN JOSEPH, CSSR, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Catholic University of Puerto Rico, Ponce, P.R. **Articles:** Adoptionism; Asterius of Amasea; Bachiarus; Benedict III, Pope; Benedict V, Pope; Benedict VI, Pope; Benedict IV, Pope; Benedict VII, Pope; Ennodius, Magnus Felix; Hilary of Poitiers, St.; Ildelfonsus of Toledo, St.; John XIV, Pope; John XII, Pope; John XIII, Pope; John X, Pope; Leander of Seville, St.; Orosius; Pacian of Barcelona, St.; Pelagius and Pelagianism; Semi-Pelagianism.
- \*MCKENZIE, JOHN LAWRENCE, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of History, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Amorrites; Diaspora, Jewish.
- \*MCKEON, RICHARD PETER, Ph.D., Litt.D., Dr. (h.c. Aix-Marseilles), L.H.D., Distinguished Service Professor of Philosophy and Greek, University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Analysis and Synthesis; Methodology (Philosophy); Synthesis.
- \*MCKEOUGH, SISTER MARY PAUL, OP, M.A., Ph.D., President-Dean, St. Dominic College, St. Charles, Ill. **Articles:** Barry, Gerald, Mother; Dominican Sisters—Congregation of the Most Holy Rosary (Adrian, Mich).
- \*MCKEOWN, LEO MICHAEL, parish priest, Newtonards, County Down, Northern Ireland. **Article:** O'Devany, Conor, Bl.
- \*MCLAUGHLIN, MARY MARTIN, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Vassar College, Poughkeepsie, N.Y. **Article:** Gregory of Bergamo.
- \*MCLAUGHLIN, SISTER MARY RAYMOND, OSB, Ph.D., Certificate, Pontificium Institutum "Regina Mundi," Rome, Italy; Professor, College of St. Scholastica, Duluth, Minn. **Article:** Alain (Emile Auguste Chartier).
- \*MCLAUGHLIN, TERENCE PATRICK, CSB, J.C.D., Professor of History of Canon and Civil Law, Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Bazianus; Joannes Faventinus; Paucapalea; Simon of Bisignano; Summa Parisiensis.

- \*MCLEAN, GEORGE FRANCIS, OMI, Ph.B., Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, and Professor of Philosophy, Oblate College, Washington, D.C.; Secretary, American Catholic Philosophical Association. **Article:** Metaphysics.
- MICMAHON, CHRISTOPHER, M.A., Assistant Professor, Department of Religious Studies, Mount Marty College, Yankton, S.D. **Articles:** Andrew, Apostle, St.; Bartholomew, Apostle, St.; Matthias, Apostle, St.; Thomas, Apostle, St.
- MICMAHON, DEIRDRE, Professor of History, Mary Immaculate College, University of Limerick, Ireland. **Article:** McQuaid, John Charles.
- MICMAHON, KEVIN, Ph.D., Professor, Department of Theology, Saint Anselm College, Manchester, N.H. **Articles:** Monogenism and Polygenism; Original Sin [part 2].
- \*MICMAHON, NORBERT, OH, St. John of God's Hospital, Scorton, Richmond, Yorks, England. **Articles:** Hospitallers of St. John of God; Hospitallers of St. John of God, Martyrs of the, BB.
- MICMAHON, PATRICK, OCarm, M.T.S., Ph.D., President, Institutum Carmelitanum, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Carmelite Spirituality.
- \*MICMAHON, THOMAS FRANCIS, CSV, Professor, Socio-Legal Studies Department, Loyola University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Indifferentism.
- \*MICMAHON, THOMAS FRANCIS, CSV, S.T.D., Dean of Studies and Professor of Moral Theology, Viatorian Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Happiness; Secularism.
- \*MICMANAMIN, FRANCIS GERARD, SJ, Ph.D., Instructor in History, Loyola College, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Augustinus, Aemilio de; Muldoon, Peter James; White, Andrew; Williams, John Joseph.
- \*MICMANUS, FREDERICK R., A.B., J.C.D., Associate Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Consultant, Pontifical Preparatory Commission on the Sacred Liturgy for Vatican Council II; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II; Member, Advisory Council, National Liturgical Conference. **Article:** Rites, Congregation of.
- \*MICMANUS, FREDERICK R., Vice Provost and Dean of Graduate Studies, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Altar in Christian Liturgy; Consilium; Divine Worship and the Discipline of the Sacraments, Congregation for; Tabernacle.
- \*MICMANUS, MSGR. FREDERICK R., J.C.D., LL.D., Editor, *The Jurist*, Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Bugnini, Annibale; English Language Liturgical Consultation (ELLC); *Sapientia Christiana*; Winstone, Harold E.
- \*MICMANUS, FREDERICK R., J.C.D., LL.D., Professor Emeritus and Professorial Lecturer in Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Profession of Faith and Oath of Fidelity.
- \*MICMANUS, THOMAS J., S.T.L., Adjunct Professor, Saint Charles Borromeo Seminary, Overbrook, Pa. **Article:** Krol, John Joseph.
- MICMICHAEL, STEVEN J., OFMConv., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, University of Saint Thomas, Saint Paul, Minn. **Article:** Alonso da Espina.
- \*MICMORROW, GEORGE JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Philosophy-Theology Department, Nazareth College, Kalamazoo, Mich. **Articles:** Authority; Simon, Yves Rene Marie.
- \*MICMULLIN, ERNAN, B.Sc., B.D., L.Ph., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind.; Visiting Lecturer, University of Minnesota, and Research Associate, Minnesota Center for Philosophy of Science, Minneapolis, Minn. **Article:** Matter, Philosophy of.
- \*MICMURRY, VINCENT DE PAUL, SS, M.A., S.T.L., Prefect of Discipline, St. Thomas Seminary, Louisville, Ky. **Articles:** David, John Baptist Mary; Kentucky, Catholic Church in; Verot, Jean Pierre Augustin Marcellin.
- MICNALLY, MICHAEL J., Ph.D., Professor of Church History, St. Charles Borromeo Seminary—Overbrook, Wynnewood, Pa. **Article:** Florida, Catholic Church in.
- \*MICNALLY, ROBERT EDWIN, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Church History, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Ember Days; Exegesis, Biblical, 5 From the Patristic to the Medieval; Exegesis, Biblical, 6 Monastic Exegesis.
- \*MICNAMARA, ANNE MARIE, Newton College of the Sacred Heart, Newton, Mass. (deceased May 25, 1964). **Article:** Christian Education, Religious of.
- \*MICNAMARA, MARTIN JOSEPH, MSC, S.T.L., S.S.L., S.S.D., Sacred Heart College, Moyne Park, Ballyglunin, County Galway, Ireland. **Articles:** Bel and the Dragon; Daniel; Daniel, Book of; Seventy Weeks of Years; Susanna; Targums.
- \*MICNAMARA, ROBERT FRANCIS, A.M., S.T.L., Professor of Church History, Lecturer in History of Christian Art and Instructor in Italian, St. Bernard's Seminary, Rochester, N.Y. **Articles:** Crib, Christmas; Edes, Ella B.; Heortology; Lambert, Louis Aloysius; Macnutt, Francis Augustus; McQuaid, Bernard John; North American College; Schulte, Augustine Joseph; Schuster, Alfredo Ildephonse, Bl.; Stational Church; Trusteesism.
- \*MICNAMEE, MAURICE BASIL, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of English, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Beowulf.
- \*MICNASPY, CLEMENT JAMES, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., Mus.D., Associate Editor, *America* and *Catholic Mind*, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Liturgical Music, History of, 11: Second Vatican Council; Spirituals.
- \*MICNASPY, CLEMENT JAMES, SJ, University Professor, Loyola University, New Orleans, La. **Articles:** Lavanoux, Maurice Emile; Twomey, Louis J.
- \*MICNEELY, JOHN HAMILTON, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Texas Western College of the University of Texas, El Paso, Tex. **Article:** Perpetual Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament, Nuns of the.
- \*MICNEELY, SISTER THERESE MARIE, SSps, M.A., M.R.E., Mistress of Junior Sisters, Motherhouse; Teacher of Ascetical Theology, Holy Ghost College, and of American History, Holy Ghost Academy, Techny, Ill. **Article:** Holy Spirit Missionary Sisters.
- MCNEIL, BETTY ANN, DC, MSW, Archivist, Daughters of Charity of Saint Vincent de Paul, Saint Joseph's Provincial House, Emmitsburg, Md. Secretary, Vincentian Studies Institute of the United States, DePaul University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Seton, Elizabeth Ann Bayley, St.; Sisters of Charity, Federation of.
- \*MCNEIL, SISTER MARY GERMAINE, CSJ, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Clas-



- sical Languages, and Assistant to the President, Mt. St. Mary's College, Los Angeles, Calif. **Articles:** Andrew of Peschiera, Bl.; Andrew of Rinn, Bl.; Christina of Hamm, Bl.; Christina of Spoleto, Bl.; Eugene II (III) of Toledo, St.; Giustiniani; Jesuati; John Colombini, Bl.; Lestonnac, Jeanne de, St.; Louise of Savoy, Bl.; Simon Ballachi, Bl.; Zita, St.; Frangipani.
- \*MCNEILL, JOHN THOMAS, B.A., B.D., Ph.D., D.D., LL.D., Professor Emeritus of Church History, Union Theological Seminary, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Amyraut, Moise; Gomarus, Franciscus; Olivetan, Pierre Robert; Viret, Pierre.
- \*MCNICHOLL, AMBROSE JAMES, OP, S.T.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor, Faculty of Philosophy, Pontifical University of St. Thomas, Rome, Italy; Pius XII Graduate Institute of Fine Art, Florence, Italy. **Articles:** Art, 2. Art and Christianity; Spirit; Spiritualism.
- \*MCNICKLE, WILLIAM D'ARCY, Executive Director, American Indian Development, Inc., Boulder, Colo. **Article:** LaFarge [John Louis Bancel (1865–1938)].
- \*MCPADDEN, AGNES BYRNE, M.S.S.W., A.S.W., Associate Editor for Social Sciences, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Hospitals, History of, 2. 1500 to Present; McGowan, Raymond Augustine; Montes Pietatis.
- \*MCPOLIN, JAMES CHRISTOPHER, SJ, B.A., Diploma in Education, Ph.L., S.T.L., Pontifical Biblical Institute, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Power, Edmund.
- \*MCREAVY, LAWRENCE LESLIE, Rt. Rev., M.A., J.C.D., Professor of Fundamental Moral Theology and General Canon Law, Ushaw College, Durham, England; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Pacifism.
- \*MCREDMOND, LOUIS, M.A., Barrister-at-Law; Dublin Correspondent of *The Tablet* (London). **Article:** Ireland, The Catholic Church in.
- \*MCROBERTS, DAVID, Very Rev., S.T.L., Chaplain to St. Charles' Private Hospital, Carstairs, Lanarkshire, England; Editor; *Catholic Directory for the Clergy and Laity in Scotland*, *Western Catholic Calendar*, *Saint Andrew Annual*, *Innes Review*. **Articles:** Barclay, John (1734–1798); Cameronians; Covenanters; Diamond, Charles; Keane, Augustus Henry; MacPherson, John; Melville, Andrew; Smith, James; Wishart, George.
- \*MCSHANE, EDWARD DANIEL, SJ, S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D., Profosser of Church History at Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif., at Pontifical Faculty and School of Sacred Theology, University of Santa Clara, Santa Clara, Calif., and at the Graduate Theological Union, Berkeley, Calif.; Staff Editor for Renaissance and Reformation Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Alberto Castellani; Alegambe, Philippe; Anne of Jesus, Ven.; Anne of St. Bartholomew, Bl.; Benediktbeuren, Abbey of; Bernis, Francois Joachim de Pierre de; Bonne-Esperance, Monastery of; Borghese; Brouwer, Christoph; Bullinger, Heinrich; Calas, Jean; Castel Sant'Angelo; Catrou, Francois; Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor; Clement XIII, Pope; Clement XIV, Pope; Diaz Manuel; Divine Love, Oratory of; Emser, Hieronymus; Faber, Johann Augustanus; Farlati, Daniele; Feneberg, Johann Michael; Gattinara, Mercurino Arborio di; Gembloux, Abbey of; Gretser, Jakob; Hardouin, Jean; Heresy, History of, 3. Modern Period; Hugo, Charles Hyacinthe; Interims; Jeningen, Philipp, Ven.; Julius III, Pope; Madruzzo; Maimbourg, Louis; Malaspina, Germanico; Marcellus II, Pope; Marmoutier, Abbey of; Miraeus, Aubert (Le Mire); Nielsen, Laurentius; Nunes Barreto, Joao; Orval, Abbey of; Rodriguez, Alphonsus, St.; Rubino, Antonio; Schatzgeyer, Kaspar; Swiss Guards; Thyraus, Hermann; Trebnitz, Abbey of; Truchsess von Waldburg, Otto and Gebhard; Urban VII, Pope; Visdelou, Claude de; Zwinglianism.
- MCVEY, THOMAS CHRYS, OP, S.T.L., Regent of Studies, Dominican Vice-Province of Pakistan. **Article:** Pakistan, The Catholic Church in.
- \*MEAD, JUDE, CP, M.A., LL.D., Retreat Master, St. Gabriel's Monastery, Brighton, Mass.; Instructor in Scripture, Mt. St. Joseph College, Wakefield, R.I. **Articles:** Crown of Thorns (Relic); Passion of Christ, II (Devotion to).
- \*MEADE, JOAQUÍN FELIPE, engaged in historical research, Mexico City, Mexico. **Article:** Olmos, Andres de.
- \*MEAGHER, JOHN JOSEPH, B.A., assistant parish priest, St. Catherine's Church, Dublin, Ireland. **Articles:** Alen, John; Byrne, Edmund; Fleming, Thomas; Inge, Hugh; Murphy, John; Nagle, Nano (Honorio); Nary, Cornelius; Tanner, Edmund.
- \*MEAGHER, SISTER LUANNE, OSB, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Classics, College of St. Catherine, and Juniorate, St. Paul's Priory, St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Adela, St.; Gunthildis, SS.; Hildegard of Kempten, Bl.; Irmina, St.; Thecla, St.
- \*MEAGHER, PAUL KEVIN, OP, S.T.L., S.T.M., Blackfriars, Cambridge, England; Coeditor in Chief, McGraw-Hill translation of St. Thomas Aquinas's *Summa Theologiae*; Staff Editor for Moral Theology, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Amort, Eusebius; Angelo Carletti di Chivasso, Bl.; Authority, Civil; Avarice; Benavides, Miguel de; Cult (Worship); Drunkenness; Elizalde, Miguel de; Faith, 3. Theology of [part 2]; Fidelity; Gluttony; Idolatry; Injury, Moral; Intention, Purity of; Law, Divine Positive; Laws, Conflict of; Liberality, Virtue of; Motive, Unconscious; Neophyte; Novena; Presumption; Profanity; Promise, Moral Obligation of a; Rash Judgment; Reason, Use of; Reguera, Emmanuel de la; Salas, Juan de; Sanchez, Juan; Sanction; Sasserath, Rainer; Sayer, Robert Gregory (Seare); Scavini, Pietro; Schwane, Joseph; Simplicity, Virtue of; Sin Against the Holy Spirit; Sobriety; Terill, Anthony (Bonville); Theologia Germanica; Tithes; Torres, Luis de; Torture; Tournely, Honore de; Trithemius, Johannes (Trithem); Vann, Gerald; Vega, Andreas de; Vengeance; Veronica; Vives, Juan Bautista; Ysambert, Nicolas.
- \*MEAGHER, RICHARD BYRNE, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., missionary in Taiwan (Formosa), Professor of Chemistry, Taiwan Provincial Chung Hsing University, Taichung, Taiwan; Auxiliary Civilian Chaplain, U.S. Navy. **Articles:** Auger, Edmond; Bourdaloue, Louis.
- MEAGHER, TIMOTHY J., Ph.D., University Archivist, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Archives, U. S. Catholic.
- \*MEDINA-ASCENSIO, LUIS, SJ, Eccl.Hist.D., Professor of Church History and History of Mexico and Librarian of Central Library, Montezuma Seminary (Mexican National Semi-



- nary), Montezuma, N.Mex. **Articles:** Belaunzaran, Jose Maria de Jesus; Gil-low y Zavalza, Eulogio Gregorio; Labastida y Davalos, Pelagio Antonio de.
- \*MEEHAN, DENIS MOLAISE, OSB, B.D., S.T.L., M.A., St. Andrew's Priory, Valyermo, Calif. **Article:** Macrina, SS.
- \*MEEHAN, FRANCIS, CSSR, Lector in Church History and Patrology, Mount St. Alphonsus, Esopus, N.Y. **Articles:** Hilarion, St.; Honorius, Roman Emperor.
- \*MEEHAN, FRANCIS X., S.T.D., Our Lady of Mt. Carmel Church, Doylestown, Pa. **Article:** Pacifism.
- \*MEEKING, MOST REVEREND BASIL, S.T.D., Bishop Emeritus of Christchurch, New Zealand. **Article:** Willebrands, Johannes Gerardus Maria.
- \*MEGIVERN, JAMES J., CM, B.A. (Philosophy), S.T.D., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Mary Immaculate Seminary, Northampton, Pa. **Article:** Liturgical Rites.
- MEGIVERN, JAMES J., Th.D., S.S.L., Professor Emeritus of Philosophy and Religion, University of North Carolina at Wilmington, Wilmington, N.C. **Article:** Capital Punishment.
- \*MEIJER, PAUL HERMAN ERNST, Ph.D., Professor of Physics, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Uncertainty Principle.
- \*MEILACH, MICHAEL DAVID, OFM, A.A., M.A., Editor, *Cord*, St. Bonaventure, N.Y. **Articles:** Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 12. Primacy; Quas primas.
- \*MEINBERG, CLOUD HERMAN, OSB, B.S. in Architecture, B.A., Teacher of Art and Architecture, St. John's University, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Cornerstone, Church; Cross.
- \*MELLON, KNOX, JR., M.A., Chairman, Department of History, Immaculate Heart College, Los Angeles, Calif. **Article:** Burnett, Peter Hardeman.
- \*MELVILLE, ANNABELLE M., Ph.D., Commonwealth Professor of History, State College, Bridgewater, Mass. **Articles:** Cabrini, Francis Xavier, St.; Carroll, John; Cheverus, Jean Louis Lefebvre de; Maynard, Theodore; Romagne, James Rene.
- MENACHE, SOPHIA, Ph.D., Life Member of Clare Hall, University of Cambridge, Cambridge, United Kingdom. Professor of Medieval History, University of Haifa, Haifa, Israel. **Articles:** Clement V, Pope; Honorius IV, Pope; John XXII, Pope; Nicholas IV, Pope; Nicholas III, Pope.
- \*MENARD, EUSÈBE MARIE, Very Rev., OFM, Founder and Superior General, Missionaries of the Holy Apostles, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Missionaries of the Holy Apostles.
- \*MENATO, MOTHER AGNES, FdeC, B.A. (Hons. English), Diploma of Education, Headmistress, Mater Dei College, Welwyn Garden City, Herts, England. **Article:** Canossa, Maddalena Gabriella, St.
- \*MENDELS, JUDICA IGNATIA H., Ph.D., Professor of German, Canisius College, Buffalo, N.Y. **Article:** Alberdingk Thijm, Josephus Albertus.
- \*MENDÍA, SISTER EULOGIA, FSJ, Religious Hijas de San Jose, Gerona, Spain. **Article:** St. Joseph (Gerona), Daughters of.
- \*MENTAG, JOHN VIRGIL, SJ, Ph.D., Assistant to the President, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Aleni, Giulio; Bouvet, Joachim; Herdrich, Christian Wolfgang; Le Gobien, Charles; Mailla, Joseph Anne Marie Moyria de; Rho, Giacomo.
- \*MERCIER, SISTER LUCILLE DU SACRE-COEUR, ASV, M.A., M.R.E., Teacher, Anna Maria College, Paxton, Mass. **Article:** Maistre, Joseph Marie de.
- \*MERCURIO, ROGER JOHN, CP, S.T.L., S.S.L., Rector, Mother of Good Counsel Seminary, Warrenton, Mo. **Articles:** Centurion; Pharisees; Sadducees; Scribes (in the Bible); Tetrarch.
- \*MERINO, LUIS, Ph.D., Secretary-General and Registrar, San Agustin University, Iloilo, Philippine Islands. **Article:** Urdaneta, Andres de.
- \*MERKEL, INGRID GERTRUD, M.A., Instructor in German, Institute of Languages and Linguistics, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Herder, Johann Gottfried von.
- \*MERTENS, CLÉMENT ROBERT, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Docteur de Pol.Sc. et Soc., Professor of Social Ethics and Economics, Jesuit Philosophical College, Louvain, Belgium; Founder and President, Institute of Social Sciences, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Fallon, Valere.
- \*MERTON, THOMAS, (Father Louis, OCSO), M.A., LL.D., Novice Master, Abbey of Gethsemani, Trappist, Ky.; author. **Article:** Gethsemani, Abbey of.
- \*MERZBACHER, FRIEDRICH PHILIPP, Dr.iur., Dr.Phil., Würzburg, Germany. **Article:** Witchcraft.
- \*MESEGUER FERNÁNDEZ, JUAN, OFM, Eccl.Hist.D., Licentiate in Philosophy and Letters, Diploma, Vatican Library School, member, Editorial Board, *Archivo Ibero-Americano*, and Professor of Religion, Colegio de la B.V.M., Madrid, Spain. **Articles:** Quinones, Francisco de; Ximenez de Cisneros, Francisco; Perez, Juan.
- \*MESKO, LOUIS, Sch.P., Piarist Fathers, Rome. **Article:** Casani, Pietro, Bl.
- \*MESNARD, JEAN, Agrégation des Lettres, Professor, Faculty of Letters, University of Bordeaux, France. **Article:** Pascal, Blaise.
- MESSBARGER, PAUL R., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus, Department of English, Loyola University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Meynell, Alice and Wilfrid; Pornography; West, Morris L.
- \*MESSNER, JOHANNES, Dr.iur., Dr.oec.publ., Dr.Theol. (h.c.), Dr.rer.pol. (h.c.), Professor Emeritus of General, Political, and Social Ethics, University of Vienna, Austria. **Article:** Communication, Philosophy of; Society [part 1].
- \*METZGER, CHARLES HENRY, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of History, Bellarmine School of Theology, North Aurora, Ill. **Article:** Quebec Act of 1774.
- \*MEURGEY DE TUPIGNY, JACQUES PIERRE, Archiviste-Paléographe, Lauréat de l'Institut de France, attaché à la conservation du Musée des Arts décoratifs; Conservateur, Archives Nationale de France; and Conservateur en chef emeritus, Paris, France. **Article:** Heraldry.
- \*MEYER, BEN FRANKLIN, SJ, A.B., S.T.M., S.S.L., S.T.D., Professor of Ecclesiology, Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Expiation (In the Bible); Pentecost.
- \*MEYER, CARL STAMM, Ph.D., D.D., Professor of Historical Theology and Director of the School for Graduate Studies, Concordia Seminary, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Barclay, Robert; Fox, George; Foxe's Book of Martyrs.
- \*MEYER, CHARLES ROBERT, M.A., S.T.D., B.S.L.S., Prefect of Theologians and

- Professor of Church History, Archeology, Catechetics, and Rites, St. Mary of the Lake Seminary, Mundelein, Ill. **Articles:** Campana, Emilio; Cayet, Pierre Victor; Chalmers, William (Camerarius); Chapt de Rastignac, Armand, Bl.; Charles of the Assumption (Charles de Bryas); Faure, Giovanni Battista; Franzelin, Johannes Baptist; Garet, Jean (Garetius); Habert, Isaac; Haller, Leonhard; Heinrich, Johann Baptist; Henry of Gorkum; Kleutgen, Joseph; Lessius, Leonard; Probst, Ferdinand; Schwetz, Johann Baptist Tapper, Ruard.
- \*MEYER, HANS GERHARD, Dr.Phil., Professor Emeritus of Philosophy, University of Würzburg, Germany. **Articles:** Hartmann, Eduard von; Materialism.
- MEYER, JEAN, OP, Archivist, Dominican Sisters of Hope, Newburgh, N.Y. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Dominican Sisters of Hope.
- \*MEYER, ROBERT T., Ph.D., Professor of Celtic and Comparative Philology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Lecturer in Celtic, Jesus College, Oxford, 1965; Member, Editorial Board, *Annuaire Mediaevale*; Director, Research Project, Celtic Group, Modern Language Association of America. **Articles:** Adamnan of Iona, St.; Adrian, St.; Andrew of Fiesole, St.; Anthony of Egypt, St.; Bible, Irish Versions; Corbinian of Freising, St.; Deicolus of Lure, St.; Disticha Catonis; Egbert of Iona, St.; Four Masters, Annals of the; Fursey (Furseus), St.; Gerald of Mayo, St.; Lausiac History (Palladius); Maclovius, St.; Neot, St.; Palladius of Helenopolis; Philology; Plummer, Charles.
- \*MEYERS, HERMAN EMERSON, Artist Diploma in Piano, composer, pianist, teacher, conductor; Professor of Music, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Paderewski, Ignacy Jan; Toscanini, Artruo.
- \*MEYERS, JOHN F., President, National Catholic Educational Association, Washington, D.C. **Article:** National Catholic Educational Association.
- \*MEYVAERT, GEOFFREY PAUL, OSB, Monk of the Solesmes Congregation, Quarr Abbey, Ryde, Isle of Wight, Great Britain. **Article:** Erchempert.
- \*MICEK, ADAM ANDREW, A.B., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, St. John's Seminary, and Diocesan Director of Vocations, Little Rock, Ark. **Article:** Byrne, Andrew.
- \*MICHAEL, CHESTER P., Msgr., St. Mary's Seminary and University, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Murray, John Courtney.
- \*MICHAUD-QUANTIN, PIERRE R., Diplôme d'Études Supérieures philosophie, Doctorat ès lettres, Diplôme d'École pratique des Hautes Études, Ingénieur, Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique (Section Philosophie), Chief of the Service, Glossaire du Latin philosophique médiéval, Faculté des Lettres, Paris, France. **Articles:** Alcher of Clairvaux; Dialectics in the Middle Ages; Godfrey of Saint-Victor; Walter of Saint-Victor.
- \*MICHELS, SISTER M. MATTHIAS, OP, M.A., Chairman, Division of Fine Arts, Edgewood College of the Sacred Heart, Madison, Wis. **Article:** Nazarenes (Brotherhood of St. Luke).
- \*MICHL, JOHANN, Dr.Theol., S.S.L., Professor of Theology, Philosophisch-Theologische Hochschule, Freising (Munich), Germany. **Article:** Angels, 2. Theology of.
- \*MICK, LAWRENCE, Office for Worship, Dayton, Ohio. **Article:** Sponsors.
- \*MIGUEL I VERGÉS, JOSE MARIA, Mexico City, Mexico. **Article:** Mier, Servando Teresa de.
- \*MIKLAS, SEBASTIAN F., OFMCap, Capuchin College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Padre Pio (Francesco Forgione), St.
- MIKOLAJEK, LISA V., Communications Specialist, Sisters of the Holy Family of Nazareth, St. Joseph Province, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Holy Family of Nazareth, Sisters of the; Siedliska, Franciszka, Bl.
- \*MILBURN, DAVID, Docteur en Sciences Historiques, Senior History Master, Ushaw College, Durham, England. **Articles:** Barberi, Dominic, Bl.; Bourne, Francis; Godfrey, William; Hallahan, Margaret Mary; Hinsley, Arthur; Poynter, William; Taunton, Ethelred Luke; Vaughan, Herbert Alfred; Vaughan, Bernard John; Ward, Bernard.
- \*MILLER, DAVID, Department of Philosophy, University of Warwick, Coventry, U.K. **Article:** Popper, Karl.
- \*MILLER, DEAN ARTHUR, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Rochester, Rochester, N.Y. **Articles:** Irene, Byzantine Empress; Paul II, Patriarch of Constantinople; Sergius I, Patriarch of Constantinople.
- \*MILLER, JOAN M., Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Structuralism.
- \*MILLER, JOHN HAROLD, CSC, Ph.B., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind.; Staff Editor for Liturgy, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; member, Board of Directors, North American Liturgical Conference. **Articles:** Bonnetty, Augustin; Bunderius, Jan (van den Bundere); Coeffeteau, Nicolas; Crucifix; Espence, Claude Togniel de; Goar, Jacques; Illyricus, Thomas; Liturgy; Rogation Days.
- \*MILLER, LORAN DONALD, OFMCap, Capuchin Seminary of St. Anthony, Marathon, Wis. **Article:** Magni Valeriano.
- \*MILLER, LOUIS GERARD, CSSR, B.A., Editor, *Liguorian*, Liguori, Mo. **Articles:** Adultery; Fornication; Incest; Scandal.
- \*MILLER, MOTHER M. GONZAGA, OSF, Ph.D., Mistress of Junior Professed Sisters, Stella Niagara Seminary and Stella Niagara Cadet School, Stella Niagara, N.Y. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of Penance and Christian Charity (OSF).
- \*MILLER, NORBERT HAROLD, OFMCap, M.A., Professor of Homiletics and Church History, Capuchin College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Persico, Ignatius; Whelan, Charles Maurice.
- MILLER, R. BRUCE, M.S.L.S., Head, Theology/Philosophy, Canon Law Libraries, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Annuario Pontificio; Byzantine Christianity, I: Orthodox Churches; Byzantine Christianity, II: Byzantine Catholic Churches; Byzantine Liturgy; Catholic Directory, Official; Encyclopedias and Dictionaries, Catholic; Orthodox Church in America (OCA).
- \*MILLER, R. H., Ph.D., Professor and Chair, Department of English, University of Louisville, Louisville, Ky. **Article:** Greene, Graham.
- \*MILLER, RAYMOND JOSEPH, CSSR, J.C.D., Parish Assistant, Holy Redeemer Church, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Quadragesimo anno.
- \*MILLER, ROBERT GRACE, CSB, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Philosophy, St. John Fisher College, Rochester, N.Y. **Article:** Conceptualism; Universals [part 2].
- \*MILLER, SAMUEL JEFFERSON, Ph.D., Professor of History, Boston College,

- Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** La Vallette, Jean Parisot de; Llorente, Juan Antonio; Malines Conversations; Soderblom, Nathan; Spinola, Cristobal Rojas de; Una Sancta.
- \*MILLER, WILLIAM D., author, Lloyd, Fla. **Article:** Day, Dorothy.
- \*MILLETT, AUSTIN MATTHEW BENIGNUS, OFM, Eccl.Hist.D., Research Scholar in History, Librarian and Archivist, Dun Mhuire, Killiney, County Dublin, Ireland; General Editor, *Collectanea Hibernica*. **Articles:** Caron, Redmond; Harold, Francis; Meehan, Charles, Bl.; Mihan, Charles, Ven.; Punch, John; Wadding, Luke; Walsh, Peter.
- MILLIGAN, MARY, RSHM, Provincial Superior, Western American Province, Religious of the Sacred Heart of Mary, Montebello, Calif. **Articles:** Marymount Colleges and Universities; Sacred Heart of Mary, Religious of the.
- \*MILLON, HENRY ARMAND, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History of Architecture, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Church Architecture, History of, 7: Baroque.
- \*MILNER, ANTHONY FRANCIS DOMINIC, Graduate of Royal College of Music, Senior Lecturer in Music, King's College, University of London, England; composer. **Articles:** Bach, Johann Sebastian; Bach, Johann Christian; Liturgical Music, History of, 5: The Baroque Period; Reger, Max; Schumann, Robert; Verdi, Giuseppe.
- \*MILONE, GIOVANNI, PSSJ, Doctorate in Letters, Archivist, B.D., General Archivist of the Pious Society of St. Joseph and in charge of its press, Turin, Italy. **Articles:** Murialdo, Leonardo, Bl.; St. Joseph, Congregation of (Turin).
- \*MINNICH, NELSON H., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Church History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ellis, John Tracy.
- MINNICH, NELSON H., S.T.B., Ph.D., Professor of History and Church History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Lateran Councils; Peter, Carl Joseph.
- MIRANDA, SALVADOR, M.A., M.S., Assistant Director for Collection Management, Florida International University Library, Miami, Fla. **Articles:** Cardinal; Popes, Election of; Tomášek, František.
- \*MIRAVALLE, MARK I., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, Franciscan University of Steubenville, Steubenville, Ohio. **Article:** Medjugorje.
- MIRYAM OF THE TRINITY, BONESKI, SR. JUDITH MIRYAM, OP, B.A., Monastery of Our Lady of the Rosary, Summit, N.J. **Article:** Dominican Nuns (Nuns of the Order of Preachers).
- \*MISIAK, HENRYK, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Psychology, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Gemelli, Agostino.
- \*MISNER, PAUL, Professor, Theology Department, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Ma. **Articles:** Adam, Karl; Guardini, Romano.
- \*MISNER, PAUL, Ph.D., Everett, Mass. **Article:** Unity of the Church.
- \*MISONNE, DANIEL BENOIT, OSB, S.T.B., monk of the Monastery of Maredsous, France; Professor of History, Collège St. Benoît de Maredsous; Collaborator, *Revue Benedictine*, *Revue d'Histoire Ecclésiastique*, and *Scriptorium*; and Editor, "Bulletin d'Histoire Benedictine," *Revue Benedictine*. **Article:** Maredsous, Abbey of.
- \*MISRAHI, JEAN PAUL, Certificate d'Études supérieures de Grammaire comparée des Langues romanes, Ph.D., Professor of French, Fordham University, New York, N.Y.; associate member, Columbia University Seminar on Medieval Studies. **Article:** Holy Grail, The.
- \*MISTRETTA, SISTER MARY LIGUORI, R.D.C., Ph.D., Professor of Latin and Spanish, Convent of Our Lady of Good Counsel, White Plains, N.Y. **Articles:** Alan of Tewkesbury; Geoffrey of Dunstable; Lawrence of Durham.
- \*MITCHELL, LEONEL L., Professor of Liturgics, Seabury-Western Theological Seminary, Evanston, Ill. **Article:** Mystagogy.
- MITCHELL, NATHAN D., Ph.D., Associate Director for Research in the Institute for Church Life, Professor of Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Benediction of the Blessed Sacrament; Eucharist, Exposition of the; Eucharist outside Mass, Worship of the; Eucharistic Congresses; Eucharistic Devotion; Forty Hours Devotion.
- \*MOCK, TIMOTHY, CMM, J.C.D., Pastor of Our Lady of Grace Church, Dearborn Heights, Mich. **Article:** Mariannah Missionaries, Congregation of.
- \*MOELL, CARL JOSEPH, SJ, A.B., Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic and Spiritual Theology and Faculty Editor, *Chicago Studies*, St. Mary of the Lake Seminary, Mundelein, Ill. **Articles:** Gallifet, Joseph Francois de; Sacred Heart, Devotion to; Theandric Acts of Christ.
- \*MOELLER, DONALD JOSEPH, A.B., S.T.L., S.S.L., Instructor, Department of Theology, Villa Madonna College, Covington, Ky. **Articles:** Habakkuk, Book of; Zephaniah, Book of.
- \*MOFFAT, RONALD ALLAN, SJ, B.A., Editor, *Month*, London, England. **Article:** Pollen, John Hungerford.
- \*MOGAVERO, I. FRANK, B.S., Ph.D., Professor of Social Studies and Chairman of the Department, Mt. St. Joseph Teachers College, Buffalo, N.Y. **Articles:** Timon, John; Turner, William.
- \*MOHAN, ROBERT PAUL, SS, Ph.D., S.T.L., Associate Professor of Philosophy and Director of Summer Session and Workshops, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Historicism; History, Philosophy of.
- \*MOHLER, DOROTHY ABTS, Ph.D., Associate Professor, National Catholic School of Social Service, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Merrick, Mary Virginia; Regan, Agnes Gertrude.
- \*MOLECK, FRED JEROME, Ph.D., Director of Music and Organist, St. John's Church, Uniontown, Pa. **Articles:** Caecilian Movement; Haydn, Michael; Liturgical Music, History of, 6: The Classical Style.
- \*MOLINARI, PAUL, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., S.T.D., Postulator General of the Society of Jesus; President of the Council of Postulators General SJ; Professor, Pontifical Gregorian University, Rome, Italy; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II; member, Theological Commission of the Council. **Articles:** Canonization of Saints (History and Procedure); Devil's Advocate; Ledochowska, Maria Teresa, Bl.; Ledochowski, Wladimir; Missionary Sisters of St. Peter Claver; Saints, Intercession of.
- \*MOLITOR, EDOUARD, Doctorat en Philosophie et Lettres, Professor, Lycée de Garçons, Luxembourg. **Article:** Kirsch, Johann Peter.
- \*MOLLAT, GUILLAUME, Rt. Rev., Docteur ès lettres, Dr. (h.c.), Professor Emeri-

- tus of Medieval Institutions, University of Strasbourg, France; member, Académie des Inscriptions et Belles Lettres, Paris, France. **Articles:** Bainvel, Jean Vincent; Benedict XII, Pope; Brevicoxa (Jean Courtecuisse); Caperan, Louis; Clement VI, Pope; Conrad of Gelnhausen; Dolcino, Fra; Duranti, William, the Younger; Estouteville, Guillaume d'; James Gaetani Stefaneschi; Launoy, Jean de; Montcheuil, Yves de; Urban V, Pope, Bl.; Urban VI, Pope.
- \*MOLLEN, ROY CARLTON, SDS, B.A., Editor, *Catholic Youth* and *Salvatorian*, and Assistant Director, Salvatorian Center, New Holstein, Wis. **Articles:** Jordan, Francis Mary of the Cross; Salvatorians.
- MOLONEY, FRANCIS J., S.D.B., S.T.L., S.S.L., Ph.D., Professor of Biblical Studies, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Conversion, I (in the Bible); International Theological Commission; Johannine Comma; Johannine Writings; John, Epistles of; John, Apostle, St.; John, Gospel according to; Salesians.
- \*MOLONEY, JOSEPH, OSF, Executive Director, National Apostolate for the Mentally Retarded, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Article:** National Apostolate for Inclusion Ministry (NAfIM).
- \*MOLS, ROGER, SJ, Docteur en philosophie et lettres, Professor of Church History, Faculté St. Albert, Egenhoven-Louvain, Belgium. **Articles:** Borromeo, Charles, St.; Borromeo, Federico.
- \*MONACO, MICHELE, Pol.Sc.Dr., Assistant Professor of History, Pontifical College of S. Maria Assunta, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Andrew Corsini, St.; Beheim, Lorenz; Cola di Rienzo; Contarini, Giovanni; Frances of Rome, St.; Henry of Bolzano, Bl.
- \*MONAGHAN, JOHN P., New York, N.Y. (deceased July 26, 1961). **Article:** Chidwick, John Patrick.
- \*MONAHAN, ARTHUR PATRICK, Ph.D., L.S.M., Associate Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department, St. Mary's University, Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada. **Article:** Peter of Auvergne (Alvernia).
- \*MONDIN, GIOVANNI BATTISTA, SX, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Istituto Saveriano, Tavernerio (Como), Italy; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Analogy, Theological Use of; Conventia, Argumentum ex; Theological Conclusion.
- \*MONDIN, P. GIANBATTISTA, SX, Dean of Philosophy, Pontificia Universitas Urbaniana, Rome; Director, Institute for the Study of Atheism. **Article:** Atheism.
- \*MONGOVEN, ANNE MARIE, OP, Ph.D., Director, Graduate Program in Catechetics, Santa Clara University, Santa Clara, Calif. **Article:** Schorsch, Dolores.
- \*MONK OF THE GRANDE CHARTREUSE, A, Isère, France. **Article:** Carthusians.
- \*MONTAGUE, GEORGE T., SM, S.T.D., Chairman of the Graduate Division of Sacred Doctrine and Professor of Scripture, St. Mary's University, San Antonio, Tex. **Articles:** Edification (in the Bible); Son of God [part 1]; Sons of God.
- \*MONTAGUE, GEORGE T., SM, Marianist American Seminary, St. Basil's College, Toronto, Canada. **Article:** Charismatic Prayer; Holy Spirit, Baptism in.
- MONTAGUE, GEORGE T., SM, S.Th.D., Professor of Theology, St. Mary's University, San Antonio, Tex. **Article:** Hermeneutics, Biblical.
- \*MONTALBANO, FRANK JOSEPH, OMI, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Homiletics, and Fundamental Dogma, Obate College of Southwest, San Antonio, Tex. **Articles:** Abomination of Desolation; Nudity; War (in the Bible).
- \*MONTANO, ROCCO, Doctor of Letters and Philosophy, Professor of Comparative Literature, University of Maryland, College Park, Md. **Articles:** Cavalcanti, Guido; Dante Alighieri; Petrarch, Francesco; Valla, Lorenzo.
- \*MONTEJANO Y AGUINAGA, Rafael, S.T.L., Hist.Ecl. Lic., Certificate in Library Science, Vatican Library School, Studies in Anthropology, Archeology, and History, University of San Luís Potosí, Mexico; historian, librarian, and archivist. **Article:** Vazquez, Pablo.
- MONTI, DOMINIC, OFM, Ph.D., Professor of Church History, Department of Theology, St. Bonaventure University, St. Bonaventure, N.Y. **Article:** Franciscans, First Order.
- \*MOODY, JOSEPH, Department of History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Cardijn, Joseph.
- \*MOODY, JOSEPH NESTOR, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Associate Professor of European History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Associate Editor, *Catholic Historical Review*. **Articles:** Church and State [part 4]; Jöcism.
- MOORE, BRIAN R., Ph.D., Associate Professor of New Testament, Pontifical College Josephinum, Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** Dodge City, Diocese of.
- \*MOORE, JOHN CLARE, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Hofstra University, Hempstead, N.Y. **Articles:** Bartholomew of Marmoutier, St.; Bernger, Bl.; Edigna, Bl.; Famian, St.; Ida (Idda) of Toggenburg, Bl.; Jutta, Bl.; Peter of Luxemburg, Bl.; Saint-Hubert, Abbey of; William Firmatus, St.
- \*MOORE, KENNETH BERNARD, OCarm, A.B., S.T.D., Whitefriars Hall, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Calumny; Defamation; Detraction; Reputation, Moral Right to; Talebearing.
- \*MOORE, PHILIP SAMUEL, CSC, Ph.D., LL.D., Archiviste-Paléographe, Academic Assistant to the President, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Peter of Poitiers.
- MOORE, R. SCOTT, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of History Indiana University of Pennsylvania, Indiana, Pennsylvania. **Article:** Justinian II, Byzantine Emperor.
- \*MOR, CARLO GUIDO, Iur.Dr., Professor of the History of Italian Law, University of Padua, Italy. **Article:** Anselmo Dedicata, Collectio.
- MORACZEWSKI, ALBERT S., OP, Ph.D., President Emeritus, Distinguished Scholar in Residence, National Catholic Bioethics Center, Boston, Mass. **Articles:** Experimentation, Medical [part 2: Recent Developments]; Medical Ethics.
- \*MORAGAS, BEDA, OSB, Licentiate in Gregorian Chant, Pontifical Institute of Sacred Music, Rome, Italy; monk of the Abbey of Montserrat, Spain. **Article:** Sunol, Gregorio Maria.
- \*MORALES, ALFONSO RAMÍREZ, OMERCED, Higher Studies in Social Sciences and Education, formerly Professor, Colegio San Pedro Nolasco, now Rector, Basílica de la Merced, Santiago, Chile. **Article:** Mercedarians.
- \*MORAN, GABRIEL, FSC, M.A., Instructor in Theology, De La Salle College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Intervention, Divine; Revelation, Primitive.

- \*MORAN, GABRIEL, Ph.D., Director of the Graduate Program of Religious Education, New York University. **Article:** Thanatology.
- MORAN, GABRIEL, Ph.D., Professor, Dept. of Humanities and the Social Sciences, New York University, New York. **Articles:** Religious Education Association; Religious Education Movement.
- \*MORAN, WILLIAM LAMBERT, SJ, Ph.D., S.S.L., Associate Professor of Old Testament and Dean of the Faculty of Oriental Studies, Pontifical Biblical Institute, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Habiru (Habiri); Hebrews; Mesopotamia, Ancient, 2. History; Mesopotamia, Ancient, 3. Religion; Hittite and Hurrian Religions.
- \*MOREAU, PIERRE HENRI, Docteur ès lettres, Dean Emeritus, Faculty of Letters, University of Besançon, and Professor at the Sorbonne, Paris, France. **Article:** Chateaubriand, Françoise Rene de.
- \*MORI, RENATO, J.D., Professor of the History of the Risorgimento, University of Rome, Italy; member, Commissione per la pubblicazione dei documenti diplomatici italiani; Superintendent, Archivio storico del Ministero degli Affari Esteri. **Articles:** Guarantees, Law of; Non expedit; Roman Question; States of the Church [part 2].
- \*MORIARTY, JOHN JOSEPH, SSC, S.T.L., S.S.L., St. Columbans Major Seminary, Milton, Mass. **Articles:** Gideon; Joel, Book of; Judges, Book of; Judges (in the Bible); Micah, Book of; Nahum, Book of; Obadiah, Book of; Samson; Shibboleth.
- \*MORIARTY, FREDERICK LEO, SJ, M.A., S.S.L., S.T.D., Professor of Old Testament Studies, Weston College, Weston, Mass., and Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Balaam; Numbers, Book of.
- \*MORREALE, MARGHERITA, Professor of Spanish Language and Literature, Corso di Lingue, University of Bari, Italy. **Article:** Castiglione, Baldassare.
- \*MORRIS, JAMES VINCENT, CM, S.T.L., S.S.L., St. Vincent's Seminary, Baynton Beach, Fla. **Articles:** Blessing (in the Bible); Curse; Oaths (in the Bible).
- \*MORRIS, JOAN URSULA, M.A., member, Secular Institute of the Company of St. Paul, Rome, Italy; Director, Ikonographic Films, Ltd., London, England; artist-producer of liturgical films; and Producer, Damascene Pictures; lecturer. **Articles:** Holy Name, Iconography of; Pentecost, Iconography of; McLaren, Agnes; Sacred Heart, Iconography of; Saints, Iconography of, 2. Historical Evolution.
- \*MORRIS, SISTER MARIA BAPTISTA, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, College of St. Elizabeth, Convent Station, N.J. **Articles:** Andrew Dotti, Bl.; Franca, SS.; John of Caramola, Bl.; Philip Benizi, St.; San Giovanni in Fiore, Abbey of; San Galgano, Abbey of; Santa Maria d'Arabona, Abbey of; Tornielli, Bonaventure, Bl.; Tre Fontane, Abbey of.
- \*MORRIS, SISTER MARY, SSD, M.A., Teacher, Academy of St. Dorothy, Staten Island, N.Y. **Article:** Dorotheans.
- \*MORRIS, RUDOLPHE, J.U.D., Professor of Sociology, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Troeltsch, Ernst.
- \*MORRISEY, FRANCIS G., OMI, Dean, Faculty of Canon Law, Saint Paul University, Ottawa, Canada. **Article:** Popes, Election of.
- \*MORRISEY, FRANCIS G., OMI, S.T.L., Ph.D., J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, St. Paul University, Ottawa. **Article:** Canon Law, 1983 Code.
- MORRISEY, FRANCIS G., OMI, J.C.D., Ph.D., Titular Professor, Faculty of Canon Law, Saint Paul University, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Acta Apostolicae Sedis; Apostolic Exhortation; Encyclical; Pronouncements, Papal and Curial.
- \*MORRISON, JOHN LEE, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Mount St. Mary's College, Emmitsburg, Md. **Articles:** American Protective Association; Bradley, Denis Mary; Ewing, Thomas and Charles; Gillis, James Martin; Hennepin, Louis; Ku Klux Klan; Manogue, Patrick; McKenna, Charles Hyacinth; Mengarini, Gregorio; O'Reilly, Bernard; Oertel, John James Maximilian; Parsons, Wilfrid; Scanlan, Lawrence; Shea, John Dawson Gilmory; Sheeran, James B.; Sherman, Thomas Ewing; Shipman, Andrew Jackson; Spalding, John Lancaster; Ward, Wilfrid Philip; Weber, Anselm.
- \*MORRISON, KARL FREDERICK, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, Minn. **Articles:** Dictatus Papae; Papal Election Decree (1059); Patricius Romanorum.
- \*MORRISSY, JOHN DAVID, SJ, Ph.L., M.A., Instructor in Economics, Al-Hikma University, Baghdad, Iraq. **Article:** Gobat, George.
- \*MORRY, MATTHEW FLAVIAN, OP, A.B., B.S., S.T.D., Professor of Philosophy, Providence College, Providence, R.I. **Article:** Omnipresence.
- \*MOSER, THOMAS COLBURN, Ph.D., Professor of English and Executive Head, Department of English, Stanford University, Stanford, Calif. **Article:** Conrad, Joseph.
- \*MOST, WILLIAM GEORGE, Ph.D., Professor of Latin and Greek, Loras College, Dubuque, Iowa. **Articles:** Canon, Biblical, 1. Introductory; Grace (in the Bible); Muratorian Canon.
- \*MOTHERWAY, THOMAS JOHN, SJ, A.M., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, St. Mary of the Lake Seminary, Mundelein, Ill. **Articles:** Desire to See God, Natural; Imputation of Justice and Merit; Justice, Double.
- MOTTE, M., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Missionaries of Mary (FMM).
- MOTZEL, JACQUELINE, FSM, M.S., President, Franciscan Sisters of Mary, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Mary (FSM).
- \*MOURANT, JOHN ARTHUR, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Pennsylvania State University, University Park, Pa. **Article:** James, William.
- \*MOURGUE, GÉRARD, Licentiate in Law, Director, Librairies et de Galeries d'Art Moderne, Paris, France; literary critic. **Article:** Peguy, Charles Pierre.
- \*MROZ, SISTER MARY BONAVENTURE, OSF, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English, University of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis Congregation of Our Lady of Lourdes (OSF).
- \*MUDROCH, VACLAV, Iur.Dr., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Carleton University, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Alexander Neville; Bowet, Henry; Dispenser, Henry; John of Thoresby; John de Grandisson; Merks, Thomas; Simon Mephram; Thomas of Buckingham; Walter of Skirlaw; William of Edyndon.
- \*MUELLER, HERMAN, SVD, S.T.L., S.S.L., M.A., Professor of Scripture, St. Augustine's Seminary, Bay St. Louis,

- Miss. **Articles:** Amon; Astarte; Baal; Baptism (in the Bible); Bel; Dagon; Fertility and Vegetation Cults (in the Bible); Marduk; Ra (Re); Tammuz.
- \*MULCAHY, GEORGE DANIEL, Rt. Rev., B.A., M.A., Mount St. Mary's Seminary, Emmitsburg, Md. **Article:** McCaffrey, John Henry.
- \*MULCAHY, MAURICE WARWICK, SM, S.T.D., Archivist, Marist Order in New Zealand; National Director, Third Order of Mary; Editor, national Catholic monthly *Marist Messenger*, Wellington, New Zealand. **Articles:** New Zealand, the Catholic Church in; Pompallier, Jean Baptiste Francois.
- \*MULCAHY, RICHARD E., SJ, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, Calif. **Articles:** Solidarism; Subsidiarity.
- \*MULDOON, JAMES MICHAEL, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, St. Michael's College, Winooski, Vt. **Articles:** Gregory XII, Pope; Honorius II, Pope.
- \*MULHERN, PHILIP FABIAN, OP, S.T.D., S.T.M., Professor of Sacred Eloquence, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Annibale, Guiseppe d'; Bartholomew of Lucca; Beatitudes (in the Christian Life); Carmuel Lobkowitz, Juan; Counsel, Gift of; Discalced Orders; Discipline, The; Expiation (in Theology) [part 2]; Fear of the Lord [part 2]; Fortitude, Gift of; Francis of Geronimo, St.; Hair Shirt; Holy Spirit, Fruits of; Holy Spirit, Gifts of; Knowledge, Gift of; Medals, Religious; Medina, Juan; Months, Special Devotions for; Mortification; Panigarola, Francesco; Penance, Practices of; Piety, Gift of; Pouget, Francois Aime; Raymond Martini; Reparation; Ripa, Matteo; Saudreau, Auguste; Scupoli, Lorenzo; Self-Denial; Self-Oblation; Sermon; Solitude; Spiritual Combat; Thomas a Kempis; Threat; Triduum; Trinity, Holy, Devotion to; Understanding, Gift of; Wisdom, Gift of.
- \*MULHERN, PHILIP FABIAN, OP, S.T.M., University of St. Thomas Aquinas, Rome. **Articles:** Attwater, Donald; Dopfner, Julius; Hollis, (Maurice) Christopher; Office of the Dead.
- \*MULHOLLAND, SISTER MARY AMBROSE, BVM, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of History, Clarke College, Dubuque, Iowa. **Articles:** Ambrosians; John XI, Pope; Peter of Castelanu, Bl.; Simeon of Durham; Sisinnius, Pope; Stephen VII (VIII), Pope; Stephen VIII (IX), Pope; Valentine, Pope.
- \*MULLAHY, BERNARD IGNATIUS, CSC, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Holy Cross Novitiate, Bennington, Vt. **Articles:** Kiss of Peace; Light, Liturgical Use of; Liturgical Gestures; Processions, Religious.
- \*MULLANEY, MATTHEW JAMES, Jr., A.B., LL.B., Assistant Corporation Counsel for the District of Columbia, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Church and State in the U.S. (Legal History), 2. Disestablishment Period (1776–1834).
- \*MULLANEY, THOMAS URBAN, OP, S.T.D., S.T.M., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Pontifical Faculty of Theology, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Mode; Subsistence.
- \*MULLAY, SISTER CAMILLA, OP, M.A., Teacher of History, Adrian Dominican House, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Margaret of Hungary, St.
- \*MULLEN, JAMES ERNEST, CPS, Waterville, N.Y. **Articles:** Bertoni, Gaspare Luigi Dionigi, St.; Stigmatine Fathers.
- \*MÜLLER, ANSELM WINFRIED, OSB, St. Bonet's Hall, St. Giles, Oxford, England. **Article:** Gredt, Joseph August.
- \*MULLER, HERMAN JOSEPH, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Chairman, Department of History, University of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Articles:** Bohme, Jakob; Labadie, Jean de; Spener, Philipp Jakob.
- \*MÜLLER, KARL, SVD, Dr.Missiol., Dr.Theol., Secretary for Studies, Generalate, Collegio del Verbo Divino, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Schmidlin, Joseph.
- \*MÜLLER, WOLFGANG, Dr.Theol., Dr.Phil., University Professor of Regional Church History, University of Freiburg, Germany. **Article:** Vicari, Hermann von.
- \*MULLIGAN, ROBERT WILLIAM, SJ, Ph.D., Vice President, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Knowledge, Theories of [part 3].
- \*MULLIN, JOHN FRANCIS, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Article:** Guibert, Joseph de.
- \*MULLINS, SISTER PATRICK JEROME, OP, Ph.D., Professor of Theology, Siena Heights College, Adrian, Mich. **Articles:** Abbo of Fleury, St.; Boniface IV, Pope; Boniface V, Pope; Boniface III, Pope; Chapel; Following of Christ (in the Christian Life); Lando, Pope; Romanus, Pope; Sabinian, Pope; Stephen II, Pope; Stephen V (VI), Pope; Stephen VI (VII), Pope; Theodore I, Pope.
- \*MULLINS, MSGR. WILLIAM A., M.A., *Peritus*, Congregation for Catholic Education, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Knox, James Robert.
- MULRYAN, JOHN, John, Ph.D., Distinguished Board of Trustees Professor, English Department, St. Bonaventure University, St. Bonaventure, N.Y. **Article:** St. Bonaventure University.
- MUNDADAN, ANTONY MATHIAS, CMI, S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.Lic., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of Church History and Theology, Dharmaram Vidyakshetram, Bangalore, India. **Articles:** Carmelite Sisters—Congregation of the Mother of Carmel (Syro-Malabar); Carmelites of Mary Immaculate; Sisters of the Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament (Syro-Malabar); Syro-Malabar Liturgy; Syro-Malabar Church.
- \*MUNIER, CHARLES, Licencié ès lettres, J.C.D., S.T.D., Diploma, Vatican School of Paleography, Vice Officialis, Diocese of Strasbourg, and Chargé de cours, Institute of Canon Law, University of Strasbourg, France. **Articles:** Burchard, Decretum of; Canon Law, History of, 3. False Decretals to Gratian; Ivo of Chartres, Collection of.
- \*MUNN, THOMAS J., Woodward, Iowa. **Article:** John of God, St.
- \*MURAWSKI, EDWARD JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Article:** Pinard de la Boullaye, Henri.
- \*MURPHY, ALFRED WILLIAM CAMILLUS, OP, M.D., S.T.D., St. Dominic's Hospital, Bahawalpur, West Pakistan. **Article:** Hippocratic Oath.
- \*MURPHY, FRANCIS J., Department of History, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Ma. **Article:** Lienart, Achille.
- \*MURPHY, FRANCIS XAVIER, CSSR, Ph.D., Professor of Patristic Moral Theology, Accademia Alfonsiana, Rome, Italy; Staff Editor for Patrology, Early Church History, and Byzantine Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Abdisho IV (Ebedjesu), Chaldean Patriarch; Abdisho of Kaskar, St.; Abdisho bar Berika; Abgar, Legends of; Addai and Mari, SS.; Ales, Adhemar d'; Alogoi; Alzog, Johann Baptist; Anatolius of Laodicea, St.; Anthemius; Anthimus; Apocrisarius; Apostles' Creed; Aquileia; Arbela, Chronicle of; Arcthas, Archbishop of Caesarea; Aristides; Ballerini, Pietro and Girolamo;

- Balsamon, Theodore; Bar-Hebraeus (Gregorius ibn al-Ibri); Bardy, Gustave; Batiffol, Pierre; Bessarion, Cardinal; Bessarion of Egypt, St.; Bryennios, Philotheus; Callistus Angelicudes; Cassiodorus Senator, Flavius Magnus Aurelius Senator; Catacombs; Catechesis, I (Early Christian); Cave, William; Ceillier, Remi; Chapman, John; Christian Way of Life (Early Church); Christology, Controversies on (Patristic); Church, History of, I (Early); Constantine I, the Great, Roman Emperor; Constantinople II, Council of; Creed; Creed in Eucharistic Liturgy; Dexios, Theodore; Diaconia; Dioscorus, Patriarch of Alexandria; Duchesne, Louis; Ebionites; Edessa, School of; Ethiopia, The Catholic Church in; Facundus of Hermiane; Greece, The Catholic Church in [part 2]; Gregory the Illuminator, St.; Grosjean, Paul; Harnack, Adolf von; Hesychasm; Hesychius of Jerusalem; Hurter, Hugo von; Ignatius of Antioch, St.; Isidore of Pelusium, St.; Jerome, St.; Jesus Prayer; Kerygma; Labriolle, Pierre de; Lebon, Joseph; Leclercq, Henri; Leo I, Pope, St.; Liberatus of Carthage; Liberian Catalogue; Macarius Magnes; Mai, Angelo; Marius Mercator; Martyr; Martyrium; Maruthas of Martyropolis; Maruthas of Tagrit; Maurists; Melania the Younger, St.; Melania the Elder; Migne, Jacques Paul; Monophysitism; Montfaucon, Bernard de; Moral Theology, History of (to 700); Morin, Germain; Mowinckel, Sigmund; Names, Christian; Nonnus of Panopolis; Numismatics; Palms, Liturgical Use of; Papias of Hierapolis; Passio; Patristic Theology; Paula, St.; Penitential Controversy; Petau, Denis (Petavius); Philostorgius; Pierius, St.; Pilgrimages, Roman; Pitra, Jean Baptiste; Polycarp, St.; Prosper of Aquitaine, St.; Pseudo-Dionysius; Quadratus, St.; Quinisext Synod; Refrigerium; Rings, Liturgical Use of; Rome; Rome, Legends of Christian; Rossi, Giovanni Battista de; Sheptyts'kyi Andrii; Sirmond, Jacques; Symbolism, Early Christian; Synaxary; Theognostos; Theophilus of Alexandria; Three Chapters; Tillemont, Louis Sebastien le Nain de; Tixeront, Joseph; Ulfilas; Vatican; Vigilus, Pope; Virgines Subintroduc-tae [part 2]; Zachary the Rhetor.
- \*MURPHY, JOHN FRANCIS, S.T.D., St. Francis Seminary, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Immaculate Heart of Mary; Mary, Blessed Virgin, II (in Theology) [Holiness of Mary].
- \*MURPHY, JOHN LAWRENCE, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic and Sacramental Theology, St. Francis Seminary, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Analogy of Faith.
- \*MURPHY, JOSEPH FRANCIS, OSB, Ph.D., Chairman of the Department of History and Dean of Men, St. Gregory's College, and Pastor, St. Benedict's Church, Shawnee, Okla. **Articles:** Oklahoma, Catholic Church in; Robot, Isidore.
- \*MURPHY, SISTER M. GREGORY, OP, St. Mary's Dominican Convent, Cobra, Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Dominican Sisters of Our Lady of the Rosary and of St. Catherine of Siena, Cabra.
- \*MURPHY, MOTHER MARY BENEDICT, RSHM, Ph.D., Fulbright Lecturer, Xavier University, Cagayan de Oro City, Philippine Islands (1966-67); Staff Editor for Education, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Dean of Education and Director of Teacher Training, Marymount College Tarrytown, N.Y. **Articles:** Salamanca, University of; San Marcos, Main National University of.
- \*MURPHY, RICHARD JOHN, OMI, S.T.L., J.C.D., Rector and Professor of Canon Law, Oblate College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Prelate; Rectors.
- \*MURPHY, RICHARD THOMAS AQUINAS, OP, S.T.D., S.S.D., Professor of New Testament Exegesis, Aquinas Institute of Theology, St. Rose Priory, Dubuque, Iowa. **Articles:** Adonai; Anthropomorphism (in the Bible); El (God); Elohim; God, Name of; Jehovah; Lagrange, Marie Joseph; Lord, The; Luke, Gospel according to; Luke, Evangelist, St.; Sabaoth; Shaddai; Voste, Jacques Marie; Yahweh.
- \*MURPHY, ROLAND EDMUND, OCarm, M.A. (Philosophy), M.A. (Semitics), S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Alphabetic Psalms; Penitential Psalms; Sapiential Books; Song of Songs; Wisdom (in the Bible).
- \*MURPHY, ROLAND EDMUND, O. Carm., S.T.D., S.S.L., George Washington Ivey Professor Emeritus, Divinity School, Duke University. **Article:** Canon, Biblical, 4. Canon Criticism.
- \*MURPHY, T. AUSTIN, Most Rev. D.D., Saint Rose of Lima Church, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Shehan, Lawrence.
- \*MURPHY-O'CONNOR, JEROME, OP, S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of New Testament, École Biblique et Archéologique Française, Jerusalem, Israel. **Article:** Benoit, Pierre.
- MURPHY-O'CONNOR, JEROME, OP, S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of New Testament, École Biblique et Archéologique Française, Jerusalem. **Article:** École Biblique.
- \*MURRAY, EDMUND JOSEPH, CSC, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Fleming, Patrick; O'Hely, Patrick, Bl.; White, Stephen.
- \*MURRAY, JOHN CLIFFORD, CSB, S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, University of Windsor, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Ascension of Jesus Christ [part 2]; Savior [part 2].
- \*MURRAY, LINDA MARY, Academic Diploma in the History of Art (University of London), Lecturer in the History of Art, Extra-Mural Department, University of London, England. **Article:** Vence, Chapelle du Rosaire.
- \*MURRAY, PAUL VINCENT, M.A., LL.D., Administrator General, Mexico City Center of Bilingual Studies, Mexico City, Mexico. **Article:** Bustamante, Carlos Maria.
- \*MURRAY, PETER JOHN, B.A. (hons.), Ph.D., F.S.A., Lecturer, Courtauld Institute of Art, University of London, England. **Articles:** Church Architecture, History of, 6; Renaissance; St. Peter's Basilica.
- \*MURTAGH, JAMES GEORGE, M.A., Pastor, St. Roch's Church, Glen Iris, Melbourne, Australia. **Articles:** MacKillop, Mary Helen, Bl.; Mannix, Daniel; Moran, Patrick Francis; New Norcia, Abbey of; Polding, John Bede; Therry, John Joseph; Vaughan, Roger William Bede.
- \*MURTAGH, JOHN M., A.B., LL.B., LL.D., Administrative Judge of the Criminal Court of the City of New York, N.Y. **Article:** Prostitution.
- \*MURTHA, RONIN JOHN, OSB, Ph.D., St. Vincent Archabbey, Latrobe, Pa. **Articles:** Lemke, Peter Henry; St. Vincent Archabbey.
- \*MUSHOLT, SILAS ALOIS, OFM, S.T.L., Lect.Gen., Professor of Scripture, St.



- Joseph Seminary, Teutopolis, Ill. **Articles:** Calvary; Capernaum; Mount of Olives; Nazareth; Silas (Silvanus); Zion.
- \*MUSSBACHER, NORBERT FRIEDRICH, SO-Cist, Editor, *Waldmark*, Lilienfeld, Germany. **Article:** Lilienfeld, Abbey of.
- \*MUSSET, LUCIEN EMILE, Agrégé d'Histoire et Géographie, École des Hautes Études, Professor of Medieval History, University of Caen, France. **Articles:** Absalon of Lund; Bourgueilen-Vallee, Abbey of; Canute IV, King of Denmark, St.; Canute Lavard, St.; Kjeld, St.; Margaret of Roskilde, St.
- \*MUSURILLO, HERBERT ANTHONY, SJ, A.B., S.T.L., D.Phil. (Oxon.), Ph.D., Professor of Classical Languages and Head of the Department, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Barlaam and Joasaph; Basil of Ancyra; Dialogue (Literary Genre); Methodius of Olympus, St.; Peter of Alexandria, St.; Suetonius.
- \*MUZAS, JOSEPH J., SDB, B.A., J.C.D., Salesian High School, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Articles:** Fliche, Augustin; John the Deacon of Rome (Hymmonides); Vicar of Christ.
- \*MYERS, DONNA LEE, M.A., National Secretariat, The Grail; Secretary, Grail Ecumenical Committee; and Editor, *Ecumenical Notes*, Loveland, Ohio. **Article:** Grail, The.
- \*MYERS, EDWARD TIMOTHY, OP, A.B., M.A., S.T.B., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Drouin, Hyacinthe Rene (Drouven).
- \*MYERSCOUGH, SISTER ANGELITA, AdPPS, Ph.D., Instructor in Theology, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Precious Blood Sisters—Adorers of the Blood of Christ.
- \*NABER, SISTER M. VERA, CSA, M.A., Community Supervisor, schools conducted by the Community in Indiana, Convent of St. Agnes, Fond du Lac, Wis. **Article:** St. Agnes, Congregation of Sisters of.
- \*NABUCO, JOAQUIM, Rt. Rev., A.P., Rector, Church of Saint Teresa, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil; Consultor, Sacred Congregation of Rites and of Ceremonial; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Fanon; Papal Ceremony and Vesture; Pontifical, Roman; Rings, Liturgical Use Of; Tiara, Papal.
- \*NAHSTOLL, MARTIN EDWARD, B.A., Pastor, St. Peter of Alcantara Church, Stanley, Ky. **Article:** Owensboro, Diocese of.
- NAMORATO, MICHAEL V., Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Mississippi, University, Miss. **Articles:** Biloxi, Diocese of; Jackson, Diocese of.
- \*NASALLI-ROCCA, EMILIO, Iur.D., Diploma in Paleography and Archival Science, Lecturer in the History of Italian Law, Director, Biblioteca Comunale, Piacenza, Italy; Lecturer, Catholic University of Milan, Italy. **Article:** Hospitals, History of, 1. To 1500.
- \*NASH, PETER WHITWELL, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Rector and Professor of Philosophy and Psychology, Campion College, Regina, Canada. **Articles:** Giles of Rome; Robert of Melun (Hereford).
- \*NAUERT, CHARLES G. JR., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, University of Missouri, Columbia, Mo. **Articles:** Crotus Rubianus (Johannes Jager); Epistolae Obscurorum Virorum; Lang, Andreas; Loos, Cornelius; Reuchlin, Johann; Riario; Salat, Hans; Shirwood, John.
- \*NAUGHTON, E. RUSSELL, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department, La Salle College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Articles:** Pantheism; Pantheism.
- \*NEAL, MARIE AUGUSTA, SNdeN., Professor of Sociology, Emmanuel College, Boston, Mass. **Article:** Civil Religion.
- \*NEALY, FRANCIS DOMINIC, OP, S.T.Lr., Ph.D., St. Joseph's Priory, Somerset, Ohio. **Articles:** Advertence; Ignorance [part 2]; Marin-Sola, Francisco; Soto, Pedro de; Soto, Domingo de.
- \*NÉDONCELLE, MAURICE, Rt. Rev., Docteur de l'Université de Paris, Docteur ès lettres, S.T.D., Dr. (h.c.), Professor and Dean, Faculty of Catholic Theology, University of Strasbourg, France. **Articles:** Lavelle, Louis; Le Senne, Rene.
- \*NEILL, THOMAS PATRICK, Ph.D., Professor of History, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Condorcet, Marie Jean Antoine Caritat.
- \*NEMEC, LUDVIK, S.T.D., Professor of History, Rosemont College, Rosemont, Pa.; Lecturer in History (Summer Sessions), Villanova University, Villanova, Pa.; Visiting Professor of Comparative Religion, Chestnut Hill College, Chestnut Hill, Pa. **Articles:** Archiereus; Autocephaly; Beran, Joseph; Ernest of Pardubice (Pardubitz); Exarch; Infant Jesus of Prague; Sobornost; Strahov, Monastery of; Tabornites; Tepl, Monastery of; Ultraquists; Zizka, John; Zobor, Abbey of.
- NEMER, LAWRENCE, SVD, Ph.D., President, Missionary Institute, London. **Articles:** Mission History, I: Catholic; Mission and Missions.
- \*NEMETZ, ANTHONY A., Ph.D., L.H.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio. **Articles:** Common Good; Ontological Argument.
- \*NEUNHEUSER, BURKHARD, OSB, Dr.Theol., Professor of Philosophy, Maria Laach Abbey, Germany; Professor of Liturgy, Pontificum Institutum Liturgicum, San Anselmo, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Baumstark, Anton; Braun, Joseph; Browe, Peter; Casel, Odo; Hittorp, Melchior; Thalhoffer, Valentin.
- \*NEUWIRTH, ADOLF, CSSR, Dr.Theol., St. Alphonsus Church, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Apamea; Eucharius of Lyons, St.; Faustus of Riez; Fulgentius of Ruspe; Gennadius of Marseilles.
- \*NEWBOLD, ROBERT CLIFFORD, Ph.D., Vice Rector, Our Lady of Providence Seminary, Warwick, R.I. **Article:** Garakonthie, Daniel.
- \*NEWLIN, DIKA, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Music, Drew University, Madison, N.J. **Articles:** Bruckner, Anton; Mahler, Gustav; Webern, Anton von.
- \*NEWMAN, JEREMIAH JOSEPH, M.A., B.D., D.Ph., Professor of Sociology, St. Patrick's College, Maynooth, Ireland; Editor, *Christus Rex*. **Articles:** Pacem in terris; Rerum novarum; Social Thought, Catholic, 4. Modern.
- \*NEWSTEAD, HELAINE, Ph.D., Professor of English, and Executive Officer, Ph.D. Program in English and Comparative Literature, Hunter College of the City University of New York, N.Y. **Article:** Arthurian and Carolingian Legends.
- NGUYEN, CECILIA THUY, OP, M.A., Dept. of Religion & Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Vietnamese Dominican Sisters of St. Catherine of Siena (Mary Immaculate Province, Houston, Texas).
- \*NICHOLL, DONALD, B.A., Senior Lecturer in History, University of Keele, Staf-



- fordshire, England. **Articles:** Beaufort, Henry; Gervase of Canterbury; Hubert Walter; Jocelin of Glasgow; Jocelin of Wells; John Stratford; London, Ancient See of; Morton, John; Netter, Thomas; Richard of Bury; Samson of Bury-St.-Edmunds; Simon Langham; Simon of Sudbury; Thurstan of York; Walter of Merton.
- \*NICKELS, MARILYN W., Ph.D., Education Specialist, Bureau of the Census, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Turner, Thomas Wyatt.
- NICKS, FIONA, MA, D.Phil., Lecturer in Byzantine Language and Literature, Department of Classics/Department of Byzantine and Modern Greek Studies, King's College, London, United Kingdom. **Articles:** Byzantine Church, History of; Constantine VII Porphyrogenitus, Byzantine Emperor; Iconoclasm; Maurice, Byzantine Emperor; Ravenna [History]; Ravenna [Exarchate of]; Sisinnius I, Patriarch of Constantinople.
- \*NIEHAUS, EARL FRANCIS, SM, Ph.D., Professor of History, Marycrest College, Davenport, Iowa. **Article:** Sedella, Antonio de.
- \*NIELSEN, HARRY ANDERSEN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Ambiguity; Antinomy; Operationalism; Paradox.
- \*NIENALTOWSKI, RAPHAEL, OFMCap, Broken Arrow, Okla. **Article:** Mohler, Johann Adam.
- \*NIESER, ALBERT, OP, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Anunciacion, Domingo de la; Betanzos, Domingo de; Cepeda, Francisco; Cordova, Matias de; Monroy e Hajar, Antonio; Montesino, Antonio; Sanctis, Dionisio de.
- \*NISBET, ROBERT A., Ph.D., Professor of Sociology, University of California at Davis, Calif. **Articles:** Comte, Auguste; Durkheim, Emile.
- NOBLE, THOMAS F. X., Ph.D., Director of the Medieval Institute, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Liber Pontificalis; States of the Church [part 1].
- \*NOETHER, EMILIANA PASCA, Ph.D., Italian Section Editor, *American Historical Review*; Professor of History, Simmons College, Boston, Mass. **Articles:** Risorgimento; Victor Emmanuel II.
- \*NOGAR, RAYMOND JUDE, OP, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and of Biology and Anthropology, Aquinas Institute, River Forest, Ill. **Articles:** Alexander, Samuel; Cournot, Antoine Augustin; Evolution [part 1: Philosophical Evaluation].
- NOLAN, CHARLES E., H.E.D., Archivist, Archdiocese of New Orleans, Adjunct Professor of Pastoral and Historical Theology, Notre Dame Seminary. **Articles:** Mississippi, Catholic Church in; New Orleans, Archdiocese of.
- \*NOLAN, HUGH JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor of American Church History, Immaculata College, Immaculata, Pa.; Editor, Records of American Catholic Historical Society. **Articles:** Barbelin, Felix Joseph; Barron, Edward; Conwell, Henry; Domenech, Michael; Harold, William Vincent; Hogan, William; Kenrick, Francis Patrick; Kirlin, Joseph; Loughlin, James F.; Prendergast, Edmond Francis.
- \*NOLAN, KIERAN PETER, OSB, Dr.Theol., Professor of Moral Theology, St. John's Seminary, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Albert of Pontida, St.; Albert of Sarteano, Bl.; Albertinus of Fonte Avellana, St.; Bononius, St.; James Cinti de Cerqueto, Bl.; Lidanus, St.; Peter Crisci of Foligno, Bl.; Seraphina (Fina), St.; Torello, Bl.
- \*NOLAN, PAUL, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Consciousness [part 1]; Free Will.
- \*NOONAN, CARROLL JOHN, SS, A.B., S.T.B., Ph.D., St. Mary's Seminary, Roland Park, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** Nagot, Francis Charles; Olier, Jean Jacques; Reilly, Wendell; Sulpicians; Whitfield, James.
- NOONAN, GEORGE M., Chancellor, Diocese of Kansas City-St. Joseph, Kansas City, Mo. **Article:** Kansas City-St. Joseph, Diocese of.
- \*NOONAN, JOHN T., JR., Ph.D., Professor of Law, Director of Natural Law Institute, and Editor, *Natural Law Forum*, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Contraception.
- \*NOONAN, RAYMOND C., Evansville, Ind. **Article:** Knights of St. John.
- NOONE, TIMOTHY B., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Duns Scotus, John; Scotism.
- \*NORLING, BERNARD PATRICK, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Law, William; Nonconformists; Nonjurors, English; Parker, Matthew.
- \*N&OUM;RR, KNUT WOLFGANG, D.Jur., Wissenschaftlicher Assistent, University of Munich, Faculty of Law; Associate, Max-Planck Institut für vergleichende europäische Rechtsgeschichte, Frankfurt am Main, Germany. **Articles:** Glosses, Canon Law; Guido de Baysio; Tudeschis, Nicolaus de.
- \*NORTH, ARTHUR A., SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Public Law and Government, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Sovereignty.
- NORTH, ROBERT, SJ, S.S.D., retired Professor of Exegesis and Archeology, Pontifical Biblical Institute, Rome. **Articles:** Byblos; Jubilee Year; Palmyra; Roothaan, Johann Philipp; Sabbath Year; Sabbath.
- \*NÔTRE, SISTER MARIE RAFFAELLA DE SION, NDS, M.A., Executive Secretary, Ratisbonne Center, Kansas City, Mo. **Articles:** Fathers of Sion; Ibn Paquda; Ratisbonne.
- NOWELL, IRENE, OSB, Ph.D., Adjunct Professor, St. John's University, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Hebrew Poetry; Psalms, Book of.
- \*NOWLAN, KEVIN BARRY, B.A., M.A., Ph.D., barrister at law, Lecturer in History, University College, Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Murray, Daniel.
- \*NUESSE, C. JOSEPH, Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of Sociology, and Staff Editor for Social Sciences, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Villeneuve-Bargemont, John Paul Alban de; Mermillod, Gaspard.
- \*NUGENT, JAMES BRENNAN, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Dean of the College Department, St. John Vianney Seminary, Bloomingdale, Ohio. **Articles:** Doubt; Error; Ignorance [part 1].
- \*NUGENT, SISTER MARGARET LOUISE, CBS, M.S.N., Instructor in Medical-Surgical Nursing, Bon Secours Hospital School of Nursing, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Bon Secours, Sisters of.
- \*NUMAZAWA, KIICHI FRANCIS, SVD, S.T.B., Ph.D., Professor of Ethnology, Nanzan University, Nagoya, Japan. **Article:** Shintoism.
- \*OBERHAUSER, VINCENT MARY, CP, Professor of Liturgy, Passionist Seminary,

- Louisville, Ky. **Article:** Lamb of God [part 2].
- \*O'BRIEN, GERALD JOHN, SJ, B.A., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Loyola College, Montreal, Quebec, Canada. **Article:** Integralism; Sodalitium Pianum.
- \*O'BRIEN, JAMES FRANCIS, M.S., M.A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Article:** Mechanism.
- O'BRIEN, MAUREEN R., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Theology and Director of Pastoral Ministry, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Women and Papal Teaching.
- \*O'BRIEN, PETER, OP, S.T.M., Ph.D., Professor of Moral Theology, St. Rose Priory, and professor of Moral Theology and Fundamental Theology, Mt. St. Bernard Seminary, Dubuque, Iowa. **Article:** Concina, Daniel.
- \*O'BRIEN, THOMAS CHRYSOSTOM, OP, S.T.Lr., Ph.D., S.T.D., S.T.Praes., Professor of Theology, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Causality, Divine; God in Philosophy, I. Place; Predetermination; Premotion, Physical; Virtue.
- \*O'BRIEN, THOMAS CHRYSOSTOM, Executive Editor, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, Vol. 17, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Gilby, Thomas; John Paul I, Pope; Pontifical, Roman.
- \*O'BRIEN, THOMAS CHRYSOSTOM, International Commission on English in the Liturgy, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Tridentine Mass.
- \*O'CALLAGHAN, JOSEPH FRANCIS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Medieval History, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Aviz, Order of; Brethren of the Cross; Calatrava, Order of; Chivalry; Hieronymites (Los Jeronimos); Knights of the Holy Sepulcher; Knights of St. James; Knights of Alcantara; Knights of Montesa; Military Orders; Order of Christ; Raymond of Fitero, Bl.
- \*O'CALLAGHAN, SISTER M. ROSARIA, PBVM, B.S., Teacher of Art and Secretarial Science, Notre Dame Academy, Sioux Falls, S.Dak. **Article:** Presentation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, Sisters of the.
- \*O'CALLAGHAN, SISTER MARY, RSCJ, Ph.D., Professor of History and Sacred Doctrine, Maryville College of the Sacred Heart, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Barbarigo, Gregory, St.; Febronianism; Gelasian Decree; Marescotti, Hyacintha, St.; Papal Elections, Veto Power in; Secular Arm.
- OCHOA, MARINA, Archivist, Archdiocese of Santa Fe, Santa Fe, N.M. **Article:** Santa Fe, Archdiocese of.
- \*Ó CONBHÚÍ, COLMCILLE SÉAMAS, OCSO, monk of Our Lady of Mellifont Abbey, County Louth, Ireland. **Articles:** Mellera, Abbey of; Mellifont, Abbey of; O'Cullenan, Gelasius (Glaisne).
- \*O'CONNELL, JAMES EDWARD, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Rector, St. Johns Home Mission Seminary, Little Rock, Ark. **Article:** Fitzgerald, Edward.
- \*O'CONNELL, JOHN BERTRAM, B.A., B.D., Catholic Church, Builth Wells, Breconshire, Wales. **Articles:** Antependium; Baldachino; Candles; Tabernacle.
- \*O'CONNELL, KEVIN GEORGE, SJ, A.B., A.M., Ph.L., John La Farge House, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Tower of Babel.
- \*O'CONNELL, MARVIN R., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, College of St. Thomas, St. Paul, Minn. **Article:** Reformation, Protestant (in the British Isles).
- \*O'CONNELL, MATTHEW JOSEPH, SJ, A.B., M.A., Professor of Sacramental Theology, Woodstock College, Woodstock, Md. **Article:** De la Taille, Maurice.
- \*O'CONNELL, MAURICE RICKARD, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Portland, Portland, Ore. **Articles:** Bonner, Edmund; Brookes, James (Brooks); Peyto, William (Peto); Tunstall, Cuthbert.
- \*O'CONNELL, TIMOTHY E., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Moral Theology, St. Mary of the Lake Seminary, Mundelein, IL. **Article:** Relativism, Moral.
- \*O'CONNELL, TIMOTHY E., Ph.D., Associate Professor, Director of Pastoral Studies, Loyola University, Chicago. **Article:** Proportionality, Principle of.
- \*O'CONNELL, TIMOTHY E., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Pastoral Studies, Loyola University, Chicago. **Article:** Fuchs, Josef.
- \*O'CONNELL, MOTHER ZOE, St. Joseph's Convent, Fitchburg, Mass. **Article:** Sisters, Faithful Companions of Jesus.
- O'CONNELL KILLEN, PATRICIA, Ph.D., Professor, Department of Religion, Pacific Lutheran University, Tacoma, Wa. **Article:** Washington, Catholic Church in.
- O'CONNOR, CATHERINE, CSJP, Archivist, Congregation of the Sisters of St. Joseph of Peace, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Cusack, Margaret Anna; St. Joseph of Peace, Sisters of.
- \*O'CONNOR, EDWARD DENNIS, CSC, A.B., S.T.D., Associate Professor, Department of Theology and the Institute of Mediaeval Studies, University of Notre Dame, and Director of Studies, Moreau Seminary, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Immaculate Conception.
- \*O'CONNOR, FRANCIS MICHAEL, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Woodstock College, Woodstock, Md. **Articles:** Buonaiuti, Ernesto; Hügel, Friedrich von; Laberthonniere, Lucien; Tyrrell, George.
- \*O'CONNOR, JOHN JOSEPH, LL.B., Ph.D., Professor of History, Georgetown University; Director, Human Relations Institute, The American University; Lecturer, Adult Education Institute, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Laud, William; Mary Tudor, Queen of England; Sander, Nicholas (Sanders).
- \*O'CONNOR, JOHN THOMAS, SCJ, S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Sacred Heart Monastery, Hales Corners, Wis. **Articles:** Dehon, Leon Gustave; Sacred Heart of Jesus, Priests of.
- O'CONNOR, M. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Hospital Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis (OSF).
- O'CONNOR, THOMAS H., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of History, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Boston, Archdiocese of; Boston College; Massachusetts, Catholic Church in.
- \*O'DEA, JOSEPH, OCSO, Monte Cistello, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Jervaulx, Abbey of; Saint Andrews, Priory of.
- \*O'DEA, THOMAS FRANCIS, Ph.D., Professor of Sociology, Department of Religion, Columbia University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Latter-day Saints, Church of Jesus Christ of; Religion, Sociology of; Smith, Joseph; Young, Brigham.
- \*ODENIUS, OLOPH, Dr.Phil., Stockholm, Sweden. **Articles:** Alvastra, Abbey of; Ås (Asylum), Abbey of; Bridgit, Abbey of.
- \*ODOARDI, GIOVANNI, OFMConv, S.T.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History and Secretary of the Pontifical Faculty, S.

- Bonaventura OFMConv, Rome, Italy; Collaborator, *Dizionario Biografico degli Italiani*, and *Bibliotheca Sanctorum*. **Article:** Bonet, Nicholas.
- \*O'DONNELL, ANNE M., SND, Ph.D., Professor of English, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC. **Article:** Tyndale, William.
- \*O'DONNELL, AUGUSTINE, B.A., S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.L., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, St. Patrick's College, Thurles, County Tipperary, Ireland. **Article:** Croke, Thomas William.
- O'DONNELL, GABRIEL B., OP, S.T.D., Professor, University of St. Thomas (Angelicum), Rome, Italy; Postulator for causes of Father Michael J. McGivney & Rose Hawthorne. **Articles:** Canonization of Saints (History and Procedure); McGivney, Michael Joseph.
- \*O'DONNELL, JAMES REGINALD, CSB, Ph.D., F.R.S.C., Professor of Palaeography and Latin, Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies, Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Calcidius; Crathorn, John; John of Mirecourt; John of Ripa; John Philoponus; Macrobius; Nicholas of Autrecourt; William of Auvergne (of Paris).
- \*O'DONNELL, JOSEPH MARTIN, CM, B.A., Professor of Church History, St. Vincent de Paul Seminary, Baynton Beach, Fla. **Articles:** Gottschalk of Orbais; Joannes Parvus; Paulinus of Aquileia, St.; Smaragdus of Saint-Mihiel.
- O'DONNELL, ROBERT J., CSP, Ph.D., Pastor, St. Paul the Apostle Church, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Converts and Conversion; Paulists.
- \*O'DONNELL, ROBERT PATRICK, M.A., Glenmary Missioner, Chaplain for the Glenmary Sisters, Fayetteville, Ohio, and Teacher of Philosophy and Art; Lecturer in Philosophy, Our Lady of the Fields Seminary, Glendale, Ohio; Editor, *Glenmary's Challenge*. **Article:** Glenmary Home Missioners.
- \*O'DONNELL, THOMAS JOSEPH, SJ, Ph.L., M.A., S.T.B., Professorial Lecturer in Medical Ethics, Georgetown Medical School, Washington, D.C.; Spiritual Director, Woodstock College, Woodstock, Md. **Articles:** Hysterectomy; Ovariectomy.
- \*O'DONNELL, THOMAS MICHAEL, A.B., Instructor in Social Sciences, Carroll College, Helena, MT. **Article:** Day, Victor.
- \*O'DONOGHUE, PATRICK, MM, Ph.D., Editor, *Japan Mission Journal*, Tokyo, Japan. **Articles:** Endo, Shusaku; Japan, The Catholic Church in.
- \*O'DONOHUE, JAMES A., J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law and Moral Theology, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, Mass. Professor of Contemporary Moral Problems, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Seminary Education.
- \*O'DONOHUE, JAMES A., J.C.D., Professor of Theological Ethics, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, Mass. **Article:** Human Act.
- \*O'DONOHUE, JOHN FRANCIS, WF, M.A., Staff Member, White Fathers' Generale, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Malawi, The Catholic Church in; Zambia, The Catholic Church in; Zimbabwe, The Catholic Church in.
- \*O'DONOVAN, LEO J., SJ, S.T.L., Th.D., Professor, Weston School of Theology, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Rahner, Karl.
- \*OESCH, HANS, Dr.Phil., Privatdocent for Ethnomusicology and Medieval Music, Universities of Zürich and Basel, Switzerland. **Article:** Guido of Arezzo.
- \*OESTERLE, JOHN ARTHUR, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Art (Philosophy); Circumstances, Moral; Fear; Force and Moral Responsibility; Human Act; Poetics (Aristotelian); Supposition (Logic).
- \*OESTERREICHER, JOHN M., Very Rev., S.T.L., Director, Institute for Judaean-Christian Studies, Seton Hall University, Newark, N.J.; Consultant, Secretariate for Christian Unity, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Hasidism; Judaism.
- \*O'FARRELL, FRANCIS PHILIP, SJ, B.A., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of General Metaphysics, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Falsity; Intelligibility, Principle of; Truth [part 1]; Truth [part 3].
- \*Ó FIAICH, TOMÁS, M.A., Lic.Sc.Hist., Professor of Modern History, St. Patrick's College, Maynooth, Ireland. **Articles:** Armagh, Primatial See of; Clement of Ireland, St.; Coloman, St.; Kilian of Wurzburg, St.
- \*O'GARA, JAMES, Editor, *Commonweal*, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Cogley, John.
- \*O'GORMAN, EDMUNDO RAFAEL, Degree in Law, M.A., Ph.D., Professor, Faculty of Philosophy and Letters, and member, Board of Governors, National University of Mexico, Mexico City, Mexico. **Article:** Acosta, Jose de.
- \*O'GRADY, GERALD LEO, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of English, Rice University, Houston, Tex. **Article:** Piers Plowman.
- \*O'HARA, ALBERT RICHARD, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Sociology and Labor Relations, National Taiwan University, Taiwan; NCWC News Correspondent. **Article:** Lebbe, Frederic Vincent.
- \*O'HARA, SISTER M. KEVIN, CSJ, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, College of St. Catherine, St. Paul, Minn. **Article:** Normality.
- \*O'HARE, FRANCIS C., A.B., S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology and of Sacred Eloquence, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, Mass. **Articles:** Gambling; Compensation, Occult.
- \*O'HARE, JOSEPH A., SJ, AMERICA, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Roberts, Thomas D'Esterre.
- \*O'KEEFE, CYRIL BLAISE, SJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History and Dean of Arts and Science, Loyola College, Montreal, Quebec, Canada. **Articles:** Albani; Bouillon, Emmanuel Theodose de La Tour d'Auvergne; Clement XI, Pope.
- \*O'KEEFE, VINCENT, SJ, S.T.D., Assistant General of the Society of Jesus, 1965–1982, New York, NY. **Article:** Arrupe, Pedro.
- \*OLIN, JOHN CHARLES, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of History, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Calvin, John; Farel, Guillaume; Institutes of Calvin.
- \*OLIVIERI, SAMUELE, OFM, Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Patrology, Studio Teologico Franceseano, Fiesole (Florence), Italy. **Articles:** Camaldoli, Abbey of; John Discalceatus, Bl.; John Pelingotto, Bl.; Orsi, Giuseppe Agostino; Peter Igneus, Bl.; Pomposa, Abbey of; Saint Alexander of Orsh (Oroshi), Abbey of; San Fruttuoso (Capodimonte), Abbey of; San Martino al Monte Cimino, Abbey of; Santa Marie di Finalpia, Abbey of; Strumi, Abbey of; Vallombrosa, Abbey of; Vangadizza, Abbey of.
- \*OLLIVIER, GRÉGOIRE, OSB, Diplôme d'études supérieures juridiques, Lec-

- turer in Theology and Canon Law, Abbaye Saint-Guénolé, Landévennec (Finistère), France. **Article:** Landévennec, Abbey of.
- \*OLMEDO, DANIEL THOMAS, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Church History, Montezuma Seminary, Montezuma, N.Mex. **Articles:** Díaz y Barreto, Pascual; Mexico (Modern), The Catholic Church in; Mexico (Colonial); Ruíz y Flores, Leopoldo.
- \*OLPHE-GALLIARD, MICHEL, SJ, Licencié ès lettres, Professor Emeritus, Institut Catholique de Toulouse; former Director, *Revue d'Ascétique et de Mystique*; Coeditor, *Dictionnaire de Spiritualité ascétique et mystique*, Paris, France. **Article:** Caussade, Jean Pierre de.
- \*OLSEN, THORKIL DAMSGAARD, Ph.D., Associate Editor, Arnamagnean Dictionary of Old Norse; Secretary, Society of Scandinavian Philology, Copenhagen, Denmark. **Articles:** Petrus de Dacia; Swedenborg, Emanuel; Tausen, Hans.
- O'MAHOONEY, KEVIN, M.Afr., Ph.L., Provincial, Missionaries of Africa. **Article:** Ethiopian (Ge'ez) Catholic Church.
- \*O'MALLEY, AUSTIN, FSC, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Manhattan College, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Isidore the Farmer, St.; Joan of Portugal, Bl.; John XX, Pope; Santa Cruz (Coimbra), Monastery of; Theotoni, St.
- \*O'MALLEY, JOHN W., SJ, Professor of History, University of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Historical Theology.
- O'MALLEY, KENNETH G., CP, Ph.D., Director, Paul Bechtold Library, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Passionists.
- \*O'MARA, WILLIAM ANTHONY, A.B., J.C.D., Pastor, Holy Cross Church, Scranton, Pa.; Officialis, Diocese of Scranton. **Article:** Abduction (Impediment to Marriage).
- \*O'MEARA, JOHN JOSEPH, CSSp, B.A., H.Dip.Education, Dip.Education, General Secretary, Kenya Catholic Secretariat and Educational Secretary-General for the Catholic Missions, Nairobi, Kenya, Africa. **Article:** Kenya, The Catholic Church in.
- \*OÑATIBIA, IGNACIO, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Liturgy, Patrology, and Christian Archeology, Diocesan Seminary of Vitoria, Spain. **Article:** Torres, Francisco.
- \*O'NEIL, LEWIS BOYD, SJ, B.S., Ph.L., M.A., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Cathrein, Viktor; Comitoli, Paolo; Harent, Etienne.
- \*O'NEILL, COLMAN, OP, Albertinum, Fribourg, Switzerland. **Article:** Saints, Devotion to the.
- \*O'NEILL, JAMES C., Catholic Relief Services, USCC, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Norris, James Joseph.
- \*O'NEILL, REGINALD F., SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Dean, and Professor of Epistemology and History of Modern and Contemporary Philosophy, Boston College School of Philosophy at Weston, Mass. **Articles:** Certitude; Opinion; Quality.
- \*O'NEILL, THOMAS, SJ, East Asian Pastoral Institute, Manila, Philippines. **Article:** Sheridan, Terence James.
- \*O'NEILL, WILLIAM HENRY, M.A. (Lond.), Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Ancient and Mediaeval Philosophy, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, Calif. **Articles:** God in Pagan Thought; Iamblichus; Lucretius; Plotinus; Socrates.
- \*ONG, WALTER JACKSON, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of English, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Humanism; Ramus, Peter.
- \*O'RIORDAN, SEAN IGNATIUS, CSSR, S.T.D., Professor of Moral and Pastoral Theology, Sant' Alfonso, University of the Lateran, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Chastity; Modesty.
- \*ORLANDELLI, GIANFRANCO, Doctorate in Letters and Philosophy, Professor of Paleography and Diplomatics and Secretary, Istituto per la Storia, University of Bologna, Italy. **Article:** Bologna, University of.
- \*ORLANDI, GIUSEPPE, CSSR, Hist.Eccl.L., Diploma, Vatican School of Paleography and Diplomatics, Professor of Church History, Redemptorist House of Studies, Cortona, Italy. **Articles:** Chromatius of Aquileia, St.; Edessa; Sicily.
- \*ORLETT, RAYMOND FRANCIS, Glenmary Home Missioner, A.B., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Seminary of Our Lady of the Fields, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Article:** Jesus Christ (in the Bible).
- \*O'ROURKE, JOHN JAMES JOSEPH, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Biblical Languages, St. Charles Seminary, Overbrook, Philadelphia, Pa. **Articles:** Bishop (in the Bible); Church, I (in the Bible); Deacon; Presbyter [part 1]; Rosetta Stone.
- \*O'ROURKE, MATTHEW JOSEPH, SSJ, M.Ed., Director of Education, Josephite Fathers, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Josephites.
- \*O'ROURKE, THADDEUS BRYAN, OFMCap, Capuchin Seminary of St. Anthony, Marathon, Wis. **Article:** Crispin of Viterbo, St.
- ORSUTO, DONNA LYNN, S.T.D., Professor "Aggiunta," Institute of Spirituality, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy; Director, The Lay Centre at Foyer Unitas. **Article:** Lay Spirituality.
- \*ÖRSY, LADISLAS M., SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., J.C.D., B.A. and M.A. (Oxon.), Professor of Canon Law, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Conciliarism (Theological Aspect); Councils, General (Ecumenical), Theology of.
- \*ÖRSY, LADISLAS M., SJ, L.Ph., L.S.T., S.T.L., M.A. (Oxon, Law), J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Marriage Legislation (Canon Law).
- \*ORTEGA, JOAQUIN L., Dr. Hist., Director, Biblioteca de Autores Cristianos, Madrid, Spain. **Article:** Spain, the Catholic Church in.
- \*ORTEGAT, PAUL, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.D., Docteur en lettres, en Philosophie, en Theologie, Professor, Facultés universitaires de Namur, Belgium. **Articles:** Intellectualism; Voluntarism.
- \*ORTIZ DE URBINA, IGNACIO, SJ, S.T.D., Dr.Theol., Professor of Oriental Patrology, Pontifical Oriental Institute and regorian University, Rome, Italy; Director of the series, *Orientalia Christiana Analecta*; Collaborator, Radio Vaticana. **Articles:** Aphraates; Baradai, James; Edessa, Chronicle of; Nicaea I, Council of; Osrhoene; Sardica, Council of.
- \*OSBORNE, FRANCIS JOSEPH, SJ, B.A., M.A., Member, National Historical Trust Commission of Jamaica, West Indies. **Article:** Jamaica, The Catholic Church in.
- \*OSBOURN, RAYMOND ALLEN, M.D., Diplomate of the American Board of Dermatology, Clinical Associate Professor of Dermatology, Georgetown

- University School of Medicine, Washington, D.C.; member, Active Staff, Providence Hospital and Georgetown University Hospital; Consultant, Glenn Dale Hospital, Walter Reed General Hospital, Mt. Alto Veterans Hospital. **Article:** Hippocrates.
- \*OSGNIACH, AUGUSTINE JOHN, OSB, Ph.D., Head, Department of Philosophy, St. Martin's College, Olympia, Wash. **Articles:** Aristocracy; Monarchy.
- \*O'SHEA, WILLIAM JAMES, SS, Litt.B., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Advent; Christ the King, Feast of; Easter Vigil; Eucharistic Elevation; Good Friday; Holy Thursday; Holy Week; Homily; Lent; Mediator Dei; Oratio Super Populum; Ordinations in the Roman Rite; Palm Sunday; Washing of the Feet.
- OSTFELD, BARBARA J., DSM, Cantor, Temple Beth Am, Williamsville, N.Y. **Article:** Cantor in Jewish Liturgy.
- \*O'SULLIVAN, JEREMIAH F., Ph.D., Professor of Medieval History, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Hassard, John Rose Greene; Robert of Molesme, St.
- \*O'SULLIVAN, KEVIN PATRICK, OFM, D.D., Lect.Gen., S.S.L., Professor of Pastoral Theology, St. Anthony's College, Galway, Ireland. **Articles:** Geddes, Alexander; MacEvilly, John; MacRory, Joseph; Ussher, James.
- \*O'SULLIVAN, MOTHER M. GERALDINE, SMG, Superior General, Poor Servants of God, Maryfield, Roehampton, London, England. **Articles:** Poor Servants of the Mother of God; Taylor, Frances Margaret.
- \*O'TOOLE, ROBERT FRANCIS, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., Teacher, St. John's College, Belize. **Article:** Belize, The Catholic Church in.
- \*OTTERTSON, PLACID HARRY, OCarm, S.T.L., M.S.L.S., Librarian and Teacher of Fundamental Theology, Whitefriars Hall, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Carmelite Sisters—Carmelite Nuns, Calced (OCarm).
- OTTING, LORAS C., M.A., Director of the Archives and Historical Records, The Archdiocese of Dubuque, Dubuque, Iowa. **Article:** Dubuque, Archdiocese of.
- \*OTTO, ALFRED JOACHIM, SJ, Dr.Phil., Sct. Knuds Skole, Stenosgade, Copenhagen, Denmark. **Article:** Denmark, The Catholic Church in.
- \*OUSPENSKY, LEONIDE ALEXANDROVITCH, Icon Painter, Teacher of Icon Painting, and Professor of Iconology, Seminary of the Exarchate of the Moscow Patriarchate in Western Europe, Paris, France. **Article:** Rublëv, Andre&breve;i.
- \*OWENS, JOSEPH, CSSR, M.S.D., F.R.S.C., Professor, Pontifical Institute of Medieval Studies, Toronto, Ontario, Canada; member, editorial board, *Monist*. **Articles:** Aristotle; Greek Philosophy; Heraclitus; Parmenides.
- \*OWENS, LOUIS GERARD, CSSR, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Mary's College, Brockville, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Athanasian Creed; Eutychianism; Monothelitism; Virgin Birth.
- \*OZELT, HADMAR HERMANN, SOCist, Librarian and Archivist, Stift Zwettl, and Teacher, Sängerknabenkonvikt, Zwettl, Austria. **Article:** Zwettl, Abbey of.
- \*PACETTI, DIONISIO TULLIO, OFM, Ph.D., Prefect of the Bernardine Commission, Collegio S. Bonaventura, Quaracchi-Florence, Italy. **Article:** Bernardine of Siena, St.
- \*PACHECO, JUAN MANUEL, SJ, S.T.L., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Faculty of Theology, Universidad Javeriana, and Colegio de San Bartolomé, Bogotá, Colombia. **Articles:** Biffi, Eugenio; Gallo, Andres Maria; Jimenez de Enciso, Salvador.
- \*PADIPURACKAL, JOHN, Ph.D., Dean, St. Mary's Malankara Seminary, Nalanchira, Thiruvananthapuram, India. **Article:** Syro-Malankara Church.
- \*PAGE, JOHN R., Associate Executive Secretary, International Commission on English in the Liturgy (ICEL), Washington, D.C. **Article:** International Commission on English in the Liturgy (ICEL).
- \*PAGÉS, SISTER MARY HELENE, OSU, M.Ed., M.L.S., Librarian, Althoff Catholic High School, and Dean, Graduate Students of the Belleville Motherhouse, Belleville, Ill. **Article:** Ursulines.
- \*PAIKERT, GEZA CHARLES, J.U.D., Professor of History and Political Science, Le Moyne College, Syracuse, N.Y. **Articles:** Bakocz, Tamas; Bathory; Szanto, Istvan (Arator).
- \*PAINTER, JOHN, Ph.D., Professor of Theology, St Mark's National Theological Centre, Charles Sturt University Canberra Campus, Australia. **Article:** James, Epistle of.
- \*PALERM, ANGEL, Dr., Pan American Union, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Sahagún, Bernardino de.
- \*PALLADINO, ALFONSO GUSTAVO, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. John's Seminary, Brighton, Mass. **Articles:** Predestination (in Catholic Theology); Predestination (in Non-Catholic Theology).
- \*PALMER, PAUL FRANCIS, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Graduate and Undergraduate Department of Sacred Sciences, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Attrition and Attritionism; Indulgences.
- \*PALMER, ROBERT BAUER, Ph.D., Professor of Classical Languages and Literature, Scripps College, Claremont, Calif. **Articles:** Geoffrey of Vendome; Hincmar of Laon; Osbern of Gloucester.
- \*PANELLA, DONALD ANTHONY, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Old Testament, St. Joseph's Seminary, Dunwoodie, N.Y. **Articles:** Philistines; Proto-Evangelium.
- \*PANIAGUA, JUAN ANTONIO, M.D., Professor of the History of Medicine, Faculty of Medicine, and Secretary-General of the Catholic University of Navarre, Spain. **Article:** Navarre, University of.
- \*PANTEGHINI, GABRIELE, OFMConv, Padua, Italy. **Article:** Buonaccorsi, Filippo.
- \*PAP, MICHAEL STEPHAN, Ph.D., Professor of History and Political Science and Director of the Institute for Soviet Studies, John Carroll University, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Lenin, N.
- PAPADAKIS, ARISTEIDES, Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Maryland, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** John X Camateros, Patriarch of Constantinople.
- \*PAPI, MELLITO, OSB, monk of the Sylvestrine Benedictine Congregation, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Benedictines, Sylvestrine.
- \*PAPIN, JOSEPH, Ph.D., S.T.D., LL.D., Professor of History, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Articles:** Bulgakov, Sergei Nikolaevich; Cholmogory, Abbey of; Cieplak, Jan; Filaret (Vasilii Mikhailovich Drozdov); Florenskii,

- Pavel Aleksandrovich; Gagarin, Ivan Sergeevich; Holy Synod; Jasov, Abbey of; Jerome of Prague; John Milic; Ladislaus, King of Hungary, St.; Ladislaus of Gielniow, Bl.; Losskii, Nikolai Onufrievich; Neamtu, Abbey of; Prokopovich, Feofan; Solov'ev, Vladimir Sergeevich; Stefan (Semen Iavorskii); Wenceslaus IV, King of Bohemia; Wenceslaus, St.; Zoerardus and Benedict, SS.
- \*PARACHINI, PATRICIA A., SNJM, D.Min., Coordinator, Spiritual Development, Paulist Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Durocher, Marie Rose, Bl.
- \*PARADIS, WILFRID HENRY, Very Rev., J.C.D., Ph.D., Vice Chancellor, Diocese of Manchester, N.H.; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Brady, Matthew Francis; New Hampshire, Catholic Church in.
- \*PARADIS, REV. MSGR. WILFRID HENRY, Project Director, National Catechetical Directory, NCCB, Washington, D.C.: Secretary for Education, USCC. **Article:** Catechetical Directories, National.
- PARANA, F., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—School Sisters of the Third Order Regular of St. Francis (OSF).
- \*PAREDI, ANGELO, S.T.D., Ph.D., Assistant Director, Biblioteca Ambrosiana, Milan, Italy. **Article:** Ambrosian Rite.
- \*PARENT, NEIL A., M.A., Executive Director, National Conference of Catechetical Leadership, Washington, D.C. **Article:** National Conference of Catechetical Leadership.
- \*PARK, MUN SU, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Sociology, Sogang University, Seoul, Korea. **Article:** Korea, the Catholic Church in.
- \*PARMISANO, STANLEY FABIAN, OP, B.A. (Philosophy), S.T.Lr., M.A. (English), Prior of the Dominican Novitiate, Province of the Holy Name, Hidden Valley (Thousand Oaks), Calif. **Articles:** Deceit; Desire; Dissimulation; Hypocrisy; Pride; Simulation.
- \*PARMITER, GEOFFREY VINCENT DE CLIFTON, M.A., barrister-at-law and publisher, London, England. **Articles:** Advertisements, Book of; Barlow, William; Uniformity, Acts of.
- \*PARSONS, SAMUEL RAYMOND, OP, B.A., S.T.Lr., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, St. Albert's College, Oakland, Calif. **Article:** Rebirth (in the Bible).
- \*PARTNER, PETER DAVID, B.A., D.Phil., House Master, Winchester College, Winchester, England. **Article:** States of the Church [part 1].
- \*PASCAL, PIERRE, Docteur ès lettres, Professor Emeritus, École des Langues orientales, and Professor Emeritus, Sorbonne, Paris, France. **Article:** Avvakum.
- \*PASCHER, JOSEPH, Dr.Phil., Dr.Theol., Professor of Pastoral Theology, University of Münster, Münster in Westfalen, Germany. **Article:** Matins.
- \*PÁSZTOR, LAJOS, D.Phil., Keeper of Records, Vatican Secret Archives, Vatican City, Italy. **Article:** Lambruschini, Luigi.
- \*PATER, THOMAS GEORGE, A.B., S.T.D., Ph.D., Librarian, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Miracles (Theology of).
- \*PATHIL, KUNCHERIA, CMI, Ph.D., Professor of Systematic Theology and Ecumenics, Dharmaram Vidyakshetram, Bangalore, India. **Articles:** Diamper, Synod of; Goa; India, Christianity in.
- \*PATRICK, ANNE E., SNJM, Ph.D., Professor of Religion, Carleton College, Northfield, Minn. **Article:** Feminist Theology.
- \*PATRICK, JAMES, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Theology, University of Dallas, Irving Tex. Member, Disciples of Christ/Roman Catholic Consultation. **Article:** Christian.
- \*PATTEE, RICHARD, D.Litt., Professor, Faculty of Letters, and Director of the Department of Modern Languages and Hispanic Center, Laval University, Quebec, Canada. **Articles:** Angola, The Catholic Church in; Cape Verde, The Catholic Church in; Guinea-Bissau, The Catholic Church in; Mozambique, The Catholic Church in; Sao Tome and Principe, The Catholic Church in.
- \*PAUL, HENRY A., OSFS, M.A., Ed.D., Registrar, Allentown College of St. Francis de Sales, Center Valley, Pa. **Article:** Oblate Sisters of St. Francis de Sales.
- \*PAUL, J. E., Drayton, near Portsmouth, Hants, England. **Articles:** Abell, Thomas, Bl.; Beche, John, Bl.; Bocking, Edward; Catherine of Aragon; Day, George; Hamilton, Patrick.
- \*PAULUS, JEAN JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor, University of Liège, Belgium. **Article:** Henry of Ghent.
- \*PAULUS, MOTHER MARY ROSALIA, OP, B.S.E., M.A., B.S. in L.S., Mother General, Sisters of St. Dominic of Akron, Ohio. **Article:** Dominicans—Sisters, Dominican Sisters of Akron, Ohio.
- \*PAULY, REINHARD G., Ph.D., Professor of Music, Lewis and Clark College, Portland, Ore. **Articles:** Haydn, Franz Joseph; Mozart, Wolfgang Amadeus.
- \*PAVAN, PIETRO P., Ph.D., S.T.D., Doctorate in Social-Political Sciences, Professor of Social Economics, University of the Lateran, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Social Thought, Papal, 2. Basic Concepts.
- \*PAZ PANI CARRAL, MARIA DE LA, Mexico City, Mexico. **Article:** Cavo, Andrés.
- \*PEACHEY, PAUL, Ph.D., Professor, Department of Sociology, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Russia, The Catholic Church in.
- \*PEACOCK, PETER EVARIST, OFMCap, D.Mus., A.R.C.M., Warden of Franciscan University House at Oxford, Lecturer in Music, University of Oxford and University of Reading, England. **Article:** Palestrina, Giovanni Pierluigi da.
- \*PEARSON, SAMUEL C., Dean of Social Sciences, Southern Illinois University at Edwardsville. **Article:** Americans United for the Separation of Church and State.
- \*PECKLERS, KEITH F., SJ, Professor of Liturgical History, Pontifical Liturgical Institute, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Liturgical Movement, I: Catholic; Liturgical Movement, III: Ecumenical Convergences; Liturgical History, III: Reformation to Vatican II; Liturgical Movement, II: Anglican and Protestant.
- \*PEDERSEN, AMY M., Staff Assistant, *The New Catholic Encyclopedia*. **Article:** Worldwide Church of God.
- \*PEEBLES, BERNARD MANN, Ph.D., Professor of Greek and Latin and Head of the Department, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Coeditor, *The Catholic University of America Patristic Studies*, and *Studies in Mediaeval and Renaissance Latin Language and Literature*; Coeditor, *Traditio*. **Articles:** Bartholomew of Urbino; Forcellini, Egidio; O Roma Nobilis; Sulpicius Severus; Wilmart, Andre.
- \*PEEL, HENRY EDWARD, OP, S.T.Lr., M.A., Professor of Church History and

- Sacred Eloquence, Dominican House of Studies, Tallaght, County Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Troy, John Thomas.
- \*PEERS-SMITH, WILLIAM, SJ, St. Beuno's College, St. Asaph, Flintshire; North Wales. **Article:** Goodier, Alban.
- \*PEGON, JOSEPH STANISLAS, SJ, Licentiate in Letters, Licentiate in Scholastic Philosophy, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Lyon-Fourvière, Chantilly, France; Université St. Joseph, Beyrouth, Syria, and Institut Supérieur de Théologie, Tananarive, Malagasy Republic (Madagascar). **Article:** Discernment, Spiritual.
- \*PEIFER, CLAUDE JOHN, OSB, A.B., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Bede Abbey Seminary, Peru, Ill. **Articles:** Bible and Piety; Fear of the Lord [part 1]; New American Bible; Passover Lamb; Unleavened Bread (in the Bible); Works of God.
- \*PEIFER, JOHN FREDERICK, B.A., S.T.L., Ph.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Dean of Senior College, St. Francis Seminary, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Apprehension, Simple; Concept; Idea; Term (Logic); Word.
- \*PELIKAN, JAROSLAV, B.D., Ph.D., D.D., Litt.D., M.A. (h.c.), Titus Street Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Yale University; New Haven, Conn. **Article:** Confessions of Faith, II: Protestant Confessions of Faith.
- PELLITERO, RAMIRO, S.T.D., Profesor Adjunto de Teología Pastoral, Universidad de Navarra, Spain. **Articles:** Navarre, University of; Opus Dei.
- \*PELOQUIN, CHARLES ALEXANDER, D.Mus. (h.c.), faculty member, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass., and Salve Regina College, Newport, R.I.; conductor and composer, Providence, R.I. **Articles:** Choir; Poulenc, Francis.
- \*PELZEL, MORRIS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Systematic Theology, Saint Meinrad School of Theology, Saint Meinrad, Ind. **Articles:** Christian Anthropology; Dives in misericordia; Dominum et vivificantem; Redemptor hominis.
- PELZEL, PAMELA M., Ph.D. cand., Department of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, DC. **Article:** Gremillion, Joseph Benjamin.
- PELZER, ANNE-MARIE, Ph.D., Secretary, L'Alliance Internationale Jeanne d'Arc (Section Belge), Liege, Belgium. **Article:** St. Joan's International Alliance.
- \*PEÑA, BRAULIO, OP, Ph.L., S.T.B., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** William of Macclesfield; Vallgornera, Tomas de.
- \*PENN, DONALD ROBERT, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Amyot, Jacques; Duperron, Jacques Davy; Duplessis-Mornay, Philippe; Henry IV, King of France; Nantes, Edict of.
- \*PENNA, ANGELO, CRL, S.T.L., S.S.D., Professor of Hebrew and Comparative Semitic Philology, University of Bari, Italy. **Articles:** Severus of Antioch; Simeon Barsabae, St.; Singidunum, Martyrs of; Sisinnius I, Patriarch of Constantinople; Sisinnius II, Patriarch of Constantinople.
- PENNINGTON, KENNETH, Ph.D., Kelly-Quinn Professor of Ecclesiastical and Legal History School of Religious Studies, The Catholic University of America. **Articles:** Frederick II, Roman Emperor; Holy Roman Empire; Innocent IV, Pope.
- \*PENNINGTON, M. BASIL, OCSO, Monk of St. Joseph's Abbey, Spencer, Mass. **Article:** Prayer, Centering; Spirituality, Christian (History of).
- \*PENNINGTON, M. BASIL, OCSO, S.T.L., J.C.L., Abbot Emeritus, Abbey of Our Lady of Saint Joseph, Spencer, Mass.; Founder-Director, Cistercian Publications, Institute of Cistercian Studies, Western Michigan University; Director, International Thomas Merton Society. **Articles:** Concilium Monasticum Iuris Canonici; Trappists.
- \*PEPLER, STEPHEN CONRAD, OP, S.T.L., D.D., Warden of Spode House, Hawkesyard Priory, Rugeley, Staffordshire, England. **Article:** Ditchling Guild of St. Joseph and St. Dominic.
- \*PEPLINSKI, SISTER JOSEPHINE MARIE, SSJ-TOSF, M.A., Historian, St. Joseph Congregational Home, Stevens Point, Wisc. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Joseph of the Third Order of St. Francis (SSJ-TOSF).
- \*PEREIRA SALAS, EUGENIO, Licentiate in History, Professor of History and Chairman of Department, University of Chile, Santiago, Chile; Director, Centro de Investigaciones de Historia Americana; President, Chilean Academy of History. **Articles:** Guzman y Lencaros, Joseph Javier; Meneses, Juan Francisco.
- \*PEREÑA DE MALAGÓN, HELENA, Dr. in Law, Licentiate, Escuela de Administración Pública, Translator, Pan American Health Organization, World Health Organization Regional Office, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Gonzalez Davilla, Gil; Montemayor, Juan Francisco; Palafox y Mendoza, Juan de.
- \*PÉREZ-CABRERA, JOSÉ MANUEL, Dr. in Civil Law, Dr. in Philosophy and Letters, Professor Emeritus, Historian, Marianao, La Habana, Cuba. **Articles:** Cuba, The Catholic Church in; Espada y Landa, Juan Jose Diaz de.
- \*PÉREZ DE URBEL, JUSTO, OSB, Doctorate in Philosophy and Letters, Professor of Medieval History, University of Madrid, Spain. **Articles:** Albelda, Abbey of; Ferdinand, Bl.; Fitero, Abbey of; John Bassandus, Bl.; Maria Laurentia Longo, Ven.; Morerueta, Abbey of; Piedra, Abbey of; Pombeiro, Abbey of; Santas Creus, Abbey of; Silos, Abbey of; Tostado, Alonzo; Veruela, Abbey of.
- PERKO, F. MICHAEL, S.J., Ph.D., Professor of Education & History, Loyola University of Chicago, Chicago, Illinois. **Article:** Church Membership (U.S.).
- \*PERLER, OTHMAR, Rt. Rev., Dr. Theol., Professor of Early Christian Literature and Archeology, Theological Faculty, University of Fribourg, Switzerland. **Article:** Hippo Regius.
- \*PERNOUD, RÉGINE, Licence ès lettres classiques, Diplôme d'archiviste-paléographe, Doctorat ès lettres, Diplôme de muséographie, Conservateur aux Archives Nationales, Paris, France. **Article:** Joan of Arc, St.
- \*PERRAUDIN, JEAN, WF, S.T.D., Professor, Major Seminary of Bujumbura, Burundi, Africa. **Articles:** Burundi, The Catholic Church in; Rwanda, The Catholic Church in.
- \*PERREAULT, AIMO M. GEORGES, OP, B.A., S.T.L., D.Ph. (Montreal), Professor of Philosophy, Social Psychology, and Pastoral Psychology, Pontifical University of St. Thomas Aquinas, Rome, Italy; counselor for priests, religious, and nuns; Consultor, Sacred Congregation of Religious. **Articles:** Central Sense; Phantasm; Senses.
- \*PERRIN, JOSEPH-MARIE, OP, S.T.Lr., founder of the secular institutes Caritas Christi and Caritas Christi Sacerdotalis, Marseilles, France. **Articles:** Alms and Almsgiving (in the Church); Mercy; Mercy, Works of; Weil, Simone.
- \*PERROTTA, PAUL CHRISTOPHER, OP, M.A., Ph.D., S.T.Lr., Professor of The-

- ology and Philosophy, Caldwell College, Caldwell, N.J.; Lecturer in Lay Theology, St. Vincent Ferrer School, New York, N.Y., and St. Philip's, Clifton, N.J. **Articles:** Equivocation (Logic); Fallacy.
- \*PERRY, EUGENE BOONE, M.D., Medical Director and Officer in Medical and Hospital Associations, Houston Tex. **Article:** Knights of Peter Claver.
- \*PERZANOWSKI, SISTER MARY LORETTA, CFM, M.A., Daughters of Mary of the Immaculate Conception, New Britain, Conn. **Article:** Immaculate Conception, Daughters of Mary of the.
- \*PETER, CARL JOSEPH, Ph.L., S.T.D., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Dogmatic Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Generation of the Word; God (Son); Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 10. Psychological Unity; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 3. Special Questions; 9. Messianic Consciousness; Logos, 2. Theology of; Original Justice; Original Sin [part 2]; Word, The.
- \*PETERFY, SISTER IDA, SDSH, Ph.D., Superior General, Society Devoted to the Sacred Heart, Los Angeles, Calif. **Article:** Sacred Heart, Sisters of the Society Devoted to the.
- \*PETERMAN, EUGENE LEO, CP, S.T.D., Professor of Systematic Theology and Spiritual Theology, St. Meinrad Seminary, St. Meinrad, Ind. **Articles:** Redemption (Theology of); Salvation History (Heilsgeschichte) [part 2]; Soteriology.
- PETERMAN, THOMAS J., S.T.L., Ph.D., priest of the Diocese of Wilmington, Del. **Articles:** Delaware, Catholic Church in; Wilmington, Diocese of.
- PETERS, EDWARD, Ph.D., Henry Charles Lea Professor of Medieval History, University of Pennsylvania. **Articles:** Feudalism; Inquisition; Middle Ages.
- \*PETERS, EDWARD HENRY, CSP, A.M., S.T.D., S.S.L., Editorial Consultant, Paulist Press, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Adam; Eve [part 2].
- \*PETERS, FRANCIS EDWARD, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Classics, New York University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Avicbron (Ibn Gabirol, Solomon ben Judah).
- \*PETERS, SISTER M. FRIDIAN, OSF, Ph.D., Vice President and Director of Graduate Studies, St. Francis College, Fort Wayne, Ind. **Articles:** Bonzel, Maria Theresia, Mother; Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of Perpetual Adoration (OSF).
- \*PETERS, SISTER MARY JOAN, M.S.Ed., Novice Mistress, St. Francis Convent, Nevada, Mo. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Holy Eucharist of Independence, MO (OSF).
- \*PETERS, WALTER HERMAN, S.T.L., S.S.B., M.A., Ph.D., Chairman of the Department of Religion, College of St. Thomas, St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Ferrata, Domenico; Gasparri, Pietro; Merode, Frederic Chislain de.
- \*PETERSEN, THEODORE CHRISTIAN, CSP, Ph.D., S.T.L., Professor Emeritus, Department of Semitic and Egyptian Language, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. (deceased March 14, 1966). **Articles:** Chabot, Jean Baptiste; Hyvernat, Henri.
- PETERSON, SISTER INGRID J., OSF, M.S., Ph.D., Adjunct Professor, Franciscan Institute, Saint Bonaventure University, Saint Bonaventure N.Y. **Article:** Clare of Assisi, St.
- \*PETIT, LEO FRANCIS, MSC, M.A., Teacher of English and Religion and Seminary Librarian, Sacred Heart Mission Seminary, Geneva, Ill. **Articles:** Chevalier, Jules; Our Lady of the Sacred Heart, Daughters of; Sacred Heart Missionaries.
- \*PETRASEK, MOTHER EMERENTIA MARY, SSCM, M.A., Instructor, Novitiate Teacher Training Institute, Villa Sacred Heart, Danville, Pa. **Article:** SS. Cyril and Methodius, Sisters of.
- \*PETRICCIONE, VINCENT FRANCIS, TOR, Ph.B., S.T.L., Archivist of the TOR in the Americas, St. Francis College, Loretto, Pa. **Articles:** Bordoni, Francesco; Hoss, Crescentia, Bl.; Lambertenghi of Como, Geremia, Bl.
- \*PETRU, FRANCIS ANTHONY, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., S.S.L., Teacher of Sacred Scripture, St. Marys College, St. Marys, Kans. **Article:** Gruenthaner, Michael.
- \*PETTA, MARCO MATTEO, Hieromonk and Librarian of the Basilian Abbey of Grottaferrata, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Grottaferrata, Monastery of; Italo-Albanian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic); Luke of Armento, St.; Nicodemus of Mammola, St.; Sabas the Younger, St.; San Salvatore di Messina, Monastery.
- \*PETTI, ANTHONY GAETANO, B.A., M.A., Lecturer in English Language and Literature, University College, London, England; Choirmaster, University of London Catholic Choir. **Articles:** Digby, Sir Everard; Recusant Literature; Verstegan, Richard (Rowlands).
- \*PFALLER, LOUIS LAWRENCE, OSB, M.A., Teacher, Assumption Abbey High School and Seminary, Richardton, N.Dak. **Articles:** Bismarck, Diocese of; Wehrle, Vincent de Paul.
- \*PFNAUSCH, EDWARD, J.C.D., Assistant Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Directory for the Ministry and Life of Priests (1994); Whealon, John Francis.
- PHAM, VAN T., Ph.D., Visiting Professor of Theology, Xavier University, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Articles:** Cao Dai; Congregation of the Mother Co-Redemptrix; Congregation of Mary, Queen; La Vang, Our Lady of; Vietnam, the Catholic Church in.
- PHAN, PETER C., S.T.D., Ph.D., D.D., Warren-Blanding Professor of Religion and Culture, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Processions, Trinitarian; Relations, Trinitarian; Rhodes, Alexandre de; Vietnam, the Catholic Church in.
- PHAN, THANH THUY THERESA, LHC, M.A., Director, Office of Asian-Pacific Islander Ministry, Diocese of San Bernardino, Calif. **Article:** Lovers of the Holy Cross.
- \*PHELAN, JOHN LEDDY, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis. **Articles:** Mendieta, Geronimo de; Torquemada, Juan de (1563?-1624).
- \*PHELPS, JANE L., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, College of New Rochelle, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Article:** Organ, Liturgical Use Of.
- PHILIBERT, PAUL, OP, S.T.D., Distinguished Visiting Professor of Church and Society, Aquinas Institute, Saint Louis, Mo. **Article:** Dominicans.
- \*PHILIBERT, PAUL J., OP, Boys Town Center for the Study of Youth Development, Department of Religious Studies/Religious Education, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Moral Education.
- \*PHILIPON, MICHEL, OP, S.T.M., Professor of Theology, Dominican House of



- Studies, Toulouse, France; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Elizabeth of the Trinity, Bl.
- \*PHILIPS, GERARD, Rt. Rev., S.T.D., Professor of Dogma, University of Louvain, Belgium; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Janssens, Aloysius.
- \*PHILLIPS, HUGH JOSEPH, M.A., M.S. in L.S., Library, Mount St. Mary's College and Seminary, Emmitsburg, Md. **Article:** Byrne, William.
- PHILLIPS, JONATHAN P., Ph.D., Senior Lecturer in Medieval History, Royal Holloway, University of London, England. **Article:** Crusaders' States.
- \*PICASSO, GIORGIO, OSB Oliv., Ph.D., monk of the Abbey of Seregno (Milan), Diploma in Paleography, Diplomatics, and Archival Science, Assistant Professor of Medieval History, Catholic University of Milan, Italy. **Article:** Benedictines, Olivetan.
- \*PICHARD, JOSEPH, Editor, *Art Chrétien*, Paris, France. **Articles:** Bellot, Paul; Couturier, Pierre Marie Alain; Liturgical Art, History of, Pt 3: 20th Century Renewal Efforts.
- \*PICKAR, CHARLES HERMAN, Very Rev., OSA, S.T.L., S.S.L., Assistant General, Generalate of the Augustinian Friars, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Bomberg, Daniel; Estienne (Etienne); Faith, 1. In the Bible; Idolatry (in the Bible); Images, Biblical Prohibition of; Philip, Apostle, St.; Philip the Deacon.
- \*PICKER, MARTIN, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Music, College of Arts and Sciences, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, N.J. **Articles:** Clemens non Papa, Jacobus; Desprez, Josquin; La Rue, Pierre de; Lasso, Orlando di.
- \*PIEPKORN, ARTHUR CARL, B.D., Ph.D., Minister in the Lutheran Church, Missouri Synod; Graduate Professor of Systematic Theology and Chairman of the Department, Concordia Seminary, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Concord, Formula and Book of; Heidelberg Catechism.
- PIERCE, JOANNE M., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religious Studies, College of the Holy Cross, Worcester, Mass. **Articles:** Missal, Roman; Ritual, Roman; Sacramentaries, I: Historical.
- \*PIERCE, JUSTIN ANTHONY, SDS, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Biblical Greek and Latin, St. Pius X Seminary, Galt, Calif. **Articles:** Israel, 1. Introduction; Jacob, Patriarch; Weights and Measures (in the Bible).
- \*PIERONI, PIETRO, OMD, Special Studies in Library Science, Vatican Library, Rector of the Religious House, S. Giovanni Leonardi, Rome, Italy; Librarian, central library of the order. **Article:** Clerks Regular of the Mother of God.
- \*PIKE, FREDERICK BRAUN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Arrieta, Francisco Sales de; Erzuruz y Valdiviesco, Crescente.
- \*PIKE, PACHITA TENNANT, B.A., Lecturer on Latin American Affairs, Latin American Foreign Student Adviser, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Delgado, José Matis; Morazán, Francisco.
- PINEDA-MADRID, NANCY, M.Div., Ph.D. cand., Graduate Theological Union, Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Latina Theology.
- \*PINILLA COTE, ALFONSO MARIA, Canon, S.T.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History and Patrology, Seminario Conciliar, Nueva Pamplona, Colombia. **Article:** Sanchez de Tejada, Ignacio.
- \*PIROTTO, ARMANDO DIEGO, Dr. in Law and Social Sciences, Professor of Medieval History, Facultad de Humanidades, Montevideo, Uruguay; Professor of Historiography, Instituto de Profesores del Uruguay **Article:** Uruguay, the Catholic Church in.
- \*PISKULA, BOSCO ROBERT, OFM, A.B., J.C.L., Holy Name College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Engel, Hans Ludwig; Gallandi, Andrea; Pirhing, Ehrenreich; Pithou, Pierre; Poltzmacher, Johann; Pontanus Romanus, Lucovicus.
- \*PITTS, WILLIAM, Ph.D., Professor of Religion, Baylor University, Waco, TX. **Article:** Davidians.
- \*PIZZORNI, REGINALDO MARIA, OP, S.T.D., Ph.D., Professor, Pontifical University of St. Thomas Aquinas, Pontifical University of the Lateran, and the International University of Social Studies *Pro Deo*, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Garrigou-Lagrange, Reginald; Liberatore, Matteo; Sanseverino, Gaetano.
- \*PLAISANCE, ALOYSIUS FREDERICK, OSB, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, St. Bernard College, Cullman, Ala. **Article:** Bannon, John B.
- \*PLANGGER, ALBERT B., SMB, M.A., Mambo Press, Zimbabwe. **Article:** Mozambique, The Catholic Church in.
- \*PLASTARAS, JAMES CONSTANTINE, CM, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Seminary of Our Lady of Angels, Albany, N.Y. **Articles:** Abraham's Bosom; Enoch; Heaven (in the Bible).
- \*PLATELLE, HENRI, Docteur ès lettres, S.T.L., Professor, Faculté catholique de Lille, and Director, Séminaire Académique de Lille, France. **Articles:** Liessies, Abbey of; Saint-Amand-les-Eaux, Abbey of; Saint-Riquier, Abbey of; Saint-Valery-sur-Somme, Abbey of.
- \*PLATT, STEWART JOSEPH, Assistant Pastor, St. Edward Church, Youngstown, Ohio; Provincial Director of Novice Masters, U.S. Province, Institute of the Heart of Jesus. **Article:** Heart of Jesus, Institute of the.
- \*PLÖCHL, WILLIBALD MARIA, Iur.Dr., Professor of Law and Head of the Institute of Canon Law and the Institute of European Law History, University of Vienna, Austria. **Articles:** Diplomats, Ecclesiastical; John XVIII, Pope; John XVII, Pope; John XV, Pope; Jordan of Quedlingburg; Theodora; Theophylactus; Tusculani.
- \*POCH, SISTER M. CLEMENTINE, FDC, B.A., Teacher, St. Joseph Hill Academy, Staten Island, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Divine Charity, Daughters of.
- \*POCHIN MOULD, DAPHNE DESIRÉE CHARLOTTE, B.Sc., Ph.D., Aherla House, Aherla, County Cork, Ireland. **Articles:** Brendan, SS.; Colman, SS.; Finan (Cam), St.; Finnian, SS.; Fintan, SS.; Jon Ogmundsson, St.; Kenneth (Canice) of Derry, St.; Kilian of Aubigny, St.
- \*POETZEL, RICHARD KARL, CSSR, B.A., Librarian and Professor of Religious Education, Mt. St. Alphonsus, Esopus, N.Y. **Articles:** Alipius, St.; Arnobius the Younger; Arnobius the Elder; Basianus of Ephesus; Beryllus of Bostra; Domitian of Ancyra; Eusebius, Pope, St.; Felicissimus and Agapitus, SS.; Pelagia, SS.; Possidius, St.
- \*POLAN, STANLEY MORRIS, SSCC, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Queen of Peace Seminary, Jaffrey Center, N.H. **Articles:** Adoption (in the Bible); Aquinas, Philippus; Circumcision; Commandments, Ten [part 1]; Dietary Laws, Hebrew; Phylacteries; Pilgrimages, 1. In the Bible;

- Pratensis, Felix; Purification (in the Bible); Wandering Jew, Legend of the; Zamora, Alfonso de.
- \*POLKING, JOSEPH C., B.A., LL.B., Assistant to Staff Editor for Canon and Civil Law, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Church and State in the U.S. (Legal History), 3. Period of Conflict (1834–1900).
- \*POLLACK, ANDREW JOHN, CPPS, A.B., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of History, Patrology, and Oriental Theology, St. Charles Seminary, Carthagen, Ohio. **Articles:** Bufalo, Gaspare del, St.; Mattias, Maria de, Bl.; Merlini, Giovanni.
- \*POLLARD, JOHN E., S.T.L., Representative for Catechesis and Leadership Development, Department of Education, United States Catholic Conference, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Catechism of the Catholic Church; International Council for Catechesis (COINCAT).
- \*POLLOCK, ROBERT CHANNON, B.S., Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of Philosophy, Fordham University; Professor of Philosophy, New School for Social Research; Adjunct Professor of Philosophy, Pace College; and President, Luigi Sturzo Foundation for Sociological Studies, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Emerson, Ralph Waldo; Sturzo, Luigi.
- \*POLMAN, PONTIEN A. J. M., OFM, Dr.Theol., Mag.Theol., at Rome, by order of the Dutch government, for editing of historical sources; member, Royal Netherlands Academy of Sciences and Letters, Utrecht, Netherlands. **Articles:** Neercassel, Joannes van; Rovenius, Philippus.
- \*POND, KATHLEEN ELIZABETH, Honours Degree in Modern Languages (University of London), tutor in modern languages (French and Spanish) to university students; translator and writer, Oxford, England. **Articles:** Agreda, Mary of; Bernardino of Laredo; Francis of Osuna; Peers, Edgar Allison.
- \*PONKO, VINCENT HARRY, JR., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Articles:** Atwater, William; Barberini; Chierigati, Francesco; Convocation of the English Clergy; Fitzalan, Henry; Foxe, Richard (Fox); Holden, Henry; Urban VIII, Pope.
- \*POPKIN, RICHARD H., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of Department, University of California at San Diego, Calif. **Articles:** Bayle, Pierre; Charron, Pierre; Huet, Pierre Daniel; Sanches, Francisco (Sanchez).
- \*POPPI, ANTONINO, OFMConv, S.T.D., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Moral Philosophy, University of Padua, and Professor of Scholastic Philosophy, Istituto S. Antonio Dottore, Padua, Italy. **Articles:** Trombetta, Antonio; Zimara, Marco Antonio.
- \*PORRAS, WILLIAM MUÑOZ, M.C.L., M.A., J.S.D., J.C.D., Forest Hills, Long Island, N.Y. **Article:** Patronato Real [Patronato of Spain].
- \*PORTER, THOMAS AQUINAS, OCSO, B.A., J.C.L., Our Lady of the Holy Cross Abbey, Berryville, Va. **Articles:** Forgiveness of Sins; Repentance; Spiritual Theology.
- \*POSHEK, DONNA M., M.A., The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Henana.
- \*POSPIHIL, VICTOR JOHN, Very Rev., J.C.D., Sc.Eccl. Orient.Lic., Pastor of the Byzantine Rite, Diocese of Krizhevtsi, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Exarchy; Orthodox Church of Serbia.
- \*POTVIN, RAYMOND HERVE, S.T.B., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Sociology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Secularization; Society [part 2].
- \*POULIOT, LÉON JOSEPH, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.D., Eccl.Hist.D., Historical Research, Collège Sainte Marie, Montreal, Canada. **Articles:** Allouez, Claude Jean; Bourget, Ignace; Bruchesi, Louis Joseph Paul Napoleon; Dablon, Claude; Jesuit Relations; Mance, Jeanne; North American Martyrs.
- \*POUPARD, PAUL JOSEPH, Doctorat en theologie, Docteur en Histoire, Diplôme de l'École des Hautes Etudes, attached to the Papal Secretariate of State, Vatican City, Italy. **Article:** Bautain, Louis Eugene Marie.
- \*POWELL, JAMES, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Illinois, Urbana, Ill. **Articles:** Henry III, Roman Emperor; Henry IV, Roman Emperor; Tancred (mid-1070s–1112); Urban III, Pope.
- POWELL, JAMES, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of History, Syracuse University, Syracuse, New York. **Articles:** Albigenses; Gregory IX, Pope; Honorius III, Pope; Innocent II, Pope; Innocent III, Pope.
- \*POWELL, RALPH AUSTIN, OP, Ph.D., S.T.Lr., Professor of Social Philosophy, Aquinas Institute, School of Philosophy, River Forest, Ill. **Article:** Lachelier, Jules.
- \*POWER, SISTER ALACOQUE, CCVI, Ph.D., Chairman, English Department, Incarnate Word College, San Antonio, Tex. **Article:** Incarnate Word, Sisters of Charity of the.
- \*POWER, CORNELIUS MICHAEL, Rt. Rev., J.C.D., Chancellor, Archdiocese of Seattle, and Pastor, Our Lady of the Lake Parish, Seattle, Wash. **Article:** Cemeteries, Canon Law of.
- \*POWER, DAVID NOEL, OMI, Associate Professor of Systematic Theology, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ministry (Ecclesiology).
- POWER, DAVID NOEL, OMI, S.T.D., Professor-Emeritus of Systematic Theology, Department of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Eucharist in Contemporary Catholic Theology; Priesthood in Christian Tradition.
- \*POWER, EDWARD JOHN, Ph.D., Professor of Education, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Burns, James Aloysius.
- POWER, JOSEPH, OSFS, DeSales Resource Center, Stella Niagara, N.Y. **Article:** Francis de Sales, St.
- POWERS, DAVID, Sch.P., Devon, Penn. **Article:** Piarists.
- \*POWERS, RAYMOND JUDE, OP, A.B., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Lopez, Ludovico; Martinez, Juan de Prado.
- \*POWERS, RAYMOND THOMAS, B.A., S.T.L., S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology and Canon Law, St. Joseph's Seminary, Yonkers, N.Y.; Professor of Theology, College of Mount St. Vincent, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Conscientious Objection; Military Service.
- \*PRETE, SERAFINO, Eccl.Hist.D., Diploma in Paleography and Diplomatics (Vatican School), Professor of Ancient Christian Literature, University of Bologna, Italy. **Article:** Mercati, Giovanni.
- \*PRINCIPE, WALTER HENRY, CSB, M.A., M.S.L., M.S.D., Diplôme de l'École des Hautes Études, Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Basil's Seminary, Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Bus, Cesar

- de, Bl.; Celestine IV, Pope; Compagnie du Saint-Sacrement; Destiny, Supernatural; Innocent V, Pope, Bl.; Obediential Potency; Orleans-Longueville, Antoinette d'; Preternatural; Spondanus, Henri (de Sponde).
- \*PRIOR, JOHN MANSFORD, SVD, Ph.D., Executive Secretary, Candraditya Research Centre for the Study of Culture and Religion in Maumere, Flores, Indonesia. **Articles:** East Timor, Catholic Church in; Indonesia, Catholic Church in.
- \*PRIVETT, STEPHEN A., SJ, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Graduate Program in Catechetics, Pastoral Liturgy and Spirituality, Santa Clara University. **Article:** Lucey, Robert Emmet.
- \*PROUVOST, HENRY, MEP, Librarian, Missions Étrangères, Paris, France. **Articles:** Brisacier, Jacques Charles de; Lambert de la Motte, Pierre; Pallu, Francois.
- \*PROVOST, HONORIUS, Ph.L., S.T.L., M.A. (History), Assistant Archivist, Laval University and Seminary, Quebec, Canada. **Articles:** Begin, Louis Nazaire; Briand, Jean Olivier; Esgris, Louis Philippe Mariauchau d'; Hubert, Jean Francois; Laval, François de Montmorency, Bl.; Plessis, Joseph Octave; Rouleau, Felix Raymond Marie; Saint-Vallier, Jean Baptiste de la Croix Chevrieres de; Taschereau, Elzear Alexandre; Villeneuve, Jean Marie Rodrigue.
- \*PRPIC, GEORGE JURE, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History and member of the Institute for Soviet and East European Studies, John Carroll University, Cleveland, Ohio. **Articles:** Krizanic, Juraj; Smotryts'kyi, Meletii; Stepinac, Alojzije Viktor, Bl.; Strossmayer, Josip Juraj.
- \*PRUFER, THOMAS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Heidegger, Martin; Nonbeing.
- \*PRÜMM, KARL, SJ, Dr.Theol., Dr.Phil., Professor of Early Christianity and the History of Religion, Pontifical Biblical Institute, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Chthonic Divinities, Worship of; Earth-Mother, Worship of the; Mystery Religions, Greco-Oriental; Oracle; Winds, Worship of the.
- PRZEWOZNY, BERNARD J., OFMConv., S.T.D., Professor Emeritus, Pontifical Theological Faculty of St. Bonaventure, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Christocentrism.
- \*PRZEZDZIECKI, JOSEPH J., S.T.L., L.M.S., Ph.D., Professor of Metaphysics and Ancient and Medieval Philosophy, Immaculate Conception Seminary, Darlington, N.J.; Professor of Ethics, Ladycliff College, Highland Falls, N.Y. **Articles:** Durandus of Aurillac; John of Sterngassen; Peter Aureoli; Thomas Bradwardine; Thomas of Sutton; Thomas of Claxton.
- \*PUPI, ANGELO, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of the History of Philosophy, Catholic University of the Sacred Heart, Milan, Italy. **Article:** Bruno, Giordano.
- \*PURCELL, LAWRENCE M., S.T.D., Pastor, St. James Catholic Community, Solana Beach, CA. **Article:** Jadot, Jean.
- \*PURCELL, MICHAEL, Ph.B., Ph.L., Ph.D., Lecturer in Systematic Theology, University of Edinburgh, Scotland. **Article:** Winning, Thomas Joseph.
- PYNE, TRICIA T., Historian and Archivist, Diocese of Wheeling-Charleston, Wheeling, WV. **Article:** West Virginia, Catholic Church in.
- \*QUAINANCE, DAVID ALOYSIUS, FSC, M.A., Ed.D., Director of Reading Development, La Salle College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Hawks, Edward.
- \*QUASTEN, JOHANNES, Dr. Theol., Kelly Professor of Ecclesiastical History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Founder and Editor, *Studies in Christian Antiquity*; Founder and Coeditor, *Ancient Christian Writers*; Coeditor, *Stromata Patristica*; Coeditor, *Liturgiewissenschaftliche Quellen und Forschungen* **Articles:** Abercius, Epitaph of; Altaner, Berthold; Apostolic Constitutions; Apostolic Church Order; Didascalia Apostolorum; Dolger, Franz Joseph; Ehrhard, Albert; Fish, Symbolism of; Gallican Rites; Good Shepherd; Pectorius, Epitaph of; Plumpe, Joseph Conrad; Serapion of Thmuis, St.
- \*QUIGLEY, JAMES FERRER, OP, M.A., Pontifical Faculty of Theology of the Immaculate Conception, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Cunialati, Fulgenzio; Didacus of Azevedo, Bl.; Nider, Johann.
- QUIGNEY, SISTER THERESE ANN, OSF, M.Ed., Vocation Director, Mount Assisi Convent, Lemont, Ill. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—School Sisters of St. Francis of Christ the King (OSF).
- \*QUINLAN, JOHN, S.T.L., S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of New Testament, School of Sacred Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Matthew, Gospel according to.
- \*QUINLAN, MARY HALL, RSCJ, Ph.D., Professor of History and Dean, Newton College of the Sacred Heart, Newton, Mass. **Articles:** Astros, Paul Therese David d'; Bonald, Louis Gabriel Ambroise de; Deluil-Martiny, Marie of Jesus, Bl.; Goyau, Georges; Rohrbacher, Rene Francois.
- QUINN, MOST REV. A. JAMES, J.D., J.C.D. Auxiliary Bishop and Vicar General, Diocese of Cleveland, Ohio. **Articles:** Bishop, Auxiliary; Bishop, Diocesan (Canon Law).
- \*QUINN, JAMES, SJ, M.A., Vice Postulator, Cause of Bl. John Ogilvie, SJ, St. Mary's, Woodhall House, Juniper Green, Edinburgh, Scotland. **Articles:** Forbes, Alexander Penrose; Hay, George; Ogilvie, John, St.
- \*QUINN, JEROME DONALD, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Paul Seminary, St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Ascension of Jesus Christ [part 1]; Descent of Christ into Hell.
- \*QUINN, JOHN MICHAEL, OSA, Ph.D., Biscayne College, Miami, Fla. **Articles:** Eternity; Instant; Now; Phenomenalism; Present, The; Time.
- \*QUINN, JOHN R., Ph.B., S.T.L., Professor of Classical Languages and Theology and President, St. Francis College, Minor Seminary, Diocese of San Diego, El Cajon, Calif. **Articles:** Blessings, Liturgical; Sacramentals.
- \*QUINN, JOHN STEPHEN, Very Rev., M.A., S.T.B., J.C.D., Officialis, Archdiocese of Chicago, Ill.; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Judicial Vicar (Officialis).
- \*QUINN, PATRICK JAMES, B.Arch. (Hons.), Arch.M., Architect and Consultant on Liturgical Arts and Assistant Professor of Architecture, College of Environmental Design, University of California at Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Church Architecture, History of, 11: United States.
- \*QUINN, RICHARD MARTIN, Very Rev., M.A., Rector, St. Andrew's Seminary, Rochester, N.Y. **Article:** Hendrick, Thomas Augustine.
- \*RAAD, VIRGINIA LEE, B.A., Diplôme, École Normale de Musique, Paris,

Docteur de l'Université (Paris), Lecturer, Concert Pianist, Artist-in-Residence, Salem College, Salem, W.Va. **Articles:** Debussy, Achille Claude; Faure, Gabriel Urbain.

\*RABBAN, RAPHAEL, Most Rev., Ph.D., S.T.D., Archbishop (Chaldean Rite), Diocese of Kerkuk, Iraq; Consultor, Sacred Oriental Congregation, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Chaldean Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic).

RABENSTEIN, KATHERINE I., B.S.F.S., Senior Credentialing Specialist, American Nurses Association, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Abad Casasempere, Amalia, and Companions, BB.; Abbot, Henry, Bl.; Adams, John, Bl.; Agnes of Bohemia, St.; Agostini, Zeferino, Bl.; Aguilar Aleman, Rodrigo, St.; Albert, Federico, Bl.; Alcober Figuera, Juan Tomas, St.; Alfield, Thomas, Bl.; Almeria, Martyrs of, BB.; Alvarado Cardozo, Laura Elena, Bl.; Alvarez Mendoza, Julio, St.; Amias, John, Bl.; An-Xing, Anna, and Companions, SS.; Anderton, Robert, Bl.; Andlauer, Modeste, St.; Andleby, William, Bl.; Andrew the Catechist, Bl.; Apor, Vilmos, Bl.; Armenia, Martyrs of, BB.; Arnáiz Barón, Rafael, Bl.; Asensio Barroso, Florentino, Bl.; Ashley, Ralph, Bl.; Astorch, María Angela, Bl.; Atkinson, Thomas, Bl.; Aviat, Francesca Salesia, Bl.; Baccilieri, Ferdinando Maria, Bl.; Bakanja, Isidore, Bl.; Bakhita, Giuseppina, St.; Balat, Theodoric, St.; Baldo, Giuseppe, Bl.; Bales, Christopher, Bl.; Bamber, Edward, Bl.; Bandrés y Elósegui, María Antonia, Bl.; Baouardy, Maríam, Bl.; Barbal Cosan, Jaime Hilario, St.; Barbantini, María Doménica Brun, Bl.; Barbieri, Clelia Maria Rachel, St.; Barkworth, Mark, Bl.; Batiz Sainz, Luis, St.; Bauer, Andre, St.; Bays, Marguerite, Bl.; Beesley, George, Bl.; Belanger, Dina, Bl.; Bell, James, Bl.; Bell, Arthur, Bl.; Belson, Thomas, Bl.; Bessette, André, Bl.; Bickerdike, Robert, Bl.; Blake, Alexander, Bl.; Blanes Giner, Marino, Bl.; Blondin, Marie-Anne Sureau, Bl.; Boccardo, Giovanni Maria, Bl.; Bojanowski, Edmund Wojciech Stanislas, Bl.; Bonilli, Pietro, Bl.; Bonino, Giuseppina Gabriella, Bl.; Bosatta, Chiara Dina, Bl.; Bouteiller, Marthe le, Bl.; Bowes, Marmaduke, Bl.; Bracco, Teresa, Bl.; Brandsma, Titus, Bl.; Brazil, Martyrs of, BB.; Bretton, John, Bl.; Brottier, Daniel Jules Alexis, Bl.; Bul-laker, Thomas, Bl.; Burden, Edward, Bl.; Burke, Sir John; Burke, Honoria; Butler, María Bernarda, Bl.; Buxton,

Christopher, Bl.; Cadwallador, Roger, Bl.; Caiani, María Margherita del Sacro Cuore, Bl.; Calabria, Giovanni, St.; Callo, Marcel, Bl.; Caloca Cortes, Agustin, St.; Calungsod, Pedro, Bl.; Campidelli, Pius (Pio), Bl.; Campion, Edward, Bl.; Canori-Mora, Elisabetta, Bl.; Caravario, Callisto (Kalikst), St.; Catanoso, Gaetano (Cajetan), Bl.; Catherick, Edmund, Bl.; Centurione Bracelli, Virginia, Bl.; Cevoli, Florida, Bl.; Ch'en, Rose and Teresa, SS.; Chavara, Kuriackos (Cyriac) Elias, Bl.; Chavez Orozco, María Vicenta of Santa Dorothea, Bl.; Chen Ximan, Simon, St.; Chevrier, Antoine Marie, Bl.; Chmielowski, Albert, St.; Chylinski, Rafal Melchoir, Bl.; Cimatti, Maria Raffaella, Bl.; Cipitria y Barriola, Cándida María de Jesús, Bl.; Cirer Carbonel, Francinaina, Bl.; Citadini, Caterina, Bl.; Cocchetti, Annuciata, Bl.; Coll Guitart, François, Bl.; Colombière, Claude de la, St.; Comboni, Daniele, Bl.; Comensoli, Geltrude Caterina, Bl.; Conforti, Guido Maria, Bl.; Cordier, Jean-Nicolas, Bl.; Cormier, Hyacinthe-Marie, Bl.; Cornelius, John, Bl.; Correa Magallanes, Mateo, St.; Crockett, Ralph, Bl.; Crow, Alexander, Bl.; Cruz Alvarado, Atilano, St.; Cusmano, Giacomo, Bl.; Darowska, Marcelina Kotowicz, Bl.; Davies, William, Bl.; Dean, William, Bl.; Delanoue, Jeanne (Joan), St.; Diaz Gandia, Carlos, Bl.; Diaz del Rincon, Francisco, St.; Dibdale, Robert, Bl.; Dickenson, Roger, Bl.; Dierckx, Anne Catherine, St.; Diez y Bustos de Molina, Vitoria, Bl.; Domingo y Sol, Manuel, Bl.; Dominguito of Saragossa, St.; Dong Bodi, Patrick, St.; Douglas, George, Bl.; Drury, Robert, Bl.; Duke, Edmund, Bl.; Dusmet, Giuseppe Benedetto, Bl.; Ebner, Margaretha, Bl.; Er-rington, George, Bl.; Esqueda Ramirez, Pedro, St.; Euse Hoyos, Mariano de Jesús, Bl.; Exmew, William, Bl.; Faa di Bruno, Francesco, Bl.; Farina, Giovanni Antonio, Bl.; Faringdon, Hugh, Bl.; Fasani, Francesco Antonio, St.; Fasce, Maria Teresa, Bl.; Faubel Cano, Juan Bautista, Bl.; Febres Cordero Muñoz, Miguel Francisco, St.; Felton, Thomas, Bl.; Feng De, Matthew, St.; Fenn, James, Bl.; Fenwick, John, Bl.; Fernandez Solar, Teresa de los Andes, St.; Ferragud Girbes, Jose Ramon, Bl.; Ferrari, Andreas Carlo, Bl.; Fetherston, Richard, Bl.; Filby, William, Bl.; Filcock, Roger, Bl.; Finch, John, Bl.; Fingley, John, Bl.; Flathers, Matthew, Bl.; Flores Garcia, Margarito, St.; Flores Varela,

Jose Isabel, St.; Flower, Richard, Bl.; Ford, Thomas, Bl.; Forest, John, Bl.; Francia, Annibale Maria di, Bl.; Frassati, Pier Giorgio, Bl.; Frassinello, Benedetta Cambiagio, Bl.; Freeman, William, Bl.; Frelichowski, Stefan Wincenty, Bl.; Friedhofen, Peter, Bl.; Gabriel, Colomba Joanna, Bl.; Galand, Agnes of Jesus, Bl.; Galbis Girones, Vicente, Bl.; Galvan Bermudez, David, St.; Galvão de Franca, Antonio de Sant'Ana, Bl.; Gapp, Jakob, Bl.; Gárate, Francisco, Bl.; Gardiner, German, Bl.; Garlick, Nicholas, Bl.; Gattorno, Rosa Maria Benedetta, Bl.; Gavan, John, Bl.; Gerard, Miles, Bl.; Gérard, Josef Valencia, Bl.; Gervase, George, Bl.; Giaccardo, Timoteo Giuseppe Domenico Vincenzo Antonio, Bl.; Gibson, William, Bl.; Gil Valls, Encarnacion, Bl.; Gimenez Malla, Ceferino Bl.; Giuliani, Marianna, St.; Gonzalez Garcia, Manuel, Bl.; Grande Roman, Juan, St.; Granzotto, Claudio, Bl.; Green, Hugh, Bl.; Grimston, Ralph, Bl.; Grissold, Robert, Bl.; Grivot, Irma, St.; Gross, Nikolaus, Bl.; Guadalajara (Mexico) Martyrs of; Guerrero Gonzalez, Angela de la Cruz, Bl.; Hampley, John, Bl.; Hanse, Everard, Bl.; Harcourt, William, Bl.; Hardesty, Robert, Bl.; Harold of Gloucester, St.; Harrington, William, Bl.; Hart, William, Bl.; Hartley, William, Bl.; Haydock, George, Bl.; Heath, Henry, Bl.; Hedwig of Anjou, St.; Hemerford, Thomas, Bl.; Herst, Richard, Bl.; Hesselblad, Elisabeth, Bl.; Hewett, John, Bl.; Hill, Richard, Bl.; Hodgson, Sydney, Bl.; Hogg, John, Bl.; Holiday, Richard, Bl.; Horner, Nicholas, Bl.; Houben, Charles of Mount Argus, Bl.; Hunt, Thurstan, Bl.; Hunt, Thomas, Bl.; Hurtado Cruchaga, Alberto, Bl.; Imbert, Joseph, Bl.; Ingleby, Francis, Bl.; Ingram, John, Bl.; Ireland, John, Bl.; Isore, Remi, St.; Iturrate Zubero, Domingo, Bl.; Jablonska, Bernardina, Bl.; Jamet, Pierre-François, Bl.; Janssoone, Frederic Cornil, Bl.; Jarrige, Catherine, Bl.; Jeuris, Pauline, St.; John of Dukla, St.; Johnson, Thomas, Bl.; Johnson, Robert, Bl.; Jones, Edward, Bl.; Joubert, Eugénie, Bl.; Jugan, Jeanne, Bl.; Kafka, Maria Restituta, Bl.; Kalinowski, Rafal of St. Jozef, St.; Karlowska, Maria, Bl.; Kassab, Nima-tullah al-Hardini Yousef, Bl.; Kazmierczyk, Stanislas, Bl.; Kergun, Jeanne Marie, St.; Kern, Jakob Franz, Bl.; Kinga, St.; Kirkman, Richard, Bl.; Kitbamrung, Nicholas Bunker, Bl.; Knight, William, Bl.; Korea, Martyrs

of, SS.; Kosice, Martyrs of, SS.; Kost-istk, Geremia of Valachia, Bl.; Kowalska, Faustina, St.; Kozal, Michal, Bl.; Kozka, Karolina, Bl.; Kozminski, Honorat, Bl.; Lacey, William, Bl.; Lambton, Joseph, Bl.; Lament, Boleslaw Maria, Bl.; Lampley, William, Bl.; Langhorne, Richard, Bl.; Langley, Richard, Bl.; Lara Puente, Salvator, St.; Larke, John, Bl.; Laval, François de Montmorency, Bl.; Laval, Jacques Désiré, Bl.; Ledóchowska, Urszula (Ursula) Desire, Bl.; Leigh, Richard, Bl.; Leisner, Karl Friedrich Wilhelm Maria, Bl.; Lentini, Domenico, Bl.; Lichtenberg, Bernhard, Bl.; Liu Ziyn, Peter, St.; Lockwood, John, Bl.; Longo, Bartolo, Bl.; Loor, Isidore of St. Joseph de, Bl.; Lowe, John, Bl.; Lucci, Antonio, Bl.; Ludlam, Robert, Bl.; Magallanes Jara, Cristobal (Christopher), St.; Maldonado Lucero, Pedro (Peter) de Jesus, St.; Mandic, Leopold Bogdan, St.; Manetti, Teresa María della Croce, Bl.; Mankidiyan, Mariam Thresia Chiramel, Bl.; Manyanet y Vives, Jose, Bl.; March Mesa, Nazaría Ignacia, Bl.; Marchisio, Clemente, Bl.; Marelllo, Giuseppe, Bl.; Martillo Morán, Narcisca de Jesus, Bl.; Martin, Richard, Bl.; Maxfield, Thomas, Bl.; Mazzarella, Modestino, Bl.; Mazzucconi, Giovanni Battista, Bl.; Medieval Boy Martyrs; Meinhard of Livonia, St.; Mendez Montoya, Jesus, St.; Menni Figini, Benedetto, St.; Merten, Blandina, Bl.; Mesina, Antonia, Bl.; Michel, Teresa Grillo, Bl.; Middlemore, Humphrey, Bl.; Middleton, Robert, Bl.; Middleton, Antony, Bl.; Míguez, Faustino, Bl.; Milner, Ralph, Bl.; Mogas Fontcuberta, María Ana, Bl.; Molas y Vallvé, María Rosa Dol-oribus Francisca, St.; Molina, Mercedes de Jesus, Bl.; Molla, Gianna (Joan) Beretta, Bl.; Montaignac de Chauvance, Louisa-Therese de, Bl.; Montal Fornes, Paula, St.; Monte, Bartholomew Maria dal, Bl.; Monteagudo, Ana de los Angeles, Bl.; Mora, Miguel (Michael) de la, St.; Moragas Cantarero, María Sagrario of San Luis Gonzaga Maria dal, Bl.; Morales, Manuel, St.; Morano, Maddalena Caterina, Bl.; More, Hugh, Bl.; Moreau, Louis-Zephyrin, Bl.; Moreau, Anne Francoise, St.; Morello, Brigida di Gesu, Bl.; Moreno y Díaz, Ezequiel, St.; Morosini, Pierina, Bl.; Morton, Robert, Bl.; Moscati, Giuseppe Mario Carolo Alphonse, St.; Motril, Martyrs of, BB.; Muttathupandatu, Alphonsa, Bl.; Nanetti, Clelia, St.; Napper, George, Bl.; Nascimbeni, Giuseppe,

Bl.; Naval Girbes, Josefa, Bl.; Nelson, John, Bl.; Nengapete, Marie-Clementine Anuarite, Bl.; Neururer, Otto, Bl.; Newdigate, Sebastian, Bl.; Nichols, George, Bl.; Nicola da Gés-turi, Bl.; Nicolantonio, Mariano da Roccacasale, Bl.; Nieves, Elias del Socorro, Bl.; Nisch, Ulricha Franziska, Bl.; Norton, John, Bl.; Nowogródek, Martyrs of, BB.; Nutter, Robert, Bl.; Oddi, Diego, Bl.; Orona, Justino, St.; Osbaldeston, Edward, Bl.; Ossó y Cervelló, Enrique de, St.; Oultremont, Emilie d', Bl.; Page, Anthony, Bl.; Palaser, Thomas, Bl.; Palau y Quer, Francisco, Bl.; Palmantieri, Ludovico da Casoria, Bl.; Pampurí, Riccardo, St.; Paradis, Marie-Leonie, Bl.; Patenson, William, Bl.; Patron Saints; Pelczar, Jozef Sebastian, Bl.; Pérez Florido, Petra de San Jose, Bl.; Peter To Rot, Bl.; Petrilli, Savina, Bl.; Piamarta, Giovanni Battista, Bl.; Pibush, John, Bl.; Pickering, Thomas, Bl.; Pidal y Chico de Gúzman, María Maravillas de Jesus, Bl.; Pietrantoni, Agostina Livia, St.; Pike, William, Bl.; Pilcher, Thomas, Bl.; Polanco Fontecha, Anselmo, Bl.; Pollo, Secondo, Bl.; Poppe, Edward Johannes Maria, Bl.; Pormort, Thomas, Bl.; Postgate, Nicholas, Bl.; Povedo Castroverde, Pedro, Bl.; Powel, Philip, Bl.; Powell, Edward, Bl.; Prat y Prat, Mercedes, Bl.; Pratulín, Martyrs of, BB.; Pritchard, Humphrey, Bl.; Protman, Regina, Bl.; Rafols, María, Bl.; Rasoamanarivo, Victoria, Bl.; Rebuschini, Enrico, Bl.; Rèche, Jules-Nicolas, Bl.; Renzi, Elisabetta, Bl.; Repetto, María, Bl.; Reyes Salazar, Sabas, St.; Richardson, William, Bl.; Richardson, Laurence, Bl.; Rinaldi, Filippo, Bl.; Ripoll Morata, Felipe, Bl.; Rivier, Marie-Anne, Bl.; Robert of Bury Saint Edmunds, St.; Robinson, Christopher, Bl.; Robles Hurtado, Jose Maria, St.; Roccacasale, Mariano da, Bl.; Rochefort Ships, Martyrs of, BB.; Rochester, John, Bl.; Rodriguez Santiago, Carlos Manuel Cecilio, Bl.; Rojas, Simon de, St.; Roland, Nicholas, Bl.; Roldan Lara, David, St.; Romo Gonzalez, Toribio, St.; Rosal Vasquez, María Vicente, Bl.; Rosales, Roman Adame, St.; Rosaz, Edoardo Giuseppe, Bl.; Roscelli, Agostino, St.; Rousseau, Scubilion, Bl.; Rowsham, Stephen, Bl.; Rubatto, Maria Francesca, Bl.; Rubio y Peralta, José María, Bl.; Rugg, John, Bl.; Sagheddu, María Gabriella, Bl.; Saints and Beati; Sala, María Anna, Bl.; Salawa, Aniela, Bl.; Sallés y Barangueras, María del Carmen, Bl.; Salvi, Lo-

renzo Maria, Bl.; San Vitores, Diego Luis de, Bl.; Sanchez Delgadillo, Jenaro, St.; Sancho de Guerra, María Josefa del Corazon de Jesus, Bl.; Sandys, John, Bl.; Santamaria, Grimoaldo of the Purification, Bl.; Sanz y Jorda, Pedro Martir, St.; Sarnelli, Genaro Maria, Bl.; Satellico, Elisabetta Maria, Bl.; Schäffer, Anna, Bl.; Schinina, Maria of the Sacred Heart, Bl.; Schwartz, Anton Maria, Bl.; Scott, Montford, Bl.; Scrosoppi, Luigi, St.; Sergeant, Richard, Bl.; Shelley, Edward, Bl.; Shen Jihe, St.; Shert, John, Bl.; Sherwood, Thomas, Bl.; Silvestrelli, Bernard Maria of Jesus, Bl.; Simon de Longpré, Marie Catherine of St. Augustine, Bl.; Simpson, Richard, Bl.; Slomšek, Anton Martin, Bl.; Smaldone, Filippo Mariano, Bl.; Snow, Peter, Bl.; Southerne, William, Bl.; Speed, John, Bl.; Spenser, William, Bl.; Spinelli, Francesco de, Bl.; Spinola y Maestre, Marcelo, Bl.; Sprott, Thomas, Bl.; Stangassinger, Kaspar, Bl.; Stepinac, Alojzije Viktor, Bl.; Stollenwerk, Helena, Bl.; Story, John, Bl.; Stransham, Edward, Bl.; Sugar, John, Bl.; Sutton, Robert, Bl.; Sykes, Edmund, Bl.; Tadini, Arcangelo, Bl.; Talbot, John, Bl.; Tansi, Cyprian Michael Iwene, Bl.; Taylor, Hugh, Bl.; Tezza, Luigi, Bl.; Thailand, Seven Martyrs of, BB.; Thévenet, Claudine, St.; Thirkeld, Richard, Bl.; Thompson, James, Bl.; Thomson, William, Bl.; Thorp, Robert, Bl.; Thules, John, Bl.; Thwing, Thomas, Bl.; Thwing, Edward, Bl.; Tlaxcala, Martyrs of, BB.; Tommaso da Cori, St.; Tornay, Maurice, Bl.; Torres Lloret, Pascual, Bl.; Torres Morales, Genoveva, Bl.; Torro Garcia, Manuel, Bl.; Tovini, Giuseppe Antonio, Bl.; Trichet, Marie-Louis of Jesus, Bl.; Troiani, Caterina, Bl.; Truszkowska, Angela Maria, Bl.; Tschiderer zu Gleifheim, Johann Nepomuk, Bl.; Turner, Anthony, Bl.; Turón, Martyrs of, SS.; Ubiarco Robles, Tranquilino, St.; Uribe Velasco, David, St.; Valls Espi, Crescencia, Bl.; Vendramini, Elisabetta, Bl.; Venegas de la Torre, María de Jesus Sacramento, St.; Versiglia, Luigi, St.; Vi-çuña, Laura, Bl.; Vietnam, Martyrs of, SS.; Vilar David, Vicente, Bl.; Visintainer, Amabile Lucia, Bl.; Volpicelli, Caterina, Bl.; Wang Yumei, Joseph, St.; Wang Erman, Peter, St.; Wang Rui, John, St.; Wang Li, Mary, St.; Ward, William, Bl.; Waterson, Edward, Bl.; Watkinson, Thomas, Bl.; Way, William, Bl.; Webley, Henry, Bl.; Welbourne, Thomas, Bl.; Whar-

- ton, Christopher, Bl.; Whitaker, Thomas, Bl.; Wiaux, Mutien-Marie, St.; Widmerpool, Robert, Bl.; Wilcox, Robert, Bl.; Woodcock, John, Bl.; Woodfen, Nicholas, Bl.; Wrenno, Roger, Bl.; Wright, Peter, Bl.; Wu Anbang, Peter, St.; Yan Guodong, James, St.; Yaxley, Richard, Bl.; Ybarra de Villalonga, Rafaela, Bl.; Yermo y Parres, José María de, St.; Zdislava of Lemberk, St.; Zhang Rong, Francis, St.; Zhang Huailu, St.; Zhang Banniu, Peter, St.; Zhang He, Therese, St.; Zhang Jingguang, St.; Zhang Huan, John, St.; Zhang Zhihe, Philip, St.; Zhao Quanxin, James, St.; Zhao, Mary, Mary, and Rosa, SS.; Zhao, John Baptist and Peter, SS.; Zhu Wurui, John Baptist, St.; Zhu Wu, Mary, St.; Zhu Rixin, Peter, St.
- \*RABIKASKAS, PAULIUS, SJ, Eccl.Hist.D., Professor of Latin Paleography and Diplomatics, Faculty of Church History, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Lithuania, The Catholic Church in; Popes, Names of.
- \*RACLE, GABRIEL, OCD, Ph.B., S.T.L., Professor of Patrology and Theology, Couvent des Carmes Avon (Seine-et-Marne), France. **Article:** Melito of Sardes.
- RADKE, F. C., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Chicago (OSF).
- \*RADZIŁOWSKI, PAUL, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Saint Mary's College, Orchard Lake, Michigan. **Articles:** Sapieha, Adam Stefan; Tischner, Jozef Casimir; Wyszynski, Stefan.
- RADZIŁOWSKI, THADDEUS, Ph.D., President, St. Mary's College of Ave Maria University, Orchard Lake, Michigan. **Article:** Orchard Lake.
- \*RAHALEY, MOTHER MARY OF THE INCARNATE WORD, MSBT, Blessed Trinity Missionary Cenacle, Philadelphia, Pa. (deceased Dec. 21, 1964). **Article:** Missionary Servants of the Most Blessed Trinity.
- \*RAHILL, PETER JAMES, Ph.D., formerly Editor, The Catholic University of America Press, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Dubourg, Louis William Valentine; Glennon, John Joseph; Missouri, Catholic Church in; St. Louis, Archdiocese of.
- \*RAKASKAS, SISTER ANNA MARIE, SSC, Ph.B., Teacher of Journalism, Music, Drama, Speech, Lithuanian Literature, and Nursing, Villa Joseph Marie High School, Newton, Pa. **Article:** St. Casimir, Sisters of.
- \*RAMACKERS, JOHANNES, Dr. Phil., Professor, Pädagogische Hochschule, Aachen, Germany. **Article:** Aachen.
- \*RAMBAUD-BUHOT, JACQUELINE, Archivist-paléographe, Licenciée en Droit, Conservateur, Cabinet des Manuscrits de la Bibliothèque Nationale, Chargée de la rédaction du catalogue des manuscrits de Droit canonique, Paris, France. **Articles:** Dionysiana Collectio; Dionysius Exiguus; Gratian, Decretum of; Hadriana Collectio.
- RAMBUSCH, VIGGO B., Honorary Chairman and Senior Project Manager, Rambusch Decorating Company, New York, N.Y. **Article:** St. Ansgar's Scandinavian Catholic League.
- \*RAMBUSCH, VIGGO F. E., M.Arch., President, Rambusch Decorating Company, New York, N.Y. **Article:** St. Ansgar's Scandinavian Catholic League.
- \*RAMGE, SEBASTIAN VICTOR, OCD, M.A. in Rel.Ed., Editor, *Spiritual Life*; Vice Postulator for the Cause of Pope Bl. Innocent XI; Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Clement X, Pope; Innocent XI, Pope Bl.; Quiet, Prayer of; Teresa Margaret of the Sacred Heart, St.; Teresa of Avila, St. [part 2].
- \*RAMIREZ, MOTHER MARIA EVA, MCM, Superior General, San Antonio, Tex. **Article:** Cordi-Marian Missionary Sisters.
- \*RAMIREZ DULANTO, JACOBUS M., OP, S.T.D., S.T.M., Rector, Faculty of Theology, San Esteban of Salamanca, Spain. **Articles:** Hope; Moral Theology.
- \*RAMÍREZ TORRES, RAFAEL, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Oratory and Greek, Director, Curso de Cultura Helena, Instituto de Literatura, Puente Grande, Jal, México. **Article:** Pro Juarez, Miguel Augustin, Bl.
- \*RAMÓN FOLCH, JOSÉ ARMANDO DE, Licentiate in Juridical and Social Sciences, Professor of Historical Research and of American History, Department of History, Catholic University of Chile, Santiago, Chile. **Article:** Chile, The Catholic Church in.
- \*RAMOS PEREZ, DEMETRIO, Doctorate in Philosophy and Letters, Professor of American History, University of Barcelona, Spain; Collaborator, Instituto Gonzalo Fernandez de Oviedo (under the Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas); member, Editorial Board, *Revista de Indias* (Madrid); Editor in Chief, *Boletín Americanista*. **Article:** Aguado, Pedro de.
- \*RANDALL, ALEC WALTER, B.A., K.C.M.G., retired ambassador, writer, and critic, Oxted, Surrey, England. **Articles:** Bernetti, Tommaso; Castel Gandolfo; Lateran Pacts; Russell, Odo; Satolli, Francesco; Severoli, Antonio Gabriele; Soglia Ceroni, Giovanni.
- \*RANDOLPH, NORBERT EUGENE, M.A., S.T.B., Pastor, St. Anthony Church, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** O'Connell, John Patrick.
- \*RANIERI, JOSEPH A., S.T.L., M.A., Teacher of Latin, Cathedral Latin School, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Mission of the Immaculate Virgin (OSF).
- \*RANLY, ERNEST WILLIBALD, CPPS, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, St. Joseph's College, Rensselaer, Ind. **Articles:** Husserl, Edmund; Scheler, Max.
- RASCHKO, MICHAEL B., Ph.D., Assistant Professor, School of Theology and Ministry at Seattle University, Seattle, Wa. **Articles:** Assumptus-Homo Theology; Subsistence (in Christology).
- \*RAUH, SISTER MIRIAM JOSEPH, CSC, Ph.D., Professor of English, St. Mary's College, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Madeleva (Wolff), Mary, Sister.
- \*RAUSCH, JEROME WILLIAM, OSC, S.T.D., Professor of Sacramental Theology and Dean of Studies, Crosier House of Studies, and Professor of Theology, St. Francis College, Fort Wayne, Ind. **Articles:** Crosier Fathers; Dead Sea; Jordan, The.
- \*REARDON, MAURICE EDWARD, A.B., Litt.D., S.T.D., Professor of English, St. Gregory's Seminary, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Article:** McNicholas, John Timothy.
- \*RECK, CARLEEN J., SSND, Executive Director, Department of Elementary Schools, NCEA, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Teachers, Ministry of.
- \*RECKTENWALD, DIONYSIUS, CFX, Ph.D., Instructor in French, Our Lady of Good Counsel High School, Wheaton, Md. **Article:** Webb, Benedict Joseph.
- \*REDIGONDA, LUIGI ABELE, OP, S.T.D., Diploma in Paleography, Diplomatics,



- and Archival Science (Vatican School), Professor of Church History and Oriental Theology, Facoltà di S. Tommaso, Bologna, Italy; Director of the Library and Archivist and Chronicler of his Convent and Province. **Articles:** Alberti, Leandro; Allegranza, Joseph; Liccio, John, Bl.; Ninguarda, Feliciano.
- \*REDLE, SISTER MARY JUDE, SCL, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Theology and Scripture, St. Mary College, Xavier, Kans. **Articles:** Beatific Vision; God, Intuition of; Plagues of Egypt.
- \*REDLICH, VIRGIL HERBERT, OSB, Dr.Phil., Professor, Universities of Graz and Salzburg, Austria; member, Bayerische Benediktiner Akademie. **Articles:** Gebhard of Salzburg, Bl.; Hartwich of Salzburg, Bl.; Kakubilla, St.; Leopold III of Austria, St.; Seckau, Abbey of; Walburga of Heidenheim, St.
- \*REDMOND, RICHARD XAVIER, SS, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Church History, Liturgy, and Sacred Scripture, St. Thomas Seminary, Kenmore, Wash. **Articles:** Altar in Christian Liturgy; Immanence Apologetics; Lyonese Rite; Prophecy (Theology of).
- \*REED, GEORGE EDWARD, A.B., LL.B., LL.M., Associate Director, Legal Department, National Catholic Welfare Conference, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Freedom of Religion (in U.S. Constitution); Montavon, William F.; Oregon School Case.
- \*REED, JOHN FRANCIS, B.A., S.T.L., Diocese of Sault Sainte Marie, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Black, William; Inglis, Charles.
- \*REEL, CASSIAN, OFMCap, B.Litt., Lector in Church History, House of Studies, Franciscan Friary, Olton, Solihull, Warwickshire, England. **Articles:** Bascio, Matteo Serafini da; Fitch, William Benedict (Benedict of Canfield); Forbes, John; Joyeuse, Henri, Duc de.
- \*REESE, GUSTAVE, LL.B., Mus.B., Mus.D. (h.c.), Professor of Music, New York University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Liturgical Music, History of, 4: Polyphonic Music, 1450s to 1600s.
- \*REESE, JAMES MILLER, OSFS, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, De Sales Hall, Hyattsville, Md. **Article:** Bible (Texts), 2. Text of the New Testament.
- \*REFOULÉ, FRANÇOIS, OP, Licencié en droit, S.T.L., Licencié ès lettres, Dominican House of St. Thomas, Lund, Sweden; Editor, *Lumen*. **Article:** Evagrius Ponticus.
- \*REGAN, AUGUSTINE RICHARD, CSSR, S.T.D., Professor of Systematic Moral Theology, Accademia Alfonsiana, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Lust.
- \*REGAN, CRONAN, CP, S.T.D., Lector of Dogmatic Theology, St. Ann's Monastery, Scranton, Pa. **Article:** Free Will and Grace; Grace and Nature.
- REGAN, JANE E., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religious Education and Theology, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Article:** Conscience, Examination of.
- \*REGAN, SISTER M. JEAN MICHAEL, BVM, M.A., Chairman, Department of Philosophy, Mundelein College, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Cassirer, Ernst.
- \*REGAN, PATRICK, OSB, St. Joseph's Abbey, St. Benedict, La. **Article:** Liturgy of the Hours.
- \*REHKOPF, SISTER MARTHE DE PORRES, O.P., Subprioress, Our Lady of the Bayous Convent, Abbeville, La. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Dominican Rural Missionaries.
- \*REHWINKEL, CHRISTOPHER AUGUST, OFM, S.T.D., S.S.Lect. Gen., Professor of Scripture, St. Joseph's Seminary, Teutopolis, Ill. **Article:** Wellhausen, Julius.
- REICHART, K., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of Savannah, Missouri (OSF).
- \*REICHERT, ROBERT WALTER, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Darboy, Georges.
- REID, BARBARA E., OP, Ph.D., Professor of New Testament Studies, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Women in the Bible [part 2: New Testament].
- \*REID, JOHN PATRICK, OP, Providence College, Providence, R.I. **Article:** Atheism.
- \*REILLY, CHARLES A., Ph.D., Senior Research Fellow and Adjunct Professor, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Mexico (Modern), The Catholic Church in.
- \*REILLY, GEORGE CAJETAN, OP, Ph.D., S.T.M., S.T.Lr., Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Epistemology; Gnoseology; Knowledge; Solipsism; Truth [part 2].
- \*REILLY, JAMES P., JR., Ph.D., Department of Philosophy, University of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Thomas of York.
- REILLY, M. L., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Our Lady of Lourdes (OSF).
- \*REINERT, PAUL C., SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., LL.D., President, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** St. Louis University.
- \*REINHARD, WILLIAM THOMAS, OMI, D. Miss., Coordinator of the Pastoral Housing Commission, Archdiocese of São Paulo, Brazil. **Article:** Brazil, The Catholic Church in.
- \*REINHARDT, KURT FRANK, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus, Department of Modern European Languages, Stanford University, Stanford, Calif. **Articles:** Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm; Schopenhauer, Arthur; Vera Cruz, Alonso de la.
- \*REINHOLD, HANS ANSCAR, D.D., D.H.L., retired pastor, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Herwegen, Ildefons; Kramp, Joseph.
- \*REINMUTH, HOWARD STUART, JR., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Utah, Salt Lake City, Utah. **Articles:** Alcock, John; Arundel, Thomas; Bainbridge, Christopher; Beauchamp, Richard; Bekynton, Thomas (Beckington); Codrington, Thomas; Coleman, Walter; Howard, Philip Thomas; Jacobites (English); Pounce, Thomas; Rochester, Ancient See of; Southwell, Nathaniel (Bacon); York, Ancient See of.
- REISKE, STEVEN R. W., Chancellor, Diocese of Fargo, Fargo, N.D. **Article:** Fargo, Diocese of.
- \*REITH, HERMAN ROBERT, CSC, S.T.B., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Head of the Department, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Intellectual Life.
- \*REMEC, PETER PAVEL, Dr.Jur., Dr.Rer.Pol., Ph.D., Diploma, Hague Academy of International Law, Associate Professor of International Relations, Department of Political Philosophy, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Grotius, Hugo.
- \*RENFRO, SISTER JEAN MARIE, SSS, M.A., Supervisor, Confraternity of Christian Doctrine, Diocese of Kansas City—St. Joseph, Kansas City, Mo. **Article:** Social Service, Sisters of.
- \*RENNER, SISTER EMMANUAL, OSB, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History

- and Chairman of the Department, College of St. Benedict, St. Joseph, Minn. **Article:** Magnus, Johannes and Olaus.
- RENNER, LOUIS L., S.J., Ph.D., writer in residence, Gonzaga University, Spokane, Wash.; former editor, *The Alaskan Shepherd*; Professor of German, Emeritus, University of Alaska-Fairbanks. **Article:** Alaska, Catholic Church in.
- \*RENOLD, PENELOPE, B.A. (Hons.), M.A., Research Historian, Worcester Park, Surrey, England. **Article:** Archpriest Controversy; Blackwell, George.
- \*RESTREPO POSADA, JOSÉ, Rt. Rev., Canon of the Cathedral of Bogotá and Chancellor of the Archdiocese of Bogotá, Colombia; Former President, Academia de la Historia. **Articles:** Bertrand, Louis, St.; Caballero y Gongora, Antonio; Castillo y Guevara, Francisca Josefa del; Dominguez, Isidoro; Fernandez de Piedrahita, Lucas; Mosquera, Manuel Jose.
- \*REYLING, AUGUST EDWIN, OFM, M.S. in L.S., Secretary of the Franciscan Province of the Sacred Heart (St. Louis-Chicago), St. Louis, Mo.; Librarian, St. Anthony of Padua Friary, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** Steck, Francis Borgia.
- \*REYNOLDS, ERNEST EDWIN, Essenden, Maudlin Lane, Steyning, Sussex, England. **Articles:** Clement, Caesar; Fisher, John, St.; Gordon Riots; Rastell, John and William; Roper, William.
- \*REYNOLDS, JAMES A., Very Rev., B.A., Ph.D., Professor of History, St. Joseph's Seminary, Dunwoodie, Yonkers, N.Y. **Articles:** Corrigan, Michael Augustine; Dubois, John; McCloskey, John; New York, Archdiocese of; Raffiner, John Stephen.
- RHODES, JAMES N., M.A., Lecturer, Department of Theology, The Catholic University of America. **Articles:** Aristeas, Letter of; Barnabas, St.; Barnabas, Epistle of; Didache.
- \*RICART, DOMINGO, Lic. in Philosophy and Letters, Diploma, Sorbonne, Professor of Romance Languages, University of Kansas, Lawrence, Kans. **Article:** Valdes, Juan de.
- \*RICCI, VINCENZO, CSSR, S.T.L., Litt.D., Professor of the History of Ancient Philosophy and Professor of Christian Archeology, History of Art, and Italian Literature, Redemptorist House of Studies, Cortona, Italy. **Articles:** John and Paul, SS.; Sarcophagus; Sator Arepo; Zoilus of Alexandria.
- \*RICE, EUGENE FRANKLIN, Jr., Ph.D., Professor of History, Columbia University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Lefevre, Jacques d'Étaples.
- \*RICE, PATRICK WILLIAM, J.C.D., Pastor, St. Basil's Church, Pittsburgh, Pa.; member, Diocesan Tribunal, Diocese of Pittsburgh. **Article:** Vicar Forane.
- \*RICHARD, SISTER HELEN MARIE, FSM, B.S. in N.E., Regional Superior, Province of the United States, Daughters of St. Mary of the Presentation, Valley City, N.Dak. **Article:** Presentation, Sisters of Mary of the.
- \*RICHARD, JEAN, Professor, University of Dijon, Côte-d'Or, France. **Articles:** Jerusalem, Kingdom of; Prester John.
- \*RICHARD, LUCIEN, OMI, Ph.L., S.T.L., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Oblate Seminary, Natick, Mass. **Article:** Expiation (in Theology) [part 1].
- \*RICHARD, ROBERT LEO, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Weston College, Weston, Mass., and Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Agennetos; Anthropomorphism (in Theology); God (Father); Paternity, Divine; Trinity, Holy.
- \*RICHÉ, PIERRE RENÉ, Diplôme d'Études Supérieures, Agrégation, Professor, Faculté des Lettres, University of Rennes, France. **Article:** Greco-Roman Schooling.
- \*RICHSTATTER, THOMAS, OFM, Th.D., Liturgy Teacher, St. Leonard Franciscan Seminary, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** General Intercessions; Liturgical Rites.
- \*RICKS, ROBERT WAYNE, M.A., Assistant Professor of Music, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Dusek, Jan Ladislav.
- RIEDE, RANDAL, CFX, Librarian (retired), North American College, Rome, Italy. **Article:** North American College.
- \*RIEDL, JOHN ORTH, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Platonism.
- \*RIEGO, RUTILIO J. DEL, Diocesan Laborer Priests House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ruiz de los Paños y Angel, Pedro, and Eight Companions, BB.
- \*RIEHLE, SISTER MARY EDITH, MM, Lic.M.S., Ph.D., Professor of History, Mary Rogers College, Maryknoll, N.Y. **Articles:** Aquilinus, St.; Arialdo, St.; Bernard of Aosta, St.; Gregory of Cerchiara, St.; Guarinus of Palestrina, St.; Guido the Lombard, Bl.; Peter of Trevi, St.; Warmund of Ivrea, Bl.
- \*RIES, JULIEN CAMILLE, S.T.L., Licentiate in Oriental Philosophy and History, S.T.D., Curé-doyen, Messancy, Belgium; Lecturer on Manichaeism, Institut Orientaliste, Louvain, Belgium. **Article:** Manichaeism.
- \*RIGA, PETER J., M.S. in L.S., S.T.D., St. John Vianney Seminary, East Aurora, N.Y. **Articles:** Baker, Nelson Henry; Suffering [part 2].
- \*RIGALI, NORBERT J., SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor, Department of Theological and Religious Studies, University of San Diego. **Article:** Moral Theology, History of (Contemporary Trends); Love, Virtue of.
- RIGGS, CHRISTINA JOY, Dphil., Barns and Griffith Research Fellow in Egyptology, The Queen's College, Oxford University, Oxford, United Kingdom. **Article:** Egypt.
- \*RIGNEY, JAMES FRANCIS, Very Rev., B.A., S.T.D., Secretary to Cardinal Spellman, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Communication of Idioms; Impenitence.
- RILEY, JAMES, Ph.D., Professor of History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Tibesar, Antonine.
- \*RILEY, LAWRENCE J., S.T.D., Auxiliary Bishop of Boston, Hyde Park, Ma. **Article:** Connell, Francis J.
- \*RILEY, SISTER MARY BERNARDINE, DC, M.A., Assistant Superior, Daughters of the Cross, Shreveport, and Head of the English Department, St. Vincent's Academy, Shreveport, La. **Article:** Daughters of the Cross.
- \*RILEY, THOMAS JOSEPH, Most Rev., A.B., Ph.D., LL.D., Auxiliary Bishop of Boston, Mass. **Articles:** Acolyte; Deacon; Deaconess; Lector; Porter; Subdeacon; Tonsure.
- \*RILL, GERHARD, Dr.Phil., State Archivist, Haus-, Hof-und Staatsarchiv, Vienna, Austria. **Articles:** Conrad II, Roman Emperor; John XIX, Pope.
- RINERE, ELISSA, CP, J.C.D., Associate Professor of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ad tuendam fidem; Laity, Canon Law; Passionist Sisters; Passionist Nuns; Preaching, IV (Canon Law of); Team Ministry (Canon Law).
- \*RIOS, MANUEL, S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D., Licentiate in Philosophy and Letters, Diploma in Archival Science (Vatican



- School of Paleography), Professor of Ecclesiastical History and Patrology, Major Seminary, Santiago, Chile; Assistant Professor, Faculty of Philosophy and Letters; Professor of Religions Training in the University. **Article:** Santiago de Compostela.
- \*RIPPINGER, JOEL, OSB, M.A., S.T.L., Subprior, Marmion Abbey, Aurora, Ill. **Articles:** Benedict, St.; Benedictine Abbeys and Priors in the U.S.; Monasticism, 4. Contemporary (1960–2000); Monasticism, 3. Modern (1500 to 1960).
- \*RITSCHL VON HARTENBACH, DIETRICH HANS GUSTAV ALBRECHT, Ph.D., Professor of Theology and History of Doctrine, Pittsburgh Theological Seminary, Pittsburgh, Pa.; Minister of the Presbyterian Church in the United States of America; Coeditor, *Journal of Ecumenical Studies*. **Articles:** Erlangen School; Lipsius, Richard Adelbert; Ritschl, Albrecht.
- \*RIUS FACIUS, ANTONIO, creative writer and journalist, Mexico City, Mexico. **Articles:** Calles, Plutarco Elias; Mora y del Rio, Jose.
- \*RIVERA, PEDRO, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Director of the International Department, Universidad Ibero-Americana, Mexico City, Mexico. **Article:** Thinking with the Church, Rules for.
- \*RIVET, MOTHER MARY CLAIRE, OSU, M.A., Teacher, Community Archivist, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Tranchepain, Marie St. Augustin, Mother.
- \*ROACH, JOHN PETER CHARLES, Ph.D., Fellow of Corpus Christi College, Lecturer in Education, University of Cambridge, England. **Article:** Cambridge, University of.
- \*ROBERSON, RONALD G., CSP, M.A., S.E.O.L., S.E.O.D., Associate Director of Formation, St. Paul's College, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Orthodox Church of Romania; Orthodox Church of Russia; Romania, The Catholic Church in; Romanian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic); Staniloae, Dumitru.
- \*ROBERT, JEAN DOMINIQUE, OP, S.T.Lr., Professor of Metaphysics and Noetics, Dominican College of Philosophy and Theology, La Sarte, Huy, Belgium. **Article:** Act.
- \*ROBERT, JOSEPH DOMINIQUE, OP, Hëllemmes-Lille, France. **Article:** Worker Priests.
- \*ROBERT, LÉON ROMAIN, OSB, Licencié ès sciences biologiques, Professor of Church History, Abbaye Saint-Pierre de Solesmes, Sablé-sur-Sarthe (Sarthe), France. **Article:** Solesmes, Abbey of.
- \*ROBERTSON, ANDREW, H., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. John's University, Jamaica, N.Y. **Article:** Cherubini, Luigi.
- \*ROBERTSON, SISTER MARY CLEMENT, SN, M.A., Teacher, Convent of the Poor Sisters of Nazareth, San Diego, Calif. **Article:** Poor Sisters of Nazareth.
- \*ROBICHAUD, PAUL G., CSP, Ph.D., Archivist/Historian, Paulist Fathers; Assistant Professor of American History, The Catholic University of America. **Article:** Illig, Alvin Anthony.
- \*ROBINSON, ANDREW, H., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. John's University, Jamaica, N.Y. **Articles:** Generation-Corruption; Substantial Change.
- \*ROBINSON, DELBERT WILLIAM, MM, M.A., Secretary-General, Catholic Secretariat, Tanganyika Episcopal Conference, Dar Es Salaam, Tanganyika. **Article:** Tanzania, the Catholic Church in.
- \*ROBINSON, RICHARD A. H., M.A., D. Phil. (Oxon.), F.R.Hist.S., Reader in Iberian History, The University of Birmingham, England. **Article:** Portugal, The Catholic Church in [part 2].
- \*ROBLES, OSWALDO, Ph.D., Psych.D., Sc.Soc.D. (h.c.), Professor Emeritus of Philosophy and of Psychology, Faculty of Philosophy and Letters, Seminar Director and author, Universidad Nacional Autónoma de México, Mexico City, Mexico. **Articles:** Mercado, Tomas de; Rubio, Antonio.
- \*ROCHAIS, HENRI, OSB, monk of the Abbey of St. Martin of Ligugé, France; Editor, *Medieval Latin Religious Texts*, Maumont, Juignac de Montmoreau (Charente), France. **Articles:** Florilegia; Liguge, Abbey of.
- \*ROCHE, MAURICE AUGUSTINE, CM, B.A., S.T.D., Professor of Church History and Liturgy, Seminary of Our Lady of Angels, Albany, N.Y. **Articles:** Argentine, Charles du Plessis d'; Bovillus, Carolus (Charles de Bouelles); Gibieuf, Guillaume; Le Vacher, Jean; Louise de Marillac, St.; Solminihac, Alain de, Bl.; Vincent de Paul, St.
- \*ROCHE, PIERRE JOSEPH, CSSR, Hist.Eccl.Lic., Dreux, France. **Articles:** Afra, St.; Agatha, St.; Agriculus of Trier, St.; Anthimus of Trebizond; Belisarius; Billy, Jacques de; Bollandists; Bryennios, Joseph; Claudianus Mamertus; Delehaye, Hippolyte; Didymus the Blind; Dorotheus; Franchi de' Cavalieri, Pio; Heresy, History of, 1. In the Early Church; John the Silent, St.; Lazarus the Confessor, St.; Mabilion, Jean; Macarius of Alexandria, St.; Marcellinus, Flavius; Palladius, St.; Paul of Canopus; Peter of Jerusalem; Peter of Apamea; Rabbula; Romanus, SS.; Sergius of Radonezh, St.; Victor, SS.
- \*ROCHFORD, E. BURKE, JR., Assistant Professor, Department of Sociology and Anthropology, Middlebury College, Middlebury, Vt. **Article:** Hare Krishna.
- \*ROCK, AUGUSTINE, OP, S.T.Lr., M.A., S.T.D., Religious Superior of Blackfriars (Dominican House of Publications), Chicago, Ill.; Vice President and Treasurer, Priory Press. **Articles:** Berti, Giovanni Lorenzo; Bertieri, Giuseppe; Chardon, Mathias Charles; Dieringer, Franz Xaver; Hettinger, Franz; Le Jay, Claude (Jajus); Murray, Patrick; Nicole, Pierre; Schazler, Konstantin von; Schrader, Klemens; Zimmer, Patrick.
- RODDY, ROBERT, OFM Conv., B.A., Bonaventure Friary, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Missionary Sisters of the Infant Jesus (FMJ); Franciscan Sisters; Franciscan Sisters—St. Francis Mission Community (OSF); Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Peace (FSP); Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Hospitalier Sisters of the Immaculate Conception (FHIC).
- RODER, RICHARD JAMES, B.A., Freelance Writer, Remsen, Iowa. **Article:** Sioux City, Diocese of.
- \*RODIS-LEWIS, GENEVIÈVE, Doctorat ès lettres, Professor of the History of Philosophy, Faculté des lettres et sciences humaines, Lyon, France. **Articles:** Lamy, Francois; Malebranche, Nicolas; Regis, Pierre Sylvain.
- \*RODRÍGUEZ, MAURO, SDB, Prefect of Studies, Instituto Teológico, Salesiano, Mexico City, Mexico; Director, Secretariado Permanente, CIRM (Conferencia de Institutos de la República Mexicana). **Articles:** Alms and Almsgiving (in the Bible); Antichrist [part 1]; Responsibility (in the Bible).
- \*RODRIGUEZ CUESTA, OTILIO, Professor and Lector, College of Our Lady of

- Mount Carmel, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Balthasar of St. Catherine of Siena; Bruno de Jesus Marie; Crisogono de Jesus Sacramentado; Gabriel of St. Mary Magdalen; Gratian, Jerome; John of Jesus Mary (Juan de San Pedro y Ustarroz); Joseph of the Holy Spirit; Lawrence of the Resurrection; Margaret of the Blessed Sacrament, Ven.; Marie de l'Incarnation, Bl.; Mary of St. Joseph Salazar; Philip of the Blessed Trinity (Esprit Julien); Silverio of St. Teresa; Thomas of Jesus (Diaz Sanchez de Avila).
- \*RODRIGUEZ DEMORIZI, EMILIO, Licentiate in Law, lawyer, historian, and writer; President, Academia Dominicana de la Historia, Santo Domingo, Dominican Republic. **Articles:** Dominican Republic, The Catholic Church in; Geraldini, Alejandro; Padilla y Estrada, Ignacio de.
- \*ROEGELE, OTTO B., Dr.Phil., M.D., Professor of Journalism, University of Munich, Germany; Editor, *Rheinischer Merkur*. **Article:** Muth, Carl.
- \*ROENSCH, FREDERICK JAMES, S.T.L., Ph.D., St. Gerard's Church, Milwaukee, Wis.; Instructor in Philosophy, Cardinal Stritch College and Divine Savior Junior College, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Alamanni, Cosmo; Commer, Ernst; Complutenses; Godoy, Pedro de; Gotti, Vincenzo Lodovico; Goudin, Antoine; Javelli, Giovanni Crisostomo; Lepidi, Alberto; Rickaby, Joseph; Roselli, Salvatore Maria; Rousselot, Pierre.
- \*ROESSLER, EMMANUEL JAMES, TOR, S.T.L., Teacher, Department of Theology, St. Francis College, Loretto, Pa. **Articles:** Aaron; Moses.
- \*ROGERS, DAVID MACGREGOR, M.A., D.Phil., Assistant, Bodleian Library, Oxford, England. **Articles:** Brinkley, Stephen; Carter, William, Bl.; Carvajal, Luisa de; Pitts, John.
- \*ROGERS, EDWIN MANNES, OP, A.B., S.T.B., Business Manager, Thomist Press, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Alcoholics Anonymous; Ferrariensis (Francesco Silvestri); Jordan of Saxony, Bl.; Medina, Bartolome de.
- \*ROGERS, FRANCIS MILLET, Ph.D., Litt.D., L.H.D., LL.D., Dr. (h.c.; University of Bahia, Brazil), Professor of Romance Languages and Literatures, and Dean of the Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass. **Articles:** Alvares, Francisco; Gois, Damiao de; Lobo, Jeronimo.
- \*ROGGI, CLEMENT CELESTINO, OSBCam, Prior, New Camaldoli Hermitage, Big Sur, Calif. **Article:** Fonte Avellana, Monastery of.
- \*ROHLING, JOSEPH HENRY, CPPS, S.T.D., Chaplain, St. Agnes Convent, Fond du Lac, Wis. **Articles:** Descent of Christ into Hell; Precious Blood, III (Devotion to).
- \*ROHNER, SISTER M. INGEBOG, OSF, B.S. in Medical Technology, R.N., Laboratory Supervisor, Alton, Ill. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Martyr St. George (OSF).
- \*ROHRBACH, PETER-THOMAS, OCD, Ph.B., M.A., Prior, Discalced Carmelite Monastery, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Carmelite Sisters—Carmelite Nuns, Discalced; Carmelites, Discalced; Cohen, Hermann (Augustine Mary of the Blessed Sacrament); Dionysius of the Nativity, Bl. (Pierre Berthelot); Guadagni, Bernardo Gaetano; Therese de Lisieux, St.
- \*ROHRIG, FLORIDUS HELMUT, CRSA, Dr.Phil., Dr.Theol., Librarian and Keeper of the Cartulary and the Museum of the Monastery; Professor of Ecclesiastical History and History of Art, Theological Academy of Klosterneuburg, Austria; Editor, *Jahrbuch des Stiftes Klosterneuburg* and *Klosterneuburger Kunstschatze*. **Article:** Klosterneuburg, Monastery of.
- ROLL, BERTIN, OFM, C.A.P., Archconfraternity of Christian Mothers, Pittsburgh, P.A. **Article:** Christian Mothers, Archconfraternity of.
- ROLL, SUSAN K., Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Christ the King Seminary, East Aurora, N.Y. **Articles:** Advent; Christmas and Its Cycle.
- \*ROLLER, DUANE HENRY DUBOSE, Ph.D., McCasland Professor of the History of Science and Curator of the DeGolyer Collection, University of Oklahoma, Norman, Okla. **Articles:** Einstein, Albert [Life and Works]; Gilbert, William.
- \*ROLLET, HENRI ANTOINE, Diplomé d'études supérieures, Docteur ès lettres, President, International Federation of Catholic Men; Lay Auditor at Vatican Council II; Paris, France. **Articles:** La Tour du Pin, Charles Humbert Rene (Marquis de la Charce); Lemire, Jules.
- \*ROMAGOSA, SISTER MARY EDWARD, OCarm, Ph.D., Chairman, English Department, Mt. Carmel Junior College and Mt. Carmel Academy, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Carmelite Sisters—Congregation Of Our Lady Of Mt. Carmel (OCarm).
- \*ROMANINI, ANGIOLA MARIA, Litt.D., Professor of the History of Medieval Art, University of Pavia, Italy. **Article:** Bible Cycles in Art.
- \*ROMBATUS, JAN EDWARD, Doctorate in Philosophy and Letters, Doctorate in Netherlandic Literature, Professor of Netherlandic (Flemish and Dutch) Literature, Faculty of Philosophy and Letters, University of Louvain, Belgium. **Article:** Poirters, Adriaen.
- \*ROMERO, MARIO GERMÁN, Rt. Rev., Secretary to the Cardinal Archbishop of Bogotá, Colombia; historian. **Article:** Colombia, The Catholic Church in.
- \*ROMMEN, HEINRICH ALBERT, Dr.Rer.Pol., J.U.D., Professor of Government (Political Theory), Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** State, The.
- \*RONAN, CHARLES EDWARD, SJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Latin American History, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Clavigero, Francisco Javier; Lorenzana, Francisco Antonio de; Puerto, Nicolas del.
- \*RONAN, JAMES LESLIE, S.T.L., S.S.L., St. Francis of Assisi Church, Vineland, N.J.; Member, Diocesan Liturgical Commission. **Articles:** Aeon (in the Bible); Pentecost; World (in the Bible); Worship (in the Bible).
- \*RONDEAU, MARIE-J., Professor, University of Caen, France; Vice President, Amis du Cardinal Daniélou. **Article:** Daniélou, Jean.
- \*ROONEY, JOHN WILLIAM, JR., Docteur en Histoire, Assistant Professor of History and Honors Program Director, Spring Hill College, Mobile, Ala. **Articles:** Bolsec Jerome Hermes; Possevino, Antonio.
- \*ROONEY, SISTER M. NELLIE, OSF, M.A., Instructor in History, College of Our Savior, St. Francis Convent, Amarillo, Tex. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Mary Immaculate (FMI).
- \*ROONEY, MIRIAM THERESA, Ph.D., LL.B., Research Professor of Law, Seton Hall University, School of Law, South Orange, N.J. **Article:** Law, Philosophy of.
- \*ROOSE, LODE, Doctorate in Philosophy and Letters, Bachelor of Thomistic

- Philosophy, Professor, St. Ignatius Commercial College, Antwerp, Belgium; Lecturer, Catholic University of Louvain, Belgium. **Article:** Bijns, Anna.
- \*ROOTH, LARS, SJ, S.T.L., Chaplain of Students, writer, in charge of Swedish Broadcasts from Vatican Radio, Uppsala, Sweden. **Article:** Sweden, The Catholic Church in.
- \*ROPE, HENRY EDWARD GEORGE, M.A., priest of the Diocese of Shrewsbury, creative writer and historian, Pallotti Hall, Macclesfield, Cheshire, England. **Articles:** Bristow, Richard; Dalgairns, John Dobree.
- \*ROS, LLOPIS, AMPARO, H.D.C., Superior General, Hermanas de la Doctrina Cristiana, Mislata, Valencia, Spain. **Article:** Sisters of Christian Doctrine, Martyrs of, BB.
- \*ROSEMEYER, SISTER MARY REBECCA, OSF, M.A., Teacher of English and Dean of Girls, Wahlert High School, Dubuque, Iowa. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Holy Family (OSF).
- \*ROSEN, CYPRIAN M., OFMCap, J.C.L., Immaculate Heart of Mary Seminary, Geneva, N.Y. **Articles:** Giles of Foscarari; Joannes Andreae; Joannes de Lignano; Paulus de Liazaris.
- \*ROSENBERG, JEAN RANDALL, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, College of Notre Dame of Maryland; Professorial Lecturer, Loyola College, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Individuation.
- \*ROSS, C. D., M.A. and Ph.D. (Oxon.), Reader in Medieval History, University of Bristol, England. **Articles:** Andrewe, Richard; Beaufort, Lady Margaret; Booth, Lawrence; Booth, William [b. 1464]; Bourghier, Thomas (Bourchier); Gigli, Giovanni; Kemp, Thomas; Russell, John; Stillington, Robert; Waynflete, William.
- \*ROSS, EVA J., Ph.D., D.Litt., Professor of Sociology and Head of Department, Trinity College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Spencer, Herbert.
- \*ROSS, IAN ANTHONY, OP, S.T.L., Chaplain of Catholic Students, University of Edinburgh, Scotland; Extra-Mural Lecturer, Universities of Glasgow and Edinburgh; Chairman of the Scottish Catholic Historical Association. **Article:** Our Lady of the Missions, Sisters of.
- ROSSER, JOHN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Department of History, Boston College. **Article:** Theophilus, Byzantine Emperor.
- \*ROSSO, ANTONIO SISTO, OFM, Ph.D., Pontificio Ateneo Antoniano, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Bodhisattva; Brollo, Basilio; Buddhism; Caballero, Antonio; Della Chiesa, Bernardino; Dharma; Elements of Existence; Mozi; Nirvana; Pali Canon; Prado, John of Bl.; Sikhism; Vajrayana (Diamond Vehicle); Weiss, Liberat.
- ROTELLE, JOHN E., OSA, Director, Augustinian Heritage Institute, Villanova, Pa. **Articles:** Augustinian Heritage Institute; Thomas of Villanova, St.
- \*ROTH, ANSELM, OSB, S.T.L., Librarian, Lector in Church History, St. Joseph's Abbey, Gerleve, Westfalen, Germany. **Articles:** Oppenheim, Philipp; Stolz, Anselm.
- \*ROTH, FRANCIS GEORGE, Very Rev., OSA, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Calepino, Ambrogio; Canal, Jose de la; Guasto, Andrea del; Hugolino of Gualdo Cattaneo, Bl.; John Klenkok; John of Waldby; Lowe, John; Rita of Cascia, St.; Rocca, Angelo; Veneto, Paolo; William of Hecham; Zachariae, Johann.
- ROTHWEIL, SR. AUDREY MARIE, OSF, M.A., Congregational Historian, Our Lady of the Angels, Wheaton, Illinois. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters, Daughters of the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary (OSF).
- \*ROUILLARD, PHILIPPE, OSB, S.T.D., Professor of Liturgy, Catholic University of Lille, France. **Articles:** Annunciation; Marian Feasts; Mother of God; Sanctoral Cycle.
- \*ROULEAU, FRANCIS ALBERT, SJ, Ph.D., Researcher and Writer, Historical Institute of the Society of Jesus, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Martini, Martino; Mezzabarba, Carlo Ambrogio; Navarrete, Domingo Fernandez; Ricci, Matteo; Tournon, Charles Thomas Maillard de; Trigault, Nicolas.
- \*ROUSSEAU, SISTER MARY ISAAC JOGUES, SSND, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Classics, Mount Mary College, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Adoro Te Devote; Chevalier, Ulysse; Christe Sanctorum Decus Angelorum; Cor Arca Legem Continens; Fulcoius of Beauvais; Hymnary; Memorare; Odo of Cambrai, Bl.; Peter Riga; Veni Creator Spiritus; Vexilla Regis Prodeunt; Victimae Paschali Laudes.
- \*ROUSSEAU, PIERRE, Abbé, Évreux (Eure), France. **Article:** Anselm of Laon.
- ROUTLEDGE, MICHAEL J., Ph.D, Dip.Trans, ILTM. Senior Lecturer in French, Royal Holloway, University of London, London, United Kingdom. **Article:** Crusade Literature.
- \*ROVER, THOMAS D., OP, Providence College, Providence, R.I. **Article:** Homily; Preaching, I (History of) [part 2].
- \*ROWE, JOHN GORDON, Ph.D., priest, Anglican Church of Canada, Dean of Arts and Head of the Department of History, Huron College, London, Ontario, Canada; Professor of History, Faculty of Graduate Studies, University of Western Ontario. **Articles:** Albergati, Niccolo, Bl.; Capranica, Domenico and Angelo; Pius II, Pope.
- \*ROXBURGH, GILBERT JAMES, OP, Ph.L., Professor of Theology, St. Mary's Dominican College, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Omnipotence; Truth, Divine.
- \*ROY, JOSEPH HENRY, SSS, S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.L., Lecturer in Church History, Blessed Sacrament Seminary and John Carroll University, Cleveland, Ohio. **Articles:** Blessed Sacrament, Servants of the; Blessed Sacrament Fathers; Eymard, Pierre Julien, St.
- \*ROY, SISTER MARIE DE ST. THÉODORE DE JESUS, Servants of Our Lady Queen of the Clergy, Lac-au-Saumon, Quebec, Canada. **Article:** Servants of Our Lady Queen of the Clergy.
- ROY, NEIL J., S.T.L., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Liturgy and Sacramental Theology, Department of Theology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Hippolytus of Rome, St.
- \*ROYCE, JAMES EMMET, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.L., Professor of Psychology, University of Seattle, Seattle, Wash. **Articles:** Immortality, 2. Philosophical Analysis; Metempsychosis; Soul, Human, Origin of.
- \*ROZARIO, HORACE VICTOR, SJ, B.A., attached to Calcutta Vice Province of Society of Jesus, Calcutta, India; Editor, *Herald*, Catholic weekly, Calcutta. **Articles:** Dandoy, George; Hull, Ernest Reginald.
- \*ROZARIO, SUNIL DANIEL, Director, Christian Communications Centre, Dhaka, Bangladesh. **Article:** Bangladesh, the Catholic Church in.
- \*RUBIN, JOAN, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Sociology and Anthro-

- pology, American University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Aztec Religion; Chibcha Religion; Inca Religion; Maya Religion.
- \*RUBIO, JOSE ANTONIO, Director of Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs, Diocese of San Jose, Santa Clara, California. **Article:** Juan Diego, Bl.
- \*RUBLE, RONALD ALVIN, Ed.D., Director of Attendance Services, Albuquerque Public Schools, Albuquerque; Lecturer in Education, University of New Mexico, Albuquerque, N.Mex. **Article:** Company of Mary.
- \*RUEGG, S. DOMINIC, FSC, M.A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religion, St. Mary's College, St. Mary's, Calif. **Article:** Benedictus (Canticle of Zechariah).
- \*RUETZ, ALBERT ANTHONY, CR, M.A., Chaplain, Loretto Motherhouse, Nerinx, Ky. **Article:** Resurrectionists.
- \*RULAND, VERNON JOSEPH, SJ, West Baden College, West Baden, Ind. **Article:** Covenant Theology.
- \*RUMMEL, LEONARD LEO, OPraem, Ph.D., Chaplain, St. Mary's Hospital, Madison, Wis. **Articles:** Bronislawa, St.; Elmo, St.; Gerlach, St.; Herman of Scheda; Hroznata, Bl.; St. Elmo's Fire; Tanchelm; Waltman of Antwerp, Bl.
- \*RUMPLER, HELMUT, Dr.Phil., Hochschulassistent, Historisches Institut, University of Vienna, Austria; Secretary, Kommission für die Geschichte der österreichischungarischen Monarchie an der österr. Akademie der Wissenschaften. **Articles:** Denifle, Heinrich Seuse; Katerkamp, Johann Theodor Hermann; Mansi, Giovanni Domenico; Mittarelli, Giovanni Benedetto; Mone, Franz Joseph; Muratori, Lodovico Antonio; Quentin, Henri; Theiner, Augustin.
- \*RUPPEL, GEORGE JOSEPH, SM, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History and Assistant Dean of the College of Arts and Sciences, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Chaminade, Guillaume Joseph, Bl.; Friedel, Francis; Garvin, John E.; Marianist Sisters; Resch, Peter Anthony; Waldron, John A.
- \*RUSCIN, TERRY, Researcher and Author, San Diego, California. **Article:** Serra, Junípero Xavier, Bl.
- \*RUSH, ALFRED CLEMENT, CSSR, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Burial, II (Early Christian); Felix of Nola, St.; Gregory I (the Great), Pope, St.; Victor of Vita; Zeno of Verona, St.
- \*RUSH, VINCENT EDMUND, M.A., S.T.B., Ph.L., Ph.D., Chairman of the Department of Philosophy and Chairman of the Division of Theology and Philosophy, Mount Senario College, Lady-smith, Wis. **Article:** Koudelka, Joseph Maria.
- \*RUSK, WILLIAM SEUER, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of Fine Arts, Wells College, Aurora, N.Y. **Article:** St. Paul's Cathedral (London).
- \*RUSKOWSKI, LEO F., SS, S.T.B., Ph.D., Professor of Church History and American Constitutional History, St. Patrick's Seminary, Menlo Park, Calif. **Articles:** Arminianism; Arminius, Jacobus; Remonstrants.
- \*RUSSELL, ROBERT PHILIP, OSA, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Philosophy, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Articles:** Augustine (Triumphus) of Ancona; Augustinianism, Theological School of; Augustinianism; Thomas of Strassburg.
- \*RUST, RICHARD JOHN, OP, M.A., S.T.B., Pontifical Faculty of Theology of the Immaculate Conception, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Baron, Vincent.
- RUSTEMEYER, ROSANNE, SSND, Executive Director, United States Catholic Mission Association, Washington, D.C. **Article:** United States Catholic Mission Association.
- RUTHERFORD, H. RICHARD, C.S.C., Ph.D., Professor, Department of Theology, University of Portland, Portland, Oregon. **Articles:** Cremation; Funeral Rites.
- \*RYAN, ALVAN SHERMAN, Ph.D., Professor of English and Head of Department, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Brownson, Orestes Augustus.
- \*RYAN, EDMUND GRANVILLE, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Educational Consultant to the Provincial of the New York Province; Dean, St. Peter's College, Jersey City, N.J. **Articles:** Agape, SS.; Anastasia, SS.; Bouquillon Controversy; Cathedral and Episcopal Schools; Comenius, John Amos (Komensky); Cosmas and Damian, SS.; Crispina, Crispin, Crispinian, SS.; Demetrius, SS.; Denis of Paris, St.; Desiderius of Vienne, St.; Diocletian, Roman Emperor; Diocletian, Persecution of; Dionysius of Alexandria, St.; Domitilla, Flavia, St.; Dorothy, St.; Education, Scholastic; Forty Martyrs, SS.; Four Crowned Martyrs; Francke, August Hermann; Furstenberg, Franz von; Januarius, St.; Lucy, St.; Marcellinus and Peter, SS.; Wynne, John Joseph.
- \*RYAN, EDMUND JOSEPH, CPPS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo.; Chaplain, Motherhouse of the Sisters Adorers of the Precious Blood, Ruma, Ill. **Article:** Aggression.
- \*RYAN, EDWARD ANTHONY, SJ, Ph.D., Sacred Heart Retreat House, Auriesville, N.Y. (deceased Nov. 17, 1964). **Article:** Scaramelli, Giovanni Battista.
- \*RYAN, FRANCIS CELESTINE, OP, M.A., S.T.B., Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Anthony Neyrot, Bl.; Bartholomew of Trent.
- \*RYAN, JOHN BARRY, Ph.D., former Director Notre Dame Center for Pastoral Liturgy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind.; Assistant Professor of Religious Studies, Manhattan College, Bronx, N.Y. **Article:** North American Academy of Liturgy.
- \*RYAN, JOHN JAMES HANLY, B.A., M.A., D.Litt., Professor of Early Irish History, Dublin College, National University of Ireland. **Articles:** Ardraccan, Abbey of; Bangor, Abbeys of; Bishop, Monastic; Brigid of Ireland, St.; Columba of Iona, St.; Columban, St.; Comgall, St.; Croagh Patrick; Glendalough, Monastery of; Holy Cross, Abbey of; Kevin, St.; Kildare, Abbey of; Lindisfarne, Abbey of; Monasticism, Early Irish; Ninian, St.; Pilgrim of Passau; Purgatory, St. Patrick's; Tallaght, Abbey of; Tuam, Abbey of.
- \*RYAN, JOHN JOSEPH, Rt. Rev., S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.Lic., M.S.L., M.S.D., Lecturer, Boston College Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, Chestnut Hill, Mass.; Board of Directors, Institute of Research and Study in Medieval Canon Law. **Articles:** Alexander II, Pope; Atto of Milan; Atto, Collection of; Candidus of Fulda (Bruun); Deusedit, Collection of; Hugh of Remiremont; Ratramnus of Corbie.
- \*RYAN, JOHN K., Rt. Rev., S.T.B., Ph.D., LL.D., Professor of Philosophy and Dean of the School, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.

- Articles:** British Moralists; Cambridge Platonists; Pace, Edward Aloysius; Smith, Henry Ignatius.
- \*RYAN, SISTER MARY BRIDE, OP, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of English, Aquinas College, Grand Rapids, Mich. **Articles:** Adelphus of Metz, St.; Deochar, St.; Eusebia of Hamay, St.; Germanus of Munster-Granfelden, St.; Herkumbert, St.; Liutbirg, St.; Lufthildis, St.
- \*RYAN, SISTER MARY MICHAEL, RPB, B.A., London, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Sisters Adorers of the Precious Blood.
- \*RYAN, SISTER MARY ROSALIE, CSJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English and Theology, College of St. Catherine, St. Paul, Minn. **Article:** Beelzebub.
- \*RYAN, PAUL EDWARD, Rt. Rev., B.A., Pastor, Cathedral Basilica of the Assumption, Covington, Ky. **Articles:** Covington, Diocese of; Howard, Francis William.
- \*RYAN, THOMAS J., Ph.D., Department of Theology, St. Joseph's College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Articles:** Bultmann, Rudolf Karl; Demythologizing.
- \*RYAN, THOMAS MCKAY, FSC, A.M. (Greek and Latin), S.T.L., A.M. (Semitics), Instructor in Greek and Theology, De La Salle College Extension of The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Congregatio de Auxiliis; Nicene Creed.
- \*RYAN, WILLIAM BERTRAND, OP, B.S., S.T.L., S.T.Lr., J.C.D., S.T.M., Master of Studies and Professor of Canon Law and Pastoral Theology, Pontifical Faculty of Theology, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Convent; Definitor, Religious; Friars.
- \*RYSKA, JUSTIN M., OSM, S.T.L., Diploma in Marian Theology, M.A. (Med. History), Hist.Eccl.Lic., Professor of Church History and Liturgy, Stonebridge Priory, Lake Bluff, Ill.; Historian, Our Lady of Sorrows Province, Motherhouse, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Lepicier, Alexis; Pucci, Antonio Maria, St.; Servants of Mary; Servites.
- \*RZESZUTEK, MARTIN PAUL, MIC, S.T.L., Superior, Marian Fathers Scholasticate, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Marian Fathers; Papczynski, Stanislaus.
- \*SABATINI, LAWRENCE P., PSSC, Ph.L., S.T.L., J.C.D., Professor of Moral Theology and Canon Law, St. Charles Seminary, Staten Island, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Scalabrini, Giovanni Battista, Bl.
- SABELLA, BERNARD, Ph.D., Director, Department of Social Science, Bethlehem University, Bethlehem, Palestinian Autonomous Area. **Article:** Jerusalem.
- \*SAGRERA, ANTHONY, CR, Ph.D., S.T.B., Plattekill, N.Y. **Articles:** Benincasa, Ursula, Ven.; Cajetan, St. (Gaetano da Thiene); Galano, Clemente; Theatines; Vezzosi, Antonio Francesco.
- \*SAGUÉS, SISTER MARIE, OP, M.A., Instructor in Music and Humanities, Dominican College of San Rafael, San Rafael, Calif. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of the Most Holy Name (San Rafael, Calif).
- SAHM, M. L. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of the Poor (SFP).
- \*ST. JOHN, HENRY, OP, M.A., Chaplain, St. Dominic's Priory, Cansbrooke, Isle of Wight, England. **Article:** Cromwell, Thomas.
- \*SAINT-LU, ANDRÉ, Licentiates in Spanish and Portuguese, Agrégation d'Espagnol, Maître de Conférences, Faculté des Lettres et Sciences humaines, University of Poitiers, France. **Article:** Las Casas, Bartolome de.
- \*SAIZ, ODORICO, OFM, Professor, Franciscan Seminary, Concepción, Ocopa, Peru. **Articles:** Gual, Pedro; Herrero, Andres; Perez, Esteban; Sobreviela, Manuel.
- SAKOWSKI, DEREK, Pontifical College Josephinum, Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** La Crosse, Diocese of.
- \*SALAZAR ORSA, JOSÉ ABEL, ORSA, J.C.D., Procurator General of his Order, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Gilij, Filippo Salvatore.
- \*SALEM, GABRIEL, BA (Ordre Basilien Alépin), S.T.L., J.U.D., and Special Diploma in Oriental Laws, Professor of Canon Law and Islamology, Major Seminary of the Melkite Church of St. Anne of Jerusalem, Jordan. **Articles:** Patriarchate, III: Eastern Catholic Churches; Patriarchate, IV: Patriarchates in the Latin Church.
- \*SALLER, SYLVESTER JOHN, OFM, Lect.Gen.SS., Professor of Biblical Archaeology at the Flagellation, Jerusalem. **Article:** Palestine, 5. Archaeology.
- \*SALM, C. LUKE, FSC, M.A., S.T.D., Head, Theology Department, Manhattan College, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Catholic Theological Society of America.
- SALM, LUKE, FSC, S.T.D., Professor Emeritus of Religious Studies, Manhattan College, Bronx N.Y. **Articles:** Brothers of the Christian Schools; De La Salle, St. John Baptist.
- \*SALMON, ELIZABETH GENEVIEVE, Docteur en philosophie, Associate Professor, Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, Fordham University, New York, N.Y.; Associate Editor, *The New Scholasticism*. **Articles:** Good [part 1]; Unity.
- \*SALMON, PIERRE, Most Rev., OSB, Ph.L., Titular Bishop of Jucundiana, President of the Pontifical Commission on the Revision of the Vulgate, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Liturgy of the Hours.
- \*SAMBURSKY, SAMUEL, Ph.D., Professor and Chairman of the Department of History and Philosophy of Science, The Hebrew University, Jerusalem, Israel. **Article:** Ptolemy (Claudius Ptolemaeus).
- \*SAMPERS, ANDRÉ MARIE, CSSR, Ph.D. (History), S.T.D., General Archivist of Redemptorists, Professor and Secretary-General, Accademia Alfonsiana, Rome, Italy; Consultor for History, Sacred Congregation of Rites. **Articles:** Aertnys, Jozef; Donders, Peter, Bl.; Konings, Anthony; Low, Joseph.
- \*SANABRIA FERNANDEZ, HERNANDO, Doctor of Law, Doctor of Letters, Diploma in Education and Social Studies, Professor of History, Colegio Nacional Florida, and Colegio de Santa Ana; Director, Departamento de Extensión Cultural, Universidad Gabriel René Moreno, and Professor of Sociology, Faculty of Law and Social Sciences, Santa Cruz de la Sierra, Bolivia. **Articles:** Armentia, Nicolas; Bolivia, The Catholic Church in; Taborga, Miguel de los Santos.
- \*SANDERS, GABRIEL MICHEL, Doctorate in Philosophy and Letters (Classical Philology), Associate Professor of Ancient History, Faculty of Philosophy and Letters, University of Ghent, Belgium. **Articles:** Afterlife, 3. In Greco-Roman Religion; Cosmogony; Evil Eye; Fire, Use and Symbolism of; Petazzoni, Raffaele.
- \*SANFORD, ARTHUR, CFA, Provincial, Alexian Brothers, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Alexian Brothers.
- \*SANKER, SISTER MARY HELEN, OSU, M.A., Treasurer, Ursuline Sisters of

- Cincinnati; Juniorate Mistress of Sister Formation, St. Ursula Villa, Cincinnati, Ohio; Teacher of High School English. **Article:** Ursulines.
- \*SANT, CARMEL, B.A., D.D., S.S.L., Professor of Holy Scripture, Malta Archiepiscopal Seminary, Tarxien, Malta. **Article:** Miracles (in the Bible).
- SANTICH, JAN JOSEPH, Ph.D., St. Patrick Church, Wheatland, Wyoming. **Article:** Wyoming, Catholic Church in.
- \*SARGENT, BENJAMIN FRANCIS, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.B., St. Ignatius High School, San Francisco, Calif. **Article:** Grandmaison, Leonce de.
- SAUER, MICHELLE M., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of English and Linguistics, Minot State University, Minot, ND. **Article:** Dorothea von Montau, St.
- \*SAUM, SISTER TERESA OF THE INCARNATION, M.A., Professor of History, Saratoga Campus, College of Notre Dame, Belmont, Calif. **Article:** Adrian VI, Pope.
- \*SAUSE, BERNARD AUSTIN, OSB, Ph.D., J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law and Liturgy, St. Benedict's Abbey Seminary, and Professor of Religion, St. Benedict's College, Atchison, Kans. **Article:** Monastery.
- \*SAUTER, JOHN D., priest of the Archdiocese of Cincinnati, Ohio. **Articles:** De Neve, John; Fenwick, Edward Dominic; Kindekens, Peter; Peter, Sarah Worthington King.
- \*SAVAGE, MOTHER ANNE OF JESUS, SHJM, Sacred Heart Convent, Watsonville, Calif. **Article:** Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary, Sisters of the.
- SAVAGE, PAUL M., Ph.D. Instructor, Judge Memorial Catholic High School, Salt Lake City, Utah. **Articles:** Albert (Adalbert), Antipope; Alexander V, Antipope (Peter of Candia); Anacletus II, Antipope; Benedict X, Antipope; Benedict XIII, Antipope; Boniface VII, Antipope; Callistus III, Antipope; Celestine II, Antipope; Christopher, Antipope; Clement III, Antipope; Clement VIII, Antipope; Constantine II, Antipope; Felix V, Antipope (Amadeus VIII of Savoy); Gregory VI, Antipope; Gregory VIII, Antipope; Honorius II, Antipope; Innocent III, Antipope; John XXIII, Antipope; John XVI, Antipope; John VIII, Antipope; Paschal III, Antipope; Paschal, Antipope; Philip, Antipope; Sylvester IV, Antipope; Theodore, Antipope; Theodoric, Antipope; Victor IV (1159), Antipope; Victor IV (1138), Antipope.
- \*SAWKINS, SISTER ALPHONSUS MARIE, IHM, M.A., Associate Professor of History, Marygrove College, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Stapleton, Thomas.
- SAYAH, PAUL N., Most Rev., Ph.D., Maronite Archbishop of Haifa and the Holy Land, and Patriarchal Vicar for Jerusalem, Jordan and Palestine. **Article:** Middle East Council of Churches (MECC).
- \*SAYDON, PAUL PETER, B.Litt., D.D., S.S.L., Hon. D.Litt., Professor of Holy Scripture, Hebrew, and Biblical Greek and Honorary Librarian of the Royal University of Malta. **Articles:** Areopagus; Asia, Roman Province of.
- \*SCADUTO, MARIO, SJ, S.T.L., Hist.Eccl.D., Editor for Jesuit History, *Enciclopedia Ecclesiastica*; publicist, engaged in research on the medieval history of Sicily and in continuing the work of Tacchi Venturi on the history of Jesuits in Italy, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Charity, Works of.
- \*SCANDAR, ALEXANDROS HABIB, Bishop Metropolitane of Lycopolis (Assiut), Upper Egypt, and Consultor for Liturgy in the Oriental Congregation (deceased Dec. 29, 1964). **Articles:** Coptic Christianity, I—Coptic Orthodox Church; Coptic Christianity, II—Coptic Catholic Church.
- \*SCANLON, MICHAEL J., OSA, Washington Theological Coalition, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Anonymous Christian.
- \*SCANNELL, ANTHONY, OFM Cap, President, UNDAUSA, Los Angeles, Cal. **Article:** Unda.
- \*SCARISBRICK, JOHN JOSEPH, B.A., M.A., Ph.D., Lecturer in History, Queen Mary College, University of London, England. **Articles:** Defender of the Faith; Gardiner, Stephen; Henry VIII, King of England; Pilgrimage of Grace; Warham, William; Wolsey, Thomas.
- \*SCHAACK, HERBERT EWALD, SAC, J.C.D. (deceased Sept. 8, 1964). **Articles:** Pallotti, Vincent, St.; Pallottines.
- \*SCHACHER, ALOIS A., Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Modern Languages, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Altmann of Passau, St.; Bernward of Hildesheim, St.; Crucifixion (in Art); Gandersheim, Convent of; Gebhard III of Constance; Gebhard II of Constance, St.; Gorze, Abbey of; Hartmann of Brixen, Bl.; Helfta, Convent of; Sankt Emmeram, Abbey of; Sankt
- Blasien, Abbey of; Unterlinden, Convent of; Weissenburg, Abbey of; Werner of Tegernsee; Wolfgang of Regensburg, St.
- \*SCHAEFER, SISTER M. ROBERTA, OP, M.A., Teacher in the schools conducted by the Sisters of the St. Cecilia Congregation, St. Cecilia Convent, Nashville, Tenn. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of St Cecilia (Nashville, Tenn).
- \*SCHAEFER, MARY M., M.A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Christian Worship Atlantic School of Theology, Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada. **Article:** Kilmartin, Edward J.
- \*SCHAEFER, MARY MARTINA, M.A., Instructor, Bradford Junior College, Bradford, Mass. **Articles:** Della Robbia; Pacher, Michael; Perugino (Pietro Vannucci); Wiligelmo da Modena.
- \*SCHAEFER, VICTOR ANTHONY, A.B., A.M.L.S., Director of Libraries, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Arnulf of Lisieux; Arnulf of Milan; Haymo of Halberstadt; John of Mecklenburg, St.; Rember of Bremen-Hamburg, St.
- \*SCHALL, JAMES VINCENT, SJ, Ph.D., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Theocracy; Tyranny.
- \*SCHANEN, SISTER MARY MARISTELL, OSF, Ph.D., President and Instructor in Philosophy, Theology, and Sacred Scripture, St. Clare College, Little Falls, Minn.; Member of the General Council of the Franciscan Sisters of the Immaculate Conception. **Article:** Integrity, Gift of.
- \*SCHANZ, JOHN PHILIP, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Theology, Gannon College, Erie, Pa. **Article:** Crucifixion, Theological Significance of.
- \*SCHARDT, JORDAN NORMAN, OFM Cap, Capuchin Seminary of St. Anthony, Marathon, Wis. **Article:** Cassian of Nantes, Bl.
- \*SCHARPER, STEPHEN B., Editor, Twenty-Third Publications, Mystic, Conn. **Article:** Scharper, Philip J.
- \*SCHAUF, HERIBERT LOTHAR, Rt. Rev., Dr.Phil., Dr.Theol., Professor and Vice Rector, Major Seminary, Aachen, Germany; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Passaglia, Carlo.
- \*SCHAUNGER, JOSEPH HERMAN, Ph.D., B.L.S., Professor of History, College of St. Thomas, St. Paul, Minn. **Arti-**

- cles:** Badin, Stephen Theodore; Durbin, Elisha John; Elder, George; Flaget, Benedict Joseph; Gaston, William Joseph; Louisville, Archdiocese of; Nerinckx, Charles; Pokagon, Leopold and Simon.
- \*SCHAUM, KONRAD J., Ph.D., Associate Professor of German, Department of Germanic Languages and Literatures, Princeton University, Princeton, N.J. **Articles:** Faust Legend; Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von.
- \*SCHEEL, NIVARD, CFX, Ph.D., Superior, Xaverian Brothers Scholasticate, Xaverian College, Silver Spring, Md.; Staff Editor for Physical and Biological Sciences, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Science (in the Renaissance).
- \*SCHELLMAN, JAMES M., M.A., Associate Executive Secretary, International Commission on English in the Liturgy, Washington, DC. **Articles:** Lectionaries, III: Ecumenical; Liturgical Books of Roman Rite; O'Brien, Thomas C.
- \*SCHEPERS, MAURICE BONAVENTURE, OP, S.T.D., Professor, St. Stephen's Priory, Dover, Mass. **Articles:** Apostolate and Spiritual Life; Barth, Karl; Baur, Ferdinand Christian; Dialectical Theology; Existential Theology; Experience Theology; Liberalism, Theological; Lutheranism; Neo-Orthodoxy; Netherlands Reformed Church; Sabatier, Louis Auguste; Sacramentarians; Schlatter, Adolf; Self-Love; Tübingen School; Ubiquitarianism; Vinet, Alexandre Rodolphe.
- \*SCHERER, BERNARD F., Ph.D., Chairman, Department of History, St. Vincent College, Latrobe, Pa. **Articles:** Aigulf of Lerins, St.; Berliere, Ursmer; Clarus, St.; Desiderius of Cahors, St.; Donatus of Besancon, St.; Fara, St.; Haller, Johannes; Humbert of Maroilles, St.; Kehr, Paul Fridolin; Luxeuil, Abbey of; Nazarius of Lerins, St.; Virgilius of Arles, St.
- \*SCHERZ, GUSTAV FELIX CARL, CSSR, Dr.Phil., Dr.Theol. (h.c.), Dr.Rer.Nat. (h.c.), *Stenoniana Catholica*, Copenhagen, Denmark. **Article:** Stensen, Niels, Bl.
- \*SCHIDEL, GEORGE EDWARD, CSC, M.A. (Liturgy), Teacher of Latin and Liturgy, Sacred Heart Novitiate, Jordan, Minn. **Articles:** Compline; Lauds; Little Hours; Little Office of the BVM; Mathis, Michael Ambrose; Office of the Dead; Vespers.
- \*SCHIEL, HUBERT, Dr.Phil., formerly Library Director, Trier, Germany. **Article:** Kraus, Franz Xaver.
- \*SCHIER, SISTER LEO MARIE, OP, M.A., Principal and Superior, St. Joan of Arc School, Camden, N.J. **Articles:** Bertrand de Garriga, Bl.; James Griesinger of Ulm, Bl.
- \*SCHINDLER, DAVID L., Ph.D., Editor, *Communio* (North American edition); Gagnon Professor of Fundamental Theology, John Paul II Institute for Studies on Marriage and Family, Washington, D.C. **Article:** *Communio: International Catholic Review*.
- SCHINELLI, GILES ANTHONY, TOR, Franciscan Friars TOR, Immaculate Conception Province, Hollidaysburg, Pa. **Articles:** Elizabeth of Hungary (Thuringia), St.; Franciscans, Third Order Regular; Juana de la Cruz.
- \*SCHLAFLY, JAMES JOSEPH, M.A., Pastor of Guardian Angels Church and Historian of the Diocese of Kansas City, Mo. **Article:** Kansas City—St. Joseph, Diocese of.
- \*SCHLAX, SISTER MARY JOHN, General Councilor, Motherhouse, Little Company of Mary Sisters, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Little Company of Mary.
- \*SCHLECK, CHARLES A., CSC, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic and Spiritual Theology, Holy Cross College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Grace, Sacramental.
- SCHLEGEL, DONALD, Catholic Record Society, Diocese of Columbus, Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** Columbus, Diocese of.
- \*SCHLEICH, ALLAN MARTIN, Ph.D., Associate Professor and Chairman of the Department of History, Creighton University, Omaha, Nebr. **Articles:** Charles II, King of England; Harris, Howell; James I, King of England.
- \*SCHMANDT, RAYMOND HENRY, JR., Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of History, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Adalbero of Metz; Alans; Albert Behaim; Albuin of Sabenbrixen, St.; Avars; Clotilde, St.; Conrad of Constance, St.; Constans I, Roman Emperor; Constantius II, Roman Emperor; Godard of Hildesheim, St.; Goths; Heimerad, St.; Huns; Julian the Apostate; Mann, Horace Kinder; Meinwerk of Paderborn, Bl.; Othlo of Sankt Emmeram; Theodor the Great; Theodosius II, Byzantine Emperor; Theodosius I, Roman Emperor; Valens, Roman Emperor; Valentinian I, Roman Emperor; Vicelinus of Oldenburg, St.; Willigis of Mainz, St.
- \*SCHMAUS, MICHAEL, Very Rev., Ph.D., Dr.Theol., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, University of Munich, Germany; Founder and Head, Dogmatischer Arbeitskreis, in the German Language area; Founder, Grabmann-Institut zur Erforschung der mittelalterlichen Philosophie und Theologie; Founder, Die Deutsch-Japanische Gesellschaft im Bayern; Editor, Coeditor of, or contributor to, numerous scholarly publications; member, Bavarian Academy of Sciences. **Articles:** Schell, Hermann; Wirceburgenses.
- \*SCHMID, JOSEF, Dr.Theol., Dr.Theol. (h.c.), Professor Emeritus of New Testament Exegesis, University of Munich, Germany; Coeditor, *Studien zum Alten und Neuen Testament*. **Articles:** Billerbeck, Paul; Glenmary Home Mission Sisters; Holtzmann, Heinrich Julius.
- \*SCHMID, MICHAEL HEINRICH, CRSA (Austrian Congregation), Professor, Master of Novices, and Secretary General of the Congregation, Klosterneuberg, Austria. **Articles:** Gottweig, Abbey of; Reichersberg, Monastery of.
- \*SCHMID, TONI, Dr.Phil., Royal Academy, Uppsala, Sweden. **Articles:** Botvid, St.; David of Vastmanland, St.; Eric IX Jedvardsson, King of Sweden, St.; Eskil, St.; Hemming, Bl.; Henry of Uppsala, St.; Sigfrid, St.
- \*SCHMIDT, EMERY GERALD, OFMCap, B.A., Seminary of St. Anthony, Marathon, Wis. **Article:** Seraphino, St.
- \*SCHMIDT, PHILIPP, SJ, author and journalist, Cologne, Germany. **Articles:** Occultism; Swastika.
- \*SCHMIDT, ROBERT WILLIAM, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Xavier University, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Articles:** Judgment; Reflection.
- \*SCHMITT, CHARLES BERNARD, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Ficino, Marsilio; Pico della Mirandola; Pomponazzi, Pietro.
- \*SCHMITT, FRANCISCUS SALESIUS, OSB, S.T.L., Dr.Theol. (h.c.), Benedictine Abbey, Bad Wimpfen am Neckar, Baden, Germany. **Article:** Anselm of Canterbury, St.

- \*SCHMITT, KARL MICHAEL, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Government, University of Texas, Austin, Tex. **Articles:** Fonte, Pedro Jose; Posada y Garduno, Manuel.
- \*SCHMITZ, EDWIN FRANCIS, SS, S.T.L., M.A., Professor, St. Charles College, Catonsville, Md. **Article:** Eccleston, Samuel.
- \*SCHMITZ, JOSEPH W., SM, Ph.D., Vice President and Dean of Faculties, St. Mary's University, San Antonio, Tex. **Articles:** Litz, Damian; Texas, Catholic Church in.
- \*SCHMITZ, KENNETH L., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of Philosophy and Fellow of Trinity College, University of Toronto, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Man, 2. In Philosophy.
- SCHMUGGE, LUDWIG, Dr. phil., Professor of Medieval History, University of Zürich, Zürich, Switzerland. **Articles:** Boniface VIII, Pope; Martin V, Pope; Papal Registers.
- \*SCHNEIDER, AMBROSIUS, SOCist, Dr.Phil., Editor, *Analecta S.O.Cist.*, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Achard (Aichardus), Bl.; David of Himmerod, Bl.; Eberbach, Abbey of; Ebrach, Abbey of; Himmerod, Abbey of; Leubus, Abbey of; Loccum, Abbey of; Oliva, Abbey of; Viktring, Abbey of; Walter of Birbeck, Bl.
- \*SCHNEIDER, BURKHART, SJ, Dr.Theol., Eccl.Hist.D., Professor of Church History, Faculty of Church History, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Acquaviva, Claudius; Canisius, Peter, St.; Monita Secreta.
- \*SCHNELL, HUGO KARL MARIA, Dr.Phil., art historian and publisher, Scheidegg-Allgäu am Blaubeurg, Bavaria, Germany. **Article:** Church Architecture, History of, 10: 20th century Europe.
- \*SCHNITZER, MOTHER CONSTANCE, SCSC, M.A. in L.S., Provincial Superior of the Holy Cross Sisters, Merrill, Wis. **Article:** Holy Cross, Sisters of Mercy of the.
- \*SCHNITZLER, THEODOR, Dr.Phil., Dr.Theol., Pastor, Church of the Holy Apostles, Cologne, and Professor of Liturgy, Major Seminary, Essen, Germany. **Article:** Parsch, Pius.
- \*SCHOBBERG, FERDINAND WILLIAM, SJ, Ph.D., Regional Director, Apostleship of Prayer, for Maryland Province, Society of Jesus, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Apostleship of Prayer.
- \*SCHODER, RAYMOND VICTOR, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.L., Professor of Classical Literature and Archeology, Loyola University, Chicago, Ill.; lecturer and writer in classical archeology. **Article:** Decapolis.
- \*SCHOECK, RICHARD J., Ph.D., Professor of English, St. Michael's College, University of Toronto, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Arches, Court of; Colet, John; Gaguin, Robert; Heywood; More, School of; More, Sir Thomas, St. [part 2].
- \*SCHOENBERG, MARTIN WILLIAM, OSC, S.S.L., S.T.D., Professor of Scripture, Hebrew, and Greek, Crosier House of Studies, Fort Wayne, Ind. **Articles:** Crucifixion; Nails, Holy.
- \*SCHOETERS, KAREL L., SJ, Apostolische School, Turnhout, Belgium. **Article:** Berchmans, Jan (John), St.
- \*SCHOLES, FRANCE VINTON, Ph.D., Research Professor Emeritus of History, University of New Mexico, Albuquerque, N.Mex. **Article:** Landa, Diego de.
- \*SCHOLSKY, MARTIN JOSEPH, M.A., Instructor in Greek and Latin, St. Thomas Seminary, Bloomfield, Conn. **Article:** Hartford, Archdiocese of.
- \*SCHOLZ, BERNHARD W., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Seton Hall University, South Orange, N.J. **Articles:** Edgar the Peaceful, King of England; Edmund the Martyr, King of East Anglia, St.; Edward the Martyr, King of England, St.; Edwin, King of Northumbria, St.; Ethelbert, King of East Anglia, St.; Lanfranc; Odo (Oda) of Canterbury, St.
- \*SCHORK, RUDOLPH JOSEPH, JR., D.Phil., Associate Professor of Classics and Chairman of the Department, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Callinicus, Patriarch of Constantinople; Julian of Halicarnassus; Procopius of Gaza; Romanus Melodus, St.; Theodore the Studite, St.
- \*SCHORR, GEORGE FENWICK, Very Rev., J.C.D., College of St. Charles Borromeo, Columbus, Ohio. **Article:** Celebret.
- \*SCHREINER, SISTER MARY VIRGINIA, SFP, B.A., Assistant to the Mistress of Novices, St. Clare Convent, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Article:** Schervier, Franziska, Bl.
- SCHREITER, ROBERT, CPPS, Theology Dr., Bernardin Center Professor of Vatican II Theology, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Precious Blood, Missionaries of the.
- \*SCHROEDER, FRANCIS JOSEPH, SSJ, S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Greek, Spiritual Theology, and Music and Spiritual Director, St. Joseph's Seminary, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Canon, Biblical, 3. History of New Testament Canon; Paul, Apostle, St.
- \*SCHROEDER, SISTER MARY CAROL, OSF, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Marian College, Indianapolis, Ind. **Articles:** Alerding, Herman Joseph; Bazin, John Stephen; Lambing, Andrew Arnold.
- \*SCHRÖER, ALOIS, Dr.Phil., Dr. Theol., Honorary Professor, University of Münster, Germany; Director, Institut für religiöse Volkskunde; Editor, *Forschungen zur Geschichte und Kultur*. **Article:** Gallitzin, Amalia.
- \*SCHUBERT, KURT, Dr.Phil., Professor of Jewish Studies, University of Vienna, Austria; President, Catholic *Akademikerverband* of Austria; President, Coordinating Committee for Christian-Jewish Cooperation in Austria. **Articles:** Cabala; Gnosticism, Jewish; Midrashic Literature; Talmud.
- \*SCHUIT, WILLIAM N., B.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Francis Major Seminary, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Book of Life; Testimonia.
- \*SCHULLER, SISTER MARY VIATORA, OSF, Ph.D., President, College of St. Joseph on the Rio Grande, Albuquerque, N.Mex. **Articles:** Fürstenberg, Franz and Wilhelm Egon von; Schönborn.
- \*SCHULTZE, BERNHARD, SJ, Dr.Phil., Dr.Theol., Dr.Sc.Or., Professor of Eastern Theology, Pontifical Oriental Institute and Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Bulgaris, Eugenius; Glubokovskii, Nikolai Nikanorovich; Orthodox Symbolic Books; Russian Theology.
- \*SCHULZ, SIEGFRIED A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of German and Comparative Philology, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Angelus Silesius; Ansgar, St.; Brant, Sebastian (Brandt); Helentrudis, St.; Ludger of Munster, St.; Wiltrude, Bl.
- SCHUMACHER, U., **Articles:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Holy Cross (OSF).
- \*SCHÜSSLER, HERMANN EVERHARD, Dr.Theol. (Kiel), Research Scholar, In-



- stitute of European History, Mainz, Germany. **Article:** Evangelical Church in Germany (EKD).
- \*SCHUTH, KATARINA, OSF, Director of Planning and Registrar, Weston School of Theology, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Seminary Education.
- \*SCHÜTTE, JOSEF FRANZ, SJ, Hist.Eccl.D., Institutum Historicum SJ, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Cerqueira, Luis de; Japan, Martyrs of; Rodriguez Tcuзу, Joao; Valignano, Alessandro.
- \*SCHUTZINGER, CAROLINE EVA, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department, Mercy College, Detroit, Mich. **Articles:** Illumination; Irrationalism; Light, Metaphysics of; Lotze, Rudolf Hermann.
- \*SCHWADE, ARCADIO, SJ, Eccl.Hist.D., Assistant Professor of the History of Relations between Japan and Europe, Sophia University, Tokyo, Japan. **Articles:** Kagawa, Toyohiko; Japan, The Catholic Church in.
- \*SCHWAIGER, GEORG, Dr.Theol., Professor of Bavarian Church History, Catholic Theological Faculty, University of Munich, Germany. **Articles:** Papacy, 3. Renaissance and Early Modern Period; Pius XI, Pope.
- \*SCHWARTE, KARL-HEINZ, Dr.Phil., Wissenschaftlicher Assistent, Ancient History Seminar, University of Bonn, Germany. **Article:** Holtzmann, Walter.
- \*SCHWARTZ, JOSEPH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English and Chairman of the Department, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Adams, Henry Brooks.
- \*SCHWARZ, JOHN STEPHEN, SJ, M.A., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Parrenin, Dominique; Premare, Joseph Henri de.
- \*SCHWARZENBERG, KARL, Dr.Phil., Archivist, Schwarzenbergisches Archiv, Murau, Steiermark, Austria. **Articles:** Saint Hubert, Order of; St. George, Orders of.
- \*SCHWEIGHOFER, GREGOR, Archivist, Librarian, and Architectural Director, Stift Altenburg, Lower Austria. **Article:** Altenburg, Abbey of.
- \*SCHWIEBERT, ERNEST GEORGE, Ph.D., Command Historian, Air Force Systems Command, Andrews Air Force Base, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Chemnitz, Martin; Osiander, Andreas; Petri, Olaus; Wittenberg.
- \*SCIACCA, MICHELE FEDERICO, Ph.D., Professor of Theoretical Philosophy, University of Genoa, Italy. **Articles:** Common Sense; Galluppi, Pasquale; Gioberti, Vincenzo; Machiavelli, Niccolò; Reid, Thomas; Scottish School of Common Sense.
- \*SCOLLARD, ROBERT JOSEPH, CSB, B.A., A.M. in L.S., Secretary-General, Basilian Fathers, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Basilians; Carr, Henry; Charbonnel, Armand François Marie de; Kelly, Michael Vincent; Soulerin, Jean Mathieu.
- \*SCOTT, ROLAND WALDECK, B.A., B.D., M.A., Ph.D., Ordained Minister, Methodist Church; member, Switzerland Annual Conference; Assistant General Secretary, World Council of Churches, Geneva, Switzerland. **Article:** International Missionary Council.
- \*SCOTT-MONCRIEFF, GEORGE IRVING, author, Newmains, Stenton, Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland. **Article:** Boswell, James.
- SCOTTI, DOM PASCHAL, OSB, J.C.L., Chairman, Christian Doctrine Department, Portsmouth Abbey School, Portsmouth, R.I. **Article:** Rhode Island, Catholic Church in.
- SCOURTIS, CONSTANTINA, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Christianity and Byzantine Theology, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Indiana. **Article:** Eastern Schism.
- \*SCOZZAFAVA, ETTORE, Hist.Eccl.Lic., S.T.L., Professor of Ancient Church History and Patristics and Librarian, Major Seminary, Florence, Italy. **Articles:** Florence [History]; Siena [The Bishopric and the City].
- \*SCREECH, MICHAEL ANDREW, B.A., D.Litt., Reader in French Language and Literature, University College, London, England. **Article:** Rabelais, François.
- \*SCULLY, JOSEPH WILLIAM, B.A., New Haven, Conn. **Article:** Barber.
- \*SEALY, ROBERT JAMES, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., Docteur de l'Université (Paris), Assistant Professor of French, Director of Junior Year Abroad, and Assistant Director of Honors Program, Fordham College, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Barruel, Augustin de; Olivaint, Pierre.
- \*SEARS, LAWRENCE RICHARD, M.S. in L.S., Organist and Choirmaster, Shrine of the Most Blessed Sacrament, Chevy Chase, Md.; Director, Blessed Sacrament Choir School; Lecturer in Gregorian Chant, The Catholic University of America; Conductor, St. Cecilia Choral Society; President, NCMEA; member, Archdiocesan Music Commission, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Frescobaldi, Girolamo.
- \*SEASOLTZ, ROBERT KEVIN, OSB, B.A., S.T.L., J.C.D., Instructor in Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Abbot, Blessing of; Liturgical Art, History of, Pt 2: Legislation before Vatican II.
- \*SEASOLTZ, ROBERT KEVIN, OSB, J.C.D., Rector, St. John's Seminary, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Sacred Space; Sacred Time.
- SEASOLTZ, ROBERT KEVIN, OSB, S.T.L., J.C.D., Professor, School of Theology, St. John's University, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Benedictine Rule; Benedictine Spirituality; Benedictines; Leclercq, Jean; Poverty, Religious.
- \*SECONDO, LOUIS JOSEPH, TOR, S.T.D., Ph.D., Procurator-General, Third Order Regular of St. Francis, Basilica dei SS. Cosma e Damiano, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Franciscans, Third Order Regular.
- \*SEIBERT, MARY KEVAN, SND, Chancellor, Diocese of Lexington. **Article:** Lexington, Diocese of.
- \*SELHORST, EUGENE JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor of Music Literature, Head of the Department, and Associate Dean for Graduate Studies, Eastman School of Music, Rochester, N.Y. **Article:** Hymns and Hymnals, I: Historical Developments.
- \*SELMER, CARL, Ph.D., Professor of German, Hunter College, City University of New York, N.Y.; Coeditor, PMLA, and Consultant for PMLA and Modern Language Association. **Article:** Germanic Religion.
- \*SELVAGGI, FILIPPO, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Cosmology and the Philosophy of Science and Dean of the Faculty of Philosophy, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Physical Laws, Philosophy of; Space; Uniformity.
- \*SEMMLER, JOSEF, Dr.Phil., Assistent, Deutsches Historisches Institut, Paris, France. **Articles:** Adalard, St.; Fulda, Abbey of.

- \*SENA, THOMAS J., Executive Aide, Dignity, Inc., Washington, D.C. **Article:** Dignity/USA.
- \*SEPER, FRANCIS HENRY, MSC, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Dean of Studies, Sacred Heart Seminary, Shelby, Ohio. **Articles:** Palestine, 3. Political Geography; Palestine, 6. Pre-Israelite Ethnology.
- \*SERMAK, RONALD M., OFMConv, B.A., I.C.L., Immaculate Heart of Mary Friary, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Religious Habit.
- \*SERRUYS, HENRY, CICM, Ph.D., Research Scholar in Chinese History and Literature, Convent of Perpetual Adoration, Beallesville, Md. **Article:** Lamaism.
- \*SESANA, RENATO KIZITO, MCCJ, Ph.D., Professor of Social Communication and Director of New People Media Center, Nairobi. Founder and Editor, *New People Magazine*, Nairobi, Kenya. **Article:** Sudan, The Catholic Church in.
- \*SETIAN, NERSÈS MICHAËL, S.T.L., J.C.D., Archpriest of the Catholic Armenian Patriarchate, Rector of the Pontifical Armenian College, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Ani; Armenia, The Catholic Church in; Dwin; Isaac the Great, Armenian Catholics, St.; Mesrop; Nerses; Tiridates III, Armenian King; Vardan, Mamikonian, St.
- \*SEVERUS, EMMANUEL VON, OSB, Dr.Phil., Prior, Abbey of Maria Laach, Germany. **Articles:** Maria Laach, Abbey of; Mohlberg, Kunibert.
- \*SEVILLA, CARLOS ARTHUR, SJ, M.A., Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Grisar, Hartmann; Jungmann, Josef.
- \*SEXTON, VIRGINIA STAUDT, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Psychology, Hunter College of the City University of New York, N.Y.; Certified Psychologist, New York State. **Articles:** Fröbes, Joseph; Marley, Marie Hilda, Sister; Vitorino da Feltre; Vegius, Mapheus.
- \*SHALLOW, SISTER MARY DOMINICA, OSF, B.A., B.L.S., Librarian, Junior College, OSF Convent, Green Bay, Wis. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Holy Cross (OSF).
- \*SHANAHAN, DANIEL, Very Roy., J.C.D., Chancellor of Brentwood Diocese, Pastor of Hornchurch, Essex, England. **Article:** Petre.
- \*SHANAHAN, MOTHER MARGARET MARY, IBVM, B.A., H.Dip. in Ed., Teaching Staff, Institute of the Blessed Virgin Mary, Loreto College, Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Ball, Frances Mary Teresa.
- \*SHANAHAN, ROBERT JOHN, SJ, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of American History, Creighton University, Omaha, Nebr. **Article:** Catholic Health Association.
- \*SHANNON, JAMES P., Most Rev., Ph.D., Auxiliary Bishop of St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Cretin, Joseph; Dowling, Austin; Ireland, John.
- \*SHARKEY, NEIL, CP, S.T.D., Lector of Fundamental Theology, The Passionist Monastery, Jamaica, Long Island, N.Y. **Article:** Docta Ignorantia.
- \*SHARP, JOHN K., Rt. Rev., Pastor, St. Mary's Parish, Manhasset, Long Island, N.Y. **Article:** Loughlin, John.
- \*SHARPLES, SISTER MARIAN, IHM, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English, Immaculate Heart College, Los Angeles, Calif. **Article:** Immaculate Heart of the Blessed Virgin Mary, Sisters of.
- \*SHARRATT, MOTHER MARY THÉOPHANE, FMSJ, Third General Councillor and Secretary-General, Congregation of the Franciscan Missionaries of St. Joseph, Franciscan Convent, Broughton Hall, Eccleshall, Staffordshire, England. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Missionaries of St. Joseph (SMSJ).
- \*SHARROCK, DAVID JOHN CSSR, S.T.D., Teacher of Latin and English and Registrar, St. Mary's Minor Seminary, North East, Pa. **Article:** Hofbauer, Clement Mary, St.
- \*SHAUGHNESSY, JAMES D., University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, In. **Articles:** Federation of Diocesan Liturgical Commissions (FDLC); Ordinations in the Roman Rite.
- \*SHAW, RUSSELL, M.A., Director of Public Information of the Knights of Columbus, Washington, DC. **Articles:** McDevitt, John W.; Portillo, Alvaro del.
- \*SHAY, MARY LUCILLE, Ph.D., Assistant Professor Emerita of History, University of Illinois, Urbana, Ill. **Articles:** Benedict XIV, Pope; Caracciolo; Cavour, Carmillo Benso di; Cesarini; Colonna; Corsini; Falconieri; Farnese; Garampi, Giuseppe; Gonzaga; Gregory XV, Pope; Maffei; Maria Cristina of Savoy, Ven.; Neo-Guelfism; Orsini; Pazzi; Ruffo, Fabrizio; Sanfedists; Savelli; Trivulzio.
- \*SHEA, ANN MARIE, M.A., Director of Drama, College Misericordia, Dallas, Pa. **Article:** Genesis, SS.
- SHEA, PATRICK, OFM, J.D., J.C.L., Defender of the Bond, Tribunal, Diocese of Springfield in Illinois, Springfield, Ill. **Articles:** Religious (Men and Women); Religious, Canon Law of.
- \*SHEEDY, CHARLES EDMUND, CSC, A.B., LL.B., S.T.D., Professor of Theology and Dean of the College of Arts and Letters, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Berengarius of Tours; Chrodegang of Metz, St.; Deusdedit I, Pope, St.; Gerhoh of Reichersberg; John VIII, Pope; Jonas of Orléans; Pirmin, St.; Roswitha of Gandersheim.
- \*SHEEHAN, MICHAEL MCMAHON, CSB, B.A., M.S.D., Professor of Church History, Faculty of Theology, St. Michael's College, and Professor of History, Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies, University of Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Annates; Asylum, Right of; Necrology.
- \*SHEEN, FULTON JOHN, Most Rev., J.C.B., Ph.D., S.T.D., LL.D., Litt.D., L.H.D., Auxiliary Bishop of New York; National Director, Society for the Propagation of the Faith, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Propagation of the Faith, Society for the.
- \*SHEERIN, FRANCIS LOUIS, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Mag. Aggreg. (Gregorian University, Rome), Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Patrology, Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Futurable; Grace, Sufficient; Grace, Created and Uncreated; Grace, Efficacious; Molina, Luis de; Molinism; Predefinition; Reprobation; Reviviscence of Merit; Scientia media.
- \*SHEERIN, JOHN B., CSP, former editor *Catholic World*, Paulist Fathers, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Burke, John J.; Civil Disobedience.
- \*SHELLEY, THOMAS J., Ph.D., St. Joseph's Seminary, Dunwoodie, Yonkers, N.Y. **Article:** Cooke, Terence.
- \*SHELLEY, MSGR. THOMAS J., Ph.D., Church of St. Thomas More, New York, N.Y. **Article:** O'Connor, John Joseph.
- SHELLEY, MSGR. THOMAS J., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Historical Theology, Fordham University, Bronx, N.Y. **Article:** New York, Archdiocese of.
- SHELTON, PAMELA, B.A., University of Connecticut, graduate studies at Wayne State University, Detroit, MI, writer and editor, Avon, CT. **Articles:**

- Belarus, the Catholic Church in; Bosnia-Herzegovina, the Catholic Church in; Brunei, the Catholic Church in; Croatia, the Catholic Church in; Eritrea, the Catholic Church in; Macedonia, the Catholic Church in; Moldova, the Catholic Church in; Norway, the Catholic Church in; Slovenia, the Catholic Church in; Ukraine, the Catholic Church in; United Arab Emirates, the Catholic Church in
- SHELTRA, FRANCES, International Regent, Daughters of Isabella. **Article:** Daughters of Isabella.
- SHENK, WILBERT R., Ph.D., Paul E. Pierson Professor of Mission History and Contemporary Culture, Fuller Theological Seminary, Pasadena, Calif. **Article:** American Society of Missiology.
- SHEPHERD, KENNETH R., M.A., Ph.D. Cand. (Wayne State University), Detroit, Michigan. **Article:** Charles I, King of England.
- \*SHEPHERD, MASSEY HAMILTON, JR., Ph.D., S.T.D., D.D., Priest, Protestant Episcopal Church, Professor of Liturgics, Church Divinity School of the Pacific, Berkeley, Calif. **Articles:** Book of Common Prayer; Liturgical Movement, II: Anglican and Protestant.
- SHEPHERD, WILLIAM JOHN, M.A., Associate Archivist, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Archives, U. S. Catholic.
- SHEPPARD, JAMES ANDREW, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Southwestern College, Winfield, Kansas. **Articles:** Clement VII, Antipope; Eugene III, Pope, Bl.; Gregory X, Pope, Bl.; John XXI, Pope (Peter of Spain); Nicholas V, Antipope; Sergius IV, Pope; Severinus, Pope; Sylvester III, Pope.
- \*SHEPPARD, LANCELOT CAPEL, author and translator; General Editor, *Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism*; Editor, *Twentieth Century Catholicism*, Capel Cottage, Oakhill, Bath, Somerset, England. **Articles:** Bangor Use; Bridgett, Thomas Edward; Carthusian Rite; Celtic Rite; Hereford Use; Liturgical Books of Roman Rite; York Use.
- \*SHERBOWITZ-WETZOR, OLGERS P. M. V., M.A., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of History, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Adalbert of Prague, St.; Alexander Nevski; Boris I of Bulgaria; Bruno of Querfurt, St.; Knights of Malta; Ludmilla, St.; Slavic Religion; Vladimir, St.
- SHERIDAN, DANIEL P., Ph.D., Provost, St. Joseph's College of Maine, Standish, Maine. **Articles:** Hummel, Maria Innocentia; Index of Prohibited Books; Oberammergau; Pax Christi International.
- \*SHERIDAN, ROBERT E., M.M., author. **Article:** Considine, John J.
- \*SHERWOOD, POLYCARP ROBERT, OSB, S.T.D., Professor, St. Meinrad Archabbey of the Swiss-American Congregation, St. Meinrad, Ind. **Article:** Moschus, John.
- \*SHERZER, WILLIAM JAMES, M.A., S.T.L., Dean of Students and Professor of History, Sacred Heart Seminary, Detroit, Mich.; Chairman of the Liturgical Commission of the Archdiocese of Detroit. **Article:** Sunday.
- \*SHIELDS, JOSEPH ANTHONY, J.C.D., Registrar, Cardinal Dougherty High School, Philadelphia, Pa.; Advocate, Metropolitan Tribunal. **Article:** Clerical Dress (Canon Law).
- \*SHIELS, WILLIAM EUGENE, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of Department, Xavier University, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Articles:** Finn, Francis James; Tapia, Gonzalo de.
- SHIVANANDAN, MARY, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, John Paul II Institute for Studies on Marriage and Family at The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Sex.
- \*SHOOK, LAURENCE KENNEDY, CSB, M.A., A.M., Ph.D., President (1961–1973) of the Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies and (1984–1985) of the Medieval Academy of America. **Articles:** Gilson, Etienne Henry; Heliland.
- SHORE, PAUL, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Educational Studies, Saint Louis University, St. Louis, MO. **Article:** Reinert, Paul C.
- \*SHORTER, AYLWARD, M. Afr., Ph.D., President, Missionary Institute London. **Article:** Inculturation, Theology of.
- SHORTER, AYLWARD, M.Afr., Ph.D., former President, Missionary Institute of London, England. **Article:** Missiology.
- \*SHUSTER, GEORGE NAUMAN, Ph.D., LL.D., Litt.D., L.H.D., President Emeritus, Hunter College, New York, N.Y.; Assistant to the President, Notre Dame University, Notre Dame, Ind. **Article:** Williams, Michael.
- SIA, SANTIAGO, Ph.D. Professor of Philosophy, Loyola Marymount University, Los Angeles, California. **Articles:** Hartshorne, Charles; Pantheism.
- \*SIEBENECK, ROBERT T., CPPS, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Charles Seminary, Carthage, Ohio. **Articles:** Blood, Religious Significance of; Precious Blood, I (in the Bible); Wisdom, Book of.
- \*SIEGMAN, EDWARD FERDINAND, CPPS, S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Charles Seminary, Carthage, Ohio. **Articles:** Angels of the Churches; Nicolaites; Revelation, Book of; Woman Clothed with the Sun.
- \*SIEKANIEC, LADISLAS JOHN, OFM, Ph.D. in Ed., Pastor, St. Francis Church; Superior, St. Francis Friary; Superintendent, Central Catholic School, Humphrey, Nebr. **Articles:** Bogumił of Gniezno, St.; Casimir, St.; Ceslaus of Silesia, Bl.; Długosz, Jan; Gaudentius of Gniezno, St.; Gerard of Csanád, St.; Isaias Boner of Cracow, Bl.; Jadwiga of Poland, St.; Jagiełło (Władysław II); John Cantius, St.; John Prandota of Cracow, Bl.
- \*SIEVERS, HARRY JOSEPH, SJ, Ph.D., Professor of History, Loyola College and Seminary, Shrub Oak Campus of Fordham University, N.Y. **Article:** Blessed Sacrament, Sisters of the.
- \*SIGER, LEONARD PAUL, M.A., Ph.D., Professor of English, and Coordinator of the Humanities, Gallaudet College, and Associate Staff Editor for Art and Architecture, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** God the Father, Iconography of; Holy Spirit, Iconography of; Jesus Christ, Iconography of; Manuscript Illumination.
- \*SIGMUND, PAUL EUGENE, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Politics, Princeton University, Princeton, N.J. **Article:** Natural Law in Political Thought.
- \*SILLEM, EDWARD AUGUSTINE, Ph.D., Priest of the Archdiocese of Southwark, England (deceased Sept. 15, 1964). **Articles:** Berkeley, George; Clarke, Samuel; Hamilton, Sir William; Hawkins, Denis John Bernard; Herbert of Cherbury, Edward; Hume, David; Paley, William.
- \*SILVA REGO, ANTONIO DA, Licencié en Sciences Historiques, Professor, Instituto Superior de Ciências Sociais e

- Política Ultramarina, University of Lisbon, Portugal; President, Centro de Estudos Históricos Ultramarinos; Director, Filmoteca Ultramarina Portuguesa. **Article:** Patronato Real (Padroado of Portugal).
- \*SILVEIRA, ILDEFONSO LAUDELINO, OFM, Hist.Eccl.D., Professor, Franciscan Theologate, Petrópolis, Brazil. **Articles:** Arcoverde de Albuquerque Cavalcanti, Joaquim; Conceição, Apolinário da; Leme da Silveira Cintra, Sebastião.
- \*SIMCOX, CARROLL E., editor, *The Living Church*, Milwaukee, Wi. **Articles:** Anglican Communion; Episcopal Church, U.S.; Lambeth Conference.
- \*SIMMONS, EDWARD DWYER, S.T.B., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Abstraction; Sciences, Classification of.
- \*SIMON, ALOIS VICTOR, Docteur en philosophie et lettres, formerly Professor, Faculté universitaire St.-Louis, Brussels, Belgium (deceased Dec. 7, 1964). **Articles:** Broglie, Maurice Jean de; Goossens, Pierre Lambert; Gregory XVI, Pope; Liberalism, Religious; Sterckx, Engelbert.
- \*SIMONETTI, MANLIO, Doctorate in Letters, Professor of Ancient Christian Literature, Faculty of Letters, University of Cagliari, Sardinia, Italy. **Article:** Rufinus of Aquileia.
- \*SINISHTA, GJON, Editor, *Albanian Catholic Bulletin*; Executive Secretary, Daniel Dajani, S.J. Albanian Catholic Institute, University of San Francisco. **Article:** Albania, The Catholic Church in [part 2].
- \*SINOR, DENIS, M.A., Professor of Altaic Studies and History, Chairman Uralic and Altaic Program, University of Indiana, Bloomington, Ind. **Articles:** Emeric of Hungary, St.; Gisela, Bl.; John da Pian del Carpine; Mongols; Seljuks; Stephen I, King of Hungary, St.
- \*SITWELL, FRANCIS GERARD, OSB, B.A., M.A., Master of St. Benet's Hall, Oxford, England. **Articles:** Baker, David Augustine; Blossius, Francis Louis (de Blois).
- \*SIWEK, PAUL, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.D., Docteur ès lettres, Mag. Aggreg. (Gregorian University), Professor of Philosophy, University of the Lateran, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Introspection; Neumann, Theresa; Optimism; Pessimism; Spinoza, Baruch (Benedict); Stigmatization.
- \*SKEABECK, ANDREW HERMAN, CSSR, M.A., Professor of History, Redemptorist Seminary, Suffield, Conn. **Articles:** Boniface II, Pope; Bulla; Fortunatus, Venantius Honorius Clementianus; Gross, William Hickley.
- \*SKEHAN, PATRICK WILLIAM, Rt. Rev., S.T.D., LL.D., Professor and Head of the Department of Semitic and Egyptian Languages and Literatures, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Vice Chairman, Editorial Board for the Old Testament Translation from the original languages sponsored by the Episcopal Committee of the Confraternity of Christian Doctrine. **Articles:** Arbez, Edward Philip; Bible (Texts), 1. Text of the Old Testament; Hexapla; Enoch Literature; Job, Book of; Renaudot, Eusebe; Septuagint.
- \*SKVARLA, NORBERT ROBERT, OSB, M.A., Professor of History and Head of the Department, St. Procopius College Academy, Lisle, Ill. **Articles:** Armellini, Mariano; Petit-Didier, Matthieu; Scholliner, Hermann.
- \*SLATTERY, SISTER MARY FRANCIS, SC, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of English, College of Mt. St. Vincent-on-Hudson, New York, N.Y.; Style Editor, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Beauty [in Aesthetics].
- \*SLOANE, CHARLES O'CONNOR, LL.B., M.A., S.S.L., Pastor, SS. Peter and Paul Church, Mount Vernon, N.Y. **Articles:** Catenae, Biblical; Glosses, Biblical; Scholium.
- \*SLOK, JOHANNES FRIIS, Ph.D., Professor of the History of Ideas, University of Aarhus, Denmark. **Article:** Myth and Mythology.
- \*SLOTTMAN, WILLIAM BRADLEY, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of California at Berkeley, Calif. **Articles:** Ferdinand II, Holy Roman Emperor; Hapsburg (Habsburg), House of; Innitzer, Theodor; Lang, Matthaues; Los-von-Rom Movement; Manharter; Piffel, Friedrich Gustav; Rudigier, Franz Joseph, Ven.
- \*SLOYAN, GERARD STEPHEN, S.T.L., Ph.D., Professor of Religious Education and Head of the Department, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; founding member, *Societas Liturgica*. **Article:** Catechisms.
- SLOYAN, VIRGINIA, The Liturgical Conference. **Article:** Liturgical Conference.
- \*SMALL, FRANCIS ALOYSIUS, SJ, M.A. (Phil.), M.A. (Hist.), S.T.L., M.S.L.S., Coordinator, Division of Social Sciences, Chairman, Department of History and Government; and Director of Libraries, Fairfield University, Fairfield, Conn. **Articles:** Azevedo, Ignacio de, Bl.; Balducci, Antonio, Bl.
- \*SMALLEY, BERYL, M.A., Ph.D., Vice Principal and History Tutor, St. Hilda's College, Oxford; Ford's Lecturer, University of Oxford, England. **Article:** Callus, Daniel Angelo Philip.
- \*SMET, JOACHIM FREDERICK, OCarm, B.L.S., Ph.D., Member, Institute for Carmelite Studies, Rome, Italy; Editor, *Carmelus: Commentarii ab Instituto Carmelitano Editi*; Assistant General for the English-speaking provinces of the Carmelite Order. **Article:** Doswald, Hilary Joseph.
- SMET, JOACHIM FREDERICK, OCarm, H.E.D., member, Institutum Carmelitanum, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Carmelites; Carmelite Sisters.
- \*SMITH, ALAN, OP, A.B., S.T.Lr., S.T.L., Pro L.S.S., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Pontifical Faculty of Theology of the Immaculate Conception, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Foreiro, Francisco; Hugh of Saint-Cher; Pagnini, Santes; Sixtus of Siena.
- \*SMITH, BERNARD SIDNEY, B.A., M.A., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, University of Delaware, Newark, Del. **Articles:** Michael de Northburgh; Robert of Winchelsea; Rupert of Deutz.
- \*SMITH, CLAVER WILLIAM, OCarm, B.A., S.T.L., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, International College of St. Albert, Rome, Italy; Professor of Liturgy, Pontifical Institute, Regina Mundi, Rome; member, Liturgical Commission, Order of Carmelites. **Article:** All Saints, Solemnity of.
- \*SMITH, EDWARD HAROLD, S.T.L., M.A., Pastor of Church of Our Saviour, Bronx, N.Y. **Articles:** Burtzell, Richard Lalor; McGlynn, Edward.
- \*SMITH, ELLEN HART, Owensboro, Ky. **Article:** Carroll, Charles.
- \*SMITH, ELWYN ALLEN, Ph.D., B.D., Th.M., Minister of the United Presby-

- terian Church in the U.S.A., Pittsburgh Theological Seminary, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Makemie, Francis; Presbyterian Churches in the United States; Speer, Robert Elliott.
- \*SMITH, F. JOSEPH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy and Musicology, Department of Music, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Artusi, Giovanni Maria; Rore, Cipriano de.
- \*SMITH, G. E. KIDDER, M.F.A., architect, author, lecturer, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Coventry Cathedral; Perret, Auguste; Raincy, Notre-Dame du.
- \*SMITH, HOWARD SYLVESTER, Ph.B.Jour., Associate Editor, *Industrial Arts and Vocational Education*, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Bruce.
- \*SMITH, JEREMIAH JACOB, OFMConv, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, Bellarmine College, Louisville, Ky. **Articles:** Bonal, Raymond; Clement IV, Pope; Eubel, Konrad; John de Ridevall; Juliana of Liège, Bl.; Lorraine, Cardinals of; Papini Tartagni, Niccolò; Paulinus of Venice; Pavillon, Nicolas; Roger of Todi, Bl.; Rubeis, Leonardo de (Rossi); Sbaraglia, Giovanni Giacinto (Sbaralea); Thomas of Celano; Vitalis, St.
- \*SMITH, MARINER THEODORE, OP, A.B., S.T.Lr., J.C.B., J.C.D., S.T.M., Professor of Canon Law, Pontifical Faculty of Theology of the Immaculate Conception, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Raccolta.
- \*SMITH, SISTER MARY MICHELLA, SND, M.S., Provincial Secretary and Archivist of the Sisters of Notre Dame, Province of Christ the King, Cleveland, Ohio. **Article:** Notre Dame, Sisters of (SND).
- \*SMITH, SISTER PETER DAMIAN, GNSH, M.A., Instructor in History, D'Youville College, Buffalo, N.Y. **Articles:** Casanate, Girolamo; Cornaro, Elena Lucrezia Piscopia; Rossi, John Baptist, St.
- SMITH, R. S. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Mission of the Immaculate Virgin (OSF).
- \*SMITH, RAYMOND CARROLL, OP, S.T.Lr., Ph.D., Master of Students, St. Stephen's Priory, Dover, Mass. **Articles:** Docility; God, Proofs for the Existence of; Scholastic Terms and Axioms.
- \*SMITH, ROBERT S., FSC, St. Mary's College, St. Mary's, Calif. **Article:** Abelard, Peter.
- SMITH, ROSEMARY, SC, J.C.D., Adjunct Professor of Canon Law, University of St. Thomas, St. Mary's Seminary, Houston, Tex. **Articles:** Chapters, Religious; Novitiate, Canon Law of.
- \*SMITH, VINCENT E., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, St. John's University, Jamaica, N.Y. **Articles:** Matter and Form; Philosophy of Nature; Philosophy and Science.
- \*SMITH, WILLIAM CASPER, A.B., Vice President in charge of Liturgical Publications, Benziger Brothers, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Benziger.
- \*SMITHS, BRENDAN KENNETH, OFMCap, B.A., Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Bernard of Offida, Bl.
- SMOLKO, JOHN F., S.T.L., M.A., Lecturer, The Catholic University of America; Washington D.C. **Article:** Artificial Intelligence.
- \*SMYTH, EDMOND JOHN, SJ, M.A., S.T.L., Associate Professor of History and Dean of the College of Liberal Arts and Science, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, Calif. **Articles:** Benedict XI, Pope, Bl.; Boniface IX, Pope; Clericis Laicos; Geoffrey of York; Geoffrey Hardeby; Unam Sanctam.
- \*SNOW, ROBERT J., Ph.D., Department of Music, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Regina Caeli Laetare; Requiem Mass; Salve Regina.
- SOERGEL, PHILIP, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Department of History, Arizona State University, Tempe, Arizona. **Articles:** Anabaptists; Augsburg Confession; Augsburg, Peace of; Auto-da-fé; Avignon Papacy; Calvinism; Counter Reformation; Knox, John; Mary Stuart, Queen of Scots; Melancthon, Philipp; Reformation, Protestant (on the Continent); Westminster Confession; Westphalia, Peace of.
- \*SOFRANOV, IVAN SOFRONIUS, CP, Eccl.Sc.Or.D., Scientific Work and Apostolate among the Bulgarians in Rome, Italy; Consultor, Papal Oriental Commission, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Bulgarian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic).
- \*SOLA-SOLE, JOSEP MARIA, Diplomé de l'École Pratique des Hautes Études (Paris), Doctor en Filosofía y Letras, Associate Professor of Spanish and Oriental Languages, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.
- Articles:** Aramaic Language, 2. Biblical; Burkitt, Francis Crawford; Dhū-Nuwā Masruk; Elias bar Shināyā; Gabriel Sionita; Īshō'dād of Merv; Timotheus I, Nestorian Patriarch.
- \*SOLARI, JAMES KENNETH, OSB, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Theology and Chairman of Department, Belmont Abbey College, and Rector of the Theological House of Study, Belmont, N.C. **Articles:** Amos, Book of; Hosea, Book of.
- \*SOLOVIEV, ALEXANDER V., Iur. Dr., Professor of Slavic Languages and Literatures, University of Geneva, Switzerland. **Article:** Bogomils.
- \*SOLZBACHER, JOSEPH KARL, Rt. Rev., Dr. Theol., Professor, Pädagogische Hochschule, Neuss-Rhein, Germany. **Articles:** Fey, Clara; Poor Child Jesus, Sisters of the.
- \*SOMERVILLE, JAMES MIDDLETON, SJ, M.A. (Experim. Psych.), S.T.L., Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Philosophy, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Boutrox, Étienne Émile Marie; Le Roy, Édouard; Life Philosophies; Symbol.
- SOMERVILLE, ROBERT EUGENE, Ph.D., Tremaine Professor of Religion, Department of Religion, Columbia University, New York City. **Article:** Urban II, Pope, Bl.
- \*SOMMERFELDT, JOHN ROBERT, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History and Chairman of the Medieval Studies Program, Western Michigan University, Kalamazoo, Mich. **Articles:** Glastonbury, Abbey of; Henry of Heisterbach, Bl.; Henry of Clairvaux, Bl.; Humbeline, Bl.; Idesbald, Bl.; John of Valence, St.; Norbert of Xanten, St.
- SONSKI, PETER, Washington, D.C. **Article:** National Shrine of the Immaculate Conception.
- \*SORENSEN, HOWARD JOSEPH, OMI, B.Ph., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor, Holy Rosary Scholasticate, Ottawa; and "Sedes Sapientiae" Centre, Ottawa University, Ottawa, Canada. **Articles:** Creation, 1. In the Bible; Numerology (in the Bible).
- \*SOTTOCORNOLA, FRANCO GIUSEPPE, SX, Ph.D., Vice Rector and Professor of Philosophy, Xaverian Missionary Fathers Major Seminary, Parma, Italy. **Articles:** Boscardin, Maria Bertilla, St.; Conforti, Guido Maria, Bl.; Cottolengo, Giuseppe Benedetto, St.;

- Frassinetti, Paola Angela Maria, St.; Galgani, Gemma, St.; Gallo, Maria Francesca of the Five Wounds, St.; Guerra, Elena, Bl.; Lanteri, Pio Brunone; Lapini, Anna Maria; Louis of Casoria, Ven.; Sacramentine Sisters of Bergamo; San Marino, The Catholic Church in; Sulprizio, Nunzio, Bl.; Vannini, Giuseppina, Bl.; Xaverian Missionary Fathers.
- \*SOUTHERN, RICHARD WILLIAM, M.A. (Oxon.), Hon. D.Litt., Chichele Professor of Modern History and Fellow of All Souls College, University of Oxford, England. **Article:** Eadmer of Canterbury.
- \*SOWERS, ROBERT WATSON, M.A., stained-glass artist, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Article:** Stained Glass.
- \*SPAHR, COLUMBAN, OCist, Ph.D., J.C.D., Professor of History and Geography, Abbey Nullius Wettingen-Mehrerau, Bregenz, Austria. **Articles:** Christian of Prussia; Conrad of Bavaria, Bl.; Eberhard of Rohrdorf, Bl.; Gezzelinus, Bl.; Henry of Vitskól, Bl.; Hildegunde of Schönau; Ida, Bl.; Mehrerau, Abbey of; Waldsassen, Abbey of; Wettingen-Mehrerau, Abbey of; Wilhering, Abbey of.
- \*SPAHR, HERBERT GEBHARD, OSB, Dr.Phil., Head of the Progymnasium of the Abbey of Beuron, and Librarian, of the Abbey of Weingarten, Württemberg, Germany. **Articles:** Adalgar of Bremen, St.; Alpirsbach, Abbey of; Altdorf, Abbey of; Ansuerus, St.; Brauweiler, Abbey of; Corvey, Abbey of; Ellwangen, Abbey of; Ernest of Zwiefalten, St.; Gebizo, St.; Günther of Niederaltaich, Bl.; Henry of Zwiefalten, Bl.; Judith of Neideraltaich, Bl.; Kempten, Abbey of; Lambach, Abbey of; Lantbert of Freising, St.; Ludolf of Corvey, St.; Petershausen, Abbey of; Sankt Ulrich von Augsburg, Abbey of; Unni of Hamburg, St.; Weingarten, Abbey of; Windesheim, Monastery of; Zwiefalten, Abbey of.
- \*SPAIN, EUGENE T., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Physics, Immaculate Heart College, Hollywood, Calif. **Articles:** Benoît, Michel; Kircher, Athanasius.
- \*SPALDING, DAVID, CFX, M.A., Instructor in History, Xaverian College, Silver Spring, Md. **Articles:** Ryken, Frances Xavier, Brother; Xaverian Brothers.
- \*SPANNEUT, MICHEL, S.T.D., Docteur ès lettres, Professor of Classical Philology, Faculté Libre des Lettres, Lille, and Assistant to the Dean, Lille, Nord, France. **Articles:** Clement of Alexandria; Eustathius of Antioch, St.; Seneca, Lucius Annaeus; Stoicism [part 2].
- SPELLACY, MARIE E., Ph.D., Dayton, Ohio. **Article:** Walsh, Mary Rosalia.
- \*SPELTZ, GEORGE HENRY, Most Rev., Ph.D., D.D., LL.D., Auxiliary Bishop of Winona and Pastor, Saint Mary's Church, Winona, Minn. **Article:** Winona, Diocese of.
- \*ŠPIDLÍK, THOMAS, SJ, S.T.L., Sc.Eccl.Or.D., Professor of Eastern Spirituality, Pontifical Oriental Institute, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Monasticism, 5. Eastern, b. (Since 1453); Stylites.
- \*SPIKKER, HONORIUS, OCarm, Hist.Eccl.Lic., Master of Students, International College, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Aiguani, Michele (Anguani, Angriani); Carmelite Rite; Conso-brino, João (Sobrinho); Foscarini, Paolo Antonio.
- \*SPITZ, LEWIS WILLIAM, B.D., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Stanford University, Stanford, Calif.; President, American Society for Reformation Research; member, Editorial Board, *Journal of Modern History*. **Articles:** Amerbach, Veit; Amsdorf, Nikolaus von; Anderson, Lars (Laurentius Andrae); Berthold of Chiemsee (Berthold Pustinger); Brenz, Johann; Eberlin, Johannes; Fugger; Gratius, Ortwin (van Graes); Hutten; Jonas, Justus (Jodocus Koch); Malatesta; Medici; Mirror of Princes (Literature); Myconius, Friedrich.
- \*SPITZIG, JOSEPH ANTHONY, Rt. Rev., B.A., S.T.B., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Mary's Seminary, Cleveland, Ohio; member, Cur-sillo Commission. **Article:** Lay Confession.
- \*SPRINGER, ROBERT HILL, SJ, S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, Loyola Seminary, Shrub Oak, N.Y. **Articles:** Temptation; Thoughts, Morality of.
- \*SRINIVASA IYENGAR, KODAGANALLUR RAMASWAMI, M.A., D.Litt., Professor of English and Head of the Department of English Language and Literature, and President, Faculty of Arts, Andhra University, Waltair, India. **Articles:** Beschi, Constanzo Giuseppe; Gandhi, Mohandas Karamchand; Ghose, Aurobindo; Stephens, Thomas; Tagore, Rabindranath.
- STAAB, JEFF, J.C.L., The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Administrator, Apostolic; Funerals (Canon Law); Ius Publicum; Proxy (Canon Law).
- \*STALLINGS, SISTER MARY JORDAN, OSF, Dottore in Lettere, Ph.D., Acting Chairman, Department of Classics, College of St. Teresa, Winona, Minn. **Articles:** Ter Doest, Abbey of; Thiemo, Bl.; Tozzo, St.; Waningus, St.; Wiborada, St.
- STAMOOLIS, JAMES JOHN, B.S.I.E., M. Div., Th.M., Th.D.; North American Director of the Caspari Center for Biblical and Jewish Studies, Cross Plains, Tenn. **Article:** Mission History, II: Orthodox.
- STAMSCHOR, ROBERT P., M.A., Retired Representative for Religious Education, United States Catholic Conference and Executive Secretary for National Conference of Diocesan Directors of Religious Education-CCD, Winona, Minn. **Article:** Winona, Diocese of.
- STANCIL, WILBURN THOMAS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Theology, Rockhurst University, Kansas City, Mo. **Articles:** Darby, John Nelson; Dispensational Theology; Scofield, C.I.
- \*STANDAERT, MAUR, OCSO, Docteur en théologie, Abbaye Notre-Dame de Scourmont, Forges-les-Chimay, Par Bourlers, Belgium. **Articles:** Aulnesur-Sambre, Abbey of; Guarinus (Guérin) of Sion, St.; John of Montmirail, Bl.; Rainald of Bar, Bl.; Robert of Bruges, Bl.
- \*STANKIEWICZ, WLADYSLAW JOZEF, Ph.D., Professor of Political Science, University of British Columbia, Vancouver, Canada. **Articles:** Catherine de Medicis; Guise; Huguenots; League, The Holy; St. Bartholomew's Day, Massacre of.
- \*STANLEY, DAVID M., SJ, Regis College, Willowdale, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Bea, Augustin.
- \*STANSELL, HAROLD LEROY, SJ, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of History, Regis College, Denver, Colo. **Article:** Boisgeline de Cuce, Jean de Dieu Raymond de.
- \*STANTON, PHOEBE BAROODY, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Art History, Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Pugin, Augustus Welby.



- \*STARCKY, JEAN, S.T.L.; S.S.L., Paris, France. **Article:** Arabia, 3. Paganism in North Arabia.
- \*STARING, ADRIAN, OCarm, Eccl.Hist.D., Professor, Collegio S. Alberto, Rome, Italy; Vice Postulator for Cause of Titus Brandsma. **Articles:** Brandsma, Titus, Bl.; Helgesen, Povl (Paulus Heliae); Simon Stock, St.
- \*STARK, WERNER, Dr.Rer.Pol., Dr.Jur., M.A. (h.c.), Professor of Sociology, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Montesquieu, Charles de; Saint-Simon, Claude Henri de Rouvroy.
- \*STARRS, PAUL M., OP, A.B., S.T.B., S.T.Lr., S.T.L., S.T.Praes., Regent of Studies and Professor of Theology and Ecclesiastical History, St. Albert's College, Oakland, Calif.; Professor of Church History, Graduate Theological Union, Berkeley, Calif. **Articles:** Aimeric of Piacenza; Albert II of Riga; Conformity to the Will of God; Guido Marramaldi, Bl.; Ricoldus de Monte Croce; Vilarrasa, Francis Sadoc; Wichmann of Arnstein, Bl.; William Arnaud, Bl.
- STASIAK, KURT, OSB, S.T.D., Associate Professor of Sacramental/Liturgical Theology, Saint Meinrad School of Theology, Saint Meinrad, Ind. **Articles:** Baptism, Sacrament of; Baptism of Infants; Limbo.
- \*STASIEWSKI, BERNHARD CLEMENS, Dr.Phil., Dr.Theol., Professor of Modern and Contemporary Church History and Church History of Eastern Europe, University of Bonn, Germany; Head, Institut für ostdeutsche Kirchen- und Kulturgeschichte. **Articles:** Hlond, Augustyn; Ledóchowski, Mieczysław Halka; Mariavites; Poland, The Catholic Church in.
- STAUB, KATHRYN SCHOFIELD, M.A., Director, Diocesan Museum, Manchester, N.H. **Article:** New Hampshire, Catholic Church in.
- STAUFFER, S. ANITA, B.A., M.Div. Former Study Secretary for Worship, Lutheran World Federation, Geneva, Switzerland. **Article:** Baptisteries and Baptismal Fonts.
- \*STECKLER, GERARD GEORGE, SJ, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of History, Seattle University, Seattle, Wash. **Article:** Seghers, Charles John.
- \*STEELS, PAUL, CSSR, S.T.L., Accademia Alfonsiana, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Funk, Franz Xaver von.
- \*STEGGINK, OTGER GERHARDUS MARINUS, OCarm, Hist. Eccl.D., S.T.L., Professor of Spiritual Theology, Studium Generale of the Carmelites, Rome, Italy; Director, Titus Brandsma Institute of Spirituality, Nijmegen, Netherlands; Director, Dutch Institute for Carmelite Studies. **Article:** Teresa of Avila, St. [part 1].
- \*STEICHEN, ALAN J., OSB, Headmaster, St. John's Preparatory School, Collegeville, Minn. **Article:** Homiletics, Teaching of.
- \*STEINBICKER, CARL RICHARD, A.B., S.T.D., Cincinnati, Ohio. **Article:** Elder, William Henry.
- \*STEINDL-RAST, DAVID F. K., OSB, Monastery of Mt. Saviour, Pine City, N.Y. **Article:** Counsels, Evangelical.
- \*STEINER, LUKE JOSEPH, OSB, B.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, St. John's Abbey and Seminary, Collegeville, Minn.; Graduate Program of Sacred Theology, St. John's Abbey. **Article:** Primeval Age in the Bible.
- \*STEINER, RUTH, Ph.D., Lecturer in Music, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Alma Redemptoris Mater; Ave Regina Caelorum; Ave Maria (Antiphon); Beethoven, Ludwig van; Galuppi, Baldassare; Leo, Leonardo; Marian Antiphons.
- \*STEINER, WILFRED JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor of History and Chairman of the Department, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Articles:** Assemblies of French Clergy; Bricconnet; Clement VII, Pope; Giberti, Gian Matteo; L'Hôpital, Michel de (L'Hospital); Valdés, Fernando de.
- STEINHAUSER, KENNETH B., Dr. Theol., Associate Professor of Theology, Saint Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Gregory of Nazianzus, St.; Gregory of Nyssa, St.
- \*STEINHAUSER, MICHAEL G., S.T.L., D.Th., Director for Advanced Degree Studies Programs, Toronto School of Theology, Toronto Ontario. **Article:** Synoptic Gospels.
- \*STEINMUELLER, JOHN EMIL, Rt. Rev., S.T.D., S.S.L., Pastor, St. Barbara's Church, Brooklyn, N.Y.; Diocesan Dean (V.F.); *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Asylum, Cities of; Chief Priests; Oracle (in the Bible); Ruffini, Ernesto; Temples (in the Bible); Tent of Meeting; Ur; Urim and Thummim.
- \*STENGER, ROBERT PIUS, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., S.T.D., Assistant Professor of Theology and Philosophy, and Head of Department, Dominican College, Racine, Wis. **Articles:** Billuart, Charles René Gonet, Jean Baptiste; Raymond of Peñafort, St.
- \*STÉPHAN, PETER JOHN, OSB, Monk of Buckfast Abbey, Buckfastleigh, Devonshire, England; writer and lecturer, F.R.Hist.S., President of the Devonshire Association. **Articles:** Buckfast, Abbey of; Ealing Abbey; Farnborough Priory; Louismet, Savinien; Prinknash Abbey; Vonier, Anscar.
- STEPHENS, ROBERT J., Senior Editor, Catholic Health Association of the United States. **Article:** Catholic Health Association.
- \*STEPHENSON, ANTHONY ALOYSIUS, SJ, B.A., M.A., S.T.L., Professor, Department of Religion, University College, McMaster University, Hamilton, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Cyril of Jerusalem, St.; John of Jerusalem; Macarius of Jerusalem, St.; Macarius the Egyptian, St.; Macedonius, St.; Marcellus Akimetes, St.; Marcion.
- STEPHENSON, PAUL, M.St., Ph.D., John W. and Jeanne M. Rowe Professor of Byzantine History, Department of History, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wisconsin. **Articles:** Romanus I Lecapenus, Byzantine Emperor; Sergius II, Patriarch of Constantinople.
- \*STERN, SAMUEL MIKLOS, M.A., D.Phil., Fellow of All Souls College, Oxford, England. **Article:** Isaac Israeli.
- \*STEVENS, DENIS WILLIAM, B.A., M.A. (Oxon.), Department of Music, Columbia University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Byrd, William; Dunstable, John; Franco of Cologne; Gesualdo, Carlo; Machaut, Guillaume de; Monteverdi, Claudio; Motet; Obrecht, Jakob; Okeghem, Jan van; Power, Lionel; Schütz, Heinrich; Sweelinck, Jan Pieters; Tenebrae; Vitry, Philippe de; Vivaldi, Antonio.
- \*STEVENS, HALSEY, M.Mus., Professor of Music and Chairman of the Department of Composition, School of Music, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, Calif. **Articles:** Bartók, Béla; Janáček, Leoš.
- \*STEVENS, JOHN EDGAR, Ph.D., Fellow, Tutor, and Precentor of Magdalene College, Cambridge, and University Lecturer in English, University of Cambridge, England. **Article:** Carol.

- \*STEVENSON, JAMES, B.A., M.A. (Cantab.), A.M., Fellow of Downing College and University Lecturer in Divinity, Cambridge, England. **Articles:** Eusebius of Caesarea; Lactantius.
- STEVENSON, MARGARET, Ph.D. cand., Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass. **Articles:** Genealogy of Jesus; Infancy Narratives; Magi; Vulgate.
- \*STEVENSON, ROBERT MURRELL, M.Mus., B.Litt., Ph.D., Professor of Music, University of California at Los Angeles, Calif. **Articles:** Falla, Manuel de; Gomes, Antonio Carlos; Lobo, Duarte; Morales, Cristóbal de; Ponce, Manuel María; Spirituals; Tomás de Santa María; Victoria, Tomás Luis de.
- \*STEWART, RICHARD LOUIS, S.T.L., Professor of Fundamental and Dogmatic Theology, St. John's Seminary, Womersley, Surrey, England. **Articles:** Acts, Notional; Life, Concept of (in Theology).
- \*STEWART, ZEPH, A.B., A.M. (h.c.), Professor of Greek and Latin and Master of Lowell House, Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Nock, Arthur Darby.
- \*STIASSNY, JOSEPH MARIE, N.D.S., S.T.L., Diplôme, École Pratique des Hautes Études, Paris, France; Superior of the Convent and Director of the Ratisbonne Centre of Jewish Studies, Jerusalem, Israel. **Articles:** Cantor in Jewish Liturgy; Geniza; Haskalah; Israel (State of), The Catholic Church in; Johanan ben Zakkai; Judah ha-Nasi; Shabbataïism.
- \*STICKLER, ALFONS MARIA, S.D.B., J.U.D., Professor of Canon Law and History of Canon Law, Faculty of Canon Law, Pontifical Athenaeum Salesianum, Turin and Rome, Italy; Director of *Salesianum*; Member of the Board of Directors, Institute of Research and Study in Medieval Canon Law, Yale University; Consultant of the Sacred Congregation of Seminaries and Universities; *Peritus*, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** Bartholomew of Brescia; Canonical Collections before Gratian; Huguccio (Hugh of Pisa); Joannes Teutonicus (Zemecke); Petrus Collivaccinus (Beneventanus).
- \*STOCK, MICHAEL EDWARD, OP, B.S., S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Ph.D., Professor of Psychology and President, St. Stephen's College, Dover, Mass. **Articles:** Appetite; Disposition; Habit; Psychology (Classical); Temperament.
- \*STOEBER, MICHAEL, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** World's Parliament of Religions.
- STOEBER, MICHAEL, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Spiritual Theology, Regis College, Toronto School of Theology, University of Toronto, Toronto, Canada. **Articles:** Smart, Roderick Ninian; Smith, Wilfrid Cantwell.
- \*STOKELY, PAUL SCOTT, Ph.D., Professor of Biology and Head of the Department, and Chairman of the Science Division, College of Steubenville, Steubenville, Ohio. **Article:** Biology, I (History of).
- \*STOKES, WALTER ELLIOTT, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, Loyola Seminary and Graduate School, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Whitehead, Alfred North.
- \*STOODY, RALPH WAINMAN, S.T.D., D.D. (h.c.), Litt.D., retired Methodist Pastor, Jackson Heights, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Lewis, Edwin; Methodist Churches, II: North America.
- \*STOREY, ROBIN LINDSAY, B.A., M.A., Ph.D., Senior Lecturer in Medieval History, University of Nottingham, England. **Articles:** Chillenden, Thomas; Clifford, Richard; Goldwell, James; Lacy, Edmund; Langdon, John; Morgan, Philip; Polton, Thomas.
- \*STORNI, HUGO, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., member of the Jesuit Historical Institute, responsible for the division, "Paraguay"; Buenos Aires, Argentina. **Articles:** Cardiel, José; Cataldino, José; Dobrizhoffer, Martin; Falcker, Tomás; González, Roque, St., Lozano, Pedro; Paraguay, Jesuit Martyrs of, SS.; Reductions of Paraguay; Ruíz de Montoya, Antonio; Techo, Nicolás del; Torres Bollo, Diego de.
- \*STRANGE, MARCIAN, OSB, M.A., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, St. Meinrad Seminary, St. Meinrad Abbey, St. Meinrad, Ind. **Articles:** Calmet, Augustin (Antoine); Haneberg, Daniel Bonifatius; Historical Books of the Old Testament; Joshua, Son of Nun; Joshua, Book of.
- \*STRATMAN, SISTER MARY AGATHA, IHM, Ph.D., Laboratory Technologist, St. Mary Desert Valley Hospital, Apple Valley, Calif. **Article:** Linacre, Thomas.
- \*STRAUSS, FELIX F., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn, Brooklyn, N.Y. **Articles:** Contarini, Gasparo; Cortese, Gregorio; Ferreri, Zaccaria.
- \*STRAYER, JOSEPH REESE, Ph.D., L.L.D., Dayton-Stockton Professor of History, Princeton University, Princeton, N.J. **Articles:** Henry II, King of England; Philip IV, King of France.
- \*STRITCH, ALFRED G., M.A., Chairman of the Department of History, Head of the Division of Social Sciences, and Chaplain of Our Lady of Cincinnati College, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Article:** Cincinnati, Archdiocese of.
- \*STRITTMATTER, ANSELM, OSB, M.A., Prior, St. Anselm's Abbey, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Exsultet Iam Angelica Turba.
- \*STRUGNELL, JOHN, B.A., M.A. (Oxon.), Assistant Professor of Old Testament, Divinity School, Duke University, Durham, N.C. **Articles:** Josephus, Flavius; Josippon.
- STRYNKOWSKI, MSGR. JOHN J., S.T.D., Executive Director, Secretariat for Doctrine and Pastoral Practices, United States Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Mandatum, Academic; Reasoning, Theological.
- STUDZINSKI, RAYMOND, OSB, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Discernment, Spiritual; Guilt; Guilt, Theology of; Shame.
- \*STUHLMUELLER, CARROLL, CP, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Scriptural Exegesis and Hebrew, Passionist Fathers Seminary, Louisville, Ky. **Articles:** Annunciation; Apocalyptic; Apocrypha, 1. Apocrypha of the Old Testament; Haggai, Book of; Malachi, Book of; Zechariah, Book of.
- \*STUIBER, ALFRED JOHANN, Dr.Theol., Professor, Catholic Theological Faculty, University of Bonn, Germany. **Article:** Optatus of Milevis, St.
- \*STULZER, AURÉLIO, OFM, Assistant Director of the Publishing House, Editôro Vozes Ltda., Petrópolis, Brazil; Editor, *Vozes* and *Que Hei de Ler*. **Articles:** Figueiredo, Jackson de; Sinzig, Pedro.
- \*SUBAR, ELI, M.A., Cataloger of Hebrew and Yiddish Literature, Library of Congress, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Berakhot; Eldad ha-Dani; Kaddish; Mahzor; Pirke Avoth; Responsa, Jewish; Tarphon, Rabbi.



- \*SUELZER, SISTER ALEXA, SP, Ph.D., Professor of Religion, St. Mary-of-the-Woods College, St. Mary-of-the-Woods, Ind. **Articles:** Judgment, Divine (in the Bible); Stones, Sacred (in the Bible).
- \*SUELZER, SISTER MARY JOSEPHINE, SP, Ph.D., Academic Dean, St. Mary-of-the-Woods College, St. Mary-of-the-Woods, Ind. **Article:** Pomerius.
- \*SULLIVAN, C. STEPHEN, FSC, M.A. (Classics), M.A. (Philosophy), S.T.D., Academic Vice President, Manhattan College, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Merit.
- \*SULLIVAN, EUGENE H., S.T.L., J.C.D., Spiritual Director, Seminary of St. Charles Borromeo, Overbrook, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Sponsors.
- SULLIVAN, FRANCIS A., S.J., S.T.D., Professor emeritus, Faculty of Theology, Gregorian University, Rome; Adjunct professor, Department of Theology, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Apostolic Succession; Apostolic See; Binding and Loosing; Bishop (in the Church); Diodore of Tarsus; Gates of Hell; Keys, Power of; Mopsuestia; Pope; Primacy of the Pope; Theodore of Mopsuestia.
- \*SULLIVAN, JAMES, Vice President of Catholics United for the Faith and Editor of *Lay Witness*. **Article:** Stebbins, H. Lyman.
- \*SULLIVAN, JOHN J., O.C.D., S.T.D., Publisher, Institute of Carmelite Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Stein, Edith (Teresa Benedicta of the Cross), St.
- SULLIVAN, JOHN J., OCD, S.T.D., Chairman, Institute of Carmelite Studies, Washington, D.C.; Publisher, ICS Publications. **Articles:** Carmelite Rite; Sacramentaries, II: Contemporary.
- \*SULLIVAN, JOSEPH DANIEL, B.S., B.L.S., Librarian, St. Michael's College, Winooski, Vt. **Article:** Goesbriand, Louis de.
- \*SULLIVAN, MOTHER KATHRYN, RSCJ, Ph.D., Litt.D., Professor of Religion, Manhattanville College of the Sacred Heart, Purchase, N.Y. **Articles:** Burnt Offering; Son of David.
- SULLIVAN, LESTER, CA, M.A., University Archivist and Head of Special Collections, Xavier University of Louisiana, New Orleans; Adjunct Professor, Department of History, The University of New Orleans, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Xavier University of Louisiana.
- SULLIVAN, RICHARD, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of History, Dean Emeritus of the College of Arts and Letters, Michigan State University, East Lansing, Michigan. **Articles:** Adrian I, Pope; Carolingian Reform; Carolingians; Charlemagne; Clovis I, King of the Franks; Conon, Pope; Einhard; Formosus, Pope; Franks; Gregory III, Pope, St.; Gregory II, Pope, St.; John IX, Pope; Leo III, Pope, St.; Leo IV, Pope, St.; Marinus II, Pope; Martin I, Pope, St.; Merovingians; Nicholas I, Pope, St.; Paschal I, Pope, St.; Paul I, Pope, St.; Stephen II (III), Pope; Stephen IV (V), Pope; Stephen III (IV), Pope; Usuard.
- SUNDARARAJAN, K. R., Ph.D., Professor, Department of Theology, St. Bonaventure University, St. Bonaventure, N.Y. **Articles:** Hinduism; Indian Philosophy.
- SUNQUIST, SCOTT W., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Mission and Evangelism, Pittsburgh Theological Seminary, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Mission History, III: Protestant.
- \*SURLIS, PAUL, S.T.D., Associate Professor, Moral Theology and Social Ethics, St. John's University, New York. **Article:** Option for the Poor.
- SUTERA, JUDITH, OSB, M.A., Mount St. Scholastica, Atchison, Kans.; Co-Editor, *Magistra: Journal of Women's Spirituality*; Editor, *American Monastic Newsletter*. **Articles:** Benedictine Nuns and Sisters; More, Gertrude.
- \*SVOBODA, CYRIL PAUL, SSC, Ph.D., Vice Rector and Professor, St. Columban's College and Seminary, Oconomowoc, Wis. **Articles:** Brentano, Franz; Poltergeist.
- \*SWAN, DARLIS J., Ph.D., Associate Director, Office for Ecumenical Affairs, The Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, Chicago. **Article:** Evangelical Lutheran Church in America.
- \*SWANER, JAMES JOSEPH, M.A., Teacher of Latin and Social Studies, Sisters' Chaplain and Guidance Director, Marquette High School, and Assistant Pastor, St. Columba Church, Ottawa, Ill. **Article:** Schlarman, Joseph Henry.
- \*SWASTEK, JOSEPH VINCENT, M.A., Head of History Department, SS. Cyril and Methodius Seminary, Orchard Lake, Mich. **Articles:** Barzyński, Vincent; Dabrowski, Joseph.
- \*SWEENEY, CHARLES LEO, SJ, Ph.D., Associate Professor, Department of Philosophy, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Infinity; Liber de Causis; Proclus.
- \*SWEENEY, DAVID F., OFM, Professor of History, St. Francis College, Rye Beach, N.H. **Articles:** Caldwell, Mary Gwendoline; Maguire, Charles Bonaventure.
- \*SWEENEY, FRANCIS W., SJ, M.A., Assistant Professor of English, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass.; author. **Article:** Realino, Bernardine, St.
- SWEET, WILLIAM, D.E.A., Ph.D., S.T.B., D.Ph., Editor, *Maritain Studies*; Professor of Philosophy, St. Francis Xavier University, Antigonish, Nova Scotia, Canada. **Article:** Maritain, Jacques.
- \*SWIDLER, LEONARD JOSEPH, Ph.D., S.T.L., Associate Professor of History and Theology, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, Pa.; Coeditor, *Journal of Ecumenical Studies*. **Articles:** Bauer, Bruno; Lohe, Johann Konrad Wilhelm; Seeberg, Reinhold.
- \*SWIFT, ARTHUR, MSSST, J.C.D., Professor of Canon Law and Pastoral Theology, Holy Trinity Mission Seminary, Winchester, Va. **Articles:** Legitimacy of Children (Canon Law); Popes, Election of.
- \*SWINT, JOHN JOSEPH, B.A., S.T.B., Bishop of Wheeling, W.Va., and Archbishop ad personam (deceased Nov. 22, 1962). **Article:** McDonnell, Thomas John.
- \*SYLVESTER, RICHARD STANDISH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of English, Yale University, New Haven, Conn.; Executive Editor, Yale Edition of the Works of St. Thomas More. **Article:** More, Sir Thomas, St. [part 1].
- \*SYNAN, EDWARD ALOYSIUS, S.T.L., L.M.S., Ph.D., Professor of History of Mediaeval Philosophy, Institute, St. Michael's College, and School of Graduate Studies, University of Toronto, Ontario, Canada; Associate Editor, *Bridge*. **Articles:** Adelard of Bath; Honorius of Autun; Knowledge, Theories of [part 2]; Maimonides (Moses ben Maimon); Montefiore, Claude Joseph Goldsmid; Nahmanides (Moses ben Nahman); Richard of Campsall; Universals [part 1]; Walter of Mortagne; Walter Burley.
- \*SYNON, MARY, B.A., LL.D., author and editor (deceased Oct. 9, 1965). **Article:** Power, Emily, Mother.

- \*SZCZESNIAK, BOLESŁAW BOYM, Dip.M.A., Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** John of Nepomuc, St.; Matthew of Cracow; Sigismund, Holy Roman Emperor; Sigismund, St.; Stanislaus of Cracow, St.
- \*SZÖVÉRFY, JOSEPH, Ph.D., Professor of Modern Languages, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Ave Verum Corpus; Decora Lux Aeternitatis; Dies Irae; Egregie Doctor Paule; Gentis Polonae Gloria; Gloria, Laus, et Honor; Hymnology; Jesu, Dulcis Memoria; Pange Lingua Gloriosi; Ut Queant Laxis Resonare Fibris; Verbum Supernum Prodiens.
- \*TAHENY, THEODORE THOMAS, SJ, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, Calif. **Articles:** Lapide, Cornelius; Menochio, Giovanni Stefano; Ribera, Francesco de.
- \*TALBOT, CHARLES HOLWELL, F.R.Hist.S., Research Scholar for History of Medicine, Wellcome Historical Medical Museum, London, England. **Articles:** Buckland, Abbey of; Christina of Markyate; Gerard of Clairvaux, Bl.; Meaux (Melsa), Abbey of; Rievaulx, Abbey of; Roger of Elan, Bl.; Stephen Harding, St.; Theobald of Vaux-de-Cernay, St.; Tintern, Abbey of; Waltheof, St.
- \*TALLEY, THOMAS J., Th.D., Professor of Liturgics, The General Theological Seminary, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Liturgical Calendars, II: Ecumenical; Liturgical Movement, III: Ecumenical Convergences.
- TAN, JONATHAN YUN-KA, LL.B. (Hons), Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, Xavier University, Cincinnati, Ohio; Assistant Editor, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, second edition. **Articles:** Cambodia, The Catholic Church in; Catholic Theological Society of America; Chinese Religions; Chinese Philosophy; Confucianism and Neo-Confucianism; Confucius (Kongfuzi); Daoism (Taoism); East Asian Pastoral Institute (EAPI); Federation of Asian Bishops' Conferences; Laozi (Lao-Tzu); Liturgy, Articles on; Malaysia, the Catholic Church in; Mencius (Mengzi); Mission, Articles on; Mission and Evangelization, Papal Writings on; Sacraments, Articles on; Vietnam, the Catholic Church in.
- \*TANCK, DOROTHY ELIZABETH, M.A., University of California at Berkeley, Calif.
- Article:** Catechisms in Colonial Spanish America.
- \*TANNER, PAUL FRANCIS, Most Rev., Titular Bishop of Samasba, Algeria; General Secretary, National Catholic Welfare Conference, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Carroll, Howard Joseph; Carroll, Walter Sharp.
- \*TAPIA, RALPH JOHN, Rt. Rev., S.T.D., M.A. (History), Assistant Professor of Theology, Fordham University, New York, N.Y., and Notre Dame College, Staten Island, N.Y. **Articles:** Charism [part 2: In the Church]; Habit (in Theology).
- \*TAPKE, RAY, Frederick Pustet Company, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Pustet.
- \*TAPPE, WALTER JOHN, Rt. Rev., Vicar-General, Diocese of Santa Rosa; Pastor, St. Rose Church, Santa Rosa, Calif. **Article:** Mitty, John Joseph.
- \*TAPPERT, THEODORE GERHARDT, M.A., D.D., Litt.D., Lutheran Minister, Professor of Church History, Lutheran Theological Seminary, Philadelphia, Pa. **Articles:** Esbjorn, Lars Paul; Krauth, Charles Porterfield; Lutheran Churches in North America; Muhlenberg, Henry Melchior; Schmucker, Samuel Simon.
- \*TARAN, JUDE FRANCIS, SA, A.B., Teacher of Latin and Lecturer on Ecumenism, St. John's Seminary, Montour Falls, N.Y. **Article:** Spiritualists.
- \*TARDIF, HENRI PIERRE, Honorary Canon and Officialis, Diocese of Meaux, France; member, Commission Diocésaine de Liturgie, and Editor, *Ordo*; Theological Adviser, *Masses Ouvrières*, Paris, France. **Articles:** Chelles, Convent of; Lagny-sur-Marne, Abbey of; Saint-Maur-des-Fosses, Abbey of.
- \*TAUTU, LOUIS ALOYS, Rt. Rev., S.T.D., Member, Pontifical Commission of Oriental Canon-Law Codification; Rector, Catholic Church of the Rumanian Rite, SS. Salvatore alle Coppelle, Rome, Italy; Consultor, Sacred Congregation for the Oriental Church. **Articles:** Orthodox Church of Romania; Romanian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic).
- \*TAVARD, GEORGE HENRY, AA, S.T.D., Professor of Theology and Chairman of the Department, Mount Mercy College, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** D'Alzon, Emmanuel.
- TAVARD, GEORGE HENRY, AA, S.T.D., Professor emeritus of Theology, Method-ist Theological School in Ohio. **Articles:** Anglican Orders; Apostolicae Curae; Assumptionists; Indulgences; Justification; Satis cognitum.
- \*TAVÉS, ALAIN JEAN, Diplôme, École Spéciale d'Architecture, Paris, Architect Assistant, in the Studio of M. Le Corbusier, La Celle, St. Cloud (Seine et Oise), France. **Article:** Ronchamp, Notre-Dame du Haut.
- \*TAYLOR, JOSEPH CELESTINE, OP, Ph.L., S.T.Lr., Ph.D., retreat master, Pontifical Faculty of Theology of the Immaculate Conception, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Essence and Existence; Potency and Act.
- TAYLOR, MICHAEL ALLYN, STD, Executive Director, National Committee for a Human Life Amendment, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Abortion.
- \*TAYLOR, OVERTON HUME, Ph.D., Professor of Economics, Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tenn. **Article:** Smith, Adam.
- TEGEDER, REV. VINCENT G., OSB, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus, Department of History, Saint John's University, Collegeville, Minn. **Article:** St. John's Abbey and University.
- \*TEGELS, AELRED HILARY, OSB, B.A., Licentiate in Historical Sciences, Certificate, Paris Institute of Liturgy, Professor of Liturgy, St. John's University, Collegeville, Minn. **Articles:** Chaise-Dieu, Abbey of; Prudentius of Troyes; Saint-Jean-d'Angely, Abbey of.
- \*TELLECHEA IDÍGORAS, JOSE IGNACIO, S.T.D., Eccl. Hist.L., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Ecclesiastical History, Seminario de San Sebastián, and Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Seminario Hispano-Americano, Madrid, Spain. **Articles:** Carranza, Bartolome; Maldonatus, Johannes.
- \*TENNELLY, JOHN BENJAMIN, SS, M.A., S.T.D., Director, Bureau of Catholic Indian Missions, and Secretary, Commission of Catholic Missions for Colored People and Indians, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ketcham, William Henry.
- TENTLER, THOMAS N., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of History, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Michigan; Adjunct Professor of History, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Ars Moriendi.

- \*TERRY, THOMAS DUTTON, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Dean of the College of Arts and Sciences, University of Santa Clara, Santa Clara, Calif. **Article:** Wine, Liturgical Use Of.
- TESKE, ROLAND J., SJ, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Augustine, St.
- \*TESSAROLO, GIULIVO, PSSC, S.T.D., Superior General, Missionary Fathers of St. Charles, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Scalabrinians.
- \*TESTORE, CELESTINO, SJ, S.T.D., Ph.D., Member of the Staff, *Civiltà Cattolica*, and Editor in Chief, *Enciclopedia Cattolica*, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Nilles, Nikolaus; Perrone, Giovanni; Spedalieri, Nicola.
- \*TETREAU, RICHARD D., Ph.D., Director of Library, St. Peter's College, Jersey City, N.J. **Article:** Focolare Movement.
- \*THAMAN, SISTER MARY PATRICE, CPPS, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Marillac College, Normandy, Mo. **Article:** Precious Blood Sisters—Sisters of the Most Precious Blood.
- THAVIS, JOHN M., Rome Bureau Chief, Catholic News Service, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Civiltà Cattolica, La.
- \*THIEME, HANS WILHELM, Dr.Iur., Professor of the History of Law, University of Freiburg, Germany; Coeditor, *Zeitschrift der Savignystiftung für Rechtsgeschichte: Germanistische Abteilung*. **Article:** Leges Romanae Barbarorum.
- \*THIERRY, SISTER ISABELLE MARIE, LSA, Little Sisters of the Assumption, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Pernet, Etienne Claude.
- \*THILS, GUSTAVE, S.T.D., S.T.M., Professor of Fundamental Theology, University of Louvain, Belgium. **Articles:** Catholicity; Marks of the Church.
- \*THOMAS, DAVID M., Ph.D., Professor, School of Theology, St. Meinrad's Seminary, St. Meinrad, Ind. **Article:** Technology, Social Effects of.
- \*THOMAS, ISAAC, JR., M.F.A., Assistant Professor of Music, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Akathistos; Byzantine Chant; Octoechos.
- \*THOMAS, IVO, Very Rev., OP, B.A., M.A., S.T.M., University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Logic, History of; William of Sherwood (Shyreswood).
- \*THOMAS, JOHN LAWRENCE, SJ, M.A. (English), M.A. (French), S.T.L., Ph.D., Research Associate, Cambridge Center for Social Studies, Cambridge, Mass. **Article:** Natural Family Planning.
- \*THOMAS, SISTER MARY EVANGELINE, CSJ, Ph.D., Chairman of the Department of History and Director of College Relations, Marymount College, Salina, Kans. **Articles:** Dodge City, Diocese of; Kansas City, Archdiocese of.
- THOMAS, YOLANDA, M.A. (Arizona State University). **Articles:** Anastasius III, Pope; Anastasius IV, Pope.
- \*THOMPSON, JOHN ERIC SIDNEY, LL.D., Litt.H.D., F.B.A., archeologist, Ashdon, Saffron Walden, Essex, England. **Article:** Gage, Thomas.
- THOMPSON, NILS F., OFM, Guadalupe Province, Albuquerque, N.M. **Article:** Franciscans, Third Order Secular.
- \*THOMPSON, WILLIAM G., SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., S.S.L., Ignatius House, Chicago. **Article:** Matthew, Gospel according to.
- \*THOMSON, E. JULIANA, Doctorate in Letters and Philosophy, Professor of History and Head of the Department of History and Social Sciences, Mercy College, Detroit, Mich. **Articles:** Acquaviva; Alberoni, Giulio; Barbarigo, Marc' Antonio and Giovanni Francesco; Litta, Alfonso and Lorenzo.
- \*THORNHILL, JOHN EDWARD, SM, S.T.L., Ph.D., Lecturer in Dogmatic Theology and Sociology, Marist Scholasticate, Toongabbie, New South Wales, Australia. **Articles:** Anthropocentrism; Loci Theologici.
- THORNHILL, JOHN EDWARD, SM, S.T.L., Ph.D., Chair, Department of Systematic Theology, Catholic Theological Union, Hunters Hill, N.S.W., Australia. **Article:** Australia, the Catholic Church in.
- \*THORNTON, SISTER MARY CRESCENTIA, BVM, Ph.D., Professor of Latin American History and Chairman of the Department, Mundelein College, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Gonçalves de Oliveira, Vital María; Macedo Costa, Antônio de.
- \*THURSTON, ETHEL, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Music, St. John's University, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Léonin; Liturgical Music, History of, 3; Polyphonic Music, Origins to 1450s; Pérotin.
- \*TIBESAR, ANTONINE SEVERIN, OFM, Ph.D., Professor of History and Staff Editor for Latin American Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Director, Franciscan Academy of History, Bethesda, Md. **Articles:** Alternativa; Ecuador, The Catholic Church in; Encomienda-Doctrina System in Spanish America; Herraera, Bartolomé; Mission in Colonial America I (Spanish Missions); Oré; Luis Gerónimo de; San José de la Paz, María Antonia; Vázquez de Espinosa, Antonio; Vigil, Francisco de Paula González; Vizcardó, Juan Pablo.
- \*TIERNEY, BRIAN\*, Ph.D., Dr.Theol. (h.c.), Professor of Medieval History, Cornell University, Ithaca, N.Y. **Article:** Boniface VIII, Pope; Capitulations; Conciliarism (History of); Constance, Council of [part 2]; Marsilius of Padua; Praemunire, Statute of; Provisors, Statute of.
- \*TIERNEY, JOHN J., SJ, St. Thomas Seminary, Louisville, Ky. **Articles:** Bruté de Rémur, Simon William Gabriel; Maryland, Catholic Church in.
- \*TIFFANY, GEORGE F., St. Joseph's Seminary, Yonkers, N.Y. **Article:** Spellman, Francis.
- \*TIJAN, PABLO, Ph.D., Madrid, Spain. **Article:** Marulić, Marko.
- \*TILLARD, JEAN M. R., OP, Faculté Dominicaine de Théologie, Ottawa, Canada. **Articles:** Apostolic Faith; Incorporation Into the Church (Membership).
- TILLEY, MAUREEN A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Religious Studies, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Article:** Philomena, St., Legend of.
- \*TIMMERMAN, SISTER M. FIDES, MSHS, M.A., Instructor in Religious Education and Diocesan Supervisor of CCD Schools of Religion, Diocese of Erie, Pa. **Article:** Mission Helpers of the Sacred Heart.
- \*TINSLEY, SISTER LUCY, SND, Ph.D., Professor of French and Chairman of the Language Department, College of Notre Dame, Belmont, Calif. **Articles:** Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne; Guyon, Jeanne Marie de la Motte.
- TIRONE, P., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of St. Joseph of Hamburg, New York (FSSJ).
- TISDALE, THOMAS, B.A., J.D., independent writer, Charleston, S.C. **Article:** South Carolina, Catholic Church in.

- \*TOBAR DONOSO, JULIO, Doctor of Law, LL.D. (h.c.), Judge of the Supreme Court of Justice of Ecuador and Dean of the Faculty of Law, Catholic University of Ecuador, Quito, Ecuador. **Articles:** Cuero y Caicedo, José de; Yerovi, José María.
- \*TOBIAS, NORMAN, M.A., Adj. Assistant Professor, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, N.J.; and Newark College of Engineering, Newark, N.J. **Article:** Ravenna [Exarchate of].
- \*TOBIN, RONALD WILLIAM, M.A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of French Literature and Associate Chairman of the Romance Language Department, University of Kansas, Lawrence, Kans. **Article:** Racine, Jean Baptiste.
- \*TOCKERT, SISTER MARY THEODOSIA, OP, M.S., Teacher, Immaculate Conception High School and Immaculate Conception College; member of the General Council and Secretary-General of the Congregation, Great Bend, Kans. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Dominican Sisters of Great Bend (Great Bend, Kansas).
- \*TODD, JOHN MURRAY, B.A., author and publisher; Director, Darton, Longman & Todd Ltd., London, England. **Article:** Marion-Bréssillac, Melchior Marie Joseph de.
- \*TOMKA, PROF. DR. MILKLÓS, Hungarian Religious Research Centre, Budapest. **Article:** Hungary, The Catholic Church in.
- \*TONDA, AMÉRICO ALFREDO, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, History, and Greek, Seminary of Santa Fe, Argentina; Dean of the Faculty of History, Catholic University of Santa Fe; Canon of the Cathedral of Santa Fe. **Article:** Rivadavia, Bernardino.
- \*TONGUE, WILLIAM RICHARD F., Ph.D., Professor of Greek and Latin, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Ammi-  
anus Marcellinus; Tacitus.
- \*TONSOR, STEPHEN JOHN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich. **Articles:** Baader, Franz Xaver von; Bunsen, Christian Karl Josias von; Diepenbrock, Melchior von; Döllinger, Johannes Joseph Ignaz von; Friedrich, Johann; Görres, Johann Joseph von; Old Catholics; Phillips, George; Ranke, Leopold von.
- \*TOPMOELLER, WILLIAM GEORGE, SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Professor of Ecumenism, St. Mary of the Lake Seminary, Mundelein, Ill.; Summer Session Lecturer in Dogmatic and Moral Theology, Xavier University, Cincinnati, Ohio. **Article:** Salvation.
- TORPIS, PATRICIA, M.A., Ph.D. Cand. (University of Houston), Teacher, The Tenney School, Houston, Texas. **Articles:** Aethelred II, King of England; Canute, King of England and Denmark; Harold II, King of England.
- TORRES, THERESA, OSB, M.A., Dept. of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Posadas.
- \*TOUMANOFF, CYRIL LEO HERACLIUS, Ph.D., Professor of History and Director of Russian Area Studies, Georgetown University Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Cyron (Kyrion); Georgia, Church in Ancient; Knights of Malta; Michael III, Byzantine Emperor; Miriam (Meribanes); Typos.
- \*TRACY, ROBERT EMMET, Most Rev., D.D., LL.D., Bishop of Baton Rouge, La. **Article:** Lafayette, Diocese of, Louisiana.
- \*TRAME, RICHARD HENRY, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.L., Associate Professor of History, Loyola University of Los Angeles, Calif. **Articles:** Arévalo, Rodrigo Sánchez de; Armada, The Spanish; Bartholomew of Rome; Escobar, Andrés de; Ferdinand III, King of Castile, St.
- \*TRAUTH, SISTER MARY PHILIP, SND, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Villa Madonna College, Covington, Ky. **Articles:** Caracciolo, Francis, St.; Carbonari; Le Clerc, Alix, Bl.; Leonardo, John, St.; Obregonians (Poor Infirmary); Ward, Mary.
- \*TREATOR, NOËL, S.T.L., Secretary General, Commission des Évêchés de la Communauté Européenne. **Article:** Commission of the Bishops' Conferences of the European Community (COEMECE).
- \*TRECCO, MARIO, PSSC, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Sacred Scripture, St. Charles Seminary, Staten Island, N.Y. **Article:** Syria, The Catholic Church in.
- \*TRÉPANIER, EMMANUEL MARCEL, Ph.D., Professor, Faculty of Philosophy, University of Laval, Quebec, Canada. **Article:** First Principles.
- \*TRESSERRAS, BUENAVENTURA, FMS, Doctorate in Philosophy and Letters, Professor of Oratory, Liceo Salvadoreño, and Adviser, Academia Filo-sófico-Literaria *Francisco Gavidia*, San Salvador, El Salvador, Central America. **Article:** Guatemala, The Catholic Church in.
- \*TRICHET, PIERRE, SMA, Director of the Centre culturel de la cathédrale d'Abidjan; Director of *La Nouvelle*, Abidjan, Ivory Coast. **Article:** Ivory Coast, The Catholic Church in.
- \*TRIGGER, BRUCE GRAHAM, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Sociology and Anthropology, McGill University, Montreal, Canada. **Article:** Nubia.
- \*TRIPOLE, MARTIN R., SJ, Assistant Professor, Theology, St. Joseph's College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Article:** Theology of Hope.
- \*TRISCO, ROBERT FREDERICK, S.T.L., Eccl.Hist.D., Associate Professor of Church History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Managing Editor, *Catholic Historical Review*; *Peritus* and Member of the United States Bishops' Press Panel, Vatican Council II. **Articles:** American Board of Catholic Missions; Apostolic Delegation in the U. S.; Chicago, Archdiocese of; John XXIII, Pope, Bl.; Meyer, Albert Gregory; Stritch, Samuel Alphonsus; Vatican Council II.
- \*TRISCO, ROBERT FREDERICK, S.T.L., Eccl.Hist.D., Professor of Church History, The Catholic University of America; Editor, *The Catholic Historical Review*. **Articles:** Cody, John Patrick; McGuire, Martin R. P.; Melville, Annabelle McConnell.
- TRISCO, ROBERT FREDERICK, S.T.L., Eccl.Hist.D., Editor, *The Catholic Historical Review*; Professor emeritus of Church History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** American Catholic Historical Association; Illinois, Catholic Church in.
- \*TROCKUR, EMANUEL JOHN, OFM, Navaho Indian Mission, St. Michaels, Ariz. **Article:** Gallup, Diocese of.
- TRUAX, JEAN A., Ph.D. (University of Houston), Houston, Tex. **Articles:** Matilda, Empress; Stephen, King of England.
- \*TRUHLAR, KAREL VLADIMIR, Lic.Phil., Doctor Theol., Professor of Spiritual Theology, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Obedience; Virtue, Heroic.

- \*TRUJILLO MENA, VALENTIN, S.T.L., J.C.D., Professor of Oriental Theology, Facultad de Teología Eclesiástica y Civil; Director, Archiepiscopal Archives, Lima, Peru. **Article:** Rodríguez de Mendoza, Toribio.
- \*TSEU, AUGUSTINUS ALOYSIUS, S.T.L., Ph.D., Dean of the Graduate School, Pontifical Fu-Jen University, Taipei, Taiwan. **Article:** Zhuangzi (Chuang-tzu).
- \*TSUI, SHIGEBUMI, B.F.A., M.F.A., Department of Art and Archeology, Princeton University, Princeton, N.J. **Articles:** Angels, 4. Iconography of; Apocrypha, Iconography of the; Ecce Homo; Evangelists, Iconography of; John the Baptist, St., Iconography of.
- \*TÜCHLE, HERMANN, Dr.Theol., Professor of Church History, University of Munich, Germany. **Articles:** Germany, The Catholic Church in [From the Beginnings to the Reformation]; Pragmatic Sanction; Prince-Bishop.
- \*TUFARI, PAOLO, SJ, M.A. (Philosophy); M.A. (Theology), Ph.D., Professor of Sociology, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Knowledge, Sociology of.
- \*TULL, CHARLES J., Ph.D., Professor of History, Indiana University at South Bend. **Article:** Coughlin, Charles Edward.
- \*TWOHEY, JOHN, Ph.D., Visiting Assistant Professor, Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** AIDS; Teleological Ethics.
- TWOHEY, JOHN F., Ph.D., Chair, Applied Health Care Ethics, Providence St. Vincent Medical Center, Portland, Ore. **Article:** Suicide.
- TUREK, DORIS MARY, SSND, J.D., Staff Advisor-Multicultural Liturgy, Secretariat for the Liturgy, United States Conference of Catholic Bishops, Washington, D.C. **Article:** School Sisters of Notre Dame.
- \*TURNER, EDITH, Lecturer, Department of Anthropology, University of Virginia. **Article:** Turner, Victor.
- \*TURNER, MARY DANIEL, SNDdeN, Superior General, Rome; former Executive Director, Leadership Conference of Women Religious. **Article:** Leadership Conference of Women Religious in the U.S.A. (LCWR).
- TURNER, PAUL, S.T.D., Pastor, St. John Francis Regis Catholic Church, Kansas City, Mo. **Article:** Confirmation.
- \*TURNER, VICTOR WITTER, Ph.D., Professor of Anthropology, Cornell University, Ithaca, N.Y. **Article:** Religion (in Primitive Culture).
- \*TURNER, WALTER HENRY, Ph.D., L.M.S., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department, University of Detroit, Detroit, Mich. **Article:** Contingency.
- \*TURNERY, SISTER ANNA DAVID, CDP, M.A., Instructor in Theology, Our Lady of the Lake College, San Antonio, Tex. **Article:** Apocatastasis.
- \*TURRO, JAMES C., S.T.L., S.S.L., M.A., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Darlington Seminary, Ramsey, N.J. **Articles:** Bar Mitzvah; Canon, Biblical, 2. History of Old Testament Canon; Menorah; Mezuzah; Rabbi; Synagogue.
- \*TUTWILER, PAUL, OSCam, Ph.D., Superior, St. Camillus Hospital, Whitinsville, Mass. **Articles:** Camillians; Camillus de Lellis, St.
- TWETTEN, DAVID B., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Theology, Natural.
- \*UBACHS, WINIFRED, FIC, M.A., Librarian and Archivist, Congregation of the Brothers of Maastricht, Nijmegen, Netherlands. **Article:** Immaculate Conception Brothers.
- \*UDELL, SISTER MARY GONZAGA, OP, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department; Director of Graduate Division, Aquinas College, Grand Rapids, Mich. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of Our Lady of the Sacred Heart (Grand Rapids, Mich).
- \*UHLIRZ, MATHILDE, Dr.Phil., Graz, Steiermark, Austria. **Article:** Ottonian Renaissance.
- \*ULLMAN, BERTHOLD LOUIS, Ph.D., Litt.D., Kenan Professor Emeritus of Classics, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N.C. (deceased June 21, 1965). **Articles:** Corbie, Abbey of; Pecia; Salutati, Coluccio.
- \*ULLMANN, WALTER, J.U.D., M.A., Litt.D., Professor of Medieval Ecclesiastical Institutions and Fellow of Trinity College, University of Cambridge, England. **Articles:** Caesaropapism; Chichele, Henry; Donation of Constantine; Gregory VII, Pope, St.; Kemp, John (Kempe); Papacy, 2. Medieval Period; Papacy, 1. Early Period; Western Schism.
- ULLOA, SR. MARIA, OSF, Superior, Immaculate Conception Convent, Hastings-on-Hudson, N.Y. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Missionary Sisters of the Immaculate Conception (OSF).
- \*UNDREINER, GEORGE JOSEPH, Rt. Rev., Ph.D., Professor of History and of Church History, Josephinum Pontifical College, Worthington, Ohio. **Article:** Niza, Marcos de.
- \*UNTENER, KENNETH E., S.T.D., Rector, St. John's Provincial Seminary, Plymouth, Mich. **Article:** Reconciliation, Ministry of.
- \*UPTON, JAMES MORGAN, A.M., M.S., S.T.M., Instructor in Mathematics, Honors Program, Seattle University, Seattle, Wash. **Articles:** Arregui, Antonio Maria; Noldin, Hieronymus; Vermeersch, Arthur.
- \*URDÁNOZ, THEOPHILE, OP, S.T.Lr., S.T.D., S.T.M., Professor of Speculative Moral Theology, University of Fribourg, Switzerland; Consulter, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Faith, 3. Theology of [part 1].
- \*URRIZA, JUAN, SJ, Dr. en Historia, Professor of the History of Philosophy and Science and Professor of Cultural History, Tudela (Navarre), Spain. **Article:** Alcalá, University of.
- \*VAILLANCOURT, NORMAND LEO, M.S., S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, La Salette Seminary, Attleboro, Mass. **Article:** Patriarchs, Biblical.
- \*VALCÁRCEL, CARLOS DANIEL, Dr. en Letras, Dr. en Educación, formerly Professor of History, University of San Marcos, Lima, Peru. **Article:** Avila, Francisco de.
- \*VAN ACKEREN, GERALD, SJ, M.A. (Classics), Ph.L., M.A., (Philosophy), S.T.L., S.T.D., Dean and Associate Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Louis University School of Divinity, St. Marys College, St. Marys, Kans.; Editor, *Theology Digest*. **Articles:** Gregory of Valencia; Methodology (Theology); Theology; Toledo, Francisco de.
- \*VAN ANTWERP, EUGENE IGNATIUS, SS, A.B., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic

- Theology and Spiritual Director, St. Patrick's Seminary, Menlo Park, Calif. **Article:** Bruneau, Joseph.
- \*VAN CAENEGEM, RAOUL CHARLES, Doctor of Law, Doctor of Philosophy and Letters, Professor of Medieval History, University of Ghent, Belgium. **Article:** Capitularies, Imperial and Ecclesiastical.
- \*VAN DE KAMP, SISTER M. CECILIA, SDS, M.Mus., Instructor, Divine Savior College, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Divine Savior, Sisters of the.
- \*VANDENBROUCKE, FRANÇOIS, OSB, Bachelier en Philosophie thomiste (Louvain), graduate of Studium Theologicum, Abbaye de Mont César, Director, *Questions Liturgiques et Paroissiales*, Abbaye du Mont César, Louvain, Belgium, and Collaborator, *Bulletin de Théologie ancienne et médiévale*. **Article:** Eckhart, Meister.
- \*VAN DEN EYNDE, DAMIAN, OFM, S.T.D., S.T.M., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Rector Magnificus, Athenaeum Antonianum, Rome, Italy; member of several commissions, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Hugh of Saint-Victor.
- \*VAN DER PLOEG, JOANNES PETRUS MARIA, OP, S.T.D., S.S.D., S.T.M., Professor of Old Testament Exegesis, Hebrew and Syriac, Catholic University of Nijmegen, Netherlands; Chorepiscopus of the Syriac Rite of Antioch. **Articles:** Law, Ancient Near-Eastern; Law, Mosiac.
- \*VAN DER VELDT, JAMES HERMAN, OFM, Ph.D., Agrégé de Philosophie, Lect.Gen.O.F.M., Litt.D., Professor Emeritus, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Associationism; Psychology.
- VAN DIJCK, G., A Monk of the Grand Chartreuse. **Article:** Carthusians.
- \*VAN DIJK, STEPHEN JOSEPH PETER, OFM, D.Phil., F.R. Hist.S., Lecturer, Liberal Studies, Woolwich Polytechnic, London, England. **Articles:** Ambry (Armarium); Biblia Pauperum.
- \*VAN DOREN, ROMBAUT LOUIS RENÉ, OSB, Docteur en Sciences historiques, monk of the Abbey of Mont César, Louvain, Belgium; Consultor in Sacred Liturgy, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Liturgical Year in the Roman Rite.
- \*VAN GESTEL, C., OP, Docteur en Theologic, Docteur en Sciences politiques et sociales, S.T.M., Professor, University of Louvain and other institutions of higher learning, Louvain, Belgium. **Article:** Association.
- \*VAN HECKEN, JOSEPH LEONARD, CICM, M.A., Professor of Missiology and the Chinese Language, Universities of Louvain, Belgium, and Nijmegen, Netherlands. **Article:** Mongolia, The Catholic Church in.
- VAN HOVE, BRIAN, SJ, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Theology, Pontifical College Josephinum, Columbus, Ohio. **Articles:** Danielou, Jean; Jedin, Hubert.
- \*VAN KAAM, ADRIAN LEO, CSSp, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Psychology and Director of the Institute of Man, Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, Pa.; Editor, *Review of Existential Psychology and Psychiatry*. **Articles:** Existential Psychology; Libermann, François Marie Paul, Ven.
- \*VAN LAER, HENRY, Very Rev., D.Sc., Professor of Thomistic Philosophy, University of Leiden, Netherlands. **Article:** Void.
- \*VAN LIERDE, PETER CANISIUS, Most Rev., OESA, S.T.D., S.S.L., Diploma in Organ, Titular Bishop of Porphyreon, Sacristan and Vicar-General of His Holiness the Pope, Vatican City, Italy. **Articles:** Commissary Apostolic; Consistory; Decorations, Papal; Domestic Prelate; Monsignor.
- \*VAN OMMEREN, WILLIAM M., J.C.D., Rector, Mater Cleri Seminary; Rector, Bishop White Seminary; and Chancellor, Diocese of Spokane, Wash. **Articles:** Ne temere; Tametsi.
- \*VAN PAASSEN, JOANNES, MSC, S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Major Seminary of Pineleng (Diocese of Manado), Sulawesi Utara (North Celebes), Indonesia. **Articles:** Continence; Digamy; Gangra; Henoticon; Hospitality; Julian Sabas, St.; Leonides, St.; Marcian of Cyr, St.; Marinus, SS.; Mark of Arethusa, St.; Maro of Cyr, St.; Martina, St.; Peter Chrysologus, St.; Samosata.
- \*VAN ROEY, ALBERT, Very Rev., Canon, Dr. Theol., Dr. Oriental Philology and History, Professor of Patrology, Oriental Theology, Dogmatic Theology, and Arabic, University of Louvain, Belgium. **Articles:** Alexandria, School of; Antioch, School of.
- VAN SLYKE, DANIEL G., Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Theology and Philosophy, Caldwell College, Caldwell, New Jersey. **Articles:** Geiseric, King of the Vandals; Quodvultdeus; Vandals.
- \*VAN STEENKISTE, JORIS C., OP, Professor, Athenaeum Angelicum, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Doctor (Scholastic Title); Giles of Lessines; Thomas of Cantimpre; William of Moerbeke.
- \*VAN TRUMP, JAMES DENHOLM, M.A., Editor, *Charette* (Pennsylvania journal of architecture); Visiting Critic, Department of Architecture, Carnegie Institute of Technology, Pittsburgh, Pa.; Vice President, Pittsburgh History and Landmarks Foundation; Director, Council of the Alleghenies. **Articles:** Church Architecture, History of, 8: 18th century Europe; Church Architecture, History of, 9: 19th century Europe.
- \*VARGA, SISTER MARY ALICE, DDR, M.A., Teacher, Divine Redeemer Academy, Elizabeth, Pa. **Articles:** Divine Redeemer, Sisters of the; Eppinger, Elizabeth.
- \*VARGAS, JOSE MARIA, OP, Professor in the Faculties of Law, Economics, and Pedagogy, Catholic University of Quito, Ecuador. **Articles:** Bedon, Pedro; Masias, Juan, St.; Melendez, Juan de; Paredes y Flores, Mariana de Jesus, St.; Pena Montenegro, Alonso de la; Ricke, Jodoco; Rose of Lima, St.; Valverde, Vincente de.
- VASKO, PETER, OFM, KHS (Knight of the Holy Sepulcher), President, The Holy Land Foundation, St. Saviour's Monastery, Jerusalem, Israel. **Articles:** Jerusalem.
- \*VAUGHAN, JAMES HUBERT, FSCH, M.A., Provincial Consultor, Christian Brothers of Ireland, American Province; Supervisor of Schools, American Province; Director of Council on Education, American Province, New Rochelle, N.Y. **Articles:** Irish Christian Brothers; Rice, Edmund Ignatius, Bl.
- \*VAUGHAN, RICHARD PATRICK, SJ, S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Psychology and Chairman of the Department, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, Calif. **Article:** Antipathy.
- VAUGHAN, SALLY, Ph.D., Professor of History, Department of History, University of Houston. **Articles:** Henry I, King of England; Normandy; Normans; William II Rufus, King of England.
- \*VAWTER, FRANCIS BRUCE, CM, B.A., S.T.L., S.S.D., Professor of Sacred



- Scripture, Kenrick Seminary, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Ezekiel; Ezekiel, Book of; Israel, 2. Religion of Ancient Israel.
- \*VEATCH, HENRY BABCOCK, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Northwestern University, Evanston, Ill. **Article:** Intentionality.
- \*VEATCH, HENRY BABCOCK, Professor Emeritus, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Foundationalism.
- VEIT, SR. CONSTANCE CAROLYN, LSP, Publications Coordinator, Little Sisters of the Poor, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Little Sisters of the Poor.
- \*VENCHI, GIUSEPPE INNOCENZO, OP, S.T.L., Segretario Postulazione Generale OP, Curia Generalizia dell'Ordine dei Frati Predicatori, Rome, Italy. **Article:** Catherine of Racconigi, Bl.
- \*VERBILLION, JUNE M., Ed.D., Assistant Professor of English, Chicago Teachers College North, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Beatrice of Nazareth, Bl.; Claret de la Touche, Louise; Du Houx, Jeanne; Escobar, Marina de, Ven.; Faber, Frederick William; Leseur, Elizabeth; Lucie-Christine; Lutgardis, St.; Menendez, Josefa, Sister; Raclot, Mathilde.
- \*VERDIER, PHILIPPE MAURICE, Professor agrégé ès lettres, Curator of Sculpture and Decorative Arts, The Walters Art Gallery, Baltimore, Md.; Lecturer in the History of Art, Johns Hopkins University; Consultant, Museum of Art, Carnegie Institute, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Articles:** Apocalypse, Iconography of; Apostles, Iconography of; Bible Moralisee; Sacraments, Iconography of; Trinity, Holy, Iconography of; Virtues and Vices, Iconography of.
- \*VEREECKE, LOUIS GUSTAVE, CSSR, S.T.D., Diplôme des Langues Orientales (Paris), Professor of the History of Moral Theology, Accademia Alfonsiana, Rome, Italy; Professor of Theology, Centre d'Études, Dreux, France. **Articles:** Alphonsus Liguori, St.; Andrew of Crete, St.; Busenbaum, Hermann; Euphemia, St.; Fructuosus of Braga, St.; Gregory III, Patriarch of Constantinople; John XI Beccus, Patriarch of Constantinople; Moral Theology, History of (700 to Vatican Council I); Schrijvers, Joseph; Sidonius Apollinaris, St.
- \*VERGANA, MIGUEL ANGEL, Very Rev., Canon and formerly Vicar-General of the Archdiocese of Salta, Argentina; Director, *El Pueblo*; Director, Museo Histórico del Notre, Salta; Adviser to Acción Católica. **Articles:** Gorriti, Juan Ignacio de; Ortiz de Zarate, Pedro, Ven.; Zegada, Escolastico.
- \*VERGOTE, JOZEF, Ph.D., Licentiate in Oriental History and Philology, Professor of Greek, Egyptian Languages, and Papyrology, University of Louvain, Belgium. **Articles:** Akhnaton (Amenhotep IV); Egypt, Ancient, 1. Religion.
- \*VERLINDEN, JEAN CHARLES, Ph.D., Professor of History, University of Ghent, Belgium; Director, Academia Belgica, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Bermudez, Joao; Slavery (History of).
- \*VEROSTKO, BERNARD THOMAS, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Deuteronomy, Book of; Lightfoot, Joseph Barber; Westcott, Brooke Foss.
- \*VEROSTKO, ROMAN JOSEPH, OSB, M.F.A., Professor of Art, St. Vincent College, Latrobe, Pa.; Staff Editor for Art and Architecture, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; artist and lecturer. **Articles:** Assy, Notre-Dame-de-Toute-Grace; Castiglione, Giuseppe; Liturgical Art, History of, Pt 2: Legislation before Vatican II; Liturgical Art, History of, Pt 1: Definition; Liturgical Art, History of, Pt 6: Church Furnishing; Liturgical Art, History of, Pt 5: Impact of Vatican II; Liturgical Art, History of, Pt 3: 20th Century Renewal Efforts; Murillo, Bartolome Esteban; Saints, Iconography of, 1. Classifications.
- \*VERRET, SISTER MARY CAMILLA, RSM, M.Mus., Instructor in Music and French, Glennon High School, Kansas City, Mo. **Article:** Liturgical Music, History of, 9: United States.
- \*VERSTRAETE, ARTHUR FREDERICK, CICM, M.A., Editor, *Missionhurst*, Immaculate Heart Missions, Arlington, Va. **Articles:** Immaculate Heart of Mary, Congregation of the (Missionhurst); Verbist, Theophile.
- \*VESZELOVZKY, ALBIN VLADIMIR, OPraem, S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, St. Norbert Abbey, De Pere, Wis. **Article:** Dulia.
- \*VIAL, FERNAND, Ph.D., Professor of French and Chairman of the Department of Romance Languages, Fordham University, New York, N.Y. **Article:** Rousseau, Jean Jacques; Voltaire.
- \*VICAIRE, MARIE-HUBERT, OP, S.T.Lr., Professor of Church History, University of Fribourg, Switzerland. **Articles:** Dominic, St.; Mandonnet, Pierre; Serpillanges, Antonin Gilbert.
- \*VIGLINO, UGO, IMC, Ph.D., S.T.D., Dean, Faculty of Philosophy, Pontifical Urban University, Rome, Italy; Director, philosophical section of *Enciclopedia Cattolica*. **Articles:** Consolata Missionaries; Contradiction, Principle of; Identity, Principle of.
- \*VILLASANTE CORTABITARTE, LUIS, OFM, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Franciscan Theologate at Aránzazn, Diocese of San Sebastián, Spain. **Article:** Sorazu, Angeles.
- \*VILLELLA, MOTHER MARY SANTINA, OSST, M.S., Provincial Superior, Sisters of the Most Holy Trinity, Euclid, Ohio. **Article:** Trinity, Sisters of the Most Holy.
- \*VILLIGER, JOHANN BAPTIST, Very Rev., Eccl.Hist.D., Canon of St. Leodegar and Professor of Church History and Patristics, Theological Faculty, Lucerne, Switzerland; Editor, *Schweizerische Kirchenzeitung*. **Articles:** Lachat, Eugene; Switzerland, The Catholic Church in.
- \*VINCENT, ROBERT GEORGE, OMI, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Oblate College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** American Schools of Oriental Research.
- \*VINCITORIO, GAETANO LEONARD, Ph.D., Professor of History, Graduate School of Arts and Science, St. John's University, Jamaica, N.Y. **Articles:** Methodist Churches, 1: England; Wesley, Charles; Wesley, John.
- \*VIOLANTE, CINZIO, Doctor of Letters and Philosophy, Professor of Medieval History, Università Cattolica del Sacro Cuore, Milan, Italy. **Article:** Patarines.
- \*VIVAS SALAS, HILDA, B.A., translator of French and English; Secretary, Palacio de Miraflores-Secretaría General, Caracas, Venezuela. **Article:** Claver, Peter, St.
- \*VIVES GATELL, JOSÉ, S.T.L., Dr. of Philosophy and Letters, Dr. (h.c., University of Freiburg, Germany), Director, Instituto Enrique Flórez, and Director, Biblioteca Balmes, Barcelona, Spain; Director, *Analecta Sacra Tarraconensis*; Director, *Hispania Sacra*. **Articles:** Cordoba; Santiago de Compostela.

- VIVIANO, BENEDICT THOMAS, OP, Ph.D., Professor of New Testament and Rabbinics, University of Fribourg, Switzerland; Editor, *Studia Friburgensia*. **Article:** Kingdom of God.
- VO, PETER DE TA, SVD, Ph.D., Beginning Scholar, Department of Word and Worship, Catholic Theological Union, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Chinese Rites Controversy.
- \*VOEGTLE, LEONARD ALPHONSE, FMS, M.A., J.C.D., Teacher, Collegio Internazionale Fratelli Maristi, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Abbreviators; Champagnat, Marcellin Joseph Benoit, St.; Marist Brothers.
- VOELKER, SISTER MARIAN, OSF, M.A., M.A.L.S., Archivist, The Sisters of St. Francis of Mary Immaculate, Joliet, Ill. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Congregation of the Third Order of St. Francis of Mary Immaculate (OSF).
- \*VOGEL, CYRILLE, Licencié è lettres, Docteur en théologie, Diploma in Christian Archeology (Rome), Professor of the History of Religion, Faculty of Catholic Theology, University of Strasbourg, France. **Articles:** Canon Law, History of, 1. Early Church; Hispana Versio; Prisca Versio; Statuta Ecclesiae Antiqua.
- \*VOLK, PAULUS LEOPOLD, OSB, Dr.Phil., Professor Emeritus of Medieval and Modern History and of the History of the Benedictine Order, Abbey of Maria Laach, Andernach, Germany. **Articles:** Abbot; Benignus of Dijon, St.; Bursfeld, Abbey of; Echternach, Abbey of; Marbach, Abbey of; Nicetius of Trier, St.; Stein-am-Rhein, Abbey of; Tournus, Abbey of; Victricius of Rouen, St.; Werden, Abbey of.
- \*VOLL, WALTER URBAN, OP, M.A., S.T.L., S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Acedia; Deadly Sins; Lukewarmness; Religion, Teacher of; Society of Catholic College Teachers of Sacred Doctrine.
- \*VOLLERT, CYRIL, SJ, Ph.D., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, St. Louis University School of Divinity, St. Marys College, St. Marys, Kans. **Articles:** Mary, Blessed Virgin, II (in Theology) [Mary and the Church]; Transubstantiation.
- \*VOLLMAR, EDWARD ROBERT, SJ, Ph.D., B.S. in L.S., Certificate in Archival Administration, Associate Professor of History and Associate Director of Libraries, St. Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Cotton, John; Garesche, Edward Francis; O'Connor, Thomas Francis; Revivalism; Shakers; Van Quickenborne, Charles Felix.
- \*VON HILDEBRAND, DIETRICH, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of Philosophy, Fordham University, New York, N.Y.; author. **Article:** Sex.
- \*VOOR, JOSEPH HERMAN, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Psychology, Belarmine College, Louisville, Ky. **Article:** Motion [part 2].
- \*VÖÖRBUS, ARTHUR, Mag.Theol., Dr.Theol., Professor, Lutheran School of Theology, Chicago, Ill. **Articles:** Diatessaron; Peshitta.
- \*WADDELL, CHRYSOGONUS, OCSO, Diploma, Liturgical Institute of Sant' Anselmo, Rome, S.T.D., organist choirmaster, Professor of Liturgy, Abbey of Gethsemani, Ky. **Articles:** Cassant, Marie Joseph; Guerric of Igny, Bl.; Helinand of Froidmont; Lehodey, Vital.
- \*WAGNER, LAVERN JOHN, M.Mus., Ph.D., Head, Music Department, Quincy College, Quincy, Ill. **Articles:** A Cappella; Improperia; Magnificat (Canticle of Mary); Marenzio, Luca; Senfl, Ludwig.
- \*WAHL, EDWARD VINCENT, COr, A.B., J.C.L., The Oratory, Rock Hill, S.C. **Article:** Oratorians.
- \*WAHL, JOSEPH ANTHONY, COr, A.B., S.T.D., The Oratory, Rock Hill, S.C. **Articles:** Baronius, Caesar, Ven.; Vaz, Joseph, Bl.
- \*WAHLEN, JOSEPH JOHN, MSF, M.A., Teacher of History, Incarnate Word Academy, and Teacher of Theology, Christopher College, Corpus Christi, Tex. **Article:** Holy Family Missionaries.
- \*WAINWRIGHT, GEOFFREY, M.A., B.D., Ph.D. in Theology; Methodist Minister; Professor of Systematic Theology, The Queen's College, Birmingham, England. **Article:** Societas Liturgica.
- WALDVOGEL, CHRIS, B.J., publications editor, Saint Louis University, St. Louis, Mo. **Article:** St. Louis University.
- \*WALGRAVE, JAN, OP, Catholique Université de Louvain, Belgium. **Article:** Doctrine, Development of.
- \*WALKER, JAMES BERNARD, OP, Ph.D., S.T.Lr., Chaplain, Dominican Motherhouse, Sinsinawa, Wis. **Articles:** Antoninus, St.; Dominican Nuns (Nuns of the Order of Preachers); Mazzuchelli, Samuel; O'Brien, Matthew Anthony; Vincent Ferrer, St.
- \*WALKER, LESLIE JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., Professor of Philosophy, Stonyhurst College, Lancashire, England, and author (deceased Sept. 2, 1958). **Article:** Voluntarism.
- \*WALL, A. E. P., Former Editor and President of the *Chicago Catholic*. **Articles:** Bernardin, Joseph Louis; Chicago, Archdiocese of.
- \*WALL, DONALD RAPHAEL, M.Arch., Assistant Professor, Department of Architecture, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Church Architecture, History of, 1: Introduction.
- \*WALL, EDWARD FLAVIN, JR., M.A., Instructor in History, College of the Holy Cross, Worcester, Mass. **Article:** James II, King of England.
- \*WALL, JOSEPH B., SJ, Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Article:** Conscience, Examination of; Self-Knowledge.
- \*WALL, KEVIN ALBERT, OP, S.T.L., S.T.Lr., Ph.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology and Theory of Knowledge, St. Albert's College, Oakland, Calif.; Vice Regent of Studies; Faculty Member, Graduate Theological Union, Berkeley, Calif. **Articles:** Direction, Spiritual; Identity.
- \*WALLACE, RUTH A., Ph.D., Professor of Sociology, George Washington University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Fichter, Joseph H.
- \*WALLACE, WILLIAM AUGUSTINE, OP, B.E.E., M.Sc., S.T.L., Ph.D., S.T.D., S.T.Praes., Professor of Philosophy, Dominican House of Philosophy, St. Stephen's College, Dover, Mass.; Staff Editor for Philosophy, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Associate Editor, *Thomist*; Director, Institute of Interdisciplinary Studies of the St. Thomas Aquinas Foundation. **Articles:** Action at a Distance; Atomism; Choice; Cosmological Argument; Cybernetics; Einstein, Albert [Religion and Philosophy]; Emanationism; Form [History of the Concept]; Friendship; Hylomorphism; Hylsystemism; Logic, Symbolic; Measurement [Measurement in General]; Monism; Passion; Person (in Philosophy); Science (Scientia); Theodoric Borgognoni of



- Lucca; Theodoric (Dietrich) of Freiberg; Thing; Thomas Aquinas, St. [part 1]; Uncertainty Principle; Witelo.
- \*WALLACH, LUITPOLD, Dr.Phil., Ph.D., Professor of Classics, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Alcuin, Bl.
- \*WALLAIK, WILLIAM HENRY, B.A., S.T.D., Professor of European History, De Sales Preparatory Seminary, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Archchancellor; Barbaro; Rupert of Ottobeuren, Bl.
- \*WALSH, AUGUSTINE THOMAS, OSST, S.T.B., M.A., Instructor, Sacred Heart College, Pikesville, Md. **Article:** Trinitarians.
- \*WALSH, CHAD, Ph.D., D.Litt., Professor of English and Chairman of the Department, Beloit College; assistant priest, St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Beloit, Wis. **Article:** Utopia and Utopianism.
- \*WALSH, EUGENE ALOYSIUS, SS, M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Education and Director of Music, St. Mary's Seminary, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Spirituality, French School of.
- \*WALSH, JAMES IGNATIUS, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.L., S.T.D., Assistant Editor, *Month*; Founder and Editor, *Way*, London, England; Vice Postulator for the cause of the English and Welsh martyrs and for the cause of Mother Cornelia Connelly. **Articles:** Hilton, Walter; Julian of Norwich.
- \*WALSH, JAMES PATRICK, SJ, A.B., Ph.L., St. Andrew Bobola House, Boston, Mass. **Articles:** Agrippa I and II; Hasmonaeans; Herod Antipas; Herod the Great; Herodias.
- WALSH, JEROME T., S.S.L., Ph.D., Professor, Department of Theology, University of Dallas, Irving, Tex. **Articles:** Kings, Book(s) of; Samuel, Book(s) of; Samuel.
- \*WALSH, JOHN J., SJ, S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Weston College, Weston, Mass. **Articles:** Christology; Incarnation, Necessity of the; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 2. Scholasticism, Medieval and Modern; Jesus Christ (in Theology) 1. Formation of Classical Dogma.
- \*WALSH, KILIAN JAMES, OCSO, Teacher at College and Master of Laybrothers, Abbey of Mount Melleray, County Waterford, Ireland. **Article:** Mount Melleray Abbey.
- \*WALSH, SISTER MARY KATHLEEN, OP, M.A., Teacher, Sacred Heart Academy, Springfield, Ill. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Dominican Sisters of Springfield in Illinois.
- \*WALSH, MARY PAULA, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Church History and Society, Director of Paulssen Center for Church and Society, Lutheran Theological Seminary, Gettysburg, Pa. **Article:** Socialization, Religious.
- WALSH, MICHAEL J., MA (Oxon), S.T.L., Formerly Librarian, Heythrop College, University of London, London, England. **Articles:** Dublin Review; Month, The; Tablet, The; Worlock, Derek John Harford.
- \*WALSH, ROBERT PATRICK, General Secretary, Catholic Social Guild, Oxford, England; Editor, *Christian Democrat*. **Article:** Distributism.
- WALTER, C., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of the Third Franciscan Order (OSF).
- \*WALTERS, LEROY, Director, Center for Bioethics, Kennedy Institute, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Medical Ethics.
- \*WALTON, FRANCIS REDDING, Ph.D., Librarian of the Gennadius Library, Athens, Greece. **Article:** Orphism.
- \*WALZ, ANGELUS MARIA, OP, Diploma, Vatican School of Paleography and Diplomatics, S.T.D., Professor of Church History, Pontifical University of St. Thomas Aquinas (Angelicum), Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Badia, Tommaso; Ehrle, Franz; Grabmann, Martin; Reginald of Piperno; Weiss, Albert Maria.
- \*WAND, AUGUSTIN C., SJ, Ph.D., Director of Museum and Archivist of the Museum and Archives of Jesuit Activity in Kansas, St. Marys College, St. Marys, Kans. **Articles:** Apophthegmata Patrum; Pallavicino, Pietro Sforza.
- \*WARD, DENIS, OSC, St. Francis, Notting Hill, London, England. **Article:** Oblates of St. Charles.
- \*WARDROPPER, BRUCE WEAR, Ph.D., William H. Wanamaker Professor of Romance Languages, Duke University, Durham, N.C. **Article:** Autos Sacramentales.
- \*WARE, RONALD DEAN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Illinois State University, Normal, Ill. **Articles:** Brithwald of Canterbury, St.; Brithwald of Wilton, St.; Caedwalla, King of Wessex, St.; Cyneburg, St.; Justus of Canterbury, St.; Lawrence of Canterbury, St.; Mellitus of Canterbury, St.; Osmund of Salisbury, St.; Paulinus of York, St.; Ripon, Abbey of; Swithin of Winchester, St.
- WARNER, DAVID A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Rhode Island School of Design, Providence, R.I. **Articles:** Lothair II, Frankish King; Lothair I, Medieval Emperor; Otto I, Roman Emperor; Otto II, Roman Emperor; Otto III, Roman Emperor; Victor II, Pope.
- WARREN, SISTER ANNE MARIE, OSF, B.S., Superior General, Franciscan Missionary Sisters of Our Lady of Sorrows, Beaverton, Ore. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Missionary Sisters of Our Lady of Sorrows (OSF).
- \*WARREN, FINTAN BENEDICT, OFM, Ph.D., Editor, *Americas*, Academy of American Franciscan History, Bethesda, Md. **Articles:** Benavides, Alonso de; Betanzos, Pedro de; Molina, Alonso de; Motolinia, Toribio de Benavente; Padilla, Juan de; Pfefferkorn, Ignaz; Quiroga, Vasco de; Testera, Jacobo de; Valencia, Martin de.
- \*WARREN, JOHN J., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department, Merrimack College, North Andover, Mass. **Article:** End.
- \*WASHINGTON, SYLVIA JUANITA, M.A., Assistant Professor of French, Trinity College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Massillon, Jean Baptiste.
- \*WASSMER, THOMAS AQUINAS, SJ, Ph.L., S.T.L., Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, St. Peter's College, Jersey City, N.J. **Articles:** Categorical Imperative; Criticism, Philosophical; Natural Law [part 3].
- \*WATERS, EDWARD NEIGHBOR, M.Mus., Assistant Chief, Music Division, Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.; Editor, *Notes of the Music Library Association*. **Article:** Liszt, Franz.
- WATKINS, PRISCILLA D., Ph.D. (University of Houston). **Articles:** Louis VI, King of France; Louis VII, King of France; Northmen; Philip I, King of France.
- \*WATZL, HERMANN NORBERT, OCist, Archivist, Abbey of Heiligenkreuz, Lower Austria. **Article:** Heiligenkreuz, Abbey of.
- \*WAYMAN, DOROTHY GODFREY, Litt.D., Reference and Research Librarian, St. Bonaventure University, St. Bonaven-

- ture, N.Y.; Staff Writer, *Times Herald*, Olean, N.Y. **Article:** O'Connell, William Henry.
- \*WEAKLAND, REMBERT GEORGE, Rt.Rev., OSB, M.S., D.D., L.H.D., Archabbot, St. Vincent Archabbey, Latrobe, Pa.; Staff Editor for Music, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Alleluia; Ambrosian Chant; Antiphon; Aurelian of Reome; Choir; Gregorian Chant; Hucbald of Saint-Amand; Liturgical Music, History of, 1: Early Christian Music; Liturgical Music, History of, 2: Monophonic Music to 1200s; Responsorial Psalm.
- \*WEBER, MSGR. FRANCIS J., Archivist, Archdiocese of Los Angeles. **Article:** McIntyre, James Francis Aloysius; Serra, Junípero Xavier, Bl.
- WEBER, MSGR. FRANCIS J., A.C.A., Archivist, Archdiocese of Los Angeles; Director, San Fernando Mission, Mission Hills, Calif. **Article:** Manning, Timothy.
- \*WEBER, GERALD MICHAEL, M.A., Pastor, Assumption Church, Pembina, N.Dak. **Articles:** Fargo, Diocese of; Muench, Aloysius Joseph.
- \*WEBER, JEROME F., OSB, M.A., Abbot, St. Peter's Abbey, Muenster, Saskatchewan, Canada. **Articles:** Ott, Michael; St. Peter of Muenster, Abbey of.
- \*WEBER, NICHOLAS ALOYSIUS, SM, S.T.D., Marist College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Shaughnessy, Gerald.
- \*WEBER, RALPH EDWARD, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Zahm, John Augustine.
- \*WEBER, THOMAS HOWARD, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Vice Rector, St. Mary's Seminary, Cleveland, Ohio; Professor of Sacred Scripture, Borromeo Seminary of Ohio, Wickliffe, Ohio. **Articles:** Ostracon; Palimpsest; Scarab; Scroll; Seal; Stele.
- \*WECKMANN MUNOZ, LUIS, Doctor en Derecho, Doctor en Historia, Professor, Faculty of Philosophy and Letters, National Autonomous University of Mexico, Mexico City, Mexico; Director General, International Educational Affairs, Secretariate of Public Education and Secretary General, Advisory Council of the Mexican Government for UNESCO. **Article:** Alexandrine Bulls.
- WEIDNER, S. ANTHONY, M.A., Omaha, Neb. **Articles:** Nebraska, Catholic Church in; Omaha, Archdiocese of.
- \*WEIGAND, RUDOLF BRUNO, Dr.Theol., Lic.Iur.Can., Assistant in Canon Law, University of Munich, Germany; Corresponding Member, Institute of Research and Study in Medieval Canon Law, Yale University, New Haven, Conn. **Article:** James of Albenga.
- WEIGEL, GEORGE, M.A., Senior Fellow and John M. Olin Chair in Religion and American Democracy, Ethics and Public Policy Center, Washington, D.C. **Article:** John Paul II, Pope.
- \*WEIHER, CHARLES FREDERICK, CSC, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Philosophy, University of Notre Dame, Notre Dame, Ind. **Articles:** Continuum; Extension; Indivisible; Multitude.
- WEIL, LOUIS, S.T.D., James F. Hodges Professor of Liturgics, the Church Divinity School of the Pacific, Berkeley, Calif. **Article:** Book of Common Prayer.
- \*WEILER, ANTONIUS GERARDUS, L.Phil., Doctorate in History, Professor of Medieval History and Auxiliary Sciences, Catholic University of Nijmegen, Netherlands; Editorial Secretary, *Christian Centuries*; Adjunct-Director, Section on Church History of *Concilium*. **Articles:** Jong, Johannes de; Netherlands, The Catholic Church in; Utrecht, Schism of; Van Rossum, Willem Marinus.
- WEINANDY, THOMAS G., OFMCap, Ph.D., Warden of Greyfriars, Oxford; Tutor and Lecturer in History and Doctrine, University of Oxford, Oxford, England. **Articles:** Eternity of God; Holiness of God; Immutability of God; Impassibility of God; Ineffability of God; Infinity of God; Jealousy of God; Justice of God [part 1]; Justice of God [part 2]; Mercy of God; Will of God.
- \*WEINHEIMER, SISTER MARY DE SALES, CSA, Mount Augustine, West Richfield, Ohio (deceased Sept. 7, 1962). **Article:** St. Augustine, Sisters of Charity of.
- \*WEIS, EARL AUGUST, SJ, M.A., Ph.L., S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Bellarmine School of Theology, North Aurora, Ill.; Staff Editor for Dogmatic Theology, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Hypostatic Union; Impeccability of Christ; Incarnation; Incarnation, Necessity of the.
- \*WEISENGOFF, JOHN PETER, M.A., S.T.L., S.S.L., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Sacred Scripture, De Paul University, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Deportation (in the Bible).
- \*WEISENSEL, LAWRENCE ERHARDT, OSC, M.A., Vice Rector, Our Lady of the Lake Minor Seminary, Wawasee (Syracuse), Ind. **Article:** Firmian.
- \*WEISHEIPL, JAMES ATHANASIUS, OP, Ph.Lic., S.T.Lr., Ph.D., D.Phil., Associate Professor of History of Mediaeval Science, Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies, Toronto, Canada; Director of Leonine Commission, American Section. **Articles:** Adam Marsh; Albert of Saxony; Albert the Great (Albertus Magnus), St.; Cajetan (Tommaso de Vio); Capreolus, John; Dialectics in the Middle Ages; Durandus of Saint-Pourcain; Education, Scholastic; Eschmann, Ignatius T.; Impetus; James of Metz; John of Wales (d. 1285); John of Jandun; John Welles; John of Wales (1349-1378); John of Dumbleton; Maier, Anneliese; Neoscholasticism and Neothomism; Nicholas Trevet; Oxford, University of; Peter of La Palu (Paludanus); Richard of Swyneshed; Robert Kilwardby; Robert Grosseteste; Roger Bacon; Roger of Notingham; Scholastic Method; Scholasticism, 3. Contemporary; Scotism; Thomas Aquinas, St. [part 2]; Thomas Waleys; Thomas of Wilton; Thomism; Vincent of Beauvais; William of Heytesbury; William of Notingham.
- \*WEISS, ROBERTO, B.A. (Oxon.), Professor of Italian, University of London, London, England. **Articles:** Moleyns, Adam; Trevisa, John.
- \*WEISSENBERGER, PAULUS, OSB, Dr.Phil., Prior, Abbey of Neresheim, Würtemberg, Germany. **Article:** Neresheim, Abbey of.
- \*WEITEKAMP, BONIFACE RAYMOND, FSC, Ph.D., Director, Hillside Hall Scholasticate, Troy, N.Y. **Articles:** De Courcy, Henry; McDonald, Barnabas Edward, Brother; Mullany, Azarias of the Cross, Brother.
- \*WELCH, ROBERT JOSEPH, M.A., priest of the Diocese of Davenport, Catholic Professor in the School of Religion, State University of Iowa, Iowa City, Iowa. **Articles:** Cosgrove, Henry; Iowa, Catholic Church in.
- WELLE, SR. JANICE, OSF, M.A., Little Falls, Minn. **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Little Falls, Minnesota (OSF).

- \*WELLS, NORMAN JOSEPH, Ph.D., Associate Professor of Philosophy, Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Pesch, Tilmann; Tongiorgi, Salvatore; Urraburu, Juan Jose.
- \*WELSH, ALOYSIUS J., S.T.D., Executive Director, National Catholic Conference for Interracial Justice, Washington, D.C. **Article:** National Catholic Conference for Interracial Justice.
- \*WELSH, ROBERT JOSEPH, OSA, A.B., Ph.L., S.T.D., Dean, College of Liberal Arts and Sciences, Villanova University, Villanova, Pa. **Articles:** Flete, William; Thomas of Jesus (de Andrada).
- \*WELTIN, EDWARD GEORGE, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Washington University, St. Louis, Mo. **Articles:** Alexander I, Pope, St.; Dionysius, Pope, St.; Eleutherius, Pope, St.; Eutychian, Pope, St.; Evaristus, Pope, St.; Fabian, Pope, St.; Felix I, Pope, St.; Gaius (Caius), Pope, St.; Hyginus, Pope, St.; Linus, Pope, St.; Lucius I, Pope, St.; Marcellinus, Pope, St.; Marcellus I, Pope, St.; Pius I, Pope, St.; Pontianus, Pope St.; Sixtus I, Pope, St.; Sixtus II, Pope, St.; Soter, Pope, St.; Stephen I, Pope, St.; Telesphorus, Pope, St.; Urban I, Pope, St.; Victor I, Pope, St.; Zephyrinus, Pope, St.
- \*WESLEY, SISTER ROSEMARY, SCC, M.A., Head of the Department of Religion, Librarian, Administrative Consultant, and Moderator of Activities, Josephinum High School, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Christian Charity, Sisters of.
- WESOLOWSKI, L., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis of the Immaculate Virgin Mary Mother of God (OSF).
- \*WESTFALL, CHARLES WILLIAM, CR, B.A., Teacher of French, North Bay College, North Bay, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Lafleche, Louis Francois Richer.
- \*WETHEY, HAROLD EDWIN, Ph.D., Professor, Department of History of Art, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich. **Article:** Greco, El (Domenico Theotocopuli).
- \*WEYER, HANS, CSSR, Dr.Phil., Bonn, Germany. **Article:** Novatian (Antipope) and Novatianism.
- \*WHALEN, JOHN PHILIP, M.A., S.T.D., Associate Professor of Theology, School of Sacred Theology, and Managing Editor, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Bouquillon, Thomas Joseph; Certitude of Faith; Newman, John Henry [part 1]; Preambles of Faith; Schroeder, Peter Joseph; Temporal Values, Theology of.
- \*WHALEN, JOSEPH M., S.T.L., Chancery Office, Allentown, Pa. **Article:** Raimondi, Luigi.
- \*WHALEN, WILLIAM JOSEPH, M.S., University Editor and Assistant Professor of English, Purdue University, West Lafayette, Ind. **Articles:** Adventists; Amish Churches; Catholic Apostolic Church; Christadelphians; Christian Reformed Church; Christian and Missionary Alliance; Church of the Brethren (Dunkers); Darby, John Nelson; Doukhobors; Eddy, Mary Baker; Evangelical and Reformed Church; Evangelical United Brethren; McPherson, Aimee Semple; Miller, William; New Apostolic Church; Plymouth Brethren; Reformed Episcopal Church; River Brethren; Russell, Charles Taze; Rutherford, Joseph Franklin; Seventh-day Adventists; United Brethren.
- \*WHALLEY, GEORGE, B.A., M.A., Ph.D., F.R.S.C., Professor of English and Head of the Department, Queen's University, Kingston, Ontario, Canada. **Article:** Coleridge, Samuel Taylor.
- \*WHATMORE, LEONARD ELLIOTT, M.A., parish priest, St. Anselm's, Hindhead, Surrey, England. **Articles:** Houghton, John, St.; Lawrence, Robert, St.; Webster, Augustine, St.
- \*WHEALON, JOHN FRANCIS, Most Rev., S.T.L., S.S.L., M.A. (Education), LL.D., Titular Bishop of Andrapa and Auxiliary Bishop and Vicar-General of the Diocese of Cleveland Ohio. **Article:** Divino afflante Spiritu.
- \*WHEATON, JOHN BARRY, CJM, S.T.L., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture, Holy Heart Seminary, Halifax, N.S., Canada. **Articles:** Chaldeans; Ethiopians (Cushites).
- \*WHELAN, CECIL BASIL, OSB, B.A., M.A., F.R.H.S., monk of Belmont Abbey, Hereford, England. **Articles:** Berington, Charles; Dicconson, Edward; Ellis, Philip (Michael); Giffard, Bonaventure; Griffiths, Thomas; Huddleston, John; Talbot, James.
- \*WHIPPLE, SISTER MARY LEONARD, OVSM, M.A., Assistant Superior of the Community, Teacher of Religion, Georgetown Visitation College, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Georgetown Visitation.
- \*WHITE, HELEN CONSTANCE, Ph.D., LL.D., Litt.D., L.H.D., O.B.E., Professor of English and Chairman of the Department, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis. **Article:** Donne, John.
- WHITE, JAMES D., Historian, Diocese of Tulsa, Oklahoma. **Articles:** Oklahoma, Catholic Church in; Oklahoma City, Archdiocese of; Tulsa, Diocese of.
- \*WHITE, JOHN LLOYD, SM, B.S. in L.S., M.A., Professor of Church History, Marist College, Washington, D.C.; Founder and Editor, *Provincial News Letter*. **Article:** Marist Fathers.
- \*WHITE, MARAGARET, Medical Practitioner, Diplomate of the Royal College of Obstetricians and Gynecologists; Vice-President of the Society for the Protection of Unborn Children; founding member of the World Federation of Doctors Who Respect Human Life. **Article:** Lejeune, Jérôme.
- \*WHITE, THOMAS ANTHONY, Very Rev., B.Ph., S.T.L., J.C.D., Secretary, Apostolic Delegation, Nairobi, East Africa. **Articles:** Djibouti, The Catholic Church in; Somalia, The Catholic Church in.
- WHITNEY, BARRY, Ph.D., Editor, *Process Studies*; Professor, Philosophy of Religion and Culture, University of Windsor, Windsor, Ontario, Canada. **Articles:** Evil; Theodicy; Tillich, Paul.
- \*WHITSON, ROBLEY, President, The United Institute, Hartford, Ct. **Article:** Community.
- \*WHITTAKER, MOLLY, M.A., B.Litt., B.D., Senior Lecturer in Classics, University of Nottingham, England. **Articles:** Diognetus, Epistle to; Hermas, Shepherd of; Pantaenus, St.; Tatian; Theophilus of Antioch.
- \*WICKI, JOSEF, SJ, Eccl.Hist.D., Professor of Church History, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy; Editor, *Monumenta Historica S.J.* **Articles:** Criminali, Antonio, Ven.; Gnecci Soldo, Organtino; Goa; Hanxleden, Johann Ernst; Henriques, Henrique; John de Britto, St.; Roth, Heinrich; Rudolf Acquaviva and Companions, BB.; Storer, Franz; Strobl, Andreas; Tieffentaller, Joseph; Xavier, Francis, St.
- \*WICKI, NIKOLAUS, Dr.Theol., Professor of Fundamental Theology, Theological Faculty of Lucerne, Switzerland. **Article:** Philip the Chancellor.
- \*WICKS, WALTER JARED, SJ, M.A., University of Münster and Ecumenical Insti-

- tute, Münster, Germany. **Article:** Tanner, Adam.
- \*WIDDICOMBE, CATHERINE, M. Phil., President of the Grail, 1993–1996, Great Britain. **Article:** Drakestein, Yvonne Bosch van.
- \*WIERUSZOWSKI, HELENE, Ph.D., Professor Emeritus of History, City College, and Instructor, New School of Social Research, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Martin IV, Pope; Otto of Freising; Roger of Sicily; Urban IV, Pope.
- WIEST, JEAN-PAUL, S.T.L., Ph.D., Senior Researcher, the Center for Mission Research & Study at Maryknoll, and Visiting Scholar at the Centre of Asian Studies of The University of Hong Kong. **Articles:** China, Christianity in; Hong Kong, the Catholic Church in; Macau, Catholic Church in.
- \*WIEST, WALTER E., Ph.D., Minister, United Presbyterian Church in the U.S.A., Professor of Philosophy of Religion, Pittsburgh Theological Seminary, Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Schleiermacher, Friedrich Daniel Ernst.
- \*WILBERFORCE, ROBERT, B.A. Oxon., barrister, retired from British Foreign Service, London, England. **Article:** Wilberforce, William.
- \*WILCOX, JOHN R., Director, Center for Professional Ethics, Associate Professor of Religious Studies, Manhattan College, Bronx, N.Y. **Article:** Professional Ethics.
- \*WILD, ROBERT, Priest of Madonna House, Combermere, Ontario. **Article:** De Hueck Doherty, Catherine.
- WILD, ROBERT ANTHONY, SJ, Ph.D., President and Professor of Theology, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Article:** Shroud of Turin.
- WILDE, CLARE, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Islam.
- \*WILFRED, FELIX, Professor, Department of Christian Studies, University of Madras, India. **Article:** Federation of Asian Bishops' Conferences.
- \*WILHELMSSEN, FREDERICK DANIEL, Doctorate in Philosophy and Letters, Professor of Philosophy, Catholic University of Navarre, Spain. **Articles:** Immanentism; Innatism; Realism.
- WILKEN, A. P., **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Franciscan Sisters of Our Lady of Perpetual Help (OSF).
- \*WILKIE, WILLIAM E., S.T.L., M.A., Member, Department of History, Loras College, Dubuque, Iowa. **Articles:** Bilhild, St.; Druthmar, St.; Durandus of Troarn; Folcwin of Lobbes; Fulcran of Lodeve, St.; Gerard of Sauve-Majeure, St.; Herluin of Bec, Bl.; Hugh of Fouillo; Imma, Bl.; Loras, Jean Mathias Pierre; Notker of Liege, Bl.; Utto, Bl.; Winthir, St.
- \*WILKINSON, SISTER MARY MICHAEL, OSSR, Mistress of Novices, Mother of Perpetual Help Monastery, Esopus, N.Y. **Article:** Redemptoristines.
- \*WILKINSON, WALTER WILFORD, Ph.D., Professor of History, Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Renaissance.
- \*WILLGING, EUGENE PAUL, A.B., A.B. in L.S., LL.D., Director of Libraries and Library Consultant to the *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. (deceased Sept. 20, 1965). **Articles:** Froben, Johann; Lucas, Fielding, Jr.; Manutius; Murphy, John Joseph; Plantin, Christophe; Preuss, Arthur; Saldier; Sweynheym, Konrad.
- \*WILLIAMS, AQUINAS BRUCE, OP, M.A., Ph.D., Pontifical Faculty of Theology of the Immaculate Conception, Dominican House of Studies, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Cormier, Hyacinthe-Marie, Bl.; Walter Jorz.
- WILLIAMS, BRUCE, OP, Ph.D., S.T.D., Professor "Incaricatus," Faculty of Theology, Pontifical University of St. Thomas (Angelicum), Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Homosexuals, Pastoral Care of; Humanae Vitae.
- \*WILLIAMS, CORNELIUS WILLIAM, OP, S.T.D., Professor of Moral Theology, Faculty of Theology, University of Fribourg, Switzerland. **Articles:** Conscience, 3. In Theology; Obligation, Moral; Slavery (and the Church).
- \*WILLIAMS, GEORGE HUNTSTON, Th.D., D.D., LL.D., Minister of the United Church of Christ; Minister of the Unitarian Universalist Association; Hollis Professor of Divinity, Harvard University Divinity School, Cambridge, Mass. **Articles:** Blandrata, Giorgio; David, Franz; Le Clerc, Jean; Lubieniecki, Stanislaw; Ochino, Bernardino; Socinianism.
- \*WILLIAMS, GLANMOR, B.A., M.A., D.Litt., Professor of History, University College of Swansea, University of Wales, Swansea, Wales. **Articles:** Bangor, Ancient See of; Catrik, John; Caunton, Richard; Deane, Henry; Llandaff, Ancient See of; Llanthony, Monastery of.
- \*WILLIAMS, JOHN ALDEN, Ph.D., Assistant Professor in Islamic History, Institute of Islamic Studies, McGill University, Montreal, Quebec, Canada. **Articles:** Abbasids; Ali (Ali ibn Abi Talib); Declaration of Rights of 1689; Nizaris; Ottoman Turks; Recusant; Revolution of 1688 (England); Royal Declaration; Saladin; Timur (Tamerlane); Umayyads.
- \*WILLIAMS, MOTHER MARGARET ANNE, RSCJ, B.A. and M.A. Oxon., Professor of English, Manhattanville College of the Sacred Heart, Purchase, N.Y. **Articles:** Bunyan, John; Sacred Heart, Society of the.
- \*WILLIAMS, MICHAEL EDWARD, S.T.D., Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Liturgy, and History of Theology and Vice President of the English College, Lisbon, Portugal. **Articles:** Anathemas of Cyril; Assumptus-Homo Theology; Catholic; Doctrine; Dogma; End of the World; Eschatology (in Theology) 1. Historical Perspectives; God-Man; Immortality, 4. Revelational Data; Indefectibility; Orthodoxy; Roman Catholic; Rule of Faith; Sanction, Divine.
- \*WILLIAMS, NEVILLE JOHN, M.A. (Oxon.), D.Phil. (Oxon.), Assistant Keeper of the Public Records, Public Records Office, London, England. **Article:** Norfolk.
- WILLIAMS, RICHARD B., OP, J.D., Pastor, St. Thomas More University Parish, Tulane University, New Orleans, La. **Article:** Dominicans.
- \*WILLIAMS, SCHAFFER, S.T.B., Ph.D., Professor of Medieval History, University of Massachusetts at Amherst, Mass. **Articles:** Adalbero of Wurzburg, St.; Arnulf of Gap, St.; Benzo of Alba; Henry Heinbuche of Langenstein; Henry V, Roman Emperor; Manasses I of Reims; Papal Arbitration; Sigebert of Gembloux; Walram of Naumberg; Wenrich of Trier; Wibald of Stavelot.
- \*WILLIS, JOHN R., SJ, Flannery Professor of Religious Studies, Gonzaga University, Spokane, Wash. **Article:** Lewis, Clive Staples.
- \*WILLIS, JOHN RANDOLPH, SJ, B.A.; B.D., Ph.D., Boston College, Chestnut Hill, Mass. **Articles:** Beecher; Congregational Churches; Dwight, Timothy;

- Unitarian Universalist Association; Unitarians; United Church of Christ; Universalists.
- \*WILLKE, JEAN CAROLYN, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, Trinity College; Assistant Staff Editor for Renaissance and Reformation Church History, *New Catholic Encyclopedia*, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Aldobrandini; Antoine, Paul Gabriel; Araujo, Francisco de; Arnold of Bonneval (Marmoutier); Arriaga, Rodrigo de; Aversa, Raphael; Ballerini, Antonio; Bernardes, Manoel; Berse, Gaspar (Barzeo); Berthier, Guillaume Francois; Cacciaguerra, Bonsignore; Cafasso, Joseph, St.; Cattaneo, Lazzaro; Chrysostom of Saint-Lo, John; Clement VIII, Pope; Costantini, Celso; Coton, Pierre; Dueling; Fagnani, Prospero; Frassinetti, Giuseppe; Grou, Jean Nicolas; Huc, Evariste Regis; Jaegen, Jerome; John of Avila, St.; Lacroix, Claude; Malderus, John; Marmion, Joseph Columba, Bl.; Mastrius, Bartholomaeus; Mombaer, John; Pamplona, Francis of; Philip of Harvengt; Quadrupani, Carlo Giuseppe; Rassler, Christoph; Ribet, Jerome.
- \*WILSON, JOHN, B.D., Archdiocese of Dublin, Ireland. **Article:** Ryan, Dermot.
- \*WILSON, MOTHER MARY GABRIEL, B.A., H.Dip. in Ed., M.A., Superior General, Missionary Sisters of Our Lady of the Holy Rosary, Killeshandra, County Cavan, Ireland. **Article:** Missionary Sisters of the Holy Rosary.
- \*WILTGEN, RALPH MICHAEL, SVD, Doctor, of Missiology, Founder and Director, Council News Service, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Ghana, The Catholic Church in; Liberia, The Catholic Church in; Oceania, The Catholic Church in; Togo, The Catholic Church in.
- \*WINKLER, JUDE, OFMConv, S.S.L., Instructor of Sacred Scripture at St. Hyacinth College and Seminary, Granby, Mass. **Article:** Revelation, Book of.
- \*WINSCHER, SISTER M. ALACOQUE, CDP, B.A., Sisters of Divine Providence, Allison Park, Pa. **Article:** Sisters of Divine Providence.
- \*WINSLOW, FRANCIS J., MM, S.T.B., J.C.D., Teacher, Maryknoll Seminary, Ossining, N.Y. **Article:** Titular Bishop.
- \*WINSNES, ANDREAS HOFGAARD, Dr.Phil. Professor Emeritus of the History of Ideas, University of Oslo, Norway. **Article:** Undset, Sigrid.
- \*WINSTONE, HAROLD, St. Thomas More Centre for Pastoral Theology, London, England. **Article:** Liturgical Languages.
- WINTERSGILL, H. G., **Article:** Flathers, Matthew, Bl.
- \*WINZEN, DAMASUS, OSB, Ph.D., Founder and Prior of Mount Saviour Monastery, Elmira, N.Y. **Article:** Church, Symbols of.
- \*WIPPEL, JOHN FRANCIS, S.T.L., Ph.D., Instructor, School of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** O'Toole, George Barry; Pohle, Joseph.
- \*WIPPEL, JOHN FRANCIS, Ph.D., Ordinary Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Van Steenberghen, Fernand.
- WIPPEL, MSGR. JOHN FRANCIS, Ph.D., Theodore Basselin Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Godfrey of Fontaines.
- \*WITHERSPOON, JOSEPH PARKER, A.B., LL.B., S.J.D., Professor of Law, University of Texas School of Law, Austin, Tex. **Article:** Positivism in Jurisprudence.
- \*WITTY, FRANCIS JOSEPH, M.A., M.S. in L.S., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Library Science, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Prayer Books.
- \*WIXTED, WILLIAM GLEESON, Sr., Ph.D., Professor Emeritus, Hunter College, and Lecturer, Marymount College, New York, N.Y. **Articles:** Frobel, Friedrich Wilhelm; Pestalozzi, Johann Heinrich.
- \*WODKA, JOSEF, Very Rev., Dr.Phil., Dr.Theol., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Major Seminary, St. Pölten, Austria. **Articles:** Austria, The Catholic Church in; Schwarzenberg, Friedrich Joseph von; Seipel, Ignaz.
- \*WOJNAR, MELETIUS MICHAEL, OSBM, S.T.L., J.C.D., Associate Professor, School of Canon Law, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Basilians (Byzantine); Basilians—Sisters of the Order of St Basil the Great (OSBM); Mary Immaculate, Sisters Servants of; Ukrainian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic).
- \*WOLF, DONALD JOSEPH, SJ, M.A., Ph.D., St. Robert's Hall, Pomfret Center, Conn. **Articles:** Absolutism; Divine Right of Kings; Mounier, Emmanuel.
- \*WOLF, NORBERT GEORGE, M.A., Treasurer, Gannon College. **Articles:** Amadeus IX of Savoy, Bl.; Ambrose Traversari, Bl.; Ammanati de' Piccolomini, Jacopo; Angelina of Marsciano, Bl.; Antonia of Florence, Bl.; Archangela Giralani, Bl.; Archangelo of Calatafirmi, Bl.; Eustochia of Padua, Bl.; Seraphina Sforza, Bl.
- \*WOLFF, KONRAD M., J.U.D., Diplôme d'Études Supérieures de Droit, M.A.Mus., Teacher of Advanced Piano and of Piano Literature, Peabody Institute, Baltimore, Md. **Article:** Schubert, Franz.
- \*WOLFRAM, HERWIG, Ph.D., Assistent, Institut für österreichische Geschichtsforschung, Vienna, Austria. **Articles:** Albert I of Riga; Aribio of Mainz; Arnaldus Amalrici; Bohm, Hans; Lothair III, Roman Emperor; Martin of Tropaup; Nicholas of Dinkelsbuhl; Nieheim (Niem), Dietrich of; Virgilius (Fergal, Feigil) of Salzburg, St.; Vitalis of Salzburg, St.
- WOLKERSTORFER, SISTER JOHN CHRISTINE, CSJ, Ph.D., Professor Emerita of History, The College of St. Catherine, St. Paul, Minn. **Articles:** Minnesota, Catholic Church in; St. Paul and Minneapolis, Archdiocese of.
- \*WOLTER, ALLAN BERNARD, OFM, Ph.D., Lect.Gen., Professor of Philosophy, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Boehner, Philotheus Heinrich; Efficient Causality; Knowledge, Infused.
- \*WOOD, CHARLES TURTLE, Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Medieval History, Dartmouth College, Hanover, N.H. **Article:** Philip II Augustus, King of France.
- \*WOOD, GEOFFREY FRANCIS, SA, B.A., S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Scripture, Atonement Seminary; formerly Instructor, Department of Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Zolli, Eugenio.
- WOOD, SUSAN K., S.C.L., Ph.D., Professor, School of Theology, St. John's University, Colledgeville, Minn. **Articles:** Bishop (in the Church); Bishop (Sacramental Theology of).
- \*WOOD, SUSAN MERIEL, B.A., M.A. and B.Litt. (Oxon.), Fellow and Tutor in Medieval History, St. Hugh's College,

- Oxford, England. **Articles:** Anglessey, Priory of; Dorchester, Abbey of; Thetford, Priory of; Tynemouth, Priory of; Westminster Abbey.
- \*WOOD, THOMAS OLYS, SS, S.T.L., M.A. (Education), M.A. (History), St. Edward's University, Kenmore, Wash. **Article:** Levadoux, Michael.
- \*WOODHOUSE, ARTHUR SUTHERLAND PIGOTT, M.A., D.Litt., L.H.D., LL.D., Professor of English and Head of the Department, University of Toronto, Canada (deceased Nov. 2, 1964). **Article:** Milton, John.
- \*WOODRUFF, JOHN DOUGLAS, M.A., Editor, *Tablet*, London, England. **Articles:** Coleridge, Henry James; Lucas, Frederick; Oldmeadow, Ernest James; Ward, William George; Wilberforce, Henry William.
- WOODS, J. M., **Articles:** Arkansas, Catholic Church in; Little Rock, Diocese of.
- \*WORK, MARTIN HAVERTY, A.B., M.A., D.Litt., Executive Director, National Council of Catholic Men, Washington. **Article:** National Council of Catholic Men (NCCM).
- \*WORTMAN, ILDEPHONSE JAMES, OSB, M.A., B.A.Mus., Choirmaster at St. Vincent Archabbey and Associate Professor of Music, St. Vincent College, Latrobe, Pa. **Articles:** Gallican Rites, Chants of; Gerbert von Hornau, Martin; Mozarabic Chant; Rheinberger, Josef Gabriel von.
- \*WOUTERS, ANTHONY JOSEPH, WF, S.T.D., Procurator General, Society of Missionaries of Africa, Rome, Italy; promoter of the canonization of the martyrs of Uganda (deceased Dec. 25, 1965). **Articles:** Foucauld, Charles Eugene de; Little Brothers of Jesus; Little Sisters of Jesus.
- \*WOYTKO, SISTER MARY GABRIELLE, OP, M.A., Teacher of History, Bishop McCort High School, Johnstown, Pa. **Article:** Dominican Sisters—Congregation of St Rose of Lima (Oxford, Mich).
- WREGELSWORTH, JOHN ERIC, Ph.D., Fellowship in the Centre for Mediterranean Studies, University of Exeter, Exeter, United Kingdom. **Articles:** Braulio, St.; Charles Martel; Paulus Albarus; Pepin III, King of the Franks.
- \*WREN, CAROL, SSJ, M.A., College of Our Lady of the Elms, Chicopee, Mass. **Article:** Commitment.
- \*WRIGHT, ADDISON GEORGE, SS, M.A., S.T.D., S.S.L., Professor of Sacred Scripture and Hebrew, St. Mary's Seminary, Baltimore, Md. **Articles:** High Priest; Midrash.
- \*WRIGHT, JOHN HICKEY, SJ, PH.L., M.A., S.T.D., Professor of Theology, Alma College, Los Gatos, Calif. **Articles:** Dead, Prayers for the; Death (Theology of); Judgment, Divine (in Theology); Universe, Order of.
- \*WRIGHT, JOHN JOSEPH, Most Rev., A.B., S.T.D., Bishop of Pittsburgh, Pa.; Member, Theological Commission, Vatican Council II. **Article:** Patriotism.
- \*WRIGLEY, JOHN EVELETH, A.M., M.A., Ph.D., Teacher, Roman Catholic High School and La Salle College, Philadelphia, Pa. **Articles:** Bethesda; Cana of Galilee.
- \*WU, JOHN C. H., LL.B., J.D., LL.D., Litt.D., Professor of Asian Studies, Seton Hall University, South Orange, N.J. **Articles:** Law; Natural Law [part 2].
- \*WUERL, DONALD W., Most Reverend, S.T.D., D.D., Bishop of Pittsburgh, Pa. **Article:** Wright, John Joseph.
- \*WUEST, JOHN BERCHMANS, OFM, Lect.Gen., Assistant Chaplain, Mercy Hospital, Hamilton, Ohio. **Articles:** Leonard of Port Maurice, St.; Peter of Alacantara, St.; Salvator of Horta, St.; Theophilus of Corte, St.
- \*WYDEVEN, VALERIAN DONALD, OFM-Cap, B.A., Capuchin Seminary of St. Anthony, Marathon, Wis. **Article:** Joseph of Leonessa, St.
- \*WYLLEMAN, ANDRE LOUIS, S.T.B., Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, University of Louvain, Belgium; Honorary Canon of the Cathedral of Ghent. **Articles:** De Wulf, Maurice; Mercier, Desire Joseph.
- \*WYSE, ALEXANDER, OFM, M.A., St. Anthony Shrine, Boston, Mass. **Article:** Franciscan Martyrs of Georgia.
- \*WYSOCKI, JOSEPH, International Commission of English in the Liturgy, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Liturgical Books of Roman Rite.
- \*YANCEY, PATRICK HENRY, SJ, Ph.D., Chairman, Department of Biology, Spring Hill College, Mobile, Ala.; Executive Secretary-Treasurer, Albertus Magnus Guild. **Article:** Macelwane, James Bernard.
- YARNOLD, EDWARD J., Ph.D., Champion Hall, Oxford, England. **Article:** Catechumenate.
- \*YATES, FRANCES AMELIA, M.A., F.R.L.S., Reader in the History of the Renaissance, Warburg Institute, University of London, England. **Article:** Lull, Raymond, Bl.
- \*YEAGER, SISTER MARY HILDEGARDE, CSC, Ph.D., Professor of History, Dunbarton College of the Holy Cross, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Bayley, James Roosevelt.
- YOCK, PETER, OSB, St. Meinrad Archabbey, Saint Meinrad, Ind. **Article:** St. Meinrad Archabbey.
- YOHE, KATHERINE MARI, Ph.D., Visiting Assistant Professor, Department of Religion and Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Article:** Meditation.
- \*YONICK, ANACLETE STANLEY, OFM, B.A., S.T.L., Franciscan Biblical Institute, Jerusalem, Jordan. **Articles:** Covenant (in the Bible); Testament (in the Bible).
- \*YOUNG, WALTER GEORGE, free-lance writer, Williamsville, N.Y. **Article:** Ad Majorem Dei Gloriam (A.M.D.G.); Mercy, Brothers of.
- YOUROUKOV, MILKO, Ph.D., Adjunct Lecturer, Department of Religion & Religious Education, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. **Articles:** Orthodox Church in America (OCA); Orthodox Church of Bulgaria; Schmemmann, Alexander.
- \*YUHAUS, C CASSIAN JOSEPH, CP, M.A., Eccl. Hist. D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Christian Archaeology, and Biblical Theology, St. Ann Monastic Seminary, Scranton, Pa. **Articles:** Passionists; Paul of the Cross, St.; Purcell, Harold; Stone, James Kent; Strambi, Vincenzo Maria, St.
- \*YZERMANS, VINCENT, journalist, editor, author, priest of the Diocese of St. Cloud, Minn. **Articles:** Ligutti, Luigi G.; Rausch, James.
- \*ZAMMIT, PAUL NATALE, OP, Queen of the Holy Rosary College, Mission San Jose, Calif. **Article:** Scapulars.
- \*ZEDLER, BEATRICE HOPE, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Arabian Philosophy; Avempace (Ibn Bajjah, abu Bakr Muhammad ibn Yahya); Averroes (ibn-Rushd); Double Truth, Theory of; Intellect, Unity of.
- \*ZEENDER, JOHN KARL, Ph.D., Associate Professor of History, The Catholic

- \*ZELL, ROBERT LOREN, A.B., B.D., M.A., B.Phil., Assistant Professor of Theology, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wis. **Articles:** Sanday, William; Smith, William Robertson.
- \*ZELLER, SISTER MARY CLAUDIA, OSF, Ph.D., Dean, College of St. Francis, Joliet, Ill. **Articles:** Copernicus, Nicolaus; Pacioli, Luca.
- \*ZERBI, PIERO, Ph.D., Professor of Medieval History, Università Cattolica del Sacro Cuore, Milan, Italy; Canon of the Cathedral of Como. **Article:** Bernard of Clairvaux, St.
- \*ZIEGLER, ADOLF WILHELM, Rt. Rev., Professor of Church History, University of Munich, Germany. **Article:** Milan, Edict (Agreement) of.
- \*ZIEGLER, ALOYSIUS KIERAN, Rt. Rev., M.A., S.T.D., École Nationale des Chartes, Archiviste-paléographe, L.H.D., Professor of Mediaeval Latin Literature and Mediaeval History, The Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C.; Editor in Chief, *American Ecclesiastical Review*. **Articles:** Healy, Patrick Joseph; Medieval Latin Literature.
- \*ZIEGLER, SISTER EUGENIA MARY, CSAC, M.S. in Ed., Ph.D., Teacher of French and Principal, Holy Rosary Academy, Union City, N.J.; Instructor in Education, Queen of Apostles College, Harriman, N.Y. **Article:** Pallottine Sisters of the Catholic Apostolate.
- \*ZIEGLER, JOHN JAMES, Ph.D., Professor of Philosophy and Chairman of the Department, St. Xavier College, Chicago, Ill. **Article:** Dialectics.
- ZIELINSKI, SISTER KAREN, OSF, Director of Communications, Sisters of St. Francis of the Congregation of Our Lady of Lourdes, Sylvania, Ohio **Article:** Franciscan Sisters—Sisters of St. Francis Congregation of Our Lady of Lourdes (OSF).
- \*ZIELINSKI, REV. ZYGMUNT, Catholic University of Lublin, Poland. **Article:** Poland, The Catholic Church in (1965–2000).
- \*ZIIL, THEODORE P. VAN, SVD, M.S. in L.S., Ph.D., Professor of European History, Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, University of San Carlos, Cebu City, Cebu Island, Philippine Islands. **Article:** Groote, Gerard.
- ZINN, GROVER A., Ph.D., William H. Danforth Professor of Religion and Associate Dean, College of Arts and Sciences, Oberlin College, Oberlin, Ohio. **Articles:** Achard of Saint-Victor; Andrew of Saint-Victor; Hugh of Saint-Victor; Richard of Saint-Victor; Thomas Gallus of Vercelli; Victorine Spirituality.
- \*ZOEPLF, FRIEDRICH, Dr.Theol., Professor Emeritus of History and the History of Art, Philosophisch-theologische Hochschule, Dillingen, Germany. **Article:** Augsburg.
- \*ZUBILLAGA, FÉLIX AGUIRRE, SJ, Hist.Eccl.D., Editor, *Monumenta Historica Societatis Iesu*; Professor of the Church History of Spanish America, Gregorian University, Rome, Italy. **Articles:** Alegre, Francisco Javier; Arrillaga, Basilio; Carocci, Horacio; Castro, Agustin Pablo; Velasco, Pedro de.
- \*ZUKOWSKI, ANGELA ANN, M.H.S.H., M.A., D.Min., Associate Professor, Department of Religious Studies, University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio. **Article:** Eternal Word Television Network (EWTN).
- \*ZUMKELLER, ADOLAR, OESA, Dr.Theol., Dr.Phil., Prior, Augustinerkloster, Munich, Germany; Associate Editor, *Casiciacum, Augustinus der Seelsorger*, and *Sankt Augustinus der Lehrer der Gnade*; Head, Augustinus-Institut der deutschen Augustiner, Würzburg, Germany. **Article:** Klupfel, Engelbert.
- \*ZYKAN, MARIA MAGDALENA, doctoral candidate in history, the history of art, and archeology, University of Vienna, Austria. **Articles:** Ebendorfer, Thomas; Sankt Peter, Abbey of.
- \*ZYLLA, PAUL JOSEPH, M.A., S.T.D., Vice Chancellor, Diocese of St. Cloud, Minn. **Articles:** Belcourt, George Anthony; St. Cloud, Diocese of.

# About This Index

**Locators.** Locators give the volume number followed by a colon and page numbers (4:157). Further locators in the same volume do not have repeated volume numbers (4:157, 159, 160). Entries for subjects of encyclopedia articles are indicated by boldface locators: **5:26–28**. Subjects of illustrations are indicated by italic locators (6:524).

**Arrangement.** Entries are in word-by-word order. The order of precedence is:

one word

one word followed by a [space] (

one word followed by ,

one word followed by a [space] number

one word followed by a [space] letter

The following example illustrates these sorting principles. Notice that names followed by numerals are sorted in numerical order.

Charles (Archduke), 3:**422**

Charles (Duke of Mayenne), 3:872

Charles, Josephine, 1:158

Charles, Paul-Jean, 12:276

Charles I (Card. of Lorraine, 1524–1574), 8.787

Charles I (Emperor of Austria), 6.642

Charles II (Card. of Lorraine, 1567–1607), 8.788

Charles II (King of England), 3.433

Charles Emmanuel II (Duke of Savoy), 3.433

Charles Martel, 3:466–473

Charles of Valois, 12:567

Articles at the beginning of a title (a, an, the, and their foreign equivalents) are disregarded in order arrangement. In the case of papal documents, however, the article is retained for filing purposes, since it is an integral part of the incipit from which the title is derived. Function words (prepositions and conjunctions) at the beginnings of subheadings are disregarded in order arrangement.



# Index

## A

- A cappella* style, **1:1**, 2:842, 3:523, 8:471
- A posteriori* (from what comes afterward), 12:750
- A priori* (from what comes before), 12:750
- Aachen (Germany), **1:1–2**, 3:697, 8:795, 13:91
- Aachen, Synods of
- First (802), 3:240
  - Second (816–817)
    - Aniane Abbey, 1:453
    - Canon Law, 3:42
    - works of charity, 3:410–411
- Aachen, Diet of (813), 3:373
- Aachen, Treaty of (812), 4:370
- Aachen Cathedral (Germany), 1:1, 3:697
- Aalto, Alvar, 3:670, 697
- Aaron (brother of Moses), **1:2–3**, 8:525, 10:6–7, 7
- Ab esse ad posse valet illatio* (From actual existence, the possibility of existence is validly inferred), 12:754
- Aḅa II (Patriarch), 5:5
- Abad Casasempere, Amalia, Bl., **1:4**
- Abadie, Paul, 3:709
- Abandon à la Providence divine*, 3:309–310
- Abandonment, spiritual, **1:5**
- Abba* (Father), **1:5–6**, 13:315, 322
- ʿAbbas I (King of Persia), 11:140
- ʿAbbāsids, **1:6–7**
- Agapios of Hierapolis, 1:172
  - Armenia, 1:700
  - Bukhtīshūʿ family, 2:677–678
  - empire, 1:611
  - Kalām, 8:110
- Abbatia nullius diocesis* (papal bull, Pius X), 10:437–438
- Abbelen, Peter M., **1:7–8**, 354
- Abbesses, **1:8**
- Abbeville, Claude dʿ, **1:8**, 2:590
- Abbey Press, 12:568
- Abbeys. *See* Monasteries; Monasticism; *specific abbeys*
- Abbo of Fleury, St., **1:8–9**
- Adso of Montier-en-der, 1:130
  - biographer of Edmund the Martyr, 5:86
  - Canon Law, 3:44, 60
  - Ramsey Abbey, 11:905
  - Saint-Benoît-sur-Loire Abbey, 12:539
- Abbo of Metz (Bp.), St., **1:9**
- Abbot, George (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:467, 12:271
- Abbot, Henry, Bl., **1:12**, 5:233, 8:189
- Abbots, **1:9–10**
- Benedictine Rule, 1:9–10, 3:334
  - as bishops, 2:422
  - monasteries, 9:783
- Abbots, blessing for, **1:11–12**
- Abbots, Canon Law on, **1:10–11**
- Abbott, Lyman, **1:12**, 13
- Abbreviatio decreti* (Omnebene), 10:591
- Abbreviators, **1:12–13**
- L'ABC des Simples Gens* (Gerson), 3:232, 241
- ʿAbd-al-Bahā (Muslim leader), 2:12–13
- ʿAbdallāh Zāḅir, **1:13**
- Abdias of Babylon (Bp.), St., **1:13–14**
- Abdinghof Abbey (Westphalia), **1:14**
- ʿAbdīshō IV (Ebedjesu) (Chaldean Patriarch), **1:14**, 807
- Abdisho V Khayyāth (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:369
- ʿAbdisho Bar Berīkā (Metropolitan of Nisibis), **1:14**
- Abdisho of Kaskar, St., **1:14–15**
- Abduction, as impediment to marriage, **1:15**
- Abdullah II (King of Jordan), 7:1030, 1032
- ʿAbdulmassih (Patriarch of Syria), 13:707
- Abecedario espiritual* (Spiritual Alphabet) (Frances of Osuna), 5:872
- Abeel, David, 3:499
- Abel (Abp. of Reims), 12:36
- Abel, Felix-Marie, 4:385, 5:50
- Abel, Henry, 1:915
- Abel, Leonard (Abp. of Sidon), 3:367
- Abelard, Peter, **1:15–19**, 16
- adoptionism, 1:119
  - Anselm of Laon, 1:18, 498
  - Arnold of Brescia, 1:719
  - Bernard of Clairvaux, St., 1:18, 19, 2:308–309, 5:844
  - biblical catenae, 3:258
  - Canon Law, 3:45, 47, 60
  - Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:318
  - Celestine III (Pope), 3:319
  - copyright, 3:336
  - Clarenbaud of Arras, 3:761
  - contrition, 4:225
  - descent of Christ into hell, 4:685
  - dialectics, 4:726
  - indifferent acts, 5:212
  - ethics, 5:394
  - exegetical works, 5:516–517
  - faith, 5:597, 13:905
  - knowledge theories, 8:215
  - Latin literature, 3:601, 9:452
  - liberal arts, 8:537
  - logic, 8:749–750
  - logicism origins, 8:758
  - number symbolism, 3:673
  - Robert of Melun, 12:268
  - Saint-Gildas-de-Rhuys Abbey, 12:548
  - universals, 14:323
  - William of Champeaux, 14:738
- Abell, Thomas, Bl., **1:19–20**, 5:226, 700, 800
- Abenaki people, 9:55, 11:898

- Die Abendstunde eines Einsiedlers* (Pestalozzi), 11:170
- Abercius (Bp. of Hierapolis), 7:277, 11:351–352
- Abercius (Bp. of Hierapolis), epitaph of, **1:20**, 785, 12:351
- Abercromby, Robert, **1:20–21**, 21, 467
- Aberdeen, University of (Scotland), 5:175
- Abgar, legends of, **1:21**, 10:706
- Abgar IX (King), 1:21, 5:82, 104
- Abiding in Christ, **1:21–22**
- Abingdon Abbey (England), **1:22**, 5:387
- Abington, Thomas (Habington), **1:22**
- Abington School District v. Schempp* (1963), 3:666, 667
- Abiogenesis. *See* Spontaneous generation
- Abjuration, Oath of (1643–1655), 10:501
- Abner (Hebrew general), 2:282
- Abolionan, Elias (Abp. of Mosul), 2:198
- Abolition Movement
- Asbury, Francis, 1:768
  - evangelicalism, 1:444
  - U.S., 1:156, 2:199–200
  - See also* Slavery
- Abomination of desolation, **1:22–23**, 529
- Abondance Monastery (France), **1:23–24**
- Abortion, **1:24–31**
- Casti Connubii*, 3:214
  - Church teaching, 1:25–29
  - double effect principle, 4:881–882
  - hominisation, 7:64
  - John Paul II (Pope), 7:999
  - Lejeune, J., 8:464
  - O’Boyle, Patrick, 10:521
  - Pius XI (Pope), 11:515
  - practice, 1:24–25
  - pro-choice activism, 1:27
  - pro-life activism, 1:25, 26, 33, 34–35, 34
  - soul’s origins, 13:356
  - Summer of Mercy (KS), 8:116
  - Andorra, 1:401
  - Argentina, 1:656
  - Austria, 1:917
  - Belgium, 2:221
  - Bolivia, 2:470
  - Brazil, 2:599
  - Canada, 3:11
  - Germany, 6:187
  - Ireland, 7:568
  - Italy, 7:674
  - Portugal, 11:540
  - U.S., 12:575, 14:315
- Abortion, Canon Law on, **1:31–32**
- Abortion, U.S., **1:32–35**
- Abrabanel, Isaac (Abravanel), **1:35–36**, 232
- Abraham (Patriarch), **1:36–37**, 37, 10:948
- Abraham Offering up His Son Isaac* (engraving), 12:511
- altars, 1:319
- Bethel, 1:36, 2:346
- Chaldeans, 3:369
- faith of, 8:166
- covenant, 4:326, 327–328
- era, 5:313
- justification by faith, 8:79
- as Muslim, 8:170
- in the Qur’ān, 11:879–880
- The Sacrifice of Isaac* (Mantegna), 10:949
- Shechem, 13:71
- Abraham* (Roswitha of Gandersheim), 12:390
- Abraham I (Armenian catholicos), 4:958
- Abraham II (Bp. of Arbela), 1:628
- Abraham Ardzivean (Armenian Catholicos), 1:706
- Abraham bar Hiya, 2:832
- Abraham ben David, 2:831
- Abraham ben Esra, 13:418
- Abraham ben Isaac, 2:831
- Abraham Ecchellensis, **1:37**, 534
- Abraham ibn Daoud (Avendauth), 1:938
- Abraham of Clermont, St., **1:37–38**
- Abraham of Crete, 4:302
- Abraham of Ephesus (Bp.), St., **1:38**
- Abraham of Kashkar, 1:806
- Abraham of Sancta Clara, **1:38–39**, 913
- Abraham the Simple, St., **1:39**
- Abraham’s bosom, 1:39, **39–40**
- Divine judgment, 8:32
  - Lazarus the Poor Man, 8:421
  - sheol, 13:37, 79
- Abramovitz, Max, 3:675, 716, 717
- Abraxas, **1:40**
- Abrunculus of Trier, St., **1:40**
- Absalom (son of King David), 4:537, 8:1
- Absalom and Achitophel* (Dryden), 10:494
- Absalon of Lund (Abp.), **1:40**, 4:665, 8:187
- Absence of God. *See* Atheism
- The Absolute, **1:40–44**
- atheism, 1:823
  - conceived as transcendent, 14:142
  - consciousness and nature, 14:146
  - contradiction, 4:223
- Günther, Anton, 14:204
- Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph von, 12:733, 734
- “Absolute becoming,” 13:580
- Absolute ego, 4:369
- Absolute futures, 9:770
- Absolute historicism, 4:372–374
- Absolute identity, 6:705–706
- Absolute perfection, 11:117
- Absolute presence, 13:562
- Absolute sovereignty, 6:376
- Absolute ubication, 13:562
- Absolution, 7:436–437
- Absolutism, **1:44**
- democracy, 4:639, 640
  - Germany, 6:182
  - Louis XIV, 5:851
  - Protestant Reformation, 3:637
  - totalitarianism, 3:642
- Abstinence. *See* Fast and abstinence
- Abstraction, **1:44–48**
- Aquinas, 12:820
  - Aristotle, 1:45, 683, 13:408
  - Berkeley, George, 2:299
  - categories of being, 3:257
  - causality, 1:46, 3:308
  - cogitative power, 3:823
  - cybernetics, 4:453
  - distinction, 4:779
  - form, 5:805–806
  - illumination, 7:320
  - matter, 9:343–344
  - metaphysics, 9:550
  - sense knowledge, 8:208
- Abstrahentium non est mendacium* (The work of abstracting is not a lie), 12:754
- Absurdity, **1:48–49**, 4:25, 5:546
- Abt-Herwegen Institute, 13:110
- Abū ‘Alī al-Jubbā’ī, 1:781
- Abu Bishr Matta ibn-Yunus, 1:671–672
- Abu Ḥalim. *See* Elias III (Patriarch)
- Abū ’l-Barakāt, **1:49**, 4:254, 255, 12:809–810
- Abū Muslim (Iranian propagandist), 1:6
- Abubacer. *See* Ibn-Ṭufail, Abū-Bakr
- Abū-Bakr Ibn-Tufail, 1:673, 940
- Abundius of Como (Bp.), St., **1:49**
- Abyssinia, 3:790
- Acacian Schism, **1:49–50**
- Anastasius I (Byzantine Emperor), 1:50, 386, 387, 3:595, 5:667
  - Anastasius II (Pope), 1:50, 387, 3:595

- Dionysius of Corinth, 4:756  
 diptychs, 4:759  
 Elias (Patriarch of Jerusalem), 5:155  
 Ennodius, Magnus Felix, 5:264  
 Epiphanius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 5:291  
 Gelasian Letter, 6:119  
 Justin I, 8:92  
 Justinian I, 8:96  
 named for Acacius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 5:23  
 Acacius (Assyrian Catholicos), 1:806  
 Acacius (Patriarch of Constantinople)  
   Basiliscus, 2:149  
   condemnation, 7:111  
   Felix III (Pope), St., 4:186  
   Simplicius (Pope), St., 13:140  
   *See also* Acacian Schism  
 Acacius of Beroea (Bp.), **1:50**, 4:466  
 Acacius of Caesarea, **1:50–51**  
   Arianism, 1:663, 12:692  
   Council of Sardica, 12:692  
   Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:470, 471  
   School of Caesarea, 2:846  
 Academia Pontaniana, 13:17  
 Academic freedom, 1:51, 51–54, **51–57**,  
   5:911, 942  
 Académie Française, 12:239  
 Academy of American Franciscan  
   History (Washington, DC), 5:648  
 Academy of Catholic Hispanic  
   Theologians of the United States  
   (ACHTUS), 5:204  
 Academy of Sacred Liturgy, 12:790  
 Academy of St. Thomas Aquinas (Italy),  
   12:671  
 Acadians  
   Georgia (U.S.), 6:150  
   Louisiana, 8:809, 813  
   Maine resettlement, 9:56  
   political consciousness, 3:9  
 Acarie, Barbé. *See* Marie de  
   l'Incarnation, Bl.  
 Acaxees Jesuit Mission (Mexico),  
   9:708–709  
 Acca of Hexham, St., **1:57**  
 Acceptants, **1:57**  
 Accessus, **1:57**  
 Acciaioli, Angelo (Card.), 1:58  
 Acciaioli, Donato, 1:659  
 Acciaioli, Filippo, 1:58–59, 3:791  
 Acciaioli, Niccolò, 1:58, 58  
 Acciaioli family, **1:57–59**  
 Accident, **1:59–65**  
   abstraction, 1:47  
   action and passion, 1:61, 77  
   action at a distance, 1:80  
   Aristotle, 1:59–60, 61, 63, 682, 683,  
     9:347  
   being, 2:206  
   categories of being, 1:59–60, 3:256  
   demonstration, 4:652  
   dialectics, 4:723  
   Eucharist, 1:60, 64–65  
   predicability, 11:660  
   relation, 12:41  
   substance vs., 13:575–576  
 Accidental perfection (philosophy),  
   11:117  
 Accolti, Benedetto (Card.), **1:66**, 4:401  
 Accolti, Leonardo, 4:401  
 Accolti, Michael, **1:65**, 12:646  
 Accolti, Pietro (Card.), **1:65–66**  
*The Accord between Religion and  
 Philosophy* (Averroës), 1:622  
 Accuracy in measurement, 9:410  
 Accusation, **1:66**  
 Acedia, **1:66–67**, 3:399, 14:473  
*Acerba animi* (encyclical, Pius XI),  
   12:408  
*Acerbo nimis* (encyclical, Pius X), 4:94,  
   11:390, 391  
 Achaemenid Dynasty, 11:135–136  
 Achard (Aichardus), Bl., **1:67**, 5:29  
 Achard of Saint-Victor, **1:67–68**  
 Acharius of Noyon (Bp.), St., **1:68**  
 Achéry, Jean Luc d', 4:492  
 Achillini, Alexander, 1:676, 834, 937  
 Achior (biblical figure), 1:191  
 Achitopel (biblical figure), 8:15–16  
 Acisclus (3rd. c. martyr), 4:261  
 Ackerman, Richard Henry (Bp. of  
   Covington), 4:331  
*Acolyte* (periodical), 10:410  
 Acolytes, **1:68–69**, 7:37, 10:639  
 Aconcio, Giacomo, 9:565  
 Acosta, Gabriel (Uriel), **1:69–70**  
 Acosta, José de, **1:70**  
 Acquaderni, Giovanni, 7:673  
 Acquapendente, Fabrizio d', 3:418  
 Acquaviva, Claudius, **1:71–72**  
   congruism, 4:121  
   Henríquez, Enrique, 6:735  
   Jesuits, 4:311, 12:401  
   Persons, Robert, 11:157  
   prayer, 7:309  
   preaching, 11:621  
   Salas, Juan de, 12:612  
   scholasticism, 12:766  
   Thomism, 14:49  
 Acquaviva, Giulio (Card.), 1:70  
 Acquaviva, Ottavio (the Elder) (Card.),  
   1:70–71, 71  
 Acquaviva, Ottavio (the Younger)  
   (Card.), 1:71  
 Acquaviva, Rudolf, Bl., 7:406, 784,  
   12:401  
 Acquaviva, Trojano (Card.), 1:71  
 Acquaviva family, **1:70–71**  
 Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome.  
   *See* AIDS  
 Acre (Palestine), 4:401, 411  
 Acropolites, Georgius, 2:787, 800, 826  
 Acrostics, **1:72–73**  
   alphabetic psalms, 1:305–306  
   Byzantine influence on hymns, 7:253  
   fish as eucharistic symbol, 5:747,  
     7:277  
 Act, **1:73–75**  
   Aristotelianism, 1:678, 682  
   aseity, 1:779  
   causality, 3:307  
   created actuation by uncreated act,  
     4:335–336  
   Thomistic notion, 10:907  
   *See also* Human act  
 Act, first, **1:75**  
 Act Against Heresy (MA, 1646), 3:647  
 Act for Establishing Religious Freedom  
   (VA, 1786), 3:641  
 Act of 1727 (CT), 3:647  
 Act of Explanation (England, 1665),  
   1:76  
 Act of Settlement (Ireland, 1662),  
   **1:75–77**  
 Act of Six Articles (England, 1539),  
   8:445  
 Act of Succession (England, 1534),  
   5:249, 749, 7:140, 10:498, 499  
 Act of Treason (England, 1534), 5:749  
 Act of Uniformity (England, 1559),  
   5:224, 245, 12:227  
*Acta Apostolicae Sedis* (periodical), 1:77,  
   77, 581, 3:55  
*Acta Archelai* (Hegemonius), 6:713  
*Acta breviora* (Diedo), 12:276  
*Acta Conciliorum Oecumenicorum*, 12:793  
*Acta de los Nublados* (Nicaragua, 1821),  
   6:94  
*Acta Edessena* (Eusebius of Caesarea),  
   1:21  
*Acta et Decreta Concilii Vaticani*  
   (1890), 6:416  
*Acta et decreta s. conciliorum  
 recentiorum*, 12:745  
*Acta legationis helveticae ab anno 1723  
 ad annum 1729* (Passionei), 10:930

- Acta primorum martyrum sincera* (Ruinart), 12:407
- Acta Sanctorum* (hagiographic work), 6:615, 876, 7:782, 12:56
- Acta Sanctorum Hiberniae* (Colgan), 5:833
- Acta Sanctorum Hiberniae* (O'Clery), 10:537
- Acta SS. Fructuosi, Augurii et Eulogii* (hagiographic work), 6:16
- Actian era, 5:311, 312
- Action
- causa finalis*, 10:27
  - motion as, 10:18
  - motive, 10:24–26
  - Nemesius of Emesa, 10:232
  - omission, 10:590–591
  - unconscious motive, 10:26–28
- L'Action* (Blondel), 2:440–441
- L'Action* (Ollé-Laprune), 10:586
- Action and passion, 1:61, 77, **77–80**, 4:73
- Action at a distance, 1:80, **80–81**, 834, 4:960
- Action Française (A.F.), **1:81–82**
- Bernanos, Georges, 2:303
  - Billot, Louis, 1:82, 2:395
  - French Revolution, 3:617
  - La Tour du Pin, Charles, 8:371
  - Maurras, Charles, 9:373
  - Pius XI (Pope), 5:856
  - Sodalitium pianum, 13:295
- Actiones sunt suppositorum* (Actions are of the individual), 12:754
- Active life, spiritual, **1:83**
- Active potency, 11:556
- Activism, ecclesiastical, **1:83–84**, 8:549
- Acton, Charles Januarius (Card.), **1:84**, 7:528
- Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg, **1:84–86**, 85, 678, 4:824, 5:252
- Actor et reus*, 10:642
- Acts, notional, **1:86**
- Acts and Monuments of These Latter and Perilous Times* (Foxe), 9:293–294
- Acts of Andreas, 1:559
- Acts of Andrew*, 1:403
- Acts of Martyrs and Saints of the East* (Bedjan), 2:198
- Acts of Paul* (apocryphon), 1:559, 3:31
- Acts of Peter*, 11:873–874
- Acts of Phileas*, 1:93
- Acts of SS. Carpus, Papyrus, and Agathonice*, 1:93
- Acts of Supremacy (England), 3:638, 4:244, 5:224, 245, 6:740, 12:279
- See also* Henry VIII (King of England)
- Acts of the Apostles, **1:87–90**
- agape, 1:170
  - apostolic councils, 5:22
  - Areopagus speech, 1:646
  - Ascension of Christ, 1:770
  - baptism, 2:57, 59, 60, 61
  - Barabbas' work with Paul, 2:85, 102–103
  - Bartholomew, Apostle, St., 2:123
  - breaking of bread, 2:599
  - canonicity, 3:31, 34
  - catechesis, 3:228
  - catechumenate, 3:249
  - Christian (term), 3:528–529, 530
  - Christian healing, 6:678
  - Christian law, 8:404
  - Christian way of life, 3:546
  - the Church, 3:575, 578, 590–591
  - Church of Christ, 13:439
  - communal unity, 13:238
  - Confirmation, 4:85, 86
  - conscience, 4:143
  - covenant, 4:327–328
  - creedal statements, 4:350
  - Day of the Lord, 4:548
  - deacons, 4:550
  - diaconia, 4:719
  - dietary laws, 4:743
  - disciple as term, 4:768–773
  - Divine election, 5:146
  - Divine judgment, 8:39
  - ecclesiastical authority, 1:922–923
  - enmity, 5:264
  - Galatia, 6:51–52
  - Gamaliel I, 6:84
  - gates of hell, 6:107
  - Gentiles, 6:140
  - glorified body, 6:242
  - glossolalia, 3:391, 6:249
  - Gnosis, 6:254
  - God's spirit, 13:426, 427, 428
  - Gospel tradition on Passion, 10:921–922
  - Hades, 6:604
  - Hebrews, 6:698
  - heresy, 6:769–770
  - Holy Spirit, 7:45
  - hours to prayer, 8:610
  - house churches, 2:145
  - ignorance, sinful, 13:36
- Jesus, 2:72, 8:781
- John the Baptist, St., 2:58
- justification, 8:78
- kerygma, 8:157
- Kingdom of God, 8:174
- lamps and lighting, 8:314
- lay spirituality, 8:413
- lectionaries, 8:434–435
- “Lord” as term, 8:780–781
- Lord's Day, 8:782
- Lord's Supper, 8:785
- Luke, Evangelist, St., 8:855
- Luke's Gospel, 8:861–865
- Magi, 9:34
- magic, 9:39
- Matthias, St., 9:363
- miracles, 9:663–664
- Nazirites, 10:218
- peace, 11:49
- Pentecost, 11:101, 102
- political authority, 13:248
- praetorium, 11:580
- Precious Blood, 11:641
- pre-Gospel Passion narrative, 10:920
- presbyters, 11:672–673
- ransom, 11:909
- redaction, 10:303–304
- resurrection, 12:149–150
- sacred spaces, 12:501
- Samaritans' conversion, 13:130–131
- saving deeds, 13:439
- Seven Last Words, 13:36
- Sicily, 13:103
- Silas (Silvanus), 13:119
- Simon the Apostle, 13:126
- simony, 13:135
- sin, 8:16, 13:147
- social principle, 13:249
- Son of David, 13:310
- Son of Man, 13:317
- soul, 13:336
- spirit, 13:424, 425
- Stephen, Protomartyr, St., 13:509–511
- union with Christ, 13:438
- women, 14:831
- works of charity, 3:401–402
- Acts of the Apostles* (Tye), 14:252
- Acts of the English Martyrs* (Pollen), 14:67
- Acts of the Martyrs* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 12:606
- Acts of the Martyrs* (official court records), **1:90–94**

- Acts of the Scillitan Martyrs (180), 1:93, 8:362
- Acts of Thomas*, 5:82
- Acts of Uniformity (England, 1549-60), 10:418, 11:958, **14:300-301**
- Book of Common Prayer, 2:524
- Convocation, 4:244
- Coverdale, Miles, 4:331
- Actu exercito* (obliquely), 12:750
- Actu signato* (directly), 12:750
- Actual grace, 6:397-398
- Actual idealism, 6:139
- Actus Beati Francisci et Sociorum Ejus*, 5:736-737
- Actus est prior potentia* (Act is prior to potency), 12:754
- Actus limitatur per potentiam* (Act is limited through potency), 12:754
- Actus pontificum Cantuariensis ecclesiae* (Gervase of Canterbury), 6:193
- Acuña, Cristóbal de, **1:94-95**
- Ad abolendam* (papal decree, Lucius III), 1:231, 3:86-87, 7:488
- Ad adolescentes, de legendis libris Gentilium* (St. Basil), 2:136
- Ad aegrocerotem Emserianum M. Lutheri additio* (Luther), 5:200
- Ad apostolorum principis* (encyclical, Pius XII), 1:823, 3:502
- Ad Armenos* (St. Germanus I), 6:170
- Ad beatissimi Apostolorum* (encyclical, Benedict XV), 7:504
- Ad bestias*, **1:95**
- Ad Caeli Reginam* (encyclical, Pius XII), 11:399
- Ad Catholici sacerdotii* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:393
- Ad conditorem cartonum* (Richard of Conington), 12:232
- Ad decorem* (papal bull, Benedict XII), 3:68
- Ad decorum militantis Ecclesiae* (papal bull, Sixtus IV), 14:396, 420
- Ad Deum vadit* (Gerson), 6:190
- Ad Diognetum*, 1:587
- Ad Duas Lauras* Cemetery (Rome), 3:224
- Ad Ecclesiam* (Salvian of Marseilles), 12:633
- Ad Elipandum epistulae* (Beatus of Liébana), 2:182
- Ad extirpanda* (papal decree, Innocent IV), 7:488
- Ad extremas orientis plagas* (papal letter, Leo XIII), 9:681
- Ad gentes* (*Decree on Church's Missionary Activity*) (Vatican Council II), 3:252-253, 5:480, 741, 14:309
- Ad gentes divinitus* (treatise, Paul VI), 9:684-685
- Ad hoc usque tempus* (*motu proprio*, Paul VI), 3:106
- “Ad liberandam” (Innocent III), 4:409
- Ad limina* visits, **1:95**
- Counter Reformation, 3:611
- John Paul II (Pope), 7:1005
- medieval origins, 3:603
- Pius XI, 10:848
- Sixtus V (Pope), 13:198
- Ad lucem*, 8:564
- Ad Majorem Dei Gloriam*, **1:95-96**
- Ad martyres* (Tertullian), 4:83
- Ad Miltonern responsio* (Salmasius), 12:620
- Ad Monimum* (Fulgentius of Ruspe), 6:24
- Ad nostrum qui desideranter* (papal decree, Clement V), 2:205
- Ad pastoralis dignitatis fastigium* (papal brief, Benedict XIV), 1:307, 308
- Ad perennis vitae fontem*, **1:96-97**
- Ad Petri cathedram* (encyclical, John XXIII), 7:936
- Ad purpuratorum* (*motu proprio*, Paul VI), 3:106
- Ad reclusos et simplices* (Hinmar of Reims), 6:838
- Ad regias agni dapes* (hymn), **1:97**
- Ad sanctam beati petri sedem* (papal bull, Alexander VII), **1:97**, 893, 7:717
- Ad Theodorum lapsum* (St. John Chrysostom), 7:948
- Ad Thrasamundum regem* (Fulgentius of Ruspe), 6:24
- Ad tuendam fidem* (To Protect the Faith) (*motu proprio*, John Paul II), **1:97-98**, 3:58
- Ad uxorem* (Tertullian), 13:836
- Ad videndum an sermones Peripateticorum fuerini demonstrativi* (Nicholas of Autrecourt), 10:370
- Ad Vitellionem* (Kepler), 8:155
- Adagia (Erasmus), 12:123
- Adalar, St., **1:98**
- Adalard (Viscount of Flanders), 1:845
- Adalard, St., **1:98-99**, 4:280, 6:162
- Adalard II (Abbot of Saint-Trond), 12:587
- Adalbold of Ostrevand, St., **1:99**, 5:450
- Adalbero (Bp. of Laon), 9:450
- Adalbero I of Metz (Bp.), 1:99
- Adalbero II of Metz (Bp.), 1:100
- Adalbero of Augsburg (Bp.), Bl., **1:99**, 8:303
- Adalbero of Metz, **1:99-100**
- Adalbero of Reims, 1:130
- Adalbero of Würzburg (Bp.), St., **1:100**
- Adalbert (Antipope). *See* Albert (Adalbert) (Antipope)
- Adalbert I of Metz (Bp.), 12:587
- Adalbert II de Medell, 4:775
- Adalbert of Bremen (Abp.), **1:100**
- Adalbert of Prague (Bp.), St., **1:100-102**, 101
- Anastasius, St., 1:385
- Gaudentius of Gniezno, St., 6:110
- Géza, 7:209
- Otto III, 10:714, 720
- reform, 4:479
- Adalbert of Zollern, 1:312
- Adalbert the Deacon, St., **1:102**, 5:106
- Adaldag, St., **1:102**, 4:663
- Adalgar of Bremen, St., **1:102-103**, 10:719, 12:105
- Adalgis of Novara, St., **1:103**
- Adalgott, SS., **1:103**
- Adalgott I, St., 1:103, 4:775
- Adalgott II (Bp. of Chur), St., 1:103
- Adam (biblical figure), **1:103-107**
- concupiscence, 4:68-69
- Council of Trent, 10:663
- elevation, 5:149, 150
- gifts, 11:687
- iconography, 13:21, 141
- infused knowledge, 8:207
- justification, 8:78-79
- Leo I (Pope), St., 8:477
- Manichaeism, 9:112
- original sin, 9:93-94, 10:665-667, 668-669, 670
- parallel with Christ, 10:100
- sins, 8:871, 9:87
- terms for man, 13:316
- theology, 2:20
- Adam (disciple of Abelard), 1:19
- Adam, Balien. *See* Salimbene (Franciscan chronicler)
- Adam, Karl, **1:107**, 5:37, 6:185
- Adam, Louis-Armand-Joseph, 12:276
- Adam, Master, 3:52
- Adam and Eve* (Masaccio), 13:813
- Adam and Eve* (Morris), 5:483
- Adam and Eve in Paradise* (13th c. painting), 10:665
- Adam Bouchermeftort. *See* Adam of Buckfield
- Adam Easton (Card.), **1:107**
- Adam Marsh, **1:107**, 108, 12:233
- Adam of Balsham, 8:750

- Adam of Bremen, 1:462  
Adam of Buckfield, **1:108**, 110, 225, 935, 12:760  
Adam of Ebrach, Bl., **1:108**  
Adam of Orleton, **1:108–109**  
Adam of Perseigne, **1:109**, 3:749, 9:454  
Adam of Saint-Victor, **1:109–110**, 3:601, 7:249, 9:459, 13:5  
Adam Pulchrae Mulieris, **1:110**  
Adam Wodham, **1:110**  
Adamnan of Iona, St., **1:110–111**, 7:676, 9:441  
Adams, Henry Brooks, 1:111, **111–112**, 3:694, 8:276  
Adams, John (U.S. president), 7:788, 10:169, 484  
Adams, John, Bl. (martyr), **1:112**, 5:229  
Adams, William, 7:740  
Adamson, Robert, 10:238  
Adana, Council of (1316), 1:706, 3:733  
Adarnase IV (King of Iberia), 6:153  
Al-'Adawīyah, Rābi'ah, 7:620  
Addai, Chronicle of, 5:82  
Addai and Mari, SS., **1:112**, 3:593, 5:4, 5  
Addiction, shame of, 13:68  
Ad-Din, Nur, 4:404  
Addis Ababa Accord (1972), 13:582–583  
Addison, Alexander, 3:181  
Addison, Joseph, 1:145  
*Address to the Christian Nobility of the German Nation* (Luther), 12:16  
*Address to the Roman Catholics of the United States of America* (Carroll), 3:179  
Adela, St., **1:113**  
Adelaide of Vilich, St., **1:113**, 7:927  
Adelard of Bath, **1:113–114**, 672, 674, 833, 9:453  
Adelard of Verona (Bp.), 1:231  
Adelelm of Burgos, St., **1:114**  
Adelelme, William II (Bp. of Poitiers), 3:329  
*Adelfia*, 3:100  
Adelham, Placid, 5:238  
Adelheid (Dowager Empress of Germany), 10:714  
Adelhelm I, Bl., **1:114**  
Adelinus, St. *See* Hadalinus, St.  
Adeloga, St. *See* Hadeloga, St.  
Adelperga (Lombard princess), 11:36  
Adelphius (4th c. Bp.), 2:621  
Adelphus of Metz, St., **1:114**  
*Adelson e Salvini* (Bellini), 2:229  
Aduulf of Anagni, **1:114–115**  
Adeodatus (Deusededit) II (Pope), **1:115**, 4:719–720, 12:746  
Adeodatus (Pope), St. *See* Deusededit I (Pope), St.  
*Adequatio rei et intellectus* (adequation of the thing and the intellect), 12:750  
*Adeste Fideles* (hymn), **1:115**, 7:254  
Adhémar of Chabannes, 9:451  
Adinath Temple (India), 7:697  
Adinolfo (Abbot), 12:655  
Adjutor, St., **1:115**  
Adler, Alfred, 4:905  
Adler, Mortimer, 5:92, 94, 9:100  
Administrators, apostolic, **1:115–116**, 8:42–43  
*Admonet nos* (papal bull, Pius V), 10:247  
*Admonitio generalis*, 3:42, 156, 425  
Admonition controversy, 3:197  
*Admonition to Peace* (Luther), 12:17  
*The Admonitions* (Pazzi), 11:47  
*Admonitions to Young Men on the Profitable Use of Pagan Literature* (St. Basil), 6:431  
Admont Abbey (Austria), **1:116–117**, 117, 909–910, 5:220–221  
*Adnotationes in Novum Testamentum* (Valla), 14:377  
Ado of Vienne, St., **1:117–118**  
chronicle, 1:462  
Ferrières-en-Gâtinais Abbey (France), 5:695  
hagiography, 3:161  
Solemnity of All Saints, 1:289  
Adolf of Essen, 3:192  
Adonai, **1:118**  
Adonizedek (King of Jerusalem), 7:765  
Adoption, in the Bible, **1:118–119**  
Adoptionism, **1:119–120**  
Alcuin, Bl., 1:119, 243  
*assumptus homo* theology, 1:802  
Beatus of Liébana, 2:181–182  
Carolingian reform, 1:123, 3:156, 425, 561, 599  
Charlemagne, 8:480  
Christmas, 3:551  
Claudius of Turin, 3:769  
Córdoba (Spain), 4:262  
described, 10:252  
Elipandus of Toledo, 5:160–161, 9:446  
Felix of Urgel, 9:446  
hypostasis, 7:263, 265  
Jesus Christ, 7:817  
Leidradus, 8:458  
Logos, 8:763  
Tertullian, 3:560  
*See also* Christology controversies (patristic era)  
Adoration, 11:594, 12:85  
*Adoration and Worship in Spirit and Truth* (Cyril of Alexandria, St.), 5:511  
Adoration Maria Virgo (Sister). *See* Stollenwerk, Helena (Sister), Bl.  
*Adoration of the Magi* (carving), 9:35  
*Adoration of the Magi* (Fredri), 9:36  
Adorers of the Blood of Christ, 11:643–644  
*The Adornment of the Spiritual Marriage* (Ruysbroeck), 10:118  
Adorno, Theodor, 5:914  
*Adoro Te Devote*, **1:120**  
Adosinda (Queen of Léon), 2:182  
Adradas Gonzalo, Juan Jesús, Bl., 7:125  
Adragna, Antonio Maria, **1:120**  
Adraldus of Chartres (Bp.), 12:655  
Adret, Solomon ben, 12:140  
Adrian (Patriarch of Moscow), 7:53  
Adrian, St., **1:120**, 4:719  
Adrian, William L. (Bp. of Nashville, TN), 13:823  
Adrian I (Pope), 1:121, **121–124**  
adoptionism, 1:119, 5:162  
Canon Law, 3:42, 60, 157  
Charlemagne, 1:121–122, 3:422, 425  
Coventry and Lichfield See, 4:330  
diaconia, 4:719  
*filioque*, 1:123, 2:752, 821  
iconoclasm, 1:123, 2:751, 752, 7:282  
nepotism, 10:247  
notaries, 4:757  
papacy development, 10:842  
Spanish bishops, 13:378  
works of charity, 3:411  
writings of Pseudo-Dionysius, 11:801  
Adrian II (Pope), **1:124–125**, 125  
Ado of Vienne, St., 1:117  
Byzantine Church, 1:124, 2:754–755  
Constantinople Council IV, 4:194  
False Decretals, 1:433  
Gauderich of Velletri, 6:110  
Ignatius of Constantinople, 7:310  
Photius, 11:312  
prohibited books, 7:390  
Roman primacy, 3:600  
Slavonic liturgy, 4:370, 475  
Adrian III (Pope), St., **1:125**  
Adrian IV (Pope), **1:125–127**  
Abondance Monastery, 1:23  
Alexandrine bulls, 1:274



- Arnold of Brescia, 1:126, 719  
 Celestine III (Pope), 3:319  
 first English pope, 12:532  
 Gerlach, St., 6:167  
 Ireland, 7:554, 8:379  
 Lateran Councils, 12:356  
 Scandinavia, 5:444
- Adrian V (Pope), **1:127–129**, 7:85, 12:233
- Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129, **129–130**  
 Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 1:129, 3:429  
 Diet of Nuremberg, 3:482, 483  
 Knights of Alcántara, 8:189  
 Louvain University, 8:823  
 mendicant orders, 8:318  
 papal and ecclesiastical reform, 4:311  
 Protestant Reformation, 1:129, 3:609
- Adrian of Castello (de Corneto) (Card.), **1:130**
- Adrian of Utrecht. *See* Adrian VI (Pope)
- Adrianus (5th c. exegete), **1:130**, 5:511
- Adso of Montier-en-der, **1:130**, 7:247
- Aduarte, Diego Francisco, **1:131**
- Adulfus (martyr of Córdoba), 4:261
- Adultery, **1:131**  
 Moechian controversy, 9:759  
*See also* Marriage
- Adultery, in the Bible, **1:131–133**  
 divorce, 13:49  
 Old Testament condemning, 8:871  
 sin of lust, 8:875  
 sin of married women, 13:50  
 sin of unmarried women, 14:544
- Advaita (Nonduality), 6:846, 7:408
- Advancement of Learning (Bacon), 2:9–10
- The Advantages and Privileges of Religious Life (De utilitate et prerogativis religionis)* (Hilton), 6:834
- Advent, **1:133–135**, 8:642, 719
- Advent Christian Church, 1:135
- Adventism. *See* Seventh-Day Adventists
- Adventists, **1:135**, 4:541–543, 9:637–638  
*See also* Seventh-Day Adventists
- Adversus Arianos* (Eustathius of Antioch), 5:456
- Adversus haereses* (St. Irenaeus), 5:509, 6:112, 256, 773, 7:570
- Adversus nationes* (Ambrosius the Elder), 1:717
- Adversus nestorianos* (Leontius of Jerusalem), 8:503
- Adversus Praxean* (Tertullian), 13:837
- Adversus simoniacos* (Humbert), 6:471
- Adversus subintroductas* (St. John Chrysostom), 7:948
- Advertence, **1:135**
- Advertisements, Book of*. *See* *Book of Advertisements*
- Æthelflæd (Lady of the Mercians), **1:148**
- Aedesius (4th c. apostle), 6:16
- Aegidius, St. *See* Giles, St.
- Aegidius Cantoris, 7:64
- Aelfgyfu (Queen of England), 14:769
- Aelfric Grammaticus, **1:136**, 11:632–633
- Aelfric of Canterbury (Abp.), St., **1:136–137**
- Aelfryth of Crowland, St., **1:137**
- Aelius Aristides, 12:308–309
- Aelred (Ailred) of Rievaulx, St., **1:137–138**  
 influence, 3:601  
 medieval Latin literature works, 9:454  
 mysticism, 3:749  
 Rieaulx Abbey, 12:244
- Aelward (Abbot of Evesham), 5:486
- Aemilian (4th c. martyr), St., 1:139
- Aemilian (Bp. of Cyzicus), St., 1:139
- Aemilian (Bp. of Nantes), St., 1:139
- Aemilian, SS., **1:138–139**
- Aemilian of Cogolla, St., 1:139
- Aemilian of Lagny, St., 1:139
- Aeneas (Bp. of Paris), 4:356, 12:566
- Aeneid* (Vergil), 1:167–168, 12:307, 14:448
- Aenesidemus* (Schulze), 12:345
- Aenigma fidei* (William of Saint-Thierry), 14:753
- Aenigma theologicum* (Cienfuegos), 3:731
- Aeonius of Arles, St., **1:140**
- Aeons, in the Bible, **1:139–140**
- Aertnys, Jozef, **1:140**, 311
- Aeschylus (Greek philosopher), 6:453
- Aesculapius, cult of, **1:140–141**
- Aesthetic humanism, 7:196–197
- Aesthetic monism, 9:811
- Aesthetic Papers* (Peabody), 14:149
- Aesthetica* (Baumgarten), 3:679
- Aesthetics, **1:141–146**  
 beauty, 2:186–188  
 creative imagination, 4:347–349  
 Croce, Benedetto, 7:300  
 Kantian doctrine, 8:123  
*See also* Architecture; Art
- Aeterna Caeli Gloria* (hymn), **1:146**
- Aeterna Christi Munera* (hymn), **1:146**, 7:243
- Aeterna Dei* (encyclical, John XXIII), 7:937
- Aeterne Rerum Conditor* (hymn), **1:147**, 7:243
- Aeterne Rex Altissime* (hymn), **1:147**
- Aeterni patris*, **1:147**  
*See also* *Aeterni patris* (1879) (encyclical, Leo XIII)
- Aeterni patris* (1621) (papal bull, Gregory XV), 3:91, 5:588
- Aeterni patris* (1879) (encyclical, Leo XIII), 1:74, 147, 592, 678–679, 3:624, 6:287, 7:503, 9:752, 10:244, 440, 11:301, 14:23  
 fideism, 5:712  
 first draft, 8:188  
 speculative theology, 4:813  
 Thomism, 8:492, 499, 824, 12:774
- Aeterni patris* (apostolic letter, Pius IX), 1:147
- Aethelhelm (Bp. of Wells), 2:152
- Aethelred II (King of England), **1:149–150**
- Aethelric of Sussex (Bp.), 5:386
- Aethelwig (Abbot of Evesham), 5:486–487
- Aethelwulf (Bp. of Carlisle), 3:124
- Aetheria (4th c. nun), 4:383–384, 11:344
- Aethicus Ister. *See* Virgilius of Salzburg, St.
- Ætius (Arian leader), 5:448
- Afanasiev, N., 12:436
- Affect theory, 13:68
- Affection, 6:7
- Affective inclination, 8:206
- Affective prayer, 11:599
- Affinity, **1:150–152**, 12:7
- Affirmative propositions, 11:769
- Affirmative theology, 7:1011
- Affligem Abbey (Belgium), **1:152**, 7:289
- Affre, Denis Auguste (Abp. of Paris), 5:854, 10:883
- Affusion, baptism, 2:75–76
- Al-Afghāni, Jamāl-al-Dī, 7:613
- Afghanistan, **1:152–153**, 154
- Afiarta, Paul, 1:121
- AFL (American Federation of Labor), 10:171
- Afra, St., **1:153–154**, 12:671
- Africa  
 Anglican-Episcopalian Religious Orders, 12:102  
 early Latin language use, 8:362  
 Martyrs of Madura, 9:28  
 Martyrs of Uganda, SS., 14:263–264  
 patron saints, 10:974

Africa (*continued*)

- slave trade origins, 13:212–215  
 Vandals' rule (429–534), 10:431–432, 14:382  
*See also* African mission; African Missions, Society of (SMA); Ethiopian (Ge'ez) Catholic Church; Missionaries of Africa; North Africa, early Church in; *specific countries*
- Africa (Petra), 11:215–216, 12:114, 115  
 Africa, Council of (419), 3:38  
 African American Catholic Congregation, 1:161  
 African Americans, **1:154–162**  
 Alabama, 1:201  
 Arkansas, 1:692, 693, 8:613, 614  
 Atlanta Archdiocese (GA), 1:831  
 Baltimore Councils, 2:46  
 Baptists, 2:80, 81  
 Bowman, Thea, 2:573–574  
 Burtzell, Richard Lalor, 2:711  
 California, 2:870  
 Catholic University of America, 1:160, 3:291  
 Charleston (SC), 13:365, 367  
 Chicago, 3:479  
 Civil Rights Movement, 1:160–161  
 Civil War, 1:156–157  
 colonial period, 1:155  
 Columbus Diocese (OH), 3:868  
 confraternities, 1:159  
 Congregation of the Sisters of the Holy Family, 7:23  
 congregational singing, 4:119  
 Duchemin, M. Theresa Maxis, 4:925–927  
 Federated Colored Catholics, 5:660  
 Friendship House, 6:9–10  
 Georgia programs, 2:168  
 gospel songs, 6:368  
 Illinois, 7:317  
 Josephites, 7:1047, 13:405  
 Kansas settlement, 8:113  
 Kentucky, 8:149  
 Knights of Peter Claver, 8:195–196  
 laity, 1:159–160  
 Little Rock Diocese (AR), 8:613, 614  
 liturgy, 7:387, 8:646  
 Louisiana, 8:808–816  
 Lyke, James Patterson (Abp. of Atlanta), 8:903  
 Maryland missions, 8:277  
 mission work, 13:405  
 Mississippi, 2:397  
 music, 7:261–262, 8:709, 13:456–457  
 Oblate Sisters, 4:926, 8:812  
 Perry, Harold R. (Bp.), 8:815  
 Philadelphia (PA), 2:93  
 priesthood, 1:158–159, 9:739  
 religious orders, 1:157–158  
 religious women, 10:157–158  
 Savannah Archdiocese (GA), 12:710  
 Sisters of the Blessed Sacrament, 2:437  
 slavery, 1:155–156, 8:815–816  
 spirituals, 7:257–258, 13:456–457  
 Washington, DC, 8:134  
*What We Have Seen and Heard* (pastoral letter), 8:903  
 womanist theology, 14:822–823  
 Xavier University of Louisiana, 14:879–881
- African Church. *See* North Africa, early church in
- African Independent Churches, 9:700  
 African Initiated Churches, 9:700  
 African Methodist Episcopal Church (U.S.), 4:199–200, 9:562  
 African Methodist Episcopal Zion Church (U.S.), 4:199–200, 9:562  
 African mission  
 Algeria, 1:285  
 Angola (Protestant), 1:450  
 Benin, 2:280–281  
 Botswana, 2:559  
 Burkina Faso, 2:704  
 Burundi, 2:712  
 Cameroon, 2:913  
 Cape of Good Hope, 6:529  
 catechumenate, 3:252  
 Central African Republic, 3:344  
 Chad, 3:359–360  
 Congo, 2:219, 11:536  
 early Latin language use, 8:362  
 Ethiopia, 1:952, 5:400, 401, 7:689–690, 8:742  
 French West Africa, 2:118  
 Gabon, 6:39, 40  
 Gambia, 6:85  
 Ghana (Protestant), 6:198  
 Guinea, 6:574  
 Guinea-Bissau, 6:575–576  
 Ivory Coast, 7:681  
 Jesuits, 7:784  
 Kenya, 1:291, 8:150  
 Madagascar, 9:26–27  
 Malawi, 9:67  
 Mali, 9:76  
 Morocco, 13:382–383  
 Mozambique, 11:536  
 Senegal, 12:905  
 Sierra Leone, 11:162, 13:110  
 South Africa, 9:700, 11:223, 13:360  
 Sudan, 4:1, 2, 13:582, 584  
 Swaziland, 13:633  
 Tanzania, 13:755–756  
 20th century, 3:625  
 Zambia, 14:907  
 Zimbabwe, 14:926  
*See also* African Missions, Society of (SMA); Missionaries of Africa
- African Missions, Society of (SMA), **1:162**, 3:622, 10:393, 14:98  
 African Orthodox Church, 9:696  
 Africanus, Sextus Julius, 6:126, 12:320  
 Afrikaans Apostolate, 13:360  
 Afro-Asian Institute (Vienna), 8:232  
 Afterlife, **1:163–168**  
 Divine judgment, 8:28  
 Ecclesiastes, 5:35  
 Egyptian beliefs, 5:128–129  
 Etruscan religious beliefs, 5:409  
 nether world, 13:79  
 Old Testament, 9:87  
 Pharisees, 8:6  
*See also* Hades; Heaven; Hell
- Agabus, St., **1:169**  
 Agagianian XV, Gregory Peter (Card.), 1:169, **169**  
*Against All Heresies (Syntagma)* (St. Hippolytus of Rome), 6:859  
*Against Apion* (Josephus), 7:1049–1050  
*Against Celsus* (Origen), 3:329  
*Against Hierocles* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:452  
*Against Marcellus* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:452  
*Against Porphyry* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:452  
*Against the Fanatics* (Luther), 5:427  
*Against the Galileans* (Julian the Apostate), 8:51  
*Against the Manichees* (Titus of Bostra), 14:93  
*Against the Robbing and Murderous Hordes of the Peasantry* (Luther), 11:53, 12:17  
 Āgamas (Hindu manuals), 6:848  
 Agape, **1:169–171**, 8:826  
 Agape (Charity), St., 1:171  
 Agape (martyr of Antioch), St., 1:171  
 Agape, SS., **1:171**  
 Agape of Terni, St., 1:171  
 Agape of Thessalonika, St., 1:171



- Agapetus I (Pope), St., **1:171–172**, 503, 3:596, 4:186
- Agapetus II (Pope), **1:172–173**, 4:450
- Agapios of Hierapolis (Bp.), **1:173**
- Agapitus, St. *See* Felicissimus, and Agapitus, SS.
- Agassiz, Louis, 1:111
- Agate, alleged magical properties of, 11:646
- Agatha, St., **1:173**, 5:449, 13:103
- Agathias (Byzantine historian), 2:798
- Agatho (Pope), St., **1:173–174**, 4:370, 7:81, 8:478, 11:801, 12:355
- Agde, Synod of (c. 506), 3:409, 724
- Age, Canon Law on, **1:174**, 4:88–89, 7:40
- Age, marriage and, **1:174–175**
- The Age of Reason* (Paine), 5:262, 10:757
- The Age of the Gods* (Dawson), 4:545
- Agemnesia*, 1:660
- See also* Arianism
- Agennētos, **1:175**
- Agent, **1:175–176**
- accident, 1:61
- action and passion, 1:78
- action at a distance, 1:80–81
- Aristotle, 1:682
- causality, 1:175, 3:297, 302
- condition, 4:73
- God as primary cause, 5:99
- immanence, 7:340
- Agent intellect, 7:507
- Agere sequitur esse* (Acting depends on being), 12:754
- Aggression, **1:176**
- Agha Khans, 10:402
- Agil, St., **1:176**, 5:456
- Agility, **1:176–177**, 2:397, 6:689, 10:108
- Agiltrude (Lombard Princess), 8:305
- Agilulf of Cologne, St., **1:177**
- Aglipay, Gregorio, 4:886, 11:254
- Aglipayans. *See* Philippine Independent Church
- Agnelli, Giuseppe, **1:177**
- Agnellus of Pisa, Bl., **1:177–178**
- Agnellus of Ravenna (Bp.), 11:928–929
- Agnes (Holy Roman Empress), 2:181
- Agnes, J. (Sister), 12:531
- Agnes, St., 1:178, **178**
- Agnès de Langeac. *See* Galand, Agnès of Jesus, Bl.
- Agnès de Lauvens* (Veuillot), 14:466
- Agnes of Assisi, St., **1:178–179**, 3:760
- Agnes of Bohemia, St., **1:179**
- Agnes of Montepulciano, St., **1:179**
- Agnes of Poitiers, St., **1:179–180**
- Agnes of Prague. *See* Agnes of Bohemia, St.
- Agnosticism, **1:180–184**, 6:312, 318
- Garrigou-Lagrange, Réginald, 6:102
- Scottish School of Common Sense, 12:840–841
- transcendence, 14:143
- Agnus Dei*, **1:184–186**, 185
- cross as symbol, 4:379
- lamb iconography, 8:302
- litany in Mass, 8:602
- Sergius I (Pope), St., 12:328
- Agobard of Lyons, St., **1:186**, 3:43, 189, 5:783, 8:905
- The Agony in the Garden* (Bellini), 7:803
- Agostini, Zeferino, Bl., **1:186–187**
- Agramunt Riera, Juan, Bl., **1:187**, 10:816
- Agreement of 1639 (NH), 3:647
- Agrestius (monk), 1:333, 5:456
- Agricius of Trier, St., **1:187–188**
- Agricola* (Tacitus), 12:308
- Agricola*, Alexander, 2:717
- Agricola*, Gregorius, 12:768
- Agricola*, Johann, 8:889
- Agricola*, Julius, 12:308
- Agricola*, Michael Olavi, 5:732
- Agricola*, Rodolphus (Roelof Huysman) Cano, Melchior, 3:20
- methodology, 9:565
- Renaissance philosophy, 7:190, 12:119, 123
- Agricultural Christian Youth (JEC), 5:857
- Agricultural syndicates, 8:371
- Agrippa, Marcus Vipsanius, 12:299, 304
- Agrippa I (King of Judea), **1:188**
- Agrippa II (King of Judea), **1:188**, 8:103
- Agrippinus (Bp. of Carthage), 3:186, 188
- Aguado, Pedro de, **1:188–189**
- Agudeza y arte de ingenio* (Gracián), 2:115
- Agüero, Diego de, 4:288
- Aguilar, Nicolás, **1:189**
- Aguilar Alemán, Rodrigo, St., **1:189**
- Aguilar v. Felton* (1986), 3:668
- Aguillard, Edwards v.* (1987), 3:667
- Aguirre, Joseph Saenz d', 12:767
- Aguirre, Martín de la Ascención, St., 7:732
- Agustín, Antonio (Abp. of Tarragona), **1:189–190**, 4:302
- Ahab (King of Israel), 7:640
- Aharoni, Y., 2:379
- Ahaz (King of Judah), 5:192, 7:641, 9:542–543
- Ahern, Barnabas Mary, **1:190**, 5:523, 7:528
- Ahikar (Achior), **1:190–191**
- Aḥmad, Mīrzā Ghulām, 1:191
- Aḥmadiyya Movement, **1:191**
- Al-Ahsa'i (Muslim leader), 2:3
- Ahsa'i, al-Shaykh Ahmad. *See* Al-Ahsa'i (Muslim leader)
- Ahura Mazda and Ahriman (Zoroastrianism spirits), **1:191–192**, 11:143
- Ahuras*, 4:492
- Aiazza, Vespasian, 1:23
- Aibara, Leo, Bl., 7:734
- Aibara, Romanus, Bl., 7:734
- Aiblinger, Johann Caspar, 2:841
- Aidan of Lindisfarne, St., **1:192**
- Bede, St., 2:196
- Chad, St., 1:192, 3:359
- conversion in England, 3:598, 10:707
- Honorius of Canterbury, 7:89
- AIDS, 1:192–194**
- AIDS quilt, 1:193
- Argentina, 1:656
- Benin, 2:280
- Botswana, 2:560
- Zimbabwe, 14:928
- Aiguani, Michele, **1:194**, 3:133, 141, 142
- Aigulf of Lérins, St., **1:194**
- Aikenhead, Mary, **1:194**, 195, 10:68
- Ailbert d'Antoing, 12:292
- Ailworth, Mr. (16th c. English martyr), 5:237
- Aimeric (Card.), 1:370
- Aimeric of Angoulême, 9:449
- Aimeric of Piacenza, **1:194–195**
- Aimery of Lusignan, 7:774
- Aimon of Fleury, 9:448
- Ainay Abbey (France), **1:195–196**
- Ainsworth Psalter*, 11:798
- Ain-Traz, Synods of (1835, 1909), **1:195**
- Aion of Modena, 10:95
- Air Force Academy Chapel (Colorado Springs, CO), 3:716–717
- Airvault Monastery (France), **1:196**
- Ais-Eiridh na Sean Chánoin Albannaich* (The Resurrection of the Ancient Scottish Language) (Macdonald), 9:12

- Aistulf (King of the Lombards), 3:124, 563, 13:515–516  
*See also* Lombards
- Aix Archdiocese (France), **1:196–197**, 197
- Aix-la-Chapelle, Councils of  
 adoptionism, 1:119  
 Confirmation, 4:86–97
- Aix-la-Chapelle, Treaty of (1748), 7:671
- Akahoshi, Thomas, Bl., 7:733
- Akathistos* (hymn), **1:197–198**, 2:742, 7:242, 12:348
- Akhidjan, Andrew (Patriarch of Antioch), 13:706–707
- Akhnaton (Amenhotep IV), **1:198–199**, 810, 3:630
- Akiba ben Joseph, 1:94, **199–200**, 8:108
- Akidgean, Andrew (Syrian Catholic Patriarch of Antioch), 1:526
- Akindynos, Gregorius, 2:763, 826, 827
- Akkad. *See* Babylonian
- Akkad Dynasty (2360–2180 B.C.), 9:528, 534
- Akkadians  
 Ahikar, 1:190–191  
 cherubim, 3:467  
 covenant, 4:324, 325
- Akron v. Akron Center for Reproductive Health*, 1:33
- Akvilov, Eugene P., 12:435
- Alabama, **1:200–203**, 295, 8:778  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Alabaster, William, 11:960
- Alacoque, Margaret Mary, St., **1:203**  
 Basilica of the Sacred Heart (France), 10:880  
 Colombière, St. Claude de la, 1:203, 3:853  
 Holy Hour, 7:30  
 private revelations, 12:201, 491, 493, 499
- Alain (Émile Auguste Chartier), **1:203–204**
- Alais, Edict of (1629), 10:145
- Alamanni, Cosmo, **1:204**, 12:766, 14:49
- Alamanni people, 13:646–647
- Alan de la Roche, Bl., **1:204–205**
- Alan of Lille, **1:205–206**  
 attrition and contrition, 1:842, 4:225–226  
 Catharism, 3:260  
 courtly love, 4:320  
 Eucharist, 1:65  
 Latin literature, 9:457  
 preaching, 11:619
- Alan of Tewkesbury, **1:206**
- Aland, Kurt, 2:70, 363, 367
- Alans (nomadic people), **1:206**, 7:223
- Alanus Anglicus, **1:206–207**, 3:48
- Alaric (King of the Visigoths), 1:631, 859
- Alaska, **1:207–211**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Alba, Duke of. *See* Álvarez de Toledo, Fernando (Duke of Alba)
- Alban, St., **1:212**, 2:620, 13:93
- Albanenses, 3:259
- Albani, Alessandro (Card.), 1:212
- Albani, Annibale (Card.), 1:212
- Albani, Giovanni Francesco (1700–21). *See* Clement XI (Pope)
- Albani, Giovanni Francesco (Card., 1700–21). *See* Clement XI (Pope)
- Albani, Giovanni Francesco (Card., 1727–1803), 1:212
- Albani, Giuseppe (Card.), 1:212
- Albani family, **1:212**
- Albania, **1:212–218**, 214, 215
- Albanian Orthodox Church  
 Communism, 1:215, 2:746  
 Eastern Schism, 1:214  
 ecclesiastical organization, 1:213
- Albanians, 7:649, 9:15–16
- Albany, Duke of. *See* Steward, John (Duke of Albany)
- Albar of Córdoba, 4:262, 7:246
- Albaud (Abbot), 12:546
- Albee, Edward, 1:48, 5:544, 546
- Albelda Abbey (Spain), **1:218**
- Albemarle, Duke of. *See* Monck, George (Duke of Albemarle)
- Albensis, Petrus Belli, 3:52
- Albera, Paul, 12:614
- Alberca, Nicholas, 4:503
- Alberdingk Thijm, Josephus Albertus, **1:218–219**, 10:261
- Albergati, Niccolò (Card.), Bl., **1:219**, 3:192
- Alberic, St., 3:746, 751
- Alberic I of Spoleto, 3:213, 562
- Alberic II (self-proclaimed Prince of Rome)  
 Agapetus II (Pope), 1:172–173  
 John XI (Pope), 7:925  
 Leo VII (Pope), 8:484  
 Marinus II (Pope), 9:168  
 Stephen VIII (IX) (Pope), 13:521
- Alberic of Como (Bp.), 12:655
- Alberic of Ostia (Card.), **1:219**
- Alberic of Rosate, 1:219–220, **219–220**, 3:48
- Alberic of Trois-Fontaines, 1:764
- Alberic of Utrecht (Bp.), St., **1:220**
- Alberione, Giacomo, 11:357, 12:570
- Alberoni, Giulio (Card.), **1:220**, 3:790
- Albert (Adalbert) (Antipope), **1:220–221**
- Albert (Bp. of Liège), 3:319
- Albert (Patriarch of Jerusalem), St., 1:222, **222**, 3:125, 140, 141
- Albert, Federico, Bl., **1:221**
- Albert I of Riga (Bp.), St., **1:221**, 5:376, 8:375
- Albert II of Riga (Abp.), **1:221–222**
- Albert V (Duke of Bavaria), 3:327
- Albert Behaim, **1:222**
- Albert de Morisa, 4:600
- Albert of Austria (Card.), 2:50
- Albert of Brescia, 14:47
- Albert of Pontida, St., **1:222–223**
- Albert of Sarteano, Bl., **1:223**
- Albert of Saxony, **1:223**, 7:363, 8:750, 12:762
- Albert of Trapani, St., **1:223**
- Albert of Vercelli (Albert of Avogardo), 3:131
- Albert the Great, St., **1:224–228**  
 Adam of Buckfield, 1:108, 225  
 alchemy, 1:239  
 analogy, 1:372  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:482  
 Aquinas, 14:15–16  
 Arabian philosophy, 1:622, 623, 672  
 atomism, 1:833, 834  
 beauty, 2:185  
 biblical theology, 2:382  
 biology, 2:401, 12:814  
 Canon Law, 3:50  
 Christian philosophy, 3:540  
 cogitative power, 3:823  
 communion of saints, 4:36  
 concept of time, 14:78  
 conformity, 4:92  
 contemplation, 4:847–848  
 David of Dinant, 4:541  
 division, 4:793  
 essence and existence, 5:364  
 exegetical works, 5:517  
 heretics of Swabian district of Ries, 10:702  
 hylomorphism, 7:238  
 Latin Averroism, 1:224, 225, 674, 934, 935  
*Liber de causis*, 8:533  
 liberal arts, 8:537

- Maimonides, 1:673  
 Mariology, 9:170  
 music, 10:72  
 nature, 10:209, 13:618  
 pantheism, 1:225, 2:629  
 scholasticism, 12:760  
 soul, 13:344  
 state, nature of, 13:253  
 studies at Cologne, 6:177  
 transcendentals, 14:150  
 unicity thesis, 5:817  
 unity of intellect, 7:511  
 universals, 14:324  
 University of Paris, 3:603  
 venial sin, 13:155  
 will and willing, 14:722  
 writings, 12:777
- Albertario, Davide, **1:228**  
 Alberti, Leandro, **1:228**  
 Alberti, Leon Battista  
   Malatesta Temple (Rimini, Italy), 3:692  
   number symbolism, 3:674  
   Platonism, 3:700–701  
   Renaissance painting, 12:115  
   St. Peter's Basilica, 12:578  
 Alberti, Manuel, 1:650  
 Albertines, 1:221, 7:685  
 Albertini, Francesco, 2:674  
 Albertinus of Fonte Avellana, St., **1:228**, 5:792  
 Alberto (Card.) (Portuguese Grand Inquisitor), 4:111  
 Alberto Castellani, **1:228–229**, 486  
 Albertoni, Lodovica, Bl., 2:325  
 Albertz, M., 5:521, 812  
 Albi, Synod of (1254), 3:240  
 Albi Archdiocese (France), **1:229**  
 Albigensians, **1:229–231**  
   Alberic of Ostia, 1:219  
   Albi Archdiocese, 1:229  
   Anthony of Padua, St., 1:506  
   Church property, 3:727  
   Crusade, 1:231, 714, 2:688, 4:377, 400, 413, 5:220  
   Didacus of Azevedo, 4:737  
   Fourth Lateran Council, 8:353  
   Honorius III (Pope), 7:84  
   Lombers, Council of, 8:770  
   mysticism, 8:877  
   papal Antichrist, 1:517  
   suppression methods, 8:295  
   transubstantiation, 5:424  
   works of charity, 3:413  
   *See also* Catharism; Manichaeism  
*Albigensis*, 3:40  
 Albinus (Aubin) of Angers, St., **1:231–232**, 431  
 Albinus, Decimus Clodius Septimus, 12:304–305, 311  
 Albinus, St. *See* Witta, St.  
 Albinus of Albano (Card.), 3:776  
*Albion* (Richard of Wallingford), 12:236  
 Albius, Thomas. *See* White, Thomas  
 Albizzi, Rinaldo degli, 9:433  
 Albo, Joseph, **1:232**, 4:361  
 Albornoz, Gil Álvarez Carrillo de (Card.), **1:232–233**  
   Alvaro Pelayo, 1:327  
   Avignon papacy, 1:943  
   Ciconia, Johannes, 3:731  
   Rienzo, Cola di, 3:829  
   States of the Church, 14:338  
 Albrecht, Karl, 7:794  
 Albrecht of Brandenburg (Card.), **1:233**  
   benefices and Luther, 8:879  
   financing candidacy, 8:487–488, 879  
   Fugger family, 6:20  
   Indulgence controversy, 12:14, 15  
   as Lutheran, 4:309  
 Albrecht of Brandenburg-Ansbach (Duke of Prussia). *See* Prussia, Albrecht of Brandenburg-Ansbach, Duke of  
 Albrechtsberger, Johann Georg, **1:234**  
 Albright, Jacob, **1:234**, 5:469, 471–472  
 Albright, William Foxwell, **1:234–235**  
   biblical archaeology, 2:379  
   on biblical chroniclers, 3:565, 566  
   biblical theology, 2:385  
 Albs, **1:211–212**, 8:632–633, 635–636  
 Albuin (Saxon prince), 1:840  
 Albuin, St. *See* Witta, St.  
 Albuin of Säben-Brixen (Bp.), St., **1:235**, 910  
 Alcalá, University of (Spain), **1:236–237**  
 Alcalá Polyglot Bible, 2:355  
 Alcalde Alcalde, Juan, Bl., 7:125  
 Alcalde Negredo, Pedro María, Bl., 7:125  
 Alcfrith (sub-king of Deira), 4:454  
 Alchemy, **1:237–239**  
   Al-Kindī, 8:171  
   Arabic development, 12:810  
   Daoist, 4:525  
   Middle Ages, 12:809  
   Rhazes, 12:210  
 Alcher of Clairvaux, **1:239–240**  
 Alciati, Andreas, 3:52  
 Alcibiades, 4:636  
*Alciphron, or the Minute Philosopher* (Berkeley), 2:298  
 Alcoaça Abbey (Portugal), **1:240**, 3:750, 827  
 Alcobendas Church (Madrid), 3:713  
 Alcober, Juan, 4:732  
 Alcober Figuera, Juan Tomas, St., **1:240–241**, 3:498  
 Alcock, John (Bp. of Rochester), **1:241**, 12:278  
 Alcoholics Anonymous (AA), **1:241–242**, 13:239  
 Alcott, Amos Bronson, 7:301, 14:148, 149  
 Alcuin, Bl., **1:242–244**  
   Adalard, St., 1:98  
   adoptionism, 1:119, 243, 5:161  
   Alberic of Utrecht, St., 1:220  
   Amalarius of Metz, 1:329  
   Angilbert of Saint-Riquier, St., 1:432  
   Anglo-Saxon origins, 1:449  
   Augustinianism, 1:877  
   biblical catenae, 3:258  
   Carolingian reform, 1:243, 3:156, 425, 599  
   Carolingian Renaissance, 1:98, 243, 3:153, 159, 166–167, 425  
   Cassian, John, 3:207  
   catechesis, 3:241  
   cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:263–264  
   Clement of Ireland, St., 3:799  
   *Ecce iam noctis tenuatur umbra*, 5:33  
   as Einhard's teacher, 5:139  
   Ethelbert of York, 5:385  
   Ferrières-en-Gâtinais Abbey, 5:695  
   *filioque*, 2:822  
   hymns, 7:245–246  
   hypostatic union, 7:265  
   iconoclasm, 2:733  
   Latin literature, 9:444  
   liberal arts, 8:537, 10:763  
   *Libri carolini*, 8:557  
   Ludger of Münster, 8:851  
   preaching, 11:619  
   prescholasticism, 12:757  
   Solemnity of All Saints, 1:289  
   Vulgate Bible, 14:594–595  
 Alcuin Club, 8:673  
 Alcuin of York, Bl. *See* Alcuin, Bl.  
 Alcuin's Supplement, 6:474–475  
 Aldaz, Tomás Urdanoz, 7:123  
 Aldebert and Clement (pseudosaints), **1:244**, 2:496  
 Aldegundis, St., **1:244**, 6:233

- Aldeiamiento system (Brazil), **1:244–245**, 394, 2:588
- Aldemar, St., **1:245**
- Aldemaro, St., 12:679
- Alderotti, Taddeo, 7:121
- Alderspach Abbey (Germany), 1:108
- Aldetrude, St., **1:245**
- Aldhelm, St., **1:245–246**  
hymns, 7:145  
Latin literature, 9:442  
Malmesbury Abbey, 5:239, 9:79–80  
Sherborne Abbey, 12:616, 13:80
- Aldobrandini, Alessandro, 1:248
- Aldobrandini, Baccio (Card.), 1:248
- Aldobrandini, Camillo (Borghese), 2:535
- Aldobrandini, Giacomo, 1:248
- Aldobrandini, Gian Francesco, 1:246, 248
- Aldobrandini, Ippolito. *See* Clement VIII (Pope)
- Aldobrandini, Pietro (Card.), 1:246
- Aldobrandini, Silvestro, 1:246, 247
- Aldobrandini family, **1:246–248**
- Aldred of York. *See* Ealdred (Aldred) (Abp. of York)
- Aldric of Le Mans, St., **1:248**, 8:48
- Aldric of Sens, St., **1:248**, 5:695
- Aldrich, Thomas, 2:638
- Alegambe, Philippe, **1:249**
- Alegre, Francisco Javier, **1:249**, 3:149
- Alejandre (Father), 4:288
- Aleksii II (Patriarch of Moscow), 12:430
- Alemán, Rodrigo Aguilar, St., 6:545
- Aleman, Joseph Sadoc (Abp. of San Francisco), **1:249–250**  
Elder, William Henry, 5:144  
Pious Fund, 2:867  
return of mission properties, 8:789  
San Francisco Archdiocese, 12:250, 646–647  
Scanlan, Lawrence, 12:720  
Sisters of Mercy in California, 12:417
- Alembert, Jean LeRond d', 11:543  
Enlightenment, 5:255, 261  
religious encyclopedias, 5:207, 208, 209
- Alen, John (Abp. of Dublin), **1:250**
- Alencastre, Stephen (Bp.), 6:671
- Aleni, Giulio, **1:250**
- Aleppian Maronite Order of St. Anthony, 1:534
- Aleppo Codex, 2:356–357
- Alerding, Herman Joseph (Bp. of Fort Wayne), **1:250–251**  
*Alert Catholic Men, Program and Training*, 10:164
- Alès, Adhémar d', **1:251**, 5:365
- ALESCO (American Library and Education Service Company), 7:316
- Alesky II (Patriarch of Moscow), 10:695
- Alessandri, Arturo, 3:487
- Alessandrino (Card.). *See* Pius V (Pope), St.
- Alet, Pavillon d' (Card.), 3:786
- Alethians. *See* Shakers
- Alexander (Collucianite), 1:527
- Alexander (Patriarch of Alexandria), St., **1:266–267**  
Arian controversy, 5:454  
Arius, 1:266, 268, 661, 685  
Byzantine literature, 2:792
- Alexander, Archibald, **1:251**
- Alexander, Eventius, and Theodulus, SS., cemetery of (Rome), 3:224
- Alexander, Samuel, **1:251–252**, 10:827
- Alexander I (Emperor of Russia), **1:252–253**  
Knights of Malta, 8:194  
relations with Georgia, 6:156  
Russian Church rule, 12:424
- Alexander I (King of Georgia), 6:154
- Alexander I (Pope), St., **1:253**
- Alexander II (Emperor of Russia), 6:156
- Alexander II (King of Scotland), 2:32
- Alexander II (Pope), **1:253–254**  
Anno of Cologne, St., 1:472  
Arialdo, St., 1:660  
Clement III (Antipope), 3:777  
Councils of Chalon-Sur-Saône, 3:373  
election, 5:912, 7:83  
Henry II, 2:194  
Muslims, 2:688
- Alexander III (Emperor of Russia), 11:446
- Alexander III (Pope), **1:254–257**, 255  
adoptionism, 1:119  
Adrian IV (Pope), 1:127  
Anointing of the Sick, 1:482  
Anthelm of Chignin, St., 1:502  
Arnulf of Lisieux, 1:720  
Bartholomew of Exeter, 2:125  
Becket affair, 1:255–256, 947  
Boso, Cardinal, 2:548  
Callistus III (Antipope), 1:254, 2:882  
Canon Law, 3:47, 50  
cardinalate, 3:105  
Celestine III (Pope), 3:319  
Clarendon Constitutions, 3:762  
decretals as form, 4:600, 602, 604  
election, 5:925  
Frederick I Barbarossa, 7:43  
Gerhoh of Reichersberg, 6:167  
heresy, 7:487  
Hugh Bonnevaux, 7:149  
Humiliati and Waldenses, 7:204, 11:612  
Irish Church, 7:554–555  
League of Verona, 8:767  
marriage, impediments to, 1:151, 11:717  
papal development under, 10:838  
papal elections, 11:499  
Third Lateran Council, 8:352  
Tusculum regained, 14:249  
Victor IV (Antipope), 14:480–481
- Alexander IV (Pope), **1:257**  
Albert Behaim, 1:222  
Church-State relations, 3:636  
Hugh of Saint-Cher, 7:156  
Joannes de Deo, 7:883  
Latin Averroism, 1:935  
Maronite Church, 9:196  
mendicant controversy, 2:481  
mendicant privileges, 14:16  
reign, 12:357  
Salamanca University, 12:610–611  
support granted to Aquinas and Bonaventure, 14:16–17
- Alexander V (Antipope), **1:257–259**  
Aix University, 1:197  
Benedict XIII (Antipope), 2:246  
Caracciolo, Landolf, 3:96  
cardinalate, 3:107  
Carmelites, 3:142  
Simon of Cramaud, 13:132  
*See also* Western Schism (1378–1417)
- Alexander V (Pope), 11:361, 14:693
- Alexander VI (Pope), **1:259–261**, 260  
Annius, John, 1:472  
attempts to restrain Torquemada during Inquisition, 14:114  
Beheim, Lorenz, 2:206  
Callistus III (Pope), 1:259, 2:881  
Castel Sant'Angelo, 1:261, 3:213  
censorship, 3:336  
Chigi, Agostino, 3:483  
confusion over numbering, 11:502  
election, 8:54, 56  
family, 2:536  
mission and evangelization, 9:680–681  
nepotism, 10:247  
papacy development under, 10:841

- patronato of Spain, 10:978  
*Patronato Real*, 1:259, 2:862  
 pre-Reformation spiritual hunger, 3:606, 607  
 Renaissance humanism, 12:118  
 Savonarola, Girolamo, 12:714–715  
 University of Alcalá, 1:236  
 works of charity, 3:414  
*See also* Alexandrine bulls
- Alexander VII (Pope), **1:261–262**  
 Abraham Ecchellensis, 1:37  
 Barbarigo, St. Gregory, 2:89  
 Bollandists, 2:471  
 Busenbaum, Hermann, 2:716  
 Caramuel, Juan Lobkowitz, 3:98  
 Carthusians, 3:195  
 Charles of Sezze, St., 3:435  
 China, 3:514  
 Cistercians, 3:747, 748  
 Clement IX (Pope), 3:786  
 Congregation of Our Lady of Charity of the Refuge, 5:440  
 Dominicans and moral theology, 2:104  
 family, 3:484  
 grace controversy, 7:717  
 Holy Year, 7:57  
 Index of Prohibited Books, 7:390  
 Jansenism condemned, 1:97, 262, 843, 3:786, 816, 12:28–29  
 papacy development under, 10:843  
 Piarists, 7:1043  
 Sylvestrine Benedictines, 2:275  
 Trappists, 14:161
- Alexander VIII (Pope), **1:262**  
 China, 3:497  
 Declaration of the French Clergy, 6:77  
 Gallicanism, 1:262, 3:54, 6:78  
 rigorism condemned, 12:246  
 Sylvestrine Benedictines, 2:275
- Alexander de Nevo, 3:52  
 Alexander Jannaeus, 6:664  
 Alexander Neckham, **1:262–263**, 9:456  
 Alexander Neville (Abp. of York), **1:263**  
 Alexander Nevski, **1:263–264**  
 Alexander of Abonoteichos, **1:264**  
 Alexander of Aphrodisias  
 Alfarabi, 1:277  
 analysis and synthesis, 1:381  
 atomism, 1:833  
 Herminius, 1:669  
 Kindī, ‘Abd Al-Masih Al-, 1:621  
 Latin Averroism, 1:676, 677  
 unity of intellect, 7:510
- Alexander of Auersperg, Antony (Count), 1:914  
 Alexander of Cappadocia (Bp.), 3:797  
 Alexander of Comana (Bp.), St., **1:264**  
 Alexander of Cyprus, 4:383  
 Alexander of Fiesole, St., **1:264–265**  
 Alexander of Hales, **1:265–266**  
 Augustinianism, 1:266, 878  
 Avicbron, 1:939  
 beauty, 2:185  
 Bonaventure, St., 1:265, 2:479  
 cogitative power, 3:823  
 eternity, 5:381  
 faith, 5:587  
 Franciscan theology, 5:899, 12:285  
 incommunicability, 7:379  
 John of La Rochelle, 7:972  
 scholasticism, 12:760  
 transcendentals, 14:150  
 University of Paris, 1:265–266, 3:603
- Alexander of Jerusalem, St., **1:266**  
 Alexander of Juliers (Bp. of Liège), 2:625  
 Alexander of Jumièges Abbey (Abbot), 8:59  
 Alexander of Lacu, 1:912  
 Alexander of St. Elpidio, 1:879, 883  
 Alexander Polyhistor, 2:329  
 Alexander Severus. *See* Severus  
 Alexander (Roman Emperor)
- Alexander the Great  
 Aristotle, 1:680  
 Cilicia, 3:732  
 epitaph, 1:20  
 era of, 5:311  
 leprosy, 8:509
- Alexandra (Queen of Judea), 6:664  
 Alexandre, Noël, **1:267–268**  
*Alexandreis* (Walter of Châtillon), 9:458, 14:626
- Alexandria (Egypt), **1:268–270**  
 art, 1:270  
 Byzantine Empire, 2:783  
 Church property, 3:724  
 homoousios, 4:197  
 Jewish diaspora, 4:730, 731  
 library, 1:269  
 liturgical history, 8:651  
 Nestorianism, 1:268–269, 523
- Alexandria, Church of, 5:136  
 Alexandria, Council of (362), 5:455  
 Alexandria, Patriarchate of, **1:271–272**, 4:185, 195–196, 252–253, 5:18  
*See also specific Patriarchs*
- Alexandria, School of, **1:272–273**, 5:510–511, 642  
 Alexander of Jerusalem, St., 1:266  
 Byzantine literature, 2:791  
 Byzantine theology, 2:820  
 Clement of Alexandria, 1:268, 269, 272, 3:797  
 School of Antioch, 1:269, 272, 524, 8:844  
 School of Caesarea, 2:845  
 theocentrism, 1:508  
*See also* Clement of Alexandria, St.
- Alexandria, Synods of (362–378)  
 Apollinarianism, 1:559  
 Arianism, 1:663, 818
- Alexandria Diocese (LA), **1:270–271**  
 Alexandrian art, 1:270  
 Alexandrian liturgy, 1:271, **273**  
 Alexandrine bulls, 1:259, 261, **273–274**, 274  
 mission and evangelization, 9:680–681
- Alexandrine era, 5:312, 313  
 Alexian Brothers (Beghards), 1:2, **275**, 7:120  
*Alexipharmacoon* (Jansen), 7:714  
 Alexis de Menezes (Abp. of Goa), 4:728–729
- Alexius I Comnenus (Byzantine Emperor), **1:275–276**  
 Crusades, 1:275, 2:738, 787, 4:401, 407  
 John Italus, 1:276, 2:758, 759  
 Urban II (Pope), Bl., 2:760
- Alexius III Angelos (Byzantine Emperor), 2:787
- Alexius the Studite (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:276**
- Alfabeto cristiano* (Valdés), 14:368, 369  
 Alfarabi (Fārābī, al-), **1:276–277**  
 Algazel, 1:277, 281  
 Aristotelianism, 1:671, 672  
 Avicenna, 1:940  
 emanationism, 5:181–182  
 existence, 5:533  
*Liber de causis*, 8:533  
 light symbolism, 3:674  
 overview, 1:621  
 pantheism, 10:826
- Alfāsi, Isaac, 3:148  
 Alferius, St., **1:277–278**, 8:268  
 Alfield, Thomas, Bl., **1:278**, 5:228  
 Alfieri, Pietro, 2:841, 842  
 Alfonso I (Duke of Ferrara), 5:372  
 Alfonso I (King of Aragon), 4:412



- Alfonso I (King of Portugal), 1:256, 11:534
- Alfonso II (Duke of Ferrara), 5:372
- Alfonso II (King of Naples), 1:259
- Alfonso II (King of Portugal), 11:534, 12:683
- Alfonso III (King of Portugal), 11:534, 12:684
- Alfonso V (King of Aragon), 2:881, 3:418, 786
- Alfonso VIII (King of Castile), 3:744
- Alfonso IX (King of León), 12:610
- Alfonso X (King of Castile), 8:401, 12:610, 611
- Alfonso de Castro, **1:278**
- Alfonso of Burgos (Bp.), 12:529
- Alfonso of Cartagena, 1:647
- Alfonso the Wise, 1:155
- Alfonsus, Bonihominis, **1:278**
- Alfonsus of Toledo, 1:883
- Alford, Michael, **1:278–279**
- Alfred of Sarashel, 1:674
- Alfred the Great (King of England), 1:279, **279–281**
- Aldhelm, St., 1:246
- catechesis, 3:230
- Christianity in England, 5:240
- Latin literature, 9:455
- Neot, St., 10:244
- palace school, 10:763, 764
- Vikings, 1:279–281, 449, 10:445
- Algar (Bp.), 12:558
- Algazel (Ghazzālī, al-), **1:281–282**
- Adam of Buckfield, 1:108
- Alfarabi, 1:277, 281
- Aristotelianism, 1:672–673
- Avicenna, 1:281, 622, 940
- overview, 1:622
- sūfism, 7:612, 13:614
- Alger of Cluny (Algerus Magister). *See* Alger of Liège
- Alger of Liège, **1:282–283**, 3:45, 47, 60
- Algeria, **1:283–286**, 284, 285, 7:874
- Algorismus* (John de Sacrobosco), 7:956
- Alhambra. *See* International Order of Alhambra
- Ali (‘Alī Ibn Abī Tālib), **1:287**, 13:83
- Alia*, 10:45
- Aliaga Turó, Miguel (Father), 5:645
- Alien and Sedition Acts (U.S., 1798), 10:169
- Alien Enemies Act (U.S., 1798), 10:169
- Alien Registration Act (U.S., 1940), 10:172
- Alienation (philosophy), 6:711
- Alinsky, Saul David, **1:287–288**, 2:872, 13:77
- Alipius, St., **1:288**, 888
- Aliquot, Marie Jeanne, 7:23
- Alison, Archibald, 1:145
- Alkindus. *See* Al-Kindī, Abū Yūsuf
- Ya’qūb Ibn-Ishāq
- All for Jesus* (Faber), 5:582
- All Saints, Margaret Street Church (London), 3:709
- All Saints, Solemnity of, **1:288–290**, 8:810
- All Souls’ Day, **1:290–291**, 11:512
- Allamano, Giuseppe, Bl., **1:291**, 4:166
- All-American Council (1918-19), 10:682
- Allard, Francis, 7:34
- Allatae sunt* (encyclical, Benedict XIV), 3:817
- Allatius, Leo, 6:458
- Allegiance, Oath of (England). *See* Oath of Allegiance (England)
- Allegory, **1:291–293**
- autos sacramentales*, 1:925
- Beowulf*, 2:289–290
- bestiaries, 2:342–344
- biblical exegesis, 1:292, 337, 6:792
- Greek philosophers, 6:786–787
- Origen, 10:654–655
- St. John Chrysostom, 7:948
- Allegrezza, Joseph, **1:293**
- Allegri, Gregorio, **1:293**
- Alleluia, **1:293–295**
- Amalarius on sequence, 13:2
- Ambrosian chant, 1:341
- Easter Vigil Mass, 5:17
- Lent, 8:470
- sequence tradition, 7:247
- Alleluia Tuesday. *See* Shrove Tuesday
- Allemagne religieuse* (Goyau), 6:378
- Allen, *Board of Education v.* (1968), 3:667
- Allen, Edward Patrick (Bp. of Mobile, AL), 1:201, **295**, 9:749
- Allen, Ethan, 1:295, 4:617
- Allen, Frances Margaret (Sister), **1:295**, 14:454
- Allen, Mueller v.* (1983), 3:668
- Allen, William (Card.), **1:295–296**
- archpriest controversy, 1:642
- Bristow, Richard, 2:619
- Elizabeth I, 5:165
- English College (Douai seminary), 4:879, 880, 5:224, 247
- Gifford, William, 6:210
- Allende, Salvador, 3:487
- Allgeier, Joseph L., 11:625
- Allgemeine Dekrete der Römischen Inquisition aus den Jahren* (Pastor), 10:938
- Allgemeine Moraltheologie* (Schwane), 12:793
- L’Alliance* (periodical), 12:551
- Alliance Internationale Jeanne d’Arc*, 12:550–551
- Alliance Israélite Universelle, 9:904
- L’Alliance Sacerdotale, 3:763
- Allio, Donato Felice d’, 1:913
- Allison, William, 5:238
- The All-Knowing God (L’omniscienza di Dio)* (Pettazzoni), 11:221
- “Allocution to Midwives” (Pius XII), 1:28
- Allocutions, papal, 11:748
- Allouez, Claude Jean, **1:296–297**, 3:5, 4:491, 7:317, 14:778
- Allowin, St. *See* Bavo, St.
- Allport, Gordon, 7:197
- Alma Adolphina, 4:498
- Alma prophecy, **1:297**
- Alma Redemptoris Mater* (Marian antiphon), **1:297–298**, 9:449, 10:522
- Almagest* (Ptolemy), 11:807, 12:805
- Almain, Jacques, **1:298**
- Almato, Pedro, 14:491
- Almeida, Luis d’ (Brother), 3:416, 7:737
- Almérás, René, 13:172
- Almería martyrs, SS., **1:298–299**
- Almici, Camillo, **1:299**
- Almond, John, St., **1:299–300**, 5:235
- Alms and almsgiving
- charity, 3:399
- in Islam, 7:609
- liberality, 8:544
- Roman persecution, 3:402–403
- See also* Charity, works of
- Alms and almsgiving, in the Bible, **1:300**
- Alms and almsgiving, in the Church, **1:300–304**
- Almsgiving. *See* Alms and almsgiving; Charity, works of
- Alogoi, **1:304**
- Alois (Prince of Lichtenstein), 1:914
- Alonso, J. M., 10:15
- Alonso de Espina, **1:304**
- Alonso de Tobes (Bp. of Santa Marta), 3:848
- Alopen (Nestorian missionary), 3:489
- Aloysius Gonzaga, St., **1:304–305**, 3:563
- Aloysius of Udine. *See* Scrosoppi, Luigi, St.

- Aloysius Rabatá, Bl., **1:305**  
 Alpha and Omega, 12:704  
*Alpha et Omega* (Hildebert of Lavardin), 9:459  
 Alphabet numerology, 10:476  
 Alphabetic psalms, **1:305–306**  
*Alphabeticum divini amoris* (Nider), 10:386  
*Alphabetum* (Gobat), 6:269  
 Alphanus of Salerno (Abp.), St., **1:306**  
   Constantine the African, 4:184  
   hymns of, 7:248  
   Latin literature, 9:450  
 Alphege of Canterbury (Abp.), St., **1:306**  
   Aelfric Grammaticus, 1:136  
   Dunstan of Canterbury, 4:941  
   martyrdom, 3:70  
   relics, 5:386  
 Alphege of Winchester, St., **1:306–307**, 5:387  
 Alphonsa (Sister), Bl., 7:406  
 Alphonse of Valdes, 3:215  
 Alphonsian Academy (Rome), 11:486  
 Alphonsine Nengapete. *See* Nengapete, Marie-Clémentine Anuarite, Bl.  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:307, **307–312**  
   Amort, Eusebius, 1:311, 363  
   Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412  
   bilocation, 2:397  
   Busenbaum, Hermann, 1:310, 2:715–716  
   Cafasso, St. Joseph, 2:851  
   Caramuel, Juan Lobkowitz, 3:99  
   casuistry, 3:221  
   congruism, 4:121  
   Denis the Carthusian, 4:661  
   equiprobabilism, 9:864  
   eucharistic devotion, 5:435  
   moral theology, development, 14:48, 285  
   preaching, 11:622  
   probabilism, 14:51  
   religious freedom in principle, 5:949  
   rule, 12:609  
   Sarnelli, Gennaro Maria, 12:694  
   scholasticism, 12:766  
   sin, proximate occasion, 13:157  
   tyrannicide, 14:256  
   works of charity, 1:302  
 Alphonsus of Toledo, 3:96  
 Alpirsbach Abbey (Germany), **1:312–313**  
 Alsace de Boussu, Thomas Philippe d' (Abp.), 5:358  
 Alsace-Lorraine (France), 4:63  
 Alsted, Johann Heinrich, 12:768  
 Alt, Albrecht, **1:313**, 2:385  
 Altamirano, Diego Francisco de, **1:313**  
 Altaner, Berthold, **1:313–314**, 10:963  
 Altar cloths, 1:318  
 Altar in Christian liturgy, 1:314–318, 8:627, 657  
 Altar of holocausts, 1:319–320  
 Altar of incense, 1:320  
 Altar servers, 1:68  
*Altarpiece of the Four Latin Fathers* (Pacher), 10:742  
 Altars, **1:314–320**, 316, 317, 11:143  
   altarpieces, 1:315, 318  
   ambries, 1:348  
   antependia, 1:318, 501  
   Bible on, 1:319–320  
   church architecture, 3:671, 705, 711, 712, 715  
   stripping, 7:54  
 Altdorf Abbey (France), **1:320–321**  
 Altdorfer, Erhard, 1:545  
 Altenburg Abbey (Austria), **1:321**  
 Altensaig, J., 12:764  
 Alter, Karl J. (Abp. of Cincinnati), 3:736–737, 6:238  
 Alternation, in socialization, 13:272, 273  
*Alternativa*, **1:321**  
*Altertumswissenschaft*, 11:274  
 Althoff, John (Father), 1:208  
 Altieri, Emilio Bonaventura. *See* Clement X (Pope)  
 Altieri, Laurentius, 12:770  
 Altizer, Thomas J. J.  
   atheism, 1:825  
   death of God theology, 4:585  
   deconstructionism, 4:594  
   radical theology, 11:890  
 Altmann of Passau, St., **1:322**  
   Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67  
   Göttweig Abbey, 6:372  
   investiture struggle, 1:909  
   Sankt Florian Monastery, 12:668  
 Alto, St., **1:322**  
 Altomonte, Bartolomeo, 1:117, 8:303  
 Altomünster Monastery (Germany), 1:322  
 Altötting Monastery (Germany), **1:322–323**, 4:137  
 Alumbrados (illuminati), **1:323**, 325, 629, 3:99  
 Ignatius of Loyola suspected as, 7:312  
 illuminism, 7:320–321  
 Spanish reform, 13:392  
*The Alumni, St. Lawrence College* (Roemer), 12:283  
 Alva, Duke of. *See* Álvarez de Toledo, Fernando (Duke of Alba)  
 Alva y Astorga, Pedro de, **1:323–324**  
 Alvarado, Atilano Cruz, St., 6:545  
 Alvarado, Pedro de, 4:130, 5:175  
 Alvarado Cardozo, Laura Evangelista, Bl., **1:324**  
 Álvares, Francis, Bl., 1:951  
 Álvares, Francisco, **1:324–325**  
 Álvares, Gaspar, Bl., 1:951  
 Álvares, Manuel, Bl., 1:951  
 Álvares Guerreiro, Alphonsus, 3:52  
 Álvarez, Baltasar, **1:325**  
 Álvarez, Diego (Bp. of Trani), **1:325–326**  
 Alvarez, Matheus, Bl., 7:734  
 Álvarez de Paz, Diego, **1:326**, 7:782  
 Álvarez de Toledo, Fernando (Duke of Alba), 3:266  
 Álvarez de Toledo, Juan (Card.), 12:684  
 Alvarez Mendoza, Julio, St., **1:326**  
 Álvarez of Córdoba, Bl., **1:326–327**  
 Alvaro Pelayo (Bp. of Silves), **1:327**, 3:727  
 Alvarotto, Giacomo, 5:702  
 Alvarus Pelagii, 3:52  
 Alvastra Abbey (Sweden), **1:327**  
 Alvisus of Anchin, 1:396  
*Always Our Children* (pastoral letter), 7:69–70  
 Alwig of Sulz, 1:312  
 Alzog, Johann Baptist, **1:328**  
 Amabilis, St., **1:328**  
 Amadeus IV (King of Savoy), 4:413  
 Amadeus IX of Savoy, Bl., **1:328**  
 Amadeus of Lausanne, St., **1:328–329**  
 Amakusa Shirō, 7:730  
 Amaladoss, Michael, 7:405  
 Amalarius (Bp.), **1:329**  
   Agobard of Lyons, St., 1:186  
   Alleluia verses, 1:293–294, 13:1–2  
   ambos, 1:336  
   anointing, 7:35  
   Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
   dispute with Gottschalk of Orbais, 5:783  
   hymns, 7:246  
   Latin literature, 9:445  
   liturgical gestures, 8:647  
   significance, 8:656  
 Amalasantha (Queen of Ostrogoths), 1:172

- Amalberga, SS., **1:329**, 5:188  
 Amalfi doors, 4:872–873  
 Amalorpavadass, D. S., 7:405  
 Amalric Augerius, **1:329**  
 Amalric of Bène, 1:225, **330**, 2:629, 10:826, 12:267  
 Amalricians (heretical group), **1:330**, 2:629, 11:572  
 Amana Society, **1:330–331**  
 Amandus, St., **1:331**, 12:532  
     Acharius of Noyon, St., 1:68  
     evangelization of Belgium, 1:538, 2:216  
     Landoald, St., 8:322  
     Moissac Abbey, 9:764  
 Amandus of Worms, St., **1:331**  
 Amann, Émile, 8:282, 10:253  
 Amantius of Rodez, St., **1:331–332**  
 Amarna Letters, 1:477–478  
 Amasia, 5:87  
 Amat, Thaddeus (Bp. of Monterey), **1:332**, 2:867, 868, 8:790  
 Amator, St., 1:332  
 Amator, SS., **1:332**  
 Amator of Auxerre (Bp.), St., 1:332, 927  
 Amator of Lucca, St., 1:332  
 Amatus of Nusco (Bp.), St., **1:333**  
 Amatus of Remiremont, St., **1:333**  
 Amaziah (King of Judah), 7:640  
 Ambarach, Peter (Mubarach, Benedictus), **1:333–334**  
 Ambiguity, **1:334**, 5:310, 12:890  
 Ambition, **1:334**, 9:42  
 Amboise, Jacques d', 5:847, 7:167  
 Amboise, Louis d' (Bp. of Albi), 1:229, 3:142, 13:326  
 Ambos, **1:334–336**, 335, 336  
 Ambries (Armaria), **1:347–348**  
 Ambroise (Father). *See* Gardeil, Ambroise  
 Ambronay Monastery (France), 2:104  
 Ambrose, St., **1:337–340**  
     Agnes, St., 1:178  
     Alipius, St., 1:288  
     Ambrosian Rite, 1:342, 343, 344, 346  
     Arianism, 1:338, 339  
     Assumption of Mary, 1:800  
     atonement, 1:837  
     Augustine, St., 1:857  
     baptism, 2:67  
     beatific vision, 2:173  
     bestiaries, 2:343  
     capital punishment, 3:86  
     catechesis, 3:228  
     catechumenate, 3:251  
     censorship, 3:336  
     chastity, 3:444  
     Christmas, 3:553  
     Church-State relations, 1:338, 339, 922, 3:633  
     Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 3:730  
     communion of saints, 4:35  
     congregational singing, 4:118  
     consecrated basilica in Florence, 5:766  
     *Consors Paterni Luminis*, 4:167  
     contraception, 4:220  
     Council of Aquileia, 3:564  
     on the cross, 4:384, 385  
     cult of relics, 12:51, 52  
     exegetical works, 5:512  
     Fathers of the Church, 5:642  
     Gervase and Protase, SS., 6:194  
     God, friendship with, 6:10  
     *hexaemeron*, 6:815  
     Honorius (Roman Emperor), 7:87  
     hymnody, 7:243, 252–253  
     hymns, 1:97, 146, 147, 339, 5:16, 201, 7:243–244, 12:136  
     importance, 3:594  
     laity and clergy, 8:282  
     liturgical history, 8:653  
     morality, 5:393  
     penance, 4:25  
     philosophy, 10:958  
     preaching, 11:610  
     property, 11:757, 758  
     prudence, 11:789  
     religious habit, 12:99  
     Satyrus of Milan, 12:705  
     Sixtus V (Pope), 13:198  
     sorrows of Mary, 13:327  
     spiritual direction, 4:760  
     studies about, 8:268  
     theology of Church, 3:586  
     virginity, 12:465  
     works of charity, 1:338, 3:406  
     writing style, 8:365  
 Ambrose of Cahors, St., **1:340**  
 Ambrose Traversari, Bl., **1:340**, 10:6  
 Ambrosian Chant, **1:340–342**  
     Alleluia, 1:294, 341  
     Communion antiphon, 4:32  
     Credos, 4:357  
     *Deus, tuorum militum*, 4:700  
     hymnology, 7:243–244, 252–253  
     Latinization of liturgy, 8:365  
     *See also* Liturgical music
- Ambrosian Rite, **1:342–346**  
     Agnus Dei, 1:185  
     authentic week (Holy Week), 7:56  
     history, 8:713–714  
     readings in liturgy, 8:437  
     sacramentaries, 12:483  
 Ambrosians, **1:346**  
 Ambrosiaster (commentary author), **1:346–347**  
     bishops, 2:417  
     commentary on Pauline Epistles, 5:512  
     prophecy, 11:761  
     slavery, 13:211  
 Ambrosius Catharinus (Lancelot Politi), **1:347**  
 Ambrosius Theodosius. *See* Macrobius *L'Âme de tout apostolat (The Soul of the Apostolate)* (Chautard), 3:458  
 Amelii, Petrus (Card.), 3:51  
 Amelry, Francis, **1:348**  
 Amen, **1:348–349**, 8:617, 10:45, 46  
 Amerbach, Veit, **1:349**  
 America (Jesuit weekly), 8:277, 10:158, 342, 904, 14:73  
 America (Schaaf), 12:726  
 América española (Elguero), 5:154  
*La América un tiempo española, considerada por su aspecto religioso, desde su descubrimiento hasta 1843* (Baluffi), 2:47  
 American Academy of Religion (AAR), **1:349–350**, 12:259  
 American Association of University Professors (AAUP), 1:52–53, 54, 55  
 American Baptist Association, 2:80  
 American Baptist Convention, 2:80, 81, 8:372  
*American Benedictine Review*, 12:552  
 American Bible Society, 5:473, 9:638  
 American Bishops, Meeting of (Baltimore, 1810), 2:43  
 American Board of Catholic Missions (ABCM), **1:350**, 12:642  
 American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, 8:46  
 American Cassinese Congregation (Benedictines), 2:254–255  
 American Catholic Historical Association, **1:350–351**, 6:566, 13:59  
 American Catholic Historical Society Archives, 1:637, 640  
 American Catholic Philosophical Association, 12:777  
*American Catholic Philosophical Quarterly*, 12:777



- American Catholic Quarterly Review*, 4:260, 8:798
- American Catholic Social Action Conference, 9:398
- American Catholic Tribune* (periodical), 10:570
- American Catholic Who's Who*, 10:341
- American Catholicism* (Ellis), 5:170
- American Celt* (periodical), 12:524
- American Center for Oriental Research, 2:379
- American Civil Liberties Union, County of Allegheny v.* (1989), 3:668
- American Civil War (1861-65)
- African American Catholics, 1:156-157
- Alabama, 1:201
- Arkansas, 1:691
- chaplains, 8:303
- Cincinnati Archdiocese, 3:735
- Confederate cause, 8:904
- Confederate chaplain, 13:75-76
- Elder, William Henry, 5:144
- Ewing, Charles, 5:498
- Feehan, Patrick Augustine, 5:662-663
- Ireland, John (Father), 12:572
- Kenrick, Francis Patrick (Abp. of Baltimore), 8:145
- Kenrick, Peter Richard (Abp. of St. Louis, MO), 8:146
- Kentucky, 8:149, 13:405
- Lambert, Louis Aloysius, 8:303
- Louisiana, 8:811-812
- Lutheran synods, 8:886
- Massachusetts, 2:555, 9:307
- Ryan, Abram Joseph, 12:443
- Sisters of Providence, 13:189
- Sisters of the Holy Cross, 7:22
- South Carolina, 13:365-366, 365
- Tennessee, 13:822
- U.S.-Holy See relations, 3:659
- Valle Crucis Convent (GA), 8:903
- Virginia, 14:542
- American College of Louvain (Belgium), 8:169, 449, 13:404
- American College of Obstetricians and Gynecologists, Thornburgh v.*, 1:33-34
- American Colonization Society, 8:551
- American Council of Christian Churches (ACCC), **1:351**, 5:473
- The American Crisis* (Paine), 10:757
- American Ecclesiastical Review*, 6:813, 8:156, 10:68, 12:789, 14:246
- American Episcopal Conference (1968), 11:166
- American Federation of Catholic Societies, **1:351-352**, 10:56
- American Federation of Labor (AFL), 10:171
- American Indian Movement, 12:575
- American Library and Education Service Company (ALESCO), 7:316
- American Lutheran Church (ALC), 5:470, 8:227, 887
- American Lutheran-Roman Catholic Church, 12:477
- American Missionary Association, 4:116
- American Notes* (Dickens), 14:149
- American Oxford Movement, 5:652
- American Party. *See* Know-Nothingism
- American philosophy, 11:296-297
- American Protective Association (APA), **1:352-353**, 2:868, 7:542, 10:170
- California, 8:791, 12:648
- Knights of Columbus, 8:190
- "American Protestant Association" (Brownlee), 10:313
- American Protestant Vindicator* (Brownlee, ed.), 10:170
- American Psychiatric Association (APA), 7:67, 69
- American Revolution (1775-83), 3:176-178, 179, 649-652
- Baptist role, 2:79
- Briand, Joseph, 6:204
- Georgian Catholics, 6:150
- New York, 10:322
- Pennsylvanian Catholics, 11:82
- "American Scholar Address" (Emerson), 14:147
- American Schools of Oriental Research (ASOR), **1:353**, 2:379
- American Sisters of Charity, 13:30
- American Society for the Promotion of Temperance. *See* American Temperance Society
- American Society of Church History, 8:372, 12:726
- American Society of Missiology (ASM), **1:353-354**, 794
- American Temperance Society, 13:797
- American Temperance Union, 13:799
- American transcendentalism, 14:146-147
- American Unitarian Association, 4:116
- American Visitadines, 8:299
- Americanism, **1:354-356**, 3:624
- activism, 1:84
- Brownson, Orestes Augustus, 2:640
- Cahensly, Peter Paul, 1:354, 2:852
- European controversy, 8:135
- heresy, 6:779
- Ireland, John, 12:573
- Leo XIII (Pope), 8:493
- Paulist condemnation, 11:41
- religious liberalism, 8:541
- Spalding, John Lancaster (Bp. of Peoria, IL), 13:403
- Testem benevolentiae*, 13:838
- Americanism versus Romanism* (Chapman), 10:168
- Americanization Movement, 8:886, 9:656-657
- See also* Americanism; Nationalism
- Americans United for Separation of Church and State, **1:356-357**
- Americans United for Separation of Church and State v. Reagan*, 10:486
- The Americas: A Quarterly Review of Inter-American Cultural History*, 14:70
- America's Forgotten Priests* (Fichter), 5:709
- Ames, William, 3:646, 12:768
- Les Âmes confiantes* (Schrijvers), 12:787
- Amesha Spenta (Persian deity), **1:357**, 11:143
- Amethyst, alleged magical properties of, 11:646
- Amette, Léon Adolphe (Card.), **1:357**
- Amfiteatrov, Antonius, 12:434
- Amias (Anne), Robert, Bl., 5:230
- Amias, John, Bl., **1:358**, 4:733
- Amices, **1:358**, 8:633, 635-636
- Amici mei* (St. Catherine de' Ricci), 3:267
- Amicizia Cattolica, 8:327
- Amicizia Cristiana, 8:327
- Amico, Francesco, **1:358**
- Amidism, **1:358**
- Amiens (France), **1:359**
- Amiens Cathedral (France), 1:359, 544, 3:601, 696, 697
- El Amigo del puebla* (weekly), 10:706
- Amiot, Jean Joseph Marie, **1:359-360**
- Amiran, R., 2:379
- Amish churches, 1:360, **360-361**, 369, 3:663
- Amistad* (slave mutiny), 4:116
- Amity Foundation (China), 3:504
- Ammaestramenti degli antichi* (Bartholomew of San Concordio), 2:126
- Amman, Jacob, 1:360
- Amman, Johan Konrad, 3:418
- Ammanati de' Piccolomini, Jacopo (Card.), **1:361**, 11:321

- Ammianus, Marcellinus, **1:361–362**, 3:725, 5:293, 7:223, 12:319
- Ammon (3rd c. Cenobite), 4:686
- Ammonas (Bp. of Oxyrhynchus), 9:788
- Ammonius (Nitrian monk), 4:465
- Ammonius Hermeae, 1:670
- Ammonius of Alexandria, 2:796
- Ammonius Saccas, 1:268, 381
- Amon (Egyptian deity), **1:362**
- Amon (King of Judah), 7:642
- El Amor Brujo* (Falla), 5:612
- Amor de Dios (charity) (Mexico), 3:415
- Amor poenitens* (Neercassel), 10:230
- Amoraim, 13:746
- Amoris officio* (apostolic letter, Paul VI), 11:481
- Amorós Hernández, José María, 2:92
- Amorosa visione* (Boccaccio), 2:448
- Amorrites, **1:362–363**, 13:71
- Amort, Eusebius, 1:187, 311, 363, **363**
- Amos, Book of, **1:363–365**  
 covenant, 4:327  
 Day of the Lord, 4:547–548  
 eschatology, 5:334  
 God's spirit, 13:426  
 justice of men, 8:73  
 Lord as honorific title, 8:780  
 serpent as symbol, 13:19  
 sin, 13:143  
 slavery, 13:206
- Ampère, André Marie, 1:80
- Amphibology. See Equivocation (Logic)
- Amphilochius of Iconium, St., **1:365**, 11:610
- Ampleforth Abbey (England), **1:365–366**
- Amplissima collectio* (Mansi), 6:876
- Ampullae, **1:366**
- Amsdorf, Nikolaus von, **1:366**, 5:754, 6:253, 8:889
- Amulo, 5:783
- Amyot, Jacques (Bp. of Auxerre), **1:366–367**, 367
- Amyraut, Moïse, **1:367**, 4:494
- An liceat sacerdotibus inire matrimonium* (Ulric of Augsburg), 3:326
- An Linghua, Mary, St., 1:367
- Anabaptists, **1:368–370**  
 anarchism, 1:384  
 apocalyptic movements, 1:548  
 apostolici, 1:594  
 Brethren, 2:606, 3:721  
 Brothers and Sisters of the Free Spirit, 2:629  
 Capito, Wolfgang, 3:89
- Cassander, George, 3:204
- Church-State relations, 3:637
- confessions of faith, 4:80–81
- Grebel, Conrad, 6:426
- heresy, 6:776
- Hubmaier, Balthasar, 7:145
- Hutter, Jakob, 7:233–234
- infant baptism, 2:69
- justification, 8:87
- Low Countries, 10:259
- millenarianism, 9:637
- pacifism, 10:746
- Parousia, 1:135
- Protestant Reformation, 12:16
- Radical Reformation, 3:608
- within Lutheranism, 8:889
- See also Hutterites; Mennonite churches
- Anabasis* (Xenophon), 12:309
- Anacephalaeosis*, 14:767–768
- Anacletus (Pope), St., **1:370**, 3:103, 318, 7:469
- Anacletus II (Antipope), 1:219, **370–371**, 720, 4:300, 604
- Anaguta people, 1:163, 164
- Anahita (East Anatolian deity), 10:87
- Anaïs (Mother), 4:293
- Analecta Bollandiana* (periodical), 13:230
- Analecta hymnica* (Dreves), 12:246
- Analectes de l'Ordre de Prémontré* (periodical), 10:891
- Analogues, symbols vs., 13:661
- Analogy, **1:371–380**  
 anthropomorphism, 1:512  
 Aristotle, 9:346–347  
 Augustine, St., 1:371–372  
 Butler, J., theory, 10:338  
*ex convenientia* distinguished from, 4:230  
 God in philosophy, 6:318–319  
 Greek philosophy, 1:371, 376, 377  
 identity principle, 7:304  
 ontological truth, 14:229–230  
 origins of doctrine, 10:960–961  
 panentheism, 10:821  
 Protestant theology, 1:373, 379  
 recent thought, 1:373–374  
 relation, 12:44  
 scholasticism, 1:372–373, 378–379  
 similarity, 13:126  
 simple apprehension, 1:605  
 speculative theology, 13:899–900  
 Thomistic doctrine, 1:372, 374–379, 10:908, 909–910
- unity and multiplicity opposition, 10:58
- Analogy in theology, **1:377–380**
- Analogy of being, 4:24
- Analogy of faith, **1:380–381**  
 doctrine, 4:807  
 positive theology, 4:816–817  
 speculative theology, 4:818–819
- Analysis and synthesis, **1:381–382**, 4:793, 11:948
- Analytical philosophy, 4:808–809, 11:297
- Anamnesis, **1:382–383**, 5:422, 426
- Anaphora of Addai and Mari*, 5:422
- Anaphora of Basil*, 5:422
- Anaphora of John Chrysostom*, 5:422
- Anaphora of St. Mark*, 1:273
- Anaphoras*  
 East Syrian liturgy, 5:4, 5  
 Ethiopian liturgy, 5:402, 406  
 eucharistic liturgy, 5:421, 422
- Anarchism, **1:383–385**  
 authority, 1:921  
 coercion, 6:377  
 economic democracy, 4:643
- Añasco, Pedro de, 1:649
- Anastasia, SS., **1:385**, 386, 3:555, 572
- Anastasis Rotunda (Jerusalem), 1:576, 3:685, 687
- Anastasius (Abbot), 12:673
- Anastasius (Abp.), St., **1:385–386**
- Anastasius (papal representative), 2:750
- Anastasius (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:388**, 7:281
- Anastasius, Hartmann, Ven., 7:406
- Anastasius I (Byzantine Emperor), **1:386**  
 Acacian Schism, 1:50, 386, 387, 3:595, 5:667  
 Elias (Patriarch of Jerusalem), 5:155  
 Gelasian Letter, 6:119–120  
 Monophysitism, 1:386, 523, 7:111  
 reign, 12:322  
 Severus of Antioch, 13:43
- Anastasius I (Patriarch of Antioch), St., **1:388–389**, 8:52
- Anastasius I (Pope), St., **1:386–387**, 5:264
- Anastasius II (Byzantine Emperor), 4:178, 6:122
- Anastasius II (Patriarch of Antioch), St., **1:388–389**, 8:52
- Anastasius II (Pope), 1:50, 387, **387**, 3:595
- Anastasius III (Pope), 1:140, **387–388**
- Anastasius IV (Pope), 1:126, **388**, 3:319
- Anastasius Sinaita, St., **1:389**, 2:793

- Anastasius the Disciple, 2:750  
 Anastasius the Librarian, **1:389–390**  
   Adrian II (Pope), 1:124  
   Constantinople Council IV, 4:194  
   *Liber pontificalis*, 8:535  
   Nicholas I (Pope), St., 3:600, 10:364  
 Anath (deity), 14:270–271  
 Anathemas, **1:390**, 662, 685  
 Anathemas of Cyril, **1:390–392**  
 Anatolia, St. *See* Victoria and Anatolia, SS.  
 Anatolius (Bp. of Emesa), 5:191  
 Anatolius of Constantinople (Patriarch), 1:392, **392**, 3:363, 365, 4:196  
 Anatolius of Laodicea, St., **1:392**, 3:570, 4:46, 5:13  
 Anatomy, 12:806, 817–818  
*Anatomy of the Body of Christ* (Godfrey of Saint-Victor), 6:328  
 Anawarite Nengapete. *See* Nengapete, Marie-Clémentine Anuarite, Bl.  
 Anaxagoras (Greek philosopher), **1:392–393**, 6:441, 11:287  
   atomism, 1:831, 832  
   causality, 3:297, 302  
   creator-gods, 6:306–307  
   fatalism, 5:638  
   final causality, 5:723  
   matter, 9:339–340  
   physical sciences, 12:801  
   soul, 13:332–333, 338  
   trial, 3:630–631  
 Anaximander (Greek philosopher), 6:440  
   causality, 3:297  
   hylozoism, 7:239  
   infinity, 7:456  
   physical sciences, 12:801  
 Anaximenes (Greek philosopher), 6:440–441  
   Anaxagoras, 1:392  
   atomism, 1:832, 4:958  
   causality, 3:297  
   hylozoism, 7:239  
   matter, 9:339  
   physical sciences, 12:800  
 Anaya, Jacinto, 2:467  
 Ancel, Charles-Antoine-Nicolas, 12:276  
 Ancestor worship, **1:394**  
   China, 1:394, 3:497, 500, 507, 513–517  
   Confucianism, 4:98, 100–101  
   cults of the dead, 12:66–67  
   fertility and vegetation cults, 5:697–698  
   Korea, 8:238  
   Shintoism, 13:86  
   Zaire, 9:675  
 Anchieta, José de, Bl., **1:394–395**, 395, 2:588, 594, 7:785  
 Anchin Abbey (France), **1:395–396**  
 Anchor symbolism, **1:396**  
 Anchorage Archdiocese (AK), **1:396–397**  
 Anchorites, **1:397**, 9:787, 13:557  
   Basil, St., opposition to, 2:140  
   Culdees as, 4:423  
   Liutbirg, St., 8:736  
   *See also* Recluses  
*Ancienne et nouvelle discipline de l'Église touchant les bénéficiés et les bénéficiers* (Thomassin) (Louis d'Eynac), 14:40  
 Ancient books, **2:510–515**  
 Ancient Mystical Order Rosae Crucis (AMORC), 12:382  
 Ancient Observance, 3:136, 139  
 Ancient of Days iconography, 14:207  
 Ancient sees  
   Antioch (Asia Minor), 9:193–194  
   Bangor (Wales), 2:54  
   Bath and Glastonbury (England), 2:152  
   Bath and Wells (England), 2:152–153, 3:262  
   Canterbury (England), 1:635, 3:70–73, 14:894  
   Carlise (England), 3:123–124  
   Chester (England), 3:468–469  
   Chichester (England), 3:481–482  
   Coventry and Lichfield (England), 4:330  
   Durham (England), 3:124, 4:951  
   Ely (England), 5:179–180  
   Exeter (England), 4:317  
   Glasgow (Scotland), 3:124  
   Hereford (England), 6:768  
   Lincoln (England), 8:592  
   Llandaff (Wales), 8:738–739  
   London (England), 3:70  
   Norwich (England), 4:317  
   Rochester (England), 3:70  
   Saint Asaph (Wales), 12:535–536  
   Saint Davids (Wales), 12:543–544  
   Salisbury (England), 12:616–618  
   Sherborne (England), 12:616–617  
   Sirmium (Yugoslavia), 4:475  
   Sodor and Man (Isle of Man), 13:297–298  
   Winchester (England), 1:22, 3:481, 14:768  
   Worcester (England), 14:835  
   York (England), 3:70, 72, 124, 14:893–894  
 Ancilla Domini Sisters. *See* Poor Handmaids of Jesus Christ  
 Ancillae Sacri Cordis Jesu. *See* Handmaids of the Sacred Heart of Jesus  
 Ancona, March of, 4:136  
*Ancoratus* (Epiphanius of Salamis), 5:292–293  
*Ancrene Riwle*, **1:397–398**, 10:119, 13:128  
 Ancyra (Galatia), **1:398**  
 Ancyra (Phrygia), **1:398**  
 Ancyra, Synods of (273–375), 1:398, 663  
   Canon Law, 3:38  
   clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:323, 324  
*Die Andacht zum Heiligsten Herzen Jesu* (Noldin), 10:409  
 Andechs Abbey (Germany), **1:398–399**  
 Anderledy, Anton, 7:790  
 Anderson, Carl, 8:192  
 Anderson, Lars (Laurentius Andreae), **1:399**  
 Anderson, Peter Augustine, 2:866, 12:646  
 Anderson, William. *See* Richardson, William, Bl. (d. 1603)  
 Anderton, Lawrence, **1:399–400**  
 Anderton, Robert, Bl., **1:399**, 5:229  
 Anderton, Roger, **1:399–400**  
 Andlauer, Modeste, St., **1:400**  
 Andleby, William, Bl., **1:400**, 5:233  
 Andorra, **1:400–401**, 402  
 Andover Newton (theological school), 12:227  
 Andrade, Antonio de, **1:401–402**  
 Andrade, James de, Bl., 1:951  
 Andradius, 3:463  
 André, Bernard Andreas, **1:402**  
 André, Yves Marie, 9:75–76  
 Andrea, Johann Valentin, 12:382, 14:360  
 Andrea, Miguel de, 1:652  
 Andrea de Gagliano, 5:921  
 Andreae, James, 4:60, 78  
 Andreas Siculus. *See* Barbatia, Andreas de  
 Andreas Tartagnus, 3:52  
 Andreas the Presbyter, 3:258  
 Andreis, Felix de, 14:525, 528  
 Andrés, Juan, 12:770  
 Andrés de la Madre de Dios, 12:619  
 Andres Garcia (Father), 12:685  
 Andrew (Bp. of Iria), 12:683

ANDREW, APOSTLE, ST.

- Andrew, Apostle, St., **1:402–403**  
 attributes, 12:600  
 Constantinople Church, 4:185  
 Greece, 6:424  
 shrine, 13:94
- Andrew II (King of Hungary), 5:108, 7:210, 13:841–842
- Andrew III (King of Hungary), 7:210
- Andrew Abellon, Bl., **1:403**
- Andrew Caccioli, Bl., **1:403–404, 2:840**
- Andrew de Comitibus, Bl., **1:404**
- Andrew Dotti, Bl., **1:404–405**
- Andrew Franchi, Bl., **1:405**
- Andrew of Antioch, Bl., 1:470
- Andrew of Crete (of Jerusalem), St., **1:405**  
 Byzantine chant, 2:742, 803  
 Eastern Schism, 2:762  
 execution of, 7:281  
*kanon*, 7:242  
 Protoevangelium Jacobi, 1:469
- Andrew of Fiesole, St., **1:405–406**
- Andrew of Longjumeau, **1:406**
- Andrew of Peschiera, Bl., **1:406**
- Andrew of Rinn, Bl., **1:406**
- Andrew of Saint-Victor, **1:406–407**, 5:516
- Andrew of Samosata, 1:391
- Andrew of Strumi, Bl., **1:407**
- Andrew of Wyntoun, 12:533
- Andrew the Catechist, Bl., **1:407–408**
- Andrewe, Richard, **1:408**
- Andrewes, Lancelot (Bp. of Winchester), **1:408–409**, 444, 3:152
- Andrews, University of (Scotland), 14:651
- Andrieu, Michel, 1:82, **409**, 10:633
- Andronicus I Comnenos (Byzantine Emperor), 2:787
- Andronicus II Palaeologus (Byzantine Emperor), **1:409**, 2:787, 788, 826
- Andronicus III Palaeologus (Byzantine Emperor), **1:409–410**, 2:826
- Andronicus IV (Byzantine Emperor), 9:125–126
- Andronicus of Rhodes, 1:669, 684, 5:46, 10:605
- Andrzejuk, Jan, 11:583
- Aneiros, León Federico (Abp. of Buenos Aires), **1:410**
- Anekdotia, or Secret History* (Procopius of Caesarea), 12:320
- Anfredus Gonteri, **1:410–411**
- Angadrisma, St., 2:188
- Angamaly Padiyola* (1787), 7:399–400
- Ange de Joyeuse. *See* Joyeuse, Henri, Duc de
- The Angel Departing from the Family of Tobias* (Rembrandt), 14:96
- Angel of the Lord, **1:411**, 8:780
- Angela Maria Truszkowska, Bl., 8:246
- Angela of Foligno, Bl., **1:411–413**, 5:892, 894, 898
- Angelelli, Enrique, 1:655
- Angelica (Mother) (Rita Frances Rizzo), 5:379–380
- Angelicals of St. Paul, 14:902
- Angelicum* (Pontifica Università di S. Tommaso d'Aquino in Urbe) (Rome), 11:487
- Angelina, St., **1:413**
- Angelina of Marsciano, Bl., **1:413**, 5:876
- Angelis, Jeronymo de, Bl., 7:734
- Angell, James, 6:24, 25
- Angelo Carletti di Chivasso, Bl., **1:413–414**
- Angelo of Acri, Bl., **1:414**
- Angelo of Arezzo, 1:675, 937
- Angelo of Clareno, 5:896
- Angelology, **1:414–415**, 3:467
- Angelomus (disciple of St. Ansegis of Fontenelle), 1:494
- Angels, 1:415, **415–425**, 416, 426  
 Annunciation, 1:476  
 Bible, 1:415–418, 422, 425–427  
 cherubim, 3:466–467  
 concupiscence, 4:67  
 devotion to, 1:423–424  
 evidence, 13:423  
 iconography, 1:424–425  
 intellectual ability, 7:508  
 intercession, 7:519–520  
 nature of, 10:212  
 prayer, 11:596  
 seraphim, 13:5–6  
 sons of God, 13:321–322  
 theology, 1:418–422
- Angels, Guardian, 1:422, 423–424, **425–427**, 426
- The Angels' Kitchen* (Murillo), 10:66
- Angels of the churches, 1:418, **427**
- “Angels Welcoming the Saved into Heaven” (Morris), 6:683
- Angelus, **1:427–428**, 12:29
- Angelus (17th c. Irish martyr), 7:581
- Angelus Clarenus, **1:428**, 3:762, 5:897, 921
- Angelus de Castro, 3:52
- Angelus de Clavasio, 3:52
- Angelus de Scarpetis, Bl., **1:428**
- Angelus Maria Montursius, 13:28
- Angelus Silesius, **1:428–429**, 2:115
- Anger, **1:429–430**
- Anger, in the Bible, **1:430–431**
- Angers (France), 1:431, **431–432**
- Angers, Henri Arnauld d' (Card.), 3:786
- Anghern, Benedikt Maria (Abbot), 12:671
- Anghiera, Pietro Martire d', 12:118
- Angilbert of Saint-Riquier, St., **1:432–433**  
 Adalard, St., 1:98  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 1:98, 432, 3:160, 12:583
- Angilramnus of Metz (Bp.), **1:433**
- Anglesey Priory (England), **1:433**
- Anglica historia* (Vergil), 14:449
- Anglican Church. *See* Anglicanism
- Anglican Communion, **1:433–434**  
*communio*, 4:30  
 Communion by extension, 4:36  
 Ecumenical dialogues, 5:67  
 Lambeth Conference, 8:306  
 liturgical Movement, 8:677  
 low church, 8:836  
*See also* Episcopal Church (U.S.)
- Anglican Consultative Council, 8:306
- Anglican orders problem, **1:434–439**, 441, 592–594, 8:492
- Anglican Reformation, 1:442–444, 3:782  
 Bonner, Edmund, 2:507  
 Book of Common Prayer, 3:608–609  
 Caribbean area, 3:110  
 Douai (Douay) University, 1:295–296  
*See also* Anglicanism; Henry VIII (King of England), divorce of
- Anglican-Catholic dialogue  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:438–439
- Anglican/Roman Catholic International Commission, 1:440–442
- Caroline Divines, 3:153
- Malines Conversations, 3:625
- United States, 1:439–440
- Anglican-Episcopalian Religious Orders, 12:101–103
- Anglicanism, **1:442–446**  
 Andrewe, Richard, 1:408–409  
 Anglican Communion, 1:433–434  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:434–439, 441, 592–594  
 archdeacons, 1:634  
 architecture, 2:112, 3:707, 714  
 Athanasian Creed, 1:817  
 branch theory of the Church, 2:582–583

- Broad Church, 1:444, 2:624–625, 8:370
- Caesaropapism, 3:638
- Canada, 3:9
- Canterbury, 3:72
- Caroline divines, 1:409, 444, 3:152–153, 832
- Cave, William, 3:312
- Charles I (King of England), 3:432
- Chile, 3:486
- confessions of faith, 4:80
- Confirmation, 4:92
- Cowley Fathers, 4:332–333
- Cranmer, Thomas, 4:333–334
- ecclesiastical organization, 1:445–446
- heresy, 6:777
- High Church, 1:444, 446–447, 3:432, 8:135
- Hooker, Richard, 7:90–92
- impact on liturgical reforms, 8:360
- Lamb of God, 8:30
- Lambeth Conferences, 1:440–441, 442, 445, 577, 2:525, 8:305–306
- Lambeth Quadilateral, 8:306
- Laud, William (Abp. of Canterbury), 8:377–378
- Law, W., 8:402–403
- Lightfoot, J. B., 8:585
- liturgy, comparative, 8:722
- Low Church, 1:444, 8:836
- Malines conversations, 9:78
- Manning, Henry Edward, 9:120
- Methodist Movement, 9:557–558, 559, 14:683–684
- Morone, Giovanni, on reunification, 9:900
- music, 8:691, 697
- Nicene Creed, 8:306
- ordination of women, 1:435, 439, 441, 447, 7:203
- orthodox, 8:377–378
- Parish and People Movement, 8:663
- Puritans, 11:836–837
- Shakespeare, Wm., 13:65
- Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, 13:288
- theology, 13:910, 912
- U.S. Church-State relations, 3:645–646, 647, 648, 651, 652
- women deacons, 4:554
- See also* Anglican Reformation; Anglican-Catholic dialogue; Book of Common Prayer; High Church; Lambeth Conferences
- Anglican-Roman Catholic Consultation in the United States (ARC-USA), **1:439–440**
- Anglican-Roman Catholic International Commission (ARCIC), 1:439, **440–442**, 5:40, 67–68, 11:31
- Anglican-Roman Catholic International Consultation (ARCIC-II), 8:91
- Anglo-Catholics, 1:444, **446–447**
- Lingard, J., 8:595–596
- Lunn, A., 8:868–869
- Lux Mundi* (Gore), 8:896
- Sergeant, J., 13:11–12
- Anglo-Chinese College (Malacca), 3:499
- Anglo-Genevan Psalter*, 11:798
- Anglo-Israelitism, 14:848
- Anglorum chronicon* (Langdon), 8:325
- Anglo-Saxon art, **1:447–448**
- Anglo-Saxons, **1:448–449**
- anointing, 1:479
- Augustine of Canterbury, St., 1:449, 2:621
- baptismal names, 10:140
- Birinus, St., 2:408–409
- Caedwalla, St., 2:843–844
- Cedd, St., 3:316
- chorbishops, 3:526
- development of surnames, 10:142–143
- pilgrims in Rome, 11:353
- Wessex royal line, 10:446
- William I conquest, 10:427
- Anglus, Thomas. *See* White, Thomas
- Angola, **1:449–452**, 451
- Angoulême Cathedral (France), 1:575, 3:693
- An-Guo, Mary, St., 1:367
- Angus, Earl of. *See* Douglas, Archibald (Earl of Angus)
- Angusiola, Lucius, 3:328
- Ani (Armenian city), **1:453**
- Ani, Synods of (969, 1039), 1:453
- Anian (Bp. of Bangor, Wales), 2:54
- Aniane Abbey (France), **1:453–454**, 12:549
- Anianus (Aignan) of Orléans (Bp.), St., **1:454**
- Anianus and Marinus, SS., **1:454–455**
- Anianus of Chartres, St., **1:454**
- Aniceto Adolfo (Brother), 14:247
- Anicetus (Pope), St., **1:455**, 4:50
- Anima Christi*, **1:455**
- L'Anima desolata* (Sarnelli), 12:694
- L'Anima illuminata* (Sarnelli), 12:694
- Anima mundi*. *See* World soul
- Anima naturaliter christiana*, **1:455–456**, 489
- Animal Farm* (Orwell), 1:292
- Animal rights, **1:456–457**
- Animal symbolism, **1:457–458**, 574
- Animals, in the Bible
- Bel and the dragon, 2:210
- horses, 6:898
- serpents, 11:776
- tale of the talking ass, 2:26
- Animals, patron saint of, 5:31
- Animism, **1:458–459**
- anthropomorphism, 1:510
- hylozoism compared to, 7:239
- Korea, 8:238
- Laos, 8:331
- Lithuania, 8:603
- religious significance of blood, 2:443
- Slavic religion, 13:215
- An-Jiao, Anna, St., 1:367–368
- Anjos Beirao, Raimundo dos, Rev., 5:878
- Anna, Canticle of, 3:73
- Anna Karenina* (Tolstoi), 14:106
- Anna Komnene (Comnena), 2:774, 800, 804
- Annabring, Joseph J. (Bp. of Superior, WI), 14:783
- Annalen der Glaubensverbreitung* (periodical), 8:853
- Annales* (Bartholomew of Lucca), 2:126
- Annales* (Tacitus), 13:729–730
- Annales Altahenses* (Herman), 10:387
- Annales bénédictines*, 12:453
- Annales Camaldulenses ordinis S. Benedicti* (Mittarelli), 9:745
- Annales de la philosophie chrétienne* (periodical), 8:265
- Annales ecclesiastici* (Baronius), 2:105, 3:348, 6:875, 9:84, 10:248
- Annales ecclesiastici* (Baronius and Rinaldi), 5:754, 12:248
- Annales franciscaines* (periodical), 14:261
- Annales necrologici*, 10:229
- Annales Ordinis Servorum* (Giani), 13:29
- Annales Parchenses*, 10:891
- Annales Patherbrunnenses*, 1:14
- Annales Plantiniennes depuis la fondation de l'imprimerie jusqu' à la mort de Christophe Plantin* (Backer, ed.), 2:9
- Annales reformationis* (Spalatin), 13:401
- Annales sex regum Angliae* (Nicholas Trevet), 10:381

- Annales Veteris et Novi Testamenti* (Ussher), 14:352
- Annali d'Italia* (Muratori), 10:63
- Annals (Nazm al-Jawhar)* (Eutychios of Alexandria), 5:463–464
- Annals* (Tacitus), 3:529
- Annals and chronicles, **1:459–466**
- Anselm of Liège, 1:498
- Byzantine, 2:795–796, 801–802
- Carolingian Dynasty, 5:923
- early Christian, 8:58–59
- Annals of Donegal. See* Four Masters, Annals of the
- Annals of Roscrea*, 12:378
- The Annals of the Four Masters* (O'Clery), 10:537
- Annates, 1:267, **466–467**, 3:726
- Anne (Queen of England), 4:244
- Anne and Joachim, SS., **1:468–470**, 9:275–276, 277
- Anne of Denmark (Queen of England), 1:21, 467, **467–468**
- Anne of Guise, 5:371
- Anne of Jagello, 2:153
- Anne of Jesus, Ven., **1:468**, 3:128, 136
- Anne of St. Bartholomew, Bl., 1:468, **468**, 3:128, 136
- Anne of Savoy, 7:918, 919
- Annecy Monastery (France), **1:470**
- L'Année Liturgique* (Guéranger), 6:557, 8:671
- Annegrav Abbey (Burgundy), 3:864
- Annibaldi, Richard (Card.), 1:886
- Annibale, Giuseppe d' (Card.), **1:470**
- Annihilation, **1:470–472**, 4:161
- Annius, John (Nanni), **1:472**
- Anno of Cologne, St., **1:472**, 3:843, 7:83, 8:257
- Annuario Pontificio*, **1:472–473**
- Annum sacrum* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 8:491, 12:491, 492, 493
- Annunciatae of Lombardy, 1:346
- Annunciation, **1:473–477**, 474, 475, 7:49, 9:278–279
- The Annunciation* (Fra Lippo Lippi), 1:475
- Annunciation* (Sarto), 9:170
- Annunciation, Feast of the, 1:197, 476–477
- Annunciation Congregation, 2:273
- Anointing, **1:477–480**, 7:34–35
- See also* Anointing of the Sick, Sacrament of
- Anointing of the Sick, Liturgy of, 1:482, **484–487**, 710
- Anointing of the Sick, Sacrament of, **1:480–484**, 6:678–680
- conditional administration, 12:484–485
- death, 4:576, 583
- liturgy, 1:482, 710, 4:257
- oils used, 7:34, 35
- reviviscence of sacramental power, 12:206
- Anomoeans, 1:663
- Añon, Miguel de, 5:875
- Anonymity/pseudonymity, **1:487–488**
- Anonymous Christian, **1:488–489**, **9:678**
- Anonymous of York, **1:489**, 7:538
- Anovulants, **1:489–491**
- Ansano, St., 13:106
- Ansald, St., **1:491**
- Ansbert, St., **1:491–492**, 926
- Anscombe, Gertrude Elizabeth Margaret, **1:492–493**
- Anse, Councils of (994-1300), **1:493**, 3:326
- Ansebert (Abbot), 5:793
- Ansegis of Fontenelle, St., **1:493–494**, 3:42, 5:793
- Ansegisus of Saint-Wandrille, 3:90
- Anselm (Abp. of Milan), 3:44
- Anselm, School of (Laon), 5:516
- Anselm II of Lucca (Bp.), St., **1:494–495**
- Arialdo, St., 1:660
- Canon Law, 1:841, 3:45, 60
- Anselm of Bury-St.-Edmunds, 2:713
- Anselm of Canterbury (Abp.), St., **1:495–497**, 3:72, 5:140
- absolute, 1:41
- Adam, 1:105
- Alexander of Hales, 1:266
- Alphege of Canterbury, St., 1:306
- ars moriendi*, 1:728–729
- aseity, 1:779, 780
- Augustine, St., 1:496, 876, 877
- beauty, 2:184
- as Bec Abbey prior, 2:189, 190
- causality, 3:304
- Christian philosophy, 3:539
- dialectics, 4:726
- Eadmer, biographer of, 5:1
- exegetical works, 5:515, 517
- free will, 5:930
- freedom, 5:937
- Gerard of York, 6:163
- Gilbert Crispin, 6:213
- grace, 6:387
- Henry I (King of England), 6:736, 10:916
- Holy Name, 7:31
- Ida of Boulogne, 7:289
- Immaculate Conception, 7:333
- influence, 3:601
- knowledge, 8:215
- Lambert of Saint-Bertin, 8:304
- Latin literature, 3:601, 9:452
- mystery of God, 6:283
- necessity of the Incarnation, 7:375
- ontological argument, 10:600–602
- proof of God's existence, 5:715–716
- rationalism, 11:922
- reparation, 12:129
- satisfaction of Christ, 12:700
- scholasticism, 12:758
- spiritual direction, 4:761
- Anselm of Como, 1:937
- Anselm of Havelberg, 3:413
- Anselm of Laon, 1:18, 498, **498**, 12:758
- Anselm of Liège, **1:498**
- Anselm of Lucca, St., 12:643
- Anselm of Nonantola, St., **1:498–499**
- Anselmo Dedicata, Collectio*, **1:499**
- Ansfrid (Bp. of Utrecht), Bl., **1:499**
- Ansgar, St., **1:500**, 4:258
- Corvey Abbey, 4:280
- Denmark, 4:662–663
- Rembert of Bremen-Hamburg, 12:105
- Anson, Peter, 1:578
- Ansonia Council, 8:190
- Anstrudis, St., **1:500–501**
- Ansuerus, St., **1:501**
- Answer to More* (Tyndale), 14:254
- L'Anté-christ* (Renan), 12:126
- Antependia, 1:318, **501**
- Anterus (Pope), St., **1:501**, 5:584
- Anthelm of Belley, St., 3:192
- Anthelm of Chignin, St., **1:501–502**, 3:194
- Anthelmi, Joseph, **1:502**
- Anthemius (prefect of the Orient), **1:502**
- Anthemius of Constantia, **1:502**
- Anthemius of Poitiers, St., **1:502**
- Anthimus (Abp.) (Bulgaria), **1:503**
- Anthimus (Bp. of Nicomedia), St., **1:502–503**
- Anthimus, St. (hymnographer), **1:503**
- Anthimus, St. (priest and martyr), **1:503**
- Anthimus I (Patriarch of Constantinople). *See* Anthimus of Trebizond (Patriarch of Constantinople)

- Anthimus II (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:503**
- Anthimus III (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:503**
- Anthimus IV (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:503**, 4:355
- Anthimus V (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:503**
- Anthimus VI (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:503**, 6:459, 10:701
- Anthimus VII (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:503**, 4:355, 6:459, 10:701
- Anthimus of Trebizond (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:172, 503, **503–504**, 8:97
- Anthimus of Tyana (Bp.), **1:503**, 6:514, 13:43
- Anthologia Latina*, 9:439
- Anthony, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr) (d. 1622), 7:733
- Anthony, St. (17th c. Japanese martyr) (d. 1597), 7:732
- Anthony, Susan B., 13:797
- Anthony I (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:504**
- Anthony II Cauleas (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:504**, 2:756
- Anthony III (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:504**
- Anthony IV (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:504**
- Anthony Bonfadini, Bl., **1:504–505**
- Anthony de S. Francisco, Bl., 7:734
- Anthony Neyrot, Bl., **1:505**
- Anthony of Egypt, St., 1:505, **505–506**, 538, 10:968
- Antonines, 1:534
- Athanasius, 12:606
- burial, 2:699
- as confessor, 4:83
- contemplative life, 4:210
- following of Christ, 5:788
- monasticism, 9:787–788
- relics, 12:535
- Serapion's friend, 13:7
- Anthony of Jesus, 3:144
- Anthony of Padua, St., **1:506–507**, 507
- Andrew Caccioli, Bl., 1:404, 2:840
- bilocation, 2:397
- Divine Office, 8:50
- Franciscan spirituality, 5:894–895
- Franciscan theology, 5:898
- Luke Belludi, 8:865
- Anthony of Parma, 1:937
- Anthony of Stroncone, Bl., **1:507**
- Anthony of Tarsus, 1:527
- Anthony of the Holy Ghost, **1:507–508**
- Anthony of the Mother of God, 4:44
- Anthony Pavonius, Bl., **1:508**
- Anthropocentrism, **1:508**, 5:48
- anonymous Christian, 1:489
- models of charity, 8:833–834
- theocentrism vs., 13:865
- Anthropogenesis, 8:840
- Anthropogonic myths, 10:127
- Anthropology
- Cooper, John Montgomery, 4:247–248
- culture-historical method in ethnology, 12:744
- Gnosticism, 6:258
- Schmidt, Wilhelm, 12:744
- Theodore (Bp. of Mopsuestia in Cilicia), 13:875
- theology, 13:916
- See also* Culture
- Anthropology, theological, **1:508–510**
- eschatology, 5:348–349
- feminism, 5:679
- natural law doctrine, 10:194–195
- naturalism, 10:206
- religion in primitive cultures, 12:64–69
- ritual studies, 12:258–260
- Sahagún, Bernardino de, 12:528–529
- Anthropomorphism
- Greek and Roman religion, 1:510, 6:451–452, 12:325
- Anthropomorphism, in the Bible, **1:511–512**, 8:3
- Anthropomorphism, in theology, **1:512**
- Anthropos* (periodical), 12:744
- Anthropos Institute, 4:789, 12:744
- Anthroposophy, **1:512–513**, 9:110, 13:507
- Anti-Aristotelian philosophy, 2:9–10
- Anti-Catholicism. *See* Anti-Catholicism, England; Anti-Catholicism, U.S.; Anti-Catholicism, worldwide; *specific countries*
- Anti-Catholicism, England, 5:246
- Bodey, John, Bl., 2:452
- Bourne, Gilbert, 2:569
- Carvajal, Luisa de, 3:198
- Challoner, Richard, 3:371
- Clitherow, Bl. Margaret, 3:805–806
- Coleman, Walter, 3:830
- Cromwell, Oliver, 4:375–376
- Cromwell, Thomas, 4:376–377
- Declaration of Rights (1689), 4:590
- Oates Plot, 3:433, 829, 830, 853
- overview, 3:609, 612–613
- Persons, Robert, 1:296, 2:611, 618–619, 921
- Royal Declaration, 12:396–397
- See also* Anglican Reformation; Catholic Emancipation; England, Scotland, and Wales, Martyrs of
- Anti-Catholicism, U.S.
- American Protective Association, 1:352–353, 2:868
- Arkansas, 1:692–693
- Baltimore Council discussions (1833, 1837), 2:44
- Bedini, Gaetano, 2:197
- California, 2:868
- Connecticut, 4:122–124
- Delaware, 4:624–625
- history, 10:169–172
- Kentucky, 13:404
- Maryland, 9:724–725
- Massachusetts, 2:552–553, 554
- Michigan, 9:607
- Milwaukee (WI), 9:646–647
- Ohio, 7:139
- Oregon Territory, 11:529, 530
- Philadelphia (PA), 7:161
- St. Paul (MN), 9:655–656
- Utah, 7:224
- Virginia, 14:540, 543
- See also* Know-Nothingism; Nativism
- Anti-Catholicism, worldwide
- Argentina, 4:567
- Czechoslovakia, 4:485–487
- Denmark, 4:665–666
- Germany, 7:26
- Greece, 7:934
- Hungary, 7:219–222
- Mexico, 4:416, 441, 854, 9:579–580
- Spain, 4:441, 739
- See also* French Revolution; Mexico; Spain
- Antichità estensi* (Muratori), 10:63
- Antichrist, **1:513–517**, 514
- apocalyptic movements, 1:547
- Beatus of Liébana, 13:379
- in the Book of Revelation, 12:185
- millenarianism, 9:635–636
- Antichrist* (St. Hippolytus of Rome), 6:859
- Anticlaudianus* (Alan of Lille), 1:205
- Anticlericalism, **1:517–519**
- Alumbrados, 1:323
- Carbonari, 3:101
- Claretians, 3:764
- clericalism, 3:802

- Anticlericalism (*continued*)
- Crotus Rubianus, 4:386
  - France, 11:390
  - Holy Family Missionaries, 7:23–24
  - laicism, 8:283
  - Leo XIII (Pope), 8:492–493
  - liberalism, 3:619
  - papal taxation, 3:727
  - Protestant Reformation, 3:607
  - See also* French Revolution, suppression of religious
- Anticommunism
- John Paul II (Pope), 8:250
  - Knights of Columbus, 8:191
  - Ku Klux Klan, 8:252
  - Sheil, Bernard J. (Bp.), 13:77
- Antidefamation, 8:189–192
- Antidialogues* (Nicetas Stethatos), 10:357
- Antidotum in acta Synodi Tridentinae* (Calvin), 14:430
- Antigonish Movement (Canada), 3:815–816, 10:56
- Antigonus (King of Judea), 6:665
- Antigua, 3:120
- Antihaeresis* (Evrard of Béthune), 5:496
- Antihetical literature, 5:641
- Anti-Janus* (Hergenröther), 6:780
- Antillean Episcopal Conference, 3:121
- Anti-Lucretius sive de Deo et natura libri novem* (Polignac), 11:458
- Antimachiavel* (Frederick the Great), 5:923
- Anti-Masonry, 10:169
- Antimonies, **1:519–521**
- Antioch, **1:521–524**
- art, 1:524
  - Byzantine Empire, 2:783
  - Church property, 3:724
  - Constantinople, 4:185, 195–196
  - Crusaders' states, 4:401–405
  - holy lance, 7:31
  - homoousios, 4:197
  - Jewish diaspora, 4:730, 731
  - justification, 8:78
  - as liturgical center, 5:4
  - See also* Edessa
- Antioch, Ancient See of (Asia Minor), 9:193–194, 197
- Antioch, Councils of (268–424), 1:661, 817
- Acacius of Caesarea, 1:50
  - Apollinarianism, 1:559
  - Arianism, 1:662, 685
  - Canon Law, 3:37, 38
  - chorbishops, 3:526
  - Church property, 3:724
  - Damasus I (Pope), 4:504
  - Eusebius of Caesarea, 5:451
  - homoousios, 4:353
  - Paul of Samosata, 4:753–754
  - Pelagianism, 1:523
  - School of Antioch, 1:526
  - subdiaconate, 7:37
- Antioch, Creed of, 4:352
- Antioch, Patriarchate of, 4:295–296, 5:18
- Antioch, School of, **1:526–527**, 5:511, 642
- Adrianus, 1:130
  - anthropocentrism, 1:508
  - Byzantine theology, 2:820
  - Diodore of Tarsus, 4:750–751
  - founding, 12:635
  - Lucian of Antioch, 8:844
  - nature of Christ and Mary's motherhood, 10:14
  - School of Alexandria, 1:269, 272, 524
  - Severian influenced, 13:41
- Antioch, Synods of. *See* Antioch, Councils of
- Antioch Patriarchate, **1:525–526**, 527–528, 3:733
- Antiochene liturgy, **1:527–528**, 5:4, 8:435, 712
- Antiochene Orthodox Church, 9:479, 480
- Antiochene theology, 5:83
- Antiochus IV Epiphanes (King of Syria), **1:528–529**
- abomination of desolation, 1:22–23, 529
  - altars, 1:319, 320
  - Antichrist, 1:515
  - apocalyptic style, 1:546
  - ars moriendi*, 1:728
  - Church-State relations, 3:631
  - circumcision, 3:741
  - Hellenization of Judea, 9:9–10
  - Maccabee, Judas, 9:11
  - persecution of Jews, 13:40
- Antiochus of Ascalon, 1:669, 5:46, 13:339
- Antipathy, **1:529**
- Antiphony of Bangor (liturgical manuscript), 2:54
- Antiphons, 1:297–298, **529**, 929–931, 8:655
- Antipodes question, **1:529–530**
- Antipopes, **1:530**, 531, 7:43
- See also* Popes, list of; *specific antipopes*
- Anti-Poverty Society, 9:397–398
- Anti-Protestantism, 9:403
- Antiquiores consuetudines monasterii Cluniacensis* (Ulric of Zell), 14:283
- Antiquitates Italicae medii aevi* (Muratori), 10:63
- Antiquitatum variarum volumina* (Annius), 1:472
- Antiquities* (Varro), 11:459
- Antiquities of the Anglo-Saxon Church* (Lingard), 6:877–878
- Antiquities of the Jews* (Josephus), 12:308, 14:68–69
- Antiquorum habet* (papal bull, Boniface VIII), 7:57
- Anti-religion, 14:579
- Antirhetikoi* (Nichphorus I), 10:355
- Antirrhetica* (Philotheus Coccinus), 11:307–308
- Antirrheticus adversus Apollinarem* (St. Gregory of Nyssa), 6:518–519
- Anti-Saloon League of America, 13:801
- Anti-Semitism
- Argentina, 1:656
  - Austria, 1:917
  - Byzantine Empire, 7:868
  - Catholic Church regret, 3:628
  - Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:454
  - Christian Roman Empire, 7:867
  - Crusades and Spanish Inquisition, 7:869–870
  - during early 20th century in U.S., 10:171, 172
  - European expulsions, 7:868, 870
  - France, 7:874
  - Germany, 7:870–871, 873–874
  - John Paul II (Pope), denouncement of, 10:853
  - Kittel, Gerhard, 8:186
  - Pius XI (Pope), 11:395
  - U.S., 7:874
  - See also* Holocaust (Shoah); Jews, persecution of
- Antisthenes, 4:455, 5:393
- Antithesis* (Marcion), 5:509, 6:260
- Antitranscendentalists, 2:186
- Antoine, Paul Gabriel, **1:530**, **532**, 3:309
- Antoine, Père. *See* Sedella, Antonio de
- Antolínez, Agustín, **1:532**
- Antonelli, Giacomo (Card.), **1:532–533**, 2:535, 596, 12:417
- Antonia of Florence, Bl., **1:533**
- Antoniano, Silvio (Card.), 5:820



- Antonians. *See* Antonines
- Antonii (Aleksii Pavlovich Khrapovitskii) (Metropolitan of Kiev), **1:533–534**, 12:435
- Antonines, **1:534–536**, 3:412, 7:119–120
- Antoninus (Bp. of Fussala), 2:498, 3:317
- Antoninus, Marcus Aurelius. *See* Marcus Aurelius (Roman Emperor)
- Antoninus, Marcus Aurelius (Caracalla), 3:594
- Antoninus, St., 1:536, **536–537**, 14:47
- Anthony Neyrot, Bl., 1:505
- Canon Law, 3:52
- chronicle, 1:465
- Constantius of Fabriano, 4:197
- Devotio Moderna, 3:605
- Latin literature, 9:461
- preaching, 11:619
- Antoninus Pius (Roman Emperor), 3:592
- Antonio (Martyr of Tlaxcala), 14:95
- Antonio da Venezia, 12:679
- Antonio de Bitonto, 3:52
- Antonio de la Anunciación, 3:137
- Antonio de la Madre de Díos, 12:618, 619
- Antonio de S. Buenaventura, Bl., 7:734
- Antonio de S. Domingos, Bl., 7:734
- Antonio de San Juan Bautista, 12:619
- Antonio del Espíritu Santo, 3:137
- Antonius (Eastern Patriarch), 3:634
- Antonius Andreas, **1:538**, 12:762
- Antonius Corsetus, 3:52
- Antonius de Butrio, **1:538**, 3:51
- Antonius de Corduba, 1:27
- Antonius Pius (Titus Aurelius Flavius Boionius Arius Antoninus) (Roman Emperor), 12:304, 310
- Antwerp, **1:538–539**, 539
- Anne of St. Bartholomew, Bl., 1:468, 3:128
- art, 1:539
- Anuarite Nengapete. *See* Nengapete, Marie-Clémentine Anuarite, Bl.
- Anunciación, Domingo de la, **1:539–540**
- Anwendung, 14:852
- Anxiety, **1:540–541**, 5:546
- An-Xing, Anna, and Companions, SS., **1:367–368**
- Anza, Juan Bautista, 12:644
- APA. *See* American Protective Association (APA); American Psychiatric Association (APA)
- Apa Menas (Egypt), 1:758
- Ápád, 7:209
- Apamea (ancient cities), **1:541–542**
- Aparicio, Sebastián de, Bl., **1:542**
- Aparicio Sanz, José, 5:645, 691
- Apathy, will power vs., 14:726
- APB. *See* Sisters Adorers of the Precious Blood
- Apelles, 5:509
- Aper of Toul (Bp.), St., **1:542**
- Aphorismes de politique social* (La Tour du Pin), 8:371
- Aphorismi Confessariorum ex Doctorum sententiis collecti* (Sa), 12:449
- Aphraates, **1:542–543**, 806, 8:652, 13:124
- Aphrodite (Greek goddess), 4:461, 10:87
- Aphthartodocetism
- Anastasius I (Patriarch of Antioch), St., 1:388
- Julian of Halicarnassus, 8:48
- Justinian I, 8:99
- Apiarian controversy
- Boniface I (Pope), St., 2:498
- Canon Law, 3:40
- Apiarius, 3:317
- Apocalypse, Book of. *See* Revelation, Book of
- Apocalypse, Christian, 9:635–636
- Apocalypse, the Book of Revelation* (Ellul), 5:172
- Apocalypse, iconography of, **1:543–545**, 545
- Apocalypse of Bahira*. *See* Bahira legend
- Apocalypse of Isaiah, 7:596–597, 598–599
- Apocalypse of Moses, 1:550
- Apocalypse of Peter, 1:168, 3:31
- Apocalyptic
- Jewish literature, 8:4
- Judith, Book of, 8:45
- Kingdom of God, 8:173–174
- See also* Revelation, Book of
- Apocalyptic style, **1:545–547**
- Apocalyptic theology, **1:547–548**, 2:481, 492–493
- See also* Revelation, Book of
- Apocryptism
- Gnosticism, 6:262
- von Speyr, 13:416
- Apocatastasis, **1:548**
- Origen's doctrine, 10:658
- refutation, 4:649
- Apocrisarius (Nuncio), **1:548**
- papal legates, 8:450
- patriarchate, 10:947
- Sabinian (Pope), 12:463
- Apocriticus (Response)* (Macarius Magnes), 9:1
- Apocrypha, **1:548–558**
- Acts of John*, 5:4
- Acts of Thomas*, 5:4
- biblical canon, 3:20, 27
- biblical exegesis, 5:515
- concept of mystery, 10:80
- Day of the Lord, 4:548
- descent of Christ into hell, 4:684
- Gnostic gospels, 6:257
- moral-didactic, 1:554–557
- nativity of Mary in the, 10:175
- New Testament, 1:558
- prophetic-apocalyptic, 1:551–554
- pseudohistorical, 1:549–551
- See also specific books*
- Apocrypha, iconography of, **1:558–559**
- Apodictic law, 4:6
- Apokalypse der deutschen Seele* (Balthasar), 2:34
- Apollinarianism, **1:559–560**
- Acacius of Beroea, 1:50
- Arcadius, 1:631
- condemnation, 4:185
- Constantinopolitan Creed, 4:354
- Cyril of Alexandria, St., 1:391, 559, 561, 2:792, 4:468
- Damasus, 4:504
- Diodore of Tarsus, 4:750–751
- homousios, 4:198
- hypostasis, 7:263, 264
- soul's origins, 13:354
- Apollinaris of Alexandria, 4:191
- Apollinaris of Hierapolis (Bp.), St., **1:560**, 785
- Apollinaris of Laodicea (the Younger) (Bp.), 1:559, **560–561**, 4:83, 5:462, 8:328
- School of Alexandria, 1:272
- School of Antioch, 1:527, 5:511
- soul of Christ, 7:812–813
- See also* Apollinarianism
- Apollinaris of Monte Cassino, St., **1:561**
- Apollinaris of Valence (Bp.), St., **1:561**
- Apollo (Greek deity), 6:452, 10:618–619
- Apollonaris (Bp. of Ravenna), 11:928
- Apollonia, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:733
- Apollonia of Alexandria, St., **1:561–562**, 562
- Apollonius (Christian apologist), 1:567
- Apollonius of Tyana, **1:562**, 5:453, 10:243
- Apollo (Christian apologist), 1:268, **562–563**
- Apologéica historia* (Las Casas), 8:341

- Apologetics, **1:563–566**, 5:855–856  
 foundational theology, 5:827  
 Garrigou-Lagrange, Réginald, 6:102  
 Hermesianism, 6:798  
 modern, 1:565–566, 3:624  
 patristic theology, 10:965  
 prophecy, 11:761–762  
 Russian theology, 12:434–435  
 scholasticism, 12:777
- Apologeticus* (Samson), 9:446, 13:379
- Apologeticus major* (Nicephorus I), 10:355
- Apologeticus minor* (Nicephorus I), 10:355
- Apologhi* (Ochino), 10:535
- Apologia* (St. Bernard of Clairvaux), 3:750, 12:601
- Apologia ad Anastasium papam* (Rufinus of Aquileia), 12:405
- Apologia compendaria* (Fludd), 12:382
- Apologia contra hieronymum* (Rufinus of Aquileia), 12:404
- Apologia de convenientia institutorum Romanae ecclesiae cum evangelica libertate* (Ferrariensis), 5:693
- Apologia ecclesiae Anglicanae* (Jewel), 7:862
- Apologia fratrum praedicatorum in provincia hispaniae sacrae theologiae professorum, adversus novas quasdam assertions cuiusdam doctoris Ludovici Molinae nuncupati* (Báñez, et al), 2:50
- Apologia pauperum contra calumniatorem* (St. Bonaventure), 14:20
- Apologia pro Galileo* (Campanella), 6:61
- Apologia pro responsione ad librum Jacobi I* (Bellarmine), 10:500
- Apologia pro vita sua* (Newman), 10:334, 339, 733
- Apologia sacri Pisani concilii moderni* (Ferrerri), 5:694
- Apologie de la mission de saint Maur en France* (Ruinart), 12:407
- Apologie des Christentums* (Hettinger), 6:813
- Apologie des Christentums* (Schanz), 12:729
- Apologie des Christentums* (Schell), 12:732
- Apologie oder Schutzschrift für die vernünftigen Verehrer Gottes* (Reimarus), 5:255, 12:35
- Apologie pour feu M. l'abbé de Saint-Cyrian* (Le Maistre, A.), 8:464
- Apologetics, liturgical, **1:566–567**
- Apologetics, Greek, 1:563–564, **567–568**, 3:592–593, 5:641
- anonymous Christian, 1:489
- Aristides, 1:567, 666–667
- Canon Law, 3:38
- catechesis, 3:228
- Christian philosophy, 3:539
- Christology, 3:559, 560
- Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 3:729–730
- considerations of Christian mysteries, 10:85
- Greek language, 6:439
- moral theology, 9:859
- Quadratus, St., 1:567, 587, 666
- See also* Clement of Alexandria, St.; Justin Martyr, St.; Melito of Sardes; Patristic era
- Apology* (Justin Martyr, St.), 5:509
- Apology* (Tertullian), 13:835
- Apology against Julian* (Cyril of Alexandria), 4:467
- Apology for Origen* (Pamphilus), 10:659–660, 815–816
- Apology of the Augsburg Confession, 4:78
- Aponte, Pedro Juan, 10:879
- Apophatic theology, **1:568**
- Apophthegmata patrum*, 1:39, **568–569**, 3:594
- Apopompaeus* (Raynaud), 11:939
- Apor, Vilmos (Bp. of Győr), Bl., **1:569**
- Aporia, **1:570**, 4:883, 8:514
- Apostasy, **1:570**, 8:333
- Apostates, denial of Church funeral of, 6:33
- The Apostle Bartholomew* (Rembrandt), 2:123
- Apostle Clerics of St. Jerome. *See* Jesuati
- “Apostle of Union.” *See* Josaphat Kuncevyč, St.
- The Apostle Paul* (Sabatier), 12:453
- The Apostle Simon* (Von Landshut), 13:127
- Apostles, **1:570–573**, 571, 574, 575  
 authority, 3:29, 32  
 charisms, 3:389  
 disciple as term, 4:769–774  
 doctrine, 4:802–803  
 Dominicanism, 4:847  
 hope of salvation, 7:106–107  
 ministries, 9:652, 13:777  
 as People of God, 11:107  
 as teaching authority of the Church, 13:775  
 as witnesses of Jesus Christ, 14:802
- See also* Apostolicity; *specific apostles*
- The Apostles* (oratorio by Elgar), 5:153
- Apostles, iconography of, **1:573–577**  
 Judas Iscariot, 8:14–16  
 Last Supper, 8:344, 345  
 shrines, 13:94
- Apostles’ Creed, **1:577**  
 catechesis, 3:234, 240  
 Catholic Apostolic Church, 3:279  
 communion of saints, 4:34–36  
 descent of Christ into hell, 4:685  
 Divine judgment, 8:39  
 eschatology, 5:346–347  
 Leo I (Pope), St., 8:477  
 marks of the Church, 9:190–191  
 Rufinus of Aquileia, 12:405
- Apostles of Jesus (AJ), **1:577–578**, 14:250–251
- Apostles of the Sacred Heart of Jesus, **12:495**, 718
- Apostleship of Prayer, **1:578**, 8:445
- Apostleship of the Sea (*Opus Apostolatus Maris*), **1:578**
- Apostolate and spiritual life, **1:578–579**
- Apostolatus Benedictinorum in Anglia* (Baker), 2:22
- Apostolatus peragendi (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 11:481
- Apostolic Blessing, **1:580**
- Apostolic briefs  
*Caritas* (Pius VI), 11:377  
*Commissum divinitus* (Gregory XVI), 6:509  
*Compertum exploratumque* (Clement XII), 7:412  
 definition, 4:758  
*Divina* (Pius VI), 1:297  
*Dominus ac Redemptor* (1773), 5:43  
*Dominus ac Redemptor* (Clement XIV), 3:92, 795–796, 7:787  
*Etsi apostolici principatus* (Pius VII), 4:62  
*Ex iniuncto* (Clement XIV), 1:534  
*Exponi nobis* (Clement XIII), 11:467  
*Exponi nobis* (Urban VIII), 2:143  
*His praecipue* (Innocent III), 7:51–52  
*Inter plura illa mala* (Pius VII), 4:62  
*Litteris altero* (Pius VIII), 11:382  
*Multa praeclare* (Gregory XVI), 6:268, 510  
*Multum ad movendos animos* (Pius IX), 2:842  
*Pastoralis officii* (Clement XI), 1:600  
*Quod aliquantum* (Pius VI), 11:377  
*Romani Pontificis* (Leo XIII), 7:391

- Sedula Cura* (Paul VI), 11:477  
*Tam multa* (Pius VII), 11:212  
 Apostolic Camera, **1:580**, 944–945  
 Apostolic Chancery, 1:12–13  
*Apostolic Church Order*, **1:580–581**  
 Apostolic Colleges of Propaganda Fide (Franciscans), 9:707  
*Apostolic Constitution on the Sacrament of the Anointing of the Sick* (Paul VI), 1:484  
 Apostolic constitutions, **1:581**  
*Apostolic Constitution on the Sacrament of the Anointing of the Sick* (Paul VI), 1:484  
*Apostolica sedes* (Pius XI), 7:652  
*Apostolicae Sedis* (Pius IX), 1:470  
*Benedictus Deus* (Benedict XII), 2:173, 244, 276, 10:900  
*Bis saeculari* (Pius XII), 13:295  
*Caelestis pastor* (Innocent XI), 11:866  
*Catholici fideles* (Benedict XV), 7:652  
*Clericis laicos* (Boniface VIII), 2:502, 3:803  
*De fide catholica* (Pius IX), 5:594, 11:387  
 definition, 11:747  
*Deus scientiarum dominus* (Pius XI), 3:292, 4:700, 6:879, 10:434, 11:393, 394, 12:775  
*Divinus perfectionis magister* (John Paul II), 3:58, 63, 7:1001, 12:608  
*Dominici gregis* (Pius IV), 3:336  
*Ecclesiam* (Pius VII), 3:100  
*Etsi pastoralis* (Benedict XIV), 3:817, 7:651  
*Ex corde ecclesiae* (John Paul II), 1:54–55, 56, 3:58, 292, 5:498–499, 7:795, 1002  
*Ex debito* (John XXII), 4:950  
*Excommunicamus* (Gregory IX), 3:87  
*Exiit Qui Seminatur* (Nicholas III), 5:902  
*Exsul familia* (Pius XII), 7:522, 11:482  
*Fidei depositum* (John Paul II), 3:245  
*Fulgens Sicut Stella* (Benedict XII), 3:748  
*Gaudium et spes* (John XXIII), 4:516, 8:358–359, 360, 417, 447, 549, 13:51–52, 117, 243, 259, 287, 14:826  
*Humanae salutis* (John XXIII), 6:869, 13:117  
*Immensa dei* (Sixtus V), 3:63, 349, 4:438  
*In Suprema* (Alexander VII), 3:748, 14:161  
*Indulgentiarum doctrina* (Paul VI), 7:439–440  
*Inter multiplices* (Alexander VII), 6:78  
*Licet de vitanda discordia* (Alexander III), 3:105, 11:499  
*Magnum Matrimonii Sacramentum* (John Paul II), 7:1006, 11:486  
*Maxima vigilantia* (Benedict XIII), 1:636  
*Mirificus eventus* (Paul VI), 14:415  
*Munificentissimus Deus* (Pius XII), 1:797, 799, 800, 3:623, 10:61–62, 11:399, 14:136  
*Ne Romani electione* (Clement V), 3:106  
*Officiorum ac munerum* (Leo XIII), 3:336  
*Orientalium dignitas* (Leo XIII), 3:817, 7:651, 9:681  
*Parvus Fons* (Clement IV), 3:748, 751  
*Pastor bonus* (John Paul II), 1:589, 3:57, 58, 4:438–440, 8:286, 10:853, 11:76, 480  
*Poenitemini* (Paul VI), 5:186, 635  
*Postquam verus* (Sixtus V), 3:105  
*Praedecessores nostri* (Leo XIII), 11:499  
*Promulgandi* (Pius X), 1:77  
*Provida Mater Ecclesia* (Pius XII), 11:400, 12:861–862  
*Quae divinitus* (Pius XI), 11:76  
*Quia contingit* (Clement V), 7:129  
*Quo graviora* (Leo XII), 3:101  
*Regimini ecclesiae universae* (Paul VI), 4:438, 5:480, 11:30  
*Religiosa sanctorum* (Sixtus V), 3:107  
*Romanae Sedis* (Gregory XV), 7:411, 10:408  
*Romano pontifici eligendo* (Paul VI), 3:106, 11:30, 500  
*Romanus Pontifex* (Pius IV), 7:650  
*Sacra Rituum* (Paul VI), 4:789, 12:256  
*Sacrae disciplinae leges* (John Paul II), 3:34, 56–57, 4:30  
*Sacramentum Ordinis* (Pius XII), 2:417, 4:551, 7:38, 11:400  
*Sacri canones* (John Paul II), 3:817  
*Sapienti Consilio* (Pius X), 1:116, 10:543, 11:390, 481, 751  
*Sapientia Christiana* (John Paul II), 5:498, 7:1002, 11:484, 12:688–689  
*Sollicita ac Provida* (Benedict XIV), 7:390–391  
*Sollicitudo omnium ecclesiarum* (Pius VII), 7:787  
*Umbratilem* (Pius XI), 3:194  
*Universi dominici gregis* (John Paul II), 2:910, 3:58, 106, 107, 4:60, 7:1001–1002  
*Ut Periculosa* (Boniface VIII), 12:100  
*Ut si quis papa superstite* (Symmachus), 3:104  
*Ut sit* (John Paul II), 11:527  
*Vacante Sede Apostolica* (Pius X), 11:499  
*Verum sapientia* (John XXIII), 11:488  
*Veterum sapientia* (John XXIII), 7:937, 8:365  
*Vineam Domini* (Clement XI), 7:718, 10:406  
*Apostolic Constitutions* (c. 380), **1:581**  
 clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:323, 324  
 works of charity, 3:403  
 Apostolic councils, 5:22  
 Apostolic Delegation in the United States, **1:581–585**, 12:704  
 Apostolic exarch, 5:503  
 Apostolic exhortations, **1:585–586**  
*Aspersis committis anxietatibus* (Pius XII), 1:585–586  
*Catechesi tradendae* (John Paul II), 6:127, 7:1003, 9:682  
*Christifideles laici* (John Paul II), 3:549, 7:1003  
 definition, 11:747–748  
*Dum Europe fere* (Pius X), 11:391  
*Evangelica Testificatio* (Paul VI), 1:29, 3:393, 806  
*Evangelii nuntiandi* (Paul VI), 4:157, 5:39, 473–474, 478, 6:127, 9:682, 689, 11:32  
*Familiaris consortio* (John Paul II), 7:1003, 8:417, 10:179, 13:258  
*Menti nostrae* (Pius XII), 1:84, 586, 3:466  
*On Evangelization in the Modern World* (Paul VI), 11:616, 628  
*Pastores dabo vobis* (John Paul II), 4:157, 7:1003  
*Reconciliatio et Paenitentia* (John Paul II), 7:1003  
*Redemptoris custos* (John Paul II), 1:586  
*Vita consecrata* (John Paul II), 1:586, 7:1003  
 Apostolic Faith, **1:586–587**

- Apostolic Fathers, **1:587–589**, 5:641  
 apostolic prayers, 8:610  
 biblical canon, 3:29, 30  
 Byzantine theology, 2:820  
 Canon Law, 3:37  
 Christology, 3:559, 560  
 Church history, 3:591  
 Church property, 3:723  
 Diognetus, Epistle to, 4:751  
 disciple as term, 4:773–774  
 Holy Trinity, 14:189  
 studied, 8:585  
 works of charity, 3:401–402, 578–579  
*See also* Clement, Epistles of; Clement I (Pope), St.; Early church; Ignatius of Antioch, St.; Patristic era; Polycarp (Bp. of Smyrna), St.; Pseudo-Barnabas; Shepherd of Hermas
- Apostolic letters  
*Ad Sanctam Beati Petri Sedem* (Alexander VII), 7:717  
*Aeterni patris* (Pius IX), 1:147  
*Amoris officio* (Paul VI), 11:481  
*Apostolicae curae* (Leo XIII), 1:435, 438, 439, 592–594, 5:67–68, 252  
*Apostolos suos* (John Paul II), 3:58, 5:299, 301, 10:852–853, 14:315, 316  
*Christifideles laici* (John Paul II), 3:549, 7:1003, 8:289, 417, 14:826  
*Cum Biblia sacra* (Benedict XV), 11:485  
 definition, 11:747  
*Dies Domini* (John Paul II), 7:1003  
*Dominicae cenae* (John Paul II), 7:1003  
*Dum acerbissimas* (Gregory XVI), 4:932, 6:508, 797  
*Ecclesia Dei* (John Paul II), 7:1005, 8:365, 14:182  
*Ecclesiae sanctae* (Paul VI), 10:460, 11:30  
*Egregiae Virtutis* (John Paul II), 7:998  
*Euntes in mundum* (John Paul II), 7:1003  
*Explorata Res* (Pius XI), 1:483  
*Gravissimas inter* (Pius IX), 6:778  
*In Sublimi* (Gregory XVI), 12:384  
*In supremo* (Gregory XVI), 2:44, 6:510  
*Inde a primis* (John XXIII), 11:642  
*The Infinite Mercy of God* (Pius XI), 12:206  
*Laetamur magnopere* (John Paul II), 3:238  
*Longinqua oceani* (Leo XIII), 1:585  
*Magni Nobis Gaudii* (Leo XIII), 3:290  
*Maximum illud* (Benedict XV), 3:500, 626, 8:429, 9:681  
*Ministeria quaedam* (Paul VI), 7:37, 38, 8:285, 443, 11:30, 525  
*Mulieris dignitatem* (John Paul II), 7:1003, 10:852, 14:826  
*Multiplies inter* (Pius IX), 14:404  
*Novo millennio ineunte* (John Paul II), 7:1003  
*Octagesima adveniens* (Paul VI), 4:157, 10:615, 11:32, 587, 12:396, 13:269  
*Ordinatio sacerdotalis* (John Paul II), 7:1003, 11:747  
*Quae mari sinico* (Leo XIII), 11:258  
*Quod de fovenda* (Benedict XV), 11:390  
*Sacram Liturgiam* (Paul VI), 4:165  
*Sacrum diaconatus ordinem* (Paul VI), 4:552, 553, 11:30  
*Salvici doloris* (John Paul II), 7:1003, 10:852  
*Tertio Millennio Adveniente* (John Paul II), 7:1003, 11:747, 13:692, 832–834  
*Testem benevolentiae* (Leo XIII), 1:84, 354, 356, 6:779, 13:838–839  
*Ut ampliores et uberiores fructus* (Pius IV), 11:490  
*Vigilantiae* (Leo XIII), 11:476  
*Vinea electa* (Pius X), 11:485
- Apostolic Mission House (Washington, DC), 11:41  
 Apostolic sees, **1:589**, 4:155, 505, 10:484–486  
 Apostolic succession, **1:589–592**, 596, 597, 2:414, 10:448  
 Apostolic tradition. *See* Apostolic Fathers  
*Apostolic Tradition* (canonical collection), 12:328, 467  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:482  
 baptism, 2:62–63  
 blessings, 2:439  
 cantors, 3:75  
 capital punishment, 3:85  
 catechumenate, 3:250, 251  
 consecration of a bishop, 10:636  
 creedal statements, 4:350, 351  
 Hippolytus of Rome, St., 6:859  
 ordination of priests and deacons, 10:637  
 priesthood, 11:693  
 sources, 10:337–338  
 subdiaconate, 10:639  
*Apostolic Tradition* (church order), 8:651  
*Apostolica sedes* (apostolic constitution, Pius XI), 7:652  
*Apostolica sollicitudo (motu proprio)*, Paul VI, 11:30, 13:683, 14:414  
*Apostolicae caritatis (motu proprio)*, Paul VI, 11:482  
*Apostolicae curae* (apostolic letter, Leo XIII), 1:435, 438, 439, 592–594, 4:620, 5:67–68, 252  
*Apostolicae sedis* (apostolic constitution, Pius IX), 1:470  
*Apostolicam actuositatem* (decree, Vatican II), 10:616  
 Apostolici (heretical group), **1:594–595**, 4:821, 7:86, 11:572  
*Apostolici regiminis* (papal bull, Leo X), **1:595**  
 Apostolicity, **1:579–580**, **595–598**, 3:21, 29, 32–33, 9:189–191  
*Apostolicum Ministerium* (papal bull, Benedict XIV), 4:734  
*Apostolicum pascendi munus* (papal bull, Clement XIII), 3:792  
 Apostolines, 4:417  
*Apostolos Andreas*, 6:460  
*Apostolos suos* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 3:58, 5:299, 301, 10:852–853, 14:315, 316  
*Apostolska Hrana* (Apostolic Food, Slomšek), 13:218  
*Apostolus*, 10:45  
 Apotactites, 1:365  
 Apothegms, 5:809–810, 811  
 Apotheosis, **1:598–599**  
*Les Apôtres* (Renan), 12:126  
*Apparatus* (John le Moine), 7:960  
*Apparatus ad Decretum* (Guido de Baysio), 6:562  
*Apparatus ad Sextum* (Guido de Baysio), 6:562  
*Apparatus decretalium* (Richard de Mores), 12:229  
*Apparatus glossarum*, 6:248–249  
*Apparatus super decretum florentinum unionis Graecorum* (Torquemada), 14:112  
*Apparecchio alla morte* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:309  
 Apparitions, 14:562  
 Appasamy, A. J., 7:405  
*An Appeal to the Nobility of the German Nation* (Luther), 8:881  
 Appeals to a future council, **1:599–600**

- Appearance and Reality* (Bradley), 6:712  
 Appellants, **1:600**, 847  
*Appendix Concilii Lateranensis III*, 3:47  
 Appetite, **1:600–604**  
   Aristotle, 1:682  
   art, 1:749  
   cogitative power, 3:823  
   connatural knowledge, 8:205  
   habit, 6:599  
   human act, 7:170  
   love, 8:825–830  
   matter and form, 9:349  
   motive, 10:24  
   privation, 11:723  
   Scholastics, 11:805  
 Appian of Alexandria, 12:308  
 Appian Way, 11:73  
 Appleby, Thomas (Bp. of Carlisle), 3:124  
 Appreciative love, 8:726  
 Apprehension, simple, **1:604–606**  
   Aquinas, 8:24  
   concept, 4:52–53  
   definition, 4:609  
   division, 4:792  
   knowledge, 8:202  
*Appropinquante concilio (motu proprio, John XXIII)*, 14:408  
 Appropriation, **1:606–607**  
 Apreece, Robert. *See* Price, Robert, Ven.  
 Apsu (god), 4:337  
 Apuleius, 12:308  
*The Aquarian Conspiracy: Personal and Social Transformation in the 1980s* (Ferguson), 10:273  
 Aquee, Blanche, 3:112  
 Aquila, Samuel J. (Bp. of Fargo), 5:625  
 Aquileia (Metropolitan See), **1:607–608**, 4:192, 13:30  
 Aquileia, Council of (381), 3:564  
 Aquileia Basilica, 1:607  
 Aquileian Rite, **1:608–609**  
 Aquilinus of Milan, St., **1:609**  
 Aquinas, Philippus, **1:609**  
 Aquino, Corazon, 11:260–261  
 Aquino, María Pilar, 8:369  
 Arab persecution of Christians (Spain), 4:261–263, 13:378, 379  
 Arabia, **1:609–620**  
   Bible, 1:612–613  
   Christianity, 1:619–620  
   coinage, 10:480  
   geography, 1:609–610  
   history, 1:610–612  
   paganism, 1:613–619  
   Saba (Sheba), 12:450–451  
 Arabian philosophy, **1:620–623**, 939  
 Aristotelianism, 1:671–673  
 atomism, 1:833  
 Avempace, 1:622, 673, 932, 940  
 Bernard Silvester, 2:317  
 causality, 3:304  
 Costa ben Luca, 4:287–288  
 emanationism, 5:181–182  
 existence, 5:533  
 fideism, 5:711  
 illumination, 7:319  
*Liber de causis*, 8:532–534  
 metaphysics of light, 8:583  
 neoplatonism, 10:241–242  
 Rhazes, 12:210–211  
 Sa'aida ben Joseph, Gaon, 12:449–450  
 soul, 13:339  
*See also* Alfarabi (Fārābī, al-); Algazel (Ghazzālī, al-); Averroës; Avicenna  
 Arabic language  
   Bible, 3:22  
   Syriac language, 13:702  
 Arab-Israeli Conflict, 8:427  
 Arabs, history of the  
   Constans II, 4:173  
   Constantine IV (Byzantine Emperor), 4:173  
   Constantine V (Byzantine Emperor), 4:174  
   Constantine XI (Byzantine Emperor), 4:176  
   Copts, 4:253–254, 255  
   Cyprus, 4:461  
   Demetrian of Khytri, 4:634  
   Dhū-Nuwās, Masruk, 4:716  
   divination by lots, 4:785  
   Dwin (Armenian city), 4:957  
   iconoclasm, 7:281  
   invasion of Syria, 13:706  
   scientific development, 12:809–810  
   Spain, 4:261–262, 13:377–390  
 Aram I (Armenian Catholicos), 1:703  
 Aramaeans, **1:623–625**  
   Abraham, 1:36  
   sons of God, 13:321  
   Tiglath-Pileser I, 9:530  
*An Aramaic Approach to the Gospels and Acts* (Black), 5:522  
 Aramaic language, **1:625–627**  
   disciple as term, 4:768  
   Syriac language, 13:700  
 Aramaic language, biblical, **1:627**  
   early languages, 8:361  
   as liturgical language, 8:666–667  
   Lord's Prayer, 8:783  
 Aramendía Gareía, Eutimio, Bl., 7:124  
 Aranda, Pedro Pablo, 3:792  
 Aranda Riera, Ana María, Bl., 1:4  
 Aranha, Francisco, 12:401  
*Āraṇyakas* (Hindu scripture), 6:840, 842  
 Arator (6th c. Christian poet), **1:627–628**, 9:438  
 Araucanian people, 3:485, 486, 4:132, 13:213  
 Araújo, Antônio de, **1:628**  
 Araújo, Francisco de (Bp. of Segovia), **1:628**  
 Araújo, José Tomás Nabuco de, 2:595  
 Araújo, Juan Jacinto Rodríguez de. *See* Rodríguez de Araújo, Juan Jacinto  
 Arawak people, 3:113, 4:417, 7:698  
*Arba Turim* (Ben Asher), 7:870  
*Die Arbeiterfrage un das Christentum* (Ketteler), 8:160  
 Arbeo (Aribo) of Freising (Bp.), 5:192  
 Arbez, Edward Philip, **1:629**  
 Arbie, Karim, 7:794  
 Arbie, Karl Albrecht Karim (Father), 5:10  
 Arbiol y Diez, Antonio, **1:629**  
 Arbitrary symbols, 13:661  
 Arbogast of Strasbourg (Bp.), St., **1:629–630**  
*Arbor vitae crucifixae Jesu* (Ubertino of Casale), 14:262  
 Arborelius, Anders (Bp. of Sweden), 13:638  
 Arbroath Abbey (Scotland), **1:630**  
*Arbuthnot Missal*, 5:795  
 Arcadelt, Jakob, **1:630**, 930  
 Arcadius (Roman Emperor), **1:630–631**, 5:448, 12:321  
*Arcanum* (encyclical, Leo XIII), **1:631**  
 Arce, José de, 2:465  
 Arcesillaus of Pitane, 13:201  
 Archabbays, 1:11  
 Archaeology  
   aerial photography, 11:436  
   biblical exegesis, 4:791  
   Constantinople, 4:188  
   dictionary, 8:433  
   dogmatic theology, 4:813  
   hieroglyphics, 8:181  
   Hippo Regius area, 6:854–855  
   history of Israel, 8:186

Archaeology (*continued*)

- Israel and Palestine  
 ancient Israelite sanctuaries, 14:856  
 biblical period, 10:794–796  
 Bronze Age, 10:793–794  
 Chalcolithic period, 10:792  
 holy places, 10:797–799  
 Jericho, 7:756–757  
 Jerusalem, 2:284–285  
 Mesolithic period, 10:790–791  
 Neolithic period, 10:791–792  
 Paleolithic or Early Stone Age, 10:790  
 Palestine pre-Israelite ethnology, 10:796–797  
 Palestine Proto-Urban Period, 10:792  
 precious stones, 11:646  
 records on Palestine, 10:789–790  
 Jung’s orientation, 8:60–61  
 Kraus, F. X., 8:246–247  
 Mount of Olives, 10:33–34, 798  
 Shechem, 13:71–72  
 Sicily, 13:104  
 work on Ugarit (Syrian coast), 14:266–267, 268  
*See also* Dead Sea Scrolls; Iconology; *specific historical periods*
- The Archangel Leaving the Family of Tobias* (Rembrandt), 11:910  
*Archangel Michael diptych*, 2:727, 728, 729  
 Archangela Giralani, Bl., **1:631**  
 Archangelo of Calatafimi, Bl., **1:631–632**  
 Archangels, 1:421, 425  
*See also* Gabriel (Archangel); Michael (Archangel); Raphael (Archangel)  
 Archangels, Feast of the, 6:41  
 Archbishop and Metropolitan of the Roman Province. *See* Pope (title)  
 Archbishops, **1:632–633**, 634  
 Archbishop’s Commission on Human Relations, 8:250  
 Archchancellors, **1:633**  
 Archconfraternity of Charity, 3:418  
 Archconfraternity of Christian Mothers, **3:536–537**  
 Archconfraternity of Perpetual Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament and the Work of Need Churches, 5:435  
 Archconfraternity of St. Michael Archangel, 1:424  
 Archconfraternity of the Holy Hour, 7:30  
 Archdeacons, **1:633–634**  
 Church property, 3:724  
 judicial vicar, 8:42–43  
 Archdioceses, **1:634**  
 L’Arche International, **1:634–635**, 8:416  
 Archer, Thomas, 3:707  
 Arches, Court of, **1:635**, 13:130  
 Archier, Pierre, 8:337–338  
*Archiereus*, **1:635**  
 Archinto, Alberico, 3:791  
 Architecture  
 Carolingian era, 3:154–155  
 Cistercians, 3:749–750  
 hospitals, 7:129–130  
 mosques, 7:614–617  
*See also* Church architecture  
*Architecture as Space* (Zevi), 3:680  
*Archiv für Literatur und Kirchengeschichte des Mittelalters*, 5:138  
 Archives, ecclesiastical, **1:635–642**  
 Archives, U.S. Catholic, **1:638–642**  
 Archivists of Congregations of Women Religious (ACWR), 1:639  
*Archivum Arcis* (France), 14:399  
*Archivum Franciscanum Historicum*, 12:274  
 Archons (Manichaeism), 9:111–112  
 Archpriest controversy, 1:642, **642–643**, 3:785  
 Archpriests, **1:642**  
*Arciconfraternita del Gonfalone* (Gonfalonieri), **6:340**  
 Arcimboldi, Giovannangelo (Abp. of Milan), **1:643**  
*Arcosolia*, **1:643–644**  
 Arcoverde de Albuquerque Cavalcanti, Joaquim (Card.), **1:644**  
 Arcudius, Peter, 6:458  
 Ardashir I (King of Persia), 11:137–138  
 Ardbraccan Abbey (Ireland), **1:644**  
 Ardchattan Priory (Scotland), **1:644–645**  
 Arden, Edward, **1:645**, 13:65  
 Ardenne Monastery (France), **1:645**  
*Arduum sane munus (motu proprio)*, Pius X, 3:55  
 Ardzivean, Abraham (Peter) (Catholicos-Patriarch of Sis), 3:733  
*Are Parochial Schools the Answer?* (Ryan), 12:446  
 Aredius, St., **1:645**  
 Aregus (Bp. of Gap), 3:409  
*Arelatensis*, 3:59  
 Arellan, Tristan de, 12:613  
 Arena Chapel (Padua, Italy), 1:575, 6:230  
 Arendt, Hannah, 1:918  
*Areopagitica* (Hilduin), 12:606  
*Areopagitica* (Milton), 9:641–642  
 Areopagus, **1:646**  
 Aretas IV (Nabatean king), 6:801  
 Arethas (Abp. of Caesarea), **1:646–647**, 2:756, 808, 846  
 Aretino, P., 3:484  
 Arévalo, Rodrigo Sánchez de (Bp. of Oviedo), **1:647**  
 Arezzo (Italy)  
 Andrew of Strumi, Bl., 1:407  
 Florentine hegemony over, 5:767  
 Arezzo, Geri d’, 12:113  
 Argenteuil Abbey (France), **1:647–648**  
 Argentina, **1:648–657**, 651, 653  
 Aneiros, León Federico, 1:410  
 Byzantine Basilians, 2:144  
 Castañeda, Francisco de Paula, 3:210–211  
 Catholic Church, 5:864  
 Catholic social movement, 6:539  
 Church reform, 12:260–261  
 Clara, Jerónimo Emiliano, 3:759  
 de Andrea, Miguel, 4:567  
 demographic statistics, 1:648  
 ecclesiastical organization, 1:649  
 Esquíú, Mamerto, 5:360  
 Fagnano, José, 5:589  
 Falkner, Tomás, 5:611  
 higher education, 5:864  
 map, 1:650  
 Marian shrines, 13:92  
 mission, Augustinian, 9:714  
 mission, Catholic, 1:648–649, 649, 9:714  
 mission, Protestant, 1:657  
 retreat houses, 12:651  
 Sisters of Mercy, 13:184  
 Argentine Catholic Action (ACA), 1:653  
 Argentré, Charles du Plessis d’ (Bp. of Tulle), **1:657**  
 Argimir, St., **1:657–658**, 4:262  
 Argüello, Kiko, 10:233  
 Argüello, Luis, 12:645  
 “Arguing Ethics” (Jonsen), 10:192  
 Argumentation, **1:658–659**, 11:947  
 cosmological, 4:285–287  
 demonstration, 4:651–654  
*ex convenientia*, 4:230–231  
 from necessity, 4:231  
 ontological, 10:600–603

- Argyropoulos, John (Bp. of Florence), **1:659**  
 Aristotelianism, 1:659, 676  
 Eastern Schism, 2:762
- Argyros, Isaac, **1:659–660**
- Arialdo, St., **1:660**, 5:323  
 Andrew of Strumi, Bl., 1:407  
 Landulf, 8:322
- Arianism, **1:660–664**, 685, 817–820  
 abandonment, 8:453  
 Acacius of Beroea, 1:50–51  
 Acacius of Caesarea, 1:50, 663, 4:470, 471  
 Agapetus I (Pope), St., 1:172  
 agennētos, 1:175  
 Alexander (Patriarch of Alexandria), St., 1:266  
 Alexandria, 1:268  
 Ambrose, St., 1:338, 339  
 Amphilochius of Iconium, St., 1:365  
 Anabaptists, 1:369  
 Anthimus of Tyana, 1:503  
 Antioch, 1:522  
 Apollinarianism, 1:559  
 Apollinaris of Laodicea, 1:559, 560  
 Apollinaris of Valence, St., 1:561  
 Aristotelianism, 1:660, 673  
 Asterius the Sophist, 1:808–809  
 Athanasius, 8:53  
 Avitus of Vienne, St., 1:663, 946  
 Basil of Ancyra, opposition to, 2:139  
 Bobbio Abbey, 2:446  
 Byzantine literature, 2:792  
 Christmas, 3:552, 554, 555  
 Church-State relations, 3:632, 633  
 Clovis I (King of the Franks), 3:810  
 Constans I, 4:173  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 1:266–267, 661, 685, 4:181, 299  
 Constantinople, 4:185  
 Constantinople Council I, 4:190  
 Constantius II, 4:185, 190, 197  
 Council of Nicaea (325), 10:346–348  
 Council of Sardica, 1:51, 662, 818, 3:38, 39, 12:692  
 Cyril of Alexandria, 4:467  
 Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:470, 471  
 Damasus I (Pope), St., 4:504  
 Eunomius of Constantinople, 5:448–449  
 Eusebius of Caesarea, 5:45  
 Eusebius of Emesa, 5:454  
 Eusebius of Nicomedia, 5:454  
 Eusebius of Samosata, St., 5:455
- Eustathius of Antioch, opponent of, 5:456  
 exiles, 1:662, 817, 818, 3:594, 632  
 Father of, 8:844  
 Faustus of Riez, opponent of, 5:651  
 France, 5:842  
 historiography, 2:797  
 homoousios, 4:197–198, 353  
 hymnody, 7:252  
 hypostasis, 7:263, 264  
 influence on Newman's Oxford Movement, 10:734  
 John I (Pope), St., 7:919  
 Julian Sabas, St., 8:51  
 Justin I, 8:92  
 Liberius (Pope), 8:554  
 Lithuania, 8:605  
 liturgical apologies, 1:567  
 Logos, 8:763  
 Lombards, 1:664, 815  
 Mary's Divine motherhood, 10:13  
 opposition, 13:41  
 Photinus (Bp. of Sirmium), 13:168  
 School of Alexandria, 1:269, 273  
 School of Antioch, 1:524, 527  
 Sicily, 13:103  
 Son of God, 4:890  
 sources of Byzantine theology, 2:820  
 Spain, 14:560  
 subordinationism, 13:566  
 Vandals, 1:663, 3:186–187, 189  
 Victorinus, Marius, 9:182  
*See also* Nicene Creed
- Arias, Francis, **1:664**
- Arias de Ugarte, Fernando (Bp. of La Plata), 2:465
- Arias Martín, Francisco, Bl., 7:125
- Aribert (Abp.), 4:134
- Aribert (King of the Lombards), 1:664
- Aribo of Mainz (Abp.), **1:664**
- Aridity, Spiritual, **1:665**
- Arieta, Primo, 2:468
- Ariminum, Council of (360), 2:621
- Arintero, Juan González, **1:665**, 12:777
- Ariosto, Ludovico, 1:761, 762, 764
- Aristarchus of Samos, 1:668
- Aristenos, Alexios, 2:795, 3:46
- Aristide, Jean-Bertrand, 6:621
- Aristides (Greek philosopher), 1:567, **666–667**, 7:118  
*See also* Apologists, Greek
- Arístides Zejas, Pedro, 2:468
- Aristippus of Cyrene, 5:393, 6:701
- Aristippus the Elder, 4:464
- Aristippus the Younger, 4:464
- Aristo of Pella, 1:567
- Aristobulus I (King of Judea), 6:663–664
- Aristobulus II (King of Judea), 6:664
- Aristocles of Messene, 5:46
- Aristocracy, **1:667–668**, 4:637
- Aristocratic Psalters, 11:602
- Aristocratic school, 4:393
- Aristophanes  
 afterlife, 1:167  
 anthropomorphism, 1:510  
 sacrifice, 12:509
- Aristoteleskriitik* (Luther), 13:129
- Aristotelianism, **1:668–679**, 684–685  
 accident, 1:63  
 act, 1:73, 74, 75, 678, 682  
 Adam of Buckfield, 1:108  
 Albert of Saxony, 1:224  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:225–226  
 alchemy, 1:237  
 Alexander of Hales, 1:265–266  
 Anatolius of Laodicea, St., 1:392  
 animal rights, 1:456  
 Argyropoulos, John, 1:659, 676  
 Arianism, 1:660, 673  
 art, 1:744, 746, 747  
 atomism, 1:677, 832, 833, 834  
 attacks on, 8:314, 12:657  
 Augustinianism, 1:673, 878  
 Averroës, 1:225, 622, 672, 674, 933  
 Avicenna, 1:672, 940  
 Bernard Silvester, 2:317  
 biblical theology, 2:382  
 Boethius of Sweden, 1:673, 674, 684, 935, 936, 2:454, 456, 457  
 Bonaventure, St., 2:483, 484  
 Brentano, Franz, 1:678, 2:604  
 Bruno, Giordano, 1:677, 2:646  
 Burke, Edmund, 1:678, 2:702  
 Cajetan (Tommaso de Vio), 1:675, 677, 678, 2:854  
 Cambridge University, 1:676, 2:906  
 Christology, 3:560, 561  
 Church-State relations, 1:675, 3:636  
 concept of time under, 14:79–82  
 controversies, 1:676–677  
 cosmology, 12:813  
 criteria for transcendental property, 2:185  
 discursive power as term, 4:775  
 Galileo, 6:58–59  
 Greek, 1:668–671  
 Greek philosophy, 13:919–920



Aristotelianism (*continued*)

- humanism, 1:675–676  
hylomorphism, 7:237–238  
influence on neoplatonism, 10:240  
Jewish philosophy, 4:360–361, 7:864–865  
John of the Cross, St., 3:136  
Kindī, ‘Abd Al-Masih Al-, 1:621, 671, 672  
Latin, 1:673–675  
Latin Averroism, controversy over, 14:20–21  
light symbolism, 3:674  
modern, 1:678–679  
Nicholas of Autrecourt’s attacks against, 10:370–371  
physics, 12:811–813  
Platonism, 1:225, 669, 670, 675  
School of Antioch, 1:524, 2:820  
School of Nisibis, 1:805  
science, 1:677–678, 681, 682–683, 685  
Scotism vs., 12:824–825  
Semitic, 1:671–673  
Siger of Brabant, 13:112–113  
Suarezianism compared to, 13:563  
Thomas Aquinas, St., 9:551–552, 14:26  
University of Bologna, 2:475  
University of Paris, 3:603  
*See also* Averroism, Latin  
*Aristotelicae animadversiones* (Ramus), 12:124  
*Aristotelis opera quae extant omnia brevi paraphrasi ac litterae perpetuo inhaerente explanatione illustrata* (Maurus), 9:374  
Aristotle (Greek philosopher), **1:679–685**, 6:442, 11:81, 288  
abortion, 1:26–27, 29  
abstraction, 1:45, 683  
accident, 1:59–60, 61, 63, 682, 683  
act, 1:73, 74, 75  
action and passion, 1:77, 78, 79  
action at a distance, 1:80  
Adam Pulchrae Mulieris, 1:110  
aesthetics, 1:142, 143  
Albert of Saxony, 1:223  
Albert the Great, St., 1:224  
Alcuin, Bl., 1:243  
Amalric of Bène, 1:330  
ambition, 1:334  
analogy, 1:371, 376, 377  
Anaxagoras, 1:393  
angels, 13:423  
Anscombe, Gertrude Elizabeth Margaret, 1:492  
anxiety, 1:540  
aporia, 1:570  
Aquinas’ proof of God, 6:304  
Arianism, 1:660  
aristocracy, 1:667  
astral religion, 1:809, 812  
astronomical theory, 11:723–724  
authority of state, 13:251–252  
beauty, 2:184  
becoming, 2:195  
Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:341  
biology, 2:400, 404–405  
Boethius, 2:454  
Bonaventure, St., 2:488, 489  
capital punishment, 3:87  
categories of being, 3:255–257  
cathedral and episcopal schools and, 3:441  
causality, 3:297–298, 302–303, 304  
central sense, 3:344–345  
certitude, 3:352  
chance, 3:375, 376  
choice, 3:520  
Christian philosophy, 3:540  
Church-State relations, 3:636  
civil authority, 1:921  
classification of the sciences, 12:819  
common good, 4:17  
common sense, 4:22  
Complutenses, 4:44–45  
concept, 4:51, 52, 610  
concept of truth, 14:222  
consciousness, 4:152  
continence, 4:211  
contingency, 4:212–213  
continuum, 4:215, 216, 217  
contradiction, 4:223, 224  
contributions to study of motion, 10:17, 21, 24  
criteriology, 4:367  
Dante Alighieri, 4:518  
David of Dinant, 4:540  
deliberation and free will, 5:937  
democracy, 4:637–638  
demonstration, 4:651–653  
dialectics, 4:721–725, 726–727  
distinction, 4:779  
doctrine of forms, 5:803  
double truth theory, 4:882  
drama, 11:433–434  
dreams, 4:903  
dualism, 4:915  
dynamism, 4:958, 959  
early planetary systems, 12:803–804  
educational philosophy, 5:89–90  
Eliot, T. S., 5:160  
Empedocles, 5:195, 196  
entelechy, 5:267  
epistemology, 5:301, 320  
essence and existence, 5:361, 364  
eternity, 5:380  
ether, 8:583  
ethics, 5:393  
eudaemonism, 5:439  
*eutrapelia* (recreation), 5:461  
excluded middle principle, 5:503–504  
exemplarism, 5:525  
existence, 5:532–533  
experience, 5:554  
final causality, 5:723  
first principles, 5:742–745  
friendship, 6:6–7  
geocentrism, 6:59  
Gerard of Cremona, Latin translations of, 6:161  
God, 6:307–308  
good, 6:347  
good as supreme value of man, 9:91  
Grosseteste, Robert, 12:263–264  
happiness, 6:347  
Heidegger, Martin, 6:45  
Heraclitus, 6:760  
heroic virtue, 14:554  
human will, 14:721  
idea of Plato, 7:293  
idealism, 7:296–297  
identity principle, 7:304  
immortality, 7:348  
impetus, 7:363  
individuation, 7:425  
induction, 7:432–434  
infinity, 7:456–457  
intellectual life, 7:513, 8:461  
intentionality, 7:517  
introspection, 7:532  
involuntariness, 7:539  
John Buridan, 7:942  
John of Jandun, 7:970  
John Philoponus, 7:1008  
judgment, 8:21  
leisure, 8:460  
location, 8:742  
logic, 8:748, 753  
love analyzed, 8:825  
love and hate, 5:195  
luck, 8:848



lust, sin of, 8:872–873  
 lying, 8:900  
 Maimonides, 9:53–54  
 man, concept of, 9:89  
 man, natural end of, 9:96–97, 98  
 mathematics, 9:326  
 matter, 9:340–342  
 matter and form, 5:802, 9:346–350  
 mechanism, 9:415  
 memory, 9:486  
 metaphysics, 9:549  
 methodology, 9:564–565  
 mirror of princes literature, 9:671–672  
 moderate realism, 11:942–943  
 monarchy, 9:781  
 moral circumstances, 3:742  
 music, consideration of, 10:70–71  
 natural law doctrine, 10:180  
 natural law in political thought, 10:201  
 noumena concept, 10:463  
 ontological perfection, 11:118  
 ontology and metaphysics, 10:605–606, 607  
 opinion and knowledge, 8:205, 214–217, 10:610, 12:1  
 origins of necessity, 10:225  
 participation, 10:905–906  
 phenomena, 11:229  
 philosophy of nature, 10:208, 209–210, 11:302  
 physical laws, 11:314–315  
 place, 11:401, 402  
 possibility, 11:550–551  
 potency and act, 11:555–558  
 power of governance, 6:376  
 predicates and predicables, 11:660  
 privation, 11:722, 723  
 providence of God, 11:781  
 prudence, 11:787, 789  
 psychology, 11:803  
 pure acts, 11:821  
 Pythagoreans, 11:844  
 quality, 11:848–849  
 quantity, 11:853  
 quiddity, 11:864–865  
 Ramus, Peter, 11:905  
 relation, 12:41  
 Richard Rufus of Cornwall, 12:236  
 scholasticism, 12:759, 13:905  
 scientific method, 12:748  
 similarity, 13:126  
 society, 1:918–919  
 Socrates, 13:293

solipsism, 13:303  
 soul, 13:334–335, 338–339, 355  
 soul-body relationship, 13:357  
 species, 13:408  
 spontaneous generation, 13:460  
 substantial change, 13:580  
 synderesis, development of, 13:679  
 synthesis, 13:698  
 theism, 13:862–863  
 transcendentals, 14:150  
 unity, 14:317  
 unity of intellect, 7:508, 510  
 universal essences, 14:322  
 utopia and utopianism, 14:360  
 voluntariness, 14:583  
 wisdom, 14:784, 785  
 wonder, 14:832  
 words, 14:836  
 world soul, 14:843  
 zoology, 12:806  
*See also* Aristotelianism  
*Aristotle in the West* (van Steenberghe), 14:388  
 Aristoxenus of Tarentum, 1:668  
 Arithmetic, continuum and, 4:216  
*Arithmetica speculativa* (Bradwardine), 14:29  
 Arius (Alexandrian priest), 1:660, 661, 685–686, 3:559, 560, 5:454, 456  
 Alexander (Patriarch of Alexandria), 1:266, 268, 661, 685  
 condemnation, 4:191  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:181  
 Council of Nicaea (325), 10:346–348, 14:193  
 homoousios, 7:65  
 Lucian of Antioch, St., 1:527, 685  
 MacArius of Jerusalem, St., 9:2  
 mystery of God, 6:281  
 St. Athanasius's opposition to, 10:13  
 theology of Christ, 7:812  
*See also* Arianism  
 Arizona, 1:686–688, 8:180, 316, 9:716–717  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
 Ark of the Covenant, 1:688–690, 689  
 temple for, 13:808–809  
 Yahweh Sabaoth, 12:451  
 Arkansas, 1:690–693  
 African Americans, 8:613, 614  
 creationism vs. evolution, 4:347  
*Epperson v. Arkansas* (1968), 3:667

*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
*Arkansas, Epperson v.* (1968), 3:667  
 'Arkus, Ignatius Philip (Patriarch of Syria), 13:709  
 Arlegui, José, 1:693–694  
 Arles (France), 1:694–695  
 Arles, Councils of (314–813), 1:694–695  
 Agricius of Trier, St., 1:187  
 Arianism, 1:662, 818  
 Britain, 2:620–621  
 catechesis, 3:230, 240  
 Confirmation, 4:84  
 Constantine I (Roman Emperor), 3:594  
 exemption, 5:529  
 rebaptism, 3:186  
 symbols of the faith, 4:352  
 usury, 14:354  
 Arles, Synod of (473), 5:651  
*Arma Veritatis* (Ottaviani), 10:710  
 Armageddon, Jehovah's Witnesses on, 7:751  
 Armagh, Primatial See of, 1:697, 697–698  
 Armagnac, Georges d' (Card.), 1:943  
 Armand, Abraham (Father), 6:669  
 Armarius (scriptoria directors), 12:843  
 Armellini, Mariano, 1:698  
 Armenia, 1:699–704, 701  
 cities, 1:453, 4:957–958  
 demographic statistics, 1:699  
 history, 1:398, 703, 3:593  
 map, 1:700  
 monasticism, 1:535, 9:801  
 Armenia, martyrs of, BB., 1:698–699  
 Armenian Apostolic Church, 1:699, 704–706  
 Catholicos title, 3:294  
 Communist collapse, 1:703  
 liturgy, 3:553, 556  
*See also* Armenia  
 Armenian Apostolic liturgy, 1:707–711  
 Armenian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 1:699, 704, 706  
 All Souls' Day, 1:290  
 Armenians, Decree of, 1:711–712  
 origins, 5:18, 19  
 Patriarchate, 3:732–733  
 Armenian Christianity  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:180  
 Council of Catholic Patriarchs of the Orient, 4:295–296  
 the cross, 4:383, 385

Armenian Christianity (*continued*)

- Crusades, 4:401  
 holy lance, 7:31  
 Holy Orders, 7:38  
 hymnody, 7:243  
 iconoclasm, 7:280  
 Justin II, 8:93  
 monophysitism, 4:477  
 Nestorianism, 4:957–958  
 Armenian Creed, 2:72  
 Armenian liturgy, 1:707–711, 3:553, 556, 8:713  
 Armenians, Decree of (*Exsultate Deo*) (Eugene IV), **1:711–712**, 4:221, 12:470  
 Armentia, Nicolás, **1:712**  
 Armer, Elizabeth, 12:647  
 Arminianism, **1:712–713**, 2:894, 5:469, 471, 12:108–109  
   baroque spirit, 2:112  
   Calvinist defense, 13:406  
   Cameron, John, 2:911  
   Church-State relations, 3:638  
   confessions of faith, 4:79  
   heresy, 6:776  
 Arminius, Jacobus, 1:712, 713, **713–714**  
   predestination, 11:655–656  
   Remonstrants followers, 12:108–109  
   supralapsarianism, 2:894  
*Armonia della religione con la civiltà* (newspaper), 9:151–152  
 Armstrong, Garner Ted, 14:847, 848  
*Armstrong, Gibson v.*, 3:658  
 Armstrong, Herbert W., 14:847  
 Arnáiz Barón, Rafael, Bl., **1:714**  
 Arnaldus Amalrici (Abp. of Narbonne), **1:714**  
 Arnauld, Anne de Sainte Eugénie de l'Incarnation, 1:715  
 Arnauld, Antoine, 1:716, 3:614, 11:524, 525  
   Alexander VII (Pope), 1:262  
   Cartesianism, 3:184–185  
   Charles of the Assumption, 3:436  
   Duvergier de Hauranne, Jean, 4:955  
   grace controversy, 7:716, 717  
 Arnauld, Henri (1485–1564), 1:714–715  
 Arnauld, Henri (Bp. of Angers, 1597–1692), 1:432, 716–717, 9:74, 12:29  
 Arnauld, Jacqueline Marie Angélique (Mother), 1:715–716, 3:745  
 Arnauld, Jeanne Catherine Agnès (Mother Agnès de Saint-Paul), 1:715, 715, 716, 7:716  
 Arnauld, Madeleine de Sainte-Christine, 1:715
- Arnauld, Marie de Sainte-Claire, 1:715  
 Arnauld d'Andilly, Robert, 1:717  
 Arnauld family, **1:714–717**, 3:614  
 Arni Thorlaksson (Bp.), 7:275  
 Arno of Reichersberg, 12:33  
 Arno of Salzburg (Abp.), 1:289  
 Arnobius the Elder, **1:717–718**, 3:186  
   Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 3:730  
   immortality, 7:353  
   soul, 13:342  
   symbols, 4:352  
 Arnobius the Younger, **1:718**  
 Arnold, Gottfried, **1:718**  
 Arnold, Matthew, 2:908, 4:426  
 Arnold, Thomas, 2:624  
 Arnold II (Abbot of Gembloux), 6:124  
 Arnold of Bonneval (Marmoutier), **1:718–719**  
 Arnold of Brescia, **1:719**  
   Adrian IIV (Pope), 1:126, 719  
   Bernard of Clairvaux, 1:719, 2:309  
   excommunication, 5:444  
   Lucius III (Pope), 1:231  
 Arnold of Hiltensweiler, Bl., **1:719**  
 Arnold of Lübeck, 1:463  
 Arnoldi, Alberto, 12:488  
 Arnoldi, Bartholomaeus, **1:719–720**, 889, 12:764  
 Arnoldi, Wilhelm, 12:369  
 Arnoldists, 1:719  
 Arnulf (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:171, 5:815  
 Arnulf I (Count of Flanders), 6:160  
 Arnulf of Gap (Bp.), St., **1:720**  
 Arnulf of Lisieux (Bp.), **1:720**  
 Arnulf of Louvain (Abbot of Villers), 12:631  
 Arnulf of Metz (Bp.), St., **1:720–721**, 2:338, 3:161  
 Arnulf of Milan, **1:721**  
 Arnulf of Soissons, St., **1:721**  
 Aron, Petru Pavel (Bp.), 12:338  
 Aron, Raymond, 6:884  
 Arpad (Aramaean state), 1:624  
 Árpád (Hungarian hero), 7:209  
 Árpád Dynasty (Hungary), 7:210  
 Arpe, Agostina, 1:880  
 Arrabal, Fernando, 1:48, 5:544  
 Arras, Councils of, **1:721–722**  
 Arras, Jean d', 4:401  
 Arras, Martyrs of, BB., **1:722**, 5:973  
 Arras College, 13:234  
 Arregui, Antonio María, **1:722**  
 Arriaga, Pablo José de, **1:723**  
 Arriaga, Rodrigo de, **1:723**, 12:767
- Arrian (Flavius Arrianus), 12:309  
 Arricivita, Juan Domingo, **1:723**  
 Arrieta, Franciso Sales de (Abp. of Lima), **1:723–724**  
 Arrillaga, Basilio, **1:724**  
 Arrowsmith, Edmund, St., **1:724–725**, 725, 5:235  
 Arroyo de la Cuesta, Felipe, 2:865  
 Arrupe, Pedro, **1:725–727**, 726, 5:3, 7:793–794  
 Ars Antiqua, 8:683–684  
*Ars cantus mensurabilis* (Franco of Cologne), 5:911  
*Ars disserendi* (Adam of Balsham), 8:750  
*Ars lectoris* (Aimeric of Angoulême), 9:449  
*Ars moriendi*, **1:727–734**, 2:522, 3:698, 4:10, 5:486, 848  
 Ars nova era  
   Ciconia, Johannes, 3:731  
   Landini, 8:320–321  
   liturgical music history, 8:684–686  
*Ars praedicandi*, **1:734–735**  
*Ars praedicandi* (Baglioni), 2:115  
*Ars vivendi*, 1:727–728, 732, 733  
 Arsacids, 5:311, 11:136–137  
 Arscinus (Abbot), 12:585  
 Arsenite Schism, 2:762  
 Arsenius Autorianus (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:735, **735–736**, 2:762  
 Art, **1:736–745**  
   aesthetics, 1:142–143, 746  
   aureoles, 1:896–897  
   baroque period, 2:114, 4:397  
   Bible cycles, 2:368–376, 369, 370, 371  
   catacombs, 1:37, 573, 753, 754, 2:368–369, 3:223  
   Christianity, 1:742–745  
   Christocentrism, 3:558  
   Church, 3:576, 577, 629–630  
   Counter Reformation, 4:313  
   creation, iconography of, 4:337, 338, 342  
   cross, 4:379–380  
   crucifixion, 4:391–398  
   diptychs, 4:758–759  
   fish as symbol of Christ, 5:746–747  
   Gothic, 12:485–486  
   as human nature, 7:323–324  
   humanism, aesthetic, 7:196–197  
   images, veneration of, 7:323–325  
   Inquisition's influence, 7:491  
   Irish, 4:395

- mannerism, 2:424, 3:674  
 miniaturist art, 9:129  
 as natural to man, 7:323–324  
 as opposite to nature, 11:303  
*orans* motif, 10:621  
 philosophy, 11:280  
 Reichenau school of, 10:720  
 religion, 1:736–742  
 Ruskin, John, 12:414–415  
 sacramental iconography, 12:485–488  
 secular iconography, 7:286–287  
 Transfiguration, 14:155  
*See also* Architecture; Church architecture; Iconology and iconography; Religious art; *specific artists, artworks, art periods, and forms of art*
- Art, philosophy of, **1:745–749**, 3:298  
 creative imagination, 4:347–349  
 liberal arts, Thomism, 8:537  
 transcendental principle, 4:372–374
- L'Art de mourir* (Matthew of Cracow), 3:241
- Art d'Église* (periodical), 3:713, 12:533
- The Art of Life* (Kolbe), 8:229
- Art of Love* (Ovid), 12:307, 310
- The Art of Teaching Christian Doctrine* (Ryan), 12:446
- Art of War* (Machiavelli), 12:124
- Art poétique* (Boileau), 2:115
- L'Art poétique* (Claudel), 3:768
- L'Art sacré*, 8:623
- Art sacré Movement, 1:803–804, 3:713
- Artaxerxes I (King of Persia), 11:135
- Artaxerxes II (King of Persia), 11:135
- Artaxerxes III (King of Persia), 11:135
- El Arte adivinatoria* (Sahagún), 12:529
- Arte breve da Lingoa japoã*, 12:282
- Arte da Lingoa de Japam*, 12:282
- Arte de amar a Dios y al proximo* (Orozco), 10:674
- Arte de Artes* (Rosa y Figueroa), 12:371
- Arte de la lengua mexicana* (Olmos), 10:586
- Arte de lengua Tarasca* (Basalenque), 2:132
- Arte de Tañer Fantasia, assi para Tecla como para Vihuela* (Tomás), 14:106
- L'Arte della guerra* (Machiavelli), 9:21
- Artemis (deity), 4:729–730
- Artes dictandi* (medieval writing instructions), 9:459
- Arthur, Roger. *See* Filcock, Roger, Bl.
- Arthurian legends, **1:759–762**, 760, 761, 6:142
- Articles of 1682 (France), 3:524
- Articles of Baden (1834), 6:509
- Articles of faith, **1:764–765**
- Articula fidei catholicae* (Reveter), 9:881
- Artificial insemination, 11:399–400
- Artificial intelligence (AI), **1:765–766**
- Artificial sign, 13:116
- An Artist's Letters from Japan* (LaFarge), 8:276
- Artusi, Giovanni Maria, **1:766**
- Arundel, John (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481
- Arundel, Thomas (Abp.), **1:766–767**, 3:72, 4:317, 14:894
- Arundel, Thomas Howard, Earl of, 10:424
- Arver v. United States* (1918), 3:660
- “Aryan invasion theory,” 6:840
- Ås (Asylum) Abbey (Sweden), **1:767**
- Asa (King of Judah), 7:639, 766
- Asbury, Francis (Bp.), **1:767–768**, 2:454, 5:469, 472, 9:560
- Ascanio, Nicanor, 4:503
- Ascellino (Dominican priest), **1:768**
- Ascension, era of, 5:314
- Ascension of Isaiah, 1:550, 558, 3:592
- Ascension of Jesus Christ, **1:768–772**, 769, 8:39, 858
- The Ascent of Mount Carmel - The Dark Night* (St. John of the Cross), 7:988
- Ascetical theology, 9:854
- Asceticism, **1:772–776**  
 Augustinian Recollects, 1:873  
 Basil, St., 2:138  
 baths and bathing and, 2:154  
 cenobitism, 9:789  
 charity, notion of, 8:832  
 chastity, 3:444  
 Christian, 12:354, 787  
 contemplation, 4:204–205, 208  
 Cornaro, Elena Lucrezia Piscopia, 4:270  
 cynics, 4:455–457  
*De institutione virginum* (Leander), 8:426  
 deadly sins, 4:565–566  
 early church, 3:594  
 Evagrius Ponticus, 5:465  
*Institutiones theologiae dogmaticae* (Lercher), 8:511  
 Lancicious, N., 8:317  
 Lausiac history, 8:380–381  
*Les voies de l'oraison mentale* (Lehodey), 8:455–456  
 Low Countries, 13:455  
 martyr concept broadened, 8:720  
 monasticism, 9:790  
 mortification, 13:434  
 Pelagianism, 1:860  
 Sergius of Radonezh, St., 13:15–16  
 Sperandea, St., 13:415  
*Spiritual Combat*, 13:429–430  
 spiritual theology, 13:433–436  
 theology, 2:310, 13:434  
 Asceticism, theology of, **1:777–778**  
 Asceticism in the New Testament, **1:776–777**  
*Asceticon* (St. Basil), 2:136–137, 140  
*See also* Basilian monasticism  
*L'Ascétique chrétienne* (Ribet), 12:221  
 Ascham, Roger, 1:762, 5:163  
 Asclepas of Gaza, 1:662, 818  
 Asclepiades  
 atomism, 1:833  
 Council of Sardica, 12:692  
 Aseity (*aseitas*), **1:778–781**, 13:138–139  
 Asensio Barroso, Florentino (Bp. of Barbastro), **1:781**  
 Ash Wednesday, 1:782  
 Ash'arī, Abū al-Hasan 'Alī, 1:620–621, **781–782**, 7:611  
 Algazel, 1:281  
 Mu'tazilism, renouncement of, 13:613–614  
*See also* Ash'arism  
 Ash'arism, 1:781–782  
 Ashby, Thomas, Ven., 5:227  
 Asher ben Jehiel, 3:76, 148  
 Asherah (Canaanite deity), 14:270, 855  
 Ashes, liturgical use of, **1:782**, 783  
 Ashley, B., 1:29  
 Ashley, Ralph, Bl., **1:782–783**, 5:234  
 Ashmole, Elias, 12:382  
 Ashot I (prince of Iberia), 6:153  
 Ashram Movement, 7:404  
 Ashtar (deity), 14:271  
 Ashton, Roger, Ven., 5:232  
*Ash-Wednesday* (Eliot), 5:160, 161  
 Asia. *See specific countries*  
 Asia, Roman Province of, **1:784**  
 Asia Minor  
 early Church, **1:784–786**, 4:50, 5:312–313  
 iconoclasm, 7:281  
 Khazars, 8:163–164  
 patron saints, 10:975  
 Asian Americans, liturgical inculturation and, 7:387  
 Asian Bishops' Conferences, Federation of (FABC), 5:660–662  
 Asian patron saints, 10:975  
 Asidaeans. *See* Hasidaeans

- Askarī, Hasan al-' (d. 874), 9:48
- Aske, Robert, **1:786**, 5:244, 11:341, 12:8–9
- Askew Codex, 6:257
- Asociación Católica de la Juventud Mexicana, 6:344
- Asoka (King), 2:660
- Aspasius, 1:669
- Asperges (liturgical rite), **1:786**, 14:661
- Aspersión, baptism, 2:76
- Aspersis committis anxietatibus* (apostolic exhortation, Pius XII), 1:585–586
- Aspilcueta, Martin (Doctor Navarrus), **1:786–787**, 12:716
- Assama ibn Zeid, 4:253
- Assault, **1:787**
- Assemani, Joseph Aloisius, **1:787**, 3:790
- Assemani, Joseph Simon, 9:198–199
- Assemblée des évêques du Québec (Canada), 3:8
- Assemblées du Seigneur* series, 12:533
- Assemblies of God, **1:788–790**, 789
- Assemblies of the French Clergy, 1:262, **787–788**
- Assertio septem sacramentorum* (Henry VIII), 12:7
- Assertoric propositions. *See* Modal propositions
- Asses, Feast of, **5:654**
- Assidua* (Thomas of Pavia), 14:36
- Assisi (Italy), **1:790–791**, 791
- Associates of Mary, Queen of the Apostles, 7:22
- L'Association catholique*, 8:371
- Association for Christian Art, 3:710–711
- Association of Catholic Colleges, 10:160
- Association of Catholic Diocesan Archivists (ACDA), 1:639, 640
- Association of Catholic Professors (Brazil), 5:840
- Association of Evangelical Lutheran Churches (AELC), 5:470–471
- Association of Pius V, 3:289
- Association of Professors and Researchers in Religious Education (APRRE), 12:97, 98
- Association of Professors of Missions (APM), **1:794**
- Association of the Innocents (Valencia, Spain), 3:418
- Association of Theological Schools (ATS), **1:794–795**
- Association of Universal Prayer for the Conversion of England, 4:630
- Associationism, **1:795–797**
- atomism, 1:831
- causality, 3:302
- Associations, **1:791–794**
- See also specific associations*
- Associative symbols, 13:661
- Associazione Archivistica Ecclesiastica, 1:636
- Assumpta Est Maria* (Palestrina), 10:803
- Assumption Cathedral (Baltimore), 3:709
- Assumption of Mary, 1:797, **797–801**, 798, 9:157, 171–172
- Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:310
- Dormition of the Virgin, 4:875–876
- Munificentissimus Deus*, 1:797, 799, 800, 3:623, 10:61–62
- papal decrees, 9:284
- Assumption of the Virgin* (fresco), 8:481
- Assumptionists, 1:801, **801–802**, 3:621, 4:502
- Assumptus homo* theology, **1:802–803**
- Assur (Babylonia), excavation of, 8:395
- Assur (Mesopotamian god), 9:535
- Assy, Notre-Dame-de-Toute-Grâce (France), **1:803–804**, 4:324, 8:623
- Assyria, **1:804**, 9:530–531
- apocalyptic style, 1:546
- Aramaean, 1:623
- art, 1:804
- capital punishment, 3:84
- Church-State relations, 3:631
- control of Judah (8th c. B.C.), 14:918–919
- covenants, 4:326
- cult of Nebo, 10:220
- deportation, 4:674
- diaspora of Jews, 4:730
- laws, 8:394–395
- Middle Assyrian period, 9:530
- Assyrian Church, 10:681
- Assyrian Church of India, 7:400–401
- Assyrian Church of the East, **1:805–808**, 5:3, 18–19
- Catholicos title, 3:294
- Chaldean Catholic Church, 1:808, 3:366, 367–368
- China, 1:806, 807, 3:489, 491–492
- See also* East Syrian liturgy
- Assyrian Code, 3:84
- Assyrian law on flagellation, 5:756
- Astarte (goddess), **1:808**, 5:174
- Asterius (Abp. of Milan), 2:408
- Asterius (martyr), 3:770
- Asterius of Amasea, St., 1:50, **808**, 5:449
- Asterius the Sophist, 1:527, **808–809**
- Astesano, 3:52
- Aston, Francis William, 1:836
- Astons, Roger d', 3:717
- Astorch, María Angela, Bl., **1:809**
- Astrain, Antonio, **1:809**
- Astral religion, **1:809–810**, 811, 812, 6:454
- Astree* (Urfé), 2:115
- Astrology, **1:811–813**
- astral religion, 1:810
- Babylonia, 1:810, 811, 3:370
- fatalism, 5:636–637
- Firmicus Maternus, Julius, 5:739–740
- history, 4:785, 786
- horoscopes, 7:112–114
- Letter on Astrology* (Maimonides), 9:52–53
- in the Middle Ages, 12:809
- See also* Magic
- Astronomia nova* (Kepler), 6:60, 8:155
- Astronomical Discourses* (Chalmers), 3:372
- Astronomical theory (Pythagoras), 11:845–846
- Astronomy
- Albion (astronomical clock), 12:236
- Arabic development, 12:809
- Copernicus, Nicolaus, 4:249–251
- Egypt, 12:799
- Gerson, L., 8:521
- Kepler, Johann, 8:154–155
- in the Middle Ages, 12:813–814
- in the Renaissance, 12:815–816
- Astros, Paul Thérèse David d' (Card.), **1:813–814**
- Astruc, Jean, **1:814**, 3:710
- exegesis, 5:519
- higher criticism, 6:825
- pentateuchal studies, 11:89
- Asunción, Pedro de la, Bl., 7:732
- Asylum, cities of, **1:814–815**, 2:444
- Asylum, right of, **1:815**
- Atala (abbess of Hohnenberg), St., 5:446
- Ateneo de Manila University, 5:3
- L'Ateneo Italiano* (Tosti), 14:120
- '*Ateret Zeqenim* (Abrabanel), 1:36
- Athala of Bobbio, St., **1:815**, 2:446
- Athanasian Creed, **1:815–817**, 816
- Athanasius (Coptic Patriarch), 4:255
- Athanasius* (Görres), 3:846
- Athanasius, St., 1:268, 273, 817, **817–820**, 5:137, 399, 402, 12:354
- Ambrose, St., 1:337
- Apollinarianism, 1:559, 560
- Arian controversy, 8:554
- Asterius the Sophist, 1:808
- Athanasian Creed, 1:816

- Basil of Ancyra, 2:139  
 biblical canon, 3:31  
 Byzantine literature, 2:792  
 Cassian, John, 3:207  
 catechumenate, 3:250  
 Christology controversies, 3:559, 561  
 Church history, 3:594  
 clerical dress, 3:801  
 as confessor, 4:83  
 Constans I, 4:173  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 1:662, 817, 3:632, 4:181  
 Constantius II, 4:197  
 Copts, 4:255  
 Council of Sardica, 12:692  
 creedal statements, 4:352, 354  
 death, 12:404  
 Desert Fathers, 4:686  
 Divine indwelling, 7:441  
 divinity of the Son and Holy Trinity, 14:195  
 Epiphanius of Salamis, 5:292  
 Eusebius of Nicomedia, 5:454  
 Eusebius of Vercelli, St., 5:455  
 exegetical works, 5:510  
 exile by emperor, 8:51  
 Frumentius, St., 6:17  
 Holy Week, 7:56  
 homoousios, 4:198, 7:65  
 lenten fasting, 8:468  
 Liberius (Pope), 8:554–555  
 life of St. Anthony, 12:606  
 liturgical history, 8:651  
 Mary's Divine motherhood, 10:13–14  
 Meletian Schism, 2:137–138  
 monasticism, 3:594  
 Nicene Creed, 1:662, 817  
 priesthood, 11:694–695  
 Serapion letters, 13:7  
 simplicity of God, 13:137  
 studies, 8:429
- Athanasius I (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:820–821**  
 Athanasius II (Abp. of Ohrid), 1:214  
 Athanasius III (Patriarch of Antioch), 1:525  
 Athanasius of Alexandria, 9:787, 788  
 Athanasius of Naples, St., **1:821**  
 Athanasius the Athonite, St., **1:821–822**, 10:31  
*Atharva Veda*, 6:840  
 Atheism, **1:822–826**, 6:312, 11:285  
   absurdity, 1:49  
   agnosticism vs., 1:180  
   anti-Christian, 8:840  
   atomism, 1:831  
   conscience, 4:142  
   contemporary reflection, 8:840  
   deism, 4:617  
   existentialism, 5:546–547  
   idealism, 7:297  
   Lavater, J. K., 8:387  
   Loisy, J., 8:766  
   Loménie de Brienne, 8:770  
   miracles, 9:667  
   as modern rejections of transcendence, 14:143  
   morality, 9:865  
   sensism, 4:73
- Athelney Abbey (England), **1:826**  
 Athelstan (King of England), **1:827–828**, 5:240, 9:80  
 Athena (Greek deity), 6:452  
 Athenagoras (Christian apologist), **1:828**  
   apologetics, 1:567  
   capital punishment, 3:85  
   Divine judgment, 8:30–31  
   Roman persecutions, 3:593  
   School of Alexandria, 1:272  
   soul, 13:339–340
- Athenagoras I (Patriarch of Constantinople), **1:829**, 10:851, 965  
   catechesis, 3:228  
   demonology, 4:646, 647–648  
   Paul VI (Pope), 11:31
- Athens (Greece), as center of Greek philosophy, 6:442  
 Athens, Schools of, **1:829**  
 Atienza, Juan de, **1:829**  
 Atilla (King of the Huns), 8:475  
 Atkins, William, 5:238  
 Atkinson, James, 5:237  
 Atkinson, Matthew (Paul of St. Francis), **1:830**  
 Atkinson, O'Brien, 11:625  
 Atkinson, Thomas, Bl., **1:830**, 5:235  
 Atlanta Archdiocese (GA), **1:830–831**, 8:903, 12:710  
 Atlantic Canada, 3:9  
 Atlantic Episcopal Assembly (Canada), 3:8  
 Atlantic School of Theology (Canada), 3:9  
*Atlas Hierarchicus* (Streit, Karl), 13:547  
*Ātman*, 7:410  
 Atomism, **1:831–836**, 4:644, 5:284, 6:441–442  
   action at a distance, 1:80, 834, 4:960–961  
 Aristotelianism, 1:677, 832, 833, 834, 4:959
- Ash'arī, Al-(Abū Al-Hasan) 'Alī, 1:620–621  
 Cartesianism, 3:185  
 causality, 3:298  
 dynamism, 4:958–961  
 knowledge, 8:213  
 mechanism, 9:415  
 motion, 10:17  
   *See also* Dynamism; Hylomorphism
- Atoms, 9:318–319  
 Aton (Egyptian god), 1:198–199  
 Atonal music, 3:525  
 Atonement, **1:836–838**  
 Atonement, Day of. *See* Yom Kippur (Day of Atonement)  
 Atonement Sisters, 5:883  
 Attaleiates, Michael, 2:776, 800  
 Attention, 4:152, 11:595  
*Atthis*, 1:460  
*Attici Versio*, 3:40  
 Atticus of Constantinople (Patriarch), St., **1:839**  
 Attigny, Councils of, **1:840**  
 Attigny, Synod of (870), 6:837  
 Attila the Hun, 7:224  
   Leo I (Pope), St., 8:475, 476  
   reign, 7:224  
 Attilanus, St., **1:840**  
 Attimis, Tristano d', 3:498  
 Attitude scales of measurement, 9:411  
 Attitudes, **1:840–841**  
 Atto of Mainz (Abp.), 3:44  
 Atto of Milan, 1:721, **841–842**  
 Atto of Vercelli (Bp.), **1:842**, 3:45, 9:448  
 Attraction, friendship and, 6:7  
 Attrition, **1:842–843**, 4:224, 225–229  
 Attritionists, 1:843  
 Attwater, Donald, **1:843–844**  
 Atum-Re. *See* Ra (Atum-Re) (Egyptian deity)  
 Atwater, William (Bp. of Lincoln), **1:844**  
*Au milieu des sollicitudes* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 5:855, 11:900  
 Aubazine Abbey. *See* Obazine Abbey (France)  
 Aubenas, Martyrs of, BB., **1:844–845**  
 Aubert, Jean-Marie, 3:88  
 Aubert, Stephen (Card.). *See* Innocent VI (Pope)  
 Aubert of Avranches, St., **1:845**, 12:566  
 Aubeterre, Marquis d', 3:794, 795  
 Aubigné, Jean Henri Merle d', **1:845**  
 Aubry, Nicholas, 2:552, 3:3–4

- Aubusson, Pierre d' (Card.), **1:846**  
 Auclert, Hubertine, 5:671  
*Auctor beate saeculi* (hymn), 5:201  
 Auctor of Metz (Bp.), **1:846**  
*Auctorem Fidei* (papal bull, Pius VI), **1:846–847**, 3:204, 5:659, 6:78, 11:364, 377, 12:225  
*Auctoritas*, 10:834  
*Auctoritas contra praedeterminationem physician pro scientia media* (Charles of the Assumption), 3:435–436  
 Audet, Nicholas, 3:134, 142  
*Audi Benigne Conditor* (hymn), **1:847**  
 Audience cults, 4:424–425  
*Audita tremendi* (papal bull, Gregory VIII), 4:411, 6:495  
 Audo, Joseph (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:369  
 Audoenus of Rouen. *See* Ouen of Rouen (Bp.), St.  
 Audoin of Rouen. *See* Ouen of Rouen (Bp.), St.  
 Audras, Jean-Baptiste, 3:374  
 Aue, Hartmann von, 4:400  
*Auf den Trümmern des Panbabylonismus* (Kugler), 10:820  
*Aufklärung*, 1:564. *See also* Enlightenment  
*Augenspiegel* (Reuchlin), 12:181  
 Auger, Edmond, **1:847–848**, 3:233, 242  
 Augmentation, 10:18  
 Augouard, Prosper, 3:344  
 Augsburg, **1:848–849**  
 Augsburg, Diet of (1530)  
   Arnoldi, Bartholomaeus, 1:720  
   Augsburg Confession, 1:850  
   Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:430–431  
 Augsburg, Peace of (1555), 1:848, **849**, 3:431, 638, 5:688, 12:18  
   Commendone, Giovanni Francesco, 4:11  
   German Lutheranism, 8:888  
 Augsburg, Synod of (952), 3:326  
 Augsburg, War of League of, 8:803  
 Augsburg Cathedral (Germany), 13:473  
 Augsburg Confession (1530), 1:849, **850**, 4:78  
   Anglican Confessions, 4:80  
   Austria, 1:911  
   Calixtus, Georg, 2:873  
   Calvin, John, 2:891  
   church and state, 8:894  
   church as assembly of believers, 8:894  
   Cochlaeus, Johannes, 3:816  
   Concord Formula and Book and, 4:60  
   Edict of Restitution, 12:144  
   Finland, 5:732–733  
   Greek Orthodox rejection, 6:456  
   Latomus, B., 8:370  
   Lutheran revival, 8:886  
   Moravian Church, beliefs of, 9:885  
   Protestant Reformation religious reconciliation, 12:18  
   Sweden, accepted in, 13:636  
 Augsburg Interim (1548), 7:520–521  
 Augury, **1:850**  
 August, Clemens (Abp. of Cologne), 3:843  
 Augusta, John (Bp.), 2:461, 4:482  
 Augusta Synod (1860), 5:330  
 Auguste, Jacques de, 14:61  
 Augustine (Bp. of Hippo), St., **1:850–868**, 851, 852, 5:651  
   absolute, 1:41  
   abstraction, 1:45  
   accident, 1:61  
   acrostics, 1:72  
   active life, 1:83  
   *Acts of the Martyrs*, 1:92  
   Adam, 1:104–105  
   Aelred, St., 1:138  
   aesthetics, 1:142  
   *Aeternae Rerum Conditor*, 1:147  
   Albert the Great, St., 1:225  
   Alexander of Hales, 1:266, 878  
   Alger of Liège, 1:282  
   Alipius, St., 1:288  
   allegory, 1:292  
   Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309  
   Ambrosiaster, 1:347  
   analogy, 1:371–372  
   angels, 1:419, 422, 423  
   Anglo-Saxons, 1:448  
   Anointing of the Sick, 1:481–482  
   Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496  
   Anthony of Padua, St., 1:506  
   antipodes question, 1:529  
   Apocalypse iconography, 1:544  
   Aristotelianism, 1:673  
   art, 1:743, 744  
   aseity, 1:779  
   Assumption of Mary, 1:800  
   astrology, 1:812–813  
   Athanasian Creed, 1:816  
   Augustinian Heritage Institute, 1:871  
   Augustinians, 1:886–888  
   baptism of Ethelbert of Kent, 5:385  
   baths, 2:154  
   beatific vision, 2:171–172, 173  
   beatitudes, 2:178  
   beauty, 2:184  
   Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:311  
   biblical canon, 3:21, 26, 32  
   biblical theology, 2:382  
   birth imagery in baptism, 2:75  
   Blondel, Maurice, 2:441  
   Boethius, 2:456  
   Boniface I (Pope), St., 2:498  
   burial, 2:699, 700  
   Byzantine theology, 2:762  
   Calvin, John, 2:891  
   Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67  
   capital punishment, 3:86  
   Cartesianism, 3:185  
   Carthage, 3:186  
   casuistry, 3:220  
   catechesis, 3:228, 229, 239, 240–241, 242, 243  
   *Catechism of the Council of Trent*, 3:239  
   catechumenate, 3:250, 251  
   Catharism, 1:230  
   cathedral and episcopal schools and, 3:262, 263  
   Catherine of Siena, St., 3:273  
   causality, 3:303, 304–305  
   Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:316  
   censorship, 3:336  
   certitude, 3:352  
   charity, 1:83, 3:395, 396  
   Charlemagne, 3:166  
   chastity, 3:444  
   choice, 3:520  
   Christian anthropology, 3:531  
   Christian philosophy, 3:538, 539, 541  
   Christmas, 3:554  
   Christology, 1:864–865, 874  
   chronicle, 1:461  
   Church-State relations, 1:123, 884, 3:633, 635  
   Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 1:852, 3:729, 730  
   City of God, 13:252  
   civil authority, 1:921  
   Clarenbaud of Arras, 3:762  
   Claudianus, Mamertus, 3:769  
   common good, 4:17–18  
   concept of time, 14:77–78  
   concupiscence, 4:66, 69, 5:488  
   as confessor, 4:83  
   Confirmation, 4:87

- conformity, 4:92  
 congruism, 4:120, 121  
 conscience, 4:147  
 consciousness, 4:152  
 conservation, 4:160–161  
 contemplation, 4:205, 207  
 contraception, 4:218–219, 220  
 conversion, 4:237, 240  
 conversion of Anglo-Saxons, 2:267, 273  
 Coustant, Pierre, 4:323  
 creation, 8:574  
 Crusades, 4:407  
 Cyprian, St., 4:459  
*de auxiliis* controversy, 4:112  
 death, 1:867, 5:273  
 Demetrius, St., 4:635  
 demonology, 4:647  
 descent of Christ into hell, 4:684  
 dialectics, 4:725  
 Donatism, 1:858–859, 866–867, 3:594, 633, 4:862–864  
 dreams, 4:904  
 Easter Vigil, 5:14, 15  
 empiricism, 5:197  
 Epiphany, 5:294  
 eschatology, 5:343  
 essence, 5:361  
 eternity, 5:380, 383  
 ethics, 5:393–394  
 evil, 5:489–491  
 evolution, 5:495–496  
 exegetical works, 5:512  
 exemplarism, 5:525, 533  
 expiation, 5:565  
 faith, 1:862–863, 876, 5:594  
 fatalism, 5:638  
 Fathers of the Church, 5:640, 642  
 Felix of Nola, 5:670  
 flagellation, 5:754  
 following of Christ, 5:788  
 free will and grace, 5:929–930, 934  
 freedom of conscience, 4:148  
 funeral rites, 6:31  
 gifts of Holy Spirit, 7:48  
 good, 6:347–348  
 grace, 4:240, 6:385–387, 401–402  
 grace and nature, 6:411  
 Greco-Roman schooling, 6:431–432  
 happiness, 6:636, 637  
 heresy, 6:770, 771, 773  
*hexaemeron*, 6:815  
 Holy Trinity, 14:195–196  
 homily, 7:62  
 hope as based in Christ, 7:96  
 human nature, pessimistic view of, 9:860  
 human will, 14:721  
 hymns, 7:244  
 hypostatic union, 7:264–265  
 idea, 7:293  
 immortality, 7:348, 349, 353  
 infant baptism, 2:68  
 infinity, 7:458  
 influence of Optatus, 10:612  
 I-Thou mysticism, 10:117–118  
 John of the Cross, St., 3:136  
 Joseph, St., 7:1039–1040  
 justification, 8:81–82  
 just-war tradition, 14:636  
 Kingdom of God, 8:174  
 Latin use, 8:364  
 lay spirituality, 8:414  
 liberal arts, 8:537  
 liturgical history, 8:652  
 lying, 8:900  
 Madaura (Africa), Martyrs of, 9:28  
 man, natural end of, 9:97–98  
 Manichaeism, 1:852, 856–857, 858, 862, 864, 866, 3:186, 4:218–219  
 Marcellinus, Flavius, 9:135–136  
 marriage, 1:151  
 matter, 9:343  
 memory, 8:214, 9:486  
 mental reservation, 9:499  
 metaphysics of light, 8:583  
 Middle Ages, origins of term, 9:609  
 Monica, St., 9:810  
 music, contributions to doctrine, 10:71–72  
 mystery of God, 6:281–282  
 mystical body of Christ, 10:102, 103  
 natural law, 10:181, 201  
 nature, 13:618  
 notion of truth, 14:222  
 order of universe, 14:329  
 pacifism, 10:746, 747  
 pagan festivals, 3:556  
 patristic philosophy, 10:959  
 Pelagianism, 1:859–861, 877, 2:498, 3:206–207, 594, 9:511, 10:431, 11:61, 62  
 persecution of Donatists, 10:431  
 person, 11:149  
 pilgrimage, 11:354  
 Platonism, 1:857, 862, 865, 5:90  
 political dualism, 13:252  
 political theology, 11:459–460  
 Possidius, St., 11:554  
 preaching, 11:610–611, 618, 627  
 predestination, 5:783, 11:647, 649  
 priesthood, 11:696–697  
 Prosper of Aquitaine, St., 11:772  
 providence of God, 11:782  
 prudence, 11:789  
 reading of Scripture in liturgy, 11:126–127  
 reflection, 12:1  
 relics of saints, 12:51, 52, 55  
 reordination, 12:128  
 repentance, 4:225  
 rhetoric, 12:212  
 Roman primacy, 3:317  
 sacraments, 1:867, 878, 12:206, 467  
 schism, 12:737–738  
 Scripture, 1:865, 874  
 secular learning, 10:756  
 self, concept of, 12:882  
 seminal reasons, 12:892  
 Semi-Pelagianism, 1:877, 3:206–207, 12:899  
 sin, 13:149, 155, 158  
 Sixtus III (Pope), 13:195  
 slavery, 13:211–212  
 society, Church as, 13:285  
 soul, 1:865–866, 876, 13:342–343  
 soul of the Church, 13:358  
 speculative-practical cognition, 3:825  
 spiration, 13:421  
 spiritual direction, 4:760  
 spiritual life, 13:433  
 substance, 13:575  
 symbolism, 3:673, 674  
 symbols of the faith, 4:352  
 table of works, 1:853–856  
 as teacher, 12:83  
 Ten Commandments, 4:6, 7, 8, 9  
 theological symbolism, 13:670–671  
 theological terminology, 13:890  
 theology, 13:904  
 theology of Church, 1:866–867, 3:584–585  
 theology of history, 6:888  
 theory of illuminations, 8:583  
 theory of knowledge, 1:866, 7:319–320, 8:214  
 Trinitarian processions, 11:734  
 universality of Christianity, 3:275, 293  
 universals, 14:323  
 virtue, 14:548  
 voluntarism, 14:581  
 will and willing, 14:721  
 wisdom, 14:785



- Augustine (Bp. of Hippo), St.  
*(continued)*  
 words, 14:836  
 works, 1:861–862  
 world soul, 14:844  
*See also* Augustine, Rule of St.;  
 Augustinian spirituality;  
 Augustinianism; Patristic era
- Augustine (Triumphus) of Ancona,  
**1:870–871**  
 Augustinianism, 1:879, 883, 884, 888  
 Church-State relations, 1:884, 3:636
- Augustine, Rule of St., **1:868–870**,  
 3:67–68, 5:761, 793  
 Altmann of Passau, St., 1:322  
 Ambrosians, 1:346  
 Augustinian union, 1:886  
 Dominican order, 4:828  
 hospitallers, 7:119  
 Knights of Malta, 8:193  
 Knights of St. James, 8:196  
 Lindau Convent, 8:593  
 order of the Holy Cross, 4:415  
 Servites, 13:26, 27  
 women's orders, 1:871–872  
 works of charity, 3:412
- Augustine Kažotić (Bp.), Bl., **1:870**
- Augustine Novellus, Bl., **1:870**
- Augustine of Canterbury, St., **1:871**,  
 3:70, 598  
 Anglo-Saxons, 1:449, 2:621  
 bishops of Wales, 14:610  
 Canterbury Cathedral, 3:72  
 cathedral and episcopal schools and,  
 3:263  
 Celtic Rite, 3:331  
 Christianity in England, 5:239  
 Divine judgment, 8:32  
 Easter date controversy, 5:14  
 Eulogius (Patriarch of Alexandria),  
 St., 5:448  
 Gregory the Great, St., 1:871, 3:596  
 Saint Augustine Abbey, 12:536
- Augustine of Tarano, Bl., 1:889
- Augustinian Heritage Institute, **1:871**
- Augustinian Hermits  
 Carmelite spirituality, 3:130–131  
 Colombia, 3:848  
 Honorius IV (Pope), 7:86
- Augustinian missions  
 Argentina, 9:714  
 Mexico, 9:572  
 Peru, 9:714  
 South America, 9:714  
 Tanzania, 13:755–756
- Augustinian Recollects, **1:873–874**  
 Colombia, 3:850  
 founding, 1:324
- Augustinian Rule. *See* Augustine, Rule  
 of St.
- Augustinian spirituality, **1:874–875**,  
 13:444–445
- Augustinianism, **1:875–886**  
 Adam of Saint-Victor, 1:109  
 analogies, rejection of, 13:898–899  
 Aristotelianism, 1:673, 878  
 Bonaventure, St., 1:878, 2:482, 488,  
 492  
 Campanella, Tommaso, 2:917  
 Cassiodorus Senator. Flavius Magnus  
 Aurelius, 1:877, 3:208  
 devout humanism, 7:194  
 Dominicans, 8:497  
 Greek philosophy, 13:919–920  
 Hugolino of Orvieto, 7:163  
 idealism, 7:297  
 Innocent X (Pope), 4:436  
 Jansenism, 1:716, 880, 884, 892  
 Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:74–75  
 modern, 1:880–882  
 participation, 10:907  
 revival, 4:310  
*See also* Augustine (Bp. of Hippo),  
 St.
- Augustinianism, theological school of,  
 1:879–880, **882–886**, 888, 8:188,  
 10:968–969, 13:28
- Augustinians, **1:886–892**, 14:743  
 Ancient See of Carlisle, 3:124  
 Antolínez, Agustín, 1:532  
 archives, 1:641  
 Armenia, 1:703  
 Austria, 1:910  
 Bolivia, 2:466  
 Bricinians, 2:614  
 Carroll, John, 3:181  
 Chile, 3:485  
 China, 3:495  
 Counter Reformation, 3:611  
 England, 5:242  
 founding, 1:886, 3:175  
 hierarchical insignia, 6:764  
 hospital work, 3:412, 7:137, 138  
 Klosterneuburg Monastery, 8:188  
 Latin America, 3:415  
 as mendicant order, 9:491  
 Mexico, 9:572  
 origins, 3:602  
 Poverty Movement, 11:573  
 Recollects, 1:324, 873–874, 3:850
- scholasticism, 12:764–765  
 Scottish religious orders, 12:833  
 South America, 9:714  
 Spain, 12:529  
 spirituality, 1:875  
 Tanzania, 13:755–756  
 Villanova University, founding of,  
 14:514  
 women's orders, 1:871–873
- Augustinians of the Assumption. *See*  
 Assumptionists
- Augustinis, Aemilio de, 1:438, **892**
- Augustinus* (Jansen), 1:716, **892–893**,  
 3:614, 4:4, 5:555, 7:714, 715–716  
*Ad sanctam beati petri sedem*, 1:97  
 Alexander VII (Pope), 1:262  
 Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:550
- Augustinus Beroius, 3:52
- Augusto Andrés, Br., 14:247
- Augustus (Gaius Octavius) (Roman  
 Emperor), 12:299, 301–304, 324
- Aulard, François Alphonse, 5:969
- Aulén, Gustaf, 10:239
- Aulneau, Jean Pierre, Rev., 8:382
- Aulne-sur-Sambre Abbey (Belgium),  
**1:893**, 13:131
- Aunarius of Auxerre (Bp.), St.,  
**1:893–894**, 927
- Aunemund of Lyons, St., **1:894**, 2:153
- Auraeus, St., **1:894**
- Aurea luce et decore roseo* (hymn),  
 5:108
- Aurea of Córdoba, St., **1:894–895**, 4:262
- Aurelian (Father), Ven., 7:406
- Aurelian (Roman Emperor)  
 astrology, 1:812  
 Castel Sant'Angelo, 3:212  
 Christian persecution under, 1:171,  
 264, 12:351  
 reign, 12:313
- Aurelian of Arles, St., 1:694, **895**, 5:754,  
 7:244
- Aurelian of Réomé, **1:895**, 6:466
- Aurelius (Bp. of Carthage), 3:186, 188
- Aurelius and Sabigotona, SS., **1:896**,  
 4:262
- Aurelius of Armenia (Bp.), St.,  
**1:895–896**
- Aureoles (nimbus), **1:896–897**, 6:688
- Aurevilly, Barbey d', 2:445
- Auria, Bernardino d' (Mother), 12:551
- Auric, Georges, 11:562
- Auriel, Antoine, 12:276
- Aurillac Abbey (France), **1:897**
- Aurora* (Peter Riga), 9:457, 11:206
- Aurora consurgens*, 1:239



- Aurora Iam Spargit Polum* (hymn), **1:897**
- Aurora Lucis Rutilat* (hymn), **1:897–898**
- Aurora University (Zhendan University) (China), 3:500
- Aus Kirche und Welt* (Hettinger), 6:813
- Auschwitz-Birkenau Concentration Camp (Poland), 7:13, 15, 8:229
- Ausculat filii* (papal bull, Boniface VIII), **1:898**, 2:503
- Ausdruck*, 14:852
- Ausonius, 12:320
- Auspicato concessum* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 8:491
- Die ausserordentlichen Heilswege für die gefallene Menschheit* (Schmid), 12:743
- Austin, John, **1:898**, 10:184, 11:545–547
- Austin Canons. *See* Canons Regular of St. Augustine
- Australia, **1:899–907**, 902, 903
- Anglican-Episcopalian Religious Orders, 12:103
- catechesis, 3:245
- Chisholm, Caroline, 3:517–518
- cults and myths, 5:155
- demographic statistics, 1:899
- ecclesiastical organization, 1:900
- hospice movement, 7:117
- Knox, James Robert, 8:223–224
- map, 1:901
- Mercy Pacific, 13:187
- Sisters of Loretto, 8:787
- Sisters of Mercy, 13:184, 186
- Australian Consultation on Liturgy (ACOL), 5:253
- Australian Religion: An Introduction* (Eliade), 5:155
- Austrasia, 9:518
- Austreberta, St., **1:907**
- Austregisilus (Outril) (Bp. of Bourges), St., **1:907**
- Austria, **1:908–918**, 911
- Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:69
- Carthusians, 3:194
- catechesis, 3:243–244, 245
- church architecture, 3:706, 707, 712
- Church-state relations, 12:794
- classical music, 8:692–693
- comparative religion, 8:231–232
- demographic statistics, 1:908
- Josephinism, 3:54, 92, 615, 616, 639–640
- Kulturkampf, 8:255
- liturgical movement, 8:673
- Los-von-Rom Movement, 8:794
- map, 1:909
- scholasticism, 12:773–774
- Slovenia, 13:225–226
- social philosophy, 13:407
- Austrian Chronicle* (Ebendorfer), 5:29
- Austrian Empire
- anti-Semitism, 1650-1750, 7:872
- Church-State system, 7:1041–1042, 1045–1046
- Revolutions of 1848, 6:640–641
- rule of Poland, 11:446–447
- Succession (1740-48), 6:640
- See also* Hapsburg, House of
- Austro-Hungarian Empire, 8:794
- Authority, **1:918–920**
- Authority in the Church* (McKenzie), 9:402
- community churches and rejection, 4:39
- conscientious objection, 4:151
- Considérations sur la France* (Maistre), 9:60–61
- Divine right of kings, 4:788
- dogmatic definition, 4:611
- Duranti, William the Younger, 4:950
- as foundation of obedience, 10:503
- law, 8:398–399
- Leo XIII (Pope) encyclicals, 8:492
- society, 13:277
- in the state, 13:483
- Authority, civil, **1:921–922**, 3:631
- England, 13:79
- papal social thought, 13:266
- Renaissance ideals, 4:376–377
- Authority, ecclesiastical, **1:922–923**
- conciliarism, 4:53–58, 171
- Constance Council, 4:171
- Ecumenical councils, theology of, 4:303–306
- jurisdiction, 4:309
- Authority in the Church* (McKenzie), 9:402
- Authority of clergy, 6:226–227
- Autobiography* (Gāndhi), 6:87
- Autobiography* (Gerard), 6:158
- Autocephalous Orthodox Churches, 10:679
- Autocephaly, **1:924**, 2:744, 4:196
- Autochthonous Greek cults, 10:85–89
- Autokinetic Movement, 10:20
- Autonomous Orthodox Churches, 10:679
- Autonomy, Syro-Malabar Church, 13:714, 715, 716
- L'Autorité en matière de foi et la nouvelle école* (Doumerque), 5:711
- Autos sacramentales*, **1:924–925**
- Autos-da-fé*, **1:923–924**, 7:490, 491
- Autour d'un petit livre* (Loisy), 9:754
- Autpert, Ambrose, St., **1:925–926**, 12:656
- L'autre Parole (Québec, Canada), 3:10
- Autun (France), **1:926**
- Autun, Councils of, **1:926–927**
- Auvray de Saint-André, Jean Prosper, 5:442
- Auxentius (Bp. of Milan), 4:504
- Auxentius, Mercurinus (Bp.), 1:338, 342, 343
- Auxerre (France), **1:927**
- Auxerre, School of, 5:515
- Auxerre, Synod of (578 or 588), 1:894
- Auxilius of Naples, **1:927–928**, 13:15
- Auzou, Abbé, 3:449
- Avancini, Nikolaus, 1:429, 7:782
- Avarice, **1:928–929**, 7:305
- Avars, **1:929**, 7:209, 13:13
- Ave Maria* (antiphon), **1:929–930**
- Ave Maria* (periodical), 7:147, 14:60
- Ave Maria* (Schubert), 12:788
- Ave Maria* (Verdi), 14:446
- Ave Maris Stella* (hymn), **1:930**, 9:449, 10:856
- Ave Regina Caelorum* (antiphon), **1:930–931**, 9:449, 10:522
- Ave Verum Corpus* (hymn), **1:931**
- Aveling, F., 5:802
- Avellana Collectio*, **1:931**, 3:40, 60
- Avellaneda, Diego, 1:325
- Avellino, Andrew, St., **1:931–932**
- Avempace (ibn Bājjah, Abū Bakr Muhammad ibn Yahyā), 1:622, **932**
- Aristotelianism, 1:673
- Avicenna, 1:940
- Avendaño, Diego de, **1:932**
- L'Avenir* (Lamennais), 6:778–779
- L'Avenir* (periodical), 4:324, 5:854, 8:271, 309, 309–310, 12:290
- Avenir de la Science* (Renan), 12:126
- Averbode Abbey (Flanders), 3:706
- Averroës (Ibn Rushd), **1:932–934**, 933, 940
- Adam of Buckfield, 1:108, 935
- Alumbrados, 1:323
- Aristotelianism, 1:225, 622, 672, 674, 933
- astrology, 1:813
- atomism, 1:833, 834
- causality, 3:304

- Averroës (Ibn Rushd) (*continued*)
- Cavalcanti, Guido, 3:310
  - cogitative power, 3:822–823, 824
  - concept of time, 14:78
  - double truth theory, 4:882
  - Duns Scotus, John, 4:936, 937
  - emanationism, 5:182
  - essence and existence, 5:364
  - immortality, 7:349, 353
  - influence, 1:623
  - knowledge, 8:216
  - naturalism, 1:677
  - overview, 1:622
  - rationalism, 11:922
  - scholasticism, 12:761
  - Themistius, 1:670
  - unity of intellect, 7:510
  - See also* Averroism, Latin
- Averroism, Latin, 1:623, **934–937**
- Albert the Great, St., 1:224, 225, 674, 934, 935
  - Alexander of Aphrodisias, 1:676, 677
  - Aristotelianism, 1:672, 676
  - atomism, 1:834
  - Boethius of Sweden, 1:674, 935, 936, 2:457, 12:761
  - Bonaventure, St., 1:935, 936, 2:483
  - Christian philosophy, 3:540
  - immortality, 7:349
  - mendicant controversy, 2:483
  - role of Aquinas in controversy over, 14:20–21, 44
  - scholasticism, 12:761–762
  - Siger of Brabant, 12:761, 13:112–113
  - Sorbon, R., 13:326
  - soul, 13:339
  - See also* Aristotelianism
- Averroist Movement, 5:816
- Aversa, Raphael, **1:937**
- Avertissement Pastoral* (1682), 8:804
- Avery, Martha Moore, 6:336
- Avery, Oswald T., 2:404
- Avesta, **1:937–938**, 11:142–143, 12:145
- Aviat, Francesca Salesia, Bl., **1:938**, 939
- Aviau, Charles d' (Abp. of Vienne), 2:141
- Avicbrol. *See* Avicbron (ibn Gabirol, Solomon ben Judah)
- Avicbron (ibn Gabirol, Solomon ben Judah), **1:938–939**
- Albert the Great, St., 1:225
  - Aristotelianism, 1:673
  - Bombolognus of Bologna, 2:476
  - cabala, 1:938, 2:833
  - God as first principle, 8:8
  - Jewish Neoplatonism, 7:863
  - light symbolism, 3:674
  - pantheism, 10:826
  - soul, 13:344
  - Thomism and *Fons vitae*, 14:43–44
- Avicenna (Ibn Sīnā, Abū), **1:939–941**
- Adam of Buckfield, 1:108
  - Adam Pulchrae Mulieris, 1:110
  - Albert the Great, St., 1:225, 226, 674
  - Algazel, 1:281, 622, 940
  - Aristotelianism, 1:672, 940
  - astrology, 1:813
  - beauty, 2:184
  - biology, 2:401
  - causality, 3:304
  - Cavalcanti, Guido, 3:310
  - cogitative power, 3:822
  - concept of time, 14:78
  - distinction, 4:781
  - Dominic Gundisalvi, 4:830
  - Duns Scotus, John, 4:936
  - emanationism, 5:182
  - essence and existence, 5:364
  - estimative power, 5:374
  - existence, 5:533
  - God, 1:934
  - idealism, 7:297
  - I-It mysticism, 10:117
  - influence, 1:623
  - as inspiration to John Blund, 7:941
  - intellect, 1:621–622, 672, 933, 940
  - intentionality, 7:517
  - knowledge, 8:215–216
  - light symbolism, 3:674
  - mechanics, 12:809–810
  - pantheism, 10:826
  - possibility, 11:551
  - Siger of Brabant, 1:935
  - soul, 13:339, 343–344
  - unity of intellect, 7:510
  - universals, 14:324
- Avigad, N., 2:379
- Avignon (France), **1:941–943**, 942
- Alexander VIII (Pope), 1:262
  - Casoni, Filippo, 3:204
  - Concordat of 1801, 4:63
  - French influence, 5:846
- Avignon papacy, 1:941, **943–945**, 944, 3:603–604, 7:666
- Adam Easton, 1:107
  - anointing, 1:479
  - Carmelite privileges, 13:99
  - Clement V (Pope), 1:943, 3:603, 780
  - French Revolution, 5:972
  - Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 1:943, 3:855
  - leading diplomat, 13:130
  - Lupold of Bebenburg, 8:869
  - Nicholas of Clamanges's role, 10:371
  - papacy development during, 10:839
  - papal taxation, 1:941, 3:726–727
  - popes, 12:357
  - Protestant Reformation, 12:13
  - Richard Fitzralph sermons, 12:230
  - Richard of Bury, 12:231
  - role of Orsini family, 10:676
  - Saint Paul-Outside-the-Walls Abbey, 12:577
  - Shepey, J., 13:79
  - See also specific popes*
- Avignonese Registers, 10:859
- Ávila, Francisco de, **1:945–946**
- Ávila, Pedro de, Bl., 7:733
- Avisamenta* (Nieheim), 10:388
- Avisamentia vel Reformationis methodus* (Nicholas of Dinkelsbühl), 10:376
- Avisso salutevole* (Fauré), 5:647
- Avitus (Avy), St., **1:946**
- Avitus of Vienne, St., **1:946–947**, 3:596, 5:842, 9:440
- Arianism, 1:663, 946
  - Sigismund conversion, 13:115
- Aviz, Order of, 5:687
- Avogadro, A., 1:835
- Avranches, Council of (1172), **1:947**
- Avril, Philippe, **1:947**
- Avrillot, Barbé. *See* Marie de l'Incarnation, Bl.
- Avvakum, **1:947–948**, 12:424
- Awareness, 4:151, 153
- Awe, wonder and, 14:833
- Awful Disclosures of the Hotel Dieu Nunnery of Montreal* (Monk), 10:170
- Axiology, **1:948**
- Axiomatic system, **1:948–950**
- continuum, 4:216–217
  - logic, history of, 8:747–752
  - symbolic logic, 8:752–755
- Axioms, 5:742–743
- See also* First Principles
- Axum (Ethiopia) church, 5:400
- Ayala, Juan Manuel, 12:644
- Ayala Niño, Arturo, Bl., 7:123
- Ayer, Alfred Jules, 4:252, 5:397, 11:297
- British moralists, 2:624
  - knowledge, 8:221
  - phenomenalism, 11:230
- '*Ayiṭ Ṣāvū'a* (*The Hypocrite*) (Mapu), 6:663

Aylesford Monastery (Kent, England), 3:141  
 Aylmer, Walter, 7:579  
 Aymard, Bl., **1:950**  
 Aymer de la Chevalerie, Henriette, **1:950**, 951, 4:293, 12:497  
 Aymer de Lusignan (Bp. of Winchester), **1:950-951**  
 Al-'Ayn, Qurrat, al-Bāb and, 2:3  
 Aynard (Abbot), 12:581  
 Azaria (Armenian Catholicos), 1:702  
 Azariah (King of Judah), 5:87, 7:640-641  
 Azeglio, Massimo Taparelli d', 7:672, 673  
 Azevedo, Ignacio de, Bl., **1:951-952**  
 Azevedo, Luiz de, **1:952**  
 Azevedo, Silvestro de, 2:901  
 Azitawwadu Inscription, 3:3  
 Azor, Juan, **1:952**  
 Azpilicueta, Martin de, 3:176, 828  
 Azpuru, Thomas (Abp.), 3:794, 795  
 Azriel of Gerona, 2:832  
 Aztec people, 3:246, 248  
     Clavigero, Francisco Javier, 3:771  
     conquistadores, 4:130-131  
     religion, 12:507-508, 13:205  
 Aztec religion, **1:952-953**  
 Azymes, 2:651, 763  
     *See also* *Passover*

## B

Baader, Franz Xaver Von, **2:1**, 3:624, 6:183  
 Baal (Canaanite deity), **2:1-2**, 2, 5:191, 14:269  
     Astarte, 1:808  
     Dagon, 4:493  
*Baal Cycle* (Uagritic text), 14:267  
 Ba'al Shem Tov (Rabbi Israel), 6:660, 662, 7:872, 8:9  
 Baasha (King of Israel), 7:766  
 Al-Bāb (Muslim leader), 2:2-3, 12, 4:254, 255  
 Baba, Louis, Bl., 7:734  
 Baba Ram Dass (Richard Alpert), 10:273  
 Bābai the Great, 1:806  
 Babenstuber, Ludwig, 12:765, 14:51  
 Babgen I (Armenian Catholicos), 4:957-958  
 Babism, **2:2-3**, 12, 11:141  
     *See also* *Baha'ism*; *Shi'ism*  
 Bablmann, Amando (Bp.), 5:885

Bābôe (Assyrian Catholicos), 1:806  
 Babilinus (Abbot), St., 12:566  
 Babylas, St., 1:522, 12:52  
 Babylon, city of, **2:3-4**  
     Abdias of Babylon, St., 1:13-14  
     archeological excavation of site of, 10:225  
     Chaldeans, 3:369-370  
     First dynasty (c. 1830-1531 B.C.), 9:529, 534-535  
     Marduk, patron deity of, 5:267-269  
 Babylon Gate, 9:526  
 Babylon of the Chaldeans, Patriarchate of, **2:4-5**  
 Babylonia, **2:5**, 9:527-530  
     afterlife, 1:164  
     Akkad Dynasty (2360-2180 B.C.), 9:528, 534  
     Arameans, 1:623-624  
     astral religion, 1:809-810  
     astrology, 1:810, 811, 3:370  
     Berossus, 2:329-330  
     books, 2:510  
     capital punishment, 3:84  
     covenant treaties, 4:325  
     creation accounts, 4:337  
     cult of Nebo, 10:220  
     Cyrus the Great, 4:477-478  
     Daniel, 4:509  
     Diaspora, 7:867  
     Early Dynastic period (c. 2800-2360 B.C.), 9:527-528  
     First dynasty of Babylon (c. 1830-1531 B.C.), 9:529, 534-535  
     genealogies of antediluvian kings of, 10:951  
     Isin period (c. 1958-1733 B.C.), 9:529  
     Jewish diaspora, 4:730  
     Kassite period (c. 1531-1150 B.C.), 9:529  
     Larsa period (c. 1961-1699 B.C.), 9:529  
     Manichaeism, 9:107-109  
     martyrs, 1:14  
     Neo-Babylonian period, 9:529-530  
     rabbinic academies, 8:8  
     sacred prostitution, 11:774  
     sons of God, 13:321  
     Third dynasty of Ur (c. 2060-1950 B.C.), 9:528-529  
     *See also* *Mesopotamia*, *ancient*  
*Babylonian Chronicle*, 1:460  
 Babylonian codes, 8:393-394  
 Babylonian Exile, 8:179

Babylonian Targum. *See* *Onkelos Targum*  
*Bacchae* (Euripides), 10:93  
 Bacchides, 9:11  
 Bacchus temple ruins, 10:753  
 Bacchylus (Bp. of Corinth), 6:436  
 Baccilieri, Ferdinando Maria, Bl., **2:5**  
 Bach, Carl Philipp Emmanuel, 2:5, 6-7  
 Bach, Johann Christian, **2:5-6**, 6, 6-7, 6  
 Bach, Johann Christoph Friedrich, 2:6  
 Bach, Johann Sebastian, **2:6-8**, 7, 114  
     Buxtehude, Dietrich, 2:722  
     as cantor, 3:75  
     Chopin, Frédéric François, 3:525  
 Bach, Wilhelm Friedmann, 2:6  
 Bacha, Constantine, **2:8**  
 Bachelot, Alexis, 6:669, 12:497  
 Bachiaris (Spanish monk), **2:8**  
 Bachmann, Anna Maria (Mother Mary Francis), 5:888, 890  
 Backer, Alois, 2:9  
 Backer, Augustin de, **2:9**  
 Back-to-the-land movements, 4:782-783  
 Backus, Isaac, 2:79  
 Baclaran Church (Philippines), 10:466  
 Bacon, David William (Bp. of Portland, ME), **2:9**, 9:57, 11:531  
 Bacon, Francis, 2:9, **9-10**, 11:293, 14:360  
     analysis and synthesis, 1:382  
     aristocracy, 1:667  
     Aristotelianism, 1:676  
     atomism, 1:834  
     causality, 3:300, 306  
     educational philosophy, 5:91, 92  
     Enlightenment, 5:254, 255  
     influence on Comte, Auguste, 11:542  
     mechanism, 9:415  
     philosophy and science, 11:298-299  
     writings, 5:207  
 Bacon, Leonard, 2:199  
 Bacon, Robert. *See* *Robert Bacon*  
 Bacon, Roger. *See* *Roger Bacon*  
 Badajóz, Antonio de, 5:875  
 Baden School (Neo-Kantian), 8:220, 10:237-238  
 Badia, Tommaso (Card.), **2:10-11**  
 Badía Mateu, José María, 2:92  
 Badilon of Marmoutier (Abbot), 12:585  
 Badin, Stephen Theodore, **2:11**, 5:757  
     Chicago Archdiocese, 3:475  
     first U.S. ordination, 2:39  
     Indiana, 7:414  
     Kentucky missions, 8:147-148  
     St. Mary's Seminary, 3:181

- Baducing. *See* Benedict Biscop, St.
- Baeck, Leo, 8:13
- Baena, Alphonsus de, Bl., 1:951
- Baer, S., 2:355
- Baeumker, Clemens, 12:776
- Bagai, Council of, 4:862
- Bagatti, B. B., 2:380, 10:217
- Baghdad (Iraq), Chaldean Catholic Church in, **2:11–12**
- Bagshaw, Christopher, **2:12**
- Bagshawe, Edward G. (Bp.), 12:556
- Bahāʾ-Allāh. *See* Bahāʾ-ʾUllāh (Muslim leader)
- Bahāʾism, **2:12–13**, 11:141
- Bahamas, **2:13–15**, 14, 3:120–121, 8:161
- Bahāʾ-ʾUllāh (Muslim leader), 2:3, **12–13**
- Bahir, Book of, 6:266–267
- Bahira Legend, **2:15–16**, 10:51
- Bahrain, **2:16**, 17
- Bahrām (King of Persia), 9:108
- Bai jia* (Hundred Schools), 3:508–510, 513
- Baibars (Mamluk sultan), 4:405
- Bailey, Benjamin, 7:403
- Bailey, Laurence, Ven., 5:234
- Baillargé, Jean, 3:714
- Baillet, Abbé Maurice, 5:51
- Baillief, Claude, 3:714
- Bailly, L., 12:771
- Bailly, Vincent de Paul, **2:16–17**, 18, 12:591
- Baily, D. Sherwin, 7:66
- Bain, Alexander, 1:796
- Bainbridge, Christopher (Card.), **2:17–18**, 14:894
- Baines, Peter Augustine (Bp. of Siga), **2:18**
- Baini, Giuseppe, 2:841
- Bainvel, Jean Vincent, **2:18**
- Bainville, Jacques, 1:81
- Baird, Bellotti v.*, 1:33
- Baius and Baianism, **2:18–21**, 5:499–500, 555, 12:621
- Augustinianism, 1:880, 884
- beatific vision, 2:169–170
- Comma pianum*, 4:4
- concept of justice, 8:75
- concupiscence, 4:69
- destiny, supernatural, 4:694
- heresy, 6:776
- Lessius, L., 7:194, 8:518
- Baixeras Berenguer, Juan, 2:92
- Baizhang Huaihai, 3:511
- Baja, California Jesuit Mission, 9:709–710
- Bajocensis, Amadeus, 11:622
- Bajothny (Prince of the Tatars), 13:132
- Bakanja, Isidore, Bl., **2:22**
- Baker, Augustine, 1:365
- Baker, Charles. *See* Lewis, David (Charles Baker), St.
- Baker, David Augustine, **2:22–23**, 102
- Baker, Francis Asbury, **2:23**, 6:700, 11:40
- Baker, Geoffrey, 1:464
- Baker, Henry, 7:403
- Baker, Henry, Sir, 7:257
- Baker, Nelson Henry, **2:24**
- Baker Diocese (OR), **2:23**
- Bakhita, Giuseppina, St., **2:24**, 25
- Bakócz, Tamás (Card.), **2:24**, **26**
- Bakunin, Mikhail, 1:384, 3:620
- Balaam (Oriental seer), **2:26**
- oracles of, 9:541
- Baladites. *See* Basilian Order of St. John Baptist
- Balak (King of Moab), 2:26
- Balas, Alexander, 9:11
- Balassa, Bálint, **2:26**
- Balat, Théodoric, St., **2:27**
- Balbi, Giovanni, 5:206
- Balbinus (Roman Emperor), 12:312
- Balbo, Cesare, 7:672
- Balboa, Vasco Nuñez de, 4:132
- Balbuena, Bernardo de, 3:110
- Balbus, John, 4:850
- Baldachinos, 1:317, **2:27**, 28, 8:348
- Baldassaro di S. Catarina di Siena, 3:137
- Baldeschi, Federico (Card.), 3:856
- Baldi, Gerard, 12:765
- Baldinucci, Antonio, Bl., **2:27–28**, 7:782
- Baldo, Giuseppe, Bl., **2:28–29**
- Baldus de Ubaldi
- Canon Law, 3:49
- Western Schism, 3:51
- Baldwin (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:206
- Baldwin (Kings of Jerusalem), **2:29–30**
- Baldwin, William, 12:569
- Baldwin I (King of Jerusalem), 2:29, 7:770, 774
- Crusades, 4:401
- Daniel Palomnik, 4:513
- Fulcher of Chartres, 6:21
- Ida of Boulogne, 7:289
- Baldwin I of Flanders (Latin Emperor), 8:366
- Baldwin II (King of Jerusalem), 2:29, 7:770, 774
- crown of thorns, 4:388
- holy lance, 7:31
- Baldwin III (King of Jerusalem), 2:29, 4:403, 7:770, 774
- Baldwin IV (King of Jerusalem), 2:29–30, 4:404, 7:774
- Baldwin V (King of Jerusalem), 2:29–30, 7:774
- Baldwin of Boulogne. *See* Baldwin I (King of Jerusalem)
- Baldwin of Bury-St.-Edmunds, 2:713
- Baldwin of Canterbury (Abp.), **2:30**
- Bartholomew of Exeter, 2:125
- Hubert Walter, 7:145
- Baldwin of Edessa, 4:402
- Baldwin of Hainault (Latin Byzantine Emperor), 2:787
- Bale, John (Bp. of Ossory), 2:508, 637, 4:900
- Bales, Christopher, Bl., **2:30**, 428, 5:231, 7:112
- Balfour Declaration (Great Britain, 1917), 2:250, 7:645
- Balić, C., 12:776
- Balkan countries
- eras, 5:313
- Hapsburg interests in, 6:641
- Ball, Eleonora Birmingham, Bl., 7:580
- Ball, Frances Mary Teresa, **2:30–31**, 8:787, 10:68
- Ball, John, **2:31**
- Ballerini, Antonio, 1:311, **2:31**, 716, 12:462
- Ballerini, Pietro and Girolamo, **2:31–32**
- Ballou, Hosea, 14:321
- Balmaceda, Francisco, **2:32**
- Balmerino Abbey (Scotland), **2:32**
- Balmes, Jaime Luciano, **2:32–33**
- apologetics, 3:624
- certitude, 3:352
- ideology, 12:770
- Thomistic revival, 12:773
- Balsamon, Theodore, **2:33–34**, 10:415
- Canon Law, 2:773, 795, 3:46
- chorbishops, 3:526
- pentarchy theory, 2:825
- Baltfrid (Bp. of Bayeux), 2:163
- Balthasar, Hans Urs von, **2:34–35**, 4:31
- apologetics, 1:566
- atheism, 1:826
- Christian anthropology, 3:532
- descent of Christ into hell, 4:685
- eucharistic theology, 5:430
- foundational theology, 5:828
- Holy Trinity, 14:199
- International Theological Commission, 7:528
- natural order, 10:193

- sacramental theology, 12:473  
 Speyr visions, 13:415–416  
*A Theological Anthropology*, 9:814  
 transcendental Thomism, 14:56
- Balthasar, N., 12:776
- Balthasar Crossa (Card.). *See* John XXIII (Antipope)
- Balthasar of St. Catherine of Siena, **2:35–36**
- Baltic region deities, **2:36**
- Baltimore, Barron v.* (1833), 3:660
- Baltimore, Councils of, 2:39, **41–47**, 10:541
- Conwell, Henry, 4:245
- Elder, William Henry, 5:144
- England, John, 5:223
- General Chapters of the Clergy (1783–89), 2:41–42
- Meeting of American Bishops (1810), 2:43
- Rosati, Joseph, 12:376
- Society for the Propagation of the Faith, 11:753
- plenaries (1852–84)
- African American Catholics, 1:157
  - agreement, 13:405
  - Aleman, Joseph Sadoc, 1:249, 250, 12:647
  - Amat, Thaddeus, 1:332
  - apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582, 585
  - Bouquillon controversy, 2:564
  - cathedrals, 3:262
  - Catholic grade schools, 8:132
  - clerical dress, 3:801–802
  - Dwenger, Joseph Gerhard, 4:957
  - fast and abstinence, 5:634
  - Feehan, Patrick Augustine, 5:663
  - Fitzgerald, Edward, 5:752
  - Lamy (Abp. of Santa Fe), 8:316
  - Loughlin, J., 8:798
  - Riordan, Patrick William, 12:250, 648
  - Robot, Isidore, 12:275
  - Ryan, Patrick John, 12:446
  - Sabetti, Luigi, 12:462
  - secret societies, 8:132
  - Seton, R., 13:35
  - provincials (1829–1849), 2:39, 43–45, 5:42, 796, 7:334, 12:646
- Baltimore, George Calvert, Lord, 2:886, 3:649
- Maryland, founding of, 9:299
  - missions, 9:724
- Baltimore, Synod of (1791), 2:42–43
- Baltimore Archdiocese (MD), **2:36–41**, 3:179
- archives, 1:639, 639–640
  - Curtis, Alfred Allen, 4:445
  - Kenrick, F. P., 8:145
  - Keough, F. P., 8:153–154
  - Shehan, L. J., 13:76–77
  - See also* Baltimore, Councils of
- Baltimore Catechism, 2:41, 3:243, 244, 4:9
- Baltimore Cathedral (Maryland), 2:37, 3:715, 717
- Baltimore Catholic Review*, 2:40
- Balue, Jean (Card.), 5:659
- Baluffi, Gaetano, **2:47**, 12:659
- Baluze, Étienne, **2:47–48**, 4:192
- Bamber, Edward, Bl., **2:48**, 5:236
- Bamberg Cathedral (Germany), 3:601
- Bamberg Diocese (Germany), 8:256–257
- Banco Ambrosiano* collapse, 8:250, 14:128
- Banda, Hastings Kamuzu, 9:67–68
- Bandas, Rudolph G., **2:48–49**
- Bandinelli, Roland. *See* Alexander III (Pope)
- Bandrés Jiménez, Javier Luis, 2:92
- Bandrés y Elósegui, María Antonia, Bl., **2:49**
- Banerjee, K. M., 7:405
- Báñez and Bañezianism, **2:49–51**, 5:935, 936
- Ambrosius Catharinus, 1:347
  - Charles of the Assumption, 3:436
  - congruism, 4:120
  - de auxiliis* controversy, 4:111
  - Divine concurrence, 4:71
  - free predetermination, 5:936
  - free will and grace, 5:935, 938
  - Ledesma, P., 8:443
  - omniscience controversy over, 10:597–598
  - predestination, 11:652
  - scholasticism, 12:764
  - speculative theology, 3:613
  - vision of God, desire for, 4:691
  - works, 2:51
- Bangha, Béla, 7:218
- Bangladesh, **2:51–54**, 52, 7:21
- Bangor (Wales), Ancient See of, **2:54**
- Bangor Abbeys (Ireland and Wales), **2:54**, 3:864, 4:3
- Bangor Antiphony (St. Comgall), 1:577, 3:331
- Bangor Fawr yn Arfon (Wales). *See* Bangor Abbeys (Ireland and Wales)
- Bangor in the Ards of Ulster (Ireland). *See* Bangor Abbeys (Ireland and Wales)
- Bangor Use, **2:55**
- Bangorian controversy, 8:403
- Bangor-ys-coed (Wales). *See* Bangor Abbeys (Ireland and Wales)
- Banks, Nathaniel, 3:378
- Banks, Robert J. (Bp. of Green Bay, WI), 14:783
- Bannassat, Antoine, 12:276
- Banners, as ecclesiastical symbol, 6:763
- Bannon, John B., **2:55**
- Bannwart, Clemens, 4:671
- Banquet (Thalia)* (Arius), 10:347
- Bantus (brother of St. Beatus of Trier), 2:182
- Baouardy, Mariám, Bl., **2:55–56**
- Bapst, John (Father), **2:56**, 557, 9:56
- Baptism
- conditional baptism, 2:67
  - Councils of Carthage, 3:186, 188
  - deaconesses, 7:37
  - forced, 9:203, 204–205
  - God's spirit, 13:427–428
  - in the Holy Spirit, 3:393
  - iconography, 8:619, 622
  - by immersion, 7:37
  - imposition of hands, 7:365–366
  - incorporation in Christ, 7:380
  - incorporation into the Church, 7:381–382
  - Judaism, 2:57
  - oils, 7:34–35
  - ordination candidates, 7:39
  - pagan, 2:56–57
  - Radical Reformation, 3:608
  - rebaptism, 3:186, 593
  - sponsors, 13:459
  - water, liturgical use of, 14:660–661
  - See also* Baptism, Sacrament of
- Baptism, Eucharist, and Ministry* (World Council of Churches Commission on Faith and Order), 2:76–77, 12:477
- Baptism, in the Bible, **2:56–60**
- New Testament, 2:57–60
  - Old Testament, 2:57
  - terminology, 2:56
- Baptism, Sacrament of, **2:60–67**
- adult baptism, 2:64–65
  - affusion, 2:75–76
  - Alger of Liège, 1:283
  - Armenian liturgy, 1:709–710
  - aspersion, 2:76



- Baptism, Sacrament of (*continued*)
- Baptism, Eucharist, and Ministry* (World Council of Churches Commission on Faith and Order), 2:76–77
  - Baptists, 2:78
  - Canon Law, 3:35
  - catechesis, 3:228, 229, 231
  - catechumenate, 3:249–254
  - Christian (term), 3:529
  - Confirmation, 4:84–88, 90
  - Coptic, 4:257
  - creeds, 4:349–355
  - death, 4:583
  - Donatism, 4:863–864
  - during Easter Vigil, 5:12, 15, 17
  - East Syrian rite, 5:5
  - ecumenism, 4:241
  - Ephpheta Rite, 5:276
  - Evira Council, 5:178
  - exorcism before, 5:552
  - Gallican rites, 6:72
  - heresies, 13:195
  - history, 2:61
  - iconography, 2:61, 12:485–486
  - immersion, 2:75
  - Jewish children, 5:948
  - Justin Martyr, St., 8:94–95
  - laity, 8:295
  - laity's mission, 8:291–292
  - lay spirituality, 8:416
  - Leo I (Pope), St., 8:477
  - Lima Text, 8:588, 589
  - liturgical history, 8:653–654
  - liturgical rituals, 2:62–64
  - man, creation of new, 9:87
  - mutual recognition, 2:66–67
  - mystagogy period in process of adult, 10:77
  - Novatianist Schism, 4:457–458
  - Pentecostals, 11:106
  - People of God, 8:291
  - reviviscence, 12:206
  - Roman Rite of Christian Initiation of Adults*, 2:76
  - sacramental theology, 2:59–60, 65–66
  - significance of Sunday, 13:608
  - sin, 13:146
  - sponsors, 13:459
  - submersion, 2:75
  - suffering, 13:587–588
  - Zwingli, Huldrych, 14:941
  - See also* Anabaptists
  - Baptism Movement, 7:873
  - The Baptism of Christ* (Gerard David), 7:50
  - The Baptism of Christ* (Perugino), 2:71
  - The Baptism of Christ* (Pisano), 7:812
  - The Baptism of Ethelbert of Kent by St. Augustine* (Dyce), 5:385
  - Baptism of infants, 2:65, **67–70**, 69
    - exorcism, 5:553
    - justification, 8:81
    - limbo, 8:591
    - liturgical rituals, 2:64, 70
    - Middle Ages, 8:658
    - objections to, 2:68–70
    - sacramental grace, 6:408
    - Servetus, M., 13:25
    - shift to, 8:656
    - unbaptized infants, fate of, 2:70
  - Baptism of the Lord, **2:70–73**, 8:857, 14:202
  - Baptismal names, 10:139–141, 971
  - Baptist Missionary Society, 9:697
  - Baptist of Mantua (Spagnoli), Bl., **2:73–74**, 551, 3:134, 142
  - Baptist Union, 5:928
  - Baptista, Mariano, 2:468
  - Baptisteries and baptismal fonts, 1:754, 2:74, **74–77**, 3:262, 685–686, 8:619, 622, 13:196
  - Baptists, **2:77–81**
    - Christian Church (Disciples of Christ), 3:534
    - Christian Church merger, 4:117
    - colonial America, 3:646, 647, 652
    - confessions of faith, 4:82
    - England, 13:462–463
    - fundamentalism, 6:27
    - General Missionary Convention, 12:227
    - hymnody, 7:257–258
    - infant baptism, 2:69
    - mission, 3:108, 7:403, 8:46
    - Radical Reformation, 3:608
    - revivalism, 12:204
    - U.S. church membership, 3:719, 720
  - “Baptizers.” *See* Mandaean religion
  - Bar, Cathérine de, **2:81**
  - Bar, François de, 1:396
  - Bar Archdiocese (Montenegro), 13:9
  - Bar Cocheba, Simon. *See* Bar Kokhba, Simon
  - Bar Kokhba, Simon (Bar Cocheba), 1:199, **2:83–84**, 7:867, 8:6
  - Bar Madani, John, 2:82
  - Bar mitzvah*, **2:84–85**, 3:76, 8:11–12
  - Barabbas (Jewish insurgent), **2:85–86**
  - Barace, Cipriano, 2:465
  - Baradai, Jacob, 5:19
  - Baradai, James, **2:86**
    - Jacobites (Syrian), 7:691
    - Justinian I (Byzantine Emperor), 3:596
    - Monophysitism, 1:523, 525
  - Baradai, James (Bp. of Edessa), 5:82, 137
  - Baraga, Frederic (Bp. of Marquette, MI), **2:86–87**, 87, 8:504
  - Baraldi, Teodora, 2:95
  - Barat, Madeleine Sophie, St., **2:87–88**, 88, 3:622, 9:78, 12:493
  - Barba, John (Bp. of Teramo), 1:879
  - Barbados, 3:111, 120
  - Barbal, Diego. *See* Barbal Cosan, Jaime (James) Hilario, St.
  - Barbal Cosan, Jaime (James) Hilario, St., **2:88**, 633
  - Barbantini, María Domenica Brun, Bl., **2:88–89**
  - Barbara, St., **2:89**, 8:621
    - See also* Fourteen Holy Helpers
  - Barbara Celarent* (Gilby), 6:217
  - Barbarigo, Giovanni Francesco (Card.), **2:90**
  - Barbarigo, Gregory, St., **2:89**, 90, 3:791
  - Barbarigo, Marc' Antonio (Card.), **2:89–90**, 5:722, 12:101
  - Barbaro, Daniele, 2:90–91
  - Barbaro, Ermolao (1454–93, the Younger), 2:90
  - Barbaro, Ermolao (ca. 1410–71, the Elder), 2:90, 91
  - Barbaro, Ermolao (d. 1622), 2:91
  - Barbaro, Francesco (d. 1454), 2:90
  - Barbaro, Francesco (d. 1616), 2:91
  - Barbaro, Nicolo, 2:90
  - Barbaro family, **2:90–91**
  - Barbastro (Spain), Martyrs of, **2:91–92**
  - Barbastro, Francisco Antonio, **2:91**
  - Barbatia, Andreas de (Andreas Siculus), **2:92–93**, 3:52, 91
  - Barbatus, St., **2:93**
  - Barbeaux Abbey (France), **2:93**
  - Barbelin, Felix Joseph, **2:93**
  - Barbelo-Gnostics, 6:260
  - Barber, Abigail. *See* St. Francis Xavier (Sister)
  - Barber, Daniel, 2:93–94, 3:472
  - Barber, Edward. *See* Stransham, Edward, Bl.
  - Barber, Jerusha. *See* Mary Austin (Sister)
  - Barber, Josephine, 2:94

- Barber, Mary, 2:94  
 Barber, Samuel Joseph, 2:94  
 Barber, Susan. *See* Mary St. Joseph (Sister)  
 Barber, Virgil Horace, 2:94  
 Barber family, **2:93–94**  
*The Barber of Seville* (Paisiello), 10:758  
*The Barber of Seville* (Rossini), 12:389  
 Barberi, Domenico, Bl., **2:94**, 95, 4:500, 5:251, 10:734  
 Barberini, Antonio (Card., 1569-1646), 2:95  
 Barberini, Antonio (Card., 1607-1671), 2:94–95  
 Barberini, Carlo, 2:94  
 Barberini, Cornelia, 2:95  
 Barberini, Francesco (Card.), 4:49  
 Barberini, Francesco (Card., 1597-1679), 2:94–95  
 Barberini, Francesco (Card., d. 1738), 2:95  
 Barberini, Francesco (fl. 1540), 2:94  
 Barberini, Maffeo (1568-1644). *See* Urban VIII (Pope)  
 Barberini, Maffeo (fl. 1650), 2:95  
 Barberini, Taddeo, 2:95  
 Barberini, Urbano, 2:95  
 Barberini family, 1:716, **2:94–95**  
 Barberino, Andrea da, 1:764  
 Barbier, Emmanuel, 7:503  
 Barbieri, Clelia Maria Rachel, St., **2:95–96**  
 Barbieri, Dominic, 12:632  
 Barbo, L., 12:577  
 Barbo, Pietro. *See* Paul II (Pope)  
 Barbosa, Agostino (Bp.), **2:96**  
 Barbosa, Januário da Cunha, **2:96**  
 Barcelona, Councils of, 4:87  
 Barcelona, Martyrs of, 7:124  
 Barcelona, Treaty of (1529), 7:669  
 Barcelona Pavilion, 3:680  
 Barclay, John, **2:96–97**  
 Barclay, Robert, **2:97**, 5:838  
 Barclay, W., 10:500  
 Barclayites. *See* Barclay, John  
 Bar-Cursus (Bp. of Tella), **2:82**  
 Bardas (brother of Empress Theodora), 7:309, 310, 11:310, 311  
 Bardas Sclerus, 1:504  
 Bardesanes (Bar-Daisān), **2:97–98**, 3:593, 6:260  
 Bardet, Gaston, 1:803  
 Bardili, C. G., 8:125  
 Bardo of Oppershoffen, St., **2:98**  
 Bardstown. *See* Louisville Archdiocese (KY)  
 Bardy, Gustave, **2:98**, 5:510, 10:963  
 Barelli, Armida, 9:731  
 Bar-Hebraeus (Gregorius Ibn Al-Ibri), **2:82–83**, 3:259  
 Bari, Council of (1098), 1:495  
 Baril II Ibn, 4:255  
 Barili, Agostino, 5:191  
 Barker, E., 1:679  
 Barking Abbey (England), **2:98–99**, 4:449  
 Barkworth, Mark, Bl., **2:99**, 5:233, 718  
 Barlaam and Joasaph  
*Acts of the Martyrs*, 1:93  
 Aristides, 1:666  
*Barlaam and Joasaph* (St. John Damascene), **2:100–101**  
 Barlaam Monastery (Greece), 2:100  
 Barlaam of Calabria, **2:99–100**  
 Argyros, Isaac, 1:659  
 controversy with Palamas, 10:765–766  
 Dishypatos, David, 4:776  
 Gregorius Akindynos, 6:475–476  
 hesychasm, 2:763, 771, 794, 826, 827, 837  
 papal primacy, 12:620  
 Barlow, Ambrose, Bl., **2:101**, 5:235  
 Barlow, Edward. *See* Barlow, Ambrose, Bl.  
 Barlow, William (Bp.), **2:101**, 12:544  
 Barlow, William Rudesind, **2:101–102**  
 Barmen Declaration (1934), 2:120, 4:81  
 Barnabas (Brother), 3:279  
 Barnabas, Epistle of, **2:102**, 5:509  
 Canon Law, 3:37  
 canonicity, 3:31  
 catechesis, 3:228  
 contraception, 4:220  
 disciple as term, 4:774  
 discovery, 2:652  
 Lord's Day, 8:782  
 Old Testament, 3:29  
 Son of David, 13:310  
 Barnabas, St., 1:502, **2:102–103**, 103  
 Antioch, 1:521, 523  
 Council of Jerusalem, 7:773  
 Cyprus, 4:461  
 journeys with St. Paul, 11:6, 7, 13–14, 15  
 Mark, Evangelist, St., 9:182  
 Barnabas of Terni  
 Bernardino of Feltre, Bl., 2:322  
 works of charity, 3:414  
 Barnabites, **2:103–104**, 4:310  
 Burma, 2:706  
 Ferrari, Bartolomeo, Ven., 5:692  
 founding, 3:610, 782  
 Lambruschini, L., 8:307  
 Sauli, Alexander, St., 12:708  
 Zaccaria, St. Anthony Mary, St., 14:902  
 Barnabō, Alessandro (Card.), 5:81  
 Barnard of Vienne, St., **2:104**, 5:443  
 Barnes, Barnabe, 13:320  
 Barnes, Robert, 5:749  
*Barnette, West Virginia Board of Education* v. (1943), 3:661–662  
 Barns, J. W. B., 3:465  
 Barocci, Federico, 2:114  
 Barolo, Giulia Falletti, 3:419  
 Baron, Hans, 7:193  
 Baron, Vincent, **2:104–105**, 3:102  
 Barone, Domenico, 8:356  
 Baronius, Caesar, Ven., 2:105, **105–106**, 5:754, 10:248, 12:248  
 Borromeo, Federigo, 2:541  
 censorship, 3:336  
 Centuriators of Magdeburg, 3:348  
 chronicles, 1:465  
 Baronius Club, 8:798  
 Barontus, St., **2:106**  
 Baroque architecture, 2:113–114, 3:693, 695, 702–707  
 altars, 1:317  
 Altenburg Abbey, 1:321  
 Cologne, 3:845  
 liturgy, 3:670  
 North American mission, 3:714  
 St. Peter's Basilica, 3:701  
 symbolism, 3:674–675  
 Baroque art, 2:114, 4:397  
 Baroque music, 1:1, 293, 766, 2:214–215, 353–354, 8:689–691  
 Baroque period, **2:106–117**  
 Austria, 1:912–913  
 Bohemia, 4:483  
 Catholic revival, 4:313  
 choirs, 3:523  
 Church art patronage, 2:111  
 government art patronage, 2:112  
 literary language, 2:116  
 literature, 2:115  
 movement growth and spread, 2:107  
 philosophy, 2:116–117  
 religious order founders and reformers, 2:109  
 spirit and motifs, 2:113  
 theater and stagecraft, 2:115–116  
 vestments, 8:636

- Baroque period (*continued*)  
 See also Baroque architecture;  
 Baroque art; Baroque music
- Barozzi, Giacomo, 3:701
- Barr, James, 14:83
- Barradas, Constantino (Bp.), 2:590
- Barré, Nicholas, Bl., **2:117**, 6:232, 12:291
- Barreneche, Juan, 2:863
- Barrera Izaquirre, Josefa Maria (1881-1936), 14:564, 566
- Barret, C., 3:741
- Barreto, Francisco (Father), 5:10
- Barrett, C. K., 5:522, 523
- Barrière, Jean de la, **2:117–118**, 3:747, 4:808, 5:707
- Barriere, Peter, 3:51
- Barrios, Juan de los (Bp. of Santa Marta), 3:848
- Barrios, Justo Rufino, 12:372
- Barron, Edward (Bp.), **2:118**, 8:551, 556, 12:709
- Barron, Geoffrey, 7:582
- Barron v. Baltimore* (1833), 3:660
- Barros Cámara, Jaime de, 5:840
- Barruel, Augustin de, **2:118**, 5:969
- Barry, Colman James, **2:119**
- Barry, Gerald (Mother), **2:119**
- Barry, John E. (Bp. of Savannah), **2:119–120**, 9:56, 12:709
- Barry, Richard, 7:581
- Barth, Karl, 2:120, **120–121**, 5:172  
 analogy, 1:373, 379  
 analogy of faith, 1:380–381  
 Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496  
 antimysticism, 10:115  
 atheism, 1:825  
 Barmen Declaration, 4:81  
 Bultmann, Rudolf Karl, 2:690  
 death of God, 4:584  
 deconstructionism, 4:594  
 dialectical theology, 4:721  
 dogmatic theology, 4:812  
 Ecumenical Movement, 5:74  
 exegesis, 5:521  
 existentialist faith, 5:596  
 fatalism, 5:639  
 fideism, 5:712  
 Holy Trinity, 14:197  
 humanism, 7:195–196, 198  
 infant baptism, objection to, 2:69–70  
 justification, 8:88  
 neo-orthodoxy, 10:238  
 predestination, 11:656–657  
 religious experience, 5:556  
*scientia media* doctrine, 5:935
- Barthélemy, Dominique, 5:51
- Bartholomaeus Anglicus, **2:121–123**, 343, 14:177
- Bartholome, Peter W., 12:543
- Bartholomeus de Martyribus. See Bartholomew of Braga, Ven.
- Bartholomeus Hominis de Taiuti. See Bartholomew of Urbino (Bp.)
- Bartholomew, Apostle, St., **2:123–124**  
 Afghanistan, 1:153  
 conversion of Tiridates III (Armenian king), 5:18  
 shrine, 13:94
- Bartholomew, Gospel of St., 1:559, 4:684
- Bartholomew of Braga, Ven., **2:124**
- Bartholomew of Brescia, **2:124–125**, 3:48, 49
- Bartholomew of Byzantium, 2:825
- Bartholomew of Exeter (Bp.), 2:30, **125**
- Bartholomew of Lucca (Bp. of Torcello), 1:465, **2:126**, 14:19, 47
- Bartholomew of Marmoutier, St., **2:126**
- Bartholomew of Pisa. See Bartholomew of San Concordio
- Bartholomew of Rome, **2:126**, 3:69
- Bartholomew of San Concordio, **2:126–127**, 3:52, 14:47
- Bartholomew of Simeri, St., **2:127**, 12:656
- Bartholomew of Trent, **2:127**
- Bartholomew of Urbino (Bp.), 1:870, 875, 879, 883, 888, **2:127–128**
- Bartholomew of Vicenza, Bl., **2:128**
- Bartholomew the Englishman. See Bartholomaeus Anglicus
- Bartholomites, **2:128**, 7:58
- Bartning, Otto, 3:678, 711
- Bartók, Béla, **2:128–129**, 129  
 “Bartolists,” 2:129
- Bartolo, Domenico di, 1:119
- Bartolo of Sassoferrato, **2:129**, 3:52
- Bartolucci, Giulio, **2:129–130**
- Bartolomeo (Serafini) de Ravenna, 3:192
- Barton, Elizabeth, **2:130**, 451, 5:749, 12:8, 210
- Bartsch, H. W., 5:522, 7:850
- Baruch (friend of prophet Jeremiah), **2:130–131**
- Baruch, Book of, 1:552–553, **2:131**, 211, 8:396
- Al-Baruni, 1:672
- Barzana, Alonso, 1:649
- Barzyński, Vincent, **2:132**
- Al-Bāša. See Bacha, Constantine
- Basalenque, Diego, **2:132**
- Bascio, Matteo Serafini da, **2:132–133**, 3:611
- Basedow, Johann Bernhard, 5:93, 263
- Basel, Councils of (1431–49), **2:133–135**, 5:243  
 Ambrose Traversari, Bl., 1:340  
 anti-Semitic regulations, 7:871  
 Bernardine of Siena, St., 2:321  
 Brouns, Thomas, 2:635  
 Capranica, Domenico, 3:91  
 cardinalate, 3:105  
 Cesarini, Giuliano, 3:357  
 Communion, 7:231  
 composition of, 4:302  
 conciliarism, 1:647, 3:604, 4:56  
 convocation of, 4:301  
 Denmark, 4:665  
 Escobar’s abandonment, 5:352, 353  
 Eugene IV (Pope), 1:647, 3:195, 197, 604, 5:444, 668  
 Holy Innocents’ Day, 2:574  
 Hussites, 3:604, 605, 4:481, 7:231  
 Langdon, J., 8:325  
 Nicholas of Cusa’s participation, 10:372  
 papal taxation, 1:466  
 Pragmatic Sanction of Bourges, 11:581–582  
 recognition of Utaquists as Christians, 14:363  
 regarding neophytes, 10:239  
 Sheen Charterhouse protested, 13:75  
 Sigismund convoking, 13:116
- Basel Compact, 14:363
- Basel Confession (1534), 10:77
- Basel Missionary Society, 7:403
- Basel-Ferrara-Florence, Council of, 3:51–52
- Baseline, Theodore, 4:440
- Basic Christian Communities, 1:655, **2:135**  
 Bolivia, 2:469  
 Catholic social thought, 13:257  
 evangelization, 9:727–728  
 lay spirituality, 8:417–418  
 liberation theology, 8:547
- Basic Norms for the Formation of Permanent Deacons*, 4:553
- Basil, Mary (Sister Mary Francis), 5:880
- Basil I (Armenian Catholicos), 1:453, 701
- Basil I (Byzantine Emperor), 2:754, 823  
 Constantinople Council IV, 4:194, 195  
 Damascus I (Pope), St., 4:504



- histories written, 4:175  
 Ignatius of Constantinople, 7:310  
 Photian Schism, 5:23  
 Photius, 7:310, 11:311–312  
 political support, 2:785  
 unity of Church, 4:194
- Basil II (Byzantine Emperor)**  
 Anthony III (Patriarch), 1:504  
 Bulgaria, 2:746, 786  
 early Russian Church, 12:421  
 Eastern Schism, 2:757  
 political support, 2:785–786
- Basil of Ancyra (Bp.), 2:139–140, 5:457**  
 Arianism, 1:663  
 chorbishops, 3:526  
 Council of Sardica, 12:692  
 Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:471  
 Synod of Ancyra (358), 1:398
- Basil of Cilicia, 2:797**
- Basil the Bogomil, 1:276**  
*See also* Bogomilism
- Basil the Great, St., 2:135–139, 136, 144–145, 846, 5:455**  
 alleged works, 2:137  
 Ambrose, St., 1:337  
 Amphilocheus of Iconium, St., 1:365  
 Anthimus of Tyana, 1:503  
 Apollinaris of Laodicea, 1:560  
 apophatic theology, 1:568  
 Are dius, St., 1:645  
 Arianism, 1:663, 2:792  
 baptism, 2:67  
 baptism of the Holy Spirit, 3:393  
 beatific vision, 2:169, 172  
 biblical canon, 3:32  
 biblical catenae, 3:258  
 Book of Common Prayer, 2:524  
 Carthusian spirituality, 3:190  
 Cassian, John, 3:207  
 cenobitism, 3:334, 335  
 charity, 3:395  
 Christmas, 3:553  
 conformity, 4:92  
 creedal statements, 4:353, 354  
 Cynics, 4:456  
 death, 3:594  
 devotion to Trinity, 14:205  
 Dionysius (Pope), St., 4:753  
 Divine personal properties, 11:755  
 doctrine, development of, 4:804  
 dogma as term, 4:811  
 eucharistic epiclesis, 5:279  
 Eustathius of Sebaste, 5:457  
 grace, 6:401
- Hellenistic culture, 2:772  
*hexaemeron*, 6:814–815  
 Holy Trinity, 2:137  
 homiletics, 2:773  
 homilies, 5:510, 7:62  
 hospitals, 7:127  
 human will, 9:859  
 images, veneration of, 7:325  
 influence on Great Lavra Rule, 10:31  
 liturgy, 2:811, 812–813  
 Macrina the Elder, 9:25  
 marriage, 1:151  
 order of universe, 14:329  
 preaching, 11:609, 618  
 relics, 12:51  
 religious habit, 12:99  
 religious obedience, 10:506  
 School of Alexandria, 1:272  
 schools of Athens, 1:829  
 Ukrainian translation, 13:80  
 works, 2:136  
 works of charity, 3:406, 411  
*See also* Basilian monasticism; Cappadocians
- Basile of Soissons, 2:140**
- Basilian Fathers in America, 2:142**
- Basilian monasticism, 2:127, 140–141, 142–143**  
*See also specific Basilian orders*
- Basilian Order of Aleppo, 2:144  
 Basilian Order of Grottaferrata, 2:143  
 Basilian Order of St. John Baptist, 2:144  
 Basilian Order of St. Josaphat, 2:141, 143–144  
 Basilian Order of St. Saviour, 2:144  
 Basilian Orders of the Melkite Greek Catholic Church, 2:141, 144
- Basilians, 2:141–142, 8:139**
- Basilians (Byzantine), 2:140–141, 142–144**  
 Albania, 1:214  
 Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:341  
 Russia, 3:265  
 Ruthenian Catholics, 12:422  
 Šaifi, Euthymios, 12:529  
 Saint Alexander of Orosh Abbey, 12:532  
 Santa Maria di Polsi Abbey (Italy), 12:679  
 Sheptyts'kyĭ, 13:79  
 Shuwairite Order, 1:13  
 superiors, 1:9
- Basilians (Sisters of the Order of St. Basil the Great), 2:144–145  
*Basilica* (law code), 4:175
- Basilica Julia (Rome), 2:145  
 Basilica of Aquileia (Italy), 2:146  
 Basilica of St. John Lateran (Rome), 2:146, 3:261, 8:347–348, 351, 352  
 art, 3:790  
 Clement XII (Pope), 3:790  
 erection of, 1:754  
 facade, 8:358  
 importance, 3:686  
 restoration, 13:15  
 Sergius IV (Pope), epitaph, 13:16  
 suburbicarian bishops, 13:140
- Basilica of St. Paul-Outside-the-Walls (Rome), 11:5
- Basilica of St. Peter (Rome), 2:146
- Basilica of the Nativity (Bethlehem), 1:757, 2:347, 349
- Basilica of the Sacred Heart (South Bend, IN), 7:414
- Basilica Portiana (Milan), 1:338
- Basilicas, 2:145–148**  
 cathedrals, 3:262  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 3:594, 684  
 early church, 1:752, 754, 756–757, 758, 3:594, 684–686  
 Egypt, 1:758  
 as martyria, 9:231–232  
*See also* Church architecture; *specific churches*
- Basilides (Gnostic teacher), 2:148–149, 6:259  
 Abraxas, 1:40  
 Alexandria, 1:268  
 Antioch, 1:521  
 emanationism, 5:181
- Basilides, SS., 2:149**
- Basiliscus (Byzantine Emperor), 2:149, 150**  
 Acacian Schism, 1:49  
 Simplicius (Pope), St., 13:140  
 Zeno, 14:916  
 “The Basis of Union” (1957), 14:306
- Baskerville, John, 2:523
- Basly, D. M. de, 1:802
- Basotho people, 8:515
- Basques, first saint canonized, 12:659
- Bassi, Metteo di, 3:782
- Bassianus of Ephesus (Bp.), 2:151
- Bassus continuus*, 2:114, 115
- Bastille, taking of, engraving by Berthault, 5:970
- Bastnagel, Clement, 3:58
- Bataille, George, 1:412
- Bataille, Nicolas, 1:544

- Bataillon, Pierre Marie, **2:151**, 3:378  
 Bates (Battie), Antony, Ven., 5:234  
 Bath, John, 7:581  
 Bath, Thomas, 7:581  
 Bath Abbey (England), **2:151**  
 Bath and Glastonbury, Ancient See of (England), 2:152, 12:711  
 Bath and Wells, Ancient See of (England), **2:152–153**, 3:262, 13:467  
 Bathildis (Queen), 1:894, 2:334  
 Bathildis, St., **2:153**, 5:793  
   Chelles Convent, 3:463  
   Leodegar of Autun, 8:496  
   works of charity, 3:409  
 Báthory, Andrew (Bp. of Nagyvárad), 2:153  
 Báthory, Andrew (Card.), 2:153  
 Báthory, Ladislaus, Bl., 2:153  
 Báthory, Sigismund, 2:153–154  
 Báthory, Stephen. *See* Stephen Báthory (King of Poland)  
 Báthory family, **2:153–154**  
 Baths and bathing, in Christian antiquity, **2:154–155**  
 Bathsheba (Queen of Israel), 4:537, 6:126  
 Batiffol, Pierre, **2:155**, 409, 9:78, 10:963  
 Batista, Cícero Romão, **2:155**  
 Batista, Fulgencio, 4:418  
 Batiz Sainz, Luis, St., **2:155–156**, **6:545**, 12:292  
 Baton Rouge Diocese (LA), **2:156**  
 Batons, as ecclesiastical symbol, 6:763  
*La Battaglia di Legnano* (Verdi), 14:446  
 Batten, Samuel Zane, 2:80  
 Batteux, C., 1:142  
 Battini, Constantine, 12:765  
 Battle Abbey (England), **2:156**, 157, 3:481  
*Battle of Lepanto* (fresco by Giorgio Vasari and Daniele da Volterra), 8:505  
 Battle Standards, Cult of, **2:156–157**  
 Bauch, Bruno, **2:157–158**, 10:236  
 Baudon, Adolphe, 5:581  
 Baudot, Anatole de, 3:710  
 Baudouin, Louis Marie, Ven., **2:158**  
 Baudouin I (King of Belgium), 2:220, 221  
 Baudrillart, Henri Marie Alfred (Card.), **2:158**  
 Baudry (Abp. of Dol), 9:450–451  
 Baudry, Charles, 8:388  
 Baudry of Bourguilen-Vallée, 1:432  
 Bauer, André, St., **2:158–159**  
 Bauer, Bruno, **2:159**, 385, 5:521, 6:709  
 Bauer, Georg Lorenz, 2:383–384  
 Baum, William (Card.), 3:237, 14:658  
 Baumann, J., 10:121  
 Baume, Henry de la, Bl., 3:833  
 Bäumer, Suitbert, **2:159**  
 Baumgarten, Alexander Gottlieb, 1:141, 746, 3:679, 5:47, 263, 534  
 Baumgartner, M., 12:776  
 Baumstark, Anton, **2:159–160**, 5:5, 6, 8:722, 10:963  
 Bauny, Étienne, **2:160**  
 Baur, Ferdinand Christian, **2:160–161**, 5:521, 9:114, 12:256, 14:234  
 Baur, Hermann, 3:712  
 Bautain, Louis Eugène Marie, **2:161**  
   Bonnetty, Augustin, 2:508  
   faith, 5:596  
   fideism, 5:712  
   Sisters of St. Louis founder, 12:562  
 Bautista, Pedro, St., 7:732  
 Bautista de Morales, Juan, 3:495  
 Bautista Jiménez, Eduardo, Bl., 7:125  
 Bauzan, Jean (abbé), 5:796  
 Bavo, St., **2:161**, 12:587  
 Bawden, William, **2:161–162**  
 Baxter, Richard, **2:162**  
 Bay, Michel de. *See* Baius and Baianism  
 Bay Psalm Book, **2:162**, 7:257  
*Al-Bayān (The Manifestation)* (al-Bāb), 2:3  
 Bayazid II, 7:31  
 Bayer, Xaver, 5:681  
 Bayeux Diocese (France), **2:162–164**  
 Bayeux Tapestry, 2:163, 164  
 Bayle, Pierre, **2:164–165**, 5:255  
   conservation, 4:162  
   skepticism, 13:203  
 Bayley, James Roosevelt (Abp. of Baltimore), 2:39, **165–166**, 10:282, 323, 329  
 Bays, Marguerite, Bl., **2:166**  
*The Bazaar of Heracelides* (Nestorius), 10:252, 254  
 Bazaine, J., 1:803, 3:713  
 Bazianus (12th c. canonist), **2:166**  
 Bazin, John Stephen (Bp. of Vincennes, IN), **2:166–167**, 7:413  
 Bazin, René, 1:432  
 Bazzi, J. A., 3:484  
*Be Not Afraid: Studies in Personalist Sociology* (Mounier), 10:31  
 Bea, Augustin (Card.), **2:167**, 3:625, 13:19  
 Beachy, Moses M., 1:361  
*Beagle*, 4:531  
 Beale, Genevieve (Mother), 12:562  
 Beasley, Abraham, 2:167–168  
 Beasley, Mathilda (Mother), **2:167–168**  
*Beason, Davis v.* (1890), 3:660  
*Beata nobis gaudia* (hymn), **2:168**  
*Beata Virgo Maria* (Roskoványi), 12:383  
*Beati Urbani papae II vita, Dissertatio de pallio archiepiscopali* (Ruinart), 12:407  
 Beatific vision, **2:168–177**  
   (im)possibility, 2:168–170  
   Augustinianism, 1:883, 885  
   Baianism, 2:20  
   Benedict XII (Pope), 2:243–244  
   characteristics, 2:175–176  
   Christ, 7:819, 822–823, 828  
   Christ our life, 8:572  
   church teachings, 2:172–174  
   created actuation by uncreated act, 4:335–336  
   deprivation, 11:826  
   desire to see God, 4:690–691  
   destiny, supernatural, 4:694–695  
   Divine judgment, 8:33  
   good, 6:353  
   heaven, 6:686–688  
   holiness, 7:10  
   immortality, 7:354  
   Incarnation, 7:374  
   ineffability of God, 7:446  
   John XXII (Pope), 3:604, 7:932, 947, 948  
   light of glory, 8:585  
   Mary, Blessed Virgin of, 9:253–254  
   mysteries of faith, 2:176  
   natural order and call to, 10:204  
   nature, 2:174–175  
   New Testament, 2:170, 171–172  
   Old Testament, 2:170–171  
   potency-act model, 8:833  
   *Réponse* (Malebranche), 9:74  
   *See also* Glorified body  
 Beatification, **2:177**  
   canonization, 3:65–66  
   Congregation of Sacred Rites and Ceremonies and, 12:256  
   cult (worship), 4:426  
   heroic virtue, 14:554  
   hope as necessity for, 7:102  
   *See also specific blessed*  
 Beatitudes, Christian life, **2:178–179**, 3:546, 5:31, 9:99, 100  
   *See also* Goodness  
 Beatitudes, in the Bible, **2:177–178**  
 Beaton, David (Card.), 1:630, 2:179

- Beaton, James (1473-1539, Abp. of Glasgow), **2:179**
- Beaton, James (1517-1603, Abp. of Glasgow), **2:180**
- Beatrice, Dante Alighieri and, 4:517, 520
- Beatrice Cenci* (Reni), 2:107
- Beatrice d'Este I, Bl., **2:180**
- Beatrice d'Este II, Bl., **2:180**
- Beatrice of Nazareth, Bl., **2:180-181**
- Beatrice of Tuscany, **2:181**
- Beatus, St., **2:181**
- Beatus Apocalypse*, 9:129
- Beatus of Liébana, **2:181-182**, 5:161-162, 775
- Apocalypse iconography, 1:543, 545
- Elipandus, 13:379
- Silos Abbey, 13:120
- Beatus of Trier, St., **2:182**
- Beatus qui intelligit* (Richard of Conington), 12:232
- Beauchamp, Richard (Bp. of Salisbury), **2:182-183**
- Beaucousin, Richard, 3:192
- Beauduin, Lambert, **2:183**
- active lay participation, 8:673
- Chevetogne Monastery, 3:472
- liturgical history, 8:663-664
- liturgical movement, 8:672-673
- living the liturgy, 8:628
- Beaufort, Henry (Card.), **2:183**
- Bourgchier, Thomas, 2:566
- Chichele, Henry, 3:481
- Beaufort, Lady Margaret, **2:184**
- Beaulieu, Edict of, 7:167
- Beaulieu, Treaty of (1576), 8:424
- La Beume, monastery (France), 8:63
- Beaupré, Anne de, Ste., 8:383
- Beausobre, Isaac de (fl. 1734), 9:114
- Beauty, **2:184-188**
- as a transcendental, 2:184-186
- aesthetics, 2:186-187
- art, 1:743, 746
- nature of, 2:187-188
- as property of being, 14:152
- Beauvais (France), **2:188-189**
- Beauvais, Buzenvol de (Card.), 3:786
- Beauvais Cathedral (France), 3:696, 697
- Beauvoir, Simone de, 5:388, 398
- Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412
- existentialism, 5:544
- feminism, 5:672, 677
- Beaven, Thomas (Bp. of Boston), 9:307
- Bec Abbey (France), 2:189, **189-190**
- Becanus, Martin, **2:191**
- Beccadelli, Leonardo, 12:117
- Beccaria, Cesare Bonesana, **2:191**, 3:87-88
- Beccerra Tanco, Luis, **2:191-192**
- Beche, John, Bl., **2:192**, 5:226, 14:456
- Beck, J. S., 8:125, 12:345
- Becker, Christopher Edmund, **2:192**
- Becker, Thomas Andrew (Bp.), **2:192-193**
- as Bp. of Savannah, GA, 2:168, 12:709-710
- as Bp. of Wilmington, DE, 4:625, 14:764
- Catholic University of America, 3:290
- Becket, Thomas, St., **2:193-194**, 3:71, 5:240
- Bartholomew of Exeter, support of, 2:125
- Celestine III (Pope), 3:319
- Eliot's play about, 5:161
- feast of, 3:556
- Foliot, Gilbert, 5:787-788
- Henry II, 6:738
- martyrdom, 2:193, 5:241, 787
- relics of, 3:72, 73, 761
- Roger de Pont l'Évêque, 12:286
- Roger of Worcester, supporter of, 12:289
- See also* Becket affair
- Becket affair, 3:72
- Alan of Tewkesbury, 1:206
- Alexander III (Pope), 1:255-256, 947
- Arnulf of Lisieux, 1:720
- Carthusians, 3:194
- Clarendon Constitutions, 3:72, 762
- Council of Avranches, 1:947
- Beckett, Samuel
- absurdity, 1:48, 49
- existentialism, 5:544, 546
- Beckington, Thomas. *See* Bekynton, Thomas (Bp.)
- Beckman, Francis J. L. (Bp. of Dubuque, IA), 4:923
- Beckx, Pieter, 1:65, 7:789
- Becoming, **2:194-195**, 6:289
- being vs., 5:99, 101
- continuum, 4:215
- contradiction, 4:224
- nature as principle, 10:208
- See also* Being
- Becon, Thomas, 1:733
- Béda, Noël, 5:847
- Bede, St., **2:195-197**, 9:609
- Acca of Hexham, St., 1:57
- Aidan of Lindisfarne, St., 1:192
- Aldhelm, St., 1:246
- Anglo-Saxon origins, 1:449
- annals, 1:460
- biblical catenae, 3:258
- biblical theology, 2:382
- cantors, 3:75
- catechesis, 3:230
- Cedd, St., 3:316
- Ceolfrið of Wearmouth, St., 3:348
- chronicles and annals, 1:461, 462
- chronology, 3:571
- computus, 4:46
- Cuthbert of Wearmouth, 4:449
- denotation of Sundays, 4:832
- Ely Abbey, 5:179
- exegetical works, 5:514, 515
- Honorius I (Pope), 7:80
- hymns, 7:245
- Latin literature, 9:442
- martyrologies, 9:233
- monastic bishops, 2:422
- multiplication of martyrologies, 8:643
- preaching, 11:611, 619
- science, 12:807-808
- Solemnity of All Saints, 1:289
- writings, 5:239
- writings of Pseudo-Dionysius, 11:801
- Bedell, William (Bp. of Kilmore), 2:368
- Bedingfeld, Frances, **2:197**
- Bedingfeld, Thomas, Ven., 5:236
- Bedini, Cajeton, 3:659
- Bedini, Gaetano (Card.), **2:197**
- apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:581
- Purcell, John Baptist, 11:820
- visit to Milwaukee, 9:646-647
- Bedjan, Paul, **2:198**
- Bedloe, William, 3:830
- Bedón, Pedro, **2:198**, 424
- Bedyll, Thomas, **2:198**
- Bee, St. *See* Bega, St.
- Beecher, Harriet, 2:199
- Beecher, Henry Ward, 2:199-200
- Beecher, Lyman, 2:199, 5:467, 10:169, 13:797
- Beecher family, 2:199, **199-200**
- Beelen, Jan Theodoor, **2:200**
- Beelzebub. *See* Beelzebul
- Beelzebul, **2:200**, 5:174
- Beersheba, 1:36
- Beesley, George, Bl., **2:200-201**, 5:231
- Beethoven, Caspar Anton Karl van, 2:201, 202

- Beethoven, Johann van, 2:201  
 Beethoven, Karl van, 2:202  
 Beethoven, Ludwig van, 2:201, **201–203**  
   Albrechtsberger, Johann Georg, 1:234  
   Cherubini, Luigi, 3:468  
   liturgical music history, 8:693  
 Beethoven, Maria Magdalena van, 2:201  
 Beethoven, Nikolaus Johann van, 2:202  
 Bega, St., **2:203**  
 Begel, John Joseph, 7:207  
 Begg, Christopher, 7:528  
 Begga, St., **2:203**  
   Gertrude of Nivelles, St., 6:191  
   Iduberga, Bl., 7:306  
*Beggar* (Theodoret of Cyr), 13:879  
 Begging, 3:417  
 Bégin, Louis Nazaire (Card.), **2:204**  
*Begin Here* (Sayers), 12:716  
*Beginnings in Ritual Studies* (Grimes), 12:258  
*Beginnings of Christianity* (Lake and Jackson), 8:298  
 Begley, Michael J. (Bp. of Charlotte), 3:437  
 Begon of Murat, 2:322  
*Begriffsschrift* (Frege), 8:752  
 Begu, St., 2:203  
 Béguelin, N. de, 12:769  
 Beguignot, Claude, 12:276  
 Béguin, Albert, 2:303  
 Béguinage Church (Malines, Flanders), 3:706  
 Beguines and Beghards, **2:204–205**, 205, 5:45, 889  
   Belgium, 2:217  
   destiny, supernatural, 4:694  
   Douceline of the Midi, 4:885  
   hospitals, 7:120  
   persecution, 2:205  
   Poverty Movement, 11:572  
   rise in the Low Countries, 10:258  
   Soubiran, M., 13:331  
   works of charity, 3:413  
   *See also* Picards  
 Behavior sciences, moral theology and, 9:856  
 Behaviorism, associationism and, 1:797  
 Beheim, Lorenz, **2:206**  
*Behemoth and Leviathan* engraving (Blake), 10:130  
 Behm, Johannes, 2:874  
 Behm, Michel, 2:874  
 Behrens, Peter, 3:679, 712  
 Behrensmeier, Christopher (Father), 5:884  
*Die beiden Grundprobleme der Ethik* (Schopenhauer), 12:785  
 Beijing Convention (1860), 3:498  
 Being, **2:206–209**, 11:284  
   accident, 1:60  
   act, 1:74  
   agnosticism, 1:182  
   analogy, 1:371, 372, 376  
   Averroës, 1:933  
   Bergson, Henri Louis, 2:297  
   Boethius, 2:456  
   categories, 1:59–60, 77, 670, 681, 3:255–258, 300  
   continuum vs., 4:215  
   contradiction, 4:223  
   criteriology, 4:368  
   deconstructionism, 4:593  
   Divine concurrence, 4:70  
   Duns Scotus, John, 4:936  
   eros and agape, 8:826  
   freedom, 5:940  
   Gioberti, Vincenzo, 6:229–230  
   God as, 8:209  
   good, 6:348  
   identity principle, 7:303–304  
   immutability of God, 7:356–357  
   intelligibility, 7:515–516  
   Lavelle, L., 8:387  
   matter, 9:339–340  
   metaphysics, 9:549, 550–551  
   nothingness, 12:696–697  
   now related to mobile, 10:470  
   Peter Thomae, 11:208  
   rational love, 8:825  
   Siva, 13:194  
   Spinoza, 13:419  
   Thomistic thought on static structure, 10:908  
   transcendental properties, 14:151  
   Truth, 8:399  
   wisdom, 14:786  
   *See also* Becoming; Possibility  
 Being (*causa essendi*), 5:99  
*Being and Nothingness* (Sartre), 1:541, 12:697  
*Being and Time* (Heidegger), 1:540, 6:789, 10:607  
 Beis, R. H., 10:194  
 Beitang (Northern) Cathedral (China), 3:497  
 Bek, Anthony (Bp.), **2:209**  
 Bek, Thomas (Bp.), 12:544  
 Bekken, Dean, 8:539, 540  
 Bekker, J., 1:678  
 Bekynton, Thomas (Bp.), **2:209–210**  
 Bel (Mesopotamian deity), **2:210**  
 Bel and the dragon (Bible story), **2:210–211**, 4:509  
*Bel canto*, 3:525  
 Béla III (King of Hungary), 5:108, 7:210  
 Béla IV (King of Hungary), 7:210  
 Bélanger, Dina, Bl., **2:211**  
 Belarus, 2:143, 211, **211–214**  
 Belasyse, John, **2:214**  
 Belaunzarán, José María de Jesús (Bp.), **2:214–215**  
 Belchiam, Thomas, Ven., 5:226  
 Belcourt, George Anthony, **2:215**  
 Belgian Congregation. *See* Annunciation Congregation  
 Belgic Confession, 3:543  
 Belgium, **2:215–222**  
   catechesis, 3:244, 245  
   Catholic Action, 3:277  
   church architecture, 3:713  
   Church-state relations, 3:641  
   *Corpus Christi* feast, 4:272  
   demographics, 2:217, 5:615  
   education, 8:491  
   Jocism, 7:889  
   Josephinism, 5:913–914  
   Lateau, Louise, 8:346–347  
   liturgical movement, 8:672–673  
   Loos, Cornelius, 8:777  
   Louvain, American College, 8:820–823  
   Lutgardis, St., 8:877  
   map, 2:216  
   mission, early Church, 8:322  
   onanism, 4:222  
   social justice, 3:620  
 Beliaev, N. J., 12:434  
 Beliefs, **2:222–224**, 5:198  
   *See also* Faith  
*Beliefs and Opinions* (*Kitāb al-Amanāt wal-I'tiqādāt*) (Sa'adia ben Joseph), 7:863, 12:450  
 Belisarius (Byzantine general), **2:224**  
   Agapetus I (Pope), St., 1:172  
   Sicily, 13:103  
   Silverius (Pope), St. implicated, 13:123  
 Belize, **2:224–225**, 226  
 Bell, Alden J. (Bp.), 2:872  
 Bell, Arthur, Bl., **2:225–226**, 5:236  
 Bell, Clive, 1:143, 144  
 Bell, Endorus N., 1:789  
 Bell, Francis. *See* Bell, Arthur, Bl.

- Bell, James, Bl., **2:226**, 5:228
- Bella, Giano della, 5:767
- Bellacci, Thomas, 1:507
- Bellah, Robert, 2:223, 3:755–756
- Bellamera, Aegidius, 3:52
- Bellamy, Edward, 14:361
- Bellarmino, Robert, St., **2:226–228**, 7:782
- absolutism, 1:44
- Acquaviva, Claudius, 1:72
- Aloysius Gonzaga, St., 1:305
- Andrewe, Richard, 1:408
- apologetics, 1:564
- Aristotelianism, 1:678
- ars moriendi*, 1:733–734
- Borromeo, Federico, 2:541
- catechesis, 3:234–235, 242, 244
- choice, 3:521
- Church-State relations, 3:639, 5:395
- Comitli, Paolo, 4:4
- congruism, 4:120–121
- democracy, 4:640
- distinguishing between body and soul, 10:104
- Divine right of kings, 4:788
- ecclesiology, 5:37
- faith, 5:597
- free will, 5:938
- Galileo, 6:62–63
- heliocentrism, 6:61
- James I, 7:705
- Oath of Allegiance (or Obedience) of 1606, 10:500
- papal Antichrist, 1:517
- patristic studies, 10:963
- preaching, 11:621
- priesthood, 11:704
- reform, 4:312
- Reformation exegesis, 5:518
- relics of saints, 12:55
- Roman Breviary, 5:820
- Sarpi, Paolo, 12:694
- scholasticism, 12:766
- social contract, 13:240
- society (church as), 13:286
- soul of the Church, 13:359
- Thomistic principles, 14:49
- transubstantiation, 14:160
- Belleli, Fulgenzio, 1:884, 889
- Bellesini, Stefano, Bl., **2:228**
- Belleville, Jeanne de, 12:486
- Bellevue Hospital, 7:132
- Le Bellezze della fede* (Ventura), 14:442
- Bellini, Gentile, 2:228–229
- Bellini, Giovanni, 2:229, 229, 12:146
- Bellini, Jacopo, 2:228
- Bellini, Vincenzo, **2:229–230**, 230
- Bellini family, **2:228–229**
- Bellino, G., 3:259
- Bellinzaga, Isabella Cristina, **2:230**, 6:48
- Belloc, Joseph Hilaire Pierre, **2:230–231**, 231, 5:252
- Chesterton, Gilbert Keith, 3:470
- distributism, 4:782
- Belloc, Paul, **2:231–232**, 3:713
- Bellotti v. Baird*, 1:33
- Bellocensis. *See* Vincent of Beauvais
- Belloy, Jean Baptiste de (Card.), **2:232**
- Bells, **2:232–234**, 8:700
- Belluschi, Pietro, 3:717
- Belmont, François Vachon de, **2:234**
- Belmont Abbey (North Carolina), 3:437
- Belo, Carlos Filipe Ximenes (Bp.), 5:9–10, 9
- Belorussian Autocephalous Orthodox Church, 2:212, 214
- Belorussian Orthodox Church, 2:213
- Belostoksky, Gavril, 9:436
- Belson, Thomas, Bl., **2:234**, 5:231
- Belsunce de Castlemoran, Henri François Xavier de (Bp.), **2:234**
- Belthandros and Chrysantza*, 2:806
- Beltrán, Aurelio, 2:468
- Beltrán, Edgar, 5:203
- Beltran, Eusebius J. (Bp. of Tulsa), 14:235
- Beltrán, Louis, Bl., 7:734
- Beltrán, Luis, **2:234–235**
- Beltrán Llorca, Enrique, Bl., 7:123
- Bêmâ*, 5:5, 7
- Bembo, Pietro, 3:484, 12:526
- Ben Asher, Aaron ben Moses, 2:355, 356, 357
- Ben Chayyim, Jacob, 2:355
- Ben Ezra, Juan Josafat. *See* Lacunza y Díaz, Manuel de
- Ben Hakana, Neḥunya, 2:831
- Ben Joseph, Akiba, Bar Kokhba and, 2:83
- Ben Naphtali school, 2:357, 358
- Benaglio, Giuseppe, 12:490
- Der Benan-Brief* (Planitz), 7:852
- Benard, Edmond D., 11:625
- Bénard, Laurent, **2:235**
- Benardo, St. (statue), 10:970
- Benavides, Alonso de, **2:235**, 10:285, 12:674
- Benavides, Miguel de (Abp. of Manila), **2:235–236**
- Bencivieni di Pepo (Cimabue), 2:374
- Benda, Václav, 4:487
- Ben-Dov, M., 2:379–380, 381
- Benê Mikrâ (Sons of the Scriptures), 7:868
- Benedicamus Domino*, **2:236**
- Benedicenda* (Schulte), 12:789
- Benedicite Dominum (Cantic of the Three Youths in the Fiery Furnace), 3:73, 4:890
- Benedict (Card.) (papal legate), 2:761
- Benedict (hermit), St. *See* Zoërdardus and Benedict, SS.
- Benedict, Ruth, 4:430
- Benedict, St., **2:236–238**
- Compline, 4:44
- compunction, 4:45
- flagellation, 5:754
- lauds, 8:380
- manifestation of conscience, 9:115–116
- painting by Il Sodoma, 5:552
- relics, 12:53, 539
- shrine, 13:94
- See also* Benedictine Rule
- Benedict I (Pope), **2:238–239**, 3:596
- Benedict II (Pope), St., **2:239**, 4:193, 719
- Benedict III (Pope), **2:239**
- Benedict IV (Pope), **2:239–240**
- Benedict V (Pope), 1:102, **2:240**, 5:856, 8:484
- Benedict VI (Pope), **2:240**, 500, 3:213, 4:362
- Benedict VII (Pope), 1:504, **2:240–241**, 4:362
- Benedict VIII (Pope), **2:241**
- Aribo of Mainz, 1:664
- clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:326
- early life, 14:249
- Ethelnoth of Canterbury, 5:386
- filioque*, 5:24
- Benedict IX (Pope), 1:466, **2:241–242**, 14:249
- Benedict X (Antipope), **2:242**, 3:777, 11:502
- Benedict XI (Pope), Bl., 1:943, **2:243**, 3:803, 10:416
- Benedict XII (Pope), **2:243–244**
- Andronicus III Palaeologus (Byzantine Emperor), 1:410
- Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76
- beatific vision, 2:244, 276
- baptism of saints, 2:173
- before resurrection, immediately after death, 6:687, 7:354, 10:900

Benedict XII (Pope) (*continued*)

- Divine essence, 6:297
- rebirth in grace, 2:169
- Bertrand of Aquileia, St., 2:337
- Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:68
- Cistercians, 3:748
- Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:948
- monastic reform, 2:271, 12:589
- Benedict XIII (Antipope), **2:245–247**
  - Álvarez of Córdoba, Bl., 1:326
  - Boniface IX (Pope), 2:504
  - Brevicoxa, 2:611
  - Charles VI, 6:74
  - Council of Pisa, 11:360, 361
  - Disputation of Tortosa, 1:232
  - Fillastre, Guillaume, 5:722
  - in Frangipani family, 5:912
  - Gerson, Jean, 6:190
  - Gregory XII (Pope), 6:500
  - papal taxation, 1:466
  - Salamanca University, 12:611
  - sorrows of Mary, 13:328
  - Western Schism, 1:258, 14:693
- Benedict XIII (Pope), **2:244–245, 245**
  - Alexandre, Noël, 1:267
  - Canon Law, 3:51
  - Clement VIII (Antipope), 3:785
  - deposition, 4:170, 171
  - ecclesiastical archives, 1:636
  - Knights of Montesa, 8:195
  - transubstantiation, 5:280
- Benedict XIV (Antipope), 3:785
- Benedict XIV (Pope), **2:247–248**
  - Alexandre, Noël, 1:267
  - All Souls' Day, 1:290
  - Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412
  - Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76
  - appeals to a future council, 1:599
  - Aquileia, 1:608
  - Augustinianism, 1:885
  - Basilians, 2:143, 144
  - Bernis, François Joachim de Pierre de, 2:326
  - Canon Law, 3:53
  - canonization, 3:63
  - catechesis, 3:234, 244
  - Catherine de' Ricci, St., 3:267
  - Ceillier, Remi, 3:316
  - clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:324
  - Colosseum, 3:860
  - Communion outside the liturgy, 4:37
  - Confirmation, 4:91

- Congregation of the Most Holy Redeemer, 1:307, 308, 9:154–155
- controversies on grace, 6:404
- cross feast, 4:383
- Divine judgment, 8:33
- Eastern Catholic churches, 3:817
- English mission rules, 4:734
- episcopal duties, 5:205
- exemptions of congregations, 5:530
- Fruttuaria Abbey, 6:17
- Garampi, Giuseppe, 6:92
- Index of Prohibited Books, 7:390–391
- Indian Rites controversy, 7:402
- Institute of the Most Holy Savior, 1:307
- Italo-Albanian Church, 7:651
- Maria Theresa, 9:154–155
- marriage, juridical form of, 10:218–219
- Mt. Lebanon, Synod of, 9:199
- papal writings, 1:308
- plenary indulgences and Carnival, 13:98
- poverty of religious, 4:59
- promoter of the faith, 4:705–706
- Redemptorists, approval of, 11:993
- Roman martyrology, 9:233, 234
- scholastic doctrine, 2:32, 14:354
- secret societies, 12:857
- supernatural powers, 10:107
- suppression of Jesuits, 1:58–59
- sweet odors classified as miraculous, 10:109
- usury, 2:32
- on writings of Pseudo-Dionysius, 11:801
- Benedict XV (Pope), **2:248–251, 249**
  - Action Française, 1:82
  - All Souls' Day, 1:290
  - anti-Catholic propaganda, 8:191
  - Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76
  - Benedictine Oblates, patronage of, 6:41
  - biblical exegesis, 5:523
  - biblical study, 13:457–458
  - Canon Law, 3:55
  - Catholic Near East Welfare Association, 3:286
  - copyright, 3:336
  - Church-State relations, 3:642
  - Congregation of the Oriental Church, 5:22
  - Eastern churches, 5:22
  - ethnocentrism, missionary, 9:681

- Hugon, Éouard, 7:164
- integralism, 7:504
- Italo-Albanian Church, 7:652
- mission, 3:428, 500, 626, 8:429
- modern biblical criticism, 2:250
- Muslims, 2:688
- papal writings
  - Sodalitium pianum*, 13:295
  - Spiritus Paraclitus* (encyclical), 13:457–458
- Pontifical Bible Institute, 11:485
- Pontifical Council for the Interpretation of Legislative Texts, 11:482
- St. Columban's Foreign Mission Society, approval of, 6:83
- Sodalitium pianum*, 13:295
- Thomistic revival, 12:775
- upholding principles of Aquinas, 11:390
- Benedict Biscop, St., 1:448, **2:251**, 5:239, 14:665
- Benedict of Aniane, St., **2:251–252**, 268–269, 10:743, 12:549
- Adalard, St., 1:98
- Anointing of the Sick, 1:485
- Ansegis of Fontenelle, St., 1:493
- Apostles' Creed, 1:577
- Aurelian of Arles, St., 1:895
- Carolingian reform, 3:157, 168, 600
- Cluniacs, 3:813, 815
- Conques Abbey, 4:129
- conscience, 4:147
- Smaragdus influenced, 13:228
- Benedict of Benevento, St., **2:252**
- Benedict of Canfield. *See* Fitch, William Benedict
- Benedict of Nursia, St., 9:787
- Agapetus I (Pope), St., 3:596
- Alleluia, 1:293
- angels, 1:423
- Cassian, John, 3:207
- Monte Cassino Archabbey, 9:830
- See also* Benedictine Rule
- Benedict of Peterborough, **2:252–253**
- Benedict the Levite, **2:253**
  - Ansegis of Fontenelle, St., 1:494
  - Canon Law, 1:494, 3:42, 60, 90
  - capitularies of (false decretals), 5:615, 616–617
- Benedict the Moor, St., **2:253–254**
- Benedictine abbeys and priories, U.S., **2:254–256**
- Benedictine Armenian Antonines. *See* Mechitarists



- Benedictine edition of the Bible, 14:597–598
- Benedictine liturgical conference. *See* Liturgical conference
- Benedictine medals, 2:238
- Benedictine missions  
Colombia, 7:290  
post-Reformation, 2:259
- Benedictine Nuns and Sisters, **2:256–261**, 257, 258, 271  
among martyrs of Orange, 10:620–621  
South Dakota, 13:368
- Benedictine Nuns of the Blessed Sacrament, 2:81
- Benedictine Rule, 2:256, **261–263**, 264–265, 5:456, 793  
abbesses, 1:8  
Abbots, 1:9–10, 3:334  
Aelred, St., 1:138  
Agapetus I (Pope), St., 3:596  
Ambrosian hymns, 8:365  
Ansegis of Fontenelle, St., 1:493  
Aurelian of Arles, St., 1:895  
baths, 2:154  
Benedict Biscop, St., introduction to England, 2:251  
Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:308, 309  
blessing for Abbots, 1:11  
Carolingian reform, 3:157, 168, 600  
Celestines, 3:321  
cenobitism, 3:334, 335  
chapter of faults, 3:386  
Chautard, Jean Baptiste, 3:458  
Chrodegang of Metz, St., 3:564  
church architecture, 3:811  
Cistercians, 3:745, 746, 748, 749–750  
Cluniac reform, 3:813  
Cluniacs, 3:811, 812, 813, 815  
Compline, 4:44  
compunction, 4:45  
Councils of Chalon-Sur-Saône, 3:373  
direction, spiritual, 4:761  
hospitallers, 7:119  
hours for prayers, 8:610–611  
hymns, 7:240, 244  
idleness, 7:305  
influences, 8:511  
Italy, 7:665  
Knights of Alcántara, 8:189  
lauds, 8:380  
Luxeuil Abbey, 8:899  
manuscript illumination, 3:812
- medieval Latin literature works, 9:438
- model for, 8:730
- monasteries, 9:782–783
- Obazine Abbey adoption, 10:503
- poverty, 11:569
- prayers, 8:656
- priors, 11:716
- reform at Kastl Abbey, 8:131
- wide acceptance, 3:600
- works of charity, 3:411, 412  
*See also* Benedictine spirituality; *specific Benedictine orders*
- Benedictine Sisters of Charity, 6:41
- Benedictine Sisters of Providence, 5:920
- Benedictine Spirituality, **2:263–267**
- Benedictines, **2:267–273**, 268, 9:784  
12th-century increase, 3:601  
Alaska, 1:209  
Ancient See of Carlisle, 3:124  
Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76  
Arkansas, 1:692  
Australia, 1:902–903  
Austria, 1:910, 12:670  
Bohemia, 4:479  
Brittany, 8:41  
Butler, Edward Cuthbert, 2:720  
Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:68  
Caribbean, 3:116  
Carolingian Renaissance, 9:791  
Celestines, 1:428, 3:320, 321–322, 762  
church architecture, 3:716  
Colombia, 7:290  
Conques Abbey, 4:129  
contemplation, 4:207–209  
cowl, 4:332  
Durham See, 4:951  
Fintan Mundwiler, 10:60  
Fontfroide Abbey, 5:794  
Gregory the Great, St., 3:596  
hierarchical insignia, 6:764  
Idaho, 7:290, 291  
Jumièges Abbey, 8:59–60  
monasteries, 9:783  
19th–20th century overview, 3:621  
Olivetans, 2:318  
*Regula Magistri*, 12:32  
religious conversion of Germanic tribes, 9:691  
represented in Nebraska, 10:223  
scholasticism, 12:765  
*Ut In Omnibus Glorificetur Deus* motto, 14:355
- See also* Camaldolese; Celestines; English Benedictines; Olivetan Benedictines; Sylvestrine Benedictines
- Benediction of the Blessed Sacrament, **2:275**
- The Benedictional of John Longlande, Bishop of Lincoln*, 8:776
- Benedictionale Friburgense*, 6:70
- Benedictionalia, Gallican rites, 6:70
- Benedict's Rule: A Translation and Commentary* (Kardong), 2:263
- Benedictus (Canticle of Zechariah), **2:275–276**, 3:73, 4:327–328
- Benedictus Capra de Benedictis, 3:52
- Benedictus Christianus, 11:326
- Benedictus Deus* (apostolic constitution, Benedict XII), 2:173, 244, **276**, 8:33, 37, 10:900
- Benedictus Deus* (papal bull, Pius IV), 14:174
- Benedictus Dominus* (papal bull, Gregory XIII), 2:143
- Benediktbeuern Abbey (Germany), **2:276**, 277
- Benefatti, Giacomo (Bp.). *See* James de Benefactis, Bl.
- Benefice of Christ* (Valdés), 14:369
- Benefices  
annates, 1:267, 466–467, 3:726  
Carolingian Dynasty, 3:163, 170  
Church property, 3:725  
Clement IV (Pope), 3:778  
papal provision, 3:602–603, 780  
works of charity, 3:410, 414
- Beneke, F. E., 11:802
- Benelli, Giovanni, **2:276–278**
- Benet of Canfield, 4:93
- Beneventan Chant, **2:278**
- Beneventan Rite, **2:278–279**
- Benevento, Councils of  
(1087), 7:151  
(1108), 10:916
- Benevento, Synod of (1091), 1:782
- Benevento, Treaty of (1156), 1:126, 8:847
- Benevolent love, 8:826
- Bénézet, St., **2:279**, 11:572
- Bengel, J. A., 2:366
- Bengoa Aranguren, Juan Pedro, Bl., 4:494
- Benigni, Umberto, **2:279–280**, 7:503
- Benignitas et humanitas* (Pius XII), 3:642
- Benignus of Dijon, St., **2:280**
- Bénilde, Bl., **2:280**

- Benin, **2:280–282**, 281
- Benincasa, Ursula, Ven., **2:282**
- Bénisson-Dieu Abbey (France), 3:751
- Benito de Jesús, Br., 14:247
- Benito Nozal, Anacario, Bl., 4:494
- Benizi, Philip, St., 13:26, 29
- Benjamin (biblical figure), 2:282
- Benjamin (Jacobite Patriarch), 4:253
- Benjamin (tribe), **2:282–283**
- Benjamin, W., 5:914
- Benjamín Julián, Br., 14:247
- Bennet, William, 5:238
- Bennett, J. C., 10:192
- Bennett, John G. (Bp. of Lafayette, IN), 7:416
- Bennett, William Harper, 1:286
- Bennett Law (WI, 1889), 8:132
- Benni, Ignatius Behnam (Patriarch of Syria), 13:709–710
- Benno II of Osnabrück, Bl., **2:283**
- Benno of Meissen, St., **2:283**, 5:200
- Benno of Metz (Bp.), **2:283–284**, 5:29
- Benoît, Michel, **2:284**
- Benoit, Pierre, **2:284–285**, 5:50, 51, 523
- Benson, Edward (Abp.), 4:543
- Benson, Nelson* v. (1873), 3:657
- Bentham, Jeremy, **2:285–286**, 5:107, 396, 440
- Anglicanism, 1:444
- British moralists, 2:624
- common good, 4:19
- hedonism, 6:701
- Mill, John Stuart, 3:832
- positivism, 10:184
- Bentivoglio, Anna Maria. *See* Bentivoglio, Maria Maddalena
- Bentivoglio, Annibale (Abp.), 2:286
- Bentivoglio, Domenico, 2:286
- Bentivoglio, Guido (Card.), 2:286, 286
- Bentivoglio, Marco Cornelio (Card.), 2:286
- Bentivoglio, Maria Maddalena, **2:286–287**
- Bentivoglio family, **2:286**
- Bentley, J. F., 3:709
- Bentley, Richard, **2:287–288**
- Cambridge University, 2:906
- higher criticism, 6:825
- philology, 11:274
- Bentzen, A., 3:338
- Benvenutus Scotivoli, St., **2:288**
- Benxing*, 9:487
- Benzi, B., 5:647
- Benziger, Alfred F., 2:288
- Benziger, Bernard A., 2:288
- Benziger, Bernard C., 2:288
- Benziger, Charles, 2:288
- Benziger, J. N. Adelrich, 2:288
- Benziger, Joseph Charles, 2:288
- Benziger, Louis G., 2:288
- Benziger, Nicholas C., 2:288, 289
- Benziger, Xavier N., 2:288
- Benziger family, **2:288**
- Benzinger, Immanuel, 5:520
- Benzo of Alba (Bp.), **2:288–289**
- Beornrad of Echternach (Abbot), 5:42
- Beowulf* (epic poem), **2:289–290**
- Ber, Rabbi Dov, 7:872
- Berab, Jacob, 3:148
- Berakhot, **2:290–291**
- See also* Mishnah
- Beran, Joseph (Card.), **2:291**, 3:200, 4:485
- Berard of Carbio and Companions, SS., **2:292**
- Bercharius, St., **2:292**
- Bercheure, Pierre, 5:206
- Berchmans, Jan (John), St., **2:292–293**, 4:626
- Berçot, P., 1:803
- Berdiâev, Nikolai Aleksandrovich, **2:293**, 5:773, 12:437
- Bulgakov, Sergeï Nikolaevich, 2:679
- existentialism, 5:544
- philosophy of history, 6:884
- Bere, Richard, Bl., 5:226, 7:1019
- Bereans. *See* Barclay, John
- Bereavement, 13:854
- Beregis, St., 12:549
- Berengar of Verdun (Bp.), 5:760
- Berengarius of Tours, **2:293–294**, 14:158
- Bernold of Constance, 2:327
- Canon Law, 3:47
- cathedral and episcopal schools, 1:432, 3:441
- dialectics, 4:725–726
- Durandus of Troarn, 4:949
- Eucharist, 1:64
- eucharistic controversy, 5:423–424
- Humbert of Silva Candida, 7:199
- Latin literature, 9:450
- Leo IX (Pope), St., 8:485
- orthodox position versus, 8:323
- scholasticism, 12:758
- Bérenger, Raymond, 8:519
- Bérénice* (Racine), 11:887
- Berettini. *See* Humiliati
- Berg, Karl (Card.), 1:917
- Bergen Abbey (Germany), 4:60
- Berger, Benedict (Abbot), 5:886
- Berger, Elisabeth, 12:565
- Berger, Mary Odilia, 5:881
- Berger, Peter, on beliefs, 2:223
- Berger, Wilhelm, Rev., 5:883
- Berghold, Alexander, 10:309
- Bergier, Nicolas Sylvestre, **2:295**
- Bergin, Luke, 7:582
- Bergson, Henri Louis, 2:295, **295–296**, 5:398
- Alexander, Samuel, 1:252
- Augustinianism, 1:881
- Blondel, Maurice, 2:441
- Boutroux, Étienne Émile Marie, 2:570
- Bureau, Paul, 2:696
- causality, 3:307
- concept of time, 14:79
- conceptualism, 4:53
- contributions to theory of motion, 10:19–20
- creative imagination, 4:348, 349
- existence of God, 6:314
- form, 5:803
- freedom of spirit, 5:939
- good, 6:350
- irrationalism, 7:586–587
- knowledge, 8:219
- Le Roy influenced, 8:513
- matter, 9:344
- nonbeing, 10:417
- philosophy and science, 11:301
- pragmatism, 12:71
- pragmatism and religious experience, 5:556
- Sertillanges, A., 13:23–24
- simple apprehension, 1:605
- soul, 13:348
- substance, 13:579
- universals, 14:326
- vital impulse (*élan vital*) doctrine, 10:824
- Bergson, James, 10:630–631
- Bergsonisme, 9:177–178
- Berichte der Lepoldinene Stiftung im Kasiertume Oesterreichs*, 8:504
- Berington, Charles, **2:297–298**
- Berisha, Sali, 1:217
- Berkeley, George (Bp.), **2:298–300**, 299, 11:294
- accident, 1:62
- being, 2:206
- Bradley, Francis Herbert, 2:577
- British moralists, 2:623
- concept, 4:52
- continuum, 4:215



- empiricism, 5:198, 7:297, 12:47  
 idea, 7:295  
 idealism, 7:297, 301  
 image and concept, 7:506  
 Johnson, Samuel, 7:301  
 knowledge, 8:218  
 matter, 9:344  
 metaphysics, 9:553  
 moral philosophy, 12:34  
 phenomenism, 11:229–230  
 quality, 11:849, 850  
 quality in substance, 13:578  
 rejection of abstraction, 14:325–326  
 solipsism, 13:303  
 soul, 13:346  
 world soul, 14:845  
 Berkeley, William, 3:645  
 Berlage, H., 3:679  
 Berlière, Ursmer, **2:300**  
 Berlin Codex, 6:257  
 Berlioz, Louis Hector, 2:301, **301–302**, 580  
 Bermondsey Settlement, 8:561  
 Bermuda, 3:120–121  
 Bermudez, João, **2:302**  
 Bernadine of Feltre, Bl., 3:414  
 Bernadot, Marie Vincent, **2:302**, 303  
 Bernadot, V., 1:82  
 Bernal Díaz del Castillo, 4:130  
 Bernalte Calzado, Pedro de Alcántara, Bl., 7:125  
 Bernanos, Georges, 1:412, **2:302–305**, 304, 5:857  
 Bernard, Claude, 2:402, 406, 4:316–317  
 Bernard, St.  
     Conrad of Bavaria, 4:135  
     Mariology, 9:170  
     monastic theology, 13:905  
     spiritual life, 13:433, 445–446  
 Bernard de Ager (Abbot), 12:680  
 Bernard Gui (Bp. of Túly), **2:305**, 14:47  
 Bernard Lombardi, **2:305–306**  
 Bernard Marangon, 1:463  
 Bernard of Aosta, St., **2:306**, 3:813  
 Bernard of Auvergne (Alvernia), **2:306**  
 Bernard of Besse, **2:306–307**, 482  
 Bernard of Chartres, **2:307**  
     cathedral and episcopal schools, 2:307, 3:264, 441  
     Gilbert de la Porrée, 6:213, 214  
     Latin literature, 9:453  
     School of Chartres, 12:758  
 Bernard of Clairvaux, St., **2:307–312**, 308  
     Abelard, Peter, 1:18, 19, 2:308–309  
     Achard, Bl., 1:67  
     Adalgott II, St., 1:103  
     Aelred, St., 1:138  
     Alexander of Hales, 1:266  
     Alvastra Abbey, 1:327  
     Amadeus of Lausanne, St., 1:328  
     Anacletus II (Antipope), 1:370  
     angels, 1:419, 423  
     apostolici, 1:594  
     architecture, 3:750  
     Arnold of Bonneval, 1:718  
     Arnold of Brescia, 1:719, 2:309  
     Arnulf of Lisieux, 1:720  
     biblical theology, 2:382  
     Catherine of Siena, St., 3:273  
     Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:318  
     Celestine III (Pope), 3:319  
     charity, 3:395  
     Chautard, Jean Baptiste, 3:458  
     chivalry, 3:519  
     Church property, 3:727  
     Church-State relations, 3:635  
     Cistercians, 3:746, 747, 751, 9:792  
     Cîteaux Abbey, 3:746, 751  
     Clairvaux Abbey, 3:746, 758  
     Cluniac art, 3:812  
     Cluniac reform, 3:814  
     Cluny Abbey, 2:308  
     courtly love, 4:320, 321  
     Crusade preaching, 5:844  
     Crusade propaganda, 4:408, 410–411  
     decadence, 3:413  
     denunciation of Abelard, 5:844  
     dialectics, 4:726  
     direction, spiritual, 4:761  
     exegetical works, 5:514  
     Fastred, Bl., 5:636  
     following of Christ, 5:788  
     Fountains Abbey, 5:832–833  
     freedom, 5:937–938  
     Geoffrey of Clairvaux, 6:141  
     Gerard of Clairvaux, 6:161  
     Holy Name, 7:31  
     Humbeline (sister of), 7:198  
     hymns of, 7:248, 253, 12:631  
     *Imitation of Christ*, 7:329  
     Latin literature, 3:601, 9:453  
     Les Dunes Abbey, 8:513  
     *Liber de laude novae militiae*, 9:625  
     manuscript illumination, 3:750  
     Mellifont Abbey, 9:481  
     mysticism, 2:310–311, 3:749, 5:45, 10:118  
     Poverty Movement, 11:571  
     preaching, 11:619  
     relics, 12:54  
     Robert of Bruges, Bl., 12:267  
     Second Crusade, 5:443–444  
     verse composition, 10:591  
     will and willing, 14:722  
     William of Saint-Thierry, 14:752–753  
     works of charity, 3:412, 413  
 Bernard of Cluny, **2:312**  
 Bernard of Compostella (the Elder), **2:312–313**  
 Bernard of Compostella (the Younger) (Bp.), **2:313**, 3:48  
 Bernard of Corleone, Bl., **2:313**  
 Bernard of Fontcaude, **2:313–314**  
 Bernard of Montmirat, **2:314**, 3:48  
 Bernard of Offida, Bl., **2:314**  
 Bernard of Parma (Canonist), St. (ca. 1200–1264), **2:314–315**  
     Canon Law, 2:314–315, 3:48  
     *glossa ordinaria*, 6:247  
 Bernard of Parma (Card.), St. (ca. 1055–1133), 2:315, **3:15–316**  
 Bernard of Pavia, 12:229  
     Canon Law, 3:47, 48  
     decretals, 4:597, 601, 603  
 Bernard of Saisset (Bp.), 2:503  
 Bernard of Salvetat, 6:157  
 Bernard of Tiron, St., **2:316**  
 Bernard of Trille, **2:316–317**  
 Bernard Silvester, **2:317–318**, 14:2  
     Alan of Lille, 1:205  
     cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:441  
     Latin literature, 9:453  
     School of Chartres, 12:758  
 Bernard Tolomei, Bl., **2:318**  
 Bernardes, Manoel, **2:318**  
 Bernardi, Prosper, 13:328  
 Bernardian reform, 5:843–845  
 Bernardin, Joseph Louis (Card.), 1:831, **2:318–320**, 319, 3:480, 737, 10:572  
     Charleston Diocese, 13:367  
 Bernardine of Fletre, 1:455  
 Bernardine of Siena, St., 2:320, **320–321**, 5:876, 896, 902, 921–922  
     Albert of Sarteano, Bl., 1:223  
     Assumption of Mary, 1:800  
     Caracciolo, Landolf, 3:96  
     Caracciolo, Roberto, 3:94  
     Devotio Moderna, 3:605  
     Holy Name, 7:32–33  
     John Capistran, St., 7:944  
     mediation of Mary, 9:263  
     penance and anti-materialism, 13:108

- Bernardine Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis, 5:876–877
- Bernardines, 3:744, 745
- Bernardino of Busti, 3:96
- Bernardino of Feltre, Bl., **2:321–322**, 8:805
- Bernardino of Laredo, **2:322**, 12:234
- Bernay Abbey (France), **2:322–323**
- Bernetti, Tommaso (Card.), **2:323**
- Bernger, Bl., **2:323–324**
- Bernhard (Count of Sponheim), 14:512
- Bernier, Étienne Alexandre (Bp. of Orléans), **2:324**
- Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 2:324, 3:92
- Concordat of 1801, 4:61, 62
- Bernier, Francis, 12:390
- Bernier of Nivelles, 1:935
- Bernières-Louvigny, Jean de, **2:324–325**
- Chrysostom of Saint-Lô, John, 3:573
- Laval influenced, 8:382
- Bernini, Giovanni Lorenzo, 2:325, **3:25–326**, 3:705, 706, 14:341, 395–396
- Alexander VII (Pope), 1:262
- Barberini family patronage, 2:95
- Castel Gandolfo villa, 3:212
- saint images in paintings, 12:601
- St. Peter's Basilica, 12:580
- symbolism, 3:675
- Bernis, François Joachim de Pierre de (Card.), 1:229, **2:326**, 3:794, 795
- Berno, Bl., **2:327**, 3:814, 12:32–33
- Berno, Peter, 12:401
- Berno of Reichenau, **2:327**
- Bernold of Constance, **2:327–328**
- Canon Law, 3:45, 47, 60
- false decretals, 5:618
- Latin literature, 9:451
- liturgical gestures, 8:647
- Seventy-Four Titles, Collection, 13:39
- Bernold of Ottobeuren, Bl., **2:328**
- Bernoulli, Johann, 14:73
- Bernstein, Richard, 5:829
- Bernulf, St., **2:328**
- Bernward of Hildesheim (Bp.), St., **2:328–329**, 9:448
- Bernward's cross, 4:395
- Berossus, **2:329–330**
- Berquin, Louis de, **2:330**
- Berrigan, Daniel J., 7:794
- Berrio, Antonio de, 3:113
- Berrio-Ochoa, Valentín (Bp. of Central Tonkin), 14:491–492
- Berrotarán, Nicolás, 3:759
- Berruyer, Isaac Joseph, **2:330**, 3:792
- Berry, Jean de, 2:374
- Berry, Thomas, 5:54
- Berse, Gaspar (Barzeo), **2:330–331**
- Bertha of Blangy, St., **2:331**
- Bertha of Val d'Or, St., **2:331**
- Bertharius, St., **2:331–332**, 7:246
- Berthelot, P. E. M., 12:126
- Berthémy Convention (1865), 3:498
- Berthier, Guillaume François, **2:332**
- Berthier, Jacques, **2:332–333**, 13:735
- Berthier, Jean Baptiste, **2:333**, 7:23–24
- Berthold Missal, 3:552
- Berthold of Chiemsee (Berthold Pürstinger) (Bp.), **2:333**
- Berthold of Garsten, Bl., **2:333**
- Berthold of Mosburg, 1:226
- Berthold von Reichensberg, 3:413
- Bertholet, Pierre. *See* Dionysius of the Nativity, Bl.
- Berti, Giovanni Lorenzo, 1:884–885, **2:334**
- Augustinianism, 1:875, 880, 889
- scholasticism, 12:764, 767
- Bertier, Ferdinand de, 8:197–198
- Bertieri, Giuseppe, **2:334**
- Bertilla of Chelles, St., **2:334**, 3:463
- Bertinus, St., **2:334–335**, **12:539**
- Bertoni, Gaspare (Caspar) Luigi Dionigi, St., **2:335**, 13:529
- Bertonio, Ludovico, **2:335**
- Bertram, G., 5:812
- Bertram of Le Mans (Bp.), St., **2:335–336**
- Julian of Le Mans, 8:48
- Licinius of Angers, 8:561
- Bertrand, Louis, St., **2:336**, 3:851, 4:852
- Bertrand, Pierre (Card.), **2:336–337**
- Bertrand de Garriga, Bl., **2:337**
- Bertrand de Got. *See* Clement V (Pope)
- Bertrand of Aquileia (Patriarch), St., **2:337**
- Bertrand of Comminges (Bp.), St., **2:337–338**
- Bertulf of Bobbio, St., **2:338**, 446
- Bertulf of Renty, St., **2:338**
- Bérulle, Pierre de (Card.), 2:109, **338–339**
- Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:550
- Bourgoing, François, 2:568
- Carmelites, 1:468, 3:136
- Carthusian spirituality, 3:192
- Condren, Charles de, 4:74
- consecration to Mary, 4:156
- Coton, Pierre, 4:291
- Counter Reformation, 3:612
- Fitch, William Benedict, 5:750
- Francis de Sales, St., 5:850, 867, 868
- French School, 13:451
- Gibieuf, Guillaume, 6:208
- Oratory, 2:568, 714
- priesthood, 11:704
- scholasticism, 12:765
- Beryl, alleged magical properties of, 11:646
- Beryllus of Bostra (Bp.), **2:339**
- Besançon, Diet of (1157)
- Alexander III (Pope), 1:254
- Celestine III (Pope), 3:319
- Besançon, Synod of (1571), 3:234
- Besant, Annie, 13:935–936
- Beschi, Costanzo Giuseppe, **2:339–340**
- The Besht. *See* Ba'al Shem Tov (Rabbi Israel)
- Besozzi, Alber, 1:346
- Bessarabian Orthodox Church, 9:767
- Bessarion (Byzantine theologian), 2:141
- Bessarion, Cardinal, **2:340–341**, 341
- Aristotelianism, 1:676, 2:341
- Chrysoberges, Andrew, 3:572
- Council of Florence, 2:340, 828
- Eastern Schism, 2:762, 794
- eucharistic epiclesis, 5:279
- Platonism, 11:416
- Plethon, George Gemistos, 2:340, 810
- San Salvatore di Messina Monastery, 12:656
- Bessarion of Egypt, St., **2:341–342**
- Bessarione* (periodical), 10:812
- Bessay, Jean de, 2:190
- Bessette, André, Bl., **2:342**
- Bessin, Guillaume, 2:190
- Bestès, Theodore, 3:46
- Bestiaries, **2:342–344**
- Besuzzi, Alessandro, 5:191
- Bet Shearim, 8:2
- Bêt Yehûdâ* (*The House of Judah*) (Levinsohn), 6:663
- Beta Israel. *See* Falashas (Jewish sect)
- Betancur (Bethancourt), Pedro de San José, Bl., **2:344–345**, 345, 12:372
- Betanzos, Domingo de, **2:345–346**
- Betanzos, Pedro de, **2:346**, 4:288
- Beth Alpha synagogue (Galilee, Israel), 13:677
- Beth Yoseph* (Caro), 3:148
- Bethany of the Sacred Heart, 3:763
- Betharius, St., 3:441

- Betharram Fathers, **2:346**, 6:98  
 Bethel, 1:36, 2:346, **346–347**  
 Bethesda, **2:347**  
 Bethlehem, **2:347–348**, 348, 349, 10:798  
*Bethlehem* (Faber), 5:582  
 Bethlehem Fathers, **2:348–349**, 494  
 Bethlehem Mission Immensee (SMB).  
   *See* Bethlehem Fathers  
 Bethlehemites, **2:349–350**, 12:372  
 Beth-Rehob (Aramaean state), 1:624  
 Bethulia citadel, 8:44  
 Béthune, Conon de, 4:400  
 Bethune, James. *See* Beaton, James  
   (1473–1539, Abp. of Glasgow);  
   Beaton, James (1517–1603, Abp. of  
   Glasgow)  
 Bethune-Baker, J., 10:252  
 Betto di Biago (Pinturiccio), 1:261,  
   2:375  
 Beukels, John, 1:368  
 Beurel, Jean-Marie, 13:161  
 Beuron Abbey (Germany), **2:350**, 3:711,  
   8:671  
 Beuronese art, **2:350–352**, 351, 8:471,  
   12:601  
 Beuronese Congregation, 2:273  
 Beverini, Bartolomeo, 3:804  
 BeVier, Charles, 3:722  
 Bevilacqua, Anthony J. (Abp. of  
   Philadelphia), 1:25, 11:241–242, 367  
*Beyond All Appearances* (Weiss), 10:608  
*Beyond God the Father* (Daly), 5:677  
 Beza, Theodore, **2:352**, 5:317  
   Assemblies of the French Clergy,  
   1:787  
   Bolsec, Jérôme Hermès, 2:475  
   Castellio, Sebastian, 3:214  
   Catherine de Médicis, 3:266  
   Conference of Poissy, 7:167, 11:437  
   Psalms, 7:255  
   supralapsarianism, 2:894  
 Bezpopovtsi, 2:745  
 Bhadrabāhu (Jain leader), 7:697  
*Bhagavad Gītā*, 6:844–845, 7:407,  
   14:366, 892  
*Bhakti* tradition, 10:299  
 Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupada, A.  
   C., 10:299  
*Bhāskara*, 7:408–409  
*Bhedābheda*, 7:408  
 Bhutan, **2:352–353**, 354  
 Bialkowski, Mary Clara (Mother), 5:890  
 Bianchi, Francesco Saverio Maria, St.,  
   **2:353**  
 Bianchi, Francis Xavier, St., 2:104  
 Biard, Pierre, 3:4  
*Bibel und Liturgie* (periodical), 8:188,  
   673, 10:903  
*Bibel und Natur* (Reusch), 12:182  
 Biber, Heinrich Johann Franz Von,  
   **2:353–354**  
 Bible, **2:354–355**  
   adultery, 1:131–133  
   afterlife, 1:164–165  
   altars, 1:319–320  
   angels, 1:415–418, 422, 425–427  
   anger, 1:430–431  
   animal symbolism, 1:457–458  
   anointing, 1:477  
   Anointing of the Sick, 1:480–481  
   anthropomorphism, 1:511–512  
   Antichrist, 1:513, 515–516  
   apocalyptic style, 1:545–547  
   apologetics, 1:563  
   Apostles, 1:570–572  
   Augustine, St., 1:865  
   authorship, 1:487–488  
   blasphemy, 2:434–435  
   blessings, 2:437–439  
   blood, 2:443–444  
   book of life, 2:525–526  
   canticles, 3:73, 74  
   catenae, 3:258–259, 770  
   censuses, 3:337–339  
   charisms, 3:389–390, 578  
   Church, 3:575, 578–580, 581–583,  
   629  
   conscience, 4:140–141, 142,  
   143–145, 146  
   contemplation, 4:205  
   conversion, 4:231–234, 239, 240  
   cosmogonic myths in the, 10:127,  
   129  
   cosmogony, 4:284  
   curses, 4:442–443  
   Dead Sea Scroll texts, 4:562–563  
   death, 4:569–571  
   demonology, 4:645–646  
   didactic literary artifices, 10:950  
   Divine truth, 14:230–231  
   dream interpretation, 4:903  
   early use, 8:638, 639  
   Greek Orthodox use of Protestant  
   Bibles, 6:459  
   Holy Trinity in the, 14:201–202  
   instances of parenesis, 10:882  
   as Jehovah’s Witnesses’ source of  
   faith and conduct, 7:751  
   justification, 8:76–80  
   Knox edition, 8:226  
   Latin translations, 8:362–364  
   lectionaries, 8:435  
   leprosy, so-called, 8:508–510  
   literary myth found in, 10:123–124  
   meditative commentaries, 13:416  
   midrashic method of exegesis, 9:619  
   modesty, 9:758  
   moral obligation in the, 10:519  
   morality, 9:866  
   morality of thoughts, 14:62  
   names for Palestine, 10:777–778  
   natural history of Palestine,  
   10:785–786, 788  
*New American*, 10:275–277  
   19th–20th century piety, 3:623  
   nudity in the, 10:473  
   numerology in the, 10:243, 476–478  
   oils, 7:34  
   omnipotence of God, 10:592  
   omnipresence of God, 10:593  
   oracles in the, 10:619  
   original sin, 10:664  
   papacy foundations in the,  
   10:829–830  
   Parousia in the, 10:894–899  
   patriarchs in the, 10:948–951  
   as Pentecostal church authority,  
   11:105  
   political geography of Palestine,  
   10:782–784  
   Protestant mission translation, 9:697  
   as Puritans’ source of faith and  
   conduct, 11:837  
   reading in liturgy, 11:124–127  
   Reform Judaism, 8:10  
   repentance, 4:225  
   Resurrection of Christ, 1:799  
   spiritual life, 13:435  
   spiritual reading, 11:941  
   stars, 1:810  
   theology of history, 6:887  
   tithes in the, 14:91–92  
   Tower of Babel story of, 10:129,  
   14:128–130  
   translations, 1:296, 3:214, 623  
   unicity of the Church, 14:297  
   unleavened bread, 10:933–934,  
   14:332–333  
   virgin birth, 14:533, 535–536  
   ways of reading, 8:435  
   works of charity, 1:300, 3:400–401  
*See also* New Testament; Old  
   Testament; *specific Bibles*; *specific  
   books of the Bible*  
 Bible, canon, **3:20–34**  
   apostolic succession, 1:591, 592

- Bible, canon (*continued*)
- criteria, 3:20–22, 32–33
  - criticism, 3:33–34
  - Dead Sea Scroll, 4:562–563
  - defined, 3:20
  - deuterocanonical sections, 4:509, 562–563
  - New Testament, 3:27–33
  - Old Testament, 3:22–27, 565
  - Son of Man, 13:316
- Bible, exegesis. *See* Biblical theology; Exegesis, biblical
- Bible, historical/geographical context of
- Amorrites, 1:362–363
  - Arabia, 1:612–613
  - Aramaean, 1:623–625
  - archaeology, 2:377–381
  - Bethel, 2:346–347
  - Bethesda, 2:347
  - Bethlehem, 2:347–348
  - Book of Amos, 1:364
  - burial, 2:697–699
  - Calvary, 2:885–886
  - Cana of Galilee, 3:1
  - Canaan and Canaanites, 3:1–3
  - Capernaum, 2:380, 3:83
  - Cenacle, 3:332–333
  - Dead Sea, 4:558–560
  - Decapolis, 4:588
  - deportations, 4:674
  - Galatia, 6:51–52
  - Genesis' theological interpretation of history, 6:132
  - Isaiah, Book of, 7:597
  - Jacob (Hebrew Patriarch), 7:686–687
  - Jericho, 7:756–757
  - Jerusalem, 7:765–769
  - John's Gospel, 7:904–905
  - Jordan River, 7:1028–1029
  - Joshua, Book of, 7:1052–1053
  - Old Testament books, 6:863
  - Philistines, 11:265–266
  - Red Sea, 11:962
  - See also* Israel, ancient
- Bible, inspired books of, 4:6
- Bible, piety in the, **2:377**
- Bible, texts and versions, **2:355–367**
- Acts of the Apostles, 1:88
  - Benedictine edition, 14:597–598
  - Bombardieri, Daniel, 2:355, 475–476
  - Bryennios, Philotheus, 2:652
  - Clementine edition, 14:596
  - English, 5:244
  - German, 5:256
  - Icelandic, 7:277
  - illustrations, 2:355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360
  - Irish, 2:368
  - King James Bible (1611), 3:27, 14:253, 254
  - Latin, 12:453, 14:591
  - liberalized requirements for, 4:792
  - New Testament, 2:362–367
  - New Testament of Wordsworth-White-Sparks (WWS), 14:597
  - Old Testament, 2:355–362
  - Rheims-Douay New Testament, 1:296, 9:213
  - Septuagint, 12:920–924
  - Sistine edition, 14:596
  - by Theodulf (Abp. of Orléans), 14:595
  - Vulgate, 12:449, 14:591–600
  - Welsh, 12:536
  - See also* Catholic Bible
- Bible, textual criticism
- Baruch, Book of, 2:131
  - Bauer, Bruno, on Gospels, 2:159
  - definition, 6:794
  - Geddes, Alexander, on Pentateuch, 6:115
  - Gunkel, Hermann on Old Testament, 6:582–583
  - higher criticism, 6:825
  - Isaiah, Book of, 7:595–597
  - Jeremiah, Book of, 7:754–755
  - Job, Book of, 7:887
  - Jonah, Book of, 7:1021–1022
  - Joshua, Book of, 7:1052–1055, 1056
  - Psalms, Book of, 11:795–796
  - Simon, Richard, 13:127
  - Stephen Langton, St., 13:524
  - See also* Hermeneutics, biblical
- Bible Christians, 9:559
- Bible Cycles in art, **2:368–376**, 369, 370, 371
- Bible de Jérusalem (Jerusalem Bible)*, 2:284, 5:51, 8:906, 12:262
- Bible historique*, 5:848
- Bible Moralisée*, **2:376–377**, 3:577
- Bible Story* (O'Connell), 10:542
- Bible Today* (periodical), 12:552
- Bibles, rabbinical, **11:883–884**
- Biblia Hebraica*, 14:234
- Biblia pauperum*, **2:377**, 522
- Biblia virginea* (Tenorio), 13:824
- La Biblia y la ciencia* (González y Díaz), 6:346
- Biblica sacra* (Osiander), 10:705
- Biblical archaeology, **2:377–381**, 5:50–51
- Biblical chronicler, 3:338, **564–569**
- covenant, 4:327
  - Levites, 8:524
  - Nathan, 10:155
  - See also* Chronicles, Books of; Ezra, Book of; Nehemiah, Book of
- Biblical glosses, 5:507, **6:247–248**
- Biblical languages, 1:627, **2:381**
- “Biblical” literary hand style, 10:769–770
- Biblical *sortes*. *See* Sortes Homericae, Vergilianae, Biblicae
- Biblical studies, 4:790–791, 814, 8:280–281, 13:457–458
- Biblical theology, **2:381–390**, 3:623
- dogmatic theology, 4:815–817
  - early period, 2:382–385
  - Lutheran influence, 8:449–450
  - modern period, 2:385–390
  - speculative theology, 13:898
  - See also* Bible, canon
- Bibliocentrism, 14:941
- Bibliografía filosófica mexicana* (Valverde), 14:380
- Bibliographical Dictionary of English Catholics* (Gillow), 14:111
- Bibiorum Codex Sinaiticus Petropolitanus* (Tischendorf, ed.), 14:90
- Biblorum sacrarum Latinae versiones antiquae, seu Vetus Italica* (Sabatier), 12:454
- Biblioteca Angelica (Rome), 12:275
- Biblioteca Cattolica* series, 12:671
- Biblioteca graeco-latina veterum Patrum antiquorumque scriptorum ecclesiasticorum* (Gallandi), 6:67
- Biblioteca historica medii aevi*. . . (Potthast), 11:560
- Biblioteca mística carmelitana* (Silverio de St. Teresa), 13:122
- Biblioteca universale sacro-profano* (Coronelli), 5:207
- Bibliotheca* (Photius), 5:448, 10:962
- Bibliotheca Corvina*, 7:213
- Bibliotheca graeca* (Vatican Archives), 14:398, 420
- Bibliotheca latina* (Vatican Archives), 14:398, 420
- Bibliotheca magna rabbinica de scriptoribus et scriptis hebraicis* (Bartolucci), 2:130
- Bibliotheca Missionum* (Streit, Robert), 13:548

- Bibliotheca sacra* (Sixtus of Siena), 13:199
- Bibliotheca scriptorum S. Ordinis Cisterciensis* (Visch), 14:557
- Bibliotheca scriptorum Societatis Jesu* (Ribadeneyra), 13:369
- Bibliotheca secreta* (Vatican Archives), 14:398, 420
- Bibliothèque de théologie historique*, 14:241
- Bibliothèque des écrivains de la Compagnie de Jésus* (Backer), 2:9
- Biblische Geschichte der Welterlöserung durch Jesum der Sohn Gottes* (Galura), 3:243
- Biblische Geschichte des Alten und Neuen Testaments zum Gebrauch der katholischen Schulen* (Neumann), 10:265
- Biblische Geschichte des Alten und Neuen Testaments* (Overberg), 3:243
- Bichi, Antonio (Card.), 3:484
- Bichier des Ages, Jeanne Élisabeth, St., **2:390–391**, 5:835
- Bickerdike, Robert, Bl., **2:391**, 5:229
- Bickersteth, Edward, 5:467
- Biddle, John, **2:391**, 14:303
- Biel, Gabriel, **2:391–392**, 5:425, 14:233
- Bieler, L., 10:955
- Bien Hoa, Vietnam, 14:505
- Biffi, Eugenio (Bp. of Cartagena), **2:392**
- Bigandet, Paul (Bp.), 2:706
- Biggs, Robert, 3:280
- Biglia, Andrea, 1:888
- Bigordi, Domenico (Ghirlandaio), 2:375, 13:193
- Bigotiana*, 3:40
- Bihlmeyer, Karl, **2:392**
- Bihn, Joseph (Father), 5:882
- Bijns, Anna, **2:392–393**
- Bilbo, Theodore G., 10:172
- Bilderdijk, Willem, 1:218
- Bildhausen Abbey (Germany), 1:108
- Bilfinger, G. B., 5:263
- Bilhem, Louise Josson de, 3:536
- Bilhild, St., **2:393**
- Bilio, Luigi (Card.), **2:393**
- Bill of Rights (English), 4:590
- Billerbeck, Paul, **2:393–394**
- Billiard, Julie (Marie Rose), St., 2:394, **394**, 10:458
- Billick, Eberhard, **2:394–395**, 3:142
- Billings, Evelyn, 10:176
- Billings, John, 10:176
- Billot, Louis (Card.), **2:395**, 14:136, 160  
Action Française, 1:82, 2:395
- person, 11:149
- sacrifice, 4:624
- Billuart, Charles René (Card.), **2:396**, 14:51
- Ambrosius Catharinus, 1:347
- attrition-contrition distinction, 4:227
- relics of saints, 12:55
- Billy, Jacques de, **2:396**
- Bilocation, **2:396**, 10:108
- Bilocation, mystical, **2:397**
- Biloxi Diocese (MS), **2:397**
- Bilson, Thomas (Bp. of Winchester), 3:152
- Bin-bir-Kilissé Churches, 1:756, 757
- Binchois, Gilles, **2:397–398**, 398, 4:940
- Binding and Loosing, **2:398–399**, 8:162–163
- Binet, Étienne, **2:399**
- Bingham, Joseph, **2:399**
- Bini, G., 4:302
- Binius, Severin, **2:399–400**
- Binz, Leo (Abp.)  
Dubuque Archdiocese (IA), 4:924  
St. Paul Archdiocese, 12:574–575
- Bio-bibliografía eclesiástica mexicana* (Valverde), 14:381
- Biographia Literaria* (Coleridge), 3:832
- Biographie universelle des musiciens et bibliographie générale de la musique* (Fétis), 5:701
- Biographies (medieval Latin literature works), 9:448
- Biography as theology, 10:153–154
- Biography of Bishop MacCaughwell* (Fleming), 5:760
- Biological mechanism, 9:418–421
- Biological sciences. *See* Biology
- Biology, **2:400–408**, 12:806–807  
Greek period, 2:400, 404–405  
Middle Ages, 2:401  
in the Middle Ages, 12:814  
philosophy, 2:406–408  
Renaissance, 2:401–402, 12:816–817  
Roman period, 2:400–401  
scientific method, 2:405–406
- Biondo, Flavio, **2:408**
- Biopesis, theories of, 8:574–576
- Biran, A., 2:379
- Biran, Maine de, **9:59–60**, 60  
efficient causality, 5:101, 102  
idealism, 7:300  
introspection, 7:532  
irrationalism, 7:586  
will and willing, 14:723
- Bird (Bird or Beard), James, Bl., 5:232
- Biretta, **2:408**
- Birge, E. A., 2:404
- Birinus (Bp.), St., **2:408–409**, 4:874, 5:239
- Birkett, Richard, 5:238
- Biró, Ferenc, 7:218
- Birth control. *See* Abortion; Contraception
- Birth imagery in baptism, 2:75
- Bis saeculari* (apostolic constitution, Pius XII), 13:295
- Bisazza, Felice, 5:865
- Bischler, M. Anastasia (Mother), 5:883–884
- Bischoff, Bernhard, 6:120, 10:775
- Ein bischöfliches Wort... über die Kontroverspunkte* (Martin, Konrad), 9:213–214
- Bishop, Edmund, **2:409**, 8:673, 11:604
- Bishop, William (Bp. of Chalcedon), 1:642, **2:409–410**, 4:912, 5:248, 10:580
- Bishop, William Howard (Father), **2:410**, 6:238, 239
- Bishop of Rome. *See* Pope (title)
- Bishops, **2:411–417**, 413  
academic freedom, 1:55–56  
African American, 1:161  
anointing, 1:478–479  
apostolic succession, 1:589–592, 596, 597, 2:414  
*archiereus* term, 1:635  
authority per Leo IV (Pope), St., 8:483  
canonization, 3:63, 64  
cardinal bishops, 3:105  
cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:262–263  
Ceremonial of Bishops, 1:290, 3:349  
Church property, 3:656–657, 724, 725, 726, 727  
coats of arms, 8:637–638  
collegiality, 2:414–415, 418–419, 3:837–838  
conciliarism, 4:54–58  
consecration, 10:635–637  
Council of Trent, 2:418, 3:53  
Council of Trent on residence and jurisdiction of, 14:170  
declaration of presumed death, 11:717  
dismissorial letters, 4:747  
distinguishing between spiritual and secular functions, 7:537  
duties, 2:415–417  
early church, 2:411–414  
ecclesiastical hierarchy, 11:698

- Bishops (*continued*)
- Holy orders, 7:36
  - Ignatius of Antioch, 7:311
  - Leo I (Pope), St., instructions to, 8:476
  - Liber regulae pastoralis*, 3:229
  - martyrdom, 8:720
  - Merovingian era, 3:810
  - as minister of Holy Orders, 7:38
  - miters, 9:743–744
  - origin of order, 7:36
  - papal appointment, 3:602
  - Paul VI (Pope), 3:627
  - preaching specific to, 11:631
  - priests, relationships to, 13:779–780
  - religious conversion of chiefs and kings, 9:691
  - rings, 8:637
  - Roman Empire, 3:632
  - sanctoral cycle, 12:662
  - secularizing church property, 12:869
  - Spanish reform, 13:391–392
  - Vatican Council II, 2:414, 415, 418, 420, 3:626
  - works of charity, 3:415
  - See also specific bishops*
- Bishops, auxiliary, **2:419**
- Bishops, College of. *See* College of Bishops
- Bishops, diocesan, **2:419–422**
- Bishops, in the Bible, **2:410–411**
- Bishops, monastic, **2:422**
- Bishops, sacramental theology of, **2:417–419**
- Bishops, Synod of. *See* Synods of Bishops; Synods of Bishops, assemblies
- Bishops' Committee for the Spanish Speaking, 5:203, 8:843
- Bishops' Committee on the Liturgy of the United States National, on sacred spaces, 12:503–504
- Bishops' conferences, 4:13–15
- Bishops for Hispanic Affairs, 5:203
- Bishops of U.S., 4:149, 151
- Biskup, George J. (Abp. of Indianapolis), 7:418
- Bismarck, Otto Eduard Leopold von
  - Center Party, 3:340
  - restoration of states of Church, 8:444
  - See also* Kulturkampf
- Bismarck Diocese (ND), **2:422–424**, 423
- Bisset, James, 12:533
- Bissolo, Pier Francesco, 3:273
- Bissy, H. de (Card.), 1:57
- Bistrita Abbey (Moldavia), **2:424**
- Bistrita Abbey (Wallachia), **2:424**
- Bit-Adini (Aramaean state), 1:624
- Bitti, Bernardo, **2:424**
- Bittle, Celestine N., 7:239, 12:777
- Black, William, **2:424–425**
- Black Baptists, U.S., 2:80, 81
- Black Catholic Congress, 1:162
- Black Catholic Theological Symposium, 1:162
- Black Death
  - clergy depletion in Scotland, 12:833
  - Dominicans, 4:851
  - England, 13:130
  - Siena, 13:108
  - See also* Plagues
- “The Black Legend,” 7:491, 8:341
- Black Madonna, 5:140, 13:379
- Black magic, 9:37
- Black Mother (Madre Moretta). *See* Bakhita, Giuseppina, St.
- Black Popes—Authority: Its Uses and Abuses* (Roberts), 12:272
- Black theology, 8:544, 545
- Blackburn, William. *See* Thomson, William, Bl.
- Blackening, as term, 4:696
- Blackfoot people, 4:692, 8:270
- Blacklo (Blacklow), Thomas. *See* White, Thomas
- Blackman, John, **2:425**
- Blacks in America. *See* African Americans
- Blackstone, William, Sir
  - Aristotelianism, 1:678
  - Commentaries on the Laws of England*, 14:816–817
- Blackwell, George, **2:425**, 5:247
  - archpriest controversy, 1:642, 643
  - Garnet, Henry, 6:100
  - Oath of Allegiance (1606), 10:500
- Blahoslav, John, 2:461
- Blaine, James Gillespie, 2:425–427, 3:654, 660
- Blaine Amendment (U.S.), **2:425–428**, 3:653, 654, 660
- Blaise of Sebaste (Bp.), St., **2:428**, 12:668
- Blaise of the Conception, 4:44
- Blaj (Romania), Councils of, 12:338–339
- Blake, Alexander, Bl., 2:30, **428**, 5:231
- Blake, Eugene Carson, 4:199, 5:299
- Blake, William, **2:428–429**, 429
  - Behemoth and Leviathan* engraving, 10:130
  - Christian symbolism, 12:601
  - death of God theology, 4:585
  - deconstructionism, 4:594
  - I-It mysticism, 10:117
  - Soul parts with dead body*, 13:337
- Blakely, Paul Lendrum, **2:429–430**
- Blanc, Anthony (Abp. of New Orleans), **2:430**, 3:129–130, 8:811, 10:292, 12:640, 14:220
- Blanchard, Louis, 5:441
- Blanche of Castile (Queen of France), 3:440, 8:799, 800, **9:365**
- Blanchet, Augustin Magliore (Bp. of Walla Walla, WA), 12:851, 14:654–655
- Blanchet, Francis Norbert (Abp. of Oregon City, OR), **2:430–431**, 7:34, 10:644, 645, 11:529, 12:850–851, 14:654
- Blanco, Francisco, St., 7:732
- Blandina of Lyons, St., 1:93, **2:431**, 3:593
- Blandrata, Giorgio, **2:431–432**
- Blanes Giner, Marino, Bl., **2:432**
- Blanshard, Paul, 10:172
- Blarer, Ambrosius, 1:312, 2:433
- Blarer, Diethelm, 2:433
- Blarer, Gerwig, 2:433
- Blarer, Jakob Christoph (Bp. of Basel), 2:433
- Blarer, Ludwig, 2:433, 5:139
- Blarer, Thomas, 2:433
- Blarer family, **2:433**
- Blasco Juan, José Marí, 2:92
- Blasphemy, **2:433–434**, 11:739, 13:411
- Blasphemy, in the Bible, **2:434–435**, 13:158
- Blass, Maria, 6:166
- Blastares, Matthew, **2:435**, 795
- Blaurock, Georg, 1:368
- Blauvelt (NY), 4:840
- Blavatsky, Helena Petrovna, 13:934, 935
- Blenk, James Hubert (Bp. of New Orleans), 8:813, 10:294
- Blenkinsop, Catherine, 2:436
- Blenkinsop, Peter (b. late 18th cent.), 2:40, 435
- Blenkinsop, Peter J. (1818–1896), 2:435–436
- Blenkinsop, William A., 2:436
- Blenkinsop family, **2:435–436**
- Blessed Are the Merciful*, 9:505
- Blessed Rage for Order* (Tracy), 12:203
- Blessed Sacrament
  - devotion to, 13:326
  - exposition, 9:818–819
  - tabernacles, 13:726, 726
- The Blessed Sacrament* (Faber), 5:582

- Blessed Sacrament Church (Holyoke, MA), 3:672, 716
- Blessed Sacrament Fathers, 2:436, 437, **437**, 3:621, 5:572
- Blessed Virgin. *See* Mary, Blessed Virgin
- Blessed Virgin, Feasts of the, 9:159
- Blesseds, **2:436**  
*See also* Beatification; *specific blessings*
- Blessings  
for Abbots, 1:11–12  
apostolic, 1:580  
Judaism, 8:11  
*See also* Magic
- Blessings, in the Bible, **2:437–439**
- Blessings, liturgical, **2:439–440**, 816  
collect of blessings, 8:470  
of the cross, 4:382  
of the New Fire, 5:16
- Blicking Homilies, 11:632
- Blin de Bourdon, Françoise, 10:458
- Bliss, F. I., 7:763
- The Blithedale Romance* (Hawthorne), 14:149
- “Blob” literary hand style, 10:772
- Bloch, Ernst, 13:925–926, 14:361
- Bloch, Marc, 5:704
- Blome, Leopold T., 14:459
- Blomevanna, Peter, 3:192
- Blondel, François, 3:675
- Blondel, Maurice, **2:440–442**, 11:296, 14:52  
apologetics, 1:565, 566  
aseity, 1:780
- Boutroux, Étienne Émile Marie, 2:570
- Bremond, Henri, 2:601  
Christian philosophy, 3:541  
doctrine, development of, 4:808  
existence of God, 6:315  
pragmatism, 12:71  
privation, 11:722  
Sangnier, March, 12:666
- Blondin, Marie-Anne Sureau, Bl., **2:442**, 12:534
- Blood, religious significance of, **2:442–444**  
altars, 1:319  
Shroud of Turin, 13:95–97  
sin offering, 13:159
- Blood Drenched Altars* (Kelley), 8:138
- Blood jasper, alleged magical properties of, 11:646
- Blood of St. Januarius, 7:723
- The Blood of the Redeemer* (Bellini), 11:640
- Blood prodigies, 10:109
- Blood vengeance, 1:814, 2:443, 444, **444–445**, 5:264
- Blosi, Francis, 10:723
- Blosius, Francis Louis (De Blois), **2:445**, 8:565, 12:491
- Blosset, Françoise de, 3:417
- Blouet de Camilly, Jean Jacques, 5:441
- Blount, Richard, 1:467
- Blouzawi, Gabriel, 1:534–535
- Blowick, John, Rev., 3:864, 12:543
- Bloy, Léon Henri Marc, **2:445**
- Blue Nuns. *See* Little Company of Mary
- Blueprint for the Christian Reshaping of Society* (periodical), 14:252
- Bluet, Thomas, 5:247
- Blume, C., 7:254
- Blyth, Stephen Cleveland, 2:553, 3:472
- B'nai B'rith, **2:446**
- Boa Vontade Church (Brazil), 2:592
- Board of Education, Brown v.* (1954), 10:296, 521
- Board of Education, Everson v.* (1947), 3:660, 665, 667
- Board of Education, McCollum v.* (1948), 3:666
- Board of Education v. Allen* (1968), 3:667
- Board of Education v. Mergens* (1990), 3:664
- Board of Public Works, Roemer v.* (1976), 3:667
- Boas, Franz  
afterlife, 1:163  
culture, 4:435  
symbolism, 1:740
- Bobadilla, Francisco de, 3:867
- Bobadilla, Nicolás Alfonso de, **2:446**
- Bobbio, N., 10:194
- Bobbio Abbey (Italy), 2:338, **446–447**, 3:600
- Bobbio Missal, 1:343, 577, 2:447, 3:331, 6:69
- Bobola, Andrew, St., **2:447**
- Bobolenus of Bobbio, 2:446
- Boccaccio, Giovanni, **2:447–450**, 448  
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:450, 452, 456  
poetry, 12:110  
Renaissance humanism, 12:114
- Boccardo, Giovanni Maria, Bl., **2:450–451**, 5:90
- Boccasini, Niccolo. *See* Benedict XI (Pope), Bl.
- Boccherini, Luigi, **2:451**
- Bochachevsky, Constatine (Bp. for Ukrainians), 5:20
- Bocheński, I. M., 1:668
- Bockelson, Jan, 9:637
- Bocking, Edward, 2:130, **451–452**
- Böddeker, Melchior, 2:710
- Bodel, Jehan, 4:401
- Bodey, John, Bl., **2:452**, 5:228
- Bodhidharma (Indian monk), 14:915
- Bodhisattvas, **2:452**, 453, 661, 9:47
- Bodin, Jean  
absolutism, 1:44  
democracy, 4:640, 641  
Renaissance philosophy, 12:124  
sovereignty, 13:371
- Bodmer Papyri, 2:363–364
- Bodo-Eleazar (deacon), 11:43
- Bodoni, Giambattista, 2:523
- Body of Christ. *See* Mystical body of Christ
- Boece, Hector, 12:533
- Boehm, John Philip, **2:452**, 5:468, 12:739
- Boehm, Martin, **2:452**, **454**, 606, 5:471, 10:711, 14:305
- Boehner, Philotheus Heinrich, **2:454**, 12:541
- Boel, Henricus, 5:969
- Boeringer, Hans, 4:201
- Boethius (Roman philosopher), **2:454–457**, 455  
Alan of Lille, 1:205  
Alexander of Hales, 1:266  
Aristotelianism, 1:673, 684, 2:454, 456  
Aristotle, 5:90  
cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:441  
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:452, 453  
Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 3:730  
Clarenbaud of Arras, 2:457, 3:761  
classification of the sciences, 12:819  
death, 3:595  
Divine love, 4:321  
dualism, 4:915  
eternity, 5:380–381, 383  
glosses by Remigius of Auxerre, 12:107  
happiness, 6:636  
hypostasis, 7:264  
influence on Thierry of Chartres, 14:2  
incommunicability, 7:379  
individuation, 7:425  
influence of neoplatonism, 10:241



- Boethius (Roman philosopher)  
(*continued*)  
knowledge, 8:214–215  
Latin literature, 9:438  
lay philosophy, 10:959  
liberal arts, 8:537  
logic, 8:749, 750  
man, natural end of, 9:97–98  
music, consideration of, 10:72  
number symbolism, 3:674  
person, 11:146, 149  
Platonism, 11:414  
prescholasticism, 12:757  
providence of God, 11:782  
schools of Athens, 1:829  
science, 12:807  
Syrianus, 1:670
- Boethius of Sweden (Dacia), **2:457–458**  
double truth theory, 4:882  
Latin Averroism, 1:674, 935, 936,  
2:457, 12:761
- Boethus of Sidon, 1:669
- Boff, Leonardo, 2:598, 3:590,  
12:477–478  
atheism, 1:825  
liberation of poor, 8:547  
liberation theology, 12:729
- Bogards. *See* Beguines and Beghards
- Bogarín, Juan Sinforiano (Abp. of  
Paraguay), **2:458**, 10:879
- Bogomilism, **2:458–460**  
Bosnia-Herzegovina, 2:545  
Bulgaria, 2:680  
Catharism, 1:230, 2:458, 3:259  
Hungary, 7:211  
Manichaeism, 2:458, 459, 759
- Bogomils, 4:219  
*See also* Catharism
- Bogumił of Gniezno (Abp.), St., **2:460**
- Bohemia  
Catholic revival, 4:483–484  
Crusades, 4:413  
Czech Republic, 4:478, 479  
Dusek, Jan Ladislav, 4:954  
Enlightenment, 4:483  
Hussites, 4:480–482, 7:228, 230–231  
Reformation and Counter  
Reformation, 4:482–483  
Wyclif doctrines, 4:170
- Bohemia Manor, **2:460**
- Bohemian Brethren, **2:460–461**, 4:482,  
7:230
- Bohemian War (1618–23), 14:8–9
- Bohemond IV (King of Cyprus), 4:403,  
405
- Bohemond of Taranto  
Alexius I Comnenus, 1:275  
Crusades, 4:401, 403, 413
- Bohic, Henri, 3:52
- Bohier, Antoine (Card.), 5:659
- Bohier, François, 2:322–323
- Böhm, Dominikus, 3:710, 711, 712
- Böhm, Hans, **2:461–462**, 9:637
- Böhme, Jakob, **2:462**, 463  
Angelus Silesius, 1:429  
influence on mysticism, 10:826  
influence on Schelling, 12:733  
Renaissance philosophy, 12:124  
theosophy, 12:784
- Böhmer, H., 1:489
- Boiardo, M., 1:764
- Boileau, L. A., 3:709
- Boileau-Despréaux, Nicolas, 3:186
- Boisgelin de Cucé, Jean de Dieu,  
Raymond de (Card.), **2:462–463**
- Boisil, St., 4:449
- Boismard, Marie-Emile, 2:366, 5:51,  
523, 7:904
- Bojanowski, Edmund Wojciech  
Stanislas, Bl., **2:464**
- Bojaxhiu, Teresa (Mother). *See* Mother  
Teresa of Calcutta
- Bojko, Konstanty, 11:583
- Bojko, Łukasz, 11:583
- Bokusai, Magdalena, Bl., 7:733
- Bokusai, Simon Kiyota, Bl., 7:733
- Boland, J. Kevin (Bp. of Savannah),  
12:710
- Boland, Thomas Aloysius, 10:330
- Bolaños, Luis de, 1:649, **2:464**
- Boleslaw I (the Great) (King of Poland),  
1:102
- Boleslaw II (Sovereign of Lesser  
Poland), 8:172
- Boleyn, Anne (second Queen of Henry  
VIII), 2:507, 3:268, 269, 782, 6:739,  
741  
marriage, 5:163, 244, 12:5, 7, 8  
Mary Tudor, 9:292
- Bolívar, Simon, 7:875, 14:439
- Bolivia, **2:464–471**, 468, 469  
demographic statistics, 2:465  
ecclesiastical organization, 2:465,  
466  
map, 2:467  
mission, 1:712, 2:465–466, 9:712,  
714  
missions and missionaries, 1:712,  
9:735
- Boll, Barbara (Sister Margaret), 5:888
- Bolland, Jean, 2:471
- Bollandists, **2:471–472**  
*Acta Sanctorum*, 6:615  
Amatus of Nusco, St., 1:333  
Atticus of Constantinople, St., 1:839  
Carmelites, 3:143  
Concina, Daniel, 4:59  
Delehay, Hippolyte, 4:626  
hagiography, 12:607  
iconography, 7:285  
Saint imagery, 12:598  
Smedt, C., 13:230
- Bologna, School of, 12:228
- Bologna, University of (Italy),  
**2:472–475**, 473, 474
- Bologna National Church Architecture  
Congress (Italy), 3:712
- Bolognetti, Alberto, 11:442
- Bolotov, V. V., 12:435
- Bolsec, Jérôme Hermès, **2:475**, 889
- Bolsheviks, 8:467–468
- Bolton, Doe v.* (1973), 1:32, 14:315
- Bolton, Herbert, 9:718
- Boltzmann, L., 3:302
- Bolzano, Bernhard, 1:80, 678
- Bombay, *See* of, 12:271–272
- Bomberg, Daniel, 2:355, **475–476**,  
11:883
- Bombolognus of Bologna, **2:476**  
*Le Bon confesseur* (St. Eudes), 5:441
- Bona, Giovanni (Card.), **2:477**, 4:766
- Bona, St., **2:476–477**
- Bona, Stanislaus (Bp. of Green Bay,  
WI), 10:222, 14:782
- Bona Anima, William (Abp. of Rouen),  
1:489
- Bona Mors, 3:98
- Bonacum, Thomas, 10:222
- Bonagrata of Bergamo, 7:932
- Bonal, François de, **2:477**
- Bonal, Raymond, **2:477–478**
- Bonald, Louis Gabriel Ambroise de,  
**2:478–479**, 508, 3:624, 5:854,  
12:290, 14:138  
Donoso Cortés, Juan, 4:869  
political theology, 11:460
- Bonalists. *See* Priests of St. Mary
- Bonaparte, Joseph, 10:146
- Bonaparte, Josephine de Beauharnais,  
10:146, 148–149
- Bonaparte, Napoleon. *See* Napoléon I  
(Napoléon Bonaparte) (Emperor of  
France)
- Bonaventure, St., 2:479, **479–493**  
Albert the Great, St., 1:224  
Alexander IV's support, 14:16, 17



- Alexander of Hales, 1:265, 479  
analogy, 1:372, 378  
on analogy, 1:378  
Angelus, 1:427  
Anointing of the Sick, 1:482  
Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496  
Arabian philosophy, 1:623  
Arbiol y Diez, Antonio, 1:629  
aseity, 1:780  
Assumption of Mary, 1:800  
attrition, 1:842–843  
Augustinianism, 1:878, 2:482, 488, 492  
Avicbron, 1:939  
Bernard of Besse, 2:306, 482  
causality, 3:304  
censorship, 3:336  
Christian philosophy, 3:540, 541  
Christocentrism, 2:484, 493, 3:558  
cogitative power, 3:823  
conservation, 4:161  
contemplation, 2:491–492, 4:206, 207  
devotion to Holy Trinity, 14:205  
direction, spiritual, 4:761  
*docta ignorantia*, 4:798  
eucharistic sacrifice, 5:425  
exegetical works, 5:517  
exemplarism, 5:526  
following of Christ, 5:788  
Franciscan Spiritual-Conventual conflict, 3:603  
Franciscan spirituality, 5:895, 896  
Franciscans, First Order, 5:901–902  
illumination, 2:489, 7:320  
immortality, 7:349  
incommunicability, 7:379  
individuation, 7:425  
indulgences, 7:437  
infinity, 7:458–459  
influence of Richard of Saint-Victor, 12:234  
John of the Cross, St., 3:136  
knowledge, 8:217  
Latin Averroism, 1:935, 936, 2:483  
*legendae*, 5:737  
liberal arts, 8:537  
manifestation of conscience, 9:116  
mysticism prose, 10:118  
Paris School (Franciscan), 5:899  
prayer, 11:595  
priesthood, 11:701  
purgatory, 11:827  
reflection, 12:1  
relationship to Aquinas, 14:20  
scholasticism, 12:761  
soul, 13:344  
spirituality, 13:446  
on the three ways, 14:65  
understanding of faith, 13:907  
University of Paris, 2:479, 481, 3:603  
venial sin, 13:155  
Bonaventure of Peraga, 1:888  
Bonavia, 3:706  
*The Bond of Love in Proclaiming the Good News* (pastoral letter), 11:260  
Bondol of Bruges, Jean, 1:544  
Bondolfi, Pietro, 2:348, **494**  
Bondonnet, Jehmann, 3:473  
Bone-Dry Law (OK, 1917), 10:574–575  
Bonet, Juan Pablo, 3:418  
Bonet, Nicholas, **2:494**  
Bonfrère, Jacques, **2:494**, 5:518  
Bongo, Omar, 6:39–40  
Bonherba, Raffaello, 12:765  
Bonhoeffer, Dietrich, 1:825, 4:584  
*Boni homines*, 3:259  
*Boni Pastoris (motu proprio*, John XXIII), 7:936  
Boniface, **2:494–497**  
Boniface (priest), 3:363  
Boniface, John (Abbot-bishop), St., 12:670  
Boniface, St., 2:61, **494–497**, 495, 3:445  
activities in Germany, 6:172–173  
Adalar, St., 1:98  
Aldebert and Clement, 1:244  
Aldhelm, St., 1:246  
Alto, St., 1:322  
Anglo-Saxon origins, 1:449  
antipodes question, 1:529  
Burchard of Würzburg, St., 2:695–696  
Carolingian reform, 2:496, 3:124, 155, 156, 159, 164  
catechesis, 3:229–230  
Charles Martel, 2:495, 3:163, 434  
Cologne, 3:842  
Confirmation, 4:88  
Cuthbert of Canterbury, 4:448  
Cuthbert of Wearmouth, 4:449  
Eoban, 5:269  
Gregory II (Pope), St., 6:485  
Gregory III (Pope), St., 6:486–487  
Hesse and Thuringia, evangelization of, 2:268  
Latin literature, 9:442  
Lioba, St., 8:596  
Pepin III (King of the Franks), 1:478  
Pepin III, 11:110, 111  
pilgrimage, 11:354  
relics, 4:672  
religious conversion of the Franks, 9:691  
shrine, 13:94  
works of charity, 3:410  
Zachary (Pope), St., 14:904  
Boniface I (Pope), St., 2:497, **497–498**, 3:316, 317, 5:447–448, 7:87  
Boniface II (Pope), **2:498–499**  
Agapetus I (Pope), St., 1:172  
Dioscorus (Antipope), 4:756  
grace and free will, 5:668  
in *Liber pontificalis*, 8:535  
Pelagianism, rejection in Gaul, 6:113  
predestination, 11:649–650  
Boniface III (Pope), **2:499**  
Boniface IV (Pope), 1:289, 314, **2:499–500**  
Boniface V (Pope), **2:500**, 3:229  
Boniface VI (Pope), **2:500**  
Boniface VII (Antipope), **2:500–501**  
Anthony III (Patriarch), 1:504  
Benedict VI (Pope), death of, 2:500, 3:213  
Crescentii family land, 4:362  
Crescentius I, 2:240  
John XIV (Pope), death of, 3:213  
Salamanca University, 12:611  
Boniface VIII (Pope), 2:501, **501–504**  
Anfredus Gonteri, 1:410  
apostolic administrators, 1:116  
Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:75  
Avignon papacy, 1:943  
Benedict XI (Pope), Bl., 2:243  
Bernard of Auvergne, 2:306  
Canon Law, 1:219, 3:48, 4:273, 12:410  
cardinalate, 3:105  
Celestine V (Pope), 2:501–502, 3:321  
Church-State relations, 1:207, 898, 2:501, 502–503, 3:636, 727  
Clareni, 1:428, 3:762  
Clement V (Pope), 3:779  
clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:326  
cloister, 4:210  
coinage, 10:481  
commissaries apostolic, 4:13  
conciliarism, 4:55  
Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 11:749  
Dante Alighieri, 4:518  
Franciscan Celestines, 3:321–322  
as Gaetani family member, 6:47  
Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:854

- Boniface VIII (Pope) (*continued*)  
 Holy Year, 7:57  
 Jacopone da Todì, 7:692  
 James II (King of Aragon), 7:705  
 laicism, 8:282  
 in *Liber sextus*, 8:536  
 mendicant controversy, 2:501, 3:141  
 mendicant privileges restricted, 4:850  
 nepotism, 10:247  
 papal primacy, 3:603  
 Philip IV (King of France), 2:502, 3:727, 5:846, 10:839  
 pilgrimage, 11:354  
 posthumous trial, 5:928  
 reign, 12:357  
 religious garb, 12:100  
 taxation, 3:803, 11:246  
 taxing of French clergy, 11:246  
*Unam Sanctam*, 14:287–288  
 wearing papal tiara, 14:70
- Boniface IX (Pope), **2:504**, 14:693  
 Acciaïoli, Angelo, 1:58  
 Avignon papacy, 12:357  
 Bartholomites, privileges granted to, 2:128  
 Castel Sant'Angelo, 3:213  
 Charles VI's nonrecognition, 6:74  
 Clarenì, 3:762
- Boniface of Savoy (Abp. of Canterbury), Bl., 1:107, **2:505**, 3:72, 481
- Bonifatius de Vitalinis, 3:52
- Bonilli, Pietro, Bl., **2:505**
- Bonino, Giuseppina Gabriella, Bl., **2:505**
- Bonino, J. Miguez, 1:826
- Boniscambi de Montegiorgio, Fra Ugolino, 5:736
- Bonitus of Clermont (Bp.), St., **2:506**
- Bonitz, H., 1:678
- Bonizo of Sutri (Bp.), **2:506**, 3:45, 60, 518–519
- Bonlieu Abbey (France), 3:751
- Bonmont Abbey (Switzerland), 3:750
- Bonnard, Jean Louis, 14:492
- Bonnard, Pierre, 1:803, 3:713
- Bonnault d'Houet, Marie Madeleine Victoire de, 13:171
- La Bonne volonté* (Schrijvers), 12:787
- Bonneau, Norman, 8:434, 437
- Bonnecamps, Joseph (Father), 11:82
- Bonnechose, Henri Marie Gaston de (Card.), **2:507**
- Bonne-Espérance Monastery (Belgium), **2:506–507**
- Bonnefoy, J. F., 3:558, 7:836–837
- Bonnemere, Edward, 1:162
- Bonner, Edmund (Bp.), **2:507–508**, 569
- Bonner, Edward (Bp.), 1:436
- Bonner, Elena, 7:998
- Bonnet, Charles, 2:407
- Bonnetty, Augustin, **2:508**, 14:138  
 faith, 5:596  
 God's existence, 5:712  
 heresy, 6:778
- Bonneuil, Étienne de, 3:696
- Bonomelli, Geremia (Bp. of Cremona), 1:228, **2:508–509**, 509, 7:673
- Bononius, St., **2:509**
- Bonsirven, Joseph, **2:509–510**
- Bonte, Guilelmus, 3:52
- Bontempi, Gaudentius, 12:764
- Bonucci, Agostino, 13:28
- Bonum certamen* (Orozco), 10:674
- Bonum est diffusivum sui* (Good is diffusive of itself), 12:754–755
- Bonum ex integra causa* (Good results from integral totality), 12:755
- Bonvicino, Ambrogio, 14:340
- Bonville, Anthony. *See* Terill, Anthony
- Bony, Paul, 1:803
- Bonzano, Giovanni, 1:585
- Bonzano, John, 12:648
- Bonzel, Aline (Mother Maria Theresia), **2:510**, 5:888
- Bonzi, Clement de, 1:454
- Bonzi, Pierre de (Card.), 1:454
- Book of Adam* (Mandaean religion), 9:104
- Book of Advertisements* (Parker), **1:135–136**
- A Book of Architecture* (Gibbs), 3:714
- Book of Bahir*, 2:831–832
- Book of Blessings*, 2:440  
 Advent, 1:134  
 All Souls' Day, 1:290
- Book of Cerne* (prayer book), 11:603–604
- Book of Changes (*Yijing*), 3:508
- Book of Classes* (*Kitāb al-ṭabaqāt*), 7:624
- Book of Common Prayer, 1:444, **2:524–525**, 5:245  
 Anglican Communion, 1:433  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:434  
 Anglican Reformation, 1:442, 443, 3:608–609  
 Anglo-Catholics, 1:446, 447  
 Athanasian Creed, 1:817  
 Black Rubric, 8:225  
 Cartwright, Thomas, 3:197  
 confessions of faith, 4:80
- Cranmer, Thomas, 4:333–334  
 creedal statements, 4:356  
*cursus* rhythm, 4:444  
 Episcopal Church of the United States, 5:297, 298  
 introduction, 12:9  
 low church, 8:836  
 principles of theology, 8:660  
 Reformed Episcopal Church, 12:25–26  
 revision, 8:677  
 Ridley, Nicholas, 12:243
- Book of Concord*, 12:191
- Book of Confutation* (Flacisu Illyricus), 5:754
- The Book of Consolation* (*El libro del conorte*) (Juana de la Cruz), 7:1061
- Book of Dimma*, 12:378
- Book of Durrow*, 1:448, 9:127
- The Book of Gems* (Marbod), 9:132
- Book of Giants* (Mānī), 9:113
- Book of Guidance* (*Kitāb al-Hudā*), 9:195
- Book of Heraclides of Damascus* (Bedjan), 2:198
- The Book of Hierotheus* (Stephen Bar-Sūdḥailē), 13:522
- Book of Hours, 2:522–523, 8:611, 11:604–605
- Book of James*, 9:274
- Book of John* (Mandaean religion), 9:104
- Book of Kells*. *See* Kells, Book of
- Book of Life, **2:525–526**
- The Book of Margery Kempe*, 8:141
- Book of Morals* (St. Gregory I), 6:482
- Book of Mysteries* (Mānī), 9:113
- Book of Principles* (*Sefer ha-Ikkarim*) (Albo), 1:232
- The Book of Resolution* (Persons), 5:750
- Book of Sentences* (Peter Lombard), 3:220, 5:344, 516, 517, 11:190–191, 12:468, 919, 14:18, 24  
 Adam Pulchrae Mulieris, 1:110  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:224  
 Alexander of Hales, 1:265  
 Alger of Liège, 1:283  
 Almain, Jacques, 1:298  
 Anfredus Gonteri, 1:410  
 Anselm of Laon, 1:498  
*ars moriendi*, 1:728  
 attrition, 1:842  
 Augustinianism, 1:877  
 Bacon, Roger, 12:285  
 Bernard Lombardi, 2:305, 306  
 Bombolognus of Bologna, 2:476  
 Bonaventure, St., 2:479

Caracciolo, Landolf, 3:95–96  
 casuistry, 3:220  
 Cowton, Robert, 12:263  
 Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:947, 948–949  
 Holcot, Robert, 12:265  
 Hugh of Newcastle, 7:154  
 introduction into curriculum, 5:899  
 relics, 12:54  
 Richard of Middleton, 12:234  
 Richard Rufus of Cornwall, 12:236  
 Robert of Melun, 12:268  
 systemization of theology, 6:282–283  
*Book of Splendors* (Bar-Hebraeus), 2:83  
*Book of Sports* (Charles I), 12:454  
*Book of Sports* (James I), 12:454  
*The Book of Stones* (Marbod), 9:132  
*Book of the Bees* (Thomas of Cantimpré), 14:32  
*The Book of the Courtier (Il Libro del Cortegiano)* (Castiglione), 3:215–216  
 Book of the Covenant, **2:526–527**  
 covenant relationship with Yahweh codified, 10:7  
 as group of laws, 8:397  
 Sabbath Year, 12:460  
 Book of the Dead, **2:527–529**, 528, 13:149  
*Book of the Dove* (Bar-Hebraeus), 2:82  
*The Book of the Duchess* (Chaucer), 3:450, 452, 456–457  
*Book of the Laws of the Countries* (Bardaneses), 2:97  
*The Book of the Lover and the Beloved* (Lull, R.), 8:866  
*Book of the Nativity of Mary*, 9:274  
*The Book of the Resurrection of Christ by Bartholomew the Apostle*, 2:124  
*The Book of the Sparkling Stone* (Ruysbroeck), 10:118, 12:439  
*Book of the Title (Kitāb al-'Unwān)* (Agapios of Hierapolis), 1:172  
*Book of the Translator* (Elias Bar Shināyā), 5:156  
*The Book of the Twelve Beguines* (Rutherford), 12:439  
*Book of Vocalization (Sefer ha-Nikkud)* (Gikatilla), 6:211  
*Book of Yehirah*, 10:135  
*The Book of Zhuangzi*, 14:924  
*Book on the Proof of the Truth of the Faith* (Elias Bar Shināyā), 5:156  
*Book on the Removal of Suffering* (Elias Bar Shināyā), 5:156  
 Bookbinding, 2:519–520  
 Books, ancient, **2:510–515**

Books, medieval, 2:515, **515–520**, 516, 773, 817–818  
 Books, printed, **2:520–524**  
*Books concerning Fiefs*, 5:702  
*The Books of Dialogues on the Life and Miracles of the Italian Fathers (Libri dialogorum)* (Gregory the Great), 3:229  
 Books of the Bible. *See specific books; specific Gospels and Epistles*  
 Boole, George, 8:751–752  
 Boolean logic, 8:751–753  
 Boone, Joseph, 3:646  
 Boonen, Jacques (Abp. of Malines), **2:529**  
 Boos, Martin, 5:681  
 Booth, Lawrence (Abp. of York), **2:529–530**  
 Booth, William (Abp. of York), **2:530**  
 Booth, William (Salvation Army founder), **2:530**, 12:626  
 Booths (Tabernacles), Feast of, 2:131, **530–533**, 4:607, 5:656  
 Bopp, Pauline (Mother Anselma), 5:890  
 Borda, Andrés de, **2:533**  
 Borderlands (U.S.), 9:715–718  
 Borders, William D. (Abp. of Baltimore), 2:39  
 Bordoni, Francesco, **2:533**  
 Boretzki, Job, 12:422  
 Boretta, Beatrice, baptism of, 2:68  
 Borgess, Caspar Henry (Bp.), **2:533–534**, 9:606  
 Borghese, Agostino, 2:534  
 Borghese, Camillo. *See* Paul V (Pope)  
 Borghese, Camillo (1775–1832), 2:535  
 Borghese, Camillo (Abp. of Siena), 2:534  
 Borghese, Enrico (Bp. of Alife), 2:534  
 Borghese, Francesco (1776–1839), 2:535  
 Borghese, Francesco (Card.), 2:534  
 Borghese, Galgano, 2:534  
 Borghese, Giambattista, 2:534  
 Borghese, Girolamo (Bp. of Pienza), 2:534  
 Borghese, Giulio, 2:535  
 Borghese, Ippolito (Bp. of Montalcino), 2:534  
 Borghese, Lucio (Bp. of Chiusi), 2:534  
 Borghese, Marcantonio (17th cent.), 2:534  
 Borghese, Marcantonio (1814–1886), 2:535  
 Borghese, Niccolò, 2:534  
 Borghese, Paolo, 2:535  
 Borghese, Pier Maria (Card.), 2:534

Borghese, Pietro, 2:534  
 Borghese, Scipione (Card., 18th cent.), 2:534–535  
 Borghese, Scipione (Card., 1576–1633), 2:534  
 Borghese, Tiberio, 2:535  
 Borghese family, **2:534–535**  
 Borghi, H. A., 12:765  
 Borgia (Borja) family, **2:535–538**, 10:247  
 Borgia, Cesare (Card.), 1:259, 261, 2:537, 12:118, 220  
 Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855  
 Julius II (Pope), 8:56  
 Pius III (Pope), 11:370–371  
 Borgia, Francis, St., **2:538–539**, 11:621  
 Borgia, Joan, 2:537  
 Borgia, Jofré, 2:537–538  
 Borgia, Lucrezia, 2:536, 537  
 Borgia, Pere-Lluís, 2:536–537  
 Borgia, Rodrigo (Card.). *See* Alexander VI (Pope)  
 Borgia, Rodriquez. *See* Innocent VI (Pope)  
 Borgo San Donnino, Gerard de, 10:554, 14:16  
 Borsleben, Christian, 11:619  
 Boril (Czar), 2:458  
 Boris I (King of Bulgaria), **2:539**, 679–680, 745, 10:683–684  
 Adrian II (Pope), 1:124  
 Byzantine Church, 2:754, 775, 785, 823  
 Ermenrich of Passau missionary expedition, 5:324  
 Photius, 11:311  
 Borja, Francesc de (Card.), 2:535  
*Born to Sing: An Interpretation and World Survey of Bird Song* (Hartshorne), 6:657  
 Bornati, Gabriella Echenos, 6:633  
 Borneo, 9:69–70, 71  
 Bornkamm, Günther, 5:522  
 Corinthians Epistles, 4:268  
 Historical Jesus, 6:865  
 Borralho Mendes, Álvaro, Bl., 1:951  
 Borrás Román, Robías, Bl., 7:125  
 Børresen, Kari, 5:677  
 Borromeo, Charles (Card.), St., 2:539, **539–541**  
 Ambrosian Rite, 1:344  
 Ambrosians, 1:346  
 Barnabites, support of, 2:103  
 Boonen, Jacques, 2:529  
 catechesis, 2:714, 3:235  
 Catholic revival, 4:313

- Borromeo, Charles (Card.), St. (*continued*)  
 church architecture, 3:701, 705  
 Church property, 3:727  
 Clement XIII (Pope), 3:791  
*Compagnia dei servi de' puttini carità*, 3:214  
 Confraternity of Christian Doctrine, 3:234, 4:94  
 Councils of Milan, 1:196  
 Counter Reformation, 3:612  
 Felix of Cantalice, friendship with, 5:669  
 Humiliati, 7:205  
 Oratory, 10:249  
 preaching, 11:621  
 Sarpi, Paolo, 12:694  
 Sauli, Alexander, St., 12:708  
 Shroud of Turin, 13:96  
 vestments, 8:636  
 works of charity, 3:415, 418
- Borromeo, Federigo (Card.), **2:541–542**
- Borromini, Francesco, 3:671, 705, 706
- Borsi, Pier Luca, 3:413
- Borysthenic* discourse (Dio Chrysostom), 10:96
- Bosanquet, Bernard  
 Alexander, Samuel, 1:252  
 idealism, 7:299–300
- Bosatta, Chiara (Clare) Dina, Bl., **2:542**
- Bosatta, Marcellina (Sister), 4:534
- Bosboom-Toussaint, Anna Louisa Geertruida, **2:542**
- Boscana, Gerónimo, 2:865
- Boscardin, Maria Bertilla, St., **2:542–543**, 543
- Bosch, David J., 9:676, 10:623
- Bosch, Hieronymus  
 alchemy, 1:239  
 Bible cycles, 2:371  
 works, 4:566
- Bosco (Duke of Arles), 7:923
- Bosco, Johannes (Belgian recollect), 12:764
- Bosco, John, St., **2:543–544**, 544, 3:419, 622, 5:865, 12:247  
 Albert, Federico, Bl., 1:221  
 Allamano, Giuseppe, Bl., 1:291  
 Cafasso, St. Joseph, 2:543, 851  
 Cagliari, Juan, 2:852  
 direction, spiritual, 4:763  
 Fagnano, José, 5:589  
 Rosaz, Edoardo Giuseppe, Bl., 12:377  
 Salesian Sisters, founder of, 12:613–614
- Salesians, founder of, 12:614–615
- Savio, Dominic, St., 12:712
- Boscovich, Ruggiero, 7:782  
 action at a distance, 1:80  
 atomism, 1:831, 835, 4:960  
 dynamism, 9:416–417  
 scholasticism, 12:768
- Bosgrave, Thomas, Bl., 4:271, 5:232
- Bosio, Antonio, 3:224, 12:387
- Bosnia-Herzegovina, **2:544–547**, 546, 4:413
- Boso, Cardinal, **2:547–548**, 8:532
- Bosque, Juan de Dios, 2:467
- Bossanquet, B., 5:939
- Bossi, Matteo, 5:32
- Bossilkov, Evgenij (Bp.), Bl., **2:548**, 683, 684
- Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne (Bp. of Meaux), 2:115, **548–551**, 549, 5:496, 6:589, 590  
 Ágreda, Mary of, 1:187  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310  
 Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412  
 Assemblies of the French Clergy, 1:788  
 catechesis, 3:235, 243  
 Caussade, Jean Pierre de and, 3:309  
 charity, 3:398  
 Choiseul du Plessis Praslin, Gilbert de, 3:524  
 Compagnie du Saint-Sacrement, 4:41  
 Declaration of the French Clergy, 4:591  
 doctrine, 4:804  
 Fénelon, François de Salignace de la Mothe, friendship with, 5:682  
 Fleury, Claude, 5:762  
 Gallicanism, 2:550, 3:615  
 Jansenist opponent, 5:851  
 Lamy, F., 8:315  
 precursors, 8:495  
 Quietism, 2:550, 3:614  
 Simon, R. opposed, 13:127
- Boste, John, St., **2:551**, 5:232, 12:273
- Bostius, Arnold, **2:551**, 3:133
- Boston Archdiocese (MA), **2:551–557**  
 archives, 1:639–640, 640  
 Fenwick, Benedict Joseph, 5:685
- Boston College, **2:557–558**, 9:309, 396  
*Boston Quarterly Review*, 14:149
- Bostra, Synod of (244), 3:593
- Boswell, James, **2:558–559**, 559
- Botany, in the Renaissance, 12:817
- Botelho, Diogo de, 2:590
- Bothwell, James Hepburn, Earl of, 9:291
- Botswana, **2:559–560**, 561
- Botte, Bernard, 3:552, 4:83
- Botticelli, Sandro  
 “Madonna and Child,” 13:311  
 Renaissance paintings, 12:117  
 Sistine Chapel fresco, 13:192  
*The Last Communion of St. Jerome*, 5:415
- Botulph of Icanhoe, St., **2:560**
- Boturini Benaduci, Lorenzo, **2:560–562**, 3:246
- Botvid, St., **2:562**
- Boucart, Jean, 2:189
- Boucat, Minim Antoine, 12:767
- Bouchard, Claude Florent, 2:553
- Bouchard, James, **2:562–563**
- Boucherat, Nicholas, 3:748, 751  
*Bouciant Hours* (prayer book), 11:605
- Boudinhon, Auguste, 1:438
- Boudon, Henri de, 3:573
- Bouillard, Henri, 5:827, 6:389
- Bouillier, François, 3:183
- Bouillon, Emmanuel Théodose de la Tour d’Auvergne (Card.), **2:563**
- Boulainvilliers, Henri de, 5:702
- Boulay, César Égasse, **2:563**
- Boulbon, Edmond, 6:12
- Bound, Nicholas, 12:454
- Boundaries* (Feeney), 5:663
- Bouquillon, Thomas Joseph, **2:563–564**  
 Americanism, 1:354  
 Catholic University of America, 3:291, 12:787
- Bouquillon controversy, **2:564–565**
- Bourbon, Edward Chaix, 6:196
- Bourdaloue, Louis, 2:565, **565–566**, 5:762, 7:782
- Bourdelle, E. A., 3:713
- Bourdier-Delpuits, Jean Baptiste, 4:113
- Bourdin, Pierre, 3:185
- Bourdoise, Adrien (Father), 2:478, 3:235
- Bourdon, Jean, 12:276
- Bourgade, Peter (Bp. of Tucson), 1:688, 12:676
- Bourgchier, Thomas (Bourchier) (Card.), **2:566**, 3:72
- Bourgeois, Louis, 7:255, 256
- Bourgeoisie, 7:719
- Bourgeois, Marguerite, St., **2:566–567**, 567, 3:4, 8:432, 10:458
- Bourget, Ignace (Bp. of Montreal), **2:567–568**, 3:8, 517, 12:534, 14:471  
 Misericordia Sisters, 9:672  
 Sisters of the Holy Names of Jesus and Mary, 7:33–34

- Bourgignon, Antoinette, 2:462  
 Bourgoing, François, **2:568**  
 Bourgueil-en-Vallée Abbey (France), **2:568–569**  
 Bourne, Francis (Card.), 2:569, **569**, 5:252, 9:78  
 Bourne, Gilbert (Abp. of Bath and Wells), 2:152, **569**  
 Boursier, L. F. (1679-1749), 9:74  
 Bouscaren, T. Lincoln, 1:28  
 Bousset, Wilhelm, **2:570**  
   apotheosis, 1:599  
   biblical theology, 2:385  
   biographies of Christ, 7:849  
   scholasticism, 12:765  
 Bouteffika, Abdelaziz, 1:286  
 Bouteiller, Marthe le, Bl., **2:570**  
 Boutelou, Charles, 3:129  
 Boutroux, Étienne Émile Marie, **2:570–571**  
   contingency, 4:214  
   idealism, 7:300  
 Bouvet, Joachim, **2:571**  
 Bouvier, Jean Baptiste (Bp. of Le Mans), 2:571, **571–572**  
 Bouyer, Louis, 5:860  
   International Theological Commission, 7:528  
   sacramental theology, 12:473, 474  
 Bova, St., **2:572**  
 Bover, Joseph, 2:367, 10:14  
 Bover Olivio, Isidoro, 12:408  
 Boville, Terill. *See* Terill, Anthony  
 Bovillus, Carolus (Charles de Bouelles), **2:572**  
 Bovincourt, Gaspard de, 1:396  
 Bovius, Antonio, 4:112  
*Bowen v. Roy* (1986), 3:663  
 Bower, Walter, 12:533  
 Bowers, Henry F., 1:352, 7:542  
 Bowes, Marmaduke, Bl., **2:573**, 5:228  
 Bowet, Henry (Abp. of York), **2:573**  
 Bowman, Thea (Sister), 1:162, **2:573–574**  
 Bowne, Borden P., 2:617, 12:70  
 Bows, liturgical gestures, 8:649  
 Boxadors, J. T. (Card.), 12:772  
 Boxer Rebellion, Martyrs of, 1:367–368, 400, 3:99, 464, 498, 500, 7:625, 14:884, 921–924  
 Boxing. *See* Prizefighting  
 Boy Bishop, **2:574**  
 Boyer, André, 3:244  
 Boyer, Charles, 12:748, 777  
 Boyer, Pierre Denis, 12:771  
 Boyes, George, 2:460  
 Boyd Dynasty, 11:139  
 Boyle, Hugh C. (Bp. of Pittsburgh), 11:87, 367  
 Boyle, Michael (Bp. of Mandeville, Jamaica), 3:113  
 Boyle, Robert, 1:832, 834, 2:368, 9:416  
 Boyle, Roger (Early of Orrery), 1:76  
 Boyle Abbey (Ireland), **2:574–575**, 575  
 Boynes, Norbert de, 7:792  
 Boys' choirs, 3:524  
 Boys Town (NE), 5:758, 10:223, 463  
 Boyton, William, 7:581  
 Brabantinus. *See* Thomas of Cantimpré  
 Bracaloni, L., 4:387  
 Bracco, Teresa, Bl., **2:575**  
 Bracken, Joseph, 11:731  
 Bracton, Henry de, **2:575–576**  
 Brader, Caritas (Mother), 5:881  
 Bradford, William, **2:576**, 4:115  
 Bradford-on-Avon Church (England), 1:448  
 Bradley, Denis Mary (Bp. of Manchester), **2:576**, 10:278–279  
 Bradley, Francis Herbert, **2:576–577**, 5:160, 161, 504, 11:296  
   on the Absolute, 10:827  
   Alexander, Samuel, 1:252  
   British moralists, 2:624  
   freedom, 5:939  
   idealism, 7:299  
   identity, 7:302–303  
   Neo-Hegelianism, 6:712  
   relativism, 12:48  
   self, concept of, 12:883  
 Bradley, Richard, 5:238  
 Bradley, Ritamary, **2:577–578**, 13:170  
 Bradshaw, P., 3:250  
 Bradwardine, Thomas, 5:91, 242  
   Albert of Saxony, 1:223  
   determinism and free will, 5:938  
   mechanism, 9:415  
   Pelagianism, 12:265  
   scholasticism, 12:760  
 Brady, Ignatius Charles, **2:578**  
 Brady, Matthew Francis (Bp. of Burlington), **2:578–579**, 14:455  
 Brady, Nicholas and Genevieve, 11:87  
 Brady, William Maziere, **2:579**, 10:279  
 Brady, William O. (Abp.), 12:574, 13:164–165  
 Braga, Councils of  
   first (563)  
   Church property, 3:724  
   contraception, 4:219  
   second (573)  
   Confirmation, 4:87  
   demonology, 4:649  
   fourth (675)  
   cult of relics, 12:52  
   God the Holy Spirit, 6:293  
 Bragadino, Marcantonio, 7:670  
 Bragan Rite, **2:579–580**  
 Bragança Dynasty, 11:538  
 Braganza, Theotonio de (Bp.), 3:416  
 Brahe, Tycho, 8:154, 12:815–816  
   heliocentrism and, 6:60  
 Brahmā (Hindu deity), 6:848  
*Brahman* (Hindu concept), **2:580**, 6:842–843  
   Nimbārka, 6:847  
   Rāmānuja, 6:847  
   Śāṅkara, 6:846  
   soul, 13:337–338  
   Vallabha, 6:847  
*Brāhmaṇas* (Hindu scripture), 6:840, 842  
 Brahms, Johannes, **2:580–581**, 581, 8:247  
 Brainard, Daniel, 12:562  
 Bramante, Donato, 3:96, 671, 701–702, 12:578–579, 580, 14:394–395  
 Brameld, Theodore, 5:94  
 Bramhall, John (Abp. of Armagh), 3:152  
 Brancati, Lorenzo, **2:581–582**, 582, 12:764  
 Branch Davidians, 4:541–543  
 Branch Theory of the Church, **2:582–583**  
 Branco, Rio, 2:596  
 Brandis, C. A., 1:678  
 Brandom, Robert, 5:829  
 Brandsma, Titus, Bl., 2:583, **583–584**, 3:130, 139  
 Brandy trade, 9:722  
   colonial America, 9:723  
 Brann, Henry Athanasius, **2:584**  
 Branner, Robert, 3:694  
 Bransiet, Philippe (Brother), 2:632  
 Branstad, Terry, 7:543  
 Brant, Robert, 2:551  
 Brant, Sebastian (Brandt), **2:584–585**  
 Brantôme Abbey (France), 3:473  
 Braque, Georges, 1:803  
 Braschi, Giovanni Angelo. *See* Pius VI (Pope)  
 Brask, Hans (Bp. of Linköping), **2:585**  
 Bratulić (Bp. of Zagreb), 4:370  
 Braulio, St., **2:585–586**, 4:87, 5:445  
 Braun, Joseph, **2:586**  
 Braun, Placidus, 1:848



- Braun, Victor (Father), 12:498  
*Braunfeld v. Brown* (1961), 3:662, 663  
 Brauns, Heinrich, 6:185  
 Braunsberger, O., 3:16  
*Brautmystik* (Nuptial mysticism), 6:191  
 Brauweiler Abbey (Germany),  
**2:586–587**  
*Brave New World* (Huxley), 14:361  
 Bray, Thomas, 5:296, 13:288–289  
 Bray, William D., 2:366  
 Brazil, **2:587–599**, 592, 593, 595  
   abolition of slavery, 13:214  
   Anchieta, José de, Bl., 1:394–395  
   Arcoverde de Albuquerque  
     Cavalcanti, Joaquim, 1:644  
   Byzantine Basilians, 2:144  
   Camara, Helder Pessoa, 2:899–901  
   Carmelites, 3:143  
   Carnival, 13:98  
   cultural contributions, 13:163  
   demographic statistics, 2:588  
   ecclesiastical organization, 2:589–590  
   Figueiredo, Jackson de, 5:717  
   history, 12:622–623  
   intellectuals, 8:465  
   Leme da Silveira, 8:465–466  
   map, 2:591  
   military repression, 8:546  
   mission, Catholic, 5:43  
     Abbeville, Claude d', 1:8  
     aldeiamento system, 1:244–245  
     Anchieta, Bl. José de, 1:394–395  
     Araújo, Antônio de, 1:628  
     Capuchins, 9:719  
     Franciscans, 9:718–720  
     Jesuits, 2:588, 593–594, 597,  
       3:417, 5:43  
     Lisboa, Cristóvão de, 8:597  
     Macedo Costa, Antônio de, 9:14  
     Misericórdia, 3:417  
     as threat to colonial interest,  
       2:588, 590–592  
   mission, Protestant, 9:700–701  
   missionaries, 1:8, 394–395, 628, 5:43  
   missions, 1:244–245, 3:417, 8:597  
   religious education, 5:840  
   Sardinha, Pedro Fernandes,  
     12:692–693  
   spiritualism, 13:437  
 Brazil, Martyrs of, BB., **2:587**  
 Brazilian Congregation, 2:273  
 Brazilian Plenary Council (1939), 1:644,  
 8:466  
 Bread, liturgical use of, **2:599**  
   Lord's Prayer symbolism, 8:784  
   showbread, 13:88  
 Bread-basket Law (1875), 8:255  
 Breaking of Bread, **2:599–600**, 8:785  
   *See also* Eucharist  
 Breakspear, Nicholas. *See* Adrian IV  
 (Pope)  
 Breast-beating, 8:650  
 "Breastpiece of decision," 11:646  
 Breath control, yoga and, 14:891  
 Brébeuf, Jean, St., 2:164, 9:227, 10:435  
 Breck, James L., 5:297  
 Breckinridge, John, 7:160  
 Bregno, Andrea, 10:373  
 Bréhier, Louis, **2:600–601**  
 Bremond, Henri, **2:601**, 7:194  
 Brems, Josef (Bp. of Denmark), 4:667  
 Brendan, SS., **2:601–602**  
 Brendan of Birr, St., 2:602  
 Brendan of Clonfert, St., 2:601–602  
 Brengaret Pujol, José, 2:92  
 Brennan, Andrew J. (Bp. of Richmond,  
 VA), 14:543  
 Brennan, Francis (Card.), **2:602–603**  
 Brennan, Thomas F. (Bp. of Dallas,  
 TX), 13:846  
 Brennan, William J., 5:327  
 Brenner, Scott F., 4:201  
 Brent, Charles Henry (Bp.), 2:603,  
**603–604**, 5:299, 606, 14:841  
 Brent, Giles, 3:645  
 Brent, Margaret, **2:604**  
 Brent, Robert, 2:460  
 Brentano, Clemens M., 5:193, 7:847  
 Brentano, Franz, **2:604–605**, 5:362, 398  
   Aristotelianism, 1:678, 2:604, 12:732  
   associationism, 1:796  
   Husserl, Edmund, 7:229  
   intentionality, 7:516–517, 518  
   judgment, 8:24, 26–27  
 Brenz, Johann, **2:605**  
 Bresee, Phineas, 3:722  
 Brest, Union of (1595–1596), **2:605–606**,  
 747, 3:613, 785, 5:19, 6:456, 14:273,  
 275, 279  
   Lucaris, C., 8:842  
   Smotryts'kyi, M., 13:237  
 Brest-Litovsk Peace Treaty, 8:468  
 Brethren, **2:606–607**  
   *See also specific churches*  
 Brethren in Christ Church, 12:261  
 Brethren of Dominic, 9:491  
 Brethren of Francis, 9:491  
 Brethren of the Common Life,  
**2:607–609**, 3:605  
   Devotio Moderna, 4:707–708, 12:590  
   Erasmus, 5:314  
   Florentius, Radewijns, 5:774  
   humanism, 7:190  
   Luther's early years, 8:877  
 Brethren of the Cross, **2:609–610**  
 Breton, Raymond (Father), 3:118  
 Bretton, John, Bl., **2:610**, 5:233  
*Breuddwyd Pabydd Wrth Ei Ewyllys* (*A  
 Papist's Wishful Dream*) (Emrys Ap  
 Iwan), 5:199  
 Breuer, Marcel, 3:678, 717, 12:552  
 Bréuf, Jean de, 9:227  
 Breul, Jacques du, 3:473  
*Brevarium causae Nestorianorum et  
 Eutychnianorum* (Liberatus),  
 8:550–551  
*Breve compendio intorno alla perfezione  
 cristiana* (*Abrégé de la perfection*)  
 (Bellinzaga), 2:230, 6:48  
*Breve instucción de como se ha  
 administrar el Sacramento de la  
 Penitencia* (Medina, Bartolomé),  
 9:465  
*Breve noticia de las Misiones vivas de la  
 Compañía de Jesús en la provincia  
 del Paraguay* (Muriel), 10:66  
*Breviarium* (Alaric), 3:40  
*Breviarium* (Atto of Vercelli), 3:45  
*Breviarium* (Hippo), 3:40  
*Breviarium apostolorum*, 12:681  
*Breviarium Syriacum*, 3:556  
*Breviarum extravagantium* (Bernard of  
 Pavia), 3:48, 12:229  
*The Breviary Explained* (Parsch), 10:903  
*Breviatio canonum* (Fulgentius  
 Ferrandus), 3:40, 60, 5:691  
*Brevicoxa* (Jean Courtecuisse),  
**2:610–611**  
*Breviloquium* (Bonaventure), 5:425  
*Brevis explicatio sensus literalis totius  
 Sacrae Scripturae ex optimis  
 quibusque auctoribus per epitomen  
 collecta* (Menochio), 9:496–497  
*Brevísima relación* (Las Casas), 8:341,  
 10:29  
 Brewer, Johannes, 3:192  
 Brianchon, M., 1:803  
 Briand, Jean Olivier (Bp. of Quebec),  
**2:611**, 3:7, 179  
 Briande, Aristide, 5:849, 855  
 Briant, Alexander, St., **2:611–612**, 922,  
 5:227  
 Bribery, **2:612**  
 Brice of Tours (Bp.), St., **2:612–613**  
 Briceño, Alonso (Bp.), **2:613**  
 Bricero, Alphonsus, 12:764

- Brignonnet, Guillaume (Bp. of Meaux, 1472-1534), 2:613, 5:849
- Brignonnet, Guillaume (Card., ca. 1445-1514), 2:613
- Brignonnet, Robert (Abp. of Reims), 2:613
- Brignonnet family, **2:613–614**
- Bricinians, **2:614**
- Bridal mysticism, 3:132
- Bridal symbolism, 3:629
- Brideshead Revisited* (Waugh), 14:663
- The Bridge* (Institute of Judeo-Christian Studies), 10:559
- Bridgeman, Elijah, 3:499
- Bridget of Sweden, St., **2:614**, 5:732
- Adam Easton, 1:107
- Alvastra Abbey, 1:327
- Avignon papacy, 1:943
- Bridgit Abbey, 2:615
- Brigittine Sisters, 2:614, 618
- Devotio Moderna, 3:605
- Hemming, Bl., 6:731
- mysticism literature, 10:118
- private revelations, 12:200
- Bridgett, Thomas Edward, **2:614–615**, 615
- Bridgewater, John, **2:615**
- Bridgit Abbey (Sweden), **2:615–616**
- Bridgman, P. W., 5:142, 10:609
- Brie, Simon de. *See* Martin IV (Pope)
- Brief Declaration of the Sacraments* (Tyndale), 14:253
- Brief Outline of the Evidences of the Christian Religion* (Alexander), 1:251
- Brief Sketch of the Early History of the Catholic Church on the Island of New York* (Bayley), 2:165
- Briega Morales, Rafael, 2:92
- Brieuc, St., **2:616**
- Brigéat de Lambert, Scipion-Jérôme, 12:276
- Briggs, Charles Augustus, **2:616–617**
- Bright, John, 5:408, 5:20
- Brightman, Edgar Sheffield, **2:617**, 5:397, 10:827, 12:70
- Brightman, F. E., 2:811–812
- Brighton Rock* (Greene), 6:461
- Brigid of Ireland, St., 1:698, **2:617**, 8:167
- Brigidines, **2:618**
- Brigittine Sisters, 2:614, **618**, 5:320, 353
- Brignole, Emmanuele, 3:348
- Brignoline Sisters, 3:348
- Brinckerinck, John, 2:607
- Brindholme, Edmund, Ven., 5:227
- Brinkley, Stephen, **2:618–619**
- Brinkmann, B. R., 12:475
- Brion, Simon de. *See* Martin IV (Pope)
- Brisacier, Jacques Charles de, **2:619**
- Brisson, Louis Alexandre, **2:619**, 10:516
- Bristol Cathedral (England), 1:448
- Bristow, Richard, **2:619–620**
- Britain, early church in, **2:620–621**, 3:596
- Anglo-Saxons, 1:448–449
- Canon Law, 3:41, 42
- Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:317
- See also* England; Northern Ireland; Scotland; Wales; *specific saints*
- Britannica*, 3:45, 60
- Britannicus* (Racine), 11:887
- Brithwald of Canterbury (Abp.), St., **2:621–622**
- Brithwald of Wilton (Bp.), St., **2:622**
- British and Foreign Bible Society, 3:27, 486, 5:472
- British Council of Churches (BCC), **2:622**, 5:928
- British Criminal Law Amendment Act (1885), 11:774
- British Critic* (Newman), 10:333, 734
- British Guyana, 3:112
- British Moralists, **2:622–624**, 6:349
- British Museum Bible texts, 2:357
- British Psalters, 11:603
- British Society of Franciscan Studies*, 8:609
- Britt, M., 4:349, 7:252–253
- Britten, Benjamin, 3:151–152
- Britto, John de, St., 7:406
- Broad Church, 1:444, **2:624–625**, 8:370
- Brock, Dominic (Brother), 1:275
- Brockie, Marianus, 12:765
- Brockmeyer, Henry Conrad, 7:301
- Brodrick, J., 3:16
- Broere, Cornelis, 10:261
- Brogliè, Albert de, 5:855
- Brogliè, Charles de, 12:496
- Brogliè, L. de, 1:836
- Brogliè, Maurice Jean de, **2:625**, 12:496
- Brogne Abbey (Belgium), **2:625–626**
- Brogne Reform Movement, 2:269
- The Broken Covenant* (Bellah), 3:755
- Brollo, Basilio, **2:626**, 4:630
- Brondel, John Baptist (Bp. of Helena, MT), **2:626**, 9:826
- Bronescombe, Walter (Bp. of Exeter), 5:530
- Bronisława, Bl., **2:626–627**
- Brook Farm, **2:627**
- Brooke, Ferdinand. *See* Green, Hugh, Bl.
- Brooke, James, Sir (fl. 1844), 9:69–70
- Brookes, James (Brooks) (Bp. of Gloucester), **2:627–628**
- Brooks, Phillips (Bp. of Massachusetts), **2:628**
- Brorby (Brookby), Antony, Ven., 5:226
- Brosig, Moritz, 2:842
- Brossar, Ferdinand (Bp. of Covington), 4:331
- “Brother Courtesy.” *See* Gárate, Francisco, Bl.
- Brother in Christ, **2:628**
- Brother Leo. *See* Leo of Assisi
- Brotherhood of Charity (Poland), 13:200
- Brotherhood of St. Lazarus of Bethany (Poland), 13:200
- Brotherhood of St. Luke. *See* Nazarenes
- Brotherhood of the Holy Cross, 7:678
- “Brotherhood of Theologians.” *See* Zoe Movement
- Brothers and Sisters of Jesus, **2:627–628**, 8:17
- Brothers and Sisters of the Free Spirit, 1:384, **2:629**, 3:413, 11:572
- Brothers and Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis Servants of the Poor, 3:520
- Brothers and Sisters to Us*, 1:161
- Brothers Hospitaliers, 7:968, 969
- Brothers of Charity, **3:400**, 622, 14:185
- Brothers of Christian Instruction of Ploërmel (La Mennais Brothers), **2:630**, 4:687
- Alaska, 1:209
- founding, 3:622, 8:311
- Seychelles, 13:53
- Brothers of Christian Instruction of St. Gabriel, **2:630**, 3:622
- Brothers of Death, 6:800
- Brothers of Divine Providence, 10:672
- Brothers of Mercy, **9:504**
- Brothers of Mercy of Montabaur. *See* Brothers of Mercy
- Brothers of Our Lady Mother of Mercy, **10:721–722**
- Brothers of Penance, 13:26
- Brothers of St. Francis of Assisi, 4:687
- Brothers of St. Francis Xavier. *See* Xaverian Brothers
- Brothers of St. John of God, 3:415, 14:186
- Brothers of St. Patrick, Congregation of the (FSP), 10:951
- Brothers of St. Vincent, 4:292
- Brothers of the Christian Schools, **2:630–634**, 631, 3:188, 8:316, 12:394
- Brothers of the Common Life, 4:147

- Brothers of the Poor of St. Francis, **12:546–547**
- Brothers of the Presentation of the Blessed Virgin Mary. *See* Presentation Brothers
- Brothers of the Sword. *See* Knights of the Sword
- Brothers of Tilburg, 10:721–722
- Brothers' Voice* (newsletter), 12:95
- Brottier, Daniel Jules Alexis, Bl., **2:634–635**, 635
- Brou, Alexandre (Father), 1:95, **2:635**
- Broue, Pierre de la (Bp. of Mirepoix), 1:600
- Brouillet, John, **2:635–636**
- Brouillet, John Baptist (Father), 12:646
- Brouns, Thomas (Bp.), **2:636**
- Brouwer, Adriaen, 1:539
- Brouwer, Christoph, **2:636**
- Brouwer, L. E. J., 4:216
- Brouwers, Theodore, 11:366
- Browe, Peter, **2:637**
- Brown, Braunfeld v.* (1961), 3:662, 663
- Brown, Elizabeth A. R., 5:706
- Brown, George (Abp. of Dublin), **2:637**
- Brown, Grayson, 1:162
- Brown, Jerry, 3:460
- Brown, John Newton, 4:82
- Brown, R., 5:522, 523
- Brown, Raymond Edward, **2:637–638**
- Brown, Robert (Augustinian missionary), 1:890–891
- Brown, Robert McAfee, 10:153, 12:729
- Brown, Tod David (Bp. of Idaho), 7:291
- Brown v. Board of Education* (1954), 8:252, 10:296, 521
- Browne (Card.), 5:434
- Browne, Borden Parker, 7:301–302
- Browne, Patrick, 7:580
- Browne, Robert (1550–1633), **2:638–639**, 4:114, 6:66
- Browne, Robert (American priest), 1:582
- Browne, William, Bl., 5:234
- Brownlee, William C., 10:170, 313
- Brownson, Josephine Van Dyke, **2:639**
- Brownson, Orestes Augustus, **2:639–641**, 10:313, 14:146–147, 454
- Cummings, Jeremiah Williams, 4:437
- de Courcy, Henry, 4:596
- Hecker, Isaac Thomas, 6:700
- scholasticism, 12:777
- Broychot, Lazaruss, 3:328
- Bruce, Frank M., 2:641
- Bruce, William C., 2:641
- Bruce, William George, 2:641
- Bruce Codex, 6:257
- Bruce family, **2:641**
- Bruchési, Louis Joseph Paul Napoléon (Abp. of Montreal), **2:641**
- Brück, Heinrich, **2:642**
- Bruckner, Anton, 2:580, **642**, **643**, 10:775, 12:669
- Ein Bruderzwist in Habsburg* (Grillparzer), 6:533
- Brueghel, Pieter, 2:114
- Brueghel family, 1:539, 2:375
- Bruguès, Jean-Louis, 7:528
- Bruillard, Philibert de (Bp.), 8:337–338, 338, 339
- Brulard, Michel-Louis, 12:276
- Brun, Padraig de, 2:368
- Brun Arará, Cosme, Bl., 7:124
- Bruneau, Joseph, **2:642–643**
- Brunei, **2:643–644**, 645
- Brunel de Grammont, 12:535
- Brunelleschi, Filippo, 3:699–700, 701, 12:115
- Brunet, A. M., 3:565, 567
- Brunet, Jean Louis, 6:76
- Brunett, Alexander J. (Abp. of Seattle, WA), 9:827, 12:853
- Brunfels, Otto, 2:401
- Brunhilde (Queen of France), 4:689
- Brunhilde (Visigothic princess), 9:518
- Bruni, Leonardo Aretino, 12:110–111, 115, 116, 622
- Brüning, Heinrich, 3:341, 6:185
- Brunini, Joseph B. (Bp. of Jackson, MS), 2:397, 7:686, 9:739–740
- Brunner, Francis de Sales, **2:644**, 11:643
- Brunner, Heinrich Emil (theologian), 1:381, 825, **2:644–645**
- dialectical theology, 4:721
- infant baptism, objection to, 2:69–70
- Brunner, Maria Anna (Mother), 11:644
- Bruno, Giordano, **2:645–647**, 646
- Aristotelianism, 1:677, 2:646
- atomism, 1:834
- identity principle, 7:303
- monistic concept of substance, 10:826
- privation, 11:722
- relativism, 12:46
- Renaissance philosophy, 12:123
- soul, 13:345–346
- world soul, 14:844
- Bruno de Jésus-Marie, **2:647**
- Bruno of Asti, 9:452
- Bruno of Augsburg (Bp.), 12:671
- Bruno of Cologne, St., **2:647**, 3:843, 10:719
- Agapetus II (Pope), 1:172
- biography, 9:448
- Corvey Abbey, 4:280
- Bruno of Querfurt (Bp.), St., 1:102, **2:648**
- Bruno of Segni (Bp.), St., **2:648**
- Bruno of Toul (Bp.). *See* Leo IX (Pope)
- Bruno of Würzburg (Bp.), St., **2:648–649**
- Bruno the Carthusian, St., 2:649, **649–650**, 3:191–192, 193
- Brunschvicg, Leon, **2:650**
- Aristotelianism, 1:678
- Blondel, Maurice, 2:441
- Brunswick Cathedral (England), 3:697
- Bruskewitz, Fabian (Bp.), 2:877
- Bruté, Simon (Bp. of Vincennes, IN), 13:188
- Bruté de Rémur, Simon William Gabriel (Bp. of Vincennes), **2:650–651**, 5:441, 757, 7:417, 13:33–34, 174
- Bruun. *See* Candidus of Fulda
- Bruxelles, Jean-Baptiste de, 12:277
- Bruyère, Jeanne Henriette Cécile, 2:565, **651**
- Bruyn, Barthel, 3:845
- Bryan, William Jennings, 4:346, 347, 5:495, 6:28, 30
- Bryant, William Cullen, 3:379
- Bryce, J., 1:678
- Bryennios, Joseph, **2:651**, 827
- Bryennios, Philotheus (Metropolitan), **2:651–652**
- Bryennius, Nicephorus, 2:800
- Brzozowski, Tadeusz, 7:787–788
- Buber, Martin, 2:652, **652**
- communication, 4:24–25
- community, 4:39
- existentialism, 5:544, 12:70
- fideism, 5:712
- “I-Thou” relationship, 12:70
- I-Thou religious vision, 10:116
- Jesus, 8:13
- modern Jewish philosophy, 7:865
- self, concept of, 12:884
- Bubwith, Nicholas (Bp.), **2:652–653**
- Bucer, Martin (Butzer), **2:653–654**
- Billick, Eberhard, 2:394
- Calvin, John, 2:653, 889, 891
- Latomus, B., 8:370
- Protestant Reformation, 12:15, 20
- sacramentals, 12:481
- Wittenberg Concord, 8:889



- Buchanan, George, 3:638  
 Buchanan, John R., 1:210  
 Buchez, Philippe Joseph Benjamin, **2:654**  
 Buchier, Maximilien, 2:716  
 Buchman, Frank Nathan Daniel, **2:654**  
 Büchner, Ludwig (1824-1899), 9:320  
 Buck, V. de, 2:472  
 Buckfast Abbey (Devon, England), **2:654–655**, 655, 5:420, 8:816  
 Buckland Abbey (England), **2:655–656**, 656  
 Buckler, Reginald, **2:656–657**  
 Buckley, James (Bp. of Trinidad), 3:115, 118  
 Buckley, John. *See* Jones, John, St.  
 Buckley, Joseph, 9:101  
 Buckley, Sigebert, 1:365, 12:271  
 Budde, K. F. R., 5:520  
 Buddha, 9:47  
 Buddhism, **2:657–674**, 11:287  
   Amidism, 1:358  
   apophatic theology, 1:568  
   asceticism, 1:774  
   Assyrian Church of the East, 3:491  
   Bhutan, 2:352  
   Bodhisattvas, 2:452, 453, 661  
   Burma, 2:670–671, 706  
   Cambodia, 2:672–673  
   Cao Dai, 3:79  
   chain of causation, 3:361  
   China, 2:660, 662–664, 3:510–511  
   community, 4:38  
   Confucianism, 4:98  
   Daoism as amalgamated with, 10:111  
   dharma, 4:714–715  
   elements of existence, 5:147–148  
   Hinayana, 6:836–837  
   hospitality, 7:118  
   India, 2:658–661, 659  
   Japan, 1:358, 2:658, 664–666, 7:736–737  
   Korea, 2:668–669, 8:238  
   Lamaism compared, 8:299  
   Laos, 8:331  
   liberation thinking, 8:549  
   Mahayana, 9:46–48  
   Malaysia, 9:69  
   Mongolia, 9:805  
   moral guidance, 4:760  
   Nirvāṇa, 10:399  
   *Nostra aetate: Declaration on the Relation of the Church to Non-Christian Religions*, 9:687  
   Pali Canon, 10:803–804  
   pessimism, 11:169  
   Pure Land, 1:358, 2:453, 663, 664, 665, 668  
   Shintoism compared, 13:87  
   Soka Gakkai, 13:298  
   soul, 13:338  
   Sri Lanka, 2:661–662  
   temples, 13:807  
   Thailand, 2:657, 671–672  
   Tibet, 2:666–668  
   Vietnam, 2:669–670  
   Western, 2:673–674  
   *See also* Zen  
 Buddy, Charles Francis, 2:869  
 Budé, Guillaume, 10:482–483, 12:119  
 Buechlein, Daniel M. (Abp. of Indianapolis), 7:418, 13:824  
 Buenaventura, Alonso de, 1:649  
 Bufalo, Gaspere del, St., **2:674–675**, 11:642  
 Buffier, Claude, **2:675**, 12:771  
 Buffon, George-Louis Leclerc de, 5:210, 260  
 Bufi, Ylli, 1:216  
 Bugenhagen, Johann, **2:675**, 4:666, 8:888  
 Bughetti, B., 4:387  
 Buglio, Ludovico, **2:675–676**  
 Bugnini, Annibale (Abp. of Diocletiana), **2:676–677**  
 Buh, Joseph, Rev., 12:542  
 Buil Lalueza, Manuel, 2:92  
*Building Our Future* (Malawi, pastoral letter), 9:68  
 Bukhtīshū' (d. 870), 2:678  
 Bukhtīshū', Abu Sa'id 'Ubaidallah ibn Jibrīl, 2:678  
 Bukhtīshū', 'Alī ibn Ibrahim ibn, 2:678  
 Bukhtīshū', Jabrīl ibn, 2:678  
 Bukhtīshū', Jibrīl ibn 'Ubaid Allāh, 2:678  
 Bukhtīshū', Jūrjīs ibn Jibrīl ibn, 2:677  
 Bukhtīshū', 'Ubaid Allāh, 2:678  
 Bukhtīshū' family, **2:677–678**  
 Bukhtīshū' ibn Jūrjīs, 2:677–678  
 Bulfinch, Charles, 2:553  
 Bulgakov, Macarius (Metropolitan of Moscow), **2:678–679**, 12:425  
 Bulgakov, Sergeĭ Nikolaevich, **2:679**, 5:773, 12:345  
 Bulgaria, **2:679–684**, 682, 683, 685  
   Bogomilism, 4:219  
   Bossilkov, Evgenij, Bl., 2:548  
   Byzantine Church, 2:680, 754, 755, 775, 786  
   Catharism, 3:259  
 Constantine V (Byzantine Emperor), 4:174  
 demographic statistics, 2:680  
 history, 4:173, 187, 412  
 John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 7:933–934  
 Macedonia, 9:14–15  
 map, 2:681  
 mission, 5:814, 9:110  
 missions and missionaries, 5:814, 9:110  
 monasticism, 9:801–802  
 Orthodox Church, 2:680, 684, 745–746, 4:196, 10:683–688  
   *See also* Cyril and Methodius, SS.  
 Bulgarian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 2:539, 680–681, **685–686**, 748  
 Bulgarian Orthodox Church, **10:683–688**  
   early history, 10:683–685  
   post-communist era schism, 10:687–688  
   stand against Jewish deportation, 10:685–686  
   under communism, 10:686–687  
   under Turkish rule (1396-1878), 10:685  
 Bulgaris, Eugenius, **2:686–687**  
 Bulhões, Miguel de, 2:594  
 Bulla, **2:687–688**  
*Bulla cruciata* (papal bull, Eugene III), **2:688**, 5:443  
 Bullaker, Thomas, Bl., **2:688**, 5:235  
*Bullarium Maronitarum* (Anaissi), 9:195–196  
*Bulletin d'Antienne Littérature et d'Archéologie Chrétienne*, 8:268  
*Bulletin of Medieval Canon Law*, 8:257  
 Bullinger, Heinrich, **2:689**  
   confessions of faith, 4:79  
   Consensus Tigurinus, 4:416  
*Bullock, Texas Monthly* v. (1989), 3:661  
 Bullough, E., 1:145  
 Bulls, papal. *See* Papal bulls  
 Bülow, Hans von, 12:28  
 Bulozzi. *See* Black magic  
 Bulter, Marie Joseph (Mother), 9:302–303  
 Bultmann, Rudolf Karl, **2:689–691**, 5:338, 521, 522, 523, 6:865  
   analogy, 1:379  
   apothegms, 5:809–810, 811  
   biblical theology, 2:387  
   biographies of Christ, 7:849  
   Bousset, Wilhelm, 2:570  
   christological titles, 4:564  
   death of God theology, 4:584

- Bultmann, Rudolf Karl (*continued*)  
 deconstructionism, 4:594  
 dialectical theology, 4:721  
 existential theology, 5:543–544  
 fideism, 5:712  
 form criticism, 5:807, 811–812  
 Gadamer, Hans-Georg, 6:44  
 John's Gospel, 7:902–903  
 mythical character of the New Testament, 5:809, 10:124  
 New Testament scholarship, 10:303  
 transcendence and immanence of God, 6:322  
*See also* Demythologizing
- Bulto* (statue), 12:685
- Bunderius, Jan (Van Den Bundere), **2:691**
- Bundy, W. E., 7:850
- Bungaku kai* (periodical), 13:85
- Bunge, Alejandro, 1:652
- Bunsen, Christian Karl Josias Von, **2:691–692**
- Bunyan, John, 1:292, 2:692, **692–693**
- La Buona Stampa* (periodical), 10:65
- Buonaccorsi, Filippo, **2:693**
- Buonafede, Appiano, 12:770
- Buonaiuti, Ernesto, **2:694**, 7:673, 9:755
- Buonarrotti, Filippo, 3:101
- Buoncompagni, Ugo. *See* Gregory XIII (Pope)
- Buong Viet Tong, Paul, 14:492
- Buonpensiere, Enrico, 12:777
- Burali-Forti, C., 1:520–521
- Burchard (prior of Mt. Carmel), 1:222
- Burchard of Worms (Bp.), **2:695**, 3:325, 12:30  
*See also* *Decretum* (Burchard of Worms)
- Burchard of Würzburg (Bp.), St., **2:695–696**, 8:168
- Burckhardt, Jacob  
 humanism, 7:193  
 Renaissance, 9:611–612  
 Renaissance concept, 12:112–113
- Burden, Edward, Bl., **2:696**, 5:230
- Bureau, Paul, **2:696**
- Bureau International Catholique de l'Enfance (BICE), **2:696–697**
- Burel, Gilbert, 3:4
- Buren, Paul van, 4:584
- Burgersdijck, F. P., 12:768
- Burghhardt, Walter, 7:528
- Burghmair, Hans, 1:545
- Burgo, Bonaventure de, 7:582
- Burgo, Honoria de, 7:582
- Burgo, Theobald de, 7:582
- Burgoa, Francisco de, **2:697**
- Burgos, laws of (1512–1513), 5:358
- Burgundians  
 Arianism, 1:663  
 Church in Gaul, 6:112  
 Germany, 6:171, 172
- Burial  
 banquet after (*refrigerium*), 12:26–27  
 Canon Law, 3:332  
 ceremonies and loculus, 8:746  
 charnel houses, 3:437  
 coffin, 12:690–691  
 cremation vs., 4:358–360  
 Early Christian, 3:221–225  
 images, 7:324  
 Jewish ceremonies, 8:12  
 sarcophagus, 12:690–691  
 use of light in ceremonies, 8:582  
 works of charity, 3:404  
*See also* Catacombs; Death
- Burial, early Christian, **2:699–700**
- Burial, in the Bible, **2:697–699**
- Burial of Count Orgaz* (El Greco), 6:427
- Burigny, Jean Lévesque de, **2:700–701**
- Burin, Jacques, 8:384
- Burke, Edmund, 2:701, **701–702**, 10:757  
 aesthetics, 1:145  
 architecture, 3:678  
 aristocracy, 1:667  
 Aristotelianism, 1:678, 2:702  
 British moralists, 2:622, 624  
 Catholic Relief Acts, 5:183, 250  
 Fallon, Michael Francis, 5:614  
 sovereignty, 13:372
- Burke, Honoria, **2:702–703**
- Burke, John, Sir, **2:703**
- Burke, John J., **2:703–704**, 7:580
- Burke, Maurice Francis (Bp. of Cheyenne, WY), 14:869–870
- Burke, Raymond L. (Bp. of La Crosse, WI), 3:59, 8:273–274, 14:783
- Burke, Thomas, **2:704**, 3:652, 4:424, 10:436, 12:385
- Burkina Faso, **2:704–705**, 705
- Burkitt, Francis Crawford, 2:366, **705–706**
- Burley, Walter. *See* Walter Burley
- Burma (Myanmar), 2:670–671, **706–707**, 707, 708, 3:174
- Burne-Jones, Edward, 1:851, 13:475
- Burnet, Gilbert, 3:830
- Burnet, J., 1:678
- Burnett, Peter Hardeman, **2:707–708**, 868
- Burnier, João Penido, 7:794
- The Burning Bush* (Undset), 14:295
- Burns, James Aloysius, **2:708–709**, 709, 10:461
- Burnt offerings, **2:709–710**
- Burró Más, Juan Antonio, Bl., 7:124
- Burrows, M., 5:520
- Burses, **2:710**
- Bursfeld Abbey (Germany), 1:152, **2:710**, 5:107, 8:324
- Bursfeld Union, 8:564
- Burtsell, Richard Lalor, **2:710–711**
- Burundi, 2:711, **711–712**
- Bury, John Bagnell, **2:712–713**, 10:954–955
- Bury-St.-Edmunds Abbey (England), 1:464, 2:713, **713–714**, 5:86, 12:267
- Bus, César de, Bl., 1:943, **2:714**
- Busa, R., 12:778
- Busaeus (de Buys), Johannes, **2:715**, 14:209
- Busaeus (de Buys), Petrus, **2:714–715**, 3:242
- Busch, John, 2:607
- Busch, Joseph F., 12:542–543
- Büsching, Anton Friedrich, 2:383
- Busenbaum, Hermann, **2:715–717**, 7:782, 12:462  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310, 2:715–716  
 casuistry, 3:221  
 scholasticism, 12:766
- Bush, George H., 1:34
- Bushnell, Horace, 2:717, **717**  
 anti-Catholicism, 4:122  
 religious education, 4:116–117  
 social gospel, 13:241–242
- Business ethics  
 just price, 8:64  
 moral theology, 9:869  
 patristic opinion, 13:252
- Busnois, Antoine, **2:717–718**
- Bussche, Hermann von dem, 5:306
- Bustamante, Carlos María, **2:718**
- Buswell, Charles A. (Bp. of Pueblo), 3:859
- Le But de la guerre et de la paix, ou discours du chancelier l'Hospital pour exhorter Charles IX à donner la paix à ses sujets* (L'Hôpital), 8:531
- Butin, Romanus, **2:718**
- Butiño, Francisco, 12:553–554
- Butler, Alban, **2:718–719**, 719
- Butler, Benjamin, 1:156
- Butler, Charles, **2:719–720**, 720, 5:183, 250

- Butler, Edmond J., 3:279
- Butler, Edward Cuthbert, 2:263, **720**, 4:208, 6:890, 7:582
- Butler, James (Abp. of Cashel), 3:243
- Butler, Joseph (Bp. of Durham), 1:676, 2:623, **720–721**, 7:21, 10:338
- Butler, Leo T., 7:699
- Bütler, María Bernarda, Bl., **2:721**
- Butler, Marie Joseph (Mother), **2:721**, 12:496
- Butler, Richard, 7:581
- Butler-Bowden Cope, 8:635
- Butsi, Cecilia, 13:848
- Butt, Isaac, 7:563
- Butterfield, William, 3:709
- Buttigeg, Ambrose, 3:367
- Buttimer, Charles Henry (Brother), 2:633
- Buxtehude, Dietrich, **2:722**
- Buxton, Christopher, Bl., **2:722**, 9:22, 5:230
- Buxtorf, Johannes the Elder, 3:25, 6:697
- Buyl, Bernal (Boyl), **2:722–723**
- Buytaert, Eligius, 12:541
- Buzenval (Bp. of Beauvais), 1:717
- Buzzetti, Vincenzo, 12:770, 772
- Byblos, **2:722–723**, 7:23
- Byrd, William, **2:724–725**, 7:25, 3:150
- Byrne, Andrew (Bp. of Little Rock), 1:691, **2:725**, 7:26, 8:612
- Byrne, Barry, 3:716
- Byrne, Edmund (Abp. of Dublin), **2:725**
- Byrne, Edwin Vincent (Abp. of Santa Fe, NM), 10:287–288, 12:676
- Byrne, James J. (Abp. of Dubuque, IA), 4:924, 7:291, 12:574
- Byrne, Leo C. (Bp. of St. Paul and Minneapolis, MN), 12:575–576, 13:295
- Byrne, Patrick James, **2:726**
- Byrne, Thomas S. (Bp. of Nashville, TN), 13:823
- Byrne, William, **2:726**
- Byrne, William, Rev., 5:144, 12:174
- Byron, William J., 3:292
- Bytown (Canada). *See* Ottawa (Canada)
- Byzantinae historiae scriptoribus* (Labbe), 8:265
- Byzantine art, **2:727–741**, 7:69
- angels, 1:425
- Apocalypse iconography, 1:544, 5:45
- Bible cycles, 2:370–371
- Christology controversies, 2:731, 7:33
- Constantinople, 4:189
- crucifixion depictions, 4:393–395
- development of mosaics, 10:3–4
- doors of churches, 4:872–873
- early period, 2:727–731, 7:28, 7:32
- iconoclasm, 2:733, 8:21
- iconography of Last Supper, 8:344
- late period, 2:731, 7:39
- Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:276, 277–278, 280, 281
- middle period, 2:729, 7:30, 7:33–739, 7:33, 7:34, 7:35
- mosaics, 1:754, 2:735, 8:12, 8:19
- precursors, 1:756
- Byzantine Catholic Churches. *See* Eastern Catholic churches
- Byzantine Chant, 1:197–198, **2:741–744**, 8:02–8:03
- See also* Liturgical music
- Byzantine Christianity, **2:744–748**
- Manichaeism mission vs., 9:109–110
- monothelism, 4:193
- Romania, 12:330
- See also* Eastern Catholic churches; Eastern churches; Orthodox and Oriental Orthodox Churches
- Byzantine Church, **2:748–764**
- Adrian II (Pope), 1:124, 2:754–755
- Albania, 1:213
- All Souls' Day, 1:290
- Anastasius the Librarian, 1:389–390
- Armenian liturgy, 1:708, 7:09
- Arsenite Schism, 1:735–736
- biblical canon, 3:26–27
- Bulgaria, 2:680, 7:54, 7:55, 7:75, 7:86
- Canon Law, 2:773, 7:95, 3:45–46
- Council of Chalcedon, 1:271, 3:365
- diptychs, 4:758, 7:59
- history, 2:748–762, 13:293
- as area of study, 6:880
- facing the east, 8:649
- liturgical language, 8:667
- Octoechos musical system of, 10:548–549
- pre-Lent period, 13:98
- Simeon of Syracuse, St., 13:125
- vestments, art of, 8:634
- hymnology, 7:242–243
- Melkite Greek Catholic Church, 9:479–480
- names, calling out of, 4:758
- ruins (Crete), 14:94
- works of charity, 3:413
- See also* Byzantine Empire; Eastern Catholic churches; Eastern Schism (1054); Iconoclasm; *specific Patriarchs*
- Byzantine civilization, **2:764–777**
- ancient Near East, 2:772
- coinage, 10:480
- environment, 2:768–769
- evaluation, 2:774–775
- Hellenistic culture, 2:765–766, 7:75
- historiography, 2:775–776
- intolerance, 2:771–772
- languages, 2:770, 7:74, 7:90
- literary production, 2:773–774
- paganism, 2:767–768
- periodization, 2:771, 7:77
- self-consciousness, 2:766–767
- terminology, 2:764–765
- Western civilizations, 2:770
- See also* Byzantine art; Byzantine Empire
- Byzantine Empire, **2:777–789**
- Adrian II (Pope), 1:124
- Adrian III (Pope), 1:125
- Adrian IV (Pope), 1:126
- anti-Semitism, 7:868
- apocrisarius, 1:548
- architecture, 2:816, 3:686–689
- astrology, 1:813
- Bulgarian Church, 10:684–685
- Bury, John Bagnell, 2:713
- Carolingian Dynasty, 3:167, 4:26, 4:27
- Carthage, 3:187
- ceremonies, 2:780–781
- Church-State relations, 2:773, 8:20–8:22, 8:51, 3:633, 6:34
- cities, 2:768, 7:82–7:83
- Constans II, 4:173
- Constantine IV, 4:173
- Constantine IX, 4:175
- Constantine V, 4:174
- Constantine VII, 4:174–175
- Constantine XI, 4:175–176
- Coptics, 4:252–253
- Croats, 4:370
- Crusades, 4:401, 4:03, 4:10, 4:13
- Cyprus, 4:461
- Demetrius Chomatianus, 4:636
- Donation of Constantine*, 4:861
- economy, 2:781–782
- Egypt during, 5:117
- historical sources, 2:777–778
- historiography, 2:775–776, 7:78–7:79, 7:88–7:89, 7:95–8:02
- Khazars, 8:164
- Kingdom of God, 8:174
- legislation, 8:99–100
- military conflicts, 2:783–785, 7:86–7:87
- military policies, 2:775, 7:81
- Monophysitist strength, 13:13

Byzantine Empire (*continued*)  
 Nicaean period, 2:760–762, 787  
 political geography of Palestine during, 10:784  
 religious policy, 8:97  
 reorganization, 8:96  
 Russia, 12:419  
 secularization of Church property, 12:870  
 Sicily, 13:103  
*See also* Byzantine Church; Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor); Constantinople; Constantinople, Councils of; Iconoclasm; *specific emperors*  
 Byzantine indiction, 7:419  
 Byzantine literature, **2:789–811**  
 epistography, 2:807  
 general character, 2:791  
 history, 2:795–802  
 philosophy, 2:807–810  
 poetry, 2:802–806  
 romance, 2:806–807  
 satire, 2:807  
 scope, 2:789–790  
 theological, 2:791–795  
 Byzantine liturgy, **2:811–818**  
 Andrew of Crete, St., 1:405, 2:742, 803  
 Antiochene liturgy, 1:528  
 chant, 1:197–198, 2:741–744, 802–803  
 Christmas cycle, 3:556  
 history, 2:811–813  
 litanies, 8:600  
 poetry, 2:802–803  
 Scripture reading, 11:125  
 Solemnity of All Saints, 1:289  
 Byzantine minuscule literary hand style, 10:769, 771, 772  
 Byzantine monasticism, 9:797–803  
 Byzantine Orthodox Church  
 icon veneration, 7:278–279  
 unity, 4:255  
*See also* Iconoclasm  
 Byzantine Redemptorists, 11:995  
 Byzantine theology, 2:762, 791–795, **818–829**, 13:905, 910  
 Cabasilas, Nicolas, 2:827–828, 836–837  
 Canon Law, 2:773, 795, 3:45–46  
 Council of Florence, 2:828  
 early church, 2:772–773  
 Eastern Schism, 2:794, 823–828  
 encyclopedias, 2:775, 794–795, 808  
*Epiclesis*, 2:763, 827–828

homiletics, 2:795  
 Incarnation, 2:766  
 Justinian age, 2:793, 820–822  
 Mariology, 2:766, 823, 828  
 mysticism, 2:793–794  
 Nicaean period, 2:761–762  
 Photian period, 2:822–823  
 Platonism, 2:818–819, 824  
 sources, 2:819–820  
*See also* Christology controversies (patristic era); Hesychasm; Iconoclasm; Palamism  
 Byzantium. *See* Constantinople  
 Bzommar, Synod of (1867), 1:706

**C**

Cabala, **2:831–836**  
 Avicebron, 1:938, 2:833  
 Caro, Joseph ben Ephraim, 3:148  
 described, 8:8–9  
 Luria, I., 8:870–871  
 revival, 13:56–57  
 Cabala, Gikatilla, 6:211  
 Caballero y Góngora, Antonio (Abp. of Bogotá), 2:465, **736**, 3:495, 851  
 Cabasilas, Nicolas, **2:836–837**, 5:426  
 Dishypatos, David, 4:776  
*Epiclesis*, 2:827–828  
 Palamism, 2:827  
 Cabasilas, Nilus, **2:837–838**  
 Palamism, 2:826, 837  
 papal primacy, 12:620  
 Cabassut, A., 7:32  
 Cabassut, Jean, **2:838**  
 Caberet, M. Bernardine (Mother), 12:537  
 Cabezón, Antonio de, **2:838**  
 Cabot, Richard, 8:901  
 Cabra, Dublin (Ireland), 4:843  
 Cabrini, Frances Xavier (Mother), St., **2:838–839**, 839, 3:859, 9:734, 12:718  
 Cabrini Sisters. *See* Missionary Sisters of the Sacred Heart  
 Cabrol, Fernand, **2:839–840**, 5:629  
 Cacciaguerra, Bonsignore, **2:840**  
 Caccini, Giulio, 2:115  
 Caccioli, Andrew, Bl., **1:403–404**, **2:840**  
 Cadalus (Antipope), 1:472  
 Cadeoldus (Bp. of Vienne), 3:766  
 Cadouin Abbey (France), **2:840**, 841  
 Cadoux, C. J., 7:850  
 Cadwalla (King of Wessex), 3:481  
 Cadwallador, Roger, Bl., **2:840–841**, 5:234  
 Caecilian (Bp.), 4:180, 861–862, 864  
 Caecilian Movement, **2:841–843**  
*a cappella* style, 3:523  
 Bruckner, Anton, 2:642  
 congregational singing, 4:119, 7:254–255  
 Liszt, F., 8:599  
 music in Midwest, 8:698–699  
*Caeciliani Versio*, 3:40  
 Caedmon, St., **2:843**  
 Caedwalla (King of Wessex), St., **2:843–844**  
*Caelestis Agni Nuptias* (hymn), **2:844**  
*Caelestis Aulae Nuntius* (hymn), **2:844**  
*Caelestis pastor* (apostolic constitution, Innocent XI), 11:866  
*Caelestis Urbs Jerusalem* (hymn), **2:844**  
 Caelestius, 1:859, 860, 3:317  
*See also* Pelagius and Pelagianism  
*Caeli Deus Sanctissime* (hymn), **2:844**  
*Caelitum Joseph Decus* (hymn), **2:844–845**  
 Caelius Sedulius, 7:253, 843  
 Caen, Guillaume de, 2:13  
 Caen Hermitage, 8:382  
 Caerols Martínez, Florencia, Bl., 1:4  
 Caesar, Gaius Julius, 2:145, 3:571, 6:664, 12:299, 301  
 Caesarea (Palestine), 2:845–846, **846–847**, 847, 4:470–472, 10:653  
 Caesarea, School of, **2:845–846**, 847  
 Caesarea in Cappadocia, 1:785, **2:846**, 10:653  
 Caesarea Maritima, 2:380  
 Caesarea Philippi, **2:847**  
 Caesarean indiction. *See* Indiction of Bede  
 Caesaria, SS., **2:848**  
 Caesaria the Elder, St., 2:848  
 Caesaria the Younger, St., 2:848  
 Caesarius of Arles, St., 1:694, **2:848–849**, 3:596, 5:668, 754, 10:620  
 Aeonius of Arles, St., 1:140  
*Aeterne Rerum Conditor*, 1:147  
 Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
*ars moriendi*, 1:728  
 Athanasian Creed, 1:816  
 Augustinianism, 1:877  
 Aurelian of Arles, St., 1:895  
 baths, 2:154  
 contraception, 4:220  
 Cyprian of Toulon, 4:460  
 Gaul, 6:113  
 hymns, 7:244  
 preaching, 11:611  
 Semi-Pelagianism, 2:499, 12:900

- Caesarius of Heisterbach, **2:849–850**, 850, 5:220, 529  
*Dialogus Miraculorum*, 2:850, 3:749  
 Latin literature, 9:462  
 preaching, 11:620
- Caesarius of Nazianzus, St., **2:850**
- Caesaropapism, **2:851**  
 Anglicanism, 3:638  
 Arcadius, 1:631  
 Byzantine civilization, 2:773, 3:634  
 Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 3:92  
 Carolingian reform, 1:123, 3:425  
 Charlemagne, 8:480  
 development of papal rights, 10:834–835  
 Eusebius of Caesarea, 3:633  
 Gallicanism, 3:639  
 heresy, 6:777–778  
 Justinian I (Byzantine Emperor), 2:820–821  
 sacred kingship, 13:252  
 tensions between papacy and Byzantine Emperors, 7:656
- Caesarus of Arles, 5:842
- Caetani, Benedict. *See* Boniface VIII (Pope)
- Caetani, Gelasio, 6:47
- Caetani family. *See* Gaetani family
- Cafasso, Joseph, St., 2:543, 851, **851**, 4:166
- Caffaro of Caschifellone, 1:463
- Cagliero, Juan (Card.), **2:852**
- Cagliostro, Alessandro, 3:213
- Cagnaold of Laon, St., 5:622
- Cahensly, Peter Paul, **2:852**, 6:185, 12:573  
 Abbelen, Peter M., 1:7–8  
 Americanism, 1:354, 2:852  
 “Americanizing” of immigrants, 7:551  
 St. Raphael’s Society, 12:582
- Cahenslyism, 4:279, 957
- Cahier 4* (Maréchal), 14:53
- Cahiers de doléances*, 5:971
- Cahill, Patrick, 5:761
- Cai, Xavier, 7:793
- Caiani, Maria Margherita del Sacro Cuore, Bl., **2:852–853**
- Cailloux, André, 1:156
- Cáin Adamnáin* (*Canon of Adamnan*), 1:110
- CAIP (Catholic Association for International Peace), 9:398
- Caird, E., 3:183
- Caird, John, 12:69–70
- Cairo Prophets text, 2:357
- Caius (Pope). *See* Gaius (Pope), St.
- Caius Marius Victorinus. *See* Marius Victorinus; Victorinus, Marius
- Cajetan (Gaetano da Thiene), St., **2:855–856**  
 Clement VII (Pope), 3:782  
 Latin Averroism, 1:937  
 Theatines, 2:855–856, 3:610
- Cajetan (Tommaso de Vio) (Card.), 2:853, **853–855**, 14:48–49, 213  
 abstraction, 1:47, 48  
 accident, 1:60  
 action and passion, 1:77, 78, 79  
 Almain, Jacques, 1:298  
 analogy, 1:372–373, 378  
 archpriest controversy, 1:642  
 Aristotelianism, 1:675, 677, 678, 2:854  
 beauty, 2:185–186  
 biblical canon, 3:32  
 concept, 4:51  
 conservation, 4:161  
 demonology, 4:648  
 Ferrariensis (Francesco Silvestri), 5:693  
 immanence, 7:340  
 immortality, 7:349, 353  
 individuation, 7:426  
 Luther meeting, 8:880  
 Luther recantation, 12:16  
 person, 11:147, 149–150  
 philosophy of nature, 11:302  
 pure nature, 11:23  
 Reformation exegesis, 5:518  
 scholasticism, 12:762, 764  
 Thomism, 2:854, 3:588  
 vision of God, desire for, 4:691
- Cajetan, Constantino, **2:855**
- Cajetans. *See* Theatines
- Calabria, Giovanni (John), St., **2:856**
- Calabria, Italo-Albanian Church in, 7:650–651
- Calafato, Eustochia, St., **2:856–857**
- Calafell (Spain), Martyrs of, 7:122–123
- Calancha, Antonio de la, **2:857**
- Calas, Jean, **2:857–858**
- Calasactian Sisters. *See* Daughters of the Divine Shepherdess
- Calasactius, Joseph. *See* Joseph Calasactius, St.
- Calatrava Order, **2:858**, 5:751  
 Cistercians, 3:747  
 Knights of Alcántara, 8:189  
 Knights of Montesa, 8:195  
 Order of Aviz, 1:947, 2:858
- Raymond of Fitero, founding of, 11:936
- Calbezudo, Diego Nuno, 4:111
- Calcidius, **2:858–859**
- Calciuri, Nicholas, 3:134
- Calculus, 8:751
- Caldara, Antonio, **2:859–860**, 860
- Caldeira, Mark, Bl., 1:952
- Calderón, 1:925
- Caldey Abbey (Wales), **2:860**
- Caldor, Inc., Estate of Thornton v.* (1985), 3:662
- Caldwell (NJ), 4:844
- Caldwell, John. *See* Fenwick, John, Bl.
- Caldwell, Mary Gwendoline, 2:860–861, **860–861**, 3:290
- El Calendario* (Sahagún), 12:529
- Calendars  
 Byzantine liturgy, 2:815  
 Carthaginian, 3:556  
 Celtic, 3:331  
 Chaldeans, 12:799–800  
 Chinese, 3:494–495  
 Chronographer of 354, 3:569–570  
 dominical letter, 4:832  
 Gregorian, 2:715, 3:611, 771, 772  
 Julian, 8:54  
 mahzor prayer structure, 9:49–50  
 Philocalian, 4:675–676  
 Synaxary, 13:678–679  
*See also* Chronology; Martyrologies; Roman Calendar; *specific liturgical calendars*
- Calénus, Henri, 1:893, **2:861**
- Calepino, Ambrogio, 1:888, 2:861, **861**
- Calepinus, 5:798
- California, **2:861–873**  
 Alemany, Joseph Sadoc, 1:249–250  
 Amat, Thaddeus, 1:332  
 American Protective Association (APA), 8:791, 12:648  
 anti-Catholicism, 2:868  
 Catholic Action, 12:649  
 Catholic education, 7:339, 9:746  
 Deymann, Clementine, 4:713  
 Dominicans, 2:867, 14:513  
 early history, 2:862–866  
 ecclesiastical organization, 2:862, 865–866, 871  
 first bishop, 12:645  
 first ordination, 12:645  
 Franciscans, 2:862–865, 867, 9:717, 12:644–645  
 Immaculate Heart of the Blessed Virgin Mary, Sisters of, 7:339–340

California (*continued*)

- Jesuits, 1:65, 2:867, 12:623  
 Ku Klux Klan, 12:648  
 Mannix, Daniel (Abp.), 9:123  
 Manogue, Patrick, 9:123–124  
*Miller v. California* (1973), 11:519  
 19th century U.S. period, 2:866–869  
 Passionists, 2:867  
 Pious fund, 2:862, 12:251, 623, 645  
 racial integration, 8:792  
 religious orders (communities), 2:867–868  
 separation of dioceses by Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:93  
 social issues and programs, 2:871–872  
 tax exemptions, 12:251  
 20th century, 2:869–872  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- California, *Miller v.* (1973), 11:519  
 Caligula (Gaius Caligula) (Roman Emperor), 12:303, 304  
 Caliph, 7:327–328  
 Caliphs, 1:611, **2:873**, 13:613  
 Calixtines. *See* Utraquists  
 Calixtus, Georg, **2:873–874**  
   Calov, Abraham, 2:874, 884  
   Carpzov, Johann Benedikt (I), 3:174  
   dogmatic theology as term, 4:812  
   Lutheran humanism, 8:890–891  
 Calixtus II (Pope), 4:410  
 Call to Action Conference (CTA), **2:874–876**, 4:569  
 Callahan, Patrick Henry, **2:876**, 8:190  
 Callan, Charles Jerome, **2:876**  
 Calles, Plutarco Elías, **2:876–877**, 877  
   Díaz y Barreto, Pascual, 4:733  
   laicism, 8:283  
   persecution of Mexican Catholics, 9:582  
 Calles Vive, Vicente de Paúl, 7:123  
 Callewaert, Camille, **2:878**  
 Calligraphy, Islamic, 7:617–618  
*Callimachus* (Roswitha of Gandersheim), 12:390  
*Callimachus and Chrysorrhoe* (Byzantine poem), 2:806  
 Callinicum, 1:338  
 Callinicus (Patriarch of Constantinople), **2:878**  
 Callistus I (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:826, 878, **878**  
 Callistus I (Pope), St., 1:752, **2:879–880**, 3:224, 560, 12:353  
 Callistus II (Pope), **2:880–881**  
   Anchin Abbey, 1:396  
   Cistercians, 3:748, 751  
   Cluniacs, 3:815  
   Concordant of Worms, 14:849  
   First Lateran Council, 8:350  
   French monarchy, 5:843  
   Geoffrey of Vendôme, 6:142  
   Gerhoh of Reichersberg, 6:167  
   Gregory VIII (Antipope), 6:485  
   investiture struggle, 7:539  
   Muslims, 2:688  
 Callistus II Xanthopulus (Patriarch of Constantinople), **2:879**  
 Callistus III (Antipope), 1:254, 2:882, **882**  
 Callistus III (Pope), **2:881–882**  
   Alexander VI (Pope), 1:259, 2:881  
   Angelus, 1:428  
   Clement VIII (Antipope), 3:786  
   coinage, 10:481  
   family, 2:535  
   nepotism, 2:881, 3:91, 10:247  
 Callistus Angelicudes, 2:879, **882–883**  
 Callo, Marcel, Bl., **2:883**, 8:306  
 Callot, Jacques, 4:313  
 Callus, Daniel Angelo Philip, **2:883**  
 Calmet, Augustin (Antoine), **2:883–884**, 5:519  
 Caloca Cortés, Agustín, St., **2:884**, 6:545  
 Calov, Abraham, **2:884**  
   biblical theology, 2:383  
   Calixtus, Georg, 2:874, 884  
   Carpzov, Samuel Benedikt, 3:174  
   confessions of faith, 4:81  
 Calumny, **2:884–885**, 4:696  
 Calungsod, Pedro, Bl., **2:885**, 12:657  
 Calvary, **2:885–886**  
 Calvary Basilica (Jerusalem), 3:685  
 Calvat, Melanie, 5:865  
 Calvert, Benedict Leonard, 3:649  
 Calvert, Cecil, 2:886–887, 3:649, 9:299, 14:103, 104  
 Calvert, Charles, 2:887  
 Calvert, George, Lord Baltimore. *See* Baltimore, George Calvert, Lord  
 Calvert family, **2:886–887**, 10:321  
 Calvin, John, 2:887, **887–890**, 14:159  
   Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
   *ars moriendi*, 1:733  
   Beza, Theodore, 2:352  
   biblical canon, 3:21  
   Bucer, Martin, 2:653, 889, 891  
   capital punishment, 3:87  
   Castellio, Sebastian, 2:889, 3:214  
 Church-State relations, 3:637–638  
 clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:327  
 confessions of faith, 4:79  
 Crypto-Calvinism, 4:416  
 Farel, Guillaume, 5:622, 7:166  
 free will nonexistent, 5:930, 938  
 French reform, 7:166  
 grace, 6:403  
 heresy, 6:776  
 impact on liturgical reforms, 8:659–660  
 imputation of justice and merit, 7:368  
*Institutes*, 7:498–499  
 intermediate judgment, 8:33  
 justification, 8:84, 86–87  
 laicism, 8:282  
 Lord's Supper, 5:426–427, 521  
 Luther, Martin, 3:608  
 predestination, 11:650, 655, 13:625–626  
 Presbyterianism, 11:678  
 priesthood, 11:703  
 Protestant Reformation, 12:12, 15  
 Reformation exegesis, 5:518  
 religious experience, 5:555  
 sacramentals, 12:481  
 on the state, 13:483–484  
*See also* Calvinism  
 Calvinism, **2:890–896**, 3:608  
   Amiens, 1:359  
   Amyraut, Moïse, 1:367  
   Andrews, Richard, 1:408  
   Aniane Abbey, 1:454  
   Antwerp, 1:468, 538  
   Aristotelianism, 1:676, 677  
   Arminianism, 1:712–713, 2:894  
   Aubigné, Jean Henri Merle d', 1:845  
   Auger, Edmond, 1:847–848  
   Augustinianism, 1:884  
   Austria, 1:912, 913  
   Belgium, 2:217  
   Boers, 13:360  
   Bolsec, Jérôme Hermès, 2:475  
   Brazil, 2:587  
   Bullinger, Heinrich, 2:689  
   Calas case, 2:857–858  
   Calvin, John, 2:889–890  
   Cameron, John, 1:367, 2:911  
   Catholic faith banned, 5:867  
   Cayet, Pierre Victor, 3:314  
   Christian Church formation, 4:117  
   Christian Reformed Church, 3:543  
   confessions of faith, 4:79  
   Congregationalist questioning, 4:116

- Coornhert, 4:248  
covenant theology, 4:328–329  
Draščovič, Georg de, 4:902  
Duperron, Jacques Davy, 4:943  
Eastern churches, 8:841–842  
Edwards, Jonathan, 5:97–98, 193  
France, 4:314  
Hungary, 7:213–214  
hymnody, 7:255  
Jansenism, 3:614  
Lithuania, 8:605  
Lutheranism, 3:608  
Peace of Augsburg, 1:849  
Protestant Reformation, 12:20–21  
16th century Ruthenians, 12:422  
Spanheim, E. and F., 13:406–407  
spread, 10:842  
theology, 2:890–891  
Unitarians and Universalists, 5:193  
Westminster Confession, 14:695  
*See also* Calvin, John; Huguenots
- Calvó, Bernard (Abbot), 12:680  
Calvo, Gabriel (Father), 9:205  
Calvo, Miguel, 12:641  
Calvo Martínez, Sebastián (Father), 2:92  
Calvo Sánchez, Fulgencio, Bl., 4:494  
Calvo y Calvo, Antolín María, 2:92  
Cam, Dominic, 14:492  
Camaiani, Pietro (Bp. of Ascoli Piceno), **2:896**  
Camaldolese, **2:896–898**, 897, 899  
  Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67  
  Carthusian spirituality, 3:191  
  contemplative life, 4:210  
  Counter Reformation, 3:611  
  as discalced order, 4:765  
  founding, 3:600  
  reform, 4:310  
  Servite friars, 13:27  
  solitude, 13:303  
Camaldoli Abbey (Italy), 2:897–898, **898–899**, 899, 5:755, 766, 792, 12:366–367, 367  
Camara, Helder Pessoa (Abp. of Olinda and Recife), **2:899–901**, 900, 4:157  
Camaterus, Andronicus, 2:794, 825  
Cambio, Arnolfo di, 1:128, 2:374  
Cambodia, 2:672–673, **901–904**, 902, 903, 9:700  
Cambrai, Treaty of (1529), 7:669  
Cambrai Archdiocese (France), **2:904–905**, 8:565  
Cambridge Platform, **2:907–908**, 4:81, 115  
Cambridge Platonists, **2:908–910**, 11:294, 416  
  British moralists, 2:623  
  Cartesianism, 3:185  
  Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3:832  
  latitudinarianism, 8:370  
  world soul, 14:844–845  
Cambridge University (England), **2:905–907**  
  Aristotelianism, 1:676, 2:906  
  Jesus College, 1:241  
  King's College, 8:837  
Cambyses (King of Persia), 11:135  
Camerarius, Joachim, 4:416  
Camerlengo, **2:910–911**, 4:60  
Cameron, John (Bp.), **2:911–912**  
Cameron, John (Scottish theologian), 1:367, **2:911**  
Cameron, Richard, 2:912  
Cameronians, **2:912**, 4:330  
Cameroon, **2:912–914**, 915  
Camillians, **2:914**  
Camillus de Lellis, St., **2:914–916**  
*Camino interno dell'anima* (St. Charles of Sezze), 3:435  
Camisards, **2:916**  
Camisassa, James, 1:291  
Campana, Emilio, **2:916–917**  
Campanella, Tommaso, **2:917**, 14:360  
  aristocracy, 1:667  
  Aristotelianism, 1:677  
  empiricism, 5:197  
  heliocentrism, 6:61  
  world soul, 14:844  
Campans, Bernard, 8:513  
Campbell, Alexander, **2:917**, 918, 3:534  
Campbell, Frederic (Bp.), 12:577  
Campbell, Joseph, **2:918–919**, 919  
Campbell, Thomas Joseph, **2:919–920**, 3:534  
Campbellites. *See* Christian Church (Disciples of Christ)  
Campeggi, Camillo (Card.), **2:920**  
  Diet of Nuremberg, 3:781  
  Henry VIII divorce, 3:268, 782  
Campeggio, Lorenzo (Card.), **2:920–921**, 5:244, 12:8  
Campidelli, Pius (Pio), Bl., **2:921**  
Campion, Edmund, St., 2:921, **921–922**, 5:227, 247, 799, 7:783  
  Brinkley, Stephen, 2:618  
  Bristow, Richard, 2:619  
  Flanders plot, 8:181  
  martyrdom, 2:611–612, 922  
  Recusant literature, 11:959  
  Sherwin, R. R., 13:82  
Campion, Edward, Bl., 2:722, **922**, 5:230  
Camplo, Iacobus de, 3:51  
Campo (Van de Velde), Heymericus de, 1:226  
Campo, Almadóvar del. *See* John Baptist of the Conception, St.  
Campo Santo Teutonico, **2:922–924**, 923  
Campomanés, Pedro, 3:792  
Campos, Augutin de (Father), 1:687  
Campra, André, **2:924**  
Camus, Albert  
  absurdity, 1:48, 49  
  existentialism, 5:544, 545, 7:197  
Camus, Jean (Bp.), 5:850  
Can Nguyen, Francisco Javier, 14:492  
Cana of Galilee, **3:1**, 9:245–246  
Canaan and Canaanites, **3:1–3**, 2  
  archeological work, 10:796  
  biblical name for Palestine, 10:777  
  Byblos, 2:724  
  circumcision, 3:739  
  creation, 4:337, 341  
  religion, 1:808  
  Ugaritic-Canaanite religion, 14:267–271  
  wisdom literature, 14:789  
  *See also* Phoenicians  
Canada, **3:3–12**  
  Basilians, 2:142, 144  
  capital punishment, 3:88  
  Charbonneau, Joseph, 3:388  
  Charbonnel, Armand François Marie de, 3:388  
  church architecture, 3:717  
  Coady, Moses Michael, 3:815–816  
  Colin, Frederic Louis, 3:834  
  Connolly, Thomas Louis, 4:128  
  cremation practices, 4:359  
  demographic statistics, 3:3  
  ecclesiastical organization, 3:4  
  education, 8:270  
  history, 3:3–9  
  Holy Cross Congregation, 7:21  
  Hutterites, 7:234  
  Lauzon, Pierre de, 8:382  
  Little Sisters of the Holy Family, 8:616  
  map, 3:5  
  Mennonite churches, 9:496  
  Methodist churches, 9:561  
  mission  
    addressing wrongs against natives, 3:11  
    end as missionary territory, 3:8



## CANADA

- Canada (*continued*)
- end of French rule, 3:6
  - Maritime Provinces, 3:3–4, 9, 8:464
  - Protestant mission, 12:273
  - Quebec, 3:388, 9:165
  - Sisters of St. Anne, 12:534
  - provinces and territories, 3:9–11
  - Simon de Longpré, M., 13:129
  - Sisters Adorers of the Precious Blood, 13:171
  - Sisters of Loretto, 8:787
  - Sisters of Mercy, 13:184
  - Sulpicians, 13:600–601
  - Ukrainian hierarchy, 13:80
  - Canadell Quintana, Enrique, Bl., **3:12**, 10:816
  - Canadian Center for Ecumenism (Montréal), 3:9
  - Canadian Council of Churches (CCC), 3:9
  - Canadian Martyrs Church (St. Boniface, MB), 3:717
  - Canal, José de la, **3:12**
  - Cañas y Calvo, Blas, **3:12–13**
  - Canavan, Patrick, Bl., 7:579
  - Cancius Camerarius. *See* Honorius III (Pope)
  - Candela, F., 3:676, 677
  - Candide ou l'Optimisme* (Voltaire), 10:613, 14:580
  - Candido, L., 3:740
  - Candido, Vincenzo, **3:13**
  - Candidus (Byzantine historian), 2:798
  - Candidus of Fulda, **3:13**, 12:757
  - Candlemas, **3:13–15**, 14, 8:581
  - Candles, **3:15**, 16
    - altars, 1:318
    - light, use of, 8:580–582
    - paschal candle, 5:16
    - See also* Light, liturgical use of
  - Canelles Vives, Vicente de Paúl, Bl., 7:123
  - Canepanova, Peter (Bp. of Pavia). *See* John XIV (Pope)
  - Canevin, J. F. Regis (Bp. of Pittsburgh), 11:367
  - Canfield, Benedict, 3:192
  - Canh Luong Hoang, José, 14:492
  - Canice of Derry. *See* Kenneth (Canince) of Derry, St.
  - Canigiani, Alexandre (Abp. of Aix), 1:196
  - Canisius, Peter, St., **3:15–19**, 17, 5:173, 331, 7:782
    - Augsburg, 1:848
  - Austria, 1:911
  - Carthusian spirituality, 3:192
  - catechesis, 2:714–715, 3:17–18, 233, 242, 244
  - catechisms, 4:9
  - Counter Reformation, 3:611
  - Faber, Peter, Bl., 5:584
  - Lanspergius influence, 8:326
  - St. Stanislaus, 8:243
    - spiritual retreat, 13:430
  - Canning, George, 5:184
  - Cannon, Beekman C., 12:725
  - Cannon, W. B., 1:604
  - Cano, Francisco, 4:111
  - Cano, Melchior, 3:19, **19–20**, 14:49
    - Báñez, Domingo, 2:49
    - Carranza, Bartolomé, 3:176
    - loci theologici*, 8:743
    - Louis of Granada condemned, 8:806, 807
    - positive theology, 3:614, 4:812
    - scholasticism, 12:764
    - successor, 13:330
  - Canon, biblical. *See* Bible, canon
  - Canon Law, 5:300
    - (1209), 10:838
    - Abbots, 1:10–11
    - abortion, 1:31–32
    - Admonitio generalis*, 3:42, 156, 425
    - Adrian IV (Pope), 1:127
    - adultery, 1:131
    - age, 1:174, 7:40
    - Agustín, Antonio, 1:190
    - Alanus Anglicus, 1:206–207, 3:48
    - Alberic of Rosate, 1:219–220, 3:48
    - Anselm II of Lucca, St., 1:494, 3:45, 60
    - Anselmo Dedicata, Collectio*, 1:499
    - Apostolic Constitutions*, 1:581, 3:323, 324, 403
    - apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:583
    - Armenia, 1:705–706
    - beatification and canonization of saints, 12:608
    - Bernard of Compostella, the Elder, 2:312–313
    - Bernard of Compostella, the Younger, 2:313
    - Bernard of Montmirat, 2:314, 3:48
    - Bernard of Parma, St., 2:314–315, 3:48
    - Bertrand, Pierre, 2:336
    - blasphemy, 2:434
    - Blastares, Matthew, 2:435
    - Byzantine Church, 2:773, 795, 3:45–46
    - Catharism, 1:231
    - cathedrals, 3:261
    - cemeteries, 3:332
    - Chabham, Thomas, 3:358
    - Church-State relations, 3:635–636, 643–645
    - Clementinae*, 3:46, 48, 50, 780, 800
    - clerical misconduct and inquisition, 7:487
    - communio*, 4:30
    - conciliarism, 4:58
    - concubinage, 4:64–65
    - confessions of faith, 4:355
    - Confirmation, 4:88
    - Confraternity of Christian Doctrine, 4:94
    - consecrated life, 4:154–156
    - Copts, 4:254–255
    - Corpus Iuris Canonici*, 4:272–273
    - cremation, 4:359
    - cult worship, 4:426
    - deacons, 4:553
    - digamy, 4:744
    - Dionysiana collectio*, 4:752
    - dowry, 4:888–889
    - dueling, 4:929
    - ecclesiastical heraldry, 6:762–763
    - enclosure, 3:806
    - English language, 8:905
    - epiclesis, 5:279
    - excommunication, 5:506
    - exemption, 5:529, 530
    - exorcisms, 5:552
    - force and fear, 5:796–797
    - funerals, 6:33–34
    - Gasparri, Pietro, 6:103
    - glosses, 6:248–249
    - Gregorian reform, 1:841, 3:44, 46, 47, 60
    - heresy, 6:772
    - Hollweck, Josef, 7:11
    - homily, 7:63
    - Honorius III, 7:84–85
    - hospitals, 7:128–129
    - Joannes Andreae, 7:881
    - John Paul II (Pope), 7:1001–1002
    - judicial vicar, 8:42–43
    - laicization, 8:284–287
    - laity, 5:39, 8:288–289
    - laity, rights and duties of, 5:39
    - Latin literature, 9:455
    - Latin Rite, 8:367–369
    - liturgical laws, authority, 8:669

- mandatum, 9:104–105  
 manifestation of conscience, 9:116  
 Maria Theresa, 9:155  
 Maronite Church, 9:198–199  
 marriage legislation, 9:206–207  
 mission and evangelization, 9:682–683  
 monks, 4:58–59  
 papal legates, 8:451  
 Peru, 1:932  
 preaching, 11:620–632  
 prior marriage, 11:717  
 Provost, James H., 11:786–787  
 proxy, 11:787  
 public order, 11:808–809  
 religious life, 12:89–92  
 research and cataloging, 8:257–258  
 revision under John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 7:936  
 sacred places, 12:500  
 Schmalzgrueber, 12:741  
*Summa parisiensis* (anonymous), 13:604–605  
 team ministry, 13:782–783  
 University of Bologna, 2:474  
*See also* Code of Canon Law (1917); Code of Canon Law (CIC) (1983); Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches (CCEO) (1990); Decretalists; Decretals; *Decretum* (Burchard of Worms); Religious, Canon Law of; Rules of Law (*Regulae Iuris*)
- Canon Law, history of, **3:37–58, 59–60**, 5:691, 6:881  
 9th–11th centuries, 3:44–46, 600, 601  
 1917 Code, 3:55  
 1983 Code, 3:56–58  
 Carolingian era, 3:41–44, 156–157, 158  
 classical period, 3:46–50  
 Council of Trent, 3:51, 53–54  
 Divine origins, 13:102  
 early church, 3:37–41  
 15th–16th centuries, 3:50–52  
 Lawrence of Spain, 8:408–409  
 Laymann, P., 8:419  
 Le Plat, J., 8:507  
 Legitimacy of children, 8:454–455  
 Leuren, P., 8:520  
*Liber sextus*, 8:536  
 liturgical colors, 8:645  
 liturgical music, 8:699  
 pre-Gregorian collections, 8:324  
 servitude and slavery, 13:209, 211  
 17th–20th centuries, 3:54
- Simon of Bisignano, 13:131–132  
 Third Lateran Council, 8:352  
 Canon Law, mission and evangelization, **9:682–683**  
 Canon Law glosses, **6:248–249**  
 Canon Law Society of America (CLSA), **3:58–59**  
 Concilium Monasticum Iuris Canonici, 4:58–59  
 Krol, J. J., 8:250  
*Canon of Adamnan (Cáin Adamnáin)*, 1:110  
 Canon of Cyprian, 3:39  
*Canones Apostolorum*, 3:37, 38, 59  
*Canones ecclesiastici Apostolorum*, 3:37  
*Canones Hippolyti*, 3:37–38  
*Canones paenitentiales apostolorum*, 3:38  
*Canones pseudo-synodi Antiochenae apostolorum*, 3:38  
 Canonesses Regular of St. Augustine, 8:432  
 Canonical criticism, 6:795, 10:307–308  
*Canonical Epistle* (St. Gregory Thaumaturgus), 6:525  
*Canonical Prayerbook* (Mandaean religion), 9:104  
 Canonical shape, 3:33–34  
 Canonists, in Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76  
 Canonization of Saints. *See specific saints*  
 Canonization of Saints (history and procedure), **3:61–66**  
 canonization ceremony, 10:856  
 Congregation of Sacred Rites and Ceremonies, 12:256  
 cult worship, 4:426  
 devil's advocate (promoter of the faith), 4:705–706  
 heroic virtue, 14:554  
 hope as necessity, 7:102  
 procedure, 3:63–66, 12:607–608  
 universal call to holiness, 7:7  
*See also specific saints*
- Canons, chapters of, **3:66–67**  
 Canons, Roman primacy, 8:53–54  
 Canons of Dort, 3:543  
*Canons of Hippolytus* (canonical collection), 1:170, 2:62  
 Canons Regular, 3:412, 564  
*See also specific groups*  
 Canons Regular of Prémontré. *See* Premonstratensians  
 Canons Regular of St. Augustine, **3:67–69**, 601, 5:455  
 Ancient See of Carlisle, 3:124
- Bernard of Aosta, St., 2:306  
 Celles-Sur-Belle Monastery, 3:328–329  
 Ireland, 8:138  
 Roduc Monastery (Netherlands), 12:292  
 Saint Andrews (Scotland), 12:533  
 Saint-Lô Monastery (France), 12:558  
 Santa Cruz Monastery (Portugal), 12:673  
 Servites replacing, 13:27  
 Solminihac, A., 13:305  
 Wales, 8:739
- Canons Regular of St. Ruf, 3:191  
 Canons Regular of the Holy Cross, 2:609, 3:69  
 Canons Regular of the Immaculate Conception, 3:69  
 Canons Regular of the Order of the Holy Cross. *See* Crosier Fathers  
 Canons Regular of Windesheim, 4:707–708  
 Canori-Mora, Elisabetta, Bl., **3:69–70**  
 Canossa, Louis di (Bp. of Bayeux), 3:415  
 Canossa, Maddalena Gabriella, St., **3:70**, 12:127, 383, 384  
 Cansfield, Brian, Ven., 5:236  
 Cantacuzenus, John, 1:409, 410, 2:776  
*La Cantate à trois voix* (Claudel), 3:768  
 Canterbury, Ancient See of (England), **3:70–73**, 14:894  
 Arches Court, 1:635  
 burial of archbishops, 4:448  
 Courtenay, William, 4:317–318  
 Canterbury, Archbishop of  
 London as suffragan see, 8:770–772  
 Simon Islip, 13:130  
 Simon Langham, 13:130  
 Simon Mepham, 13:131  
 Simon of Sudbury, 13:133  
 Stafford, John, 13:467–468  
 synodal constitutions collected, 8:905  
 Canterbury, Convocation of, 4:243–244  
 Canterbury Cathedral (England), 3:71, 72–73, 73, 601, 13:469  
*Canterbury Psalter* (prayer book), 11:603  
*Canterbury Tales* (Chaucer), 3:452, 453–456, 457, 5:529  
*The Canticle of Brother Sun* (St. Francis of Assisi), 5:893  
 Canticle of Canticles, 8:104, 13:318–319. *See Also* Song of Songs  
*Canticle of Love* (Bélanger), 2:211  
*Canticle of Mary* (song), **9:43–44**

- Canticle of Simeon. *See Nunc Dimittis* (Canticle of Simeon)
- Canticle of Zechariah (Benedictus), **2:275–276**
- Canticles, biblical, **3:73**, 74
- Cantilène de Saint Faron* (ballad), 5:631
- Canting arms (heraldry), 6:764
- Le Cantique des Cantiques* (Robert), 12:262
- Cantor, Georg, 4:216  
antimonies, 1:520–521  
infinity, 7:459–460
- Cantor, N. F., 1:489
- Cantors in Christian liturgy, **3:73**, **75–76**, 522
- Cantors in Jewish liturgy, **3:76**, 8:108
- Cantù, Cesare, 7:673
- Cantus firmi*, 1:234
- Cantwell, John Joseph (Abp. of Los Angeles), 2:869, **3:76–77**, 4:534, 8:791, 12:648
- Cantwell v. Connecticut* (1940), 3:660, 661
- Canut de Bon, Juan Bautista, 3:486
- Canute (King of England and Denmark), 1:306, **3:77–78**, 5:386, 14:769
- Canute II (King of Denmark), 4:663–664
- Canute IV (King of Denmark) St., 1:40, **3:77**, 4:664
- Canute Lavard, St., **3:78–79**
- Il Canzoniere* (Petrarch), 11:215
- Cao Dai, 3:79, **79–80**
- Caoshan Benji, 3:511
- Caouette, Catherine Aurélie, 13:171
- Capdevila Miró, Tomás, 2:92
- Cape Verde, 3:80, **80–81**, 81
- Capecelatro, Alfonso (Card.), **3:81–82**, 7:673
- Capella*, 3:382
- Capella Greca (Roman catacomb of Priscilla), 12:485
- Capelle, Bernard, 3:82, **82**, 6:121
- Capello, Felice M., 7:792
- Capéran, Louis, **3:82–83**
- Capernaum (Israel), 2:380, **3:83**
- Capernaum synagogue (Galilee, Israel), 13:677
- Capgrave, John, 1:888, **3:83**, 8:103
- Capillas, Francis de, Bl., **3:83–84**, 496
- Capitulare generalis* (789), 3:424
- Capistran, John, 3:91–92, 197, 8:275
- Capita doctrinae christianae compendio tradita*. . . (Canisius), 3:242
- “Capital grace” doctrine, 11:986
- Capital punishment, **3:84–89**  
*Catechism of the Catholic Church*, 3:88, 238  
Chile, 3:488  
human rights, 10:199
- Capital sins (deadly sins), 4:565–567
- Capitalism  
democracy, 4:642–643  
distributism, 4:782–783
- Capitano, Bartolomea, St., **3:89**, 6:189
- Capito, Wolfgang, **3:89**
- Capitol Square Review and Advisory Board v. Pinette* (1995), 3:664
- Capitoline era, 5:311
- Capitula* (Remedius of Chur), 3:43
- Capitula Angilramni*, 5:615, 616
- Capitulare*, 5:466
- Capitulare Evangeliorum*, 11:124
- Capitulare institutum* (Louis I), 2:251–252
- Capitulare missorum speciale* (802), 3:424
- Capitularia* (Charlemagne), 3:240
- Capitularia missorum generalis*, 3:156
- Capitularies, imperial and ecclesiastical, **3:89–91**  
Ansegis of Fontenelle, St., 1:494  
Canon Law, 3:41, 42  
Charlemagne, 3:166, 423  
France, 5:842  
hospital regulation, 7:128
- Capitulate de imaginibus* (Libri Carolini), 10:349, 350
- Capitulations, **3:91**, 11:20
- Cappadocians, 5:510–511  
Arianism, 1:663  
Armenia, 1:707, 708  
Christmas, 3:552  
Christology, 3:561  
contributions to Christian paideia, 10:755  
the cross, 4:383, 393  
Holy Trinity doctrine, 14:194–195  
homoousios, 4:198  
spirituality, 13:444  
*See also* Basil the Great, St.; Gregory of Nazianzus, St.; Gregory of Nyssa, St.
- Cappel, Jacques, 5:518
- Cappel, Louis, 5:518
- Cappellari, Bartolomeo Alberto (Card.). *See* Gregory XVI (Pope)
- Capponi, Gino, 7:673
- Capranica, Angelo (Card.), **3:91–92**
- Capranica, Domenico (Card.), **3:91**, 357
- Caprara, Giovanni Battista (Card.), **3:92**  
appointment, 3:796  
Bernier, Étienne Alexandre, 2:324, 3:92  
Josephinism, 1:914, 3:92
- Capreolus, John, **3:92–93**, 4:949, 12:762, 764, 14:47
- Captivity Epistles, 1:784, **3:93**
- Capuchin Congregation of Franciscan Missionaries of the Mother of the Divine Shepherd, 9:759
- Capuchinesses. *See* Franciscan Sisters
- Capuchins  
Armenia, 1:703  
Austria, 1:911  
Brazil, 2:590, 593, 595  
Cape Verde, 3:80  
Caribbean, 3:118  
Carthage, 3:188  
Central African Republic, 3:344  
Chad, 3:359–360  
Counter Reformation, 3:611  
Felix of Cantalice, St., 5:669–670  
Fitch, William Benedict, 5:750–751  
Forbes, John, 5:795  
founding, 3:54, 782  
Franciscan friars, 5:903  
Knoll, A., 8:199  
Latvia, 8:376  
Lawrence of Brindisi, 8:406  
Louis of Besse, 8:805  
Louisiana, 8:8–9  
missions, 9:719, 721  
19th–20th century overview, 3:621  
origin, 5:902–903  
reform, 4:310  
Seraphino, St., 13:6–7  
Sheehan, L., 13:73–74  
Somalia, 13:308  
Trinidad, 3:113–114
- Caputiati, **3:93**
- Caputo, Maddalena, 12:551
- CARA (Center for Applied Research in the Apostolate), 10:576
- CARA (Medieval Academy of America, Committee on Centers and Regional Associations), 9:436
- Carabanchel Alto (Spain), Martyrs of, 7:123–124
- Carabantes, José de, **3:94**
- Caracalla. *See* Antoninus, Marcus Aurelius (Caracalla)
- Caracci brothers (painters), 4:313
- Caracciolo, Bernardo (Card.), 3:94
- Caracciolo, Diego Innico (Card.), 3:94

- Caracciolo, Domenico, 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Francesco, 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Francis, St., **3:95**  
 Caracciolo, Galeazzo, 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Giacomo, 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Giovanni Costanzo (Card.), 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Innico (Card.) (d. 1685), 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Innico (Card.) (d. 1730), 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Landolf, 3:94, **95–96**  
 Caracciolo, Marino (Card.), 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Nicolò (Card.) (d. 1389), 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Nicolò (Card.) (d. 1728), 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Roberto, 3:94  
 Caracciolo, Sergianni (Giovanni), 3:94  
 Caracciolo family, **3:94–95**  
 Carafa (Caraffa) family, **3:96–98**, 4:11  
 Carafa, Alfonso (Card.), 3:97  
 Carafa, Antonio, 3:97  
 Carafa, Carlo (Card.), 3:96–97  
 Carafa, Carlo II, Ven., 3:97  
 Carafa, Carlo III, 3:98  
 Carafa, Carlo IV, 3:98  
 Carafa, Gian Pietro. *See* Paul IV (Pope)  
 Carafa, Giovanni, 3:96  
 Carafa, Oliviero (Card.), 3:96, 97, 11:23–24, 12:526  
 Carafa, Pierluigi, 3:98  
 Carafa, Rosa di Traetto, Ven., 3:98  
 Carafa, Vincenzo, 3:97–98  
 Caraman, Philip, 1:467  
 Caramuel, Juan Lobkowitz, **3:98–99**, 8:411, 12:768, 14:51  
 Caravaggio, Michelangelo Mirisi da, 2:114, 375  
 Caravario, Callisto (Kalikst), St., **3:99**, 12:615  
 Carayon, Auguste, **3:99**  
 Carberry, John Joseph (Abp. of St. Louis), 3:868, 7:416, 12:561  
 Carbonari (Italian secret society), **3:99–101**, 100, 10:150, 12:666  
 Carbonnelle, I. J. J., 1:80  
 Carceller Galindo, Francisco, Bl., **3:101**, 10:816  
 Carda Sporta, José Pascual, 12:408  
 Cardano, Geronimo, 1:677, 7:239, 10:823  
 Cardello, Gaspar, 1:236  
 Cárdenas, Bernardino de (Bp. of Paraguay), **3:101–102**  
 Cárdenas, Juan de, **3:102**  
 Cárdenas, Lázaro, 9:583  
 Cardenas, Rafael Salzar, 7:528  
 Cardiel, José, **3:102**  
 Cardijn, Joseph (Card.), 2:219, **3:102–103**, 7:889  
 Catholic Action, 3:277  
 Jocist technique, 3:536  
 Cardinal  
 consistories, 4:165–166  
 Papal Election Decree (1059), 10:365, 836, 857–858  
 papal elections, 11:498–501  
 Cardinal Cagliero Institute, 12:247  
*Cardinal Consalvi and Anglo-Papal Relations, 1814–1824* (Ellis), 5:170  
*Cardinal Cusa with St. Peter in Chains* (Bregno), 10:373  
 Cardinal Major Penitentiary, 11:76  
 Cardinal Newman Award, 8:153  
 Cardinale, Beda, 4:567  
 Cardinals, **3:103–108**  
 capitulations, 3:91  
 John Paul II (Pope) creation of, 3:628  
*See also* Curia, Roman; Papal elections; *specific cardinals*  
 Cardona Meseguer, Matias, Bl., **3:108**, 10:816  
*A Careful and Strict Enquiry into the Modern Prevailing Notions of That Freedom of Will . . .* (Edwards), 5:98  
 Carette, Louis, 1:691  
 Carey, George (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:442, 5:253  
 Carey, John, Bl., 4:271, 5:232, 7:579  
 Carey, Thomas F., 10:134  
 Carey, William, 2:78–79, **3:108**, 7:403, 9:697  
*Carhart, Stenberg v.*, 1:35  
 Cariattil, Joseph (Abp. of Cranganore, India), 7:399  
 Carib people, 3:108, 109, 110, 113, 118, 119  
 Caribbean, **3:108–122**, 109  
*See also specific nations*  
 Caribbean Islands mission, 9:692  
 Carileffus (Calais), St., 1:946, **3:122–123**, 12:541  
 Carissimi, Giacomo, 3:123, **123**, 438  
*Carissimis Russiae populis* (papal decree, Pius XII), 11:400  
*Carità* (periodical), 8:806  
*Caritas* (papal brief, Pius VI), 11:377  
 Caritas Centers (Hong Kong), 7:76  
*Caritas Christi urgens* (Pallotti), 8:415  
 Caritas International, 13:110  
 Caritas-Secours (Belgium), 2:221  
*Caritate Christi* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:393, 12:491  
 Carlini, Armando, 1:881–882  
 Carlisle, Ancient See of (England), **3:123–124**  
 Carloman (Frankish mayor of the palace), 1:121, **3:124–125**, 165, 172, 11:111  
 Canon Law, 3:41  
 Carolingian reform, 3:124, 156, 424  
 consolidation of power, 3:164  
 Council of Attigny, 1:840  
 Pepin III, 11:108–109  
 Stephen III (IV) (Pope), 13:518  
 Carlone, C. A., 12:668  
 Carlone, Carlo Antonio, 1:913  
 Carlyle, Thomas, 5:188, 189  
 aristocracy, 1:667  
 Brownson, Orestes Augustus, 2:640  
 Samson, 12:636  
 Carmathians, 1:612  
 Carmel, Mount, **3:125**, 131, 140, 141, 145  
 Carmel Mission (CA), 3:714  
*La carmelita perfecta* (Silverio de St. Teresa), 13:122  
 Carmelite Nuns, Discalced, 3:127–128  
 Carmelite Rite, **3:125–126**, 140–141  
 Carmelite Rule, 7:156  
 Carmelite Sisters, **3:126–130**, 134–135, 144, 8:807  
*See also Carmelites*  
 Carmelite Sisters for the Aged and Infirm, 3:128  
 Carmelite Sisters of Charity, 3:128–129  
 Carmelite Sisters of Corpus Christi, 3:129  
 Carmelite Sisters of St. Thérèse of the Infant Jesus, 3:129  
 Carmelite Sisters of the Divine Heart of Jesus, 3:129  
 Carmelite spirituality, **3:130–140**  
 Brandsma, Titus, Bl., 3:130, 139  
*Decem Libri*, 3:134  
 Devotio Moderna, 3:134  
 Elian character, 3:133  
 Elizabeth of the Trinity, Bl., 3:130, 138–139  
 French School, 3:136–137  
 John of the Cross, St., 3:130, 132, 134, 135–136, 137  
 Marian character, 3:133, 137, 141, 143  
 origins, 3:130–132

- Carmelite spirituality (*continued*)  
 preaching and hearing confessions, 13:99  
 reforms, 3:134–135, 142–143  
 Scholasticism, 3:137–138  
 Stein, St. Edith, 3:130, 139  
 Teresa of Avila, St., 3:130, 135, 139  
 Thérèse de Lisieux, St., 3:130, 138  
 Carmelite Third Order (Secular), 3:144  
 Carmelites, **3:140–144**  
 Albert of Jerusalem, St., 1:222, 3:125, 140, 141  
 Ancient See of Carlisle, 3:124  
 Antolínez, Agustín, 1:532  
 Armenia, 1:703  
 Bolivia, 2:466  
 Brazil, 2:593, 3:143  
 Caribbean, 3:118, 143  
 Carroll, John, 3:180  
 Colombia, 3:850  
 contemplation, 4:206, 207  
 Counter Reformation, 3:142–143, 611, 4:310  
 as discalced order, 4:765  
 Doswald, Hilary Joseph, 4:879  
 England, 5:242  
 general, 13:134  
 hierarchical insignia, 6:764  
 history, 8:530  
 Honorius IV (Pope), 7:86  
 Hunt, Walter, 7:225  
 Indian mission, 13:713–714  
 liturgy, 3:125–126, 140–141  
 Massachusetts, 2:555  
 as mendicant order, 9:491  
 missionaries in India, 13:713–714  
 origins, 3:602  
 Poverty Movement, 11:573  
 reform, 7:156, 13:326  
 scholasticism, 12:765  
 Scottish religious orders, 12:833  
 slavery, 1:156  
 solitude, 13:303  
 Syro-Malabar Church, 3:130, 146–147, 459  
 Western Schism, 1:194, 3:141–142  
*See also* Carmelite Sisters; Carmelite spirituality  
 Carmelites, Discalced, **3:144–146**  
 Carmelite Sisters, 3:127–128  
 Colombia, 3:850  
 Compiègne martyrs, 4:43–44  
 Counter Reformation, 3:611  
 general, 13:122  
 historian, 13:122  
 John of the Cross, St., founding of, 7:986  
 Lawrence of the Resurrection, 8:409  
 Louisiana, 8:812  
 martyr of the confessional, 8:111–112  
 Mount Carmel, 3:141  
 nuns, 3:127–128  
 restoration in Poland, 8:112  
 Salamanca University, 12:612  
 Teresa of Avila, St., 3:142–143, 144–145, 611, 13:828–829  
 Carmelites of Mary Immaculate, **3:146–147**, 459  
*Carmen de bello Actiaco* (ancient Latin papyrus), 10:774  
*Carmen de vita sua* (St. Gregory of Nazianzus), 6:516  
*Carmina Abdinhofensia*, 1:14  
*Carmina Burana* (collection of poems), 9:458  
*Carmina natalicia* (St. Paulinus of Nola), 11:39  
*Carmina Nisibena* (St. Ephrem), 10:400  
 Carnap, Rudolf, **3:147**, 302, 5:397, 8:220  
 Carneades of Cyrene (Greek philosopher), 1:812, 5:46, 13:201  
 Carneseccchi, Pietro, **3:147–148**  
 Carney, Thomas A., 11:625  
*Carnival of the Animals* (Saint-Saëns), 12:584  
 Carnival Season, 13:97–98  
 Carnot, Maurus, 4:775  
 Caro, Joseph ben Ephraim, **3:148**, 8:9, 12:140  
 Caro Rodríguez, José María (Card.), **3:148–149**  
 Carocci, Horacio, **3:149**  
 Caroline Divines, 1:444, **3:152–153**  
 Andrewe, Richard, 1:409  
 Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3:832  
 Hooker, Richard, 7:90  
 Caroline Islands dispute, 8:493  
 Caroline minuscule literary hand style, 10:776–777  
 Carolingian architecture, 3:691, 12:669  
 Carolingian art, 1:448, 543, **3:153–155**, 161  
 Corbie Abbey, 4:258  
 crucifixion, 4:395  
 illumination of books, 8:436  
 Carolingian Dynasty, **3:162–173**, 5:916–917  
 Adalbero of Augsburg, Bl., 1:99  
 Adrian I (Pope), 1:121  
 anointing, 1:478  
 Byzantine Empire, 3:167, 426, 427  
 Charlemagne's role, 3:165–168  
 chronicles, 5:923  
 consolidation of power, 3:124, 163–165, 421, 433–434, 598  
 end, 3:170–173, 411, 562, 600  
 Folewin, St., 5:787  
 Golden Book of Prum, 3:162  
 Louis the Pious' role, 3:168–170  
 Merovingian family, 9:518  
 origins, 1:720, 3:40, 162–163  
 papal rule, 12:356  
 secularization of Church property, 12:870  
*See also* Charlemagne (Holy Roman Emperor); *specific kings*  
 Carolingian era  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:482, 485  
 Apocalypse iconography, 1:543  
 apocrisarius, 1:548  
 archchancellors, 1:633  
 Austria, 1:908–909  
 Byzantine theology, 2:821–822  
 Canon Law, 3:41–44, 156–157, 158  
 capitularies, 1:494, 3:41, 42, 89–91, 166, 423  
 catechesis, 3:229  
 catechisms, 3:239  
 Chartres, 3:441  
 Church property, 2:496, 3:725  
 conscience, 4:142  
 Disentis Abbey, 4:775  
*Disticha catonis*, 4:778  
 historical works, 8:741  
 hospitals, 7:128  
 hymns, 7:244, 245–247  
 Leo IV (Pope), St., 8:482  
 liturgical music history, 8:682–683  
 Lombard influence, 8:768  
 martyrology, 8:643  
 omniscience question during, 10:595–596  
 palace schools during, 10:763  
 spirituality, 13:445  
 works of charity, 3:410–411  
*See also* Carolingian reform; Carolingian Renaissance; Middle Ages  
 Carolingian legends, 1:762–764, 762  
 Carolingian minuscule, 1:448, 3:154, 167, 426  
 Carolingian reform, **3:155–159**  
 adoptionism, 1:123, 3:156, 425, 561, 599

- Adrian I (Pope), 1:122  
 Alcuin, Bl., 1:243, 3:156, 425, 599  
 altars, 1:315  
 Ambrosian Rite, 1:343  
 Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
 Barnard of Vienne, St., 2:104  
 Belgium, 2:216  
 Boniface, St., 2:496, 3:124, 155, 156, 159, 164  
 Canon Law, 3:42–43, 60, 156–157, 158  
 Carloman, 3:124, 156, 424  
 Carolingian consolidation of power, 3:164, 165  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:155, 157, 159  
 Charlemagne, 3:156–157, 166, 424–425, 599, 600  
 Chrodegang of Metz, St., 1:840, 3:156, 157, 410, 563–564  
 Church-State relations, 1:122–123  
 Communion outside the liturgy, 4:37  
 Council of Attigny, 1:840  
*Dacheriana collectio*, 4:491–492  
 decretal collections, 4:602  
 drama, 4:893  
*filioque*, 2:821–822, 3:599  
 France, 5:842–843  
 heresy, 6:773  
 images, worship of, 8:557  
 Italy, 7:657, 659  
 literature, 12:30  
 liturgical history, 8:654–655  
 monastic orders, 3:157, 168, 600  
 works of charity, 3:410–411, 412  
*See also* Alcuin, Bl.
- Carolingian Renaissance, **3:159–161**  
 Adalard, St., 1:98  
 Alberic of Utrecht, St., 1:220  
 Alcuin, Bl., 1:98, 243, 3:153, 159, 166–167, 425  
 Angilbert of Saint-Riquier, St., 1:98, 432, 3:160, 12:583  
 Benedictines, 9:791  
 Bible cycles, 2:371, 373  
 biblical catenae, 3:258–259  
 capitularies, 3:91  
 Carolingian reform, 3:155, 157, 159  
 Charlemagne, 3:159, 166–167, 425–426  
 Christian of Stablo, 3:537  
 Church-State relations, 3:634  
 dialectics, 4:725  
 exegesis, 5:515
- German religious centers and leaders, 6:175  
 hymnary, 7:240–241  
 Latin literature, 9:442–446  
 liturgical music history, 8:683  
 Louis the German, 3:171  
 manuscript illumination, 9:128  
 Saint-Germain-des-Prés Abbey, 12:547–548  
 scholasticism, 12:758  
 theology, 13:904–905  
*See also* Carolingian art
- Carols, **3:149–152**, 150, 151, 557  
 Caron, Redmond, **3:173–174**  
 Carpaccio, Vittore, 14:347  
 Carpani, Melchiorre, **3:174**  
 Carpentarius (Charpentier), J., 1:676  
 Carpentras, Council of (c. 527), 3:410  
 Carpio, Felix de Vega, 1:236  
 Carpocrates (Gnostic teacher), 1:268, **3:174**, 4:218, 6:259  
 Carpoz, Benedikt, 3:174  
 Carpoz, Johann Benedikt (I), 3:174  
 Carpoz, Johann Benedikt (II), 3:174  
 Carpoz, Johann Benedikt (III), 3:175  
 Carpoz, Johann Gottlob, 3:174  
 Carpoz, Samuel Benedikt, 3:174  
 Carpoz family, **3:174–175**  
 Carr, Anne E., 5:677, 678  
 Carr, Henry, **3:175**  
 Carr, Thomas Matthew, 1:890, **3:175**, 181, 11:237  
 Carracci, Annibal, 10:138  
 Carracedo Ramos, Honorino, Bl., 4:494  
 Carradini, F., 5:798  
 Carranza, Bartolomé (Abp. of Toledo), **3:175–176**  
 Aspilueta, Martin, 1:786  
 Cano, Melchior, 3:19  
 Council of Trent, 1:347, 3:175  
 Carranza, Miguel de, 3:135  
 Carrasquer Fos, Julián, Bl., 7:123  
 Carrberry, John (Card.), 3:58  
 Carrell, George Aloysius (Bp. of Covington), 4:331, 625  
 Carrier, Jean (Card.), 3:785  
 Carrière, Joseph, **3:76**  
 Carrighy, Hugh, 7:581  
 Carroll, Charles, 2:36, **3:176–177**, 652  
 Maryland, independence of, 9:301  
 religious freedom, 5:960  
 St. Omer College, 12:569  
 Carroll, Coleman F. (Abp. of Miami, FL), 9:592  
 Carroll, Daniel, II, **3:177–178**, 5:960
- Carroll, Howard Joseph (Abp. of Altoona-Johnstown, PA), **3:178**  
 Carroll, John (Abp. of Baltimore), 2:37, 38, 40, **3:178–181**, 179, 4:697, 14:453  
 African American Catholics, 1:155–156, 159  
 Baltimore seminary, 8:521  
 Bohemia Manor, 2:460  
 Carr, Thomas Matthew, 3:175  
 catechesis, 3:243  
 Charleston Diocese, 13:363, 364  
 Cheverus, Jean Louis Lefebvre de, 3:472  
 church architecture, 3:715  
 Church-State relations, 3:640  
 Councils of Baltimore, 2:39, 42–43  
 Egan, Michael, 5:103  
 Fenwick, Edward Dominic, 5:686  
 Flagett, Benedict Joseph, 5:757  
 Gallagher, Simon, 6:66  
 Georgetown University, 6:145–146  
 Kentucky missions, 8:147–148  
 Louisiana supervision, 8:810  
 Pennsylvania, 11:82, 236–237  
 religious freedom, 5:960  
 Rhode Island, 12:214  
 St. Louis Archdiocese, 12:559  
 St. Omer College, 12:569  
 seminary education, 12:895  
 Seton, Elizabeth Ann, St., 13:32, 173  
 Carroll, John P. (Bp. of Helena, MT), 3:182, **182**, 9:826, 10:282  
 Carroll, Walter Sharp, **3:182**  
 Carroll family, 5:960  
 Carroll Institute, 8:134  
 Carson, Edward, Sir, 7:564  
*Carta apologética* (Muzi), 10:76  
*Carta dirigida a los Españoles Americanos* (Vizcardó, Juan Pablo), 14:576  
*Carta marina* (Olaus Magnus), 9:45  
*Cartae latinae antiquiores* (Bruckner and Marichal), 10:775  
*Cartas* (Figueiredo), 5:717  
*Cartas a un escéptico* (Balmes), 2:33  
*Carte générale du cours du Gange et du Gogra dressée par les cartes particulières du P. T.* (Anquetil-Duperron), 14:72–73  
 Cartel, Marie Anne, 8:311  
 Carter, Gerald Emmett (Bp.), 3:9  
 Carter, Samuel (Abp. of Jamaica), 3:112  
 Carter, William, Bl., **3:182–183**, 5:228  
 Cartesianism, **3:183–186**  
 action at a distance, 1:80

- Cartesianism (*continued*)
- architecture, 3:675
  - biological mechanism, 9:420
  - causality, 3:301
  - Cogito ergo sum*, 4:680–681
  - doubt, 4:680, 883–884
  - free will, 4:681–682
  - Geulincx, Arnold, 6:196–197
  - Lamy, F., 8:315
  - Maine de Biran, 9:60
  - Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:74–75
  - mechanism, 4:681
  - method, 4:678–680
  - necessity, 10:227
  - scholasticism, 12:770–771
  - substance, 13:577, 578
  - theory of extension, 8:314
  - See also* Descartes, René
  - Carthage, **3:186–188**, 5:313
    - Algeria, 1:284
    - lapsi*, 8:333
  - Carthage, Councils of (225–534), 3:186, **188–189**, 10:620, 11:62
    - Anastasius I (Pope), St., 1:387
    - apostolic administrators, 1:116
    - Augustine, St., 1:859, 860
    - conversion and grace, 4:239
    - cult of relics, 12:52
    - Donatism, 4:862–863
    - Ecumenical as term, 4:190
    - usury, 14:354
  - Carthage, Synods of
    - (256), 1:785, 3:593
    - (419), 13:885
    - (421), 13:885
  - Carthusian Church (Cologne), 3:844
  - Carthusian Rite, **3:189–190**
  - Carthusian spirituality, **3:190–193**, 8:465
  - Carthusians, 3:190, 191, 193, **193–197**
    - Austria, 1:910, 3:194
    - contemplative life, 4:210
    - England, 5:243
    - founding, 2:649
    - Hugh of Lincoln, 7:153–154
    - solitude, 13:303
  - Cartilla para enseñar a leer a los Indios* (Sanctis), 12:661
  - Cartography, 13:389
  - Cartography, ecclesiastical, 13:547–548
  - Cartuja church (Granada, Spain), 3:707
  - Cartwright, Edmund, 5:260–261
  - Cartwright, Thomas, **3:197**
    - Browne, Robert, 2:638
    - Church-State relations, 3:638, 646
    - Puritans, 11:836
    - Sabbatarianism, 12:454
  - Carus (Roman Emperor), 12:313
  - Carushomo, Benedict, 3:319
  - Caruso, J. A., 4:140
  - Carvajal, Bernardino Lopez de (Card.), **3:197**
  - Carvajal, Gaspar de (Father), **3:197–198**, 5:62
  - Carvajal, Juan de (Card.), 2:881, **3:197**
  - Carvajal, Luisa de, **3:198**
  - Carvalho, Diogo, Bl., 7:734
  - Carvalho, Miguel, Bl., 7:734
  - Carvalho, Vincent, Bl., 7:735
  - Casa, Giovanni Della, **3:198–199**
  - La Casa de María (Chile), 3:12
  - Casa Sollievo della Sofferenza* (Padre Pio's hospital), 10:751
  - Casadevall Puig, Esteban, 2:92
  - Casamari Abbey (Italy), 3:750
  - Casamassa, Anthony, 1:889
  - Casanate, Girolamo, **3:199**
  - Casanate, Jerome, 1:438
  - Casanatense Library, 3:199
  - Casani, Pietro (Peter), Bl., **3:199–200**
  - Casanovas Perramón, Ignacio, Bl., **3:200**, 10:816
  - Casaroli, Agostino (Card.), **3:200–202**, 201, 7:1004, 10:850
  - Las Casas* (Gutierrez), 10:623
  - Casas, Felipe de Jesús de las, St., 7:732
  - Casas Martínez, Felipe de Jesús, St., **3:202**
  - Casati (Bp. of Mondovì), 3:243
  - Casaubon, Isaac, 12:620
  - Case, John, 1:676
  - Case, Shirley Jackson, 6:884
  - Case, Thomas, 1:684
  - The Case of the Catholics in Ireland* (Nary), 10:154
  - The Case of the Officers of Excise* (Paine), 10:757
  - Casel, Odo, 2:159, **3:202**, 203, 5:430
    - liturgical movement, 8:671–672
    - mystery theology theory, 10:97–99
  - Caselius, Johannes, 12:768
  - Caselli, Carlo, 4:61
  - Casey, James V. (Abp. of Denver), 3:859, 4:670
  - Casey, Planned Parenthood v.*, 1:34, 35, 11:88
  - Casey, Solanus, **3:203**
  - Cashel, Synod of (1172), 3:331
  - Cashwell, G. B., 1:788
  - Casimir, St., **3:203–204**
  - Casimir III (King of Poland), 11:439
  - Casimir IV (King of Poland), 11:439
  - Casimiri, R. C., 3:380
  - Caslon, William, 2:523
  - Caso, Prisco (Brother), 3:857
  - Casoni, Filippo (Card.), **3:204**
  - Casoni, Giambattista, 7:673
  - Casoria, Ludovico da (Father), 3:419
  - Cass, Lewis, 13:797
  - Cassander, George, 2:874, **3:204–205**
  - Cassandra, 13:100
  - Cassanges, Gesselin de, 3:800
  - Cassant, Marie Joseph, **3:205**
  - Cassel, Dom Odo, 12:777
  - Cassian, John (Johannes Cassianus), **3:205–207**, 5:513, 651, 6:112, 14:144
    - Abraham the Simple, St., 1:39
    - acedia, 1:66–68, 3:399
    - Alleluia, 1:293
    - Areidius, St., 1:645
    - Augustinianism, 1:861, 877
    - burial, 2:699
    - Carthusian spirituality, 3:190
    - chastity, 3:444
    - collatio, 3:836
    - Compline, 4:44
    - compunction, 4:45
    - continence, 4:211
    - creedal statements, 4:352
    - de auxiliis* controversy, 4:112
    - diaconia, 4:719
    - direction, spiritual, 4:760–761
    - discernment, spiritual, 4:765
    - grace, 6:402
    - pilgrimages, 3:594
    - religious habit, 12:99
    - Saint-Victor in Marseilles Abbey, 12:590
    - Semi-Pelagianism, 12:899
    - spiritual abandonment, 1:5
    - spirituality, 13:445
    - works of charity, 3:407–408, 411
  - Cassian, St., 12:582
  - Cassian of Nantes, Bl., **3:207**
  - Cassiano da Macerata, **3:208**
  - Cassiano dal Pozzo, 12:488
  - Cassidy, Edward (Card.), 1:441, 5:68
  - Cassidy, Francis P., 3:283
  - Cassidy, James E., 5:612
  - Cassinense Congregation, 2:272
  - Cassiodorus Senator, Flavius Magnus Aurelius, **3:208–209**
    - Adrianus, 1:130
    - Alcuin, Bl., 1:243



- Augustinianism, 1:877, 3:208  
 Boethius, 2:454  
 Canon Law, 3:41  
 chronicle, 1:461  
 dialectics, 4:725  
 Gregory the Great, St., 3:597  
 Junilius' Introduction, 8:63  
 Latin literature, 9:438  
 music, consideration of, 10:72  
 preaching, 11:619  
 prescholasticism, 12:757  
 Cassirer, Ernst, 3:209, **209–210**, 5:47, 10:237, 12:65  
 literary myth, 10:120–121  
 mythical consciousness, 3:672, 673  
 origin and development of mythology, 10:128  
 Cassius Dio. *See* Dio Cassius  
 Cassocks, **3:210**, 211, 801  
 Cassou, Jean, 1:803  
 Cassuto, M. D., 2:356, 357  
 Castañeda, Jacinto, 14:492  
 Castagno, Andrea del, 1:58  
 Castán Messeguer, Francisco (Brother), 2:92  
 Castañeda, Carlos, 12:385  
 Castañeda, Francisco de Paula, **3:210–211**  
 Caste system (India), **3:211**, 212, 6:851, 853  
 Castel Gandolfo villa (Italy), **3:211–212**, 793, 12:711  
 Castel Sant'Angelo (Rome), **3:212–214**, 213  
 Alexander VI (Pope), 1:261, 3:213  
 Boso, Cardinal, 2:548  
 Clement XII (Pope), 3:789  
 sack of Rome, 3:430, 782  
 Castel Sant'Elia Church (Nepi), 1:336  
 Castelberg, Christian de, 4:775  
 Castelet, Domingos, Bl., 7:734  
 Castellani, Albert, 12:258  
 Castellano, Julius, 14:470  
 Castellano, Nicéforo, 3:759  
 Castelli, Benedetto (Father), 6:61  
 Castelli, Juan José, 1:650  
 Castellino da Castelli, **3:214**  
 Castellio, Sebastian (Châteillon), 2:889, **3:214**  
 Castellis, Guido de. *See* Celestine II (Pope)  
 Castello, Albert da, 12:375  
 Castelnovo, Leopold da. *See* Mandic, Leopold Bogdan, St.  
*Casti conubii* (encyclical, Pius XI), 1:28, **3:214**, 4:221, 11:392–393, 14:825  
 birth control, 13:258  
 intercourse during infertile times, 10:178  
*Castigationes* (Barbaro the Younger), 2:90  
 Castiglione, Baldassare, 3:215, **215–216**  
 Castiglione, Giuseppe, **3:216–217**, 498  
 Castiglioni, Francesco Saverio. *See* Pius VIII (Pope)  
 Castiglioni, Goffredo. *See* Celestine IV (Pope)  
 Castillo, Juan del, 6:342, 10:876  
 Castillo Lara, Rosalio (Card.), 3:35  
 Castillo y Guevara, Francisca Josefa Del, **3:217**  
*Castle of Perseverance* (play), 9:881, 882  
 Castner, Gaspar, **3:217–218**  
 Castor, Northamptonshire, 4:454  
 Castorena y Ursúa, Juan Ignacio de (Bp. of Yucatán), **3:218**  
*Castrati*, 3:523  
 Castrioti, George (Prince of Albania), 1:213, 2:881  
 Castro, Agustín Pablo, **3:218**  
 Castro, Alfonso de, 3:609  
 Castro, Bento de, Bl., 1:951  
 Castro, Fidel, 4:418–421  
 Castro, Mateo de, **3:219**  
 Castronovo, A., 3:824  
 Castronovo, Leopold da. *See* Mandic, Leopold Bogdan, St.  
 Castropalao (moral theologian), 1:311  
 Casuistry, **3:219–221**  
 consequentialism, 4:159–160  
 Diana, Antonino, 4:729  
 moral theology, 9:854  
 Near East law, 8:392  
 scholasticism, 12:766  
*Casus conscientiae in praecipuas quaestiones theologiae moralis* (Gury), 6:585  
*Casus decretalium* (Richard de Mores), 12:229  
*Casus decretorum* (Bartholomew of Brescia), 2:125  
*Casus s. Galli*, 5:142  
*Casus sancti Galli* (Ekkehard IV of St. Gall), 9:449  
 Catacombs, 1:752, **3:221–225**, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 11:51  
 ampullae, 1:366  
 archeological explorations, 12:387  
*arcosolia*, 1:643  
 art, 1:37, 573, 753, 754, 2:368–369, 3:223  
 Christian archaeology, 12:387  
 Christian persecutions, 12:352–353  
 Damasus I (Pope), St., 4:505  
 Egypt, 1:758  
 iconography as science, 7:285  
 iconography of Last Supper, 8:344  
 lamps and lighting, 8:314  
 relics of saints, 12:53  
 shrines for martyrs, 13:88  
 Catafalques, **3:225–226**  
 Cataldino, José, **3:226**  
 Cataldo, Joseph Mary, 1:208, **3:226**  
 Cataldo Mission (Coeur d'Alene, ID), 3:227, 7:289, 291  
 Cataldus of Rachau, St., **3:226–227**  
*Catalina Hills School District, Zobrest v.* (1993), 3:668  
*Catalogue des manuscrits datés*, 10:775  
*Catalogues des manuscrits de la bibliothèque franciscaine provinciale* (Ubaldo), 14:261  
*Catalogus musei Caesari Vindobonensis nummorum veterum* (Eckhel), 5:46  
*Catalogus sanctorum ordinis sancti Benedicti* (Lang), 8:324  
*Catalogus scriptorum ecclesiasticorum* (Trithemius), 14:209  
 Catanoso, Gaetano (Cajetan), Bl., **3:226**  
 Cataphrygians. *See* Montanism  
 Cateau-Cambrésis, Treaty of (1559), 5:849, 7:669  
*Catechesi tradendae* (apostolic exhortation, John Paul II), 6:127, 7:1003, 9:682  
 Catechesis, 3:238  
 art, 1:753  
 Brownson, Josephine Van Dyke, 2:639  
 Bus, Bl. César de, 2:714  
 catechists, 3:248–249  
 catechumenate, 3:249–253  
 Collins, Joseph Burns, 3:839  
 conversion, 4:237–238, 241–242  
 doctrine, 4:802–803  
 implications of narrative theology for, 10:154  
 renewal, 8:62  
 salvation history, 12:630  
 School of Alexandria, 1:272  
 solidarity, 13:301, 302  
 Ten Commandments, 4:8–9  
*See also* Catechisms  
*Catechesis* (Cyril of Jerusalem), 10:755

- Catechesis* (Theodore of Mopsuestia), 10:755
- Catechesis, early Christian, **3:227–228**
- Catechesis, medieval, **3:228–232**, 239–240, 241
- Catechesis, Reformation era, **3:232–236**, 241–244
- Catechesis Weissenburgensis*, 3:239
- Catechetical Directories, National, **3:236**
- Catechetical Leadership*, 10:163
- Catechetical Methods* (Bandas), 2:48
- Catechetical Movement, U.S., 2:48–49
- Catechism for Filipino Catholics*, 3:245
- A Catechism of Catholic Education* (Ryan), 12:444–445
- Catechism of the Catholic Church*, **3:237–239**, 5:429, 861
- animal rights, 1:456
- baptism name, 10:971
- capital punishment, 3:88, 238
- casuistry, 3:221
- communion of saints, 4:34
- creation, 4:341
- cremation, 4:360
- descent of Christ into hell, 4:685
- homosexuality, 7:67
- indulgences, 7:440
- John Paul II (Pope), 3:237, 245
- limbo of children, 8:591
- liturgical inculturation, 7:385–386
- meditation, 9:466
- original sin, 10:670
- taking saint's name at baptism, 10:140–141
- teachings on birth regulation, 10:179
- Ten Commandments, 4:8, 9
- on the two ways, 14:251
- Catechism of the Council of Trent* (Roman Catechism), 3:233–234, **239**, 242–243
- Anglican orders problem, 1:437
- capital punishment, 3:87
- Catechism of the Catholic Church*, 3:237, 245
- Spanish mission in the Americas, 3:246
- Catechism of the Metropolitan Philaret of Moscow, 10:701
- Catechism of the Third Plenary Council of Baltimore*. *See* Baltimore Catechism
- Catéchisme du sens commun* (Rohrbacher), 12:290
- Catéchisme historique* (Fleury), 3:243, 5:762
- A Catechisme of Christian Doctrine necessarie for children and ignorant people* (Vaux), 3:233, 243
- Catéchisme pour adultes*, 3:245
- Catechisms, **3:239–246**
- Augustine, St., 3:240–241
- Bellarmino, Robert, St., 3:234–235, 242, 244
- Canisius, St. Peter, 2:714–715, 3:17–18, 233, 242, 244
- Deharbe, Joseph, 4:612–613
- Felbiger, Johann Ignaz von, 5:665
- Imperial, 3:236–237, 244
- Middle Ages, 3:239–240, 241
- national, 3:244–245
- patristic era, 3:239–241
- Post-Reformation, 4:9
- post-Tridentine, 3:243–244
- Reformation, 4:9
- Reformation era, 3:232–236, 241–243
- teachings on eschatology, 5:346–347
- See also* Catechesis; *Catechism of the Catholic Church*; *Catechism of the Council of Trent*
- Catechisms, colonial Spanish America, 3:234, **246–248**, 247, 252
- Catechisms, Protestant, 4:78
- Catechismus catholicus* (Gasparri), 3:244
- Catechismus minimus* (Canisius), 3:18, 233, 242
- Catechismus Romanus*. *See* Roman Catechism
- The Catechist of the Missions* (Le Roy), 8:512
- Catechistical Instruction on the Doctrines and Worship of the Catholic Church* (Lingard), 3:243
- Catechists, **3:248–249**
- Catechumenate, **3:249–254**
- baptism, 2:63
- blessings, 2:439
- doctrine, 4:803
- Elvira Council, 5:178
- lenten fasting, 8:468
- Catecismo real* (San Alberto), 12:639
- Catedral Primada de Colombia (Bogota), 3:852
- Categorical imperative, **3:254–255**, 5:388
- free will, 5:931
- justice, 8:400
- Kantianism, 8:125
- natural law, 10:183
- Categorical propositions, 11:769
- Categorical syllogisms, 13:654–655
- Categories* (Aristotle), 12:41, 14:322
- Categories of being, **3:255–258**
- accident, 1:59–60
- action and passion, 1:77
- Aristotelianism, 1:670, 681
- causality, 3:300
- concept, 4:51
- dialectics, 4:722
- Location (Ubi), 8:742
- relatives, 12:41
- similarity, 13:126
- Catelinus. *See* John III (Pope)
- Catena aurea* (Aquinas), 3:258–259, 14:18–19, 25
- Catena evangelica* (Rubino), 12:399
- Catenaes, biblical, **3:258–259**, 770, 5:507
- Catez, Elisabeth. *See* Elizabeth of the Trinity, Bl.
- Catgui, Giovanni-Ignacio, 9:524–525
- Cathari, 5:496, 769, 845, 7:665
- Crusade against, 4:413
- Humiliati, 7:204
- infant baptism, objection to, 2:69
- lay role, 8:295
- Lombers, Council of, 8:770
- procreation, repudiation of, 4:219–220
- transmigration of souls doctrine, 14:157
- Catharinus, Ambrose, 3:609
- Catharism, 1:230–231, **3:259–260**
- Albi Archdiocese, 1:229
- Bogomilism, 1:230, 2:458, 3:259
- cabala, 2:831
- clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:326
- Innocent III (Pope), 3:602
- See also* Albigensians
- Catharsis, 11:434
- Catecismo en lengua castellana y timuquana* (Pareja), 10:882
- Catecismo y breve exposición de la doctrina Christiana* (Pareja), 10:882
- Catecismo y examen para los que comulgan en lengua castellana y timuquana* (Pareja), 10:882
- Cathecyzon* (Colet), 3:241
- Cathedral and episcopal schools, **3:262–264**
- academic freedom, 1:51
- Aldric of Le Mans, St., 1:248
- Angers, 1:432
- Bernard of Chartres, 2:307, 3:264, 441
- Carolingian Renaissance, 3:161, 167
- Chartres, 3:441

- Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 3:730  
 Councils of Chalon-Sur-Saône, 3:373  
 exegesis, 5:515–516  
 Cathedral College of the Sacred Heart (Chicago, IL), 3:478  
 Cathedral High School (NY), 8:387  
 Cathedral Metropolitana (Brazil), 2:595  
 Cathedral of Le Mans, 8:48  
 Cathedral of Mary Our Queen (Baltimore), 2:39, 8:154  
 Cathedral of Notre Dame (Luxembourg), 8:898  
 Cathedral of Our Lady (Antwerp), 1:539, 539  
 Cathedral of Our Lady (Viborg, Denmark), 8:187  
 Cathedral of Our Lady of Guadalupe (Dodge City, KS), 8:115  
 Cathedral of St. John and St. Finbar (Charleston, SC), 8:904  
 Cathedral of St. John the Divine (New York), 5:296  
 Cathedral of San Francisco de Asis (Sante Fe, NM), 8:316  
 Cathedral of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin Mary (Baltimore), 2:39  
 Cathedral of Uppsala (Sweden), 5:320, 320  
 Cathedral Office, 8:656, 730  
 Cathedrale-St.-Front (Perigueux, France), 3:691  
 Cathedrals, **3:260–262**, 261, 262  
   chapters of canons, 3:66–67  
   choirs, 3:523, 524  
   Church property, 3:726  
   *Magistri Comacini*, 9:39  
   symbolism, 3:630  
   *See also* Church architecture; *specific cathedrals and churches*  
*Cathermerinon* (Prudentius), 11:792  
 Cather, Willa, 3:489, 10:287, 571  
 Catherick, Edmund, Bl., **3:264**, 5:235  
 Catherine (Queen of Castile), 1:327  
 Catherine, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:733  
 Catherine I (Russian Empress), 11:182  
 Catherine II (the Great) (Empress of Russia), 1:252, **3:264–266**, 795  
   Belorussia, 2:211–212  
   bull of suppression, 5:43  
   confiscation of Church property, 12:424  
   Georgia, relations with, 6:156  
   Order of St. George, 12:547  
   Polish ecclesiastical affairs, interference in, 11:444  
 Catherine de Médicis (Queen of France), **3:266–267**  
   Bartholomew's Day Massacre, 12:537–538  
   Conference of Poissy, 11:437  
   Protestants, 7:167  
   regent of France, 5:849  
 Catherine de' Ricci, St., **3:267**  
 Catherine of Alexandria, St., **3:267–268**, 268  
 Catherine of Aragon (Queen of England), **3:268–269**, 269  
   Barton, Elizabeth, 2:130  
   divorce proceedings, 6:739–740  
   marriages, 5:163, 244, 749, 8:57, 12:5–8  
   Mary Tudor, 9:292  
   *See also* Henry VIII (King of England), divorce of  
 Catherine of Bologna, St., **3:269**, 9:460  
 Catherine of Genoa, St., **3:269–272**, 270, 606, 4:787, 11:827  
 Catherine of Lorraine (abbess), 12:108  
 Catherine of Portugal (Queen), 8:806  
 Catherine of Racconigi, Bl., **3:272**  
 Catherine of St. Susan (Sister), 7:716  
 Catherine of Siena, St., 3:62, **272–274**, 273  
   Avignon papacy, 1:943  
   canonization, 3:62, 192, 273  
   Catherine of Sweden, St., 3:274  
   Clare Gambacorta, Bl., 3:759  
   Columba of Rieti, Bl., 3:863  
   Devotio Moderna, 3:605  
   as Doctor of the Church, 11:32  
   Dominici, John, 4:855  
   Flete, William, 5:761  
   following of Christ, 5:789  
   hierognosis, 3:759  
   John de Cellis, correspondence with, 5:921  
   mystical experience interpreted, 10:114  
   mystical quality of writings, 10:117, 118  
   private revelations, 12:200, 201  
   Raymond of Capua, 11:935  
   Rose of Lima, St., 12:378  
   Siena's internal discord, 13:108  
   spirituality, 13:46  
   Western Schism, 3:273, 783  
 Catherine of Sweden, St., 2:618, **3:274**  
   Bridgit Abbey, 2:615  
   Devotio Moderna, 3:605  
   Western Schism, 3:783  
*Catherine Tegahkwitha, the Saint of Caughnawaga* (Rouquette), 12:391  
 Catherine the Great. *See* Catherine II (the Great) (Empress of Russia)  
 Catherine the Little Nun (Catinon Menette). *See* Jarrige, Catherine, Bl.  
 Catherine Thomas, St., **3:274**  
*Catholic* (diocesan newspaper), 10:547  
 Catholic (term), **3:274–275**, 292  
   *See also* Universality of Christianity  
 Catholic Action, **3:275–278**, 276, 5:857, 12:366  
   active life, 1:83  
   Africa, 8:899  
   Australia, 1:904  
   Austria, 1:915, 916  
   Brazil, 2:598, 8:465  
   California, 12:649  
   Catholic social thought, 13:257  
   Church-State relations, 3:643  
   Communion and Liberation, 4:32  
   Czechoslovakia, 4:486  
   France, 8:564  
   Italy, 8:357  
   lay spirituality, 8:416  
   Mexico, 8:334  
   mission of laity, 8:290  
   Pius XI (Pope), 11:392  
   role of the laity, 12:790  
   St. Pampuri's role, 10:817  
   Spain, 13:397, 400  
   Summer School of Catholic Action (SSCA), 8:779, 13:294  
 Catholic Actors Guild, 13:234  
*Catholic Advocate* (periodical), 8:149, 13:404  
*Catholic Almanac*, **3:278**, 14:314  
 Catholic Anthropological Conference, 8:430  
 Catholic Apostolic Church, **3:278–279**  
   adventism, 1:135  
   Irving, Edward, founding of, 7:587–588  
   New Apostolic Church resulting from schism, 10:277–278  
 Catholic Archives of Texas, 1:640  
 Catholic Association (Ireland), 3:619  
 Catholic Association for International Peace (CAIP), 9:398  
 Catholic Association of Apprentices (*Katholischer Lehrungsverein*), 12:793  
 Catholic Association of French Youth, 5:857  
*Catholic Banner* (periodical), 13:367

- Catholic Bible College (Canmore, Canada), 3:11
- Catholic Biblical Association of America, 4:437, 5:523, 10:277, 12:34
- Catholic Biblical Quarterly*, 4:814, 10:566, 12:34
- Catholic Bishops Conference of India, 7:403
- Catholic Bishops Conference of the Philippines, 11:259, 263
- Catholic Campaign for Human Development, 1:288
- Catholic Campus Ministry Association (CCMA), 10:345
- Catholic Central Association, 6:226
- Catholic Charities and Kindred Activities of St. Louis, 6:240
- Catholic Charities of Idaho, 7:292
- Catholic Charities Review*, 12:445
- Catholic Charities USA, **3:279–280**, 478  
Alinsky, Saul David, 1:288  
Mundeleini's organization, 10:60  
New York leadership, 8:136
- The Catholic Christian Instructed* (Challoner), 3:243
- "The Catholic Church and Civil Society" (Ireland), 7:550
- The Catholic Church and German Americans* (Barry), 2:119
- Catholic Church Expansion Fund, 10:50
- Catholic Church Extension Society of the United States of America (CCES), 3:478, 8:114, 137
- The Catholic Church in the United States* (Roemer), 12:283
- Catholic Churches of the Middle East, 9:616
- The Catholic Citizen* (periodical), 12:551
- Catholic Clergy Conference on the Interracial Apostolate, 1:161
- The Catholic Collegian*, 10:161
- Catholic Commission on Intellectual and Cultural Affairs (CCICA), **3:280–281**
- Catholic Confederation of Rio de Janeiro, 8:465, 466
- Catholic Conference for Ecumenical Questions, 5:74
- Catholic Conference on Industrial Problems (CCIP), 9:398
- Catholic Congress of 1871, 12:582
- Catholic Congress of 1889, 8:412
- Catholic Counter Reformation (Catholic traditionalism), 3:289
- Catholic Daughters of the Americas (CDA), **3:281–282**, 622, 4:930
- Catholic Diary*, 10:313
- Catholic Diocesan Archivists (ACDA), 1:639
- Catholic Directory* (Ireland), 13:233
- The Catholic Directory for the Clergy and Laity in Scotland*, 9:24–25
- Catholic Directory*. See *Official Catholic Directory*
- Catholic education. See Education, Catholic; Parochial schools; *specific educational institutions*
- Catholic Education Association of the U.S. (CEA), 10:159, 160, 13:59
- Catholic Educational Review*, **3:282–283**, 10:740, 13:83
- Catholic Electoral League (Brazil), 8:466
- Catholic Emancipation (Britain, 1829), 2:719, 3:619, 641
- Catholic Encyclopedia*, 5:207, 208, 684, 821, 12:274, 418, 445, 789 (1907-14), 10:316, 323, 341 (1922), 10:806  
Shahan contributions, 13:58  
supplement, 13:69
- Catholic Encyclopedia for School and Home*, 13:412
- Catholic encyclopedias and dictionaries, **5:206–208**
- Catholic Epistles, 3:274, **283–284**, 5:305–306  
canonicity, 3:21, 28, 31, 32  
Church history, 3:593  
See also *specific epistles*
- Catholic Evidence Guild, 8:430, 13:73
- Catholic Expositor* (periodical), 10:313
- Catholic Foreign Mission Society of America. See Maryknoll Fathers and Brothers
- Catholic Forum of the Air, 14:291
- Catholic Foundation controversy, 10:342–343
- Catholic Health Association, **3:284**
- Catholic Herald*, 8:144
- Catholic Historical Review*, 10:550, 14:246
- Catholic Home Bureau, 10:57
- Catholic Homilies* (Aelfric Grammaticus), 1:136
- Catholic Institute for the Blind, 8:388
- Catholic Interracial Councils (CIC), 3:479, 10:158
- Catholic Kolping Society of America, 8:231
- Catholic League, 5:42, 849
- Catholic Library Association (CLA), **3:284–285**, 5:787
- Catholic Magazine*, 13:233
- Catholic Medical Association (CMA), **3:285–286**, 7:67
- Catholic Mirror* (periodical), 2:40, 10:67
- Catholic Miscellany* (periodical), 2:192, 5:223, 8:904
- Catholic Mission Organization, 12:744
- Catholic Moral Teaching and Its Antagonists* (Mausbach), 9:376
- Catholic Music Educator*, 10:157
- Catholic Near East Welfare Association (CNEWA), **3:286**
- Catholic News* (periodical), 12:243
- Catholic News and Herald*, 10:438
- Catholic organizations. See Youth organizations; *specific organizations*
- Catholic organizations, 19th-20th century overview, 3:622
- Catholic Party (Belgium), 2:219
- Catholic Periodical Index*, 5:787
- Catholic Press Association (CPA), 8:430, 10:159, 12:243
- The Catholic Priest in the United States: Historical Investigations* (Ellis), 5:170
- Catholic Priests' Association for Justice (Korea), 8:239
- Catholic Publication Society, 11:41
- Catholic Readings* (periodical), 12:615
- Catholic Relief Act (England, 1778), 3:371, 6:361, 10:501, 502
- Catholic Relief Act (England, 1791), 10:502
- Catholic Relief Services (CRS), 10:429, 761, 14:312
- Catholic Review*, 10:315, 13:234
- Catholic revival, England, 14:796
- Catholic School Journal*, 5:753
- Catholic School of Economics (Tilburg), 10:262
- Catholic Sentinel* (periodical), 10:645, 11:529
- Catholic Social Movement, 7:673
- Catholic Social Service Conference, 9:407
- Catholic Social Thought: As I Have Lived It, Loathed It and Loved It* (Land), 8:318
- Catholic Social Welfare Bureau, 9:407
- Catholic Standard* (periodical)  
Ghana, 6:198  
Guyana, 6:588  
U.S., 6:66
- Catholic Students Mission Crusade (CSMC), **3:286–287**
- Catholic Summer School (Plattsburg, NY), 8:388
- Catholic Summer School of America, 8:798, 13:234
- Catholic Theological Society of America (CTSA), **3:287–288**

- Catholic Theological Union at Chicago, **3:288**, 480
- Catholic Times* (periodical), 8:303
- Catholic Total Abstinence Union of America (CTAUA), 5:169, 8:134, 153, 13:801
- Catholic Traditionalism, **3:288–289**
- Catholic Truth Guild, 6:336
- Catholic Truth Society, 8:791, 11:530, 13:81
- Catholic Union of Germany, 6:184
- Catholic Universe* (periodical), 6:226
- Catholic University Bulletin*, 13:58
- Catholic University chapel (Vienna), 3:712
- Catholic University of America (Washington, DC), 3:290, **290–292**, 10:316
- academic freedom, 1:53–54
- African American Catholics, 1:160, 3:291
- Americanism, 1:354–355
- archives, 1:637, 640, 641
- Brazilian collection, 8:588
- Caldwell, Mary Gwendoline, 2:860–861, 3:290
- Canon Law, 8:257, 258
- Catholic Sisters' College, 13:169
- church history and patrology, 13:58
- Collins, R., 8:822
- Conaty, Thomas James, 4:49
- education department, 13:83
- Ellis, John Tracy, 5:170
- establishing, 12:572, 573
- Fenlon, John F., 5:684
- Fenton, Joseph Clifford, 5:684–685
- founding, 8:134, 13:402–403
- Gibbons, James, 6:205
- inauguration, 12:704
- Ireland, John, 7:551
- Keane rectorship, 8:134, 135
- mission, 13:58
- Paulists, 11:41
- physical structures, 13:59
- psychology, 13:83
- rectorship, 13:58–59
- Religious Education Movement, 12:97
- Ryan, James Hugh, 12:444–445
- Ryan, John Augustine, 12:445–446
- scholasticism, 12:777
- School of Philosophy, 13:232
- Semitic languages, 13:200
- Sisters College, 13:403
- sociology, 8:155–156
- theology and philosophy of religion, 13:74
- Thomist center of U.S., 13:232
- Catholic University of Beijing (Fujen University), 3:500
- Catholic University of Ecuador, 5:65
- Catholic University of Nijmegen (Netherlands), 10:262
- Catholic University of Rio de Janeiro, 8:466
- Catholic War Council, 12:786
- Catholic Welfare Organization, 11:259
- Catholic Woman*, 10:164
- Catholic Women's Suffrage Society, 12:550
- The Catholic Worker* (newspaper)
- Day, Dorothy, 4:546
- distributism, 4:782
- Maurin, Aristide Peter, 9:369
- Catholic Worker Movement, 3:824, 11:573, 13:257
- Catholic World* (periodical), 6:225, 700, 10:314
- Catholic Writers Guild, 13:234
- Catholic Young Men's National Union, 8:134
- Catholic Youth Magazine*, 10:67
- Catholic Youth Organization (CYO), 4:667, 12:243, 13:77
- Catholica monarchia Christi* (Baldi), 12:765
- Catholicae ecclesiae* (papal letter, Leo XIII), 9:681
- Catholicam Christi ecclesiam (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 11:481
- Catholici fideles* (apostolic constitution, Benedict XV), 7:652
- Catholic-Islamic dialogue, 7:683, 1004
- Catholicisme* (Lubac), 2:34, 8:840
- Catholicisme hier, aujourd'hui, demain*, 5:207
- Catholicity, 3:274–275, **292–294**, 9:189–191
- See also* Universality of Christianity
- Catholicity in Philadelphia* (Kirlin), 8:184
- Catholic-Jewish dialogue, 7:1004
- Catholicon* (Balvi), 5:206
- Catholicos, 1:700, **3:294**
- Catholic-Protestant dialogue, 9:283–284
- England, 14:796
- Lutherans, 5:69–70, 9:284
- Virginia, 14:542
- Catholics, persecution of. *See specific countries; specific martyrs and saints*
- Catholics in Colonial America* (Ellis), 5:170
- Catholics in Media, 8:793
- Catholics United for the Faith (CUF), 13:504
- Cathrein, Viktor, **3:294**, 295, 5:397, 13:242
- Catinon Menette (Catherine the Little Nun). *See* Jarrige, Catherine, Bl.
- Cato the Elder, 4:778
- El Catolicismo en presencia de sus disidentes* (Eyzaguirre), 5:573
- Católicos por la Raza, 8:792
- Catrik, John (Bp.), **3:294–295**
- Catrou, François, **3:295**
- Catroux, Jean Maurice, 12:495
- Cattaneo, Lazzaro, **3:295–296**
- Cattedrale de Santa Eufemia (Grado, Italy), 12:106
- Cattell, J. McK., 5:587
- Cauchie, Albert, 8:823–824
- Cauchon, Pierre (Bp. of Beauvais, France), 7:879
- Cauchy, Augustin Louis, 5:581
- Caulet, François Étienne (Bp. of Pamiers), 1:717, **3:296**, 8:803, 804
- Caulites, **3:296**
- Caum, Vicente Kahyöye, Bl., 7:734
- Caunton, Richard, **3:296–297**
- Causa cessante cessat effectus* (The cause ceasing the effect ceases), 12:755
- Causa finalis*, 10:27
- Causal participation, 10:908–909
- Causality, **3:297–302**
- abstraction, 1:46, 3:308
- accident, 1:61
- act, 1:75, 3:307
- action and passion, 1:78, 79
- agent, 1:175, 3:297, 302
- agnosticism, 1:181
- analogy, 1:376
- analysis, 3:299–300
- Aristotle, 9:342
- cogitative power, 3:823, 824
- condition for, 4:73
- contingency, 4:212–214
- cosmological argument, 4:285–287
- creation, 4:344
- demonstration, 4:651–654
- dialectics, 4:723
- direction, speed, 10:20
- Divine concurrence, 4:70–72
- double effect principle, 4:880–881
- Ducasse, Curt John, 4:925
- efficient, 5:98–102
- exemplary, 5:528

Causality (*continued*)

- final, 5:99, 528, 723–727  
 formal, 5:806  
 Greek philosophy, 3:297–298, 302–303  
 Hume, David, 7:201–202  
 hylomorphism, 7:238  
 justification, 3:298–299  
 knowledge of necessity, 8:210, 10:225  
 modern thought, 3:300–302  
 moral, 5:99, 12:469  
 naturalism's solution to problems, 10:207  
 occasion for opportunity, 10:525  
 panentheism, 10:821  
 participation, 10:908–909  
 patristic era, 3:303  
 phenomenology, 11:233  
 physical, 5:99, 12:469  
 physical premotion, 11:671  
 privation, 11:724  
 Scholasticism, 1:175, 3:298, 303–306  
 as solution to problem of normality, 10:425
- Causality, Divine, 3:300, **302–307**, 4:160–163, 239–241
- Causality, principle of, **3:307–308**, 4:73, 5:101, 745, 8:88–89
- Causation, effective, 9:60
- Cause, first, 4:70, 10:26
- Caussade, Jean Pierre de, **3:309–310**, 4:763
- Caussin, Nicholas, 7:783, 11:622
- Cautio criminalis* (Spee), 13:410
- La Cava Abbey (Italy), 1:277, 4:167–168, **8:268–269**, 494–495
- Cava Diocese, 8:268
- Cavalcanti, Guido, **3:310–311**, 4:517, 518
- Cavalier, Jean, 2:916
- Cavalli, Francesco, **3:311**
- Cavallini, Pietro, 2:374
- Cavallo, G., 10:775
- Cavanaugh, Agnes, 3:129
- Cavanaugh, John Joseph, **3:311–312**
- Cavazzoni, Girolamo, **3:312**
- Cave, William, **3:312**
- Cavendish, Henry, Sir, 5:260
- Caverel, Philip de, 4:888, 12:588
- Cavestany y Anduaga, Teresa Maria, 14:564, 566
- Cavo, Andrés, **3:313**
- Cavour, Camillo Benso di, **3:313–314**  
 Bosco, St. John, 2:543  
 Victor Emmanuel II, 14:481
- Caxton, William, 2:523, 5:206
- Cayet, Pierre Victor, **3:314–315**
- Caylus, Charles G. (Bp. of Auxerre), 1:927
- CCD (Confraternity of Christian Doctrine), **4:94–95**, 9:189, 10:162
- CCEE (Council of European Bishops' Conferences), **4:296–298**
- CCEO. *See* Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches (CCEO) (1990)
- CCES. *See* Catholic Church Extension Society of the United States of America
- CCIP (Catholic Conference on Industrial Problems), 9:398
- CCMA (Catholic Campus Ministry Association), 10:345
- CCT. *See* Consultation on Common Texts
- CCT (Consultation on Common Texts), **4:201**
- CEA (Catholic Education Association of the U.S.), 10:159, 160
- Ceașescu, Nicolae, 10:691, 692
- Cebrol, Ferdinand, Dom, 8:433
- Cecaumenus (Byzantine historian), 2:799
- Ceccano, Annibale de, 6:47
- Cecil, William (1st baron Burghley), 12:11
- Cecilia, St., 3:315, **315**, 12:387, 600
- Cecilia Romana, Bl., **3:315**
- Cedd (Cedda) (Bp. of the East Saxons), St., **3:316**, 4:330
- CEE. *See* Spanish Episcopal Conference
- Ceillier, Remi, **3:316**, 5:760, 10:963
- CELAM (Consejo Episcopal Latinoamericano). *See* Consejo Episcopal Latinoamericano (CELAM)
- Celano, Venantius, 12:540
- Celebret, **3:316**
- The Celestial and Ecclesiastical Hierarchy* (Pseudo-Dionysius), 1:414, 425, 3:674, 11:801
- Celestial Masters Sect (Daoism), 4:524
- Celestial phenomena, 9:52–53
- “The Celestial Railroad” (Hawthorne), 14:149
- Celestine I (Pope), St., **3:316–318**  
 Council of Ephesus, 5:273  
 Ecumenical as term, 4:190  
 General Council of Ephesus, 10:14  
 Nestorianism, 1:390  
 papal authority, 12:354  
 religious habit, 12:99  
 St. Sabina Church (Rome), 12:462
- Celestine II (Antipope), **3:318**, 7:82
- Celestine II (Pope), **3:318**
- Celestine III (Pope), 1:701–702, **3:318–319**, 4:600–601, 7:144, 12:832
- Celestine IV (Pope), **3:320**
- Celestine V (Pope), **3:320–321**, 321  
 Boniface VIII (Pope), 2:501–502, 3:321  
 Clareni, 1:428, 3:762  
 Clement V (Pope), 3:779
- Celestines, 3:320, **321–322**  
 Clareni, 1:428, 3:762  
 founding, 5:897  
*See also* Benedictines
- Celestis altitudo potentie* (Nicholas IV), 10:367
- Celestius, 3:188
- Celibacy  
 Basil, St., 2:140  
 ordination requirements, 7:40  
 reform under Gregory VII (Pope), St., 6:471–472, 492  
*virgines subintroductae*, 14:539  
*See also* Clerical celibacy/marriage
- Celis Santos, Eufrazio de, Bl., 4:494
- Cell theory, 2:402–403
- Celles, Theodore de, 4:415
- Celles-Sur-Belle Monastery (France), **3:328–329**
- Cellier, Elizabeth, 10:495
- Celsus (Greek philosopher), **3:329–330**, 592  
 apologetics, 1:567  
 biblical theology, 2:382  
 Catholic mission in the Roman Empire, 9:690
- Celtic Church (Scotland), 12:830
- Celtic monks, confession and, 4:77
- Celtic people, Wales, 14:610
- Celtic religion, **3:330–331**  
 Culdees, 12:533, 831–832  
 Earth-Mother worship, 5:2
- Celtic Rite, **3:331–332**  
 history, 8:713  
 sacramentaries, 12:483
- Celtis, Conrad, 12:119
- CEM (Mexican Episcopal Conference), 9:583
- Cemeteries  
 as church property, 11:756–757  
 early Christian funerals, 6:30  
 early use for celebration of rites, 2:146  
*See also* Burial; Catacombs; *specific cemeteries*
- Cemeteries, Canon Law of, **3:332**

- Cenacle (Jerusalem), **3:332–333**  
*Cenacle* (papal bull), 3:54  
 Cencius, 3:319  
 Cendoya Araquistain, Maria Cecilia (1910-1936), 14:564, 566  
 “The Cenobiarch.” *See* Theodosius of Palestine, St.  
 Cenobitic communities, 9:788  
 Cenobitism, **3:334–335**  
   asceticism, 9:789  
   *Asceticon* (St. Basil), 2:136–137, 142–143  
   Athanasius the Athonite, St., 1:821  
   contemplative life, 4:210  
   Desert Fathers, 4:686  
   Germain of Auxerre, St., 6:168  
   lauras, 8:281  
   monasticism, 9:799  
   *See also specific religious orders*  
 Censers, 1:320, **3:335–336**, 8:716  
 Censorship of books, **3:336–337**  
   burning of heretical books (St. Paul’s Cross, 1521), 5:749  
   Carter, Bl. William, 3:182–183  
   Clement XIII (Pope), 3:792–793  
   Clement XIV (Pope), 3:796  
   French Reformation, 7:166  
   obscenity and pornography, 5:326–327  
   Pfefferkorn-Reuchlin controversy, 5:306, 12:12  
   religious encyclopedias, 5:209  
   *See also Index of Prohibited Books*  
*Censura* (Huet), 3:186  
 Censure, theological, **3:337**  
 Censure of Toulouse, 8:309  
*Censure philosophiae cartesianae* (Fabri), 12:771  
 Census, in the Bible, **3:337–339**, 8:856  
 Centelles Abad, Recaredo, 12:408  
 Center for Applied Research in the Apostolate (CARA), 10:576  
 Center for Muslim-Christian Understanding, 6:146  
 Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions, 3:824–825  
*Center Moriches Union Free School District, Lamb’s Chapel v.* (1993), 3:664  
 Center of Concern, 8:317, 318  
 Center Party (Germany), **3:339–342**, 619, 6:184, 185  
   Kaas, Ludwig, 8:107  
   Kulturkampf, 8:253–255  
 Centering prayer, **11:601**, 13:450  
*Centesimus annus* (encyclical, John Paul II), **3:342–343**, 620, 643, 5:206, 7:998, 10:852, 11:567, 13:568, 14:643  
   social justice, 13:244  
   solidarity, 13:301–302  
*Cento concerti ecclesiastici. . . Con il basso continuo per sonar nel’organo* (Viadana), 14:468  
*Le Cento e dieci considerazioni. . .* (Valdés), 14:369  
 Centonization, 10:45  
 Central African Republic, **3:343–344**, 345  
 Central Conference of American Rabbis, 8:10  
 Central sense, **3:344–347**  
   cognitive power, 3:346, 823  
   consciousness, 4:152  
   creative imagination, 4:348  
   sensation, 12:908  
   senses, 12:913  
   simple apprehension, 1:604  
 Centro di Studio e Informazione per l’Architettura Sacra (Italy), 3:712  
 Centro Intercultural de Documentación (CIDOC), 9:583–584  
*Centuria di lettere de S. Francesco di Paola* (Preste), 5:874  
 Centurians of Magdeburg, 3:347, **347–348**, 5:754  
   Canisius, St. Peter, 3:18  
   chronicles, 1:465  
*Centuries. See Centurians of Magdeburg*  
 Centurione Bracelli, Virginia, Bl., **3:348**  
 Centurions, **3:348**, 12:301  
*Century* (Callistus II Xanthopulus and Ignatius Xanthopulos), 2:879  
 Ceolfrid of Wearmouth, St., **3:348–349**  
 Cepeda, Francisco, **3:349**  
 Cepeda y Ahumada, Teresa de. *See* Teresa of Avila, St.  
 Carbonius, St., **3:349**  
 Cercamon, 4:400  
 Cercle Saint-Jean Baptiste, 4:516  
 Cere, M. Madeleine (Sister), 7:34  
 Cerejeira, Manuel Gonçalves (Card.), 11:539  
*Ceremonial of Bishops* (liturgical book), 1:290, **3:349**  
   Council of Trent, 12:328  
   origins, 8:640  
   *See also Bishops*  
*The Ceremonies of the Roman Rite Described* (Fortescue), 5:821  
 Cerfaux, Lucien, **3:350**, 5:813, 8:143  
 Cerinthus, 1:304  
 Cerioli, Costanza, Bl., **3:350**  
 Cerqueira, Luís de (Bp. of Japan), **3:351**, 7:739  
 Certitude, **3:351–356**  
   Balmes, Jaime Luciano, 2:33  
   causality, 3:302  
   doubt, 4:883–884  
   in morality, 9:877  
   similarity, 13:126  
   skepticism, 13:200–205  
   Thomist view, 8:538  
   truth, 5:743, 14:223  
 Certitude of Faith, **3:357**, 5:600–601  
 Cerularius, Michael, 8:485  
 Cervantes, Miguel de, 2:116  
 Cervini, Marcello. *See* Marcellus II (Pope)  
 Cesarini, Alessandro (Card.), 3:357  
 Cesarini, Giuliano (Card.) (d. 1444), 2:133, 3:357  
 Cesarini, Giuliano (Card.) (d. 1510), 3:357  
 Cesarini family, **3:357**  
 Cesina, Teresa Adelaida. *See* Manetti, Teresa Maria della Croce, Bl.  
 Ceslaus of Silesia, Bl., **3:357–358**, 7:236  
 Cevoli, Florida, Bl., **3:358**  
 Ceylon. *See* Sri Lanka  
 Chaadaev, Peter Yakovlevich, 13:216  
 Chabanel, Noël, 10:436, 12:554  
 Chabham, Thomas, **3:358**  
 Chabot, Jean Baptiste, **3:358–359**  
 Chad, **3:359–361**, 360  
 Chad (Ceadda), St., **3:359**  
   Aidan of Lindisfarne, St., 1:192, 3:359  
   Cedd, St., 3:316  
   Coventry and Lichfield See, 4:330  
   shrine, 13:94  
 Chaduiz, Durand, 3:93  
 Chadwick, George W., 12:212  
 Chafer, Lewis Sperry, 4:776  
 Chagall, Marc  
   Bible cycles, 2:376  
   crucifixion art, 4:397  
   Notre-Dame-de-Toute-Grâces Church, 1:803, 3:713  
 Chahapivan, Council of (447), 1:705  
 Chain of Causation, **3:361**  
*La Chaîne d’or sur les psaumes* (Péronne), 3:259  
 Chair of Peter, **3:361**  
 Chair of Unity Octave (prayer crusade), 5:874



- Chaise-Dieu Abbey (France), 1:454, **3:361–362**, 362
- Chakkarai, V., 7:405
- Chalcedon (Turkey), **3:362**  
 martyrs, 5:449  
 Neochalcedonians, 8:503  
 schism in Syrian Church, 13:705–706  
 simony, 13:136
- Chalcedon, Council of (451), 2:820, **3:363–366**, 364, 559, 561, 595, 4:300, 5:3, 83
- Alexandria, 1:269
- Alexandria Patriarchate, 1:271
- Alexandrian liturgy, 1:273
- Anabaptists, 1:369
- Anastasius I (Byzantine Emperor), 1:386
- Anatolius of Constantinople, 1:392, 3:363, 365
- Antioch Patriarchate, 1:525
- Armenia, 1:700, 701, 704–705, 712, 4:958
- Athanasian Creed, 1:815
- Atticus of Constantinople, St., 1:839
- autonomy of Patriarchate of Jerusalem, 7:775
- Bassianus of Ephesus, 2:151
- biblical theology, 2:386
- Byzantine art, 2:731
- Caesarea in Cappadocia, 2:846
- caesaropapism, 2:851
- Canon Law, 3:38
- Christocentrism, 3:558
- Cilicia, 3:733
- communication of idioms, 4:26
- Constantinople, 4:185
- Constantinople Council II, 4:191, 192
- consubstantiality, 4:197–199, 7:66
- Coptic Church, 5:19
- Copts, 4:252–253
- Council of Ephesus, 5:274, 275
- Council of Orléans, 1:895
- Councils of Anse, 1:493
- creedal statements, 4:352, 353–354
- crucifixion, 4:379
- Cyprus, 4:461
- Cyril of Alexandria, 4:467
- Diadochus of Photice, 4:720
- Dionysiana collectio*, 4:752
- Dioscorus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:756
- diptychs, 4:759
- Eastern Schism, 5:22
- Ethiopian Catholic Church, 5:403
- Euphemia, St., 5:449
- Euthymius the Great, St., 5:460–461
- Eutyches condemned, 5:462
- exemption, 5:529
- Hormisdas (Pope), St., 3:595
- hypostasis, 7:263, 264
- Leo I (Pope), St., 8:472
- Leontius of Byzantium, 8:502
- Liberatus, 8:550
- Maronite Church, 9:194–195
- Monophysitism, 4:195–196, 252, 379
- Monothelitism, 7:80
- One Person of the Son of God doctrine, 10:967
- primacy of Constantinople, 2:744, 821
- Robber Council of Ephesus, 1:523, 3:363
- St. Euphemia Basilica, 3:362
- Schwartz, Eduard, 12:793
- Son of God, 13:315
- Song of Songs, 13:318
- Timothy Aelurus, 14:86
- two natures in Christ, 13:705
- works of charity, 3:409
- See also* Acacian Schism
- Chalcondyles, Demetrius, 12:119
- Chaldaic Oracles* (Roman era poem), 10:240, 241
- Chaldean Antonines of St. Hormisdas, 1:535
- Chaldean Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), **3:366–369**  
 ancient Persia, 7:395
- Assyrian Church of the East, 1:808, 3:366, 367–368
- Babylon of the Chaldeans Patriarchate, 2:4–5
- Baghdad, 2:11–12
- chorbishops, 3:526
- clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:324
- Council of Catholic Patriarchs of the Orient, 4:295–296
- influence in Iraq, 7:548
- Iran, 7:543
- liturgy, 1:528, 5:3–7
- Syro-Malabar Church, 13:714
- See also* East Syrian liturgy
- Chaldeans, **3:369–370**, 5:19  
 Antonine monasticism, 1:535
- Aramaean, 1:624
- astronomy, 12:799
- Syro-Malabar Church, 13:716–717
- See also* Chaldean Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic)
- Chalices, **3:370**, 371, 8:630–631, 10:720
- The Challenge of Peace: God's Promise and Our Response* (NCCB), 2:319, 3:480, 10:544, 14:315
- Challoner, Richard (Bp. of London), 3:243, **370–372**, 372, 5:250, 11:960
- Chalmers, Thomas, **3:372**
- Chalmers, William (Camerarius), **3:372**
- Chalon-sur-Saône, Councils of, **3:373**
- Chambers, Ephraim, 5:207, 208
- Chambers, Marsh v.* (1983), 3:668
- Chambiges, Pierre, 3:689
- Chambon, Jean Alexis (Abp. of Tokyo), 3:515–516
- Chaminade, Guillaume Joseph, Bl., **3:373–374**, 4:763, 9:160
- Champagnat, Marcellin Joseph Benoît, St., **3:374–375**, 9:175
- Champagne, Thibaut de, 4:400
- Champion de Ciccé, Jérôme (Abp. of Aix), 1:197, 927
- Champlain, Samuel de, 9:721
- Chance, **3:375–377**  
 accident, 1:59  
 atomism, 1:833  
 contingency, 4:212–213  
 fortune, 5:824  
 Hume's denial, 10:227  
 luck related, 8:848  
 as opposite to nature, 11:303–304  
 origin of life, 8:576  
 randomness, 3:376–377  
*See also* Randomness
- Chancellor, Diocesan (Eparchial), **3:377–378**
- Chancels, 1:317
- Chancery, Avignon papacy and, 1:945
- Chanche, John Joseph (Bp. of Natchez, MS), 7:685, 9:738
- Chandler, Joseph Ripley, **3:378**
- Chandragupta (Mauryan Emperor), 7:697
- Chanel, St. Peter Louis Marie, 3:374, 378, **378–379**
- Change  
 act, 1:75  
 Aristotle, 1:682, 746, 832, 9:340–341  
 art, 1:746  
 atomism, 1:832  
 causality, 3:298, 307  
 privation, 11:722–723
- Channing, William Ellery, 3:379, **379**, 472, 4:116, 14:146, 148
- Channing, William Henry, 14:149
- Chanones, Jean, 7:312
- Chanson*, courtly love and, 4:318–322
- La Chanson d'Antioche*, 4:400
- Chanson de Roland*, 8:683

- Chansons de geste*, 2:806, 3:518
- Chant
- Alma Redemptoris Mater*, 1:297–298
  - antiphons, 1:297–298, 529
  - Beneventan, 2:278
  - Byzantine, 1:197–198, 2:741–744, 802–803
  - Carolingian Renaissance, 3:161
  - Melismatic, 6:466
  - Mozarabic, 1:294, 7:245, 10:41–42
  - Old Roman, 4:32, 33, 6:464, 10:581–582
  - Russian, 12:431
  - Stabat Mater*, 13:467
  - Syllabic, 6:466
  - See also Ambrosian Chant; Gregorian Chant; Liturgical music; Sarum Use
- Chant books, **3:379–381**, 380
- See also Kyrie Eleison
- Chant traditions, 8:681, 682, 13:2
- Chantal, Jane Frances de, St., 3:381, **381–382**
- Binet, Étienne, 2:399
  - Bonal, Raymond, 2:478
  - Condren, Charles de, 4:74
  - Duvergier de Hauranne, Jean, 4:955
  - Francis de Sales, St., friendship with, 5:868, 869
  - humanism, 7:194
  - Visitation nuns, founding of, 14:563
- Chanvallon, Harlay, 4:591
- Chapdelaine, Auguste, 3:498
- Chapelle, Placide Louis (Abp. of New Orleans), **3:382**, **384**, 8:812–813, 10:293–294
- Chapels, 1:633, **3:382**, 383
- Chaplain, William, 5:237
- A Chaplain Looks at Vietnam* (O'Connor), 10:544
- Chaplains, 13:803
- Army chaplains, 9:627
- Chapman, J. L., 10:168
- Chapman, John, **3:384**
- contemplation, 4:208
  - Monothelitism, 7:81
- Chappotin de Neuville, Hélène de, **3:384**, 385, 5:878
- Chappuis, Jean, 4:273
- Chappuis, Maria Salesiav, Ven., 2:619, **3:385**
- Chapt de Rastignac, Armand, Bl., **3:385**
- Chapter of Faults, **3:385–386**
- Chapters, Religious, **3:386–387**
- Chapters of canons, 3:66–67
- Chaput, Charles J. (Abp. of Denver), 3:859, 4:670
- Character, **3:387–388**, 8:514
- Charbonneau, Joseph (Abp. of Montreal), 3:388
- Charbonnel, Armand François Marie de (Bp. of Toronto), **3:388**
- Chardon, Louis, **3:388–389**
- Chardon, Mathias Charles, **3:389**
- Charisma, 12:78–79
- Charismatic churches in China, 3:501
- Charismatic Movement, 8:240, 10:288
- Charismatic prayer, **3:391–392**
- Charismatic renewal, Catholic, **3:392–393**
- Australia, 1:906
  - baptism in the Holy Spirit, 7:45
  - spirituality, 13:449
  - Suenens, Leon-Joseph, 13:585
- Charisms, **3:389–391**, 14:562
- cenobitism, 3:335
  - Church, 3:578
  - classification of mystical phenomena as, 10:106–107
  - God's spirit, 13:427
  - list of principal, 10:107–109
  - renewal of religious communities, 13:176
- Charisms, in religious life, **3:393–394**
- ecstasy, 5:60
  - private revelations, 12:200
- Charistikion*, 13:13
- Charitable Address to All Who Are of the Communion of Rome* (Nary), 10:154
- Charité-sur-Loire Abbey (France), 3:259, **394**, 4:536
- Charity, **3:395–400**
- active life, 1:83
  - ambition, 1:334
  - Baianism, 2:20–21
  - beatific vision, 2:171
  - Boniface, St., 3:230
  - commitment, 4:15
  - communication, 4:24
  - Compagnie du Saint-Sacrement, 4:40–41
  - contemplation, 4:204–205
  - contrition, 4:224, 226, 227, 228, 230
  - courtesy, 4:318
  - courtly love compared to, 4:320–321
  - created actuation by uncreated act, 4:336
  - during difficult times, 8:311
  - flame of, 13:5–6
  - fraternal correction, 4:273–274
  - heroic virtue, 14:554
  - hope compared to, 7:92, 94, 96, 100–101
  - idolatry opposed to, 7:305
  - I-Thou model for understanding, 8:833
  - kindness, 8:171
  - law of, 8:403–404
  - Lawrence Justinian, St., 8:405–406
  - laws, conflict of, 8:410
  - love, virtue of, 8:832
  - lukewarmness, 8:865–866
  - models for understanding, 8:832–833, 832–834, 833–834
  - moral theology, 9:852–853, 854, 855
  - obedience, 10:506
  - spiritual perfection, 11:121–122
  - spiritual reading, 11:941
  - spirituality, 13:440
  - Ten Commandments, 4:8
  - virginity, 14:547
  - See also Charity, works of
- Charity, St., 5:608–609
- Charity, works of, **3:400–421**
- Ambrose, St., 1:338, 3:406
  - Antoninus, St., 1:533
  - apostolic tradition, 3:401–402, 578–579
  - Australia, 3:518
  - Bible, 1:300, 3:400–401
  - China, 3:504
  - Christian Rome, 3:406–408
  - Council of Trent, 3:415
  - early Church, 3:546, 547, 724
  - French Revolution, 3:419
  - Knights of Malta, 8:195
  - laity, 3:413, 416, 419–420
  - liberality, 8:544
  - Little Missionary Sisters of Charity, 8:611
  - Middle Ages, 3:408–414
  - mission, 3:415–417
  - 19th–20th centuries, 3:622
  - paupers, 3:417
  - Protestant Reformation, 3:414
  - Roman persecution era, 3:402–406
  - specialized institutions, 3:417–419
  - See also Church property
- Charlemagne (Holy Roman Emperor), 1:121, 3:421, **421–428**, 5:842, 9:610
- Aachen, 1:1
  - Adalard, St., 1:98
  - adoptionism condemned, 5:162
  - Adrian I (Pope), 1:121–122, 3:422, 425

- Charlemagne (Holy Roman Emperor)  
*(continued)*  
 Amalberga, St., 1:329  
 Ambrosian Rite, 1:343  
 Angilrammus of Metz, 1:433  
 art, 3:153, 155  
 Austria, 1:908  
 Autpert, St. Ambrose, 1:925  
 Byzantine Church, 2:752, 785  
 Canon Law, 3:43  
*capella*, 3:382  
 Carolingian dynasty, 3:165–168  
 Carolingian reform, 3:156–157, 166, 424–425, 599, 600  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:159, 166–167, 425–426  
 catechisms, 3:240  
 Christology, 3:561  
 Church-State relations, 1:122–123, 3:166, 634–635  
 computus, 4:46  
 Confirmation, 4:88  
 coronation, 1:243, 478, 3:167, 426–427, 554, 598, 634, 8:479–480  
 Council of Attigny, 1:840  
 Council of Nicaea and conversion of, 10:349–350  
 Councils of Chalon-Sur-Saône, 3:373  
 cross, 4:380  
 Einhard biographer of, 5:139  
 empire divided between three sons, 14:7  
*filioque*, 2:752, 822  
 forced religious conversion, 9:691  
 German Church, 6:174–175  
 governance, 3:165–166, 422–424  
 hymns in court, 7:245–246  
 iconoclasm, 2:752  
 inheritance laws, 7:42  
 Irene (Byzantine Empress), 7:572  
 lay spirituality, 8:415  
 legal position in papal state, 8:479  
 legends, 1:762–764  
 Leidradus, 8:458–459  
 Leo III (Pope), St., 8:479–480  
 Liturgy of the Hours, 8:730  
 Lombards defeated, 8:767  
 Ludger to Frisia, 8:851  
 metropolitan constitution, 3:42  
 military operations, 3:165, 421–422  
 palace school founded, 10:763, 764  
 papal alliance, 7:656–657  
*Patricius Romanorum* title, 10:952  
 Paulinus II (Patriarch), 1:607  
 personal life, 3:427–428  
 Peter of Pisa, 11:201–202  
 Rolendis, St., 12:293  
 Roman Rite, 12:328  
 rule over Low Countries, 10:255  
 Second Council of Nicaea, 1:123  
 Slovene conversion, 13:225  
 Stephen III (IV) (Pope), 13:518  
 Theodulf (Abp. of Orléans), 13:886  
 works of charity, 3:410  
*See also* Carolingian Dynasty;  
 Carolingian reform; Carolingian  
 Renaissance; Palace schools  
*Charlemagne Departing for Spanish  
 Crusade with Roland and Archbishop  
 Turpin of Reims* stain glass window  
 (Chartres Cathedral), 14:249  
 Charles (Archduke), 1:911  
 Charles (Duke of Mayenne), 6:579  
 Charles, Josephine, 1:158  
 Charles, Paul-Jean, 12:276  
 Charles, Pierre, **3:428–429**  
 Charles, Sydney (Bp. of Granada), 3:120  
 Charles I (Card. of Lorraine),  
 6:578–579, 8:787  
 Charles I (Emperor of Austria), 6:642  
 Charles I (Holy Roman Emperor). *See*  
 Charlemagne (Holy Roman Emperor)  
 Charles I (King of England), **3:432**  
 anti-Catholicism, 3:612  
 Bahamas land grant, 2:13  
 Church in England under, 5:248  
 Church of Ireland, 7:548  
 Con, George, 4:49  
 Covenanters, 4:329  
 Divine right of kings, 4:788  
 Irish Catholic Confederacy, 12:724  
 Irish confessors and martyrs, 7:577  
 Laud, W., 8:377–378  
 marriage, 2:339  
 martyrs persecuted under, 5:235–236  
 Sabbatarianism, 12:454  
 Charles I (King of Hungary), 2:153,  
 7:211  
 Charles I (King of Spain). *See* Charles V  
 (Holy Roman Emperor)  
 Charles II (Card. of Lorraine), 8:788  
 Charles II (King of England), **3:433**  
 Bahamas land grant, 2:13  
 Church in England under, 5:248  
 Church of Ireland, 7:548  
 Church-State relations, 2:502, 3:648  
 Covenanters, 4:329–330  
 Huddleston, John, 7:148  
 Irish Church, 7:560  
 James II, 7:706  
 Oates Plot over succession following,  
 10:492–496  
 Pickering, Thomas, 11:322–323  
 Remonstrance, 3:173  
 Charles II (King of Naples-Sicily),  
 3:320, 7:86  
 Charles II (the Bald) (Holy Roman  
 Emperor), 3:157, 4:450, 8:796, 9:127  
 Ado of Vienne, St., 1:117  
 Adrian II (Pope), 1:124  
 Aldric of Le Mans, St., 1:248  
 Carolingian Dynasty, 3:170, 171  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:154, 161  
 Chartres, 3:441  
 John VIII (Pope), 7:923  
 Lothair II, 8:795, 796  
 Charles III (King of Spain)  
 Acquaviva, Trojano, 1:71  
*autos sacramentales*, 1:925  
 Jesuits, 1:688, 3:792, 795, 9:717,  
 13:754  
 Tanucci, Bernardo, 13:754  
 Charles III (the Fat) (Holy Roman  
 Emperor)  
 Adrian III (Pope), 1:125  
 Carolingian Dynasty, 3:170, 171, 172  
 Charles III (the Simple) (King of the  
 West Franks), 3:172  
 Charles III de Bourbon, 4:364  
 Charles IV (Holy Roman Emperor)  
 advisors, 8:869  
 anointing, 1:479  
 Clement VI (Pope), 3:780  
 Golden Bull, 1:633, 3:843  
 succession, 6:640  
 Charles IV (King of Bohemia), 4:479  
 Charles IV (King of Spain), 2:91, 3:204  
 Charles IV (King of the Two Sicilies),  
 7:671  
 Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor),  
 3:429, **429–432**, 7:669, 10:258  
 Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129, 3:429  
 anointing, 1:478  
 Bobadilla, Nicolás Alfonso de, 2:446  
 Castiglione, Baldassare, 3:215  
 Catherine of Aragon, 3:268  
 Clement VII (Pope), 3:430, 609, 781,  
 782  
 confessions of faith, 4:77  
 confessors, 13:330  
 Contarini, Gasparo, 4:201–202  
 Council of Trent convocation, 14:168  
 election, 8:487, 12:737  
 empire plan, 13:392–393

- friendship with Ernest of Pardubice, 5:325
- Fugger family, 6:20
- Gattinara, Mercurino Arborio di, 6:108–109
- Granvelle, Antoine Perrenot de, 6:418
- Hapsburg-Valois rivalry, 6:639
- Henry VIII's divorce, 12:8
- Inquisition, 2:217
- Knights of Alcántara, 8:189
- Lutheran suppression, 12:741
- mausoleum (El Escorial, Spain), 5:353
- Paul III (Pope), 11:22
- Protestant Reformation, 1:849, 850, 2:889, 3:430–431, 638, 12:16–17
- Protestant relations, 4:312
- Salamanca University, 12:611
- secularization of Church property, 12:872
- Sicily, 13:104
- Spanish hegemony, 13:390
- swearing his oath upon Gospels miniature, 10:497
- Charles V (King of France), 3:784
- Charles VI (Emperor of Germany), 7:216
- Charles VI (Holy Roman Emperor), 7:32
- Charles VI (King of France), 7:878
- Benedict XIII (Antipope), 2:246
- Gallicanism, 6:74
- Western Schism, 4:136
- Charles VII (King of France)
- Albergati, Niccolò, Bl., 1:219
- Council of Basel, 2:134
- Estouteville, Guillaume d', 5:379
- Felix V (Antipope), 5:669
- Joan of Arc, St., 7:878
- Pragmatic Sanction, 6:75
- Charles VIII (King of France)
- Alexander VI (Pope), 1:259
- humanism, 7:190
- invasion of Italy, 7:668
- Julius II (Pope), 8:56
- Pragmatic Sanction, 11:581–582
- Charles IX (King of France), 5:849
- Charles IX (King of Sweden), 5:733
- Charles X (King of France), 3:448
- Charles Edward Stuart (pretender to the English throne), 7:690, 691
- Charles Emmanuel II (Duke of Savoy), 7:670
- Charles Emmanuel III (Duke of Savoy), 7:670–671
- Charles Martel (Frankish mayor of the palace), **3:433–435**, 5:438, 9:519
- Adalard, St., 1:98
- Boniface, St., 2:495, 3:163, 434
- Canon Law, 3:41
- Carolingian Dynasty chronicle, 5:923
- Carolingian reform, 5:842
- Chrodegang of Metz, St., 3:563
- confiscations of church property, 12:36
- consolidation of power, 3:163–164, 433–434
- Flavigny-sur-Ozerain Abbey (France), 5:760
- Gregory III (Pope), St., 6:486–487
- Leidradus of Lyons, 8:458
- Lombards, 8:768
- Pepin III, 11:108
- Reichenau Abbey (Germany), 12:32
- Remigius of Rouen, St., 12:108
- secularization of Church property, 12:870
- succession, 3:124, 164
- works of charity, 3:410, 411
- Charles of Anjou (King of Sicily), 2:502, 3:778, 4:414
- Byzantine Empire, 2:762, 787
- Honorius IV (Pope), 7:85
- Michael VIII Palaeologus, 9:597
- Charles of Blois, Bl., **3:435**
- Charles of Lorraine-Vaudemont (Card. of Lorraine, 1559-1587), 8:788
- Charles of Sezze, St., **3:435**
- Charles of the Assumption (Charles de Bryas), **3:435–436**
- Charles of Valois, 4:518
- Charles of Villers, Bl., **3:436**
- Charles the Great. *See* Charlemagne (Holy Roman Emperor)
- Charles University (Prague), 4:480, 5:325
- Charles-Michel l'Épée, 3:418
- Charleston Diocese (SC), 5:223
- creation, 2:38, 13:362–364
- Georgia as part, 6:150–151
- Charlesworth, J. H., 14:858
- Charlevoix, Pierre François Xavier de, **3:436–437**
- Charlotte Diocese (NC), **3:437**
- Charlotte of the Resurrection, Bl., 4:44
- La Charmoye Abbey (France), 3:751
- Charnel houses, **3:437–438**, 438
- Charnock, Robert, 1:642
- Charpentier, Marc Antoine, 3:123, 438, **438–439**, 439, 10:12
- Charron, Pierre, **3:439**, 11:293, 13:202
- Charroux, Council of (989), 3:518
- Charta Caritatis* (St. Stephen), 14:161
- Chartae Latinae Antiquiores* (Cavallo and Nicolaj, eds.), 10:775
- Chartier, Roger, 1:732
- Chartrand, Joseph (Bp. of Indianapolis), 7:415, 417–418
- Chartres (France), **3:441–442**
- Chartres, School of, 5:516
- Amalric of Bène, 1:330
- art, 1:743
- Bernard Silvester, 2:317
- Boethius, 2:457
- Calcidius, 2:859
- liberal arts, 8:537
- number symbolism, 3:674
- scholasticism, 12:758–759, 776
- Chartres Cathedral (France), **3:439–441**
- Apocalypse iconography, 1:544
- architecture, 3:440, 601, 695–696
- Charlemagne Departing for Spanish Crusade with Roland and Archbishop Turpin of Reims* (stained glass), 14:249
- relics, 13:91
- Sacristan standing near Virgin's Veil, 12:522
- Chartularies, **3:442**
- Chase, Martha, 2:404
- Chase, Philander, 5:297
- Chastan, Jacques Honoré, martyr, 8:234, 239
- The Chastising of God's Children*, 10:119
- Chastity, **3:442–445**, 444
- among the married and unmarried, 11:514
- Basil of Ancyra, 2:139–140
- continence, 4:211–212
- as evangelical counsel, 4:306–307
- lust opposed to, 8:871–877
- means of grace, 8:876
- modesty, 9:758
- religious vow, 12:88
- rightly ordered sex life, 8:873–874
- See also* Sex; Virginity
- Chasubles, **3:445–446**, 446, 8:633–634
- Chatard, Francis Silas (Bp. of Vincennes), **3:446**, 7:415, 417
- Chateaubriand, François René de, **3:446–449**, 447, 624
- lack of social perspective, 13:256
- Renaissance concept, 12:113
- Chatel, Ferdinand Toussaint, **3:449**
- Châtillon Abbey (France), 3:751
- Chatilloon, Jean, 1:67

- Chaucer, Geoffrey, **3:449–457**, 5:529  
*Canterbury Tales*, 3:452, 453–456, 457  
 early works, 3:452–453  
 life, 3:449–451  
 religious faith, 3:605
- Chaumette, Pierre, 5:974
- Chaumont, Henri, **3:457**
- Chaurand, Père, 3:417
- Chautard, Jean Baptiste, **3:457–458**
- Chautauqua Movement, **3:458**
- Chauvet, Louis Marie, 12:475, 476, 570–571
- Chavara, Kuriakose (Cyriac) Elias, Bl., 3:146, **459**, 7:406
- Chavasse, Antoine, 6:120–121
- Chaves de la Rosa, Pedro José (Bp. of Arequipa), **3:459–460**
- Chávez, César Estrada, 2:872, 3:460, **460–461**, 5:203
- Chávez Orozco, María Vicenta of Santa Dorotea, Bl., **3:461**
- Chavoine, Jeanne Marie, 3:835, 9:177
- Cheating, **3:461–462**
- Checa y Barba, José Ignacio, 3:462, **462**
- Cheevers, Edward, 7:579
- Cheevers, James, 7:581
- Cheffontaines, Christophe de, **3:462–463**
- Chelčický, Petr, 1:384, 2:461
- Chelidonia, St., **3:463**
- Chelles Convent (France), **3:463**
- Chelsea, Council of, 4:88
- “*Le Chemin de la Croix*” dans *l’histoire et dans l’art* (Ubalde), 14:261
- Chemistry, in the Renaissance, 12:816
- Chemnitz, Martin, **3:463–464**  
 Busaeus, Johannes, 2:715  
 Concord Formula, 4:60, 61, 78
- Ch’en, Rose and Teresa, SS., **3:464**
- Chen Ximan, **3:464–465**
- Chenchaiah, P., 7:405
- Cheng Hao (Ch’eng Hao), 3:511
- Cheng Yi (Ch’eng Yi), 3:511, 4:98
- Chengo Hao, 4:98
- Chénier, Marie Joseph, 4:587
- Chenoboskion Gnostic texts, **3:465–466**
- Chenu, Marie-Dominique, **3:466**  
 scholasticism, 4:818, 12:776, 777  
 Vatican Council II, 4:853
- Cherez, Reynold, 7:78
- Chernishevsky, Nikolai G., 10:394, 395
- Chernobyl nuclear plant disaster (Ukraine, 1986), 2:213
- Chertes, Ioan, 12:339
- Cherubim, **3:466–467**, 467
- Cherubin of Avigliana, Bl., **3:467–468**
- Cherubini, Luigi, 3:468, **468**
- Cherzo, Francesco Patrici da, 8:584
- Chester, Ancient See of (England), **3:468–469**
- Chester Beatty Papyri, 2:363
- Chesterton, Gilbert Keith, **3:469–471**, 4:782, 5:252
- Chevalier, Jules, Rev., **3:471**, 12:494
- Chevalier, Ulysse, **3:471**, 12:246
- Chevallier, P., 1:532
- Cheverus, Jean Louis Lefebvre de (Card.), 2:39, 43, 3:180, **471–472**, 9:305, 12:214, 14:453  
 apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582  
 Boston Archdiocese, 2:553  
 missionary work in Maine, 9:55
- Cheverus, John, Rev., 12:297
- Chevetogne Monastery (Belgium), **3:472–473**
- Chevreur, Louis, 2:901
- Chevrier, Antoine Marie, Bl., **3:473**
- Cheyenne Diocese (WY), 14:869–871
- Chezal-Benoît Abbey (Bourges, France), **3:473–474**, 12:548
- Chézard de Matel, Jeanne Marie (Mother), **3:474**, 7:370
- Chhmar Salas, Joseph, 2:903
- Chiaromonti, Barnaba. *See* Pius VII (Pope)
- Chiaromonti Museum (Vatican City), 14:397
- Chiarito Convent (Regina Coeli), 3:765
- Chiasm, 6:694
- Chibcha people, **3:475**, 847, 848
- Chicago Archdiocese (IL), **3:475–481**, 476  
 Alinsky, Saul David, 1:287–288  
 archives, 1:640  
 Barzyński, Vincent, 2:132  
 Bernardin, Joseph Louis, 2:318–320  
 Cody, John Patrick, 3:479–480, 821–822  
 Daughters of St. Mary of Providence, 4:534  
 founding, 1:155  
 Friendship House headquarters, 6:10  
 religious education, 12:785  
 Schorsch, Dolores, 12:785  
*See also* Chicago Archdiocese (IL)
- Chicago Back-of-the-Yards Neighborhood Council, 13:77
- Chicago Bible Institute, 9:843
- Chicago Historical Society, 10:599, 600
- Chicago Resurrectionists, 2:132
- Chichele, Henry (Abp. of Canterbury), 3:72, **481**, 13:467–468
- Chichele, Henry (Bp.), 12:544
- Chichen-Itza* (Mexico), 9:381
- Chichester, Ancient See of (England), **3:481–482**
- Chidwick, John Patrick, **3:482**
- Chief Priests, **3:482**
- Chierigati, Francesco (Bp. of Teramo), **3:482–483**
- Chiesa Nuova Church (Rome), 2:110, 3:703
- La Chiesa Russa* (Palmieri), 10:812
- Chieu van Do, Francisco, 14:492
- Chigi, Agnes, 3:484
- Chigi, Agostino (founder of Chigi-Albani family), 3:484
- Chigi, Agostino (the Elder), 3:483
- Chigi, Agostino (the Magnificent) (1464–1520), 3:483–484
- Chigi, Angela, Bl., 3:483
- Chigi, Fabio. *See* Alexander VII (Pope)
- Chigi, Flavio (Card.), 3:484
- Chigi, Flavio the Younger (Card., 1711–1771), 3:484
- Chigi, Giovanni da Lacceto, Bl., 3:483
- Chigi, Giuliana, Bl., 3:483
- Chigi, Mariano, 3:483
- Chigi, Sigismondo (1479–1525), 3:483, 484
- Chigi, Sigismondo (Card., 1649–1678), 3:484
- Chigi family, **3:483–484**
- Chigi-Albani, Flavio (Card.), 3:484
- Chigi-Zondadari, Antonio Felice the Elder (Card., 1665–1737), 3:484
- Chigi-Zondadari, Antonio Felice the Younger (Card., 1740–1823), 3:484
- Chihamba, the White Spirit: A Ritual Drama of the Ndembu* (Turner), 14:245
- Child guidance, 9:191
- Child Jesus Society, 1:2
- Child pornography, 11:519
- Childbearing, 14:817–818
- Childebert I (King of the Franks), 12:547  
 Aurelian of Arles, St., 1:895  
 Germain, St., 6:168  
 Pelagius I (Pope), 11:59  
 works of charity, 3:409
- Childeric I (King of the Salian Franks), 3:809
- Childeric III (King of the Franks), 3:124, 11:109

- Childhood* (Tolstoi), 14:105
- Children
- duties, 11:335
  - Lewis, C. S., 8:527
  - limbo, 8:590, 591
  - oblite, 10:512
  - Piaget, Jean, on moral judgment of, 11:319
- Children with a Shell* (Murillo), 10:66
- Children's Crusade, 3:275
- Childs, Brevard S., 3:33, 11:98
- Chile, 3:12, **484–488**, 488, 12:282
- Caro Rodríguez, José María, 3:148–149
  - Church-state relations, 5:328, 7:999
  - Cienfuegos, José Ignacio, 3:732
  - demographic statistics, 3:485
  - Donoso, Justo, 4:869
  - ecclesiastical organization, 3:486
  - Eyzaguirre, José Alejo, 5:572–573
  - Eyzaguirre, José Ignacio Víctor de, 5:573
  - fascist influences, 5:326
  - Hurtado Cruchaga, Alberto, 7:226–227
  - Lacunza y Díaz, Manuel de, 8:274
  - laicism, 8:284
  - map, 3:487
  - mission, 3:485, 486, 9:712
- Chiliasm, 1:547, **3:488**
- heaven, 6:687
  - millenarianism, 9:636, 637
  - Taborites, 13:728
- See also* Millenarianism
- Chillenden, Thomas, **3:488–489**
- Chilperic II (Merovingian King), 3:433–434
- Chimayó Santuário (NM), **3:489**
- China, **3:489–507**, 492, 494, 496
- ancestor worship, 1:394, 3:497, 500, 507, 513–517
  - books, 2:522
  - Boxer Rebellion (1900), 5:651, 683
  - Buddhism, 2:660, 662–664, 3:510–511
  - Communism, 2:664, 665, 3:501–503, 864
  - Cultural Revolution, 3:502–503
  - democracy movement, 4:637
  - demographic statistics, 3:489
  - early 20th century, 3:500–501
  - ecclesiastical organization, 3:490
  - historical works, 9:51
  - Holy See, relations with, 3:502, 505–506
- Jesuit mapping, 6:1
- Macau, sovereignty over, 9:4
- Manichaeism mission, 9:108
- map, 3:491
- martyrs
- Boxer Rebellion, 1:367–368, 400, 3:99, 464, 500, 14:884, 921–924
  - canonization, 3:506
  - Capillas, Francis de, Bl., 3:83–84, 496
  - Díaz del Rincón, Francisco, 4:732
  - Dierkx, Anne Catherine, 4:741
  - Dong Bodi, Patrick, 4:865
  - 18th century, 1:240–241, 3:498
  - Feng De, Matthew, St., 5:683
  - Jesuits, 1:400
- mission, Assyrian Church of the East, 1:806, 807, 3:489, 491–492
- mission, Catholic
- Aleni, Giulio, 1:250
  - Amiot, Jean Joseph Marie, 1:359–360
  - Bouvet, Joachim, 2:571
  - Brollo, Basilio, 2:626
  - Buglio, Ludovico, 2:675–676
  - Caballero, Antonio, 2:836
  - Castiglione, Giuseppe, 3:216, 217, 498
  - Castner, Gaspar, 3:217–218
  - Cattaneo, Lazzaro, 3:295–296
  - Cibot, Pierre Martial, 3:729
  - Columban Fathers, 3:864
  - Confucianism, 4:95, 96, 98, 101
  - Costantini, Celso, 4:290–291
  - Cruz, Gaspar da, 4:415–416
  - Daughters of the Holy Spirit, 7:46
  - d'Elia, Pasquale, 4:628
  - Della Chiesa, Bernardino, 4:630
  - Díaz, Manuel, 4:731–732
  - Díaz del Rincón, Francisco, St., 4:732
  - Dierkx, Anne Catherine, 4:741
  - Favier, Alphonse, 5:651
  - Filippucci, Alessandro Francesco Saverio, 5:722
  - Ford, Francis Xavier, 5:798
  - Franciscans, 2:836, 3:492–493, 495, 499, 513
  - Galvin, Edward, 6:83
  - Grassi, St. Gregorio, 6:420
  - Hinderer, Roman, 6:839
  - Hong Kong, 7:75
  - Huc, Évariste Régis, 7:146
  - Immaculate Heart of Mary, Congregation of, 7:337–338
- Jesuits, 3:493–496, 497, 7:784
- John of Monte Corvino, 7:975–976
- Le Gobien, Charles, 8:455
- Lebbe, Frederic Vincent, 8:428–429
- Martini, Martino, 9:225
- Maryknoll Fathers and Brothers, 9:295, 296
- Maryknoll Sisters, 12:289
- 19th century, 3:498–499
- Perboyre, St. Jean-Gabriel, 11:112
- Pereira, Tomás, 11:114
- Pro Mundi Vita (Brussels), 11:726–727
- Rho, Giacomo, 12:214
- Ricci, Matteo, 12:223–225
- Ricci, Vittorio, 12:226
- Ripa, Matteo, 12:251
- Rodriguez Tçuzu, João, 12:281–282
- Rougemont, François, 12:390–391
- Rubino, Antonio, 12:399
- Russian Orthodox, 3:501
- Schall von Bell, Johann Adam, 12:727–729
- Sisters of Mercy and Holy Cross, 7:22
- Sisters of Providence, 13:189
- Xavier, St. Francis, 14:878–879
- mission, Manichaeism, 9:108
- mission, Orthodox, 9:694–695, 695
- mission, Protestant, 3:499–500, 9:699
- post-1980, 3:503–506
- Providence Catechist Society, 13:189
- religions, **3:512–513**
- Russian Orthodox Church, 3:501
- Vincentians, persecution of, 14:528
- women, status of, 14:813–814
- See also* Chinese philosophy; Chinese rites controversy
- China Christian Council, 3:503
- Chinard-Durieux, Anne of the Holy Spirit (Mother), 7:371
- Chinese American Catholics, 2:868–869
- Chinese Catholic Patriotic Association (CCPA), 3:502, 503, 504–505, 506
- Chinese Independent Church, 3:501
- Chinese philosophy, **3:507–512**
- Confucianism and Neo-Confucianism, 4:95–99
  - Daoism, 4:523–524
  - soul, 13:337

- Chinese Rites controversy, 3:497–498, **513–517**, 613, 789, 4:98, 5:722, 7:385, 9:692, 12:281, 399  
 Alexander VII (Pope), 1:262  
 Alexandre, Noël, 1:267  
 Brisacier, Jacques Charles de, 2:619  
 Castner, Gaspar, 3:218  
 Clement XI (Pope), 3:514, 515, 789  
 Clement XII (Pope), 3:515, 790  
 Della Chiesa, Bernardino, 4:630  
 Le Gobien, C., 8:455  
 Visdelou, Claude de, 14:557
- Chínipas Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:709
- Chiniquy, Charles Pascal, 3:477, **517**
- Chinmoku (Silence)* (Shusaku), 5:219
- Chiona, James (Abp.), 9:67–68
- Chippewa Exercises: Being a Practical Introduction into the Study of the Chippewa Language* (Verwyst), 14:461
- Chippewa people, 12:552, 572  
 Baraga, Frederic, 2:86  
 mission to, 4:364  
 Pierz, Francis Xavier, 11:329
- Chi-Rho, 2:699, **3:474**, 475, 4:180, 379, 7:33  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 8:263  
 Holy Name, 7:33
- Chirico, G. de, 1:545
- Chirographs, 4:758
- Chirurgia* (Theodoric Borgognoni of Lucca), 13:880
- Chisholm, Caroline, 1:904, 3:517–518, 517
- Chistkatholisches Religions-Handbuch* (Overberg), 10:726
- Chitimacha people, 8:808
- Chittagong Diocese (Bangladesh), 2:53
- Chivalry, 1:762, **3:518–519**, 8:866
- Chlodulf of Metz, St., **3:519–520**
- Chlotar II (King of Neustria), 9:518
- Chlotar II (King of the Franks), 2:336, 3:163, 8:869
- Chlotar III (King of Neustria), 2:153
- Chmielowski, Albert, St., **3:520**, 7:685
- Chōbyōye, Peter Araki, Bl., 7:734
- Chōbyōye, Susana, Bl., 7:734
- Choctaw people, 8:159, 12:274, 391
- Choice, **3:520–522**  
 act, 7:172–173  
 character, 3:387  
 deliberation, 4:629–630  
 Honorius of Autun, 7:89  
 Kierkegaard, 8:166–167  
 pluralism in society, 13:277
- Choirs, 3:522, **522–524**  
 altars, 1:317  
 architecture, 3:686, 711
- Choiseul du Plessis Praslin, Gilbert de (Bp. of Tournai), 3:436, **524**
- Chollet, A., 5:101
- Cholleton, Claude (Father), 12:555
- Cholmogory Abbey (Russia), **3:524**
- Ch'ondogyo (Religion of the Heavenly Way), 8:238
- Chong Hasang, Paul, 8:233, 234, 239
- Chong Zhen (Ch'ung-chen) (Emperor of China), 3:496
- Choniates, Michael (Abp. of Athens), 2:795
- Chopin, Frédéric François, **3:524–525**, 525
- Chora Monastery. *See* Kariye Cami
- Choral polyphony, 10:13
- Choralis Constantinus* (Isaak), 7:591–592
- Chorbishops, 1:785, **3:525–526**  
 Caesarea in Cappadocia, 2:846  
 Eoban, 5:269  
 Lull of Mainz, 8:867
- Chorisantes, **3:526**
- Choron, Alexander, 2:841
- Chosen people. *See* Election, Divine
- Choses Passées* (Loisy), 8:766
- Chosroes I (Sassanian King of Persia), 1:806
- Chosroes II (Sassanian King of Persia), 2:783
- Chosroid Dynasty, 9:671
- Chossat, M., 5:365
- Chou Tun-i (Zhou Dunyi), 3:511
- Chouteau, Charles Pierre, 12:562
- Chouteau, François and Berenice, 8:118
- Chōzaburō, John Mutsunoo, Bl., 7:735
- Chrestomathia rabbinica et Chaldaica* (Beelen), 2:200
- Chrétien de Troyes, 7:26, 28
- Chrétiens desunis* (Congar), 4:102
- Chrism, 4:87, 90, 7:34–35
- Chrism Mass, **3:526–527**
- Chrismation. *See* Confirmation, Sacrament of
- Christ. *See* Jesus Christ
- The Christ* (Schoonenberg), 12:783
- Christ (term), **3:527**
- Christ (title), 7:833
- Christ Among the Doctors* (Luini), 7:801
- Christ and the Church* (O'Connell), 10:542
- Christ Before Pilate* (Master of Cappenberg), 11:40
- Christ Child Society, 9:520
- Christ Church (Philadelphia), 3:714
- Christ Church Cathedral (Canterbury, England), 3:72, 263, 488–489
- Le Christ dans le banlieu* (Daniel and Godings), 5:857
- Christ Explaining a Parable to the Disciples* illumination (Predis), 10:868
- Christ Giving the Keys to Saint Peter* (Catena), 8:163
- Christ Healing the Paralytic* (Predis), 6:679
- Christ Healing the Sick Presented to Him by the Pharisees* (Cristoforo de Predis), 9:665
- Christ of Daphni, 4:393
- Christ on the Cross with Three Angels* (Dürer), 11:638
- Christ Preaching* (Rembrandt), 11:08
- Christ Removed from the Cross* (Carracci), 10:138
- Christ the King, Feast of, **3:527**, 11:857
- Christ the King Cathedral (Liverpool, England), 5:249
- Christ the King Church (Gloggnitz, Austria), 3:712
- Christ the King Church (Seattle), 3:716
- Christ the King Church (Tulsa), 3:716
- Christ the Redeemer statue (Rio de Janeiro), 8:465
- Christadelphians, **3:527–528**  
 apocatastasis, 1:548  
 pacifism, 10:746
- Christanus alter Christus* (Tertullian), 5:788
- Christe sanctorum decus angelorum* (hymn), **3:528**
- Christen, Ulrich, 12:568
- Christenspiegel* (Kolde), 3:241
- Christi Matri* (encyclical, Paul VI), 11:32
- Christian (Faithful of Christ), **3:528–529**, 5:272
- Christian (term), **3:528–530**, 578
- Christian II (King of Denmark), 1:643, 4:665
- Christian III (King of Denmark), 4:666, 7:276
- Christian III (King of Norway), 10:448
- Christian IV (King of Denmark), 14:9
- Christian and Missionary Alliance, **3:530**
- Christian anthropology, **3:530–533**, 589, 14:827
- Christian archaeology, 6:880
- Christian base communities. *See* Basic Christian Communities



- Christian Brethren. *See* Plymouth Brethren
- Christian Brothers, 2:867, 3:621  
*See also* Brothers of the Christian Schools
- Christian Brothers Institute. *See* Irish Christian Brothers
- Christian Charity, Sisters of, 8:108
- Christian Church (Disciples of Christ), 2:917, 3:527, **534–535**, 4:117, 199–200, 6:27
- Christian Conference of Asia, 9:698
- Christian democracy, 8:492, 9:755
- Christian Democratic Party (Italy), 7:674, 935
- Christian Democratic Union (Germany), 6:186
- Christian Directory* (Persons), 11:960
- Christian education. *See* Catholic education; Parochial schools
- Christian Education of Youth* (encyclical, Pius XI), 10:650
- Christian Eloquence in Theory and Practice* (Gisbert), 11:622
- Christian Endeavor Society, **3:535–536**
- Christian era, 5:313–314
- Christian Ethics* (Hildebrand), 6:831
- The Christian Examiner* (Hedge), 14:147
- The Christian Faith* (Schleiermacher), 12:740
- Christian Family Movement (CFM), **3:536**
- Christian Federation of Malaysia (CFM), 9:72
- Christian History* (Philip, presbyter of Side), 13:169
- Christian humanism, 7:182, 193–194, 197–198
- Christian Initiation, General Introduction*, 3:253
- Christian Initiation for Adults, 8:724, 784
- Christian Initiation of Adults, Order of*, 5:741
- The Christian Knight* (Fitch), 5:750
- Christian life, 6:8, 7:799, 801
- Christian Life and Worship* (Ellard), 5:168
- Christian Liturgy* (Kilmartin), 8:169
- A Christian Manifesto* (Lewis), 8:529
- Christian Mercy Program, 14:888
- Christian Methodist Episcopal Church (U.S.), 9:562
- Christian Methodist Episcopal Church (U.S.), 4:199–200
- The Christian Occupation of China*, 3:500
- Christian of Prussia (Bp.), **3:537**, 8:192
- Christian of Stablo, **3:537–538**
- Christian oratory, 6:431
- Christian papyri, 10:864
- Christian philosophy, **3:538–542**  
communication, 4:24  
existential metaphysics, 5:540–541  
Gratry, Auguste Joseph Alphonse, 6:424  
Greek influence, 6:442–443  
Platonism, 11:413–416  
Simon, Y., 13:127–128
- Christian Reformed Church, **3:542–543**, 12:24–25
- Christian Religious Education* (Groome), 12:98
- Christian Science (Church of Christ, Scientist), **3:544–546**, 545, 716, 5:80, 10:110, 308
- Christian Science before the Bar of Reason* (Lambert), 8:303
- Christian Science Monitor* (newspaper), 5:80
- Christian Spirituality (La Spiritualité chrétienne)* (Pourrat), 11:564
- Christian Topography* (Cosmas Indicopleustes), 1:270
- Christian Union* (periodical), 2:199–200
- Christian Union, Conference on (Liverpool, 1846), 5:467
- Christian Virtues and Perfection* (Rodriguez), 12:240
- Christian way of life (Early Church), 1:588, 3:228, **546–548**  
*See also* Early Church
- Christiana of Lucca, Bl., **3:548**
- Christiane persecutiones* (Simonetta), 13:134
- Christian-Hindu relations (India), 7:396–397, 405
- Christianikē topographia* (Indicopleustes), 7:676
- Christianity at the Crossroad* (Tyrrell), 7:790
- Christianopolis* (Andrea), 14:360
- Christie, Alexander (Abp. of Oregon City), 11:530
- Christifideles laici* (apostolic exhortation, John Paul II), **3:549**, 7:1003, 8:289, 417, 14:826
- Christina (Queen of Sweden), 1:262, 3:786
- Christina of Hamm, Bl., **3:550**
- Christina of Markyate, St., **3:550**
- Christina of Spoleto, Bl., **3:550**
- Christina of Stommeln, Bl., **3:550**, 11:221
- Der Christliche Glaube* (The Christian Faith) (Schleiermacher), 8:542, 12:740
- Das christliche Kultmysterium* (Casel), 8:671–672
- Die christliche Lehre von der Rechtfertigung und Versöhnung* (Ritschl), 12:257
- Christliche Schriften* (Herder), 6:768
- Christlijke Gereformeerde Kerk* (CGK), 10:264
- Christmas, **3:551–557**  
Advent, 1:133–134  
Armenian liturgy, 1:707, 710, 3:553, 556  
calendar, 3:552–553, 8:642, 719, 721  
crib, 4:364, 895  
European customs, 3:557  
forbidden in colonial America, 3:647  
light, use of, 8:581  
liturgy, 3:554–557  
Middle Ages, 3:553–554, 4:895–896, 897–898  
origins, 3:551–553  
Polish popular piety and, 11:511  
precursors, 3:14  
Protestant Reformation, 3:554, 557  
as veneration of Mary, 9:157
- Christmas Carols or Sacred Songs*, 3:151
- Christmas Oratorio* (Saint-Saëns), 12:584
- Christocentrism, **3:557–559**  
Aelred, St., 1:138  
Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309  
anonymous Christian, 1:489  
biblical theology, 2:387  
Bonaventure, St., 2:484, 493, 3:558  
catechesis, 3:230  
Catherine of Siena, St., 3:273  
church architecture, 3:711  
liturgy, 3:558–559  
Louis of Granada, 8:807  
19th–20th centuries, 3:623
- Christodoulos (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:255
- Christology, **3:559–560**  
Augustine, St., 1:864–865, 874  
biblical theology, 2:387  
Bonaventure, St., 2:484–485, 486–487  
cantors, 3:75  
circumcession, 3:741  
controversies, 5:788  
creation doctrine, 4:345  
creedal statements, 4:351

Christology (*continued*)

- Cyril of Alexandria, 4:468–469  
 Dead Sea Scrolls and titles, 4:564  
 Duns Scotus, John, 4:938  
 Epistles of St. Paul, 3:560, 861–862  
 eschatology, 5:346, 349–350  
 Ethiopia, 5:400–401  
 eucharistic, 8:840–841  
 feminism, 5:679–680  
 Following of Christ, 5:788–789  
 liberation theology, 8:547  
 Lukan, 8:864  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:247–248  
 Schoonenberg, Piet, 12:783  
 Son of God, 13:315  
 soteriology, 13:329  
 soul, 13:352  
 subsistence, 13:573–574  
 Theodore (Bp. of Mopsuestia in Cilicia), 13:875  
 Theodoret (Bp. of Cyr), 13:878  
 theology of Logos, 8:761  
 titles, 7:808–809, 833–834  
 universe as Christ-like, 8:840  
*See also* Christology controversies (patristic era); Consubstantiality; Humanity of Christ
- Christology controversies (patristic era), 2:792–793, 3:559, **560–562**, 595  
 Armenian liturgy, 1:707  
 Assyrian Church of the East, 1:805, 806  
 Byzantine art, 2:731, 733  
 Byzantine Church, 2:748–750  
 Byzantine Empire, 2:783  
 Byzantine literature, 2:792  
 historiography, 2:797  
 homoousios, 7:65–66  
 Leontius of Byzantium, 8:502  
 School of Alexandria, 1:272, 273  
 School of Antioch, 1:524, 527  
 Second Council of Constantinople, 1:343, 607, 805, 2:499–500, 820, 3:561, 595, 596  
 sources of Byzantine theology, 2:820  
 Theodore of Mopsuestia, 1:119, 523, 3:365, 561  
*See also* Acacian Schism; Adoptionism; Apollinarianism; Arianism; *Henoticon* (Zeno); Hypostasis; Monophysitism; Monothelitism; Nestorianism
- Christomonistic theologies, 8:169  
 Christophany, 12:152–156  
 Christopher (Antipope), **3:562**, 8:483  
 Christopher, St., **3:562**, 12:599
- Christopher Maccassoli, Bl., **3:562–563**  
*Christopher News Notes* (Keller), 8:137  
 Christopher of Mytilene, 2:805  
 Christopher of Padua, 1:879  
 Christopher of Romandiola, Bl., **3:563**  
 The Christophers, **3:563**, 8:137  
 Christopherson, John (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481  
 Christophorus (papal chancellor), 4:178, 11:243  
*Christotokos*, Mary as, 9:815  
*Christ's Blueprint of the South* (periodical), 14:252  
 Christ's Church (Oxford), 8:182  
*Christ's Poor* (periodical), 8:360  
*Christus, das Evangelium in seiner weltgeschichtlichen Bedeutung* (Schell), 12:732  
*Christus als Prophet* (Schmid), 12:743  
*Christus Coelestis Medicus* (iconography), 7:860  
*Christus Dominus (Decree on the Bishops' Pastoral Office in the Church)* (Vatican Council II), 2:420, 3:236, 5:38, 300  
*Christus und die Cäsaren* (Bauer), 2:159
- Chrodegang of Metz, St., **3:563–564**, 12:413, 540  
 Carolingian reform, 1:840, 3:156, 157, 410, 563–564  
 cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:263  
 Gorze Abbey, 6:366  
 model for Leidradus, 8:458  
 works of charity, 3:410
- Chromatius of Aquileia, St., **3:564**, 594, 12:404  
 Chrondegang, 8:656  
*Chronica* (Gervase of Canterbury), 6:193  
*Chronica (Monumenta Germanica Scriptores)* (Sigebert of Gembloux), 13:112  
*Chronica Casinensis monasterii* (Leo Marsicanus), 8:494  
*Crónica de la Orden de N.P.S. Agustín en las provincias de la Nueva España en quatro edades desde el año de 1533 hasta el de 1592* (Grijalva), 6:532–533  
*Crónica do Felicíssimo Rei Dom Emanuel* (Góis), 6:334  
*Crónica do Principe Dom Ioam* (Góis), 6:334  
*Chronica Montis Sanctae Agnetis* (Á Kempis), 14:13  
*Chronicka und Beschrybung von Anfang des nüwen Ungloubens* (Salat), 12:612
- Chronicle* (George Hamartolus), 6:144  
*Chronicle* (George Syncellus), 6:145  
*Chronicle* (St. Hippolytus of Rome), 6:859  
*Chronicle* (Salimbine), 12:615  
*Chronicle of 754*, 9:445–446  
*Chronicle of Alfonso III*, 9:445–446  
*Chronicle of Arbela*, **1:628**  
*Chronicle of Edessa*, 1:461  
*Chronicle of Roda*, 9:445–446  
*Chronicle of St. Peter's Monastery in Ratisbon* (Fleming), 5:760  
*Chronicle of the Emperors* (Ebendorfer), 5:29  
*Chronicle of the Morea*, 2:806  
*Chronicle of William of Sandwich*, **14:754**
- Chronicler, Biblical. *See* Biblical chronicler  
 Chronicles. *See* Annals and chronicles; *specific titles*  
*Chronicles* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:148, 453  
*Chronicles* (Julius Africanus), 8:58–59
- Chronicles, Books of, 3:566–567  
 altars, 1:320  
 Ark of the Covenant, 13:88  
 Baal, 2:2  
 Benjamin (tribe), 2:283  
 Edomites, 5:87  
 exile of Judah, 13:40  
 Hezechiah's tunnel, 13:120  
 inheritance, 7:464  
 Kingdom of God, 8:172  
 kingship, 8:179  
 lamentations, 8:312  
 leprosy, 8:509  
 Lord's Prayer, 8:782  
 magic, 9:39  
 showbread, 13:88  
 sin, 13:144  
 slavery, 13:206  
 Solomon, 13:305  
*See also* Biblical Chronicler; Paralipomenon, Books of; *specific titles*  
*Chronicles of John Skjlitzes: Persecution of the Monk Lazarus de Theophanes and his brother Theodoros*, 13:928  
*Chronicles of Narnia* (Lewis), 8:527  
*Chronicon* (Frotolf of Michelsberg), 6:17  
*Chronicon* (Hermannus Contractus), 6:784  
*Chronicon* (Hugh of Saint-Victor), 12:235

- Chronicon* (Prosper of Aquitaine), 10:805
- Chronicon* (Regino of Prüm), 6:873, 12:30
- Chronicon* (St. Isidore of Seville), 7:604
- Chronicon Bohemorum* (Cosmas of Prague), 6:873
- Chronicon ecclesiasticum* (Bar-Hebraeus), 2:82
- Chronicon ex chronicis* (Florence of Worcester), 5:772
- Chronicon Paschale*, 1:461, 5:191
- Chronicon Syriacum* (Bar-Hebraeus), 2:82
- Chronicum Edessenum* (Chronicle of Edessa), 5:82, **83**
- Chronicum sive Breviarum de sex mundi aetatibus ab Adamo usque ad annum 869* (Ado of Vienne, St.), 1:117–118
- Chronike Syngraphe* (Acropolities), 2:800
- Chronograph* (Philocalus), 3:551
- Chronographer of 354, 1:460–461, 3:569, **569–570**, 9:232, 234
- birth date of Jesus, 8:54
- Depositio Martyrum, 4:675–676
- Liberian Catalogue, 8:553
- Chronographia* (Psellus), 4:177
- Chronography* (Elias Bar Shināyā), 5:156
- Chronography, Christian, 8:58–59
- Chronologie septennaire* (Cayet), 3:314
- Chronology, medieval, **3:570–571**
- See also Chronicles, Books of
- Chronology, use in division of philosophies, 11:285–286
- Chrysanthus, St., 2:146
- Chrysanthus and Daria, SS., **3:571–572**
- Chrysaphius, 3:363
- Chrysippus, 5:393
- Chrysoberges, Andrew (Abp. of Rhodes), **3:572**
- Chrysoberges, Maximus, 2:762, 827
- Chrysococcus, Manuel, 2:340
- Chrysogonus, St., **3:572–573**
- Chrysoloras, Demetrius, 2:827
- Chrysoloras, Manuel, 2:810
- Chrysopassus* (Eck), 5:43
- Chrysostom, John, St. See John Chrysostom, St.
- Chrysostom of Saint-Lô, John (French Franciscan), 2:324, 3:573, **573**
- Chthonic Divinities, Worship of, **3:573–574**
- Chu, Francis, 7:793
- Chuang Tzu. See Zhuangzi (Chinese philosopher)
- Chugoku, John, Bl., 7:733
- Chu-Hsi (Zhu Xi), 3:511–512, 4:98
- Chulalongkorn (King of Thailand), 13:849
- Chur Diocese (Switzerland), patron of, 5:782, 8:845
- Chur Monastery (Switzerland), **3:574**
- The Church* (Nevin), 10:272
- Church, Alonzo, 14:326
- Church, historical overviews
- early church, **3:590–597**, 8:174, 10:141
- early modern era, **3:607–616**, 8:131–132, 184–185, 294, 10:141
- late modern era, **3:616–629**, 5:170, 10:141
- Middle Ages, **3:597–606**, 8:174–175, 421, 10:141, 13:124–125
- Church, symbols of, **3:629–630**
- Church, theology of, **3:580–590**
- Apostles, 1:573
- apostolicity, 1:596
- Aquinas, 3:581–582, 586–588
- Augustine, St., 1:866–867, 3:584–585
- Bible on, 3:575, 578–580, 581–583, 629, 5:271, 8:174
- as Bride of God, 14:827
- branch theory, 2:582–583
- communio* as mission, 4:27–31
- Divine judgment, 8:36
- Mary, Blessed Virgin, relationship between, 9:254–258
- modern era, 3:588–590
- New Testament, 3:575, 578–580, 581–583, 629
- patristic era, 3:583–586
- as the People of God, 5:37
- role in the contemporary world, 5:33–34
- unity and universality, 8:94–95
- as witness of Jesus Christ, 14:802
- Church, World, Mission: Reflections on Orthodoxy in the West* (Schmemmann), 12:742
- Church Alert*, 13:296
- The Church and Modern Society* (Ireland), 7:550
- Church and Republic* (Schroeder), 12:787
- Church and State, **3:630–643**
- Action Française, 1:81–82, 3:617
- Alanus Anglicus, 1:207
- Alvaro Pelayo, 1:327
- Ambrose, St., 1:338, 339, 922, 3:633
- Amette, Léon Adolphe, 1:357
- Anabaptists, 3:637
- Anglicanism, U.S., 3:645–646, 647, 648, 651, 652
- anticlericalism, 1:518
- Antiochus IV Epiphanes (King of Syria), 3:631
- Aquinas, 1:675, 3:637
- Argentina, 1:654, 6:34, 12:260–261
- Arianism, 3:632, 633
- Aristotelianism, 1:675, 3:636
- Arminianism, 3:638
- Assyria, 3:631
- Augustine (Triumphus) of Ancona, 1:884, 3:636
- Augustine, St., 1:123, 884, 3:633, 635
- Augustinianism, 1:883–884
- Ausculda fili*, 1:898, 2:503
- Austria, 1:914, 917, 9:154–155, 12:794
- Church-state system, 7:1041–1042
- Maria Theresa (Empress of Austria), 1:913, 3:615, 639, 7:216
- Belgium, 3:641
- Bellarmino, Robert, St., 3:639, 5:395
- Berkeley, William, 3:645
- Bernard of Clairvaux, St., 3:635
- Bonnechose, Henri Marie Gaston de, 2:507
- Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:549, 550, 3:615
- Brazil, 2:597, 6:339
- Buchanan, George, 3:638
- Byzantine Empire, 2:773, 820–822, 851, 3:633, 634
- Calvin, John, 3:637–638
- Canada, 3:8, 10–11, 4:887
- Canon Law, 3:635–636, 643–645, 644–645
- Carolingian reform, 1:122–123
- Carolingian Renaissance, 3:634
- Carroll, John (Abp. of Baltimore), 3:640
- Carthusians, 3:195
- Cartwright, Thomas, 3:638, 646
- Catholic Action, 3:643
- Caulet, François Étienne, 3:296
- Cavour, Camillo Benso di, 3:313, 314
- Charlemagne, 1:122–123, 3:166, 634–635, 8:480, 558
- Chile, 3:486–487, 5:328, 7:999
- Church of Jesus Christ of the Latter Day Saints, 3:653
- Church property, 3:656–657, 662, 727

- Church and State (*continued*)
- civil authority, 1:922
  - civil religion, 3:755–757
  - Clarendon Constitutions, 3:72, 762
  - clericalism, 3:802
  - Cologne mixed marriage dispute, 3:845–846
  - Commission of the Bishops' Conferences of the European Community (COMECE), 4:13–15
  - common good, 4:16–22
  - conciliarism, 3:636, 4:55
  - Congregational churches, 3:638, 640, 647, 650, 4:115
  - Conrad of Gelnhausen, 3:636
  - conscientious objection, 3:660, 661
  - constitutionalism, 3:640–641
  - Costa Rica, 4:289–290
  - Counter Reformation, 4:312, 313–314
  - covenant theology, 3:646
  - Croatia, 4:371–372
  - Cuba, 4:418–421, 7:999
  - Cyrus II (King of Persia), 3:631
  - Czech Republic, 4:483–484, 484–488
  - Dante Alighieri, 1:675, 3:636
  - Darius I, the Great (King of Persia), 3:631
  - Davies, Samuel, 3:646
  - Decius (Roman Emperor), 3:632
  - deism, 3:639
  - democracy, 3:640–641
  - Denmark, 4:665
  - Diocletian persecution, 3:632
  - Divine right of kings, 3:637
  - donatism, 3:632
  - Dupanloup, Félix Antoine Philibert (Bp. of Orléans), 3:641
  - Ecuador, 5:65–66
  - Ecumenical Patriarchate, 4:196–197
  - Egypt, 3:630
  - England, 7:472
    - Charles II (King of England), 2:502, 3:648
    - Convocations of Canterbury/York, 4:243–244
    - De heretico comburendo* act (1401), 4:550
    - Edward I (King of England), 2:502, 3:636, 803
    - Henry II (King of England), 3:636
    - James II (King of England), 3:648
  - Enlightenment, 3:54, 639, 640, 5:257
  - Erastus, 5:318
  - Eusebius of Caesarea, 3:633
  - evolution, 3:667
  - False Decretals (Pseudo-Isidorian forgeries), 3:635
  - Ferdinand I (King of Portugal), 11:534
  - flag salutes, 3:661–662
  - France, 7:472, 9:723, 824
    - Assemblies of the French Clergy, 1:788
    - Concordat of 1801, 4:61–63
    - Concordat of Fontainebleau, 4:63–64
    - La Congrégation, 4:113
    - Declaration of the French Clergy, 4:591
    - Francis I, 3:639, 4:312
    - Louis XIV (King of France), 4:591
    - Philip IV the Fair (King of France), 2:502, 503, 3:636, 727, 803
  - Frederick I Barbarossa (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:636, 7:42–43
  - Frederick II the Great (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:636, 639
  - Free Churches views, 5:928
  - French Revolution, 3:92, 441, 472, 617, 640, 753–754
  - fundamentalism, 3:638
  - Gaston, William Joseph, 3:652
  - Gelasian Letter, 6:119–120
  - Germany
    - Diepenbrock, Melchior von, 4:741
    - Geissel, Johannes von, 6:119
    - Hirscher, Johann on, 6:861
    - investiture, 6:176–177
    - Kulturkampf, 8:253–256
    - Nazism, 3:642
    - Otto I, 6:175–176
  - Gerson, Jean, 3:636
  - Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 1:257, 943, 3:778, 853–856
  - Giles of Rome, 3:636
  - Gomułka, Władysław, 11:451
  - Gratian (Roman Emperor), 3:632
  - Greece, ancient, 3:630–631, 634
  - Gregorian reform, 3:600–601, 635
  - Guatemala, 6:554
  - Haiti, 12:377
  - Henry II (King of England), 3:636
  - Henry IV (Holy Roman Emperor), 1:100, 3:635, 639, 7:43
  - Henry V (Holy Roman Emperor), 7:43
  - Henry Heinbuche of Langenstein, 3:636
  - Heraclius (Byzantine Emperor), 3:634
  - Hincmar of Reims (Abp.), 3:634
  - Hobbes, Thomas, 3:638
  - Holy Alliance, 7:17
  - Hooker, Richard, 3:638, 7:91–92
  - Hooker, Thomas, 3:647
  - Humbert of Silva Candida (Card.), 3:635
  - Hungary, 7:216–217, 219–223, 9:650
  - Isidore of Seville, St., 3:634
  - Israel, 7:657–658
  - Italy, 9:152, 753, 14:481–482
    - Conon, 4:128
    - Lateran Pacts (1985), 8:357–360
    - Risorgimento*, 12:253–255
    - 20th century, 7:673, 673–674
  - James II (King of England), 3:648
  - Jansenism, 3:639, 753, 7:719
  - Jefferson, Thomas, 3:641, 652
  - Jehovah's Witnesses, 3:661
  - John of Paris, 3:636
  - Johnson, Lyndon Baines, 1:358
  - Jonas (Bp. of Orléans), 3:634
  - Judaism, 3:631
  - jurisdictional conflict, 8:295
  - Justinian I the Great (Byzantine Emperor), 2:820–821, 851, 3:633, 634
  - Knox, John, 3:638
  - Korea, 8:238–239
  - Kuwait, 8:258–259
  - Lamennais, F., 8:309
  - Lanfranc (Abp. of Canterbury), 4:243
  - Laos, 8:330–331
  - Latin Averroism, 1:937
  - Latvia, 8:375–377
  - Laud, William (Abp. of Canterbury), 3:645
  - liberalism, 1:914, 3:618–619, 640–643
  - Liberia, 8:552–553
  - Liechtenstein, 8:562–563
  - Lithuania, 8:605, 606, 607–608
  - Locke, John, 3:638, 646
  - Louis I (the Pious) (Holy Roman Emperor), 5:615
  - Luther, Martin, 3:637
  - Lutheranism, 8:894
  - Machiavelli, Niccolò, 3:637
  - Malawi, 9:68
  - marriage, 3:644, 845–846
  - Marsilius of Padua, 3:636, 637

- Mennonites, 3:652
- Mexico, 7:999, 9:576–586, 726, 11:395
- Middle Ages, 3:634–637, 4:638–640, 13:253
- Moravian Church, 3:648
- Murray, John Courtney (Father), 3:643
- Nantes, Edict of (1598), 3:639
- Native North Americans, 3:663–664
- Nazism, 3:642
- Nicaea Councils, 3:632
- Nicholas I (Emperor of Russia), 12:424
- Nicholas II (Emperor of Russia), 12:424
- Nicholas of Cusa (Card.), 3:636
- oaths, 3:646, 648–649, 651, 652
- Old Testament, 1:123
- papal legates, 8:450–452, 451
- parousia (return of Christ), 3:631
- Penn, William, 3:641, 648, 651
- Persia, 3:631
- Peru, 11:164–165
- Philippines, 6:658
  - Church-State separation, under U.S., 11:258
  - colonial period, 11:257
  - during Philippine Revolution, 11:254
- Pithou, Pierre, 3:639
- Plato (Greek philosopher), 3:631
- Pobedonostev, Konstantin Petrovich, 12:424
- Poland, 11:451, 452
- popes
  - Adrian I, 1:122–123
  - Alexander IV, 3:636
  - Benedict XIII (Antipope), 2:246
  - Boniface VIII, 1:207, 898, 2:501, 502–503, 3:636, 727, 803
  - Clement IV, 3:778
  - Clement V, 3:779
  - Clement XI, 3:788–789
  - Gelasius I, 1:122, 922, 3:595, 633–634, 643
  - Gregory I the Great, 3:635, 6:481
  - Gregory II, 3:635
  - Gregory III, 3:635
  - Gregory IX, 7:44
  - Gregory VII, 1:100, 3:635, 7:43
  - Gregory XIII, 6:501, 503
  - Gregory XVI, 6:508
  - Innocent XI (Pope), 4:591
  - Innocent III, 3:636, 7:43–44
  - Innocent IV, 2:501, 3:636, 7:44
  - John Paul II, 3:643, 4:487–488, 7:999–1000
  - John XXIII, 3:642–643, 7:937
  - Leo I the Great, 3:633
  - Leo III, 3:635
  - Leo IX, 3:635
  - Leo X, 8:487
  - Leo XIII, 3:642, 7:346–347, 8:492
  - Nicholas I, 3:635
  - Nicholas II, 7:43
  - Pius IX, 3:642
  - Pius V, 11:374
  - Pius VI, 11:376
  - Pius X, 3:642, 4:63, 11:390–391
  - Pius XI, 3:642, 11:394–395
  - Pius XII, 2:502
  - Simplicius, 3:633
  - Symmachus, 3:633
- Portugal, 7:402, 11:539
  - Sancho I (King of Portugal), 11:534
  - Sancho II (King of Portugal), 11:534
- Pradt, El Abate de, 11:577–578
- prayer, 3:666–667, 668
- pre-Roman world, 3:630–631
- Presbyterianism, 3:638
- proprietary churches, 3:600, 725
  - Belgium, 2:216
  - conflicts with laity, 8:294
  - Czech lands, 4:479
  - England, 5:240
  - Gregorian reform, 6:472
- proselytism and proselytizing, 3:661
- Prussia, 8:253–255
- Puritanism, 3:638, 640, 645
- Quakers (Religious Society of Friends), 3:646, 647, 648, 651, 652
- rationalism, 3:639, 640
- Reformation, 3:612, 637–639, 640
- Remigius of Lyons, St., 12:107
- Renaissance, 3:637, 4:376–377
- Richer, Edmond, 3:639, 753, 12:239
- Russia
  - Doukhobors, 4:886–887
  - Holy Synod, 7:53–54
  - Peter I, 11:182
  - Russian Orthodox Church, 7:53–54
- sabbath, 3:662
- schism, 3:657–658
- Sedulius Scotus, 3:634
- 17th-18th century overview, 3:615
- Smaragdus of Saint-Mihiel, 3:634
- social contract, 3:635, 639
- South Africa, 13:360–361
- Soviet Union, 2:745, 3:642
- Spain, 3:204, 11:248, 13:393–394, 395, 397–399
  - Philip II (King of Spain), 3:639
- States of the Church, 3:637, 641, 642
- Suárez, Francisco, 3:639
- Syria, 3:631
- Theodosius I (Roman Emperor), 3:632
- totalitarianism, 3:642
- Trent, Council of, 3:638
- trusteeism, 3:656
- Unam sanctam*, 2:503, 3:603, 636
- Vatican Council I, 1:914
- Vatican Council II, 1:356–357, 3:642–643, 644
- Venezuela, 6:559
- Vietnam, 8:385, 835
- Westminster Confession, 3:647
- Westphalia, Peace of, 3:639
- William of Ockham, 3:636
- Williams, Roger, 3:647, 648
- works of charity, 1:303
- World War I, 3:642, 660
- Wyclif, John, 3:636
- Wyszyński, Stefan (Card.), 11:451, 452
- Zabarella, Francesco, 3:636
- Zambia, 14:907–908
- Zeno (Byzantine Emperor), 2:851, 3:634
- Zoroastrianism, 3:631
- Zwingli, Huldrych, 3:638
- See also* Caesaropapism; Church and State, Canon Law; Church and State, U.S.; Civil Constitution of the Clergy; Concordat of 1801 (France); Education and State; Febronianism; Gallicanism; Holy Roman Empire; Investiture struggle; Josephinism; Laicism; Roman Empire; Roman persecution era; *specific countries; specific popes and rulers*
- Church and State, Canon Law, 3:635–636, **643–645**
- John Murray's defense of views, 10:68
- non expedit* policy, 10:415–416
- Thomistic doctrine of separation of, 14:46
- Vatican Council I, 14:404

- Church and State, U.S., 3:640, 641, 644, **645–669**  
 Americans United for Separation of Church and State, 1:356–357  
 Blaine Amendment, 2:425–427, 3:653, 654, 660  
 colonial period, 3:645–649  
 Connecticut, 3:647, 650  
 Delaware, 3:649  
 disestablishment period (1776–1834), 3:649–653  
 Georgia, 3:646, 652  
 Maryland, 3:641, 649, 651–652  
 Massachusetts, 3:646–647, 650  
 New Hampshire, 3:647–648, 651  
 New Jersey, 3:648, 651  
 New York, 3:648, 651  
 19th century, 3:653–659  
 North Carolina, 3:646, 652  
 Oregon School Case, 2:429, 10:646–650, 11:530  
 Pennsylvania, 3:641, 648–649, 650, 651  
 Rhode Island, 3:641, 648, 650, 651  
 South Carolina, 3:646, 652  
 20th century, 3:659–668  
 Virginia, 3:641, 645–646, 652  
*The Church and the Country Community* (O'Hara), 10:566  
*The Church and the Second Sex* (Daly), 5:677  
 Church architecture, **3:669–718**  
 altars, 1:316, 317, 318, 3:671, 705, 711, 712, 715  
 ambos, 1:334–336  
 ambries, 1:347–348  
 baptisteries, 2:75  
 basilicas, 2:145–148  
 belfries, 2:232  
 Catholic revival, 4:313  
 cornerstone, 4:271  
 diaconicum, 4:720  
 doors, 4:871–874, 872  
 early church, 1:752, 754, 756–757, 3:683–686, 699  
 fish as symbol of Christ, 5:746–747  
 form, 3:678–681  
 grass churches (Hawaii), 6:668  
 house churches, 2:145–146  
 iconography, 1:576, 12:598–602, 14:205  
 liturgy, 3:669–672, 684–685, 710, 711, 712, 715, 716, 717  
 rococo, 3:675, 679, 707–708  
 sacristy, 12:522  
 social and cultural considerations, 3:669  
 stained glass, 13:472–473  
 structure, 3:676–678  
 symbolism, 1:576, 3:630, 672–676, 688, 694, 812  
*See also* Baroque architecture; Cistercians, art and architecture of; Cluniac art and architecture; Gothic architecture; Medieval architecture; Renaissance architecture; Romanesque architecture; *specific cathedrals and churches*  
 Church architecture, history of  
 arrangement of shrines and relics, 13:93  
 identified as Mozarabic, 10:47  
 Leubus Abbey, 8:520  
 Lincoln, Ancient See of, 8:592  
 liturgical reform, 8:626  
*Magistri Comacini*, 9:39  
 modern art, 8:627  
 modern radical innovations, 8:622–623  
 relics of the Passion, 13:89–90  
 Silos Abbey, 13:121  
 term sacred, 8:618  
 Church at Jerusalem, 3:546  
 Church cantatas (Bach), 2:7  
*Church Dogmatics* (Barth), 2:120–121, 10:238, 14:197  
 Church Fathers  
 exegesis on parables of Jesus, 10:865, 867–868  
 tradition in theology, 14:135  
 unicity of God, 14:296  
 Church government, monarchical episcopate and, 9:781  
 Church hierarchy  
 Apostolic Fathers, 1:588  
 theology of Church, 3:586, 587–588  
*Church History* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 10:962  
*Church History* (Milner), 10:332  
*Church History of England from 1500 to 1688* (Tootell), 14:111  
*The Church Incarnate* (Schwarz), 3:672  
 Church membership, 2:77, 80, 221, 6:4  
 Church membership, U.S., **3:718–721**  
 Church Missionary Society, 5:472  
 Church Missionary Society (Anglican), 7:403  
 Church Music Association of the United States, 8:704  
 Church music reform, 14:604, 646–647  
 Church of Annunciation (Nazareth), 10:778  
 Church of Athens, 6:435  
 Church of Christ (China), 3:501  
 Church of Christ, Scientist. *See* Christian Science (Church of Christ, Scientist)  
 Church of Christ the King (Seattle), 3:671  
 Church of England  
 comparative liturgics, 8:723  
 Hooker, Richard, 7:90–92  
 justification, 8:87  
 latitudinarianism, 8:370  
 liturgical calendar, 8:644  
 low church, 8:836  
 moral theology, 8:181–182  
 Roman practices, 8:226  
 Thirty-Nine Articles, 14:7–8  
 in the United States, 5:295–296  
 women deacons, 4:554  
 women in priesthood, 7:203  
*See also* Anglicanism  
 Church of God (Abrahamic Faith), 1:135  
 Church of Ireland, 7:555–556  
 Church of Jerusalem, 5:105  
 Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 10:169, 277–278, 14:356, 356–357  
 adventism, 1:135  
 Church-State relations, 3:653, 654–655  
 U.S. church membership, 3:719, 720  
 Church of New France, 3:4  
 Church of North India, 7:403  
 Church of Our Lady of the Assumption (Palayakottai, India), 7:398  
 Church of Resurrection (St. Louis), 3:671  
 Church of S. Apollinare Nuovo (Ravenna, Italy), 11:28, 932–933  
 Church of S. Vitale (Ravenna, Italy), 11:933  
 Church of St. Agnese (Rome), 2:110  
 Church of St. Euphemia, 5:449  
 Church of St. Gall (Prague), 6:65  
 Church of Saint John (Byblos), 2:723  
 Church of Saint Joseph (Nazareth), 10:217  
 Church of Saint Maryam (Lalibela, Ethiopia), 5:402  
 Church of Saint Remi (Reims, France), 12:36, 37  
 Church of Saint Sebastian (Kerala, India), 7:396  
 Church of Saints Cosmas and Damian (Rome), 5:668, 668  
 Church of San Francesco frescoes (Assisi, Italy), 6:230, 231, 232

- Church of San Ignazio (Rome), 2:113–114
- Church of San Philippo (Nagasaki, Japan), 7:741
- Church of San Sepolcro (Bologna, Italy), 7:668
- Church of Scientology, Belgian concern of, 2:220
- Church of Scotland, **12:828–829**
- Church of Seventh Day Adventists (Chicago), 1:135
- Church of South India, 5:72, 7:403, 8:678–679
- Church of the Apostles (Constantinople), 1:574–575, 576, 5:759
- Church of the Apostles (Milan), 1:575
- Church of the Ascension, 3:677–678
- Church of the Assumption (Cologne), 3:845
- Church of the Brethren (Dunkers), 2:606, 3:652, **721–722**, 12:261
- Church of the Brothers of St. Anthony (Cologne), 3:844
- Church of the Czech Brethren. *See* Moravian Church
- Church of the Holy Child (Jacksonville, NC), 11:899
- Church of the Holy Ghost (Wolfsburg, Germany), 3:697
- Church of the Holy Sepulcher (Jerusalem), 7:797
- Church of the Holy Sepulcher (Old City, Jerusalem), 12:925
- Church of the Nazarene, **3:722**, 7:7
- Church of the Resurrection (St. Louis), 3:716
- Church of the United Brethren in Christ, 5:471
- Church of the United Brethren, 10:711
- The Church of the Word Incarnate (L'Église du Verbe incarné)* (Jouret), 7:1058
- Church Progress* (periodical), 10:806
- Church property, **3:723–728**
- Canon Law, 3:644
  - Church-State relations, 3:656–657, 662, 727
  - early church, 3:723–725
  - lay interference, 8:294
  - Middle Ages, 2:496, 3:603, 604, 725–727
  - midwestern United States, 3:734–735
  - proprietary churches, 3:725
  - secularization, 3:727, 843, 845
  - See also* Charity, works of; Papal taxation
- Church rectors, 11:957
- Church reform
- Contarini, Gasparo, 4:202
  - Gregorian, 10:257, 836, 857–858
  - impact on monasteries by Cluniac, 10:719
  - Mysterium fidei* (“Mystery of the Faith”) on liturgical, 10:77–79
  - need for, 4:309
  - ordination rites by Clement VIII, 10:640
  - ordination rites by John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 10:640
  - papacy development during 1536, 10:842–843
  - Patarine campaign for, 10:940–942
  - Vatican Council II, 10:43, 564, 640
  - See also* Counter Reformation; The Reformation
- Church Truth (Ekklesiastike Alethia)*, 6:459–460
- Church World Service (CWS), 10:166
- Churches. *See* Church architecture; *specific churches*
- Churches, neighborhood. *See* Basic Christian communities
- Churches in Covenant Communion: the Church of Christ Uniting* (COCU), 4:200
- Churches of Christ, 5:468
- Churches Together in Britain and Ireland (CTBI), 2:622
- Churches Uniting in Christ* (CUIC), 4:200
- The Churches' Year of Grace* (Parsch), 10:903
- The Church-Idea, An Essay Towards Unity* (Huntington), 5:299
- Churchill, Thomas, 3:111, 7:699
- Church's Missionary Activity, Decree on the (Ad gentes)* (Vatican Council II), 5:480, 741
- Churriguera, José, 3:706, 707
- Chylinski, Rafał Melchoir, Bl., **3:728**
- Chymische Hochzeit* (Andrea), 12:382
- Chytraeus, David, 4:60
- Ci riesce* (Pius XII), 3:642
- Ciampi, Mario, 3:716
- Ciasca, Agostino, 1:889, **3:728**
- Cibo, Giovanni Battista (Card.). *See* Innocent VIII (Pope)
- Ciboria, **3:728–729**, 8:631–632
- Cibot, Pierre Martial, **3:729**
- CIC. *See* Catholic Interracial Councils; Code of Canon Law (CIC) (1983)
- Cicé, Marie Adelaide de, 6:682
- Cicero, Marcus Tullius, **3:729–730**
- Aelred, St., 1:138
  - Aristotelianism, 1:673
  - Augustine, St., 1:852, 3:729, 730
  - Canon Law, 3:36
  - common good, 4:17
  - conscience, 4:143
  - divination, 4:784
  - dreams, 4:903
  - eclecticism, 5:47
  - friendship, 6:7
  - logical history, 8:749
  - moral circumstances, 3:742
  - natural law doctrine, 10:180
  - natural law in political thought, 10:201
  - Platonism, 11:412–413
  - political authority, 13:239
- Cicognani, Amleto Giovanni (Card.), 1:585, **3:730**, 13:175
- Ciconia, Johannes, **3:731**
- Los Cículos de estudios sociales* (Franceschi), 5:864
- CIDOC (Centro Intercultural de Documentación), 9:583–584
- Ciempozuelos (Spain), Martyrs of, 7:124–125
- La Ciencia Tomista* (periodical), 12:774
- Cienfuegos, Álvaro, **3:731–732**
- Cienfuegos, José Ignacio (Bp.), **3:732**
- Cieplak, Jan (Abp.), **3:732**, 12:429
- Cilicia of the Armenians, Patriarchate of, **3:731–732**
- See also* Armenia
- Cimabue. *See* Bencivieni di Pepo
- Cimabue, Giovanni (Cenni di Pepo)
- Female Saint* (fresco painting), 12:598
  - Vasari, Giorgio, 12:111
  - Villani, Filippo, 12:110
- Cimarosa, Domenico, 3:733, **733–734**
- Cimatti, Maria Raffaella, Bl., **3:734**
- Cimatti, Vincenzo, 3:99
- Les cimetières sacrés* (Spondanus), 13:459
- Cincinnati Archdiocese (OH), **3:734–738**, 10:569–570
- bankruptcy action, 5:145
  - Brothers of the Poor of St. Francis, 12:546–547
  - diocesan synod, 5:145
  - Lasance, F. X., 8:340
  - provincial council, 5:145
- Cincture, 8:633
- Cingoli, Gentile da, 1:675
- Cingria, Alexandre, 3:711
- Cinq grandes odes* (Claudel), 3:768



- Cinthius, Sanctes, 3:328
- Cinti, Giacomo. *See* James Cinti de Cerqueto, Bl.
- Cipitria y Barriola, Cándida María de Jesús, Bl., **3:738–739**
- Cipo Zhenke, 3:511
- Ciquard, François, 12:227
- Circa modum praedicandi* (Fifth Lateran Council), 11:613–614
- Circles of the Living Rosary, 8:246
- Circuit riders, 9:560–561, 14:541
- Circular letters, 11:748
- Círculo de Cultura Cristiana (Circle of Christian Culture), 12:281
- Circumcellions, 4:862, 864
- Circumcision, 3:739, **739–741**, 740  
 al-Kindī refutation, 8:170  
 covenant, 4:327  
 feasts, 3:556  
 Islam, 7:610  
 justification, 8:79  
 prohibition by Hadrian, 2:83  
 replaced by baptism, 2:59
- Circumcision, Feast of the, 5:654
- Circumcession, **3:741–742**
- Circumstances, moral, **3:742–743**  
 end justifying the means, 5:212–213  
 sins, 13:152
- Las Circunstancias sociales de Pío XI* (Franceschi), 5:864
- Cirer Carbonnel, Francinaina, Bl., **3:743–744**
- Cirilo Bertrán, Br., 14:247–248
- Cisalpine Club, 5:183
- Cisneros, Francisco (Card.), 14:435
- Cisneros, García de, **3:744**
- Cistercian Monastery of Les Feuillants (Toulouse, France), 5:707
- Cistercian Nuns, **3:744–745**, 10:620–621
- Cistercian Order of the Strict Observance, 14:161
- Cistercian Rite, **3:745–746**, 4:837, 838
- Cistercians, **3:746–749**  
 12th-century increase, 3:601  
 Abbots, 1:10  
 Anacletus II (Antipope), 1:370  
 Ancient See of Carlisle, 3:124  
 Austria, 1:910  
 Benedictine Rule, 2:265  
 Canada, 3:9  
 Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:68  
 Carthusian spirituality, 3:191  
 Church property, 3:726
- Cîteaux Abbey, 3:744, 746, 747, 748, 749, 751–752
- Cluniac reform, 3:813
- contemplation, 4:208–209
- Czech lands, 4:479
- de Lisle, Ambrose, 4:630
- Deer Abbey, 4:608
- England, 5:240  
 founding, 12:268  
 Germany, 5:29, 30  
 Holland, 5:192  
 hymns, 7:244  
 Italian expansion, 7:665  
 Kinloss Abbey, 8:180  
 Kirkstall Abbey, 8:183  
 Lucius III (Pope), 8:848  
 Melleray Abbey, founding of, 9:481  
 patrons, 8:799  
 Poverty Movement, 11:572  
 power struggle among abbeys, 8:279  
 Prussia, 3:537  
 Robert of Molesme and Stephen Harding, founding of, 9:792  
 San Galgano Abbey, 12:650  
 San Giovanni Abbey, 12:651  
 Simon of Aulne, 13:131  
 Sora Abbey, 13:325  
 soul, 13:343  
 Spain, 5:751  
 works of charity, 3:412  
*See also* Feuillants; Trappists;  
*specific people*
- Cistercians, art and architecture of, **3:749–751**, 750–751, 4:450, 12:601
- Ciszek, Walter J., 7:793
- Cîteaux, Order of, 8:195
- Cîteaux Abbey (France), 3:744, 746, 747, 748, 749, **751–752**  
 first daughter abbey, 8:279  
 founded, 5:844  
 Robert of Molesme, St., founder of, 12:268
- Citizens Organized for Political Service (COPs), 12:642, 643
- Citizenship  
 rights and duties, 13:481  
 Vitoria, Francisco de, 14:571
- Cittadini, Caterina, Bl., **3:752**
- Il Cittadino di Brescia* (newspaper), 14:128
- City of Boerne v. Flores* (1997), 3:664
- City of God* (Porphyry), 12:327
- The City of God* (St. Augustine). *See De civitate Dei* (St. Augustine)
- City of Struthers, Martin v.* (1943), 3:661
- The City of the Sun* (Campanella), 1:667, 14:360
- Civezza, Marcellino da, **3:752**
- Civiale, Synod of (796), 11:38
- Civil authority, 1:921–922, 3:631
- Civil Constitution of the Clergy (France, 1790), 3:617, 640, **753–754**  
 Angers, 1:432  
 Bernier, Étienne Alexandre, 2:324  
 Boisgelin de Cucé, Jean de Dieu, Raymond de, 2:462  
 Bonal, François de, 2:477  
 Brothers of the Christian Schools, 2:632  
 Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 3:92  
 Chartres, 3:441  
 Cheverus, Jean Louis Lefebvre de, 3:472  
 Clermont-Tonnerre, Anne Antoine Jules de, 3:804  
 Concordat of 1801, 4:62, 63  
 Coudrin, Pierre Marie Joseph, 4:293  
 Émery condemnation of, 5:190  
 enactment, 5:853  
 Fesch, Joseph (Card.), 5:699  
 Fournet, André Hubert, St., 5:835  
 French Revolution, 5:972, 12:276–278  
 Gallicanism, 6:77  
 Grégoire, Henri Baptiste, 6:462  
 laicism, 8:282  
 Loménie de Brienne, 8:770  
 Marty, Antoine, 12:279  
 martyrs of Laval, 8:384  
 martyrs of Paris, 10:884  
 oath taken by Joseph Fesch, 10:146  
 Pius VI (Pope), 10:845, 846  
 religious liberalism, 8:541  
 Romagné, James René, 12:297
- Civil disobedience, **3:754–755**, 6:87
- Civil Disobedience* (Thoreau), 3:755, 14:147, 149
- Civil justice, 9:211
- Civil religion, **3:755–757**
- Civil Rights Movement  
 African American Catholics, 1:160–161  
 Arkansas, 1:693
- Civil society, 8:36
- Civil War, U.S. *See* American Civil War (1861–65)
- Civil wars. *See specific countries; specific wars*
- Civilization, culture as term and, 4:427

- The Civilization of Christianity* (McKenzie), 9:402
- La Civiltà Cattolica* (periodical), **3:757–758**, 7:788, 8:550, 12:774
- Civis* (citizen), 8:296
- Civitas Dei* concept, 10:716
- Civories, 1:317
- Claggett, Thomas John (Bp. of Maryland), 5:297
- Clairvaux Abbey (France), 1:327, 3:746, 748, 751, **758**, 14:517
- Clairvoyance, spiritual, **3:758–759**, 13:100
- Clancy, Thady, 7:580
- Clancy, Visitation Bridget (Mother), 12:551
- Clapham Sect, 3:372
- Clara, Jerónimo Emiliano, 1:652, **3:759**
- Clare, Mary Frances. *See* Cusack, Margaret Anna
- Clare Gambacorta, Bl., **3:759–760**
- Clare of Assisi, St., **3:760**
- Agnes of Bohemia, St., 4:479
- Franciscan spirituality, 5:892, 893–894
- Franciscan theology, 5:898
- Poor Clares, 11:494
- rule of, 12:288
- Clare of Montefalco, St., 1:872, 888, **3:760–761**
- Clare of Rimini, Bl., **3:761**
- Clarenbaud of Arras, **3:761–762**
- Boethius, 2:457, 3:761
- cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:441
- Latin literature, 9:453
- School of Chartres, 12:758
- Clarendon Constitutions, 3:72, **762**
- Clareni, 1:428, 3:762, **762–763**, 5:921
- Clareno, Angelo, 13:129
- Claret, Anthony Mary, St., **3:763**, 764, 835, 12:659
- Claret de la Touche, Louise, **3:763**
- Claretian martyrs, Spanish Civil War, 2:91–92
- Claretians, 3:621, 763, **764–765**
- Clari, Robert de, 4:401
- Clarís Vilaregut, Wenceslao María, 2:92
- Claritus, Bl., **3:765**
- Clark, Alan (Bp. of East Anglia), 1:440
- Clark, Francis, 3:535
- Clark, Gordon, 5:473
- Clark, Mark, 1:356
- Clark, Robert B., 3:286–287
- Clark, Stephen, 1:456
- Clarke (Abp. of Kingston), 3:113
- Clarke, Catherine Goddard, 5:663, 664
- Clarke, John, 2:79
- Clarke, Mary Frances (Mother), 3:765, **765**
- Clarke, Maura, 8:133
- Clarke, R. F., 12:775
- Clarke, Richard, 1:351
- Clarke, Samuel, **3:766**
- Clarorum virorum epistolae (Letters of Famous Men)* (Reuchlin), 5:306
- Clarus, St., **3:766**
- Class distinction
- Church property, 6:175
- Corinthians Epistles, 4:267
- Crusades, 4:409
- democracy, 4:638, 639, 641
- Classes, logical, 13:407–408
- Classical cyclicism, 6:882
- Classical music, 2:451
- Classical Republicans, 4:640–641
- Classici auctores* (Mai), 9:50
- Clauberg, J., 3:184
- Claude (Duke of Guise), 6:577
- Claudiel, Paul Louis, 3:711, **766–769**, 767, 5:857
- Claudian (Latin poet), 12:110, 320
- Claudianus, Mamertus, 3:208, **769**, 5:651
- Claudin. *See* Sermisy, Claude de
- Claudius (Bp. of Turin), 3:258, 9:444
- Claudius I (Tiberius Claudius Drusus Nero Germanicus) (Roman Emperor), 12:304
- Claudius II (Marcus Aurelius Claudius) (Roman Emperor), 12:312
- Claudius and Companions, SS., **3:770**
- Claudius of Condat, St., **3:769**, 12:542
- Claudius of Turin (Bp.), **3:769–770**, 5:783
- Claudius Ptolemaeus. *See* Ptolemy (Greek astronomer)
- Clauson, Zorach v.* (1952), 3:666
- Claustral priors, 11:716
- Clave historical* (Flórez), 5:775
- Claver, Peter, St., 3:417, **770–771**, 771, 851, 8:195–196, 12:280
- Claverie, Pierre (Bp. of Oran), 1:286
- Clavigero, Francisco Javier, **3:771**
- Clavis Prophetarum* (Vieira), 14:489
- Clavis regia sacerdotum casuum conscientiae sive theologiae moralis thesauri* (Sayer), 12:716
- Clavis scripturae sacrae* (Flacius Illyricus), 6:787
- Clavius, Christopher, **3:771–772**, 772, 6:60, 7:782, 12:223, 399
- Claxton (Clarkson), James, Bl., 5:230
- Claxton, Henry. *See* Morse, Henry, St.
- Cleary, Patrick (Bp. of Hanzhong), 3:864
- Cledonomanicy, 4:785
- Clemency, **3:772**
- Clemens, Flavius, 3:592
- Clemens, Franz Jacob, 12:774
- Clemens, Joseph (Abp. of Cologne), 3:843
- Clemens Non Papa, Jacobus, **3:772–773**, 8:342
- Clemens Wenzeslaus (Abp. of Trier), **3:773**
- Clement (pseudosaint). *See* Aldebert and Clement (pseudosaints)
- Clement, Caesar, **3:773**
- Clement, Epistles of, 3:774–775
- Apostles, 3:29, 30
- apostolic succession, 1:591
- canonicity, 3:22, 31
- Christian way of life, 3:546–547
- Church history, 3:591–592
- discovery, 2:652
- Old Testament, 3:29
- Clement I (Pope), St., **3:773–775**, 774
- anchor symbolism, 1:396
- as Apostolic Father, 1:587
- biblical canon, 3:26
- Dionysius of Corinth, 4:755
- ecclesiastical archives, 1:636
- Gauderich of Velletri, 6:111
- hospitality, 7:118
- martyrs and martyrdom, 9:227
- nature of Church government, 10:830–831
- presbyters, 11:673
- works of charity, 3:402, 405
- See also* Apostolic Fathers; Clement, Epistles of
- Clement II (Pope), **3:775–776**, 6:745–746
- Clement III (Antipope), **3:777–778**
- Anselm II of Lucca, St., 1:494
- Carthusians, 3:193
- Council of Autun, 1:926, 927
- Henry IV, 6:746, 7:43
- Hugh of Remiremont, 7:155
- Clement III (Pope), 1:222, 3:319, 324, **776–777**, 11:666
- Clement IV (Pope), **3:778**
- Adrian V (Pope), 1:127
- Cistercians, 3:748, 751
- Holy Name, 7:31
- intervention in sentencing of Nahmanides, 10:135

CLEMENT IV (POPE)

- Clement IV (Pope) (*continued*)  
 papal provision, 3:602  
 Roger Bacon, 12:284
- Clement V (Pope), **3:778–780**, 779  
 Avignon papacy, 1:943, 3:603, 780, 12:357  
 Beguines and Beghards, 2:205  
 cardinalate, 3:105, 106  
 Chinese mission, 3:492–493  
 coinage, 10:481  
*Corpus Christi* feast, 4:272  
 decretal legislation, 3:46, 48, 800  
 Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:947  
 election, 5:846  
 Frédol, Bérenger, 5:928  
 Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:854  
 hospitals, 7:129  
 Jacques de Molay, 7:693  
 liturgical language, 8:668  
 papal taxation, 1:466  
 Philip IV (King of France), 2:503, 3:779, 11:246  
 poverty, 11:570  
 reform of Church in France, 1:898  
 Salamanca University and, 12:611  
 taxes, 3:803  
 Templars, 1:194–195, 3:603, 779, 13:804–805  
 Vienne, Council of (1311–1312), 14:489
- Clement VI (Pope), **3:780–781**, 781  
 Cenacle, 3:333  
 Chaise-Dieu Abbey, 3:362  
 Fécamp Abbey, 5:659  
 flagellation, prohibition of, 5:755  
 Holy Year, 7:57  
 Jansenism, 5:851, 12:454  
 Olivetan Benedictines, approval of, 2:274  
 Rienzo, Cola di, 3:780, 828
- Clement VII (Antipope), **3:783–784**  
 Avignon papacy, 5:846  
 Boniface IX (Pope), 2:504  
 Charles VI, 4:136  
 Contarini, Gasparo, 4:202  
 Despenser, Henry, 4:692–693  
 election, 5:846  
 Low Countries denial of claims, 10:258  
 reform, 4:310  
*See also* Western Schism (1378–1417)
- Clement VII (Pope), **3:781–783**, 782  
 Acciaoli, Angelo, 1:58  
 Acquaviva, Claudius, 1:72
- Barnabites, approval of, 2:103  
 Bascio, Matteo Serafini da, 2:132  
 Castel Sant'Angelo, 3:213  
 Castiglione, Baldassare, 3:215  
 Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:430, 609, 781, 782  
 conciliarism, 3:609  
 Congregation for Matters of the Holy Faith and Catholic Religion and, 5:21  
 dueling, 4:929  
 Ethiopia, 1:325  
 Forty Hours devotion, 5:435  
 Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855  
 Henry VIII's divorce, 12:7–8  
 Holy Name feast, 7:32  
 Index of Prohibited Books, 7:390  
 indulgences, 7:438  
 Łaski, J., 8:342  
*Last Judgment* (Michaelangelo), commission of, 2:111  
 League of Cognac, 7:669  
 Michelangelo Buonarroti, 9:603  
 papacy development under, 10:842  
 Peter of Ailly, 11:193  
 sack of Rome, 3:268, 430, 781–782  
 Shroud of Turin, 13:96  
 Western Schism, 14:691–693  
 works of charity, 3:418
- Clement VIII (Antipope), **3:785–786**  
*See also* Western Schism (1378–1417)
- Clement VIII (Pope), **3:784–785**  
 archpriest controversy, 1:642, 3:785  
 Baronius, Caesar, 2:106  
 Bellarmine, St. Robert, 2:227  
 Canon Law, 3:53  
 catechesis, 3:234  
 Church in England, 5:247  
 Church union with Kiev, 12:422  
 Clerks Regular of the Mother of God, 3:803  
*Congregatio*, 4:110, 111–112  
 Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 11:749  
 Congregation of Claustrales, reformation of, 2:272  
*de auxiliis* controversy, 4:111–112, 6:404  
 Discalced Carmelites, 3:145  
 ecclesiastical archives, 1:636  
 efficacious grace dispute, 8:466–467  
 family, 1:246  
 Gagliardi, Achille, 6:48  
 Henry VIII's divorce, 6:740
- Italo-Albanian Church, 7:650  
 James I (King of England), 1:467, 3:785  
 papal decline, 3:612  
 Piarists, 7:1043  
 reform of ordination rites, 10:640  
 Roman Pontifical, 11:474  
 Ukrainian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 14:278  
 Union of Brest, 2:606  
 Vatican construction under, 14:395
- Clement IX (Pope), **3:786**  
 Charles of Sezze, St., 3:435  
 Clement X (Pope), 3:788  
 Congregation of St. George, founding of, 2:126  
 indulgences, 7:439  
 Jesuati, 7:777
- Clement X (Pope), 3:368, **786–788**, 787
- Clement XI (Pope), **3:788–789**, 789  
 Albania, 1:213  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:438  
 appellants, 1:600  
 Chinese Rites controversy, 3:514, 515, 789  
 Congregation for Editing the Books of the Oriental Church, 5:21  
 Ellis, Philip, 5:171  
 Emperor Joseph I, 10:63  
 family, 1:212  
 French Bourbons, 10:844  
 Indian Rites controversy, 7:411–412  
 Jansenism, 3:788–789, 790, 7:718, 8:804, 10:406, 14:301–302  
 Louis XIV, 8:804  
 Luther's denial, 8:880  
 promoter of the faith office, 4:706  
 providence of God, 11:784  
 Quesnel condemned, 8:804  
 theological censure, 3:337  
 theological error, 5:330  
 works of charity, 3:417
- Clement XII (Pope), **3:789–790**, 790  
 Antonines, 1:534  
 Chinese rites controversy, 3:515, 790  
 family background, 4:279  
 Forty Hours devotion, 5:435  
 secret societies, 12:857
- Clement XIII (Pope), **3:790–793**  
 Abundance Monastery, 1:24  
 catechesis, 3:244  
 Caulites, 3:296  
 Hontheim, Johann Kikolaus von, 7:90  
 Jesuit expulsion, Portugal, 11:467

- Jesuit suppression, 7:787  
 Jesuits, defenders of, 12:222  
 Tanucci, Bernardo, 13:754  
 Clement XIV (Pope), **3:793–797**, 794  
 Antonines, 1:534  
 Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76  
 Cordell, Charles, 4:260  
 Cuxa Abbey, 4:450  
 Garampi, Giuseppe, 6:92  
 Jesuit expulsion, Portugal, 11:467  
 Jesuit suppression, 7:787, 12:426  
 Passsionists, 10:931  
 Pontificia Facoltà Teological “San Bonaventura,” 11:490  
 suppression of Jesuits, 2:218, 3:92, 265, 615, 794–796, 12:221–223  
 Tanucci, Bernardo, 13:754–755  
 Clement of Alexandria, St., 3:797, **797–799**, 5:293, 11:282, 290  
 Alexander of Jerusalem, St., 1:266  
 anchor symbolism, 1:396  
 apologetics, 1:567  
 Arnobius the Elder, 1:717  
 Berossus, 2:329  
 Bible texts, 2:366  
 biblical canon, 3:30–31  
 bilocation, 2:397  
 Carpocrates, 3:174  
 casuistry, 3:220  
 catechumenate, 3:250  
 causality, 3:303  
 charity, 3:395  
 Christian paideia, 10:755  
 Christmas, 3:551  
 Christocentrism, 3:558  
 Christology, 3:560  
 clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:323  
 cult of Magna Mater, 10:92  
 descent of Christ into hell, 4:684  
 devotion to Trinity, 14:205  
 docetism, 4:797  
 Epistle of Barnabas, 2:102, 103  
 exegetical works, 5:510  
 faith, 5:594  
 Gnosis, 6:255  
 Greco-Roman schooling, 6:429  
 ineffability of God, 7:445  
 John of the Cross, St., 3:136  
 lauds, 8:380  
 liturgical history, 8:651  
 Luke’s Gospel, 8:859  
 luxurious dress and ornaments, 11:645  
 marriage procreation, 4:218  
 martyr, as term, 4:83  
 order of universe, 14:328–329  
 patristic theology, 10:965, 967  
 penitential controversy, 11:73  
 Platonism, 11:414  
 presbyters, 11:673–674  
 rings, 12:249  
 rites of Eleusinian mysteries, 10:90  
 School of Alexandria, 1:268, 269, 272, 3:797  
 schools of Athens, 1:829  
 similarity, 13:126  
 soul, 13:340  
 spiritual life, 13:435  
 spirituality, 13:444  
 theology of history, 6:887–888  
*See also* Patristic era  
 Clement of Ireland, St., 3:160, **799**  
 Clement of Osimo, Bl., 1:889  
 Clement of Rome, St.  
 Holy Trinity, 14:189  
*Sanctus* (hymn), 12:664  
 works of charity, 3:403, 404  
 Clement the Bulgarian, St., **3:799–800**  
*Clementinae*, 3:46, 48, 50, 780, **800**, 4:273, 604  
 Clementine edition of the Bible, 14:596  
 Clementine peace (1653), 10:844  
*Clementine Homilies*, 4:646–647  
 Clenock, Maurice (Clynnog), **3:800**  
 Cleopas, **3:801**  
 Cleopatra (Queen of Egypt), 6:803  
 Cleray, Philip, 7:581  
 Clergy  
 celibacy, 12:14, 26, 182  
 clerical ranks, 5:288  
 concubinage, 4:64, 65, 12:14  
 indigenous Protestants as, 9:698  
 marriage, 12:14  
 marriage of, 4:62, 486, 488  
 in the Middle Ages, 9:613–614  
 patron of diocesan clergy, 12:387–388  
 salaries, 4:62  
 secularization, 5:258  
 sexual misconduct, 12:678  
*See also* Priesthood  
 Clergy, indigenous  
 Congo, 4:105  
 Mexico, 4:416  
 Clergy, scarcity of  
 Ireland, 7:566  
 Peru, 11:162, 163  
 Portugal, 11:540  
 Zambia, 14:908–909  
 Clergy sex scandals, 12:678  
 Austria, 1:917  
 Bernardin, Joseph Louis, 2:319, 3:737  
 Boston archdiocese, 2:557  
 Ireland, 7:568–569  
 Clerical celibacy/marriage, **3:322–328**  
 abolishment, 12:26, 182  
 Altmann of Passau, St., 1:322  
 Bernold of Constance, 2:327  
 Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67  
 Clement III (Antipope), 3:778  
 First Lateran Council, 2:880, 3:326  
 Georgian reform, 12:14  
 history of  
 dispensations from, 8:285–287  
 laicization, 8:285–287  
 Paul VI (Pope), 3:627  
 proprietary churches, 3:600  
 William I (King of England), 3:72  
 Wyclif, John, 3:605  
 Clerical dress, 3:210, **801–802**  
 albs, 1:211–212  
 Ambrosian Rite, 1:345  
 amices, 1:358  
 biretta, 2:408  
 Byzantine, 2:817  
 cassocks, 3:210, 211  
 chasubles, 3:445–446, 445  
 tonsure as distinguishing, 8:293  
*See also* Liturgical vestments;  
 Religious habits  
 Clerical reform (Gregorian reform), 6:471–472  
 Clericalism, **3:802–803**  
 Clericis Laicos, **3:803**, 8:293, 12:270  
*Clericis laicos* (apostolic constitution, Boniface VIII), 2:502, 3:803  
*Clericis laicos* (papal bull, Boniface VIII), 11:246  
 Cleric-laity dualism  
 Gratian, Jerome, 8:293, 414–415  
 Gregorian reform, 8:293, 294  
 liberation theology, 8:545  
 Clerics Regular of St. Paul. *See* Barnabites  
 Clericus, J., 1:587  
 Clerk, John (Bp. of Bath and Wells), **3:803**  
 Clerks Regular of Religious Schools. *See* Piarists  
 Clerks Regular of St. Paul. *See* Barnabites

- Clerks Regular of Somaschi, 4:310  
 Clerks Regular of the Mother of God, **3:803–804**, 8:498, 499  
 Clermont, Council of (1095), 7:437  
 Clermont-Tonnerre, Anne Antoine Jules de (Card.), **3:804–805**  
 Clermont-Tonnerre, Isabelle de, 1:802  
 Cleromancy, 4:785  
 Clerselier, Claude, 3:185  
*Clerus saecularis et reularis* (Schmalzgrueber), 12:741  
 Cletus of Bologna, 2:609  
 Cleveland, Grover, 10:171  
 Cleveland Diocese (OH), 10:570–571  
   Catholic education, 5:179  
   Koudelka, J. M., 8:243  
   Krol, J. J., 8:249–250  
 Clichtove, Josse, 3:609  
 Clichy, synod of (626–627)  
   Acharius of Noyon, St., 1:68  
   Arnulf of Metz, St., 1:720  
 Client cults, 4:425  
 Clifford, John, 5:928  
 Clifford, R. J., 11:767  
 Clifford, Richard (Bp. of London), **3:805**  
 Climacus, John, 4:237  
 Clines, A. J. H., 11:98  
 Clinton, William, 1:35  
 Clitherow, Margaret, Bl., **3:805–806**, 5:229  
 Clodius Albinus. *See* Albinus, Decimus  
   Clodius Septimus  
 Cloister, 4:210  
   *See also* Enclosure  
 Cloister, Canon Law on, **3:806**  
 Cloning, 7:178, 178–179, 13:356  
 Clonmacnois Monastery (Ireland), **3:806–807**, 807  
 Clorivière, Joseph Pierre Picot de, **3:807–808**  
   Charleston (SC), 13:364  
   Daughters of the Heart of Mary, founding of, 6:682  
   Gallagher, Simon, 6:66  
   Georgetown Visitation Convent, 6:147–148  
   Institute of the Heart of Jesus, founding of, 6:682  
 Clothing  
   cowl, 4:332  
   discalced orders, 4:764–765  
   *See also* Clerical dress; Liturgical vestments; Religious habits  
 Clotilde (Queen of the Franks), St., **3:808**, 809  
 Clotilde, St., 12:107, 14:126  
 Cloud, St., **3:808**  
*Cloud of Unknowing*, **3:808**, 4:762  
   apophatic theology, 1:568  
   Carthusian spirituality, 3:192  
   mysticism, 3:605, 808  
*The Cloud of Unknowing* (anonymous), 10:118, 119  
*The Cloud of Unknowing* (Cassian), 14:144  
*The Cloud of Unknowing* (Hilton), 5:243, 6:835, 12:297  
 Clovesho, Councils of  
   (747), 3:230, 240  
   (803), 5:386  
 Clovis I (King of the Franks), 3:161, 809, **809–811**, 6:172, 14:126  
   Albi Archdiocese, 1:229  
   baptism, 12:107–108  
   Charlemagne, 3:421  
   conversion, 3:441, 596, 809–810, 5:841, 12:107  
   Deodatus of Blois, 4:672  
   Merovingians, 5:916  
   works of charity, 3:410  
 Clovis II (King of Neustria), 2:153, 12:566  
 Clowesites, 9:559  
*The Clue to Christian Education* (Miller), 12:98  
 Cluniac art and architecture, 3:692, 750, **811–812**, 814, 815, 12:672  
 Cluniac reform, 2:270, 3:600, **812–814**, 5:530  
   Adalbero II, 1:100  
   Albert of Pontida, St., 1:222  
   Anchin Abbey, 1:396  
   Aribo of Mainz, 1:664  
   Austria, 1:909–910  
   Autun, 1:926  
   Aymard, Bl., 1:950  
   Bernard of Cluny, 2:312  
   Berno of Reichenau, 2:327  
   Brauweiler Abbey, 2:586  
   Conrad of Constance, 4:136  
   Cuxa Abbey, 4:450  
   Domingo de la Calzada, 4:827  
   Ferrières-en-Gâtinais Abbey, 5:695  
   Flavigny-sur-Ozerain Abbey, 5:760  
   Hugh of Cluny, 7:150  
   Hugh of Remiremont, 7:155  
   Leo VII (Pope), 8:484  
   Leo IX (Pope), St., influenced, 8:485  
   Leonius, 8:502  
   monasticism, 2:257, 269, 9:792, 10:719  
   Saint-Bertin Abbey, 8:304, 12:540  
   Saint-Maur-des-Fossés Abbey, 12:566  
   Saint Paul-Outside-the-Walls Abbey, 12:577  
   Spain, 13:385  
   spirituality, 13:445  
   *See also* Hugh of Cluny, St.  
 Cluniacs, 1:117, 290, 3:601  
 Cluny Abbey (France), 3:814, **814–815**  
   Abbots, 1:10  
   Abdinghof Abbey, 1:14  
   Bernard of Clairvaux, St., 2:308  
   Berno, Bl., 2:327  
   Charité-sur-Loire Abbey, 3:394  
   church architecture, 1:926, 3:692, 750, 811–812, 814  
   Cistercians, 3:748  
   Councils of Anse, 1:493  
   end of Carolingian reform, 3:158  
   Hugh, St., 7:150–151  
   La Cava Abbey, 8:268  
   Order of the Holy Sepulcher of Jerusalem, 3:68  
   restoration, 5:844  
   works of charity, 3:412  
   *See also* Cluniac reform; Cluniacs  
 Clusa, Jacobus de, 1:729  
 Clut, Isidore (Bp.), 1:207  
 Clynnog, Morys (Bp. of Bangor, Wales), 2:54  
*Clypeus theologiae thomisticae contra novos ejus impugnatores* (Gonet), 6:340  
*Clypeus Thomistarum* (Nigri), 14:48  
 CMC (Congregation of the Mother Co-Redemptrix), **4:114**  
 CMC (Đông Đông Công), 4:114  
 CMR (Congregation of Mary, Queen), **4:113–114**  
 CMR (Trinh Vương), 4:113–114  
 CMSM (Conference of Major Superiors of Men). *See* Conference of Major Superiors of Men  
 CMSWR (Conference of Major Superiors of Women Religious), **4:298**, 8:422, 13:170  
 CND (Sisters of the Congregation de Notre Dame), 2:566–567, 10:458, **458**  
 Cnossos (Greece), 4:362–363  
 CO (Confederation of the Oratory of St. Philip Neri), 10:621–623  
 Coady, Moses Michael, **3:815–816**  
 Çoba, Ernest (Bp.), 1:216  
 Cobb, John, 11:731

- Cobden Treaty (1860), 10:150  
 Cobden-Sanderson, T. J., 2:523  
 Cobos Celada, Benjamín, Bl., 7:124  
 Cocceius, Johannes, 2:383  
 Cocchetti, Annunciata, Bl., **3:816**  
 Cocchi da Fiesole, Angelo, 3:495  
 Cochet, Jean, 12:771  
 Cochín China (Vietnam), 12:218, 219  
 Cochlaeus, Johannes (Johann Dobeneck), 3:609, **816**, 5:43  
*Cochran v. Louisiana State Board of Education* (1930), 3:660  
*The Cocktail Party* (play, Eliot), 5:161  
 Cocteau, Jean, 11:562  
 COCU (Consultation on Church Union), **4:199–200**  
 Codd, Kevin A., 8:822  
 Codde, Pieter (Coddæus) (Abp. of Sebaste), **3:816–817**, 14:363  
*See also* Utrecht, Schism of  
*Code Noir*, 1:155  
 Code of Canon Law (1917), 3:55  
 abortion, 1:31  
 beatification and canonization of saints, 12:608  
 candles, 3:15  
 cardinalate, 3:107  
 Carthusians, 3:194  
 censorship, 3:336  
 Chinese rites controversy, 3:515, 516  
 church titles, 10:971  
 clerical dress, 3:801  
 Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches, 3:817  
 confession of mortal sins, 13:152  
 diocesan synods, 2:41  
 dueling, 4:929  
 ecclesiastical archives, 1:636  
 ecclesiastical office, 10:559–563  
 ecclesiastical ordinaries, 10:633–634  
 establishment of episcopal conferences, 14:310  
 illegitimate children, 8:455  
 indulgences, 7:440  
 Jesuit constitution, 8:445  
 laicization, 8:285  
 laity, 8:288–289  
 Lovers of the Holy Cross, 8:834–835  
 marriage, 1:152  
 mention of Aquinas, 14:23  
*Ne Temere* decree, 10:218–219  
 papacy legal position, 10:849  
 philosophical pluralism, 11:428  
 plenary councils, 2:41  
 preaching, 11:631  
 precursors, 3:46  
 sacred art, 8:621  
 time, 14:82–83  
 translations, 3:35  
 unity of the Church, 14:356  
 vernacular use, 8:365  
 Woywod, Stanislas, 14:860  
*See also* Canon Law  
 Code of Canon Law (CIC) (1983), **3:34–37**, 56–58  
 abortion, 1:31  
 academic freedom, 1:55  
 acolytes, 1:68  
*Acta Apostolicae Sedis*, 1:77  
*Ad tuendam fidem*, 1:97–98, 3:58  
 age, 1:174  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:484  
 Apostolic See, 1:589  
 appeals to a future council, 1:599  
 candles, 3:15  
 canonization, 3:63  
 cardinalate, 3:106  
 Carthusians, 3:194  
 celebret, 3:316  
 censorship, 3:336  
 Church-State relations, 3:644–645  
 Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches, 3:818–820  
 diocesan consultors, 3:66  
 ecclesiastical archives, 1:636  
 enclosure, 3:806  
 episcopal conferences, 14:310  
 freedom of inquiry, 7:391  
 Holy orders, 7:40  
 indulgences, 7:440  
 laicization, 8:286  
 laity, 8:288–289, 418  
 marriage, 1:150, 152, 174–175  
 novitiate period, 10:467–470  
 poverty, 11:570  
 preaching, 11:630–632  
 presbyteral councils, 11:674  
 Profession of Faith and Oath of Fidelity, 11:740  
 on sacred spaces, 12:500–501  
 schism, 12:738  
 secular institutes, 12:862–863  
 seminary education, 12:898  
 Sunday observance, 13:612  
 time, 14:82–83  
 translations, 3:35, 56  
 unity of the Church, 14:356  
 women's position, 3:549  
*See also* Canon Law  
 Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches (CCEO) (1990), 3:36–37, 57, **817–820**  
 abortion, 1:32  
*Ad tuendam fidem*, 1:97–98, 3:58  
 appeals to a future council, 1:599  
 Carmelites, 3:130  
 consecrated life, 4:155–156  
 convents, 4:231  
 ecclesiastical archives, 1:636  
 enclosure, 3:806  
 marriage, 1:150, 175  
 patriarchate office, 10:947  
 reservation of sins, 11:76–77  
 women, role of, 14:821  
 Code of Eshnunna, 8:393  
 Code of Hammurabi, 4:389, 6:631, 11:774  
 Code of Lipit-Ishtar, 8:393  
 Code of Rubrics, 8:641  
 Code of Ur-nammu, 8:392–393  
 Codex, 12:294–295  
*Codex Alexandrianus*, 2:364–365, 8:842  
*Codex Amiatinus* (Tischendorf, ed.), 14:90  
*Codex Aureus*, 3:154, 9:128, 128–129, 10:866  
 Codex Bezae, 2:365  
 Codex Calixtinus, 8:683  
*Codex canonum Ecclesiarum Africanae. See Collectio concilii Cartaginensis*  
*Codex Canonum Ecclesiarum Orientalium*, 10:947  
 Codex Claromontanus, 2:365  
*Codex Claromontanus* (Tischendorf, ed.), 14:90  
*Codex Compilationis* (Laborans), 8:266  
*Codex Egberti* (book), 5:32, 9:128–129  
*Codex Ephraemi Rescriptus*, 2:365, 10:805, 14:90  
*Codex Frederico-Augustinus*, 14:90  
*Codex Gregorianus*, 12:295  
*Codex Hermogenianus*, 12:295  
*Codex iuris canonici. See* Code of Canon Law  
 Codex Koridethi, 2:365  
*Codex Salemitanus*, 5:30  
*Codex Sinaiticus*, 2:364, 367, 10:305, 14:90  
*Codex Theodosianus*, 3:39, 724  
 Codex Vaticanus, 2:364  
*Codex Vercellensis*, 5:455  
 Codex Washingtonianus, 2:365  
*Códice de autos viejos*, 1:925  
*Codices latini antiquiores* (Lowe), 10:774

- Codina Millá, Eusebio María, 2:92  
 Codinachs Tuneau, Juan, 2:92  
 Codrington, Thomas, **3:820–821**  
 Cody, John (Card.), 2:875, 3:479–480, **821–822**, 7:318, 8:816, 10:296, 12:412  
 Coe, George Albert, 12:96  
 Coeffeteau, Nicolas, **3:822**  
 Coelestius (5th c. heretic), 11:61, 62  
 Coelho, Feliciano de, 2:590  
 Coelho, Gaspar, 7:726  
*Coelibatus, et brevarium: duo gravissima clericorum officia* (Roskoványi), 12:383  
 Coercion, governmental use of, 6:375–376  
 Coetus 11 study group, 8:438  
*Le Coeur admirable de la très sacrée Mère de Dieu* (St. Eudes), 5:441  
 Coeur d'Alène people, 3:226  
 Coffin, Charles (Father), 7:254  
 Coffin, Edward, **3:822**  
 Cogitative power, **3:822–824**  
     central sense, 3:346, 823  
     discursive power as term for, 4:775  
     perception of time, 14:81  
     senses, 12:913  
*Cogito ergo sum* (Descartes), 4:680–682  
 Cogley, John, **3:824–825**  
 Cognition, speculative-practical, **3:825–826**, 10:188  
 Cognitive development, 11:318  
 Cogolludo, Diego López de, **3:826**  
 Coguín, Charles, 1:396  
 Cohen, Gustav, 4:900  
 Cohen, Hermann (Augustine Mary of the Blessed Sacrament), **3:826–827**, 5:435, 10:237  
     Cassirer, Ernst, 3:209  
     ethical formalism, 5:388  
     knowledge, 8:220  
     modern Jewish philosophy, 7:865  
 Cohen, M. R., 10:185  
 “Coherent Christology,” 2:120–121  
 Coimbra University (Portugal), 2:609, 3:827, **827–828**  
 Coimbricenses, 14:51  
 Coinage  
     Christian monogram, 4:180  
     Constantinople, 4:189  
     Copernicus’ theory, 4:250  
     labarum, 8:263  
 COINCAT (International Council for Catechesis), **7:526–527**  
 Coindre, André, Rev., 12:494  
 Coindre, Vincent, Rev., 12:494  
 Coinred (King of Mercia), 4:178  
 Coke, Edward, Sir, 7:705, 12:271  
 Cola di Rienzo (Roman revolutionary), **3:828–829**, 5:921  
 Colani, Timothée, 10:896  
*Colautti v. Franklin*, 1:33  
 Colbert, Jean Baptiste, 8:802  
 Colbert, Joachim (Bp. of Montpellier), 1:600  
 Cold War  
     aristocracy, 1:667  
     Australia, 1:904  
     Lithuania, 8:608  
     *See also* Communism; *specific countries*  
*Colder, Winebrenner v.* (1862), 3:658  
 Cole, Henry, **3:829**  
*Colección diplomática de varios papeles antiguos y modernos sobre papeles matrimoniales y otros puntos de disciplina eclesiástica* (Llorente), 8:740  
 Colegio de Santo Tomás (Manila), 2:236  
 Colegio Seminario Conciliar de San Carlos (Paraguay), 10:878  
 Colegio-Seminario de San Luis (Colombia), 14:910  
 Coleman, Edmund, 10:492, 493, 494  
 Coleman, Edward, Bl., **3:829–830**, 5:236  
 Coleman, Walter, **3:830**  
 Colenso, John William (Bp. of Natal), 1:444–445  
 Coleridge, Henry James, **3:830**  
 Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, **3:830–832**, 831  
     Emerson, 5:188, 189  
     I-It mysticism, 10:117  
 Coleridge, William (Bp. of Barbados), 3:120  
 Colet, John, 3:606, **832–833**, 833  
     catechesis, 3:232, 241  
     humanism, 7:190, 191  
     St. Paul’s Cathedral, 8:771  
     St. Paul’s School (London), 12:119  
     Warham, William, 3:72  
 Coletti, Giacomo, 5:627  
 Colette, St., 3:783–784, **833**  
 Colgan, John, **3:833–834**, 5:833  
 Coligny, Gaspard de, 3:267, 12:537–538, 537  
 Colin, Frederic Louis, **3:834**  
 Colin, Jean Claude Marie, Ven., **3:834–835**  
     Champagnat, St. Marcellin Joseph Benoît, 3:374  
     Marist Fathers, founding of, 9:176  
     Marist Sisters, founding of, 9:177  
 Coll Guitart, Francisco, Bl., **3:835**  
 Coll y Prat, Narciso (Abp. of Caracas), **3:835–836**, 836  
 Collas du Bignon, Charles-René, 12:276  
 Collatio, **3:836**, 4:706–707  
*Collationes* (St. Odo of Cluny), 10:555  
*Collationes XXIV* (Cassian), 3:206, 206, 207  
*Collations* (Cassian), 6:112  
*Collations on the Six Days* (St. Bonaventure), 5:899, 6:815  
*Collectanea* (Peter Lombard), 11:190  
*Collectanea Anglo-Minoritica, or a Collection of the Antiquities of the English Franciscans or Frairs Minors Commonly Called Gray Friars* (Parkinson), 10:892  
*Collectanea rerum memorabilium* (Gaius Julius Solinus), 12:620  
*Collectanea sacra* (Fleming), 5:760  
*Collected Papers of Charles Sanders Peirce* (Peirce), 11:57  
*Collected Writings/Elizabeth Bayley Seton* (Seton), 13:177  
*Collectio V Librorum*, 3:60  
*Collectio Andegavensis I*, 3:40, 41  
*Collectio Andegavensis II*, 3:41  
*Collectio Anselmo Dedicata*, 3:44, 60  
*Collectio Arelatensis*, 3:40  
*Collectio Caesaraugustana*, 3:60  
*Collectio canonum* (Anselm of Lucca), 1:494, 3:45, 60  
*Collectio concilii Cartaginensis*, 3:40, 59  
*Collectio de novis erroribus* (Argentré), 1:657  
*Collectio documentorum Maronitarum* (Anaissi), 9:195–196  
*Collectio Hispana chronologica* (Isidoriana). *See Hispana Collectio Versio* (canonical collection)  
*Collectio Ingilrami* (Teatina), 3:39  
*Collectio L titulorum* (John Scholasticus), 3:60  
*Collectio libre quinque*, 3:44  
*Collectio Libri Duo*, 3:45  
*Collectio Parisiensis* (Bernard of Pavia), 3:48  
*Collectio Rituum*, 8:675  
*Collectio Romana*, 4:601  
*Collectio S. Mauri*, 3:40  
*Collectio Trullana*, 3:38–39  
*Collection* (Ivo of Chartres), 3:60  
*Collection de la Bibliothèque des Exercices* (Watrigant), 13:431  
*Collection ecclésiastique* (Barruel), 2:118



- Collection in 60 Titles*, 3:46  
*Collection maxima* (Hardouin), 6:876  
*Collection of 87 Chapters* (John III Scholasticus), 7:915–916  
*Collection of Atto* (Atto of Milan), **1:841**  
Collection of Saint-Amand, 3:40  
*Collectiones in epistolas et evangelia* (Smaragdus), 13:228  
*Collections catholicae et canonicae scripturae* (William of Saint-Amour), 14:751  
Collective guilt, 6:567, 570  
Collective unconscious, 8:60–61  
College chapels, 3:523  
Collège de France, 12:126  
Collège de Ste. Anne la Royale (France), 7:575  
Collège Notre Dame du Perpé Secours (Haiti), 8:157  
College of Bishops  
    authority in the Church, 5:39  
    infallibility, 7:449–450  
    pope, relationship to, 13:778–779  
    as teaching authority of the Church, 13:775  
College of Cardinals, 11:499–501  
    Western Schism, 14:691–693  
College of Consultors, 11:674–675  
College of Holy Cross (Belgium), 7:576  
College of St. Anthony (Belgium), 7:576  
College of St. Bonaventure. *See* Quaracchi (college)  
College of St. Scholastica (Duluth, MN), 9:656  
College of St. Teresa (Winona, MN), 9:774  
College of St. Teresa and St. John of the Cross (Rome), 3:145  
College of Santa Clara (CA), 9:493  
College of Santa Cruz (Mexico), 12:528  
College of the Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith (Rome), 11:750  
College of the Immaculate Conception (New Orleans), 10:292  
College of the Sacred Heart (Denver), 9:19  
Collège Ste. Anne (Nova Scotia, Canada), 3:9  
College Theology Society, **3:836–837**, 13:289–290  
Colleges and universities. *See specific cities and countries; specific colleges and universities*  
Collegiality, episcopal, 2:414–415, 418–419, **3:837–838**, 5:39, 11:30  
Collegiate Church (Salzburg, Austria), 3:706  
Collegio Corsini Seminary (Italy), 7:650, 651  
Collegio Sant’Anselmo (Rome), 2:273  
Collegium Germanicum, 8:58  
*Collegium Nepomucenum*, 4:484  
*Collegium universi juris canonici* . . . (Engel), 5:220  
Colli, Bonifacio de’, 13:857–858  
Collier, Peter Fenelon, **3:838**  
Collins, Anthony, 4:617, 5:967  
Collins, Dominic, Bl., **3:838**, 7:580  
Collins, John J. (Bp. of Kingston, Jamaica), 3:112  
Collins, Joseph Burns, **3:839**  
Collins, Mary, 5:677  
Collins, Raymond F., 3:93, 8:822  
Collins, Thomas Aquinas (Raymond), **3:839**  
Colliot, Louis-Felix, 8:319  
*Collirium fidei adversus hereses* (Alvaro Pelayo), 1:327  
Collius, Francesco (Collio), **3:840**  
Cölln, D. G. C. von, 2:384  
*The Colloquies* (Pazzi), 11:47  
*Colloquium Biblicum Lovaniense*, 8:824  
Colloredo, Hieronymus, **3:840**  
Collot, A., 1:545  
Colman (fl. early 9th c.), 3:160  
Colman, SS., **3:840–841**  
Colman Elo, St., 3:840–841  
Colman Macduach, St., 3:841  
Colman of Cloyne (Bp.), St., 3:840  
Colman of Dromore (Bp.), St., 3:840  
Colman of Lindisfarne (Bp.), St., 3:841  
Colmerauer, Alain, 1:766  
Cologne (Germany), **3:841–845**  
    art, 3:844–845  
    Confirmation, 4:89  
    Napoleon I’s ambitions, 8:489  
Cologne (Germany) mixed marriage dispute, 1:328, 2:691, 3:843, **845–846**  
    antecedents, 13:416  
    Döllinger, Johannes, 4:823  
    Droste zu vischering, Clems, 4:909  
    Dunin, Martin von, 4:933–934  
    protests, 8:160  
    Prussian Catholics, 8:253  
    Reisach, Karl August von, 12:40  
Cologne, School of, **3:846–847**, 856  
Cologne Cathedral (Germany), 3:688, 696, 709, 710, 841, 842, 844, 6:174, 178  
    art, 3:844–845  
    Engelbert I (Abp.), 5:220  
    precursors, 3:844  
Coloman, St., **3:847**  
Colombia, **3:847–853**, 851, 852  
    Biffi, Eugenio, 2:392  
    Castillo y Guevara, Francisca Josefa Del, 3:217  
    charismatic renewal movement, 3:392  
    Chibcha religion, 3:475  
    conquistadores, 4:132  
    demographic statistics, 3:848  
    diplomacy, 12:658–659  
    Domínguez, Isidoro, 4:827  
    ecclesiastical organization, 3:848  
    education, 8:869, 12:661  
    encomendero abuses, 8:777  
    Euse Hoyos, Mariano de Jesús, Bl., 5:450  
    Lasso de la Vega, 8:343–344  
    map, 3:849  
    mission, 3:770–771, 847–851, 7:290, 9:711, 14:909–910  
    social action programs, 8:869–870  
Colombière, Claude de la, St., 1:203, **3:853**  
Colombini, John, Bl., 7:777  
Colombo, Giuseppe, 7:528  
Colonialism. *See* Slavery; *specific countries; specific mission entries*  
*Coloniensis*, 3:40  
Colonization Realty Company, 6:240  
Colonna, Agapito (Card.), 3:855  
Colonna, Antonio Branciforte, 3:856  
Colonna, Ascanio (Card.) (d. 1608), 3:856  
Colonna, Ascanio (d. 1559), 3:855  
Colonna, Fabrizio, 3:855  
Colonna, Francis, 4:850  
Colonna, G. P., 3:123  
Colonna, Giacomo (Card.) (d. 1318), 3:854  
Colonna, Giovanni (Card.) (d. 1244), 3:854  
Colonna, Giovanni (Card.) (d. 1348), 3:855  
Colonna, Giovanni (Card.) (d. 1508), 3:855  
Colonna, Girolamo (Card.) (d. 1666), 3:856  
Colonna, Girolamo (Card.) (d. 1763), 3:856  
Colonna, James (Card.), 2:502

COLONNA, JOHN

- Colonna, John, 3:320
- Colonna, Lorenzo, 3:855
- Colonna, Marco Antonio (Card.) (d. 1803), 3:856
- Colonna, Marco Antonio IV (Card.), 3:856
- Colonna, Marco Antonio II, 3:855, 856
- Colonna, Margaret, Bl., 3:854
- Colonna, Oddo. *See* Martin V (Pope)
- Colonna, Pietro (Card.) (d. 1326), 3:854
- Colonna, Pietro de (1064-1118?), 3:854
- Colonna, Pietro Pamphili, 3:856
- Colonna, Pompeo, 3:855
- Colonna, Prospero (Card.) (d. 1463), 3:855
- Colonna, Prospero (Card.) (d. 1743), 3:856
- Colonna, Prospero (Card.) (d. 1765), 3:856
- Colonna, Prospero (d. 1523), 3:855
- Colonna, Sciarra, 2:503, 3:854-855
- Colonna, Stefano (d. 1379), 3:855
- Colonna, Stefano (d. after 1347), 3:854, 855
- Colonna, Vespasiano, 3:855
- Colonna, Vittoria, **3:856-857**, 857
- Colonna di Stigliano, Niccolò, 3:856
- Colonna family, **3:853-856**  
 Alexander VI (Pope), 1:259  
 Boniface VIII (Pope), 2:502, 503  
*See also* Guelfs and Ghibellines
- Colorado, **3:857-860**, 4:668, 670, 8:316  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Colored Methodist Episcopal Church (U.S.), 9:562
- Colossae, **3:860**
- Colosseum (Rome), **3:860**, 861
- Colossians, Epistle to the, 3:93, 860-863, **860-863**  
 authorship, 4:704  
 baptism, 2:59  
 beatific vision, 2:171  
 captivity epistles, 3:93  
 Christian law, 8:403  
 Christocentrism, 3:558  
 Church, 3:578-579, 582-583, 862  
 clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:322  
 death imagery in baptism, 2:75  
 Divine election, 5:146  
 edification, 5:84-85  
 glory of God (end of creation), 6:245  
 God the Son, 6:295  
 guilt, 6:571  
 justice of men, 8:74  
 justification, 8:79  
 Lord's Day, 8:782  
 Luke, 8:855  
 lying as sin, 8:900  
 man, creation of new, 9:87  
 merit, 6:383  
 mystical body of Christ, 10:100, 101  
 ransom, 11:909  
 Scripture readings, 8:435  
 sin, 13:147  
 slavery, 13:207, 208  
 social principle, 13:251  
 wisdom, 14:791  
 world, 14:840
- Columba and Pomposa, SS., **3:863**, 4:262, 12:830
- Columba of Iona, St., 2:54, **3:863**, 7:553, 12:830  
 Colman Elo, St., 3:841  
 Comgall, St., 4:3  
 hymns, 7:245  
 Kells Abbey, 8:138  
 Kenneth of Derry, 8:143
- Columba of Rieti, Bl., **3:863**
- Columban, St., 2:54, 3:598-599, 600, **863-864**, 5:842  
 Abondance Monastery, 1:23  
 Agil, St., 1:176  
 Amatus of Remiremont, St., 1:333  
 Austria, 1:908  
 Bobbio Abbey, 2:446  
 Boniface IV (Pope), 2:500  
 Celtic Easter date controversy, 5:14  
 Comgall, St., 4:3  
 the discipline, 4:775  
 exemption, 5:529-530  
 exile, 5:456  
 Gall, St., 6:64-65  
 Irish monastic exegesis, 5:514-515  
 Jonas of Bobbio, 7:1024  
 Latin literature, 9:441  
 Luxeuil Abbey, 8:899
- Columban Fathers, **3:864**  
 founding, 3:622  
 mission, 3:622, 864, 6:83  
 represented in Nebraska, 10:223
- Columban Sisters, 12:543
- Columbel, Nicholas, 1:133
- Columbia University (New York), 1:52
- Columbian College (Washington, DC), 6:146
- Columbianism. *See* Knights of Columbus
- Columbo, R. R., 1:30
- Columbus, Christopher, **3:864-867**, 865, 10:350  
 Alexandrine bulls, 1:273, 274  
 antipodes question, 1:530  
 discovery of Bahamas, 2:13  
 discovery of Jamaica, 7:698  
 Dominican Republic, 4:834  
 symbolism, 8:189-190
- Columbus Diocese (OH), **3:867-868**, 4:843, 10:571
- Columbus Platform (1937), 8:10
- Columcille, St. *See* Columba of Iona, St.
- Column of Trajan, 12:300
- Colvin, Patrick, 10:281
- Colwell, E. C., 2:365-366
- Combes, Justin Émile, 5:855, 8:283
- Comblin, José, 8:549
- Comboni, Daniele, Bl., **4:1**
- Comboni Missionaries of the Heart of Jesus, **4:1-2**
- COMECE (Commission of the Bishops' Conferences of the European Community), **4:13-15**, 297
- Comenius, John Amos (Komenský) (Bp. of Moravian Brethren), **4:2-3**  
 Bohemian Brethren, 2:461  
 educational philosophy, 5:90, 92  
 world soul, 14:844
- Comensoli, Gertrude Caterina, Bl., **4:3**, 12:484, 13:417
- Comentarios a pensmientos religiosos de Luis Veillot* (Elguero), 5:154
- Comes* (books), 11:124
- Comes* of Murbach, 1:289
- Comes of Würzburg*, 1:289
- Il conforto dell'anima divota* (Frassinetti), 5:920
- Comgall, St., 1:577, 2:54, 3:596, **4:3-4**
- Comites Christi*, 3:555-556
- Comitoli, Paolo, **4:4**
- Comittal, Rite of, 4:359-360
- Comma pianum*, 2:19, **4:4**, 5:500
- Commandments. *See* Ten Commandments
- Commedia della Ninfe* (Boccaccio), 2:448
- Commen, in XII libros metaphysicorum Aristotelis ad mentem Scoti* (Fabri), 5:585
- Commenda* and commendatory Abbots, 2:271
- Commendation, 3:616, **4:9**  
 Abbots, 1:10  
 Abondance Monastery, 1:23  
 Airvault Monastery, 1:196  
 Alcobaça Abbey, 1:240

- Anchin Abbey, 1:396  
 Aniane Abbey, 1:454  
 Arbroath Abbey, 1:630  
 Aurillac Abbey, 1:897  
 Celles-Sur-Belle Monastery, 3:329  
 Chaise-Dieu Abbey, 3:362  
 Church property, 3:726  
 Cistercians, 3:747, 751  
 Cluny Abbey, 3:815  
 Conques Abbey, 4:129  
 Jacques d'Amboise attacks, 5:847  
 La Cava Abbey, 8:268  
 Lagny-sur-Marne Abbey, 8:280  
 Luxeuil Abbey, 8:899  
 Order of Aubrac, 1:846  
 Sesto de Réghena Abbey, 13:30  
 Settimo Abbey, 13:36  
 Solesmes Abbey, 13:300  
 Commendation of the Dying, **4:9–10**  
 Commendone, Giovanni Francesco (Card.), **4:10–11**, 11:442  
*Commentaria absolutissima in quinque libros Decretalium* (Fagnani), 5:588  
*Commentaria in b. Pauli Epistolam ad Romanos* (Musso), 10:73  
*Commentaria in libros Aristoteles de ortu et interitu* (Rubio), 12:399  
*Commentaria in octo libros Aristoteles de physico auditu* (Rubio), 12:399  
*Commentaria in omnes Divi Pauli Epistolas* (Lapide, C. A.), 8:332  
*Commentaria in psalmos* (Vega), 14:430  
*Commentaria in universam Aristotelis Logicam* (Rubio), 12:399  
*Commentaries* (Pius II), 11:370  
*Commentaries on the Laws of England* (Blackstone), 14:816–817  
*Commentaries on the Psalms* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:455  
*Commentarii in libros Metaphysicorum Aristotelis* (Fonseca), 5:790  
*Commentarii in Zachariam* (St. Jerome), 5:571  
*Commentarii lucidissimi in textum Petri Hispani* (Mercado), 9:500  
*Commentarii rerum getarum Francisci Sfortiae* (Simonetta), 13:134  
*Commentariolus* (Copernicus), 4:250, 251  
*Commentariorum theologicorum tomi quatuor* (Gregory of Valencia), 6:524  
*Commentariorum urbanorum libri XXXVIII* (Maffei), 5:207  
*Commentarios sobre el Catecismo Cristiano* (Carranza), 3:20  
*Commentarium* (Tudeschis), 14:235  
*Commentarium in Bullam Paul III (Fauré)*, 5:647  
*Commentarium in s. Mattheum* (St. Hilary of Poitiers), 6:112  
*Commentarium theologicorum* (Passaglia), 10:919  
*Commentarius historico-apologeticus* (Concina), 4:59  
*Commentarius in symbolum* (Rufinus of Aquileia), 3:243  
*Commentarius litteralis et historicus in omnes Psalmos et selecta Veteris Testamenti cantica cum versione nova ex Hebraico* (Simon de Muis), 5:518–519  
*Commentary* (Thomas of Buckingham), 14:31  
*Commentary illustrations*, 2:182  
*Commentary of the Apocalypse*, 9:129  
*Commentary on Aristotle's Politics* (St. Albert the Great), 10:72  
*Commentary on Job* (Hesychius of Jerusalem), 6:812  
*Commentary on John* (Origen), 6:256, 10:658  
*Commentary on Leviticus*, 12:548  
*Commentary on Psalm 32* (Aquinas), 10:72  
*Commentary on the Apocalypse* (Beatus of Liébana), 5:775  
*A Commentary on the Divine Liturgy* (Cabasilas), 5:426  
*Commentary on the Galatians* (Luther), 3:327  
*Commentary on the Hebrews* (St. Cyril of Alexandria), 11:695  
*Commentary on the Law of Prize (De iure praedae commentarius)* (Grotius), 6:540  
*Commentary on the Metaphysics* (Thomas Aquinas), 12:43  
*Commentary on the New Testament* (Schaff), 12:726  
*Commentary on the Psalms* (Cassiodorus), 3:208  
*Commentary on the Psalms from Primitive and Medieval Writers* (Neale and Littledale), 3:259  
*Commentary on the Sentences* (Bonaventure), 5:899  
*Commentary on the Sentences* (Thomas Aquinas), 5:390  
*Commentary on the Sentences* (Thomas of Bungey), 14:32  
*Commentary on the Sermon on the Mount* (Luther), 14:253  
*Commenting and Commentaries* (Spurgeon), 13:463  
*Commentum super Boethii librum de Trinitate* (Thierry of Chartres), 14:2  
 Commer, Ernst, **4:11–12**  
 Commer, F., 2:842  
 Commingling, **4:12**  
*Commissa nobis* (papal bull, Pius VI), 7:651  
 Commissariat of the Holy Land, **4:12**  
 Commissariate for the Byzantine-Slavonic rite, 5:648  
 Commissary Apostolic, **4:12–13**  
 Commission for Catholic Missions Among the Colored and Indians, 12:642  
 Commission for Sacred Art, 12:790  
 Commission for the New Martyrs, 8:418  
 Commission of Regulars, 1:196, **4:13**  
 Commission of the Bishops' Conferences of the European Community (COMECE), **4:13–15**, 297  
 Commission on Religious Life and Ministry, 8:424  
 Commission on World Mission and Evangelism, 9:698  
*Commissum divinitus* (apostolic brief, Gregory XVI), 6:509  
*Commissum nobis* (Adrian IV), 1:127  
*Commissum nobis* (papal bull, Pius X), 11:499  
 Commitment, **4:15–16**  
   certitude, 3:357  
   dimensions, 13:274  
   recruitment and conversion research, 13:274  
*Commitment* (newsletter), 10:158  
*Commitment to Truth* (Ellis), 5:170  
 Committee against the Extension of Race Prejudice in the Church, 14:243  
*Committee for Public Education v. Nyquist* (1973), 3:668  
 Commodus, Lucius Aelius Aurelius (Roman Emperor), 12:304  
 Common good, **4:16–22**  
   associations, 1:791  
   human act, 7:171  
   John XXIII (Pope), Bl. on the, 10:850  
   law, final cause of, 8:390  
   Leo XIII (Pope), 8:492  
   papal social thought, 13:266–267  
   society, 13:276  
   solidarity, 13:300–302  
   in the state, 13:486–488  
*Common Lectionary: The Lectionary Proposed by the Consultation on Common Texts* (1983), 4:201, 8:441

- Common life, according to St. Augustine, 3:67
- Common Rules of the Daughters of Charity*, 13:33, 172
- Common sense, **4:22**
- causality, 3:301
  - certitude, 8:308
  - cogitative power, 3:822
  - See also* Central sense
- Common Sense* (Paine), 5:262, 10:757
- Commonitoria* (St. Vincent of Lérins), 6:112, 14:136, 524
- Commonitorium de errore Priscillianistarum et Origenistarum* (Orosius), 10:673
- Commonweal* (periodical), **4:22–23**
- editor, 13:99
  - Scharper, Philip J., 12:729
  - Skillin, E., 13:205
  - Williams, Michael, 14:759
- Communal living
- communes, 8:164–165
  - history of, 10:153
  - monasteries, 9:782
  - Sadocites, 3:546
- Communautés de base*. *See* Basic Christian communities
- Communication, philosophy of, **4:23–25**
- law, 8:399
  - lying, 8:902
  - society, 13:278
  - spirit, 13:423
- Communication of idioms, **4:25–26**
- Crypto-Calvinism, 4:416
  - described, 10:13
  - Severus of Antioch, 13:44
- Communio, **4:27–31**
- apostolicity, 1:597
  - Christian anthropology, 3:532
  - founding, 8:840
  - mission of laity, 8:293
  - natural order, 10:193
  - unity of laity, 8:416, 418
  - universality of Christianity, 3:293
  - Vatican II, 3:293, 10:852
- Communio: International Catholic Review*, 2:34, **4:31**, 5:861
- Communion
- altars, 1:319
  - apostolic faith, 1:586
  - Canon Law, 3:35
  - Commingling, 4:12
  - Communione e Liberazione*, 4:31–32
  - as concept, 4:27–31
  - definitive exclusion from, 5:178
  - devotion to Eucharist, 3:623
  - Egan, Edgar Michael (Abp. of New York) delivering, 12:328
  - hierarchical, 4:29–30
  - Hussites, 7:231
  - infants, 4:86, 89
  - Justin Martyr on the Eucharist, 5:421
  - outside the liturgy, 4:36–38
  - saints, 4:34–36
  - sequence, 4:89–90
  - songs, 4:32–34
  - theology of Church, 3:580, 582, 583, 584–586, 587, 590
  - See also* First Communion
- Communion (communio) of churches, 14:298
- Communion, First. *See* First Communion
- Communion and Liberation, **4:31–32**
- Communion antiphon, **4:32–34**, 33
- Communion of Apostles, 8:345
- Communion of Infants, 4:86, 89
- Communion of saints, **4:34–36**, 556–557
- Communion service, **4:36–38**
- Buckfast Abbey (England), 5:420
  - Council of Trent, 14:172
  - Good Friday, 6:356
- Communione e Liberazione*, 4:31–32
- Communism and Communist bloc, 3:620, 5:93–94
- Albania, 1:214–216
  - Assumptionists, 1:801
  - atheism of, Pius XI, 4:790
  - Augustinians, 1:890
  - Bosnia-Herzegovina, 2:545–547
  - Bulgaria, 2:548, 682–684
  - Bulgarian Orthodox Church under, 10:686–687
  - Catholic Church in Tibet under, 14:72
  - China, 2:664, 665, 3:501–503, 864
  - Cistercians, 3:748
  - collapse, 1:705, 3:627
  - Cuba, 4:417, 418–421
  - Czechoslovakia, 4:485–488
  - Dibelius, Otto, 4:734
  - economic democracy, 4:643
  - European collapse, 4:296–297
  - excommunication, 4:418
  - freedom of religion, 5:946
  - Holy See relations with, 3:200–201, 625, 627
  - Hong Kong, 7:76
  - Hungary, 7:218, 219–223
  - John Paul II (Pope), 3:342, 627, 7:997–998
  - Labadists, 8:263
  - Laos, 8:329–330
  - Latvia, 8:375–376
  - persecution, 3:620
  - Polish Church, 11:450–451
  - Romanian Byzantine Catholic Church, 12:339
  - Romanian Latin Catholics, 12:333–335, 339
  - Russian Catholic Church, 12:427–430
  - Russian Orthodox Church, 10:694–695, 13:12
  - secular humanism, 7:196, 197
  - Serbian Orthodox Church under, 10:698
  - Slovakia, 13:222–223
  - Ukrainian Church, 14:275–276, 280
  - Vietnam, 3:79–80, 8:385–386, 835
  - Yugoslavia, 4:371–372, 13:10
  - See also* Cold War; Soviet Union; *specific countries*
- Communist Manifesto* (Engels, Marx), 5:222, 14:361
- Communitarians, 7:233–235
- Community, **4:38–39**
- Acts of the Apostles, 1:89
  - Augustine, St., 1:874–875
  - friendship, 6:7
  - intimate community and justice, 8:65–66
  - justice, 8:67–69
  - law vs. custom, 8:670
  - leisure, 8:461
  - Lent, 8:470
  - life, concept of, 8:567–569
  - liturgical catechesis, 8:645
  - love for fellow human, 8:831
  - Marsilius of Padua, 9:211
  - missiology, 9:677
  - political theory, 8:182
  - prophecy, 11:764
  - spirituality, 13:438–439
  - Vatican Council II, 8:832
- Community churches, **4:39–40**, 199–200
- Community living. *See* Communal living
- Community of Sant'Egidio, 12:672–673
- Community of True Inspiration. *See* Amana Society
- Community organizing, 1:287–288
- Commutative justice, 8:67
- Aquinas, 8:72
  - social justice vs., 13:243
  - taxation and moral obligation, 13:768
- Comoros, **4:40**, 41, 42
- Compactata, 4:481

- Compacts* (Council of Basel), 2:134, 7:231
- Compagnia dei servi de' puttini carità* (Milan, Italy), 3:214
- Compagnie du Saint-Sacrement, 2:324, **4:40–41**
- A Companion to Summa* (Farrell), 5:631
- Companion to the Greek Testament* (Schaff), 12:726
- Company of Divine Love, 3:415
- Company of Jesus, 14:776
- Company of Mary, **4:41**, 8:518
- Company of St. Jerome, 3:415
- Company of St. Ursula, 9:508
- Company of the elect, 6:689
- Comparatio sensibilibus* (Thomas of York), 14:39
- Comparative Liturgy (Liturgie comparée)* (Baumstark), 2:159
- Comparative religion  
 “dimensions” approach, 13:229  
 interactive pluralism, 13:229  
 Smart, R., 13:228–230  
 Smith, W.C., 13:235–236  
 Smith, W.R., 13:236  
 worldview analysis, 13:229
- Comparative theology, 8:110
- Compassion  
 Franciscan spirituality, 5:896  
 Mahayana Buddhism, 9:47  
 mercy, 9:504
- Compendio della dottrina cristiana* (Casati), 3:243
- Compendio della dottrina cristiana* (Pius X), 3:244
- Compendio della teologia dogmatica* (Frassinetti), 5:920
- Compendio della teologia morale de S. Alfonso* (Frassinetti), 5:920
- Compendio y descripción de las Indias Occidentales* (Vázquez de Espinosa), 14:428
- Compendium annalium ecclesiasticorum regni Hiberniae* (Porter), 11:526
- Compendium iuris Publici Ecclesiastici* (Ottaviani), 10:710
- Compendium philosophiae* (Hugh of Strassburg), 5:206
- Compendium philosophiae* (Roger Bacon), 12:285
- Compendium philosophiae scholasticae* (Urráburu), 14:344
- Compendium philosophiae moralis* (Bartholomew of San Concordio), 14:47
- Compendium studii* (Roger Bacon), 5:517
- Compendium theologiae* (Aquinas), 3:241
- Compendium theologiae* (Hugh of Strassburg), 5:206
- Compendium theologiae ad fratrem Reginaldum socium suum carissimum* (Aquinas), 14:27
- Compendium theologiae moralis* (Gury), 6:585
- Compendium theologiae moralis* (Sabetti), 12:462
- Compenetration of bodies, 10:108–109
- Compensation, Occult, **4:41–43**
- Compensationism, **4:43**, 9:880
- Compère, Loyset, **4:43**
- Compertum exploratumque* (apostolic brief, Clement XII), 7:412
- Competentibus ad baptismum instructionis libelli sex* (Nicetas of Remesiana), 10:356–357
- Compiègne, Council of (833), 1:186
- Compiègne, Martyrs of, **4:43–44**, 5:973
- Compilatio III Antiqua* (Petrus Collivaccinus), 11:220
- Compilatio secunda antiqua* (John of Wales), 7:990
- Complete substances, 13:576–577
- Compline, **4:44**
- Complutenses, 1:677, **4:44–45**, 14:51
- Complutensian Polyglot*, 7:187, 12:12
- Complutensis*, 3:137
- Complutum Monastery (Spain), 6:16
- Compost ou Kalendrier des bergiers*, 3:241
- Compotus* (John de Sacrobosco), 7:956
- Compound propositions, 11:769, 770
- Compromise of the Nobles (1566), 2:217
- Compulsion, **4:45**
- Compunction, **4:45–46**
- Compurgation, **4:46**
- Computus, **4:46**, 47, 48  
 chronology, 3:571  
 computation of Easter, 8:642
- Comte, Auguste, **4:46–49**, 11:295  
 agnosticism, 6:312  
 authority, 1:919  
 Bonald, Louis Gabriel Ambroise de, 2:478  
 causality, 3:306  
 classification of the sciences, 12:821  
 cultural evolution, 4:433  
 demonstration, 4:654  
 humanism, 7:195  
 influence on Mill, 11:544  
 laicism, 8:283  
 logical positivism, 8:756  
 mechanism, 9:417  
 methodology, 9:566  
 philosophy and science, 11:299  
 physical laws, 11:315  
 society, 13:280–281  
 sociology founding, 13:279  
*See also* Positivism
- Comunidades eclesiasles de base. See* Basic Christian communities
- Comunidades Eclesiasles de Base (CEB). *See* Basic Christian communities
- Comus* (Milton), 9:642–643
- Con, George, **4:49**
- Con, John Baptist, 14:492
- Conant, J. B., 7:196
- Conant, K. J., 3:812, 814
- Conarini, Anthony, 12:717
- Conaty, Thomas James (Bp. of Monterey-Los Angeles), **4:49**  
 Los Angeles diocese, 8:791  
 role in NCEA, 10:160
- Concanen, Richard Luke (Bp. of New York), 2:43, 3:180, 10:311–312
- Conceição, Apolinário da, **4:49–50**
- Concelebration, 1:318, **4:50–51**, 8:906
- Concept, **4:51–53**  
 composite, and judgment, 8:205  
 definition, 4:610  
 idea distinguished from, 7:294, 295  
 intellect, 7:506  
 intention, 13:408  
 knowledge, 8:202, 209  
 sign related, 13:117  
 simple apprehension, 1:604
- The Concept of Dread* (Kierkegaard), 1:540, 8:166
- The Concept of Mind* (Ryle), 8:221
- Conceptionist Handmaids of the Divine Heart, 13:417, 418
- Conceptionist Missionaries, 12:618
- Conceptualism, **4:53**, 5:361  
 causality, 3:302  
 Ockhamish, 10:535  
 realism, 11:942
- Concerning the Lord's Body and Blood* (Paschasius), 10:918
- Concertato* style, *a cappella* style, 1:1
- Concerto a cinque* (Respighi), 12:139
- Concetti, G., 3:88
- Conchobuir, Ultan moccu, 1:644
- Du Concile général et de la paix religieuse* (Maret), 9:147–148
- Conciliabulum. *See* Pisa, Councils of (1409-1512)

- Conciliar fellowship, 14:298
- Conciliarism, 3:604, 637
- Almain, Jacques, 1:298
  - appeals to a future council, 1:599
  - appellants, 1:600
  - Arévalo, Rodrigo Sánchez de, 1:647
  - Brevicoxa, 2:611
  - Canon Law, 3:51
  - Catholic responses to Protestant Reformation, 3:609
  - Chrysoberges, Andrew, 3:572
  - Church-State relations, 3:636
  - Conrad of Gelnhäusen, 4:136
  - England, 5:243
  - Febronianism, 3:614–615
  - Fifth Lateran Council, 8:354–355
  - Fillastre on superiority of councils over the pope, 5:722
  - papal authority, 12:13
  - theology of Church, 3:589
  - Western Schism, 3:784, 14:693
  - See also* Basel, Councils of (1431–49); Constance, Councils of; Councils, General (ecumenical); Florence, Councils of; Gallicanism
- Conciliarism, history of, **4:53–56**
- Conciliarism, theological aspects of, **4:56–58**, 10:376
- La Conciliazione* pamphlet (Tosti), 14:120
- Conciliengeschichte* (Hefele), 6:704
- Concilio, J. de, 3:244
- Il Concilio Vaticano* (Scalabrini), 12:718
- Conciliarum collectio regia maxima: Act conciliarum et epistolae decretales, ac constitutiones summorum pontificum* (Hardouin), 6:643–644
- Concilios provinciales, I, II, III de México* (Lorenzana), 8:786
- Concilium: Theology in the Age of Renewal* (periodical), 5:207, 8:840
- Concilium Germanicum*, 3:42
- Concilium Monasticum Iuris Canonici, **4:58–59**
- Concina, Daniel, 1:311, **4:59**, 5:647
- Conciones 100 supra Christi passionem coram D. Carlo Borromeo recitatae* (Panigarola), 10:822
- A Concise Dictionary of Early Christianity*, 5:208
- A Concise Historical Account of the Unitas Fratrum* (Spangenberg), 13:406
- Conclaves, **4:60**, 8:907, 11:499–500
- See also* Papal elections
- Concomitant mystical phenomena, 10:106
- Concord, Formula and Book of, **4:60–61**, 78–79, 11:655
- Chemnitz, Martin, 3:464
  - doctrinal controversy, 8:889
  - logical method, 8:86
  - purpose, 8:890
  - redaction, 8:890
  - revival by Lutherans, 8:886
  - Scriptures, role, 8:895
  - sinful nature, 8:893
- “Concord on the Merrymaking” (Joyce), 14:149
- Concordantia discordantium* (Gratian), 9:455
- Concordat of 1516 (France), 3:612, 639
- Concordat of 1801 (France), **4:61–63**, 5:699, 853, 976, 10:846
- Albi Archdiocese, 1:229
  - anticlericalism, 1:518
  - Antwerp, 1:539
  - Auxerre, 1:927
  - Bernier, Étienne Alexandre, 2:324
  - Boisgelin de Cucé, Jean de Dieu, Raymond de, 2:462
  - Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 3:92
  - Chartres, 3:441
  - Chateaubriand, François René de, 3:448
  - Church and state, 3:640, 641
  - Church history, 3:618
  - Civil Constitution of the Clergy, 3:754
  - Consalvi, Ercole, 4:138
  - Émery, Jacques André support for, 5:190
  - Imperial Catechism, 3:236
  - Liège, 8:563
  - Luxembourg, 8:898
  - Napoleon I, 10:147–148
  - negotiating, 13:417
  - opposition to, 8:309
  - Pius VII (Pope), 11:379
  - signing, 5:847
  - See also* Petite Église
- Concordat of 1860 (Haiti). *See* Petite Église
- Concordat of Austria, 1:914
- Concordat of Fontainebleau, **4:63–64**, 138, 10:149, 11:380–381
- Concordat of Haiti (1860), 6:619
- Concordat of Latvia, 8:376
- Concordat of Spain, 13:395–397, 396–397
- Concordat of Yugoslavia, 13:10
- Concordats of Italy (1929, 1983), 8:356–360
- Concordia canonum*, 3:40, 60
- Concordia Diocese (KS), 8:113
- Concordia discordantium canonum*. *See* Gratian, Decretum of
- Concordia evangelistarum* (William of Notingham), 14:746
- Concordia liberi arbitrii cum gratiae donis* (Molina), 2:50, 4:111–113, 5:935, 6:403, 9:769, 14:49
- Concordia regularum* (Benedict of Aniane), 10:743
- Concordism, 6:132–133
- Concubinage, **4:64–65**, 11:809, 12:14
- Concubine, in the Bible, **4:65–66**
- Concupiscence, **4:66–69**, 5:218, 488
- Augustinianism, 1:879–880, 884, 885
  - Council of Trent, 8:85
  - defined, 13:150
  - gift of integrity, 7:504–505
  - inclination to sin, 13:144
  - Jansenism, 1:892
  - justification, 8:82
  - sphere of sex, 13:46
- Concupiscent love, 8:826
- Concurrence, Divine, **4:70–72**
- causality, 3:300
  - free will, 5:930
- Condat Abbey. *See* Saint-Claude Abbey (France)
- Condé, Louis I de. *See* Louis I de Bourbon (Prince of Condé)
- El Condenado por desconfiado* (Molina), 2:116
- Condillac, Étienne Bonnot de, **4:72–73**, 5:261, 12:765
- Conditae a Christo* (papal constitution, Leo XIII), 5:530, 12:100
- Condition, 1:61, 62, **4:73**
- The Condition of the Working Class in England* (Engels), 5:222
- Condon, William J. (Bp. of Great Falls, MT), 9:826–827
- Condorcet, Marie Jean Antoine Caritat, **4:73–74**, 5:210, 261
- Condorcet, Marquis de. *See* Condorcet, Marie Jean Antoine Caritat
- Condotta ammirabile della divina Provvidenza* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:310
- Condren, Charles de (Father), **4:74**, 5:440
- Chrysostom of Saint-Lô, John, 3:573
- Compagnie du Saint-Sacrement, 4:41
- Counter Reformation, 3:612
- French School, 13:451
- Conduct, human, 9:870–871, 874, 14:551–552, 789

- The Conduct of Life* (Emerson), 5:188, 14:147
- Condulmaro, Gabriel. *See* Eugene IV (Pope)
- Cone, James, 1:162, 5:677, 8:545, 10:153
- Confédération française de Travailleurs chrétiens, 5:857
- Confederation of the Oratory of St. Philip Neri (CO), 10:621–623
- Confederazione Latina*, 3:100
- A Conference about the Next Succession* (Verstegan), 14:460
- Conférence des évêques du Canada/Canadian Conference of Catholic Bishops (CCCCB), 3:8
- Conference for Pastoral Planning and Council Development (CPPCD), **4:75**
- Conference of Catholic Seminary Faculties, 10:159
- Conference of Charity (Society of St. Vincent de Paul), 10:735
- Conference of Major Superiors of Men, 8:423, 424, 14:309
- Conference of Major Superiors of Women Religious. *See* CMSWR (Conference of Major Superiors of Women Religious)
- Conference of Mother Seton's Daughters, 13:35
- Conference of Religious of Ireland, 7:567
- Conference of Roman Catholic Cathedral Musicians (CRCCM), **4:75**
- Conference of St. Vincent de Paul. *See* St. Vincent de Paul Society
- Confemrity of Christian Doctrine (CCD), 10:162
- Confessio* (Albar), 9:446
- Confessio* (anonymous), 9:458
- Confessio* (St. Patrick), 9:441, 10:954
- Confessio Amantis* (Gower), 6:378
- Confessio Augustana* (Melanchthon), 8:882
- Confessio Belgica* (1561), 10:264
- Confessio Bohemica*, 4:482
- Confessio catholica* (Gerhard), 6:166
- Confessio catholicae et apostolicae in Ecclesia oriente* (Metrophanes Critopoulos), 9:569
- Confessio catholicae fidei christianae vel potius explicatio quaedam confessionis* (Hosius), 3:242
- Confessio christiana de via Domini* (Nielsen), 10:388
- Confessio Tetrapolitana*, 12:18, 20
- Confession, 11:69, 70, 74  
annual, 3:231
- lay confession, 8:411
- Spanish mission in the Americas, 3:248
- Ten Commandments, 4:8–9
- See also* Exomologesis
- Confession* (Dositheus of Jerusalem), 6:457–458
- Confession* (Lucari), 6:457
- Confession* (Moghila), 6:457
- Confession, auricular, **4:75–77**, 76–77
- Confession, seal of, 8:228
- Confession of Augsburg (1530)  
condemnation of Anabaptists, 2:69  
saints as intercessors, 12:596–597
- Confession of Czenger, 4:80
- Confession of Dositheus of Jerusalem (Patrirach), 10:701
- Confession of Faith of the Catholic and Apostolic Oriental Church* (Critopoulos), 6:457
- Confession of Gennadius II Scholarius, 10:700, 701
- Confession of Metrophanes Critopoulos, 10:700
- Confession of Peter Moghila (Metropolitan of Kiev), 10:700–701
- Confessionario en lengua castellana y timuquana* (Pareja), 10:882
- Confessions* (Rousseau), 12:393
- Confessions* (St. Augustine), 1:138, 857, 860, 864, 5:512
- Confessions of Faith, **4:77–82**  
common, 4:82, 355  
creeds, 4:349–356  
doctrine, 4:802  
Helvetic Confessions, 2:689  
Knox, J., 8:226  
Orthodox, 4:355  
Protestant, 10:264, 13:406  
revival, 8:886
- Il confessore diretto per le confessioni della gente di compagna* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:311
- Confessores fidei*, 3:61
- Confessors, **4:82–84**, 12:661–662  
lay confession, 8:411–412  
martyr's honors, 8:720
- The Confidential Clerk* (play, Eliot), 5:161
- Confirmation, Sacrament of, **4:84–92**  
age of, 4:86, 87, 88–89, 90  
Baptism, 4:84–88  
Christian witnesses, 14:803  
Coptic, 4:257  
death, 4:576  
Elvira Council, 5:178
- historical development, 4:85–90, 91  
for Holy orders, 7:40  
laity's mission, 8:291–292  
Middle Ages, 8:658  
oils, 7:34–35  
ordination candidates, 7:40  
origin of term, 4:84  
other denominations, 4:92  
post-baptismal anointing, 2:64, 66  
Reform Judiasm, 2:84  
reviviscence of sacramental power, 12:206  
rite, 4:87, 91–92  
sequence, 4:89–90  
sponsors, 13:459  
theology, 4:90–91
- Confirmation of Infants, 4:87, 88
- Conformity of the Jansenists and the Thomists concerning the Five Propositions* (Nicole), 10:384–385
- Conformity to the Will of God, **4:92–94**
- Conforti, Guido Maria, Bl., **4:94**, 14:877
- Confraternities  
African American Catholics, 1:159  
angels, 1:424  
Campo Santo Teutonico, 2:922–924  
Christian Doctrine, 4:94–95  
*Comunione e Liberazione*, 4:31–32  
lay spirituality, 8:414  
*See also specific confraternities*
- Confraternities of the Calends, 8:111
- Confraternities of the Rosary, 1:204
- Confraternity of Catholic Colleges for Women, 9:774
- Confraternity of Christian Doctrine (CCD), **4:94–95**, 5:179, 10:275, 12:97, 574  
Bandas, Rudolph G., 2:49  
Castellino da Castelli, 3:214  
catechesis, 3:234, 244  
Catholic Action, 3:277  
Collins, Joseph Burns, 3:839  
founding, 8:499  
Lucey, R., 8:843  
Marks, Miriam, 9:189  
New American Bible, 1:190  
New Orleans, 8:814, 816  
San Francisco, 12:649
- Confraternity of Gonfalone, 3:418
- Confraternity of Mercy, 3:419
- Confraternity of Misericordia, 3:416, 417
- Confraternity of Our Lady of Help, 1:159
- Confraternity of Our Lady of Loreto, 3:418



- Confraternity of Our Lady of Mount Carmel, 1:159
- Confraternity of Pietà, 3:418
- Confraternity of the Holy Rosary, 1:159
- Confraternity of the Sorrows of Mary. *See* Servants of Mary
- Confraternity Version (CV), 10:276
- Confucianism and Neo-confucianism, **4:95–99**, 96, 7:736
- Assyrian Church of the East, 3:491
- Buddhism, 3:510–511
- Chinese mission, 3:491, 493–494, 497–498, 500, 513–517
- ethics and law, 8:391
- Han Dynasty revival, 3:510
- Korea, 8:238
- Laozi, 8:332
- Le Tellier defense of Jesuits, 8:519
- natural law, 10:186
- origins, 3:508
- women, status of, 14:813–814
- Confucius (Kongfuzi), 3:508–509, 4:99, **99–101**, 11:287
- See also* Confucianism
- Confucius Sinarum Philosophus, sive Scientia Sinesis exposita studio et opera Prosperi Intorcetta, Christiani Herdrich, Francisci Rougemont, Philippi Couplet, P.P. Soc. Jesu* (Herdrich), 6:768
- Confutation of Tyndale* (More), 14:253, 254
- Congar, Yves Marie-Joseph (Card.), **4:101–103**
- biblical canon, 3:21
- ecclesiology, 5:37
- Ecumenical Movement, 5:73
- International Theological Commission, 7:528
- Journet, Charles, 7:1058
- mission and missions, 9:684
- New Theology, 5:859
- priesthood, 11:705
- scholastic theology, 12:777
- theology of Church, 3:589
- theology of history, 6:891
- Vatican Council II, 4:853
- Congo, Democratic Republic of, **4:103–108**, 105, 9:674–676
- Congo, Republic of, **4:108–110**, 109, 110
- Congregacion de Religiosas Hijas de San José*, 12:554
- Congregación de Santa Mariana de Jesús, 9:769
- Congregatio de auxiliis*, **4:110–113**
- Acquaviva, Claudius, 1:72
- Álvarez, Diego, 1:326
- Báñez, Domingo, 2:50
- Clement VIII (Pope), 3:785
- conflict over grace during, 14:48
- Salas, Juan de, 12:612
- Thomism, 14:50
- Congregatio de Propaganda Fide. *See* Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith
- Congregatio de Propaganda Fide pro Negotiis Ritus Orientalis* (Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith for the Matters of the Oriental Rites), 5:21
- Congregatio pro Ecclesia Orientali* (Congregation for the Oriental Church), 5:21, 22
- Congregatio pro Ecclesiis Orientalibus* (Congregation for the Eastern Churches), 5:21–22
- Congregatio pro Gentium Evangelizatione* (Congregation for the Evangelization of Peoples), **5:480–481**
- Congregatio prosarum*, early cycle, 13:3, 4
- Congregatio Sanctae Mariae Montis Oliveti Ordinis Sancti Benedicti. See* Olivetan Benedictines
- La Congrégation, **4:113**, 5:796
- Congregation Centorbi, 6:551
- Congregation de Notre Dame (Canada), 8:432
- Congregation for Catholic Education, 4:553
- Congregation for Divine Worship and the Discipline of the Sacraments (CDWDS), 7:525
- Congregation for Institutes of Consecrated Life and Societies of Apostolic Life (CICLSAL), 8:423, 424
- Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, 11:518
- Christocentrism, 3:558
- homosexuality, 7:66, 71–73
- Sixtus V (Pope), 3:611
- teaching authority of the Church, 13:780
- Congregation for the Evangelization of Peoples. *See* Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith; Evangelization of Peoples, Congregation for the (CEP)
- Congregation for the Oriental Church, 12:790
- Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 10:976, **11:749–752**
- African American Catholics, 1:160
- Alexander VII (Pope), 1:262
- American Board of Catholic Missions, 1:350
- Antioch Patriarchate, 1:525
- apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582–583, 584
- Bouquillon controversy, 2:564
- Burma, 2:706
- California, 2:866, 867
- Canada, 3:9
- Caribbean, 3:119
- Carthage, 3:188
- catechumenate, 3:252
- China, 3:494, 497, 498, 514, 516
- Confirmation, 4:88
- Congo, 4:104
- Conwell, Henry, 4:245
- Copts, 4:255
- Discalced Carmelites, 3:145
- Dominicans, 4:844–845
- Eastern Churches and the, 5:21–22
- Fidelis of Sigmaringen, St., 5:713
- founded by Gregory XV, 5:21
- founding, 3:53, 613
- Gregory XV (Pope), 6:505
- Ledóchowski, M. H., 8:444
- liturgical language, 8:668
- Massachusetts, 2:554
- Matters of the Oriental Rites, 5:21, 22, 12:251
- Melkite Catholic Church, 1:195
- Oregon, 2:430–431
- Ripa, Matteo, correspondence with, 12:251
- Rist, Valerius in Indochina, 12:255
- Saint Alexander of Orosch Abbey, 12:532
- See also* Evangelization of Peoples, Congregation for the (CEP)
- Congregation of Benedictine Sisters of Perpetual Adoration, 2:260
- Congregation of Bursfeld, 2:272
- Congregation of Canons Regular of St. John Lateran, 2:126
- Congregation of Cellites. *See* Alexian Brothers
- Congregation of Ceremonies, **3:349–350**
- Congregation of Christian Brothers. *See* Irish Christian Brothers
- Congregation of Christian Workers of St. Joseph Calasanz (*Kalasantiners*), 12:793
- Congregation of Clerks Regular Minor, 3:94, 95
- Congregation of Clerks Regular of St. Paul. *See* Barnabites

- Congregation of Clerks Regular of Somascha, 3:415
- Congregation of Fathers of the Sacred Heart, 8:228
- Congregation of France, 8:336
- Congregation of Friars Pilgrims for Christ among the Gentiles, 4:851
- Congregation of Holy Cross, **7:18–21**
- Congregation of Incarnate Word and Blessed Sacrament, **7:370–373**
- Congregation of Jesus and Mary (CJM) (France), 5:440, 441
- Congregation of Justina of Padua, 12:643
- Congregation of Lyons, 4:113
- Congregation of Maria Auxilium Christianorum, 3:420
- Congregation of Mariannahill Missionaries, 2:559, 3:621, **9:163**, 11:223
- Congregation of Marians of the Immaculate Conception of the Blessed Virgin Mary. *See* Marian Fathers
- Congregation of Mary, Queen (CMR), **4:113–114**, 8:834
- Congregation of Minims of the Sorrowful Mother, 2:95–96
- Congregation of Missionary Benedictine Sisters of Tutzing, 2:260
- Congregation of Missionary Sisters, Servants of the Holy Spirit, 13:539
- Congregation of Monte Corona (Umbria), 2:898
- Congregation of Notre Dame, 8:431–432
- Congregation of Notre Dame de Sion, **10:460**, 11:923
- Congregation of Our Lady of Charity of the Refuge (Caen, France), 5:440
- Congregation of Our Lady of Mt. Carmel, 3:129–130
- Congregation of Our Lady of the Retreat in the Cenacle. *See* Religious of the Cenacle
- Congregation of Our Lady of the Rosary, 4:838–839
- Congregation of Our Lady of the Sacred Heart, 4:839
- Congregation of Our Saviour, 5:834
- Congregation of Perpetual Adorers, 5:435
- Congregation of Piccola Opera della Divina Provvidenza, 10:672
- Congregation of Portugal, 2:272
- Congregation of Priests of St. Basil. *See* Basilians (Byzantine)
- Congregation of Primitive Observance. *See* Subiaco Congregation
- Congregation of Regular Clerics. *See* Theatines
- Congregation of Religious, 8:223
- Congregation of Rites, 12:790  
candles, 3:15  
canonization, 3:63, 64  
chasubles, 3:446  
Consilium, 4:164, 165  
founding, 8:640, 662
- Congregation of Sacred Rites and Ceremonies, 12:256
- Congregation of Saint Adalbert, 2:273
- Congregation of St. Brigid. *See* Brigidines
- Congregation of St. Catharine of Siena, 4:839–840
- Congregation of St. Catherine de Ricci, 4:839
- Congregation of St. Cecilia, 4:840
- Congregation of St. Dominic, 4:840
- Congregation of St. George, 2:126
- Congregation of Saint Joseph (CSJ), 12:554
- Congregation of St. Justina, 3:473
- Congregation of St. Marcellina, 12:609
- Congregation of St. Mary, 4:840
- Congregation of St. Maur. *See* Maurists
- Congregation of St. Peter, 8:308, 311
- Congregation of St. Rose of Lima, 4:841, 8:360
- Congregation of St. Thomas Aquinas, 4:841
- Congregation of Sainte-Geneviève, 8:336
- Congregation of Sankt Ottilien, 2:273
- Congregation of Senanque, 8:512
- Congregation of Servants of the Sacred Heart, 9:364–365
- Congregation of Sisters of St. Agnes, **12:531**
- Congregation of Sisters of St. Dorotea, 5:921
- Congregation of Sisters of the Holy Cross, **7:21–22**  
Gillespie, Angela, 6:224  
Moreau, Basil Anthony, 9:893
- Congregation of Sisters of the Holy Family, **7:23**
- Congregation of Sisters of the Holy Infant Jesus, 2:117, **7:30**
- Congregation of Sisters of the Immaculate Conception, 9:364–365
- Congregation of Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis of Perpetual Adoration, 5:877
- Congregation of the Annunciation, 2:255–256
- Congregation of the Apostolic Missions, 12:694
- Congregation of the Brothers of St. Patrick. *See* Patrician Brothers
- Congregation of the Cenacle, 4:292–293
- Congregation of the Daughters of Mary Immaculate. *See* Marianist Sisters
- Congregation of the Daughters of St. Camillus, 13:848
- Congregation of the Holy Cross, 4:841
- Congregation of the Holy Ghost  
Le Roy, A., 8:512  
Leen, E., 8:445–446  
Poullart des Places, Claude François, 11:563
- Congregation of the Holy Office, 7:491
- Congregation of the Holy Roman and Universal Inquisition (Holy Office). *See* Roman Inquisition
- Congregation of the Immaculata, 12:680
- Congregation of the Immaculate Heart of Mary (Missionhurst), 3:499, 621, **7:337–338**
- Congregation of the Lateran, 3:69
- Congregation of the Little Sisters of Divine Providence, 9:600
- Congregation of the Mission. *See* Vincentians
- Congregation of the Missionaries of Saint Charles, 12:717
- Congregation of the Missionary Servants of the Poor, 4:447
- Congregation of the Most Holy Name, 4:841–842
- Congregation of the Most Holy Redeemer, 1:307–308
- Congregation of the Most Holy Rosary, 4:295, 842
- Congregation of the Mother Co-Redemptrix (CMC), **4:114**
- Congregation of the Mother of Carmel (Syro-Malabar), 3:130, 459
- Congregation of the Observance, 13:27
- Congregation of the Oratory, 2:105, 10:249, 13:127
- Congregation of the Penitents of St. Mary Magdalen, 3:413
- Congregation of the Priests of Mercy. *See* Fathers of Mercy
- Congregation of the Queen of the Holy Rosary, 4:840–841
- Congregation of the Religious Missionaries of Our Lady of Perpetual Help, 9:377–378
- Congregation of the Religious of Jesus and Mary, 13:942
- Congregation of the Resurrection, 12:174

- Congregation of the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary, **12:497–498**
- Congregation of the Sacred Stigmata. *See* Stigmatine Fathers
- Congregation of the Servants of the Most Sweet Name of Mary, 12:291
- Congregation of the Servants of the Sacred Heart of Jesus and the Poor, 14:888
- Congregation of the Sisters of St. Dominic of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, 4:842
- Congregation of the Sisters of St. Veronica of the Holy Face, 3:227
- Congregation of the Sisters of the Holy Family, 9:118
- Congregation of the Sisters of the Holy Names of Jesus and Mary, 4:953, **7:33–34**
- Congregation of the Sisters of the Immaculate Conception of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 4:530
- Congregation of the Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis of Assisi, Servants of the Poor. *See* Albertines
- Congregation of the Sons of the Holy Family, 9:130
- Congregation of the Third Order of St. Francis of Mary Immaculate, 5:878
- Congregation of the Visitation of Holy Mary, 5:868
- Congregation of Valladolid, 2:272
- Congregation of Vincentian Sisters of the Immaculate Conception. *See* Albertines
- Congregation of World Mission, 8:232
- Congregational churches, **4:114–118**  
 Baptist emergence from, 2:78  
 Browne, Robert, 2:638, 639  
 Bushnell, Horace, 2:717  
 Church-State relations, 3:638, 640, 647, 650  
 covenant theology, 4:328–329  
 Massachusetts, 9:304  
 missions, 4:116  
 origins, 4:114–116  
 unity, 4:114–115, 116, 117–118
- Congregational singing, **4:118–120**  
 Credo, 4:356, 357  
 folk music, 7:260  
 hymnology, 7:252, 254, 255, 260
- Congregations, local (Baptist), 2:77–78
- Congregations and laicism, 8:283
- Congregations of oblates, 10:512
- Congrès Eucharistique de Montreal* (Emard), 5:186
- Congress (U.S.), 12:228
- Congress of Latvian Catholics, 8:375
- Congress of Mantua (1459), 10:373
- Congress of Vienna (1814–15), 10:846
- Congruism, **4:120–121**  
 Divine concurrence, 4:72  
 Molinism, 9:772  
 predestination, 11:652–653  
 Suárez, Francisco, 13:559
- Conicaris Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:709
- Conimbricenses, 1:677
- Coninck, Giles de, **4:121**
- Conjectures sur les mémoires originaux dont il parait que Moïse s'est servi pour composer le livre de la Genèse* (Astruc), 5:519
- La Conjuration du Comte Jean-Louis de Fièsque* (Retz), 12:179
- Conlaed (Bp. of Kildare), 8:167
- Conn, Joann Wolski, 5:680
- Connaissance de l'est* (Claudel), 3:768
- Connaturality, 8:205–206
- Connecticut, **4:121–126**  
*Cantwell v. Connecticut* (1940), 3:660, 661  
 Catholic colleges and universities, 6:654  
 Church-State relations, 3:647, 650  
 Daughters of Isabella, 4:533–534  
 Fundamental Agreement (1639), 3:647  
 Saybrooke Platform (1708), 3:647  
 temperance movements, 13:797  
 Toleration Acts of Connecticut (1784), 3:650  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Connecticut, Cantwell v.* (1940), 3:660, 661
- Connecticut Catholic* (periodical), 6:55
- Connell, Francis J., 3:287, **4:126**  
 catechesis, 3:244  
 criticism of John Murray's views, 10:68
- Connelly, Cornelia (Mother), **4:126–127**  
 religious habit, 12:100  
 Society of the Holy Child Jesus, 7:17–18
- Connelly, J., 4:349
- Connery, J., 1:24, 27
- Conniat, Marie Hyacinthe (Mother), 4:534
- Connolly, James L., 5:612
- Connolly, John (Bp. of New York), **4:127**, 10:312
- Connolly, Myles, **4:127**
- Connolly, Thomas A. (Abp. of Seattle, WA), 12:852–853
- Connolly, Thomas J. (Bp.), 2:23
- Connolly, Thomas Louis (Abp. of Halifax), **4:127–128**
- Conolly, Phillip, 1:900
- Conon (Pope), **4:128–129**, 719, 8:535, 12:355
- Conques Abbey (France), 3:691, **4:129**
- La Conquistadora* (Our Lady of Peace) (Santa Fe, NM), 10:285, 12:674, 675
- Conquistadores, **4:129–133**  
 Argentina, 1:648  
 Costa Rica, 4:288–289  
 Cuba, 4:417  
 encomienda condemned, 8:340–341
- Conrad (14th c. monk), 5:29, 32
- Conrad (Abp. of Salsburg), 3:67
- Conrad (prior of Canterbury), 3:72
- Conrad, Frowin, 2:255, 12:568
- Conrad, Joseph, **4:133–134**
- Conrad II (Holy Roman Emperor), 2:327, **4:134–135**  
 John XIX (Pope), 7:929  
 Leo IX (Pope), St., 8:485  
 Lucius II (Pope), 8:846
- Conrad III (King of Germany), 1:126, 4:410, 5:444
- Conrad Bosinlother, Bl., **4:135**
- Conrad of Bavaria, Bl., **4:135**
- Conrad of Constance, St., **4:135–136**
- Conrad of Eberback, 3:749
- Conrad of Gelnhausen, 3:636, 784, 4:55, **136**
- Conrad of Marburg, 5:165
- Conrad of Masovia, 3:537
- Conrad of Montferrat, 7:774
- Conrad of Offida, Bl., **4:136–137**, 5:736
- Conrad of Ottobeuren, Bl., **4:137**
- Conrad of Parzham, St., 1:323, **4:137**, 6:185
- Conrad of Querfurt (Bp. of Hildesheim and Wü), **4:137**
- Conrad of Waldhausen, 7:230
- Conradin (Prince), 3:778
- Conradine of Brescia, Bl., 4:197
- Conring, Herman, 2:874
- Conrius, F., 1:893
- Conroy, George (Bp. of Ardagh), 1:583
- Conroy, Hilary, 7:581
- Consalvi, Ercole (Card.), **4:137–139**, 7:672  
 Concordat of 1801, 4:61, 138  
 Congress of Vienna, 3:618  
 Lambruschini, L., 8:307

- opposition to, 8:489  
 Severoli, A., 13:42  
 Conscience, **4:139–147**, 11:948  
   Bible, 4:140–141, 142, 143–145, 146  
   character, 3:387  
   deliberation, 4:629  
   as general concept, 4:139–140  
   Heidegger, M., 12:885  
   judgment, 7:173–174  
   Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:75  
   manifestation, 9:115–117  
   objection to military service, 4:149–151  
   philosophy, 4:139–140, 141–143  
   synderesis, 13:681  
   theology, 4:141–147  
   universality, 4:139  
 Conscience, Council of, 8:269  
 Conscience, examination of, **4:147–148**, 8:399, 410–411  
 Conscience, freedom of, **4:148–149**, 5:949, 8:541  
 Conscientious objection, 3:660, 661, **4:149–151**, 150, 14:641  
 Consciousness, **4:151–154**  
   agnosticism, 1:184  
   central sense, 3:346  
   cogitative power, 3:823  
   contradiction, 4:224  
   dreams, 4:905  
   epistemological, 4:151–152  
   existentialism, 5:545–546  
   free will and unconscious influences, 5:933  
   James, William, 7:703  
   knowledge compared, 8:202  
   philosophical thought, 4:153–154  
   psychological, 4:153, 154  
   self-knowledge, 8:206  
   subsistent truth, 14:230  
*Consecranda* (Schulte), 12:789  
 Consecrated Life (Canon Law), **4:154–156**  
*Consecrated Phrases: A Latin Theological Dictionary*, 5:208  
 Consecration, 4:257, 7:34, 35  
 Consecration, personal, **4:156**  
 Consejo de la Suprema y General Inquisición (The Council of the Supreme and General Inquisition). *See* Inquisition  
 Consejo Episcopal Latinoamericano (CELAM), 1:654, 655, 3:121, 627, **4:157–158**  
   first (1955), 9:726  
   second (1968), 8:544, 546, 870, 9:426, 688, 726  
   third (1979), 9:726–727  
   fourth (1992), 9:727, 12:685–686  
   Bolivia, 2:469  
   Camara, Helder Pessoa, 2:900  
   liberation theology, 1:655  
 Consensus of Sandomierz, 4:80  
 Consensus Sandomiriensis (1570), 2:461  
 Consensus Tigurinus (1549), 4:416  
 Consent, Moral, **4:158–159**  
 Consequences, teleological ethics and, 13:791  
 Consequentialism, **4:159–160**  
 Conservation, Divine, **4:160–162**  
   annihilation, 1:471  
   causality, 3:303  
 Conservatism and Liberalism, Political, 8:182  
 Conservatism and Liberalism, Theological, **4:163**  
   Lambruschini, L., 8:307–308  
   Lefebvre, M., 8:446–449  
 Conservative Baptist Movement, 2:80  
 Conservative Judaism, 8:10  
*Consideraciones políticas sobre la situación de España* (Balmes), 2:32–33  
 Considerateness, familial piety and, 11:332, 334  
*Considerations on Painting* (LaFarge), 8:276  
*Considérations sur la France* (de Maistre), 5:969, 9:60–61  
 Considine, John J. (Father), **4:163–164**  
*Consilia seu responsa iuris* (Schmalzgrueber), 12:741  
 Consilium, **4:164–165**  
   Congregation for Divine Worship, 4:789  
   Jungmann's role, 8:61  
   revision of service books, 8:641  
*Consilium cuiusdam ex animo cupientis esse consultum et R. pontificis dignitati et christianae religionis tranquillitati* (Faber), 5:583  
*Consilium de emendanda Ecclesia* (Contarini), 4:202  
 Consilium for the Implementation of the Constitution on the Liturgy described, 8:665  
   Ecumenical aspects, 8:679  
   liturgical movement, 8:676  
 Consilium on Sacred Liturgy, 12:258  
 Consistory, 1:945, 3:106–107, **4:165–166**  
 Consobrinho, João (Sobrinho), **4:166**  
 Consociatio Internationalis Musicae Sacrae, 8:704  
 Consolata Missionaries, **4:166**  
   founding, 1:291, 3:621  
   Kenya, 8:150  
   Somalia, 13:308  
 Consolata Missionary Sisters, 4:166  
*Consolation of Philosophy* (Boethius), 2:454, 9:438, 10:756, 959  
 Consolations, Spiritual, **4:166–167**  
*Consolatorium piorum* (Maes), 9:30–31  
*Consors Paterni Luminis*, **4:167**  
 Consortium Perfectae Caritatis, 8:422  
 Constabilis, St., **4:167–168**, 8:268  
 Constable, Benedict, 5:238  
 Constable, Cuthbert, **4:168**  
 Constable, Henry  
   Recusant literature, 11:960  
   religious sonnets, 13:320  
 Constance, Bl., 4:44  
 Constance, Councils of, **4:168–173**, 5:243  
   Escobar, Andrés de, 5:352  
   Eugene IV (Pope), 5:444  
   exemption, 5:530  
   Protestant Reformation, 12:13 (1414–18), 3:604, 4:203  
   Assemblies of the French Clergy, 1:788  
   authenticity of decrees of, 4:171–172  
   Canon Law, 3:51  
   cardinalate, 3:105  
   Catrik, John, 3:295  
   Chrysoberges, Andrew, 3:572  
   Clifford, Richard, 3:805  
   composition of, 4:302  
   conciliarism, 4:56–57, 136, 168–170, 171–172  
   convocation of, 4:301  
   Dominici, John, 4:855  
   Gerson, Jean, 6:190  
   Gregory XII (Pope), 6:500  
   *Haec sancta* (decree), 6:607–608  
   heresy, 4:170–171  
   Hus, John, 3:604, 605, 4:480–481, 7:228–229  
   Hussite opposition, 13:132  
   Johann Nider's participation in, 10:386  
   John XXIII (Antipope), 7:939  
   Julius II, 8:486  
   monastic reform, 2:272  
   papal reform, 2:133  
   papal taxation, 1:466

- Constance, Councils of (*continued*)  
 reform, 4:171  
 regarding tyrannicide, 14:256  
 Sigmismund convoking, 13:116  
 theological censure, 3:337  
 tyrannicide, 7:884  
 Western Schism, 4:168–170, 203  
*See also* Western Schism (1378–1417)
- Constance, Treaty of (1153), 1:126, 8:847
- Constancy. *See* Long-suffering
- Constans (Bp. of Ancyra), 1:398
- Constans I (Roman Emperor), **4:173**  
 Council of Sardica, 12:692  
 Nicene Creed, 1:662  
 Roman militia, 4:128
- Constans II (Emperor)  
 Martin I (Pope), St., 9:216  
 Vitalian (Pope), St., 14:568
- Constans II Pogonatus (Byzantine Emperor), **4:173**  
 Armenia, 1:700, 4:958  
 Eugene I (Pope) St., 5:442  
 Monothelitism, 2:750, 7:656
- Constantin Order of St. George, 12:547
- Constantine (Pope), **4:177–178**
- Constantine I (Armenian Catholicos), 1:702
- Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:179, **179–183**  
 architecture, 1:754, 3:594, 684  
 Arianism, 4:181, 299, 470  
 Arianism exiles, 1:662, 817, 818, 3:594, 632  
 Arianism intervention, 1:266–267, 661, 685  
 Athanasianism, 4:470  
 Canon Law, 3:37  
 Christmas, 3:553  
 Constantinople, 2:777, 3:594, 4:181–182  
 conversion, 2:780, 3:250, 474, 594, 4:179–180, 12:316  
 Council of Nicaea (325) role, 10:347–348  
 cross, 4:379, 383  
 crucifixion, 4:389  
 death, significance, 8:53  
 donation of property to the Church, 11:757  
 Donatism, 1:859, 3:594, 632, 4:180, 299, 862  
 Emperor cult, 4:182, 186  
 empire, 12:316–318, 353–355  
 Eusebius of Caesarea, 5:451–453  
 Eusebius of Nicomedia, 5:454  
 hospitals, 7:127  
 labarum banner, 8:263  
 lamps and lighting, 8:314  
 Lateran, 8:347  
 Milan, Edict of, 9:625  
 monogram, 4:180  
 Nicene Creed, 1:661–662  
 pilgrimage, 11:344  
 relics, 13:89  
 religious policy, 4:299, 749  
 Sylvester I (Pope), St., 13:655–657  
 Sylvester legend, 4:182–183, 860, 861  
 tomb of St. Peter, 12:578
- Constantine II (Antipope), **4:178–179**, 11:243
- Constantine II (Patriarch of Constantinople), 7:281, 282
- Constantine II (Pope), 13:517
- Constantine II (Roman Emperor), 4:173
- Constantine III Leichudes (Patriarch of Constantinople), **4:176–177**
- Constantine IV (Byzantine Emperor), **4:173–174**  
 Benedict II (Pope), St., 2:239  
 Constantinople Council III, 4:186, 193  
 Donus (Pope), 4:870  
 Irene (Byzantine Empress), 7:572  
 Monothelitism, 7:81  
 Third Council of Constantinople, 1:174, 2:750
- Constantine V (Byzantine Emperor), **4:174**  
 Anastasius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:388  
 iconoclasm, 2:733, 751, 759, 785, 793, 7:281–282  
 monasticism, 7:282  
 Paul I (Pope), St., 11:19  
 Zachary (Pope), St., 14:904
- Constantine VI (Byzantine Emperor), 2:752, 785
- Constantine VI (Emperor), 9:759
- Constantine VII Porphyrogenitus (Byzantine Emperor), 2:775, **4:174–175**  
 Byzantine chant, 2:743  
 historiography, 2:798–799
- Constantine IX Monomachus (Byzantine Emperor), **4:175**, 176  
 Constantine III (Byzantine Emperor), 4:176  
 Eastern Schism, 2:758, 824, 4:187  
 triple alliance, 8:485
- Constantine X (Byzantine Emperor), 4:176–177
- Constantine XI Palaeologus (Byzantine Emperor), **4:175–176**, 177  
 Eastern Schism, 2:764  
 Ottoman invasions, 2:788  
 rebuked by Nicetas Stethatos, 10:357
- Constantine XII (Byzantine Emperor), 4:188
- Constantine Cephala, 2:804
- Constantine Chrysomallus, 2:759
- Constantine of Barbanson, **4:183**
- Constantine of Nakoleia (Bp.), 7:280
- Constantine of Rhodes, 2:805
- Constantine the African, 3:187, **4:183–184**, 184  
 cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:441  
 Latin literature, 9:450
- Constantinian basilicas, 2:146, 148, 14:391–392
- Constantinople (Byzantium, Istanbul)  
 Alexander II (Pope), 1:253  
 Alexandria, 4:185, 195–196, 252–254  
 Andrew legend, 4:185, 195  
 Antioch, 4:195–196, 285  
 Arab seige (717), 8:473  
 archaeology, 4:188  
 arts and architecture, 1:756, 757, 2:727, 4:188–189  
 Byzantine art and civilization, 2:739, 770, 782, 12:317  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 2:777, 3:594, 4:181–182, 184–185  
 Crusades, 4:188, 402–403, 409, 413  
 early history of Church, 4:184–185  
 fall of (1453), 1:659, 676, 702, 2:764, 788, 828, 881  
 holy lance, 7:30–31  
 Latin Empire, 2:761, 787, 823, 3:602, 688–689, 8:366–367  
 liturgical history, 8:652  
 local councils, 4:302  
 monasticism, 4:188, 9:790, 797–798  
 Muslim rule, 4:176, 196–197  
 patriarchal school, 2:820, 826  
 precedence, 4:190, 195, 196  
 primacy, 1:523, 2:744, 821, 3:595  
 Rome, 4:185–188  
 sack of (1204), 2:738–739, 745, 760, 787, 3:602  
 stationary liturgy, 8:652  
 Studion Monastery, 13:554–555  
*See also* Byzantine Church
- Constantinople, Colloquy of (532), 1:503

- Constantinople, Councils of  
communication of idioms, 4:26  
creedal statements, 4:185, 190, 353–355  
Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:470  
Damian of Pavia, 4:506  
Ecumenical status, 4:194–195  
first (381), 4:185, **190**, 195, 300, 5:22, 292, 12:317  
Acacius of Beroea, 1:50  
African bishops, 10:432  
Alexandria Patriarchate, 1:271  
Amphilochius of Iconium, St., 1:365  
Apollinarianism, 1:559, 560  
apostolicity, 1:595  
Arianism, 1:663  
Armenia, 1:705  
Canon Law, 3:38  
Copts, 4:255  
Damasus, 4:504–505  
Diodore of Tarsus, 4:750  
as ecumenical, 7:111  
Gregory of Nazianzus, St., 6:515  
homousios, 4:198, 7:65  
Justinian I, 8:98–99  
Leontius of Byzantium, 8:502  
Liberatus of Carthage, 8:550  
Origenism, 10:660–661  
primacy of Constantinople, 1:523, 2:744, 821, 3:595, 10:945  
Roman Empire, 3:594  
second (553), 1:607, 2:499–500, 820, **4:191–193**, 300, 5:274, 463  
Ambrosian Rite, 1:343  
Assyrian Church of the East, 1:805  
Christology, 3:561, 595, 596  
demonology, 4:649  
Didymus the Blind, 4:738  
Evagrius Ponticus, 5:464  
Holy Trinity dogma, 14:196  
Justinian I, 4:186  
Theodore of Mopsuestia, 5:511  
Three Chapters controversy, 14:64  
third (678–81), 2:750, 821, 3:559, 4:186, **193–194**, 300, 10:968  
Agatho, St., 1:174  
Andrew of Crete, St., 1:405  
Armenia, 1:712  
Benedict II (Pope), St., 2:239  
Christ with two volitions, 7:361  
Christocentrism, 3:558  
*Dionysiana collectio*, 4:752  
Justinian II, 4:128  
Leo II, 8:478  
Monothelitic controversy, 4:173, 7:80–81  
fourth (869–70), **4:194–195**  
Adrian II (Pope), 1:124, 2:755  
Anastasius the Librarian, 1:390  
Bulgaria, 2:679–680  
Byzantine Church, 2:755  
Canon Law, 3:46  
Honorius I, 4:193  
Photian Schism, 4:187, 5:23, 7:310  
religious habit, 12:100  
Constantinople, Ecumenical Patriarchate of, 2:744–745, 4:195–197, 5:18, 22  
Serbia, 13:8  
Sergius I (Pope), St., 13:13  
Sergius II (Pope), 13:13  
Sicily, 13:103  
Sinnius I, 13:169  
Sinnius II, 13:169  
Constantinople, Synods of (360–1351)  
Acacius of Caesarea, 1:51  
Andrew of Crete, St., 1:405  
apocatastasis, 1:548  
Arianism, 1:663  
hesychasm, 2:763, 837  
iconoclasm, 2:821  
pentarchy theory, 2:825  
Constantinople, University of, 6:433, 13:882–883  
Constantinople, University of the Imperial Palace of, 2:822  
Constantinople-Rome rivalry  
Anatolius of Constantinople, 1:392  
Andrew, St. Apostle, 1:403  
Council of Chalcedon, 1:392  
First Council of Constantinople, 3:595  
Constantinopolitan Creed, 1:712, 4:185, 190, 353–355, 356–357  
Constantius II (Roman Emperor), 2:784, **4:197**  
Arianism, 1:662, 663, 818, 2:139, 3:632, 8:51, 554, 13:7  
Byzantine Empire, 2:780  
Christian persecution, 4:749, 750  
Church law, 12:318  
Council of Sardica, 12:692  
death, 5:455  
Donatism, 4:862  
Honorius (Roman Emperor), 7:87  
Liberius (Pope), 5:666  
Nicene Creed, 1:662  
Senate in Constantinople, 12:319  
Serapion of Thmuis, 13:7  
Constantius of Fabriano, Bl., **4:197**  
*Constitutia Cypria*, 4:402  
*Constitutio Olonensis* (Lothair I), 5:766  
Constitutio Romana, 3:169, 5:443, 10:915  
Leo IV (Pope), St., 8:482  
Sergius II (Pope) consecration, 13:14  
*A Constitution Based on Social Justice* (Rosmini-Berati), 12:384  
*Constitution on the Sacred Liturgy* (*Sacrosanctum concilium*) (Vatican Council II), 11:615, 12:468, 471–472, 475, 478–481, 14:415  
ambos, 1:336  
Anointing of the Sick, 1:486  
blessings, 2:439–440  
Bugnini, Annibale, 2:676–677  
cantors, 3:75  
catechumenate, 3:252  
church architecture, 3:522, 717  
Church history, 3:626  
Compline, 4:44  
concelebration, 4:50  
congregational singing, 4:118, 119  
ecclesiology, 5:38  
faith and liturgy, 8:715  
homily, 7:63  
hymnody and hymnals, 7:259–262  
liturgical art, 8:625–626  
liturgical catechesis, 8:645  
liturgical languages, 8:668–669  
liturgical movement, 8:676  
liturgical year, 8:716  
nature of penance, 8:469  
Office reformed, 8:731  
Sacramental theology, 12:256  
sacred music code, 8:701–702, 704–705  
sanctoral cycle, 12:663  
spiritual life, 13:435  
Constitutionalism, Church-State relations and, 3:640–641  
*Constitutione Apostolica* (instruction, Paul VI), 14:182  
*Constitutiones Aegidianae*, 1:233  
*Constitutiones Apostolorum*, 3:37, 59, 336  
*See also* Apostolic constitutions  
*Constitutiones Narbonnenses*, 3:336  
*Constitutiones per Hippolytum* or *Epitome*, 3:38

CONSTITUTIONS

Constitutions

*Essai sur le principe générateur des constitutions politiques* (Maistre), 9:61  
 Maine, 9:55  
 Malaysia, 9:71  
 Malta, 9:82–83  
 Massachusetts, 9:304–305  
 Mexico, 9:579–580  
*Constitutions* (Loyola), 7:313–314  
*Constitutions of Melfi* (Frederick II), 7:488  
*Constituto Romana* of 824, 7:924  
*Constitutum* (Justinian I), 3:596  
*Constitutum I and II* (*Vigilius*), 4:191, 192, 8:98–99, 14:510, 510–511  
*Constructing Local Theologies* (Schreiter), 10:623  
 Consubstantiality, **4:197–199**  
     Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:181  
     God the Son, 6:296  
     homoousios as term, 7:65  
     Logos, 8:763  
     Luther, 3:608  
     Nicea Council I (324–325), 8:763, 10:354, 14:193  
     Nicetas of Remesiana’s defense of, 10:357  
     theological terminology, 13:889  
     *See also* Homoousios  
*Consuetudines* (Guigo I), 3:192, 193, 194  
*Consuetudines Castellenses*, 8:131  
*Consultatio de Articulis Religionis inter Catholicos et Protestantes*  
*Controversis* (Cassander), 3:205–206  
 Consultation on Church Union (COCU), **4:199–200**  
     Consultation on Common Texts, 4:201  
     liturgical calendar, 8:644  
 Consultation on Common Texts (CCT), **4:201**, 5:253  
     *Common Lectionary: The Lectionary Proposed by the Consultation on Common Texts*, 8:441  
     lectionary consensus, 8:440–441  
*Consumers and Wage Earners: The Ethics of Buying Cheap* (Ross), 12:385  
 Consummated fullness of grace, 9:253  
 Contagious magic, 9:37–38  
 Contarini, Eleanore, 1:346  
 Contarini, Gasparo (Card.), **4:201–204**, 202, 12:526  
     Bucer, Martin, 2:653

Colonna, Vittoria, 3:856  
 Cortese, Gregorio, 4:280  
 Ecumenical councils, 4:302  
 School of Cologne, 3:846  
 Contarini, Giovanni (Patriarch of Constantinople), **4:203**  
 Conte, Noël-Hilaires le, 12:276  
 Contemplation, **4:203–209**  
     action, 13:442  
     art, 1:747, 748–749  
     Benedictine, 4:207–209  
     Bernardino of Laredo, 2:322  
     Berthier, Jean Baptiste, 2:333  
     Bonaventure, St., 2:491–492  
     Cassian, John, 3:207  
     Denis the Carthusian, 4:661–662  
     Dominican, 4:204, 206, 846, 848–849  
     Guigo de Ponte, 6:566  
     happiness, 5:439, 9:96–97  
     Hugh of Balma, 7:150  
     Philo Judaeus, 11:269–270  
     Plotinus, 11:422  
     spirituality, 13:449  
     supernatural, 4:204–205  
     *See also* Meditation; Prayer  
 Contemplative Hermit Sisters, 2:282  
 Contemplative life, **4:209–211**  
     active life vs., 1:83  
     Evagrius Ponticus, 5:465  
     religious, 12:88–89  
 Contemporary Christian Art Galley (NY), 8:386  
 Contenet (Mother), 4:293  
 Contenson, Guillaume Vincent de, **4:211**, 14:51  
 Content psychology. *See* Associationism  
*La Contessa Matilda e i romani Pontefici* (Tosti), 14:120  
 Contextual theologies, 9:728–729  
 Conti, Gregory. *See* Victor IV (Antipope, fl. 1138)  
 Conti, Michelangelo de’ (Card.). *See* Innocent XIII (Pope)  
 Continence, **4:211–212**, 11:514–515  
     *See also* Sex; Temperance  
 Contingency, **4:212–214**  
     agnosticism, 1:183  
     cosmological argument, 4:285–287  
 Continuum, **4:214–218**  
     paradoxes of Zeno solved by analysis of, 10:18  
     time as, 14:79–80  
*Contra academicos* (St. Augustine), 3:352

*Contra adversarium perfectionis Christinae* (Gerard of Abbeville), 6:159  
*Contra Arianos* (Fulgentius of Ruspe), 6:24  
*Contra astronomos judicarios* (Oresme), 10:380  
*Contra Celsum* (Origen), 1:564, 10:653  
*Contra errores Graecorum* (Aquinas), 14:19, 27  
*Contra Eunomium* (St. Gregory of Nyssa), 6:518  
*Contra Eutychem* (Haring), 14:2  
*Contra gradus et pluralitates formarum* (Giles of Rome), 5:818  
*Contra Graecorum opposita* (Ratramnus of Corbie), 11:924  
*Contra impugnantes Dei cultum et religionem* (Aquinas), 14:17, 27  
*Contra Judaeos et Gentiles* (St. John Chrysostom), 7:948  
*Contra Marcionem* (Tertullian), 5:509  
*Contra Monophysitas* (Leontius of Jerusalem), 8:503  
*Contra Noetum* (*Discourse against the Heresy of Noetus*) (St. Hippolytus of Rome), 6:859  
*Contra Novatianos* (Pacian), 10:744  
*Contra Parmenianum Donatistam* (St. Optatus), 10:612  
*Contra pestiferam doctrinam retrahentium pueros a religionis ingressu* (Aquinas), 14:20, 27  
*Contra pluralitatem formarum, de productione formae substantialis* (Thomas of Sutton), 5:818, 14:37, 45  
*Contra quatuor labyrinthos Franciae* (Abelard), 1:19  
*Contra simoniam* (Peter the Painter), 11:207  
*Contra Symmachum* (Prudentius), 11:792  
*Contra Thomam et Pecham* (Nicholas of Lisieux), 14:20  
*Contra Vigilantium* (St. Jerome), 12:51  
*Contra Wiclevistas* (Robert Waldby of York), 12:271  
 Contraception, **4:218–223**, 11:514–516  
     anovulants, 1:489–491  
     Argentina, 1:657  
     artificial birth control, 12:272, 13:47  
     Austria, 1:916  
     basal body temperature method (BBT), 10:176  
     *Casti connubii*, 3:214  
     Catharism, 4:219–220  
     coitus interruptus, 4:218, 219  
     de Koninck, Charles, 4:618  
     disordered concupiscence, 8:875



- Germany, 6:187  
 gnosticism, 4:218  
*Humanae vitae* (encyclical, Paul VI), 5:40, 860, 7:179–181, 12:272  
 hysterectomy, 7:265–266  
 Ireland, 7:568  
 Manichaeism, 4:218–219  
 modern problem, 4:221–222  
 natural family planning vs., 10:176–179  
 papal social thought, 13:258  
 Paul VI (Pope), 3:627  
 rhythm method, 13:258  
 values of Church, 4:220–221
- Contraception and Holiness*, 12:272  
*Contractus germanicus*, 3:18  
 Contradiction, principle of, **4:223–224**, 5:745  
 absolute, 1:43  
 criteriology, 4:367–368  
 demonstration, 4:652  
 excluded middle principle, 5:503–504  
 identity, 7:304  
 logical necessity, 10:227
- Contradictiones iuris civilis cum canonico* (Blasio), 3:52  
 Contraposition, 11:770  
*Contrarietates et diversitates seu differentiae inter ius canonicum et romanum* (Galvanus), 3:52
- Le Contrat de l'homme avec Dieu par le saint baptême* (St. Eudes), 5:441  
 Contreras, Miguel, 3:416  
 Contrition, **4:224–229**  
 attrition, 1:842–843  
 attrition distinguished from, 4:224, 225–229  
 compunction compared to, 4:45  
 justification, 8:89  
 occasions of sin, 13:157
- Contritionism, 1:843, 4:226, **229–230**  
*Controversia anglicana de potestate regis et pontificis* (Becanus), 2:191  
*Controversia de valore baptismi haereticorum* (Schwane), 12:793  
 Controversial theology, 13:909  
*Controversias antiquas y modernas* (Navarrete), 10:215  
*Controversies* (Bellarmine). *See Disputationes de Controversiis Christianae Fidei adversus hujus temporis haereticos* (Bellarmine)
- Contumely, **4:230**, 677, 7:502  
*See also* Insult
- Convenientia, Argumentum Ex, **4:230–231**
- Convent, **4:231**  
 Convent of the Assumption (Daphni, Greece), 3:689  
 Convent of Unterlinden (France), **14:333–334**
- Conventionalism, physical laws and, 11:315–316  
 Conventual Franciscan Order, 8:229, 12:690  
 Conventual priors, 11:716  
 Conversano Monastery (Italy), 1:8  
 Conversation, 6:45–46  
*Conversations on the Gospels* (Alcott), 14:148
- Conversion  
 catechumenal process for, 4:237–238, 241–242  
 chiefs and kings, 9:691  
 to Christianity in the Roman Empire, 9:690  
 concept, 13:272  
 grace, 4:239–241  
 Igiatus of Loyola, St., 13:430, 431  
 Jeremiah, 7:755  
 in the Middle Ages, 9:613–614  
 neophytes to describe, 10:239  
 Nobili's method, 10:407–408  
 numbers, 4:242  
 paradigm conflict in research, 13:272, 273  
 pastoral practice, 4:237–238, 242  
 proselytism, 4:241–242  
 Protestant denominations to Eastern Orthodoxy, 9:696  
 seven-step description, 13:271–272  
 socialization, religious, 13:271–275  
 Soka Gakkai, 13:298  
 as term, 4:234, 241  
*See also* Mission and evangelization; Mission and missions
- Conversion: The Old and the New in Religion from Alexander the Great to Augustine of Hippo* (Nock), 10:409
- Conversion, in the Bible, 3:546, **4:231–234**, 239, 240
- Conversion, psychology of, **4:238–239**
- Conversion, theology of, **4:234–238**  
 atheism, 1:826  
 Augustine, St., 1:875  
 God's self-communication, 8:775  
 loe as state, 8:833  
 Lutheranism, 8:894  
 radical intellectual conversion, 8:775
- Conversion and converts, **4:241–242**, 13:25
- Conversion and grace, controversies of, **4:239–241**  
*Conversion en Piritú* (Ruíz Blanco), 12:407  
*The Conversion of the Pagan World* (Manna), 9:119–120  
*Conversos*, Inquisition and, 1:304  
 Convert, as term, 4:241  
 Convertini, Francis (Father), 7:406  
 Converts. *See* Conversion and converts  
*Convivio* (Dante), 4:518  
 Convocation of the English Clergy, **4:243–244**, 5:245, 6:740  
 Courtenay, William, 4:318  
 direct to approve Thirty-Nine Articles, 14:7–8
- Convulsions, children, patron of, 12:413  
 Conway, John, 7:794  
 Conway, William (primate of Ireland), **4:244–245**  
 ecumenism, 7:566  
 Northern Ireland violence, 7:568  
 Conwell, Henry (Bp. of Philadelphia), 4:245–246, 11:82–83, 238  
 Conwell, Russell H., 2:80  
 Conybeare, F. C., 7:850  
 Conzelmann, Hans G., 2:386, 5:522, 7:850, 10:303  
 Cook, David, 11:252  
 Cook, James, 6:669, 10:324  
 Cook Islands, 10:531  
 Cooke, George, 5:285  
 Cooke, Henry, 7:549  
 Cooke, Terence J. (Card.), **4:246–247**, 7:70, 10:318–319  
 Cooley, Charles Horton, 13:282  
 Cooper, Anthony Ashley  
 British moralists, 2:623  
 Platonism, 11:416  
 Cooper, James Fenimore, 14:149  
 Cooper, John Montgomery, **4:247–248**, 5:237  
 Cooper, Samuel Sutherland, 13:33, 173
- Cooperation  
 God's action, 8:89  
 solidarity and collaboration, 13:267–268
- Cooperators (Salesians). *See* Salesian Cooperators
- Coornhert, Dirck Volkertszoon, 2:894, **4:248**
- Cope (great mantle), 10:857  
 Cope, Marianne (Mother), **4:248–249**, 5:891, 6:671  
 Cope and Humeral Veil, 4:249, **249**  
 Copeland, M. Shawn, 3:288, 5:677, 678

- Copernicus, Nicolaus, **4:249–251**, 250  
 Aristotelianism, 1:678  
 astronomy, 12:815–816  
 geocentrism, 6:59  
 relativism, 12:46  
 space, 13:373, 374
- Copleston, Frederick C., **4:251–252**, 7:792
- Copley, Thomas, 2:887
- Coppens, Joseph, 5:519, 13:21
- Coptic art, 1:270, 758
- Coptic Christianity, 2:744, **4:252–255**, 5:19, 322  
 Abū 'L-Barakāt, 1:49  
 Chalcedon, Council of, 1:271  
 clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:324, 325  
 Council of Catholic Patriarchs of the Orient, 4:295–296  
 Dioscorus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:756  
 Hyvernat, Henri, 7:266–267  
 martyrs, 3:207
- Coptic Gospel of Thomas*, 14:12
- Coptic literature, 5:643
- Coptic liturgy, 1:273, 4:253, **256–267**, 13:42–43
- Copyists, 2:512–513, 845
- Cor Arca Legem Continens* (hymn), **4:257**, 5:201
- Cor nostrum* (encyclical, Alexander III), 1:256
- Cor Unum, 2:705, 3:81
- Corban, **4:257**
- Corbeiensis*, 3:40
- Corbeil, William of (Abp. of Canterbury), **4:258**
- Corbie, Ralph, Bl., 5:236
- Corbie Abbey (France), 1:359, 3:154, **4:258**
- Corbington, Ralph. *See* Corbie, Ralph, Bl.
- Corbinian of Freising, St., **4:258–259**, 5:192
- Corbishley, Thomas, **4:259**
- Corbo, V., 2:380
- Corbon, Jean, 3:237, 7:528
- Corby, Ralph John, Bl., 7:579
- Corby, William, 10:461
- Corcoran, James Andrew, **4:259–260**
- Cordell, Charles, **4:260**
- Cordemoy, Géraud de, 3:185
- Cordeses, S., 1:326
- Cordeyro, Antonio, 12:767
- Cordier, Jean-Nicolas, Bl., **4:261**, 12:276
- Cordi-Marian Missionary Sisters, **4:261**
- Córdoba (Spain), **4:261–263**
- Córdoba, Antonio de, **4:263**
- Córdoba, martyrs of, 3:863
- Córdoba, Pedro de, **4:263–264**
- Córdoba Belda, Társila, Bl., 1:4
- Córdova, Matías de, **4:264**
- Córdova y Salinas, Diego de, **4:264**
- Cordovero, Moses, 2:834–835
- Coredeptrix, Mary, Blessed Virgin as, 9:259–263
- Corelli, Arcangelo, **4:264–265**
- Coressios, George, 6:458
- Cori spezzati*, 3:523
- Corinth Basilica, 1:756
- Corinthians, Epistles to the, **4:265–268**  
 activism, 1:84  
 agility, 1:176  
 altars, 1:320  
 Amen, 1:348  
 anamnesis, 1:383  
 asceticism, 1:776, 777  
 Assumption of Mary, 1:799  
 atonement, 1:837  
 attire in and hairstyle, 4:267  
 authorship, 4:265–266, 267–268  
 baptism, 2:59, 60, 61, 65  
 Barnabas and Paul, 2:103  
 beatific vision, 2:169, 170, 171, 174  
 birth imagery in baptism, 2:75  
 blessed, 2:436  
 celibacy, 3:322, 327  
 charisms, 3:389, 578  
 charity, 3:396, 397  
 Christian healing, 6:678  
 Christian law, 8:403, 404  
 Christian paideia expression, 10:754  
 Christian way of life, 3:546  
 Church of Christ, 13:439  
 Church property, 3:724  
 class distinctions, 4:267  
 clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:322  
 conscience, 4:141, 148  
 contraception, 4:220  
 covenant, 4:328  
 Divine indwelling, 7:441  
 Divine judgment, 8:40  
 Divine plan, 5:58  
 divorce, 13:49  
 ecclesiastical authority, 1:923  
 edification, 5:84–85  
 eschatology, 5:340–341  
 eucharistic liturgy, 5:410–411  
 faith, 5:592, 6:382  
 faith, profession through baptism, 2:59, 60  
 friendship with God, 6:11  
 gifts of Holy Spirit, 7:45  
 glorified body, 6:242, 243  
 glory, 6:245  
 glory of God (end of creation), 6:245  
 glossolalia, 3:391, 6:249  
 gluttony, 6:251–252  
 Gnosis, 6:254, 255  
 God the Son, 6:295  
 God's spirit, 13:427, 428  
 grace, 6:381, 382  
 heaven, 6:685  
 Holy Spirit, 13:440, 441  
 homosexuality, 7:66  
 house churches, 2:146  
 human sexuality, 13:48  
 ignorance sinful, 13:36  
 incest, 7:378, 13:50  
 infant baptism, 2:67  
 infused knowledge, 8:207  
 Jesus as Lord, 8:781  
 Jesus as sacrificial lamb, 10:936–937  
 Judith, Book of, 8:43  
 justification, 8:78, 79, 80  
 kenosis, 8:143  
 kerygma, 8:157, 158  
 kindness, 8:172  
 Kingdom of God, 8:174  
 kiss of peace, 8:185  
 Lamb of God, 8:301  
 lamps and lighting, 8:314  
 lay spirituality, 8:413  
 life of grace, 13:441  
 likeness of Christ, 13:440  
 Lord's Day, 8:781, 782  
 Lord's Supper, 8:784, 785  
 manna, 9:118–119  
 maranatha, 9:130  
 meat offered to idols, 4:266–267  
 merit, 6:383  
 mystical body of Christ, 10:100, 101  
 on the Parousia, 4:266, 10:896  
 Paul's third missionary journey, 11:7  
 peace, 11:50  
 penance, 11:68  
 perseverance, 11:133  
 preaching and teaching, 11:627  
 Precious Blood, 11:638  
 presbyters, 11:673  
 promiscuity, 8:872  
 ransom, 11:909  
 rapture, 11:912

- rebirth, 11:951  
 resurrection of Christ, 12:148–149  
 self-denial, 13:443  
 sexual mores, 13:48–49  
 sexuality, 4:266  
 Silas (Silvanus), 13:119  
 sin, 13:147, 148  
 sins of Adam, 9:87  
 slavery, 13:207, 208, 211  
 social principle, 13:249  
 Son of God, 13:314  
 Son of Man, 13:317, 318  
 soul of the Church, 13:359  
 spirit, 13:425  
 Spirit of God, 4:266  
 spirituality, 13:438  
 structure, 4:265–266, 268  
 suffering servant, songs of the, 13:591  
 transcendent God, 13:441  
 veiled heads for women, 8:596  
 vices, 9:315–316  
*virgines subintroductae*, 14:539  
 virginity, 4:306–307  
 women, role of, 14:831  
 works of charity, 1:301, 302, 3:401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 724  
 works of the flesh, 8:871  
 world, 14:840
- Corippus (medieval poet), 9:439  
 Corker, James Maurus, **4:269**  
 Cormier, Hyacinthe-Marie, Bl., **4:269–270**, 854  
 Cornaro, Catarina, 4:461–462  
 Cornaro, Elena Lucrezia Piscopia, **4:270**  
 Cornay, Jean-Charles, 14:492  
 Cornbury, Lord, 9:63  
 Corneille, Pierre, 2:115, 116  
   Catholic revival, 4:313  
   Racine, Jean Baptiste, 11:887  
 Cornelius (Pope), St., 3:403, 408, **4:270–271**, 7:38, 8:53, 10:464, 12:387  
 Cornelius, John, Bl., **4:271**, 5:232, 7:579, 580  
 Cornelius of Zierikzee, **14:924–925**  
 Cornerstone, Church, **4:271**  
 Cornerus, Christopher, 4:60  
 Cornoldi, Giuseppe, 12:772  
 Cornu, Marie, 5:623  
*Corona Christi capitis*, 1:147  
 Coronado, Francisco Vázquez de, 1:686–687, 10:284  
*Coronation Book of Charles V (miniature, 1365)*, 10:497
- Coronation of Saint Rose of Lima (Cignani)*, 12:380  
 Coronel, Juan, **4:271–272**  
 Coronelli, Vincenzo Maria, 5:207  
 Coronets, as ecclesiastical symbol, 6:763  
*Corónica y historia religiosa de la provencio de la compañía de Jesús de Mexico en la Nueva España (Pérez de Rivas)*, 11:116  
 Corpa, Pedro de (Father), 5:875, 6:148  
 Corporatism, 2:1, 8:371  
 Corporativism. *See* Corporatism  
 Corporeal visions, 14:562  
*Corpus canonum Africanum*, 3:39, 40  
   *See also Hispana Versio* (canonical collection)  
*Corpus canonum orientale*, 3:40, 59  
*Corpus Christi. See* Corpus et Sanguis Christi, Solemnity of  
*Corpus Christi, an Encyclopedia of the Eucharist*, 5:208  
 Corpus Christi Church (Aachen, Germany), 3:711  
*Corpus Dictionary of Western Churches (O'Brien, ed.)*, 5:208, 10:524  
 Corpus et Sanguis Christi, Solemnity of, **4:272**, 5:463, 12:486  
*autos sacramentales*, 1:924–925  
 ceremony (Venezuela), 14:441  
 cycles (plays), 4:897–900  
 origins of feast, 7:156, 8:52  
 Sequence, 13:1  
*Corpus Hermeticum* (Nock and Festugière), 10:409  
*Corpus Hermeticum* (Reitzenstein), 12:40  
*Corpus Iuris Canonici*, 3:46, 50, 59, **4:272–273**  
   Boniface VIII (Pope), 2:504  
   Council of Trent, 3:53  
   Latin Rite, 8:368  
   *Liber sextus*, 8:536  
   period, 4:602–604  
*Corpus Iuris Civilis* (Justinian I), 3:39  
*Corpus Mysticum*, 12:486  
*Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium*, 5:5–6, 8:429  
 Correa de Vivar, Juan, 14:110  
 Correa Magallanes, Mateo, St., **4:273**  
 Correction, fraternal, **4:273–274**  
   accusation, 1:66  
   courtesy withholding, 4:318  
*Correctoria*, **4:274–278**  
*Correctoria corruptorii Thomae* (Dominican text), 4:275  
*Correctorium* (John of Paris), 7:978–979
- Correctorium* (William de la Mare), 12:761–762  
*Correctorium "Circa"* (John of Paris), 4:277, 14:46  
*Correctorium corruptorii "Quaestione"* (William of Macclesfield), 14:45–46  
*Correctorium Corruptorii "Quare"* (Dominican text), 4:275–276, 12:230–231, 14:45  
*Correctorium fratris Thomae* (William de la Mare), 4:275, 5:818, 14:43  
*Correctorium "Quaestione"* (Dominican text), 4:275, 276–277  
*Correctorium "Sciendum"* (Dominican text), 4:275, 276, 12:269, 14:45  
 Correggio, Claudio da. *See* Merulo, Claudio  
 Correia, Antony, Bl., 1:951  
 Correia, Louis, Bl., 1:951  
 Correr, Angelo. *See* Gregory XII (Pope)  
*Correspondance de Rome* (periodical), 2:279  
*Le Correspondant* (periodical), 14:465  
 "Correspondences" (Cranch), 14:148  
*Correspondenza di Roma. See* *Correspondance de Rome* (periodical)  
*Corriere della Serra* (Tyrrell as anonymous), 14:258  
 Corrigan, Michael Augustine (Abp. of New York), 3:290, 4:278–279, 5:82, 10:315, 329  
   Americanism, 1:354  
   apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582  
   Bahamas mission, 2:14  
   Bouquillon controversy, 2:564, 7:1  
   Doane, George Hobart, 4:796  
   Farley, John (Card.), 5:628  
   Salesians, 12:615  
 Corrigan, Patrick, **4:279**  
 Corsetus Siculus, Antonius, 3:52  
 Corsini, Andrea (Card.), 4:280  
 Corsini, Andrew (Bp. of Fiesole), St., **1:404**  
 Corsini, Lorenzo. *See* Clement XII (Pope)  
 Corsini, Neri (Card.), 4:279–280  
 Corsini, Pietro (Card.), 4:279  
 Corsini family, **4:279–280**  
 Cort, Thomas, Ven., 5:226  
 Corté, Hernán, 4:129, 130–131, 5:175  
 Cortés, Fernando, 3:415  
 Cortés, Juan Donoso  
   Christian political theory, 12:773  
   philosophy of history, 6:884  
   political theology, 11:460

- Cortese, Enzo, 11:97–98
- Cortese, Gregorio, **4:280**
- Cortona, Pietro da, 2:114, 3:705
- Corvey Abbey (Saxony), 1:98, **4:280–281**, 912, 8:852
- Corvinus, Matthias, 7:213
- Coscia, Niccolò (Card.), 2:245, 3:789
- Cosgrove, Henry (Bp. of Davenport, IA), **4:281**, 535
- Cosimo, Piero di, 2:375
- Cosin, John (Bp. of Durham), 3:152
- Cosmas (Bulgarian priest), 2:458
- Cosmas II Atticus (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:759
- Cosmas and Damian, SS., 4:282, **282–283**, 719
- Cosmas Indicopleustes, 1:270, 2:807–808, 5:399
- Cosmas of Maiuma, 2:742, 803
- Cosmas of Prague, 1:463
- Cosmas the Melodian, 2:803, **4:281–282**
- Cosmas the Priest, 3:259
- Cosmic Religion* (Einstein), 5:141
- Cosmogonic myth, 10:127
- Cosmogony, **4:283–284**
- Bible, 4:284
- Gnosticism, 6:258
- Manichaeism, 9:110–111
- Shāpūraqān* (Mānī), 9:113
- Cosmographia* (Bernard Silvester), 2:317, 14:2
- Cosmological Argument, **4:285–287**
- Cosmological transcendence, 14:141–142
- Cosmology, **4:287**
- Empedocles theories, 5:195
- Rhazes, 12:211
- scientific cosmologies and eschatologies, 5:332, 350–351
- Cosmos
- as potential from God, 9:93
- redemption in order, 9:95
- Cosmozoic processes, 8:574
- Cossa, Baldassare. *See* John XXIII (Antipope)
- Costa, Duarte de, 2:588
- Costa, Simon da, Bl., 1:952
- Costa ben Luca, **4:287–288**
- Costa Lopes, Martinho, 5:9
- Costa Rica, **4:288–290**, 289, 9:707, 12:290, 372
- Costantini, Celso (Card.), 1:803, 3:500, **4:290–291**
- Costanzo, Camillo, Bl., 7:734
- Costanzo, John J., 8:822
- Costelloe, Peter, 7:581
- Côté, Dom Claude, 2:232
- Cote, Michael (Bp.), 9:59
- Cotesmore, Thomas, 5:237
- Cotham, William, 7:699
- Cotolendi, Ignace, 3:497
- Coton, Pierre, **4:291**, 7:783
- Cotta, Landulph, 1:660
- Cottam, Thomas, Bl., **4:291–292**, 5:228, 717
- Cotten, Edward, 10:346
- Cotter, Joseph (Bp. of Winona, MN), 14:774
- Cottiaux, Jean, 1:19
- Cottier, Georges, 7:528
- Cottolendi, Ignace, 1:197
- Cottolengo, Giuseppe Benedetto, St., 3:419, **4:292**
- Cotton, Bartholomew, 1:464
- Cotton, Francis R. *See* Nevill, Francis, Ven.
- Cotton, John, **4:292**
- Couderc, Marie Victoire Thérèse, Bl., 3:334, **4:292–293**, 12:31
- Coudrin, Pierre Marie Joseph, 1:950, 4:293, **293–294**, 10:528, 12:497
- Coughlin, Charles Edward, 4:294, **294–295**, 10:172, 13:77
- Coughlin, Mary Samuel (Mother), **4:295**
- Coulanges, Numa Fustel de, 5:703
- Coulomb, C. A., 1:835
- Council for Social Action, 4:117
- Council for the Implementation of the Constitution on the Sacred Liturgy (Concilium), 4:164–165
- Council of Catholic Patriarchs of the Orient (CPCO), **4:295–296**
- Council of Churches in Malaysia (CCM), 9:72
- Council of Community Churches, 4:39
- Council of European Bishops' Conferences (CCEE), **4:296–298**
- Council of European Churches (KEK), 4:297, 298
- Council of Major Superiors of Women Religious (CMSWR), **4:298**
- The Council of the Supreme and General Inquisition (Consejo de la Suprema y General Inquisición). *See* Inquisition
- Council of Trent* (Zuccarelli), 8:76
- Council on the Laity, 3:626–627
- Councilors (Apostolic Penitentiary), 11:76
- Councils, General (ecumenical)
- conciliarism, 4:56–58, 136
- history, 5:642
- appeals to a future council, 1:599
- conciliarism, 4:53–56
- Constantinople Council I, 4:190
- frequency of, 4:171
- number of, 4:302
- See also* Conciliarism
- Councils, General (ecumenical), history of, **4:298–303**
- Councils, General (ecumenical), theology of, **4:303–306**
- Counsel, Gift of, **4:306**
- Counsels, evangelical, **4:306–307**
- ascetical theology, 8:832
- religious, 12:88
- Counter Reformation, 3:610–612, **4:308–314**
- Abercromby, Robert, 1:20–21
- Aguado, Pedro de, 1:189
- among 16th century Ruthenians, 12:422
- Angelus Silesius, 1:429
- attrition-contrition distinction, 4:226–227, 229, 230
- Australia, 1:903, 905, 906
- Austria, 1:911–912
- baroque period, 2:109–112
- Billick, Eberhard, 2:394–395
- Blarer, Jakob Christoph, 2:433
- Carmelites, 3:142–143, 611
- Castellino da Castelli, 3:214
- Catherine de' Ricci, St., 3:267
- chapter of faults, 3:386
- church architecture, 3:701, 703
- Church property, 3:727
- Church's affirmation of free will, 2:110
- Clement VII (Pope), 3:782
- Clement VIII (Pope), 3:785
- Clerks Regular of the Mother of God, 3:803–804
- condition of the Church, 4:309
- conversions of Protestants, 8:431
- Council of Autun, 1:926
- Czechs, 4:482–483
- devotional renewal, 4:311
- ecclesiology, 5:37
- Echter von Mespelbrunn, 5:42
- Estonia, 5:377
- Ferdinand II (Holy Roman Emperor), 5:688
- German leaders, 6:181
- Holy League, 8:424–425
- Hosius, Stanislaus, 7:117
- humanism, 7:191–192
- Hungary, 7:214, 216
- hymnology, 7:250
- indulgences, 7:438–439

- influence of second Thomism, 14:48  
 Latomus, B., 8:370  
 Lawrence of Brindisi, 8:407  
 lay spirituality, 8:415–416  
 Lithuania, 8:605  
 Low Countries, 8:777  
 mission, 3:613  
 papacy development during, 10:842–843  
 papal reform, 4:311–312  
 penance, 11:71  
 Poland, 8:342, 11:441–443  
 popular devotions, 4:709–710, 711  
 Protestant writers censured, 8:265  
 reform attempts, 8:487  
 renewal of religious orders, 4:309–311  
 Seripando, G., 13:17  
 Slovakia, 13:220–221  
 Slovenia, 13:225  
 social contract, 13:240  
 Soto, P., 13:330–331  
 Spain, 13:391  
 Switzerland, 13:649  
 as term, 4:308  
 theology, renewal in study of, 13:909  
 Ukraine, 14:273  
 Vulgate translation of Bible, 8:364  
 Wales, 14:612  
*See also* Jesuits
- Counts, George, 5:94  
*County of Allegheny v. American Civil Liberties Union* (1989), 3:668  
 Couperin, François, **4:314–315**, 315  
 Couppé, Louis, **4:315**  
 Courage, 1:602, 3:388, **4:315–316**, 7:70  
 Courcelle, P., 1:337  
 Courianne, Samuel de (Abbot), 12:541  
 Courier, Paul Louis, 5:199  
 Cournot, Antoine Augustine, **4:316–317**, 7:300  
 Couroyer, Bernard, 5:50  
*Cours de philosophie* (De Wulf), 12:776  
*Cours de philosophie positive* (Comte), 4:47, 10:609  
*Cours entier de philosophie ou système général selon les principes de M. Descartes* (Regis), 12:31  
*A Course in Religion for Elementary Schools* (Schorsch), 12:785  
 Coursins, William (Bp. of Milwaukee, 1902–1988), 14:783  
 Court, Antoine, 2:916  
 Courtenay, Peter (Bp.), **4:317**, 5:530  
 Courtenay, Richard (Bp. of Norwich), **4:317**  
 Courtenay, William (Abp. of Canterbury), 3:72, **4:317–318**  
 condemnation of Wyclif, 12:131  
 Crumpe, Henry, 4:400  
 Lollards, 8:766  
 Simon of Sudbury, 13:133  
 Wyclif, John, 3:605, 4:170, 317–318  
 Courtesy, **4:318**  
 Courtly love, **4:318–322**  
 Bijns, Anna, 2:393  
 Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:456  
 Courveille, Jean Claude, 9:176  
 Cousin, Pierre, 5:441  
 Cousin, Victor, 4:322, **322–323**  
 Cartesianism, 3:186  
 eclecticism, 5:47, 48  
 laicism, 8:283  
 neoscholastic revival, 12:776  
 spiritualism, 13:436  
 Coussa, Acacius (Card.), **4:323**  
 Coustant, Pierre, **4:323**  
 Couturier, Pierre Marie Alain, **4:323–324**, 324  
 art innovations, 8:623  
 Notre-Dame-de-Toute-Grâces Church, 1:803, 3:713  
 Coux, Charles de, **4:324**  
 Covenant, in the Bible, **4:324–328**, 7:629  
 anger, 1:430  
 apologetics, 1:563  
 blood, 2:443  
 Church, 3:575  
 curses, 4:442–443  
 Deuteronomy, 4:703  
 God's call to faith, 6:271–273  
 justice of men, 8:73  
 justification, 8:77–78  
 leadership, 8:179  
 marriage as, 9:337  
 mediator role of Moses in Israel and Yahweh, 10:6  
 messianic message as, 9:540  
 oath taken to establish, 10:498  
 punishment for infidelity to, 7:597  
 puritan theology, 4:328–329  
 sin, 13:143  
 Ten Commandments, 4:4, 6–7, 9  
 Covenant code. *See* Book of the Covenant  
 Covenant theology, **4:328–329**  
 biblical theology, 2:385–386  
 Calvinism, 2:894  
 Church-State relations, 3:646  
 law, relation of, 8:396  
 social contract, 13:240  
 Covenants, 2:912, **4:329–330**  
 Coventry and Lichfield, Ancient See of (England), **4:330**  
 Coventry Cathedral (England), **4:330–331**  
 Coverdale, Miles (Bp. of Exeter), **4:331**, 5:531, 7:255–256  
 Coverdale Bible, 3:27  
 Covington Diocese (KY), **4:331**  
 Cowardice, **4:332**  
 Cowardice of spirit. *See* Pusillanimity  
 Cowl, **4:332**  
 Cowley, Leonard, 12:574  
 Cowley Fathers, **4:332–333**  
 Cox, Harvey, 11:890  
 Cox, John. *See* Sugar, John, Bl.  
 Cox, Robert, 5:238  
 Cox, Samuel H., 5:467  
 Cozza-Luzi, Giuseppe, 2:143  
 CP (Passionist Sisters of the Cross and Passion), 10:930–931  
 CP (Religious of the Passion of Jesus Christ), 10:930  
 CPA (Catholic Press Association), 10:159  
 CPCO (Council of Catholic Patriarchs of the Orient), **4:295–296**  
 CPPCD (Conference for Pastoral Planning and Council Development), 4:75  
 Crackenthorpe, Richard, 1:676  
 “Cradle of Bishops” (Mount St. Mary’s College and Seminary), 10:35  
 Craft of the Wise. *See* Wicca  
 Craftsmen, preservation of, 4:782–783  
 Craig, A. C., 5:74  
 Craig, Thomas, 5:702  
*Crainquebille* (France), 5:841  
 Cram, Ralph Adams, 3:715, 716  
 Cranach, Lucas (the Elder), 1:544–545  
 Cranch, Christopher, 14:148  
 Cranmer, Thomas (Abp. of Canterbury), 3:72, 268–269, 4:333, **333–334**  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:434, 436, 593  
 Barton, Elizabeth, 2:130  
 Bonner, Edmund, 2:507  
 Book of Common Prayer, 1:442, 2:524  
 Brookes, James, 2:627  
 Bucer, Martin, 2:653  
 confessions of faith, 4:80  
 execution, 12:10

- Cranmer, Thomas (Abp. of Canterbury) (*continued*)  
 Gardiner, Stephen, 6:95–96  
 Henry VIII's divorce, 6:740  
 Lasco, J., 8:342  
 marriage and coronation of Anne Boleyn, 5:244, 12:8  
 Pilgrimage of Grace, 1:786  
 Protestant Reformation, 12:9, 20  
 Ridley, Nicholas, chaplain to, 12:243  
 Crashaw, Richard, 11:960  
 Crasset, Jean, **4:334**  
 Crastone, John, 3:142  
*The Crater* (Cooper), 14:149  
 Crates (Cynic philosopher), 4:455–456  
 Crathorn, John, **4:334–335**  
 Crawley-Boevey, Mateo, **4:335**, 12:492  
 Crayer, Caspar de, 1:539  
 CRCCM (Conference of Roman Catholic Cathedral Musicians), **4:75**  
 Creagh, Richard (Bp. of Armagh, Ireland), 1:698, 7:557, 580  
*Cream*. See *Science of Sciences* (Bar-Hebraeus)  
 Created Actuation by Uncreated Act, **4:335–336**, 624  
*Creating an Inclusive Church* program (NCCIJ), 10:158  
*Creatio ex nihilo*, 4:342, 343  
 Creation, **4:336–345**  
   annihilation, 1:470–471  
   Aquinas' philosophy, 5:525  
   art, 1:742–743  
   Avicenna's views on essence and existence, 5:364  
   Barth, Karl, 2:121  
   Bible, 4:336–342, 344  
   Bonaventure, St., 2:488  
   Book of Genesis, 8:574  
   cabala, 2:834, 8:871  
   causality, 3:303, 304, 307  
   Christian anthropology, 3:530  
   Clarenbaud of Arras, 3:762  
   conservation contrasted with, 4:162–163  
   cosmogonic myths, 10:127, 129  
   development by man, 9:93  
   doctrine, 5:180  
   Enuma Elish, 5:267–269  
   Eve, 5:483  
   evolution, 4:345, 347  
   feminist theology and eschatology, 5:679  
   God, 6:273–274  
   Hinduism, 6:852–853  
   iconography, 4:337, 338, 342  
   identity principle, 7:304  
   *Liber de causis*, 8:533  
   literary myths on the, 10:124  
   matter and form, 9:349–350  
   origin of life, 8:574  
   out of nothing, 10:416–417  
   purpose, 6:246  
   Resurrection of Christ, 12:165  
   sin, mythical and cultic aspects, 13:149  
   sin's effect, 13:144–145  
   stoicism, 13:537  
   terminology, 4:341  
   theology, 4:342–345  
   Thierry of Chartres, 14:3  
   women, 14:828  
 Creation-centered theology, 5:55  
 Creationism, **4:346–347**  
   Greek philosophy, 13:918–919  
   soul, human, 13:353  
   soul's origin, 13:353  
*Creative Evolution* (Bergson), 2:296  
 Creative imagination, 1:746, **4:347–349**  
   See also Imagination  
*The Creative Mind* (Bergson), 10:20  
*Creative Ministry* (Nouwen), 13:774  
*Creative Synthesis and Philosophic Method* (Hartshorne), 6:657  
 Creativity  
   imagination, 7:327  
   theology, 13:917  
   *Treatise on Logic* (Maimonides), 9:53  
   Whitehead, Alfred North, 14:705  
 Creator, will of, 13:276  
*Creator alme siderum* (hymn), **4:349**  
*The Creator and the Creature* (Faber), 5:582  
*La Crédibilité et l'apologétique* (Gardeil), 6:94  
 Credit Union Movement (Korea), 10:56  
*Credo of the People of God* (Paul VI), 10:670  
 Credos, 4:356–357  
 Cree people, 8:270  
 Creed in eucharistic liturgy, **4:356–357**  
*Creed or Chaos?* (Sayers), 12:716  
 Creeds, **4:349–356**  
   Antioch, Creed of, 4:352  
   Apostolic Fathers, 1:588  
   Armenian Creed, 2:72  
   articles of faith, 1:764  
   Athanasian Creed, 1:815–817, 816, 3:279, 4:685, 5:384  
   catechesis, 3:228, 230, 231, 234, 242, 251  
   Constantinopolitan Creed, 1:712, 4:185, 190, 353–355, 356–357  
   Fourth Formulary of Sirmium, 1:663  
   iconography of Apostles, 1:576  
   Jerusalem Creed, 4:190  
   Orthodox Creed of 1678 (General Baptists), 2:78  
   redemption, 11:975  
   Roman Baptismal Creed (R), 4:35  
   Roman Creed, 4:351  
   Second Creed of Antioch, 1:662  
   Syriac Creed, 2:72  
   See also Apostles' Creed; Nicene Creed  
*The Creeds of Christendom* (Schaff), 12:726  
 Creighton, Edward, 4:357  
 Creighton, John, 4:357–358  
 Creighton, Mandell, **4:358**  
 Creighton family, **4:357–358**  
 Crell, Nicaolaus, 4:416  
 Cremation, **4:358–360**, 557, 6:33, 13:215  
 Cremona Cathedral (Italy), 3:690  
 Crépy, Treaty of (1544), 7:669  
 Crescas, Hasdai ben Abraham, **4:360–362**  
   Albo, Joseph, 1:232  
   Aristotelianism, 1:673, 7:865  
   Spinoza, 13:418  
 Crescens (Bp. of Ancyra), 1:398  
 Crescens the Cynic, 3:592  
 Crescentia, St. See Vitus, Modestus and Crescentia, SS.  
 Crescentii family, **4:362**, 6:491, 7:926, 927  
 Crescentius, John (patrician of Rome), 4:362  
 Crescentius I de Theodora, 2:500, 4:362  
 Crescentius II (Roman consul), 4:362  
 Crescentius de Cavallo Marmoreo, 4:362  
 Cresconius (Bp.), 3:40  
 Crespi, Juan (Father), 12:644  
 Crespin, Jean, 12:538  
 Cresswell, Arthur and Joseph, 8:269  
 Cretan-Mycenaean religion, **4:362–363**, 10:86  
 Crete (Greece), 3:786  
 Crétin, Joseph (Bp. of St. Paul, MN), **4:363–364**, 9:654–655, 12:542, 551–552, 572, 573  
   Cosgrove, Henry, 4:281  
   Loras, Jean Mathias, 4:921  
 Crib, Christmas, **4:364**, 895  
 Crichton, William, 1:20

- Crick, Francis, 2:404  
 Crimea (Russia), 8:164  
*Crimen for ecclesiastici* (Schmalzgrueber), 12:741  
 Crimali, Antonio, Ven., **4:364–365**  
 Criminology, 2:191  
 Crimont, Joseph R. (Bp. of Alaska), 1:208  
 Crisis, theology of, 4:721  
*Crisis and Closure of the Council of Trent* (Jedin), 7:750  
*Crisis theologica bipartita* (Cárdenas), 3:102  
 Crisogóno de Jesús Sacramentado, **4:365**  
 Crispin, Gilbert. *See* Gilbert Crispin  
 Crispin, Miles, 2:190  
 Crispin of Viterbo, St., **4:365**  
 Crispina, Crispin, and Crispinian, SS., **4:366**  
 Crispolti, Filippo, **4:366**  
 Crispus, 4:182  
 Críst, Gilla (Bp. of Clogher, d. 1138), 9:65  
*Il Cristiano santificato* (Sarnelli), 12:694  
*El Cristo de Valazquez* (Unamuno), 14:289  
 Cristobal (Martyr of Tlaxcala), 14:95  
 Cristobal Magallanes. *See* Guadalajara (Mexico), Martyrs of, SS.  
*El Criterio* (Balmes), 2:33  
*Criterio* (periodical), 5:864  
 Criterion (Criteriology), **4:366–368**  
*Criterion* (periodical), 5:160  
 Crites, Steven, 10:152  
*La Critica* (periodical), 4:372  
*Crítica filosófica* (Valverde), 14:380  
*Critica Sacra* (Jacques and Louis Cappel), 5:518  
 Critical ontology, 6:656  
 Critical realism, 11:316, 12:915  
 Critical theory, Frankfurt School, 5:914  
 Criticism, biblical. *See* Bible, textual criticism  
 Criticism, philosophical, **4:368–369**, 8:120–125  
*Criticisms (Hassagoth)* (Gikatilla), 6:211  
*Critique de la recherche de la vérité* (Desgabets), 9:74  
*Critique de la recherche de la vérité* (Foucher), 9:74  
*Critique de la science* (movement), 4:316–317  
*Critique of Judgment* (Kant), 12:346  
*Critique of Practical Reason* (Kant), 1:42, 3:254, 5:390, 8:120, 12:256, 345  
 Kantianism, 8:128  
 morality, 8:219  
*Critique of Pure Reason* (Kant), 6:349, 10:236, 237, 12:47, 345, 14:150  
 agnosticism, 1:42, 181  
 antimony, 1:520  
 categorical imperative, 3:254  
 cosmological argument, 4:285  
 reviewed, 8:125  
 revolution in philosophy, 8:219  
*Crito* (Plato), 4:16  
 Critopoulos, Metrophanes, 6:457  
 Crivelli, Alexander, 1:346  
 Croagh Patrick, **4:369**  
 Croatia, **4:360–372**, 373  
 Croce, Benedetto, **4:372–374**, 374, 5:397, 11:296  
 aesthetics, 1:142  
 irrationalism, 7:587  
 Neo-Hegelianism, 6:712, 7:300  
 philosophy of history, 6:885  
 Crockaert, Peter, **4:374**, 14:48  
 Crockett, Ralph, Bl., **4:374–375**, 5:230  
 Croesus (King of Lydia), 4:478  
*Cróica de la provincia de la Visitación de Ntra. Sara. de la Merced redención de cautivos, de Nueva España* (Pareja), 10:881–882  
*La Croix* (periodical), 2:16–17, 8:157  
 La Croix-Saint-Ouen Abbey (France), 8:520  
 Croke, James, 10:645, 12:646  
 Croke, Thomas William (Abp. of Cashel and Emlý), **4:375**  
 Crolly, William, 1:698  
 Cromer, George, 1:698  
 Cromer, Martin. *See* Kromer, Martin  
 Cromwell, Oliver, **4:375–376**, 376, 5:248  
 anti-Catholicism, 3:612  
 Caribbean settlement, 3:111  
 Congregationalism, 4:114  
 Irish Act of Settlement, 1:75–76  
 Cromwell, Thomas, **4:376–377**, 377, 5:244  
 Barton, Elizabeth, execution of, 2:130  
 Bonner, Edmund, 2:507  
 Faringdon, Hugh, Bl., 5:627  
 Henry VIII's adviser, 12:8  
 Henry VIII's divorce, 12:210  
 Houghton, John, 7:140  
 Pilgrimage of Grace, 1:786  
 Rich, Richard, 12:227  
*Crónica de la Provincia del Santo Evangelio de México* (Vetancurt), 14:465  
*Crónica miscelánea de la sancta provincia de Xalisco* (Tello), 13:792  
 Cronin, Daniel A. (Abp. of Hartford), 4:126, 5:612, 6:654  
 Cronin, Donough, 7:580  
 Cronin, Eugene, 7:579  
*Cronycles* (Nicholas Trevet), 10:381  
 Crosier Fathers, 2:609, **4:377–378**, 415  
 Crosiers, as ecclesiastical symbol, 6:763  
 Crosiet, Jean, 12:491  
 Cross, **4:378–383**, 379–380, 380  
 Anglo-Saxon art, 1:448  
 church architecture, 1:318, 3:675  
 Crusades, 4:407–408  
 as ecclesiastical symbol, 6:763  
 relics of the Holy Cross, 4:379, 383, 7:18, 12:735  
 sacramental significance, 12:520  
 shrines of the Holy Cross, 13:89  
 significance, 4:391  
 as symbol for martyrs, 7:731  
 symbols, 13:666–667  
 veneration, 6:355–356  
 Way of, devotion, 8:498  
*See also* Crucifixes; Crucifixion; Maltese Cross  
 Cross, F., 10:79  
 Cross, finding of the Holy, 4:379, **383–386**  
 Cross Moline, 4:380  
*The Cross of Jesus* (Chardon), 3:389  
 Cross Potent, 4:380  
 Crossan, John Dominic, 6:876, 10:869  
 Crostarosa, Maria Celeste (Sister), Ven., 11:993  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:307  
 Redemptoristines, founding of, 11:992  
 Crotus Rubianus. *See* Jäger, Johann (Crotus Rubianus)  
 Crouzet, J., 5:405  
 Crow, Alexander, Bl., **4:386**, 5:229  
 Crowland Abbey (England), 1:22, **4:386–387**, 387  
 Crowley, Jeremiah, 3:478, 5:663  
 Crown, Franciscan, **4:387–388**  
*A Crown for Our Queen* (Ryan), 12:443  
*The Crown of Thorns* (Dore), 7:815  
 Crown of Thorns (relic), 4:388, **388**  
 feast of, 1:147  
 Notre Dame Cathedral shrine, 13:90  
 Solesmes Abbey, 13:299



- Crowns, symbols of, 13:665–666
- Crowns of Martyrs (Peristephanon)* (Prudentius), 11:792
- Crowther, Thomas, 5:237
- La Croyance*, 9:60
- Crozier, origins and use, 8:637
- CRS (Catholic Relief Services), 10:429, 761, 14:312
- Cruce, Petrus de, 10:13
- Cruchaga, Alberto Hurtado, Bl., 7:793
- Crucial Problems of Modern Philosophy* (Hawkins), 6:672
- Cruciati, 2:609
- Crucifixes, **4:388**, 389  
altars, 1:318  
history of use of, 4:378–380  
*See also* Cross
- Crucifixion, **4:388–391**, 390, 7:802  
Christ, 4:390–391  
controversies, 4:378–379  
cross, significance in, 4:391  
history, 4:388–390  
holy nails and connection to, 10:137  
representation, 4:378–380  
represented in baptismal fonts, 2:76  
*See also* Cross
- Crucifixion, in art, 3:155, 4:378–379, **391–398**, 399, 5:567
- Crucifixion, theological significance of, 1:5, 4:391, **398**
- Cruciform and *quatrefoil* baptismal fonts, 2:75, 76
- Cruciger, Caspar, 4:416
- Cruets (liturgical vessels), 8:716
- Crumpe, Henry, **4:398–400**, 12:271
- Crusaders' States, **4:401–405**  
Carmelites, 3:131, 140, 141  
Latin Empire of Constantinople, 8:366–367
- Crusades, **4:405–414**  
Adam of Ebrach, Bl., 1:108  
Alexander II (Pope), 1:253  
Alexander VI (Pope), 1:261  
Alexandria Patriarchate, 1:271  
Alexius I Comnenus, 1:275, 2:738, 787  
Antioch Patriarchate, 1:525  
anti-Semitism during, 7:869–870  
Armenia, 1:701, 702, 705–706, 708, 709  
Bogomilism, 2:459  
Brethren of the Cross, 2:609  
*bullae cruciata*, 2:688  
Byzantine art, 2:738–739  
Byzantine Empire, 2:787, 4:188, 401, 403, 410, 413  
Callistus III (Pope), 2:881  
Catharism, 3:259  
Catherine of Siena, St., 3:272, 273  
Cesarini, Giuliano, 3:357  
Children's (1212), 4:409, 411  
chivalry, 3:518, 519  
Christians as targets, 4:410, 412–414  
chronicles, 1:464  
church architecture, 3:690  
Clement V (Pope), 3:779  
Council of Anse, 1:493  
criticism, 4:410  
Despenser, Henry, 4:692–693  
Eastern Schism, 1:276, 2:760, 823, 10:837–838  
Fourth Lateran Council, 8:353  
German, 3:319, 4:137  
Gregorian reform, 4:406–407  
Gregory X (Pope), Bl., 8:907  
El-Hakem biamr Allah, 4:253  
Hroznata, 7:144  
Hubert Walter, 7:144  
Hungary, 7:210  
Hussites as targets, 7:231  
indulgences, 7:437  
Innocent III (Pope), 2:688, 3:602  
as institution, 4:405–410  
Jews as targets, 4:410  
John Capistran, St., 7:944–945  
Kingdom of Jerusalem, founding of, 7:774–775  
knightly elite, 4:405–406, 407, 412, 414  
Knights of Malta, 8:193–195  
Louis IX, 8:800  
Low Countries contributions to, 10:257–258  
Maronite Church, 9:195  
medieval Latin literature, 9:451, 456  
Mongols, 4:405, 414  
Muslims as targets, 4:404, 405, 407, 410–412  
northeastern Europe, 4:414  
Order of the Holy Sepulcher of Jerusalem, 3:68  
origins, 4:405–407  
Palestine during period of, 10:784  
papal enemies as targets, 4:413–414  
*Pastoureaux*, 10:940  
Pius II (Pope), 11:369–370  
professionalization of military, 4:409  
propaganda for, 4:408, 409, 413, 414  
relics, 12:54  
relics of the Passion, 13:89  
Robert of Courçon died during, 12:267  
Saladin, 12:609–610  
Shepherds (1254, 1309, 1320), 4:409, 411  
Spain, 4:401, 409, 412  
states created through, 4:401–405  
Urban II (Pope), Bl., 1:276, 2:760, 3:518, 601, 14:335–336  
William II Rufus, 14:730  
First (1095–99), 4:407, 408, 410, 5:843  
Adjutor, St., 1:115  
Arnold of Hiltensweiler, Bl., 1:719  
*bullae cruciata*, 2:688  
Byzantine Empire, 2:787  
Crusaders' states, 4:401–402, 403–404  
Eastern Schism, 1:276, 2:760  
literature of, 4:400, 401  
Second (1146–48), 4:410–411, 5:443–444, 844, 12:544  
Armenia, 1:701  
Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:309  
*bullae cruciata*, 2:688  
Celestine III (Pope), 3:319  
Leonius, 8:502  
literature of, 4:400–401  
Third (1188–92), 4:411  
Armenia, 1:701  
Clement III (Pope), 3:776  
destruction of, 10:355  
Gregory VIII (Pope), 6:494–495  
literature of, 4:400–401  
Theodore of Celles, 4:377  
Fourth (1202–4), 4:188, 411, 413  
Adam of Perseigne, 1:109  
Crusade tax, 7:84  
Crusaders' states, 4:402–403  
failure of, 7:471  
literature of, 4:400, 401  
sack of Constantinople, 2:738–739, 745, 760, 878, 3:602  
Fifth (1213–21), 4:411  
Colonna, Giovanni, 3:854  
Honorius III, 7:84  
*See also* Crusaders' States  
Crusades, literature of, **4:400–401**  
Crusius, Christian, 5:47, 263, 534  
Crutched Friars (Friars of the Cross), **4:415**  
Cruz, Bernardo de la, 2:143  
Cruz, Gaspar da, **4:415–416**

- Cruz, Mancio de la, Bl., 7:734  
 Cruz Alvarado, Atilano, St., **4:416**  
 Crypto-Calvinism, **4:416**  
 Cryptoscopy, 3:759  
 Crystal Cathedral (Garden Grove, CA), 3:702  
 CTAUA (Catholic Total Abstinence Union of America), 13:801  
 Ctesiphon, Synod of (ca. 614), 1:700  
 Cualladó Baixauli, Francisca, Bl., 1:4  
 Cuartero Gascón, Jose Maria, Bl., 4:494  
 Cuartero Gascón, Tomas, Bl., 4:494  
 Cuba, 3:112, **4:416–421**, 420  
   Church-state relations, 4:418–421, 7:999  
   Claret, Anthony Mary, 3:763  
   ecclesiastical organization, 4:417  
   Espada y Landa, Juan José Díaz de (Bp. of Havanna), 5:357  
   Law, Bernard F., 2:557  
   map, 4:418  
   mission, 4:417–418, 9:706–707  
 Cubagua, 3:109  
 Cudworth, Ralph, 3:185, 5:395  
   British moralists, 2:622, 623  
   Cambridge Platonists, 2:908, 910  
   hylozoism, 7:239–240  
   world soul, 14:844  
 Cuenca. *See* Montemayor, Juan Francisco  
 Cuénot, Étienne-Théodore (Bp.), 14:492  
 Cuero y Caicedo, José de (Bp. of Quito, Ecuador), **4:422**, 5:63  
 Cuesta Redondo, Justiniano, Bl., 4:494  
 Cuevas, Mariano, 2:718, **4:422**  
 CUF (Catholics United for the Faith), 13:504  
 Cujas, Jacques, 5:702  
 Culdees, **4:422–424**, 608, 8:597, 12:533, 831–832  
 Cullen, Paul (Abp. of Dublin), **4:424**, 7:562, 9:18, 10:333  
 Cullen, Paul (Card.), 1:698, 903  
 Cullmann, Oscar, 3:559, 12:195, 14:83  
   gates of hell, 6:107  
   immortality, 7:354  
 Culpable ignorance, 14:585  
 Cult Decalogue, 8:397  
 Cult of Mary. *See* Devotion to Mary  
 Cult of St. Patrick, 10:955  
 Cult of the Martyrs and Confessors, 5:288–289, 12:596  
 Cult of the Supreme Being, 5:853, 974, 12:273, **13:626**  
 Cult worship, **4:426**, 14:853  
   Great Mother, 10:91–92  
   myth, 10:125–126  
   Nebo (Nabu), 10:220  
   Ugaritic-Canaanite religious, 14:271  
 Cults, **4:424–426**  
   churches compared, 13:274  
   of the dead, 12:66–67  
   Decadi, 4:586–587  
   fertility and vegetation, 5:746  
   France, 5:853  
   New Religious Movements (NRMs), 10:298–302  
   of the nude, 12:601  
   pre-Christian symbolism of fish, 5:746  
   relics, 12:50–51  
   religious socialization, 13:271–275  
   Roman religion, 12:325–326  
   of the Supreme Being, 13:626  
   Unification Church as, 14:299  
*Cultura sociale* (periodical), 10:69  
 “Cultural” Christians Movement (China), 3:503  
 Cultural pessimism, 11:168  
 Cultural Revolution (China), 3:502–503  
 Culture, **4:426–436**, 7:388  
   change, 4:434, 436  
   as concept, 4:426–427  
   deism and exposure to, 4:616–617  
   elements, 4:427–430  
   individual vs. society, 4:431–433  
   integration, 4:430–431  
   leisure, 8:460  
   mission theology, 9:729  
   positivist history, 13:414  
   rites of passage, 14:245  
   shame, 13:68  
   spirit, 13:423  
   theories, 4:433–436  
 Culture Protestantism, 8:175  
*Cum Biblia sacra* (apostolic letter, Benedict XV), 11:485  
*Cum de quibusdam mulieribus* (papal decree, Clement V), 2:205  
*Cum ex officii nostri* (papal decree, Innocent III), 7:488  
*Cum gravissima (motu proprio)*, John XXIII, 3:106, 7:936  
*Cum iuris canonici (motu proprio)*, Benedict XV, 11:482  
*Cum nulla* (papal bull, Nicholas V), 3:126, 134–135  
*Cum nuper* (papal bull, John XXII), 3:800  
*Cum occasione* (papal bull, Innocent X), 1:97, 717, 893, **4:436**, 7:716  
*Cum postquam* (papal decree, Leo X), 7:438  
*Cum primum* (encyclical, Gregory XVI), 6:509  
*Cum sanctissimus* (Sacred Congregation for Religious), 12:862  
 Cumaean Sibyl, 13:100  
 Cuman people, 7:210  
 Cumberland, Richard, 2:622–623, 5:395  
 Cummings, James E., 3:283  
 Cummings, Jeremiah Williams, **4:436–437**  
 Cummings, Jonathan, 1:135  
 Cummins, George David (Bp. of Kentucky), 12:25  
 Cummins, Patrick, **4:437**  
 Cumont, Franz, 1:20, **4:437–438**, 10:96  
*Cunctipotens dominator* (trope), 14:217  
 Cunegund. *See* Kinga, St.  
 Cunhill Padrós, Pedro (Father), 2:92  
 Cunialati, Fulgenzio, **4:438**  
 Cunibert of Cologne, St., 3:842, **4:438**  
 Cunnigham, William, 5:95  
 Cunningham, Daniel F., Rev., 12:785  
 Cunningham, Mary, 2:40  
 Cuno, Bl., 6:188–189  
 Cupertino, Joseph, St., 2:397  
*Cur Deus homo (Why God Became Man)* (St. Anselm of Canterbury), 1:496–497, 12:129, 700  
 Curacao (West Indies), 3:116–117  
 Curaeus, Joachim, 4:416  
 Curci, Carlo Maria, 7:673, 12:772  
 Curé d’Ars, 1:311  
*Cure of the Pagan Evils* (Theodoret of Cyr), 13:878  
 Curia, Roman, **4:438–440**  
   1983 Code of Canon Law, 3:57  
   abbreviators, 1:12–13  
   administrative norms, 8:670  
   Apostolic See, 1:589  
   canonization, 3:63  
   congregations of, generally, 4:439  
   Council of Trent, 3:53  
   history, 4:438  
   John Paul II (Pope), 7:1004  
   Lambruschini, L., 8:307  
   *Liber diurnis*, 8:534–535  
   liturgical history, 8:657  
   organization, 4:438–440  
   origins, 8:730  
   pre-Reformation spiritual hunger, 3:607  
   reorganization (1588), 3:611  
   seal, 13:114

- Curia, Roman (*continued*)  
*See also* Cardinals
- Curial declarations, 11:748
- Curiosity, **4:440**
- Curley, Michael Joseph (Abp. Baltimore), 2:39, **4:440–441**
- Curlin, William J. (Bp. of Charlotte), 3:437
- Curran, Charles E., 1:53, 54, 3:292, 7:1004, 8:821
- Currier, Charles Warren (Bp. of Matanzas, Cuba), 3:119, **4:441**
- Curry, H. B., 1:948–949
- Curse of Artemisia* (epigraphical style, 4th c. B.C.), 10:768
- Curses, 2:437, **4:441–443**  
*See also* Magic
- Cursillo Movement, 1:906, **4:443–444**, 8:116
- Curso de filosofia elemental* (Balmes), 12:773
- Cursus*, **4:444–445**
- Cursus artium* (Complutenses), 4:44–45, 14:51
- Cursus Curiae Romanae*, 4:444
- Cursus moralis*, 1:311
- Cursus philosophiae* (Frassen), 12:764
- Cursus philosophicus* (Oviedo), 12:767
- Cursus philosophicus* (Sichem), 12:764
- Cursus philosophicus thomisticus* (John of St. Thomas), 7:984, 12:776, 14:51
- Cursus theologiae* (Goudin), 6:372–373
- Cursus theologiae moralis* (Babenstuber), 12:619, 14:51
- Cursus theologiae moralis tripartitus* (Sasserath), 12:698
- Cursus theologicus* (John of St. Thomas), 7:984, 12:777, 14:51
- Cursus Theologicus Summam d. Thomae Complectens*, 12:612, 618–619
- Curtis, Alfred Allen (Bp. of Wilmington, DE), **4:445**, 14:764
- Curtis, Patrick (Bp. of Armagh), 4:245
- Curtis, Walter W. (Bp. of Norwich), 4:125
- Curtiss, Elden F. (Abp. of Omaha, NE), 9:827
- Cusack, Christopher, 7:575
- Cusack, Margaret Anna, **4:445–446**, 12:556
- Cusack, Thomas Francis (Bp. of Albany), **4:446**
- Cushing, Richard (Card.), 2:556, 3:622, **4:446–447**, 447, 9:309, 735
- Cushites, 5:406–407, 407
- Cusmano, Giacomo (Abp.), **4:447–448**, 5:865
- Cuspinian, Johannes, 12:119
- Cusson, Catherine, 6:528
- Custodes Hominum Psallimus Angelos* (hymn), **4:448**
- Custody of the Holy Gospel, 10:28
- Custody of the Senses, **4:448**
- Cuthbert of Canterbury (Abp. of Canterbury), **4:448–449**
- Cuthbert of Lindisfarne, St., 3:598, **4:449**, 5:239, 629
- Elfreda of Whitby, 5:153
- Iona spirituality, 8:593
- “miracle of the heavenly loaves,” 12:253
- Cuthbert of Wearmouth (Abbot), **4:449**
- Cuthburga, St., **4:449–450**, 14:766
- Cuvier, Georges, 2:402
- Cuxa Abbey (France), **4:450**
- Cuzco City (Peru), 11:161
- CV (Confraternity Version), 10:276
- CWS (Church World Service), 10:166
- Cyaxares (founder of the Medes), 9:428
- Cybekks Minguell, Protasio, Bl., 7:124
- Cybele (deity), **4:450–451**, 451
- Cybernetics, **4:451–453**
- Cycle plays. *See* Drama
- Cyclic history
- philosophy of history, 6:885–886
  - theology of history, 6:886–887
- Cyclopaedia; or an Universal Dictionary of Arts and Sciences* (Chambers), 5:207, 208
- Cydones, Demetrius, **4:453–454**
- Cabasilas, Nilus, 2:837
  - Chrysoberges, Andrew, 3:572
  - Eastern Schism, 2:794
  - hesychasm, 2:762, 827
- Cydones, Prochorus, 2:827, **4:454**
- Cyneburg, St., **4:454**
- Cynegils (King of the West Saxons), 2:409
- Cynewulf, **4:454–455**, 455
- Cynics, **4:455–457**, 6:442, 11:288
- asceticism, 1:773–774
  - early Christian theology, 3:591
  - philosophy as a school for life, 6:447
  - Socrates, 13:293
  - as teachers and missionaries, 6:446
- Cyparissiota, John, 2:827
- Cyprian of Carthage, St., 3:186, 4:457, **4:57–460**, 9:228–229
- altars, 1:314
  - Antichrist, 1:516
  - Apocalypse iconography, 1:543
  - biblical canon, 3:32
  - birth imagery in baptism, 2:75
  - Canon Law, 3:37
  - Church property, 3:723
  - Confirmation, 4:86
  - Cornelius (Pope), St., 4:270
  - corpus, 4:458
  - Councils of Carthage, 1:785, 3:188
  - creedal statements, 4:350, 351
  - Donatism, 4:862, 863
  - ecclesiology, 4:458–459, 5:36
  - Fabian (Pope), 5:584
  - Firmilian of Caesarea, 5:740
  - following of Christ, 5:788
  - hospitality, 7:118
  - life of, by Deacon Pontius, 12:606
  - liturgical history, 8:652
  - martyr, as term, 4:83
  - names, calling out of, 4:758
  - papal primacy, 3:593
  - patristic theology, 10:967
  - penance, 4:225, 11:68
  - penitential controversy, 11:73
  - presbyters, 11:674
  - priesthood, 11:693–694, 699
  - provincial assemblies, 4:299
  - relics, 12:51
  - reordination, 7:39, 12:128
  - Spain, 13:376
  - Stephen I (Pope), St., 13:514
  - taking Christian name practice, 10:139
  - theology of Church, 3:586
  - works of charity, 3:405
- Cyprian of Toulon, St., 1:577, **4:460**
- Cyprien de la Nativité, 3:137
- Cypriot Orthodox Church, **10:688**
- Cyprus, **4:460–464**, 462
- Anthemius of Constantia, 1:502
  - Antioch, 1:523
  - Byzantine Empire, 4:461
  - Crusades, 4:402, 403, 404–405
  - ecclesiastical organization, 4:460
  - map, 4:461
- Cyrenaics, **4:464–465**, 5:107, 11:289, 13:293
- Cyrene Edicts, 12:303
- Cyriacus, cemetery of (Rome), 3:224
- Cyricus (Bp. of Ancyra), 1:398
- Cyril (Seraphim) of Turiv (Patriarch of Antioch), 1:525–526
- Cyril II of Jerusalem (Greek Orthodox Patriarch), 6:459
- Cyril III (metropolitan of Kiev), 14:277–278
- Cyril III Ibn Loklok, 4:253–254, 255

- Cyril IV (Patriarch of Antioch), 4:254  
 Cyril V (Patriarch of Antioch), 1:525, 4:254  
 Cyril and Methodius, SS., 3:599, 4:474, 474–477, 479, 7:922  
 Adrian II (Pope), 1:125  
 Anastasius the Librarian, 1:389  
 Austria, 1:908  
 Boris I of Bulgaria, 2:539  
 Christianity in Russia, 12:419  
 Clement the Bulgarian, St., 3:799  
 Photius, 2:755, 775  
*Slavorum Apostoli*, 13:216–217, 217  
 Slovenes, 13:225  
 University of the Imperial Palace of Constantinople, 2:822  
 vernacular, 3:231  
 Cyril Jehunla (Melchite Patriarch), 1:195  
 Cyril of Alexandria, St., 4:465, 465–470  
 Act of Union, 4:859  
 biblical catenae, 3:258  
 Cassian, John, 3:206  
 Christology, 1:273, 391, 3:317, 363, 559  
 Christology and Apollinarianism, 1:391, 559, 561, 2:792–793  
 Christology and Nestorianism, 1:268, 390–391, 523, 2:793, 3:561, 595  
 computing Easter, 8:642  
 conflict between Nestorius, 10:254  
 Council of Ephesus, 5:273–275  
 the cross, 4:385  
 defense of incarnation, 10:14  
 descent of Christ into hell, 4:684  
 Diodore of Tarsus, 4:750  
 Divine indwelling, 7:441  
 Easter date controversy, 5:13–14  
 Ethiopian Catholic Church, 5:403  
 Eutyches friendship with, 5:461, 462  
 exegetical works, 5:511  
 expiation, 5:565  
 Fathers of the Church, 5:640  
 friendship with God, 6:10  
 grace, 6:401  
 homoousios, 4:198  
 Isidore of Pelusium, St., 7:601  
 Monophysitism, 2:793, 820, 3:595, 7:263  
 Nestorianism, 4:191, 195, 10:252  
 physis of the Incarnate Word, 14:203  
 priesthood, 11:694–696  
 relics, 13:89  
 Roman primacy, 3:317  
 Severus of Antioch, 13:43  
 Shenoute of Atripe, 13:78  
 theology of Church, 3:576  
 two natures of Christ, 7:816, 818, 13:196  
 Cyril of Constantinople, St., 4:470  
 Cyril of Jerusalem, St., 4:470–472, 5:279  
 Acacius of Caesarea, 1:51  
 Ambrose, St., 1:337  
 baptism in the Holy Spirit, 3:393  
 catechesis, 3:228, 239  
 catechumenate, 3:251  
 creedal statements, 4:352  
 on the cross, 4:383  
 death imagery in baptism, 2:75  
 exorcism, 5:551  
 liturgical history, 8:651  
 priesthood, 11:699  
 Cyril of Scythopolis, 4:472–473, 5:461, 12:452  
 Cyril of Turiv (Bp.), 4:473–474  
*Cyrylli Versio*, 3:40  
 Cyriion (Kyriion), 4:477  
 Cyrus (Bp. of Phasis), 2:749  
 Cyrus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:253, 7:80  
 Cyrus II (King of Persia), 2:210–211, 3:631, 4:477–478, 11:135  
 Cyrus the Great. *See* Cyrus II (King of Persia)  
 Cyzicus, Council of (376), 5:457  
 Czech Confession, 4:80  
 Czech Republic, 4:478–488, 481  
 Czech National Church, 7:230, 8:156  
 ecclesiastical organization, 4:479–480, 483, 484–485, 488  
 Hussitism, 4:480–482, 7:230–231  
 map, 4:480  
 Romanticist music, 13:230–231  
*See also* Czechoslovakia  
 Czechoslovak Church, 4:484  
 Czechoslovakia, 7:227–229, 8:241–242  
*See also* Czech Republic; Slovakia  
 Czechoslovakian Orthodox Church, 13:219  
 Czepko, Daniel Von, 1:429  
 Czerski, Johann, 3:624, 4:488, 12:369  
 Cześćochowa (Poland), 4:488–490  
 Cześćochowa, Our Lady of (Poland), 13:92
- D**  
*D. Thomas sui intepres* (Baron), 2:105  
 Da, Peter, 14:492  
 “Da Qin” (China), 3:491  
 Da Rho, Antonio, 5:445  
 Da Silva, Samuel, 1:69  
 Da Vinci, Leonardo. *See* Leonardo da Vinci  
 Dabin, Paul, 11:705  
 Dablon, Claude, 4:491, 9:722  
 Dabrowski, Joseph, 4:491, 10:624–626  
 Dac Nguyen, Matthew, 14:492  
 Dachau concentration camp  
 Kozal, M., 8:245  
 Leisner, K. F., 8:459  
 Lichtenberg, B., 8:561  
*Dacheriana Collectio*, 3:42, 60, 4:492  
 Dacia, 4:492  
*See also* Denmark; Romania  
 Dadisho’ (Assyrian Catholicos), 1:805, 806  
 Dado of Rouen. *See* Ouen of Rouen (Bp.), St.  
 Daeger, Albert T., 10:287, 12:676  
 Daemen, Marie Catharina (Mother Magdalen), 5:887  
 Daems, Edward Francis (Fr.), 4:378, 5:888–889  
*Daēvas*, 4:492–493  
 Dagaueus, 4:494  
 Dagobert I (King of the Franks), 1:99, 3:163, 9:518, 12:544  
 Dagobert II (King of Austrasia), St., 4:493  
 Dagon (god), 4:493  
 Daguessea, H. F., 1:57  
 Daher, Ignatius Michael IV (partriarch of Syria), 13:708  
 Dahlmann, Joseph, 4:493–494  
 Dahm, Innocent, 12:541  
 Dahomey, 1:162  
 Daig MacCairill, St., 4:494  
 Dailé, Jean, 4:494, 12:856  
 Daimbert (Patriarch of Pisa), 2:29  
 Daimiel, Martyrs of, BB., 4:494–495  
*Daimon*, 4:495–498, 496  
*See also* Demons  
 Dalai Lama, 14:72  
 John Paul II (Pope), 7:994  
 Lamaism, 8:299  
 Dalberg, Adolf von, 4:498, 499  
 Dalberg, Johann Friedrich Hugo Nepomuk Eckenbrecht von (Bp. of Worms), 4:498, 499, 12:119  
 Dalberg, Karl Theodor von (Abp. of Mainz), 4:499–500, 6:183, 12:668  
 Dalberg, Wolfgang von (Abp. of Mainz), 4:498  
 Dalberg family, 4:498–499  
 Dalby, Robert, Bl., 5:230

- Dalgairns, John Dobree, **4:500**  
 Dalí, Salvador, **4:500–501**, 501  
 Dalit community, Christianity and, 7:402  
 Dall, Gerhard Bernhard, Rev., 5:890  
 Dalman, Gustav, 2:385  
 Dalmatic, **4:501–502**, 8:634  
 Dalmau Rosich, Antonio María, 2:92  
 D'Alton, Edward Alfred, **4:502**  
 Dalton, J., 1:835  
 Daly, Edward, 10:443  
 Daly, Mary, 5:677  
 D'Alzon, Emmanuel, 1:801, **4:502–503**  
 Damas, Arturo Rivera (Abp. of San Salvador), 5:177  
 Damascene, John, St.  
   systematic theology, 13:904  
   theological terminology, use of, 13:890  
   will and willing, 14:721–722  
 Damascius, 1:670, 10:241  
 Damascus, 1:624, 4:402, **503**, 513  
 Damascus, Martyrs of, **4:503**  
 Damascus Affair (1840), 7:874  
 Damasus I (Pope), St., **4:503–505**  
   Agnes, St., 1:178  
   Alleluia, 1:294  
   Apollinarianism, 1:559, 560  
   ascetism, 12:354  
   Chrysanthus and Darius, SS., 3:572  
   Church history, 3:594  
   clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:325  
   Constantinople Council I, 4:190  
   epigrams, 5:287  
   hymnody, 7:243  
   hypostasis, 7:263  
   Lapsi controversy, 5:450  
   liturgical languages, 8:667  
   Meletian Schism, 2:137–138  
   poem honoring martyrs, 5:665  
   practice of taking Christian names, 10:139  
   soul of Christ, 7:813  
   Theodore of Mopsuestia, 4:192  
 Damasus II (Pope), 1:910, **4:505**  
 Dambo, Gabriel, 3:368  
 Damen, Arnold, 2:563, 3:477  
 Damian of Finario, Bl., **4:505**  
 Damian of Pavia, St., **4:505–506**  
 Damiano, Celestine (Bp. of Camden, NJ), 5:879  
 Damien, Joseph, Fr., 2:219, 4:954–955, 14:466–467, 468  
 Damnation, **4:506**  
 Damus el-Carita Basilica, 1:754  
 Dan (Israel), 2:379  
 Danby, Thomas Osborne, Earl of, 10:493–494  
 Dance madness, 3:526  
 Dance of Death, 3:698, **4:506–508**, 5:485–486, 485, 12:584  
 Dandoy, George, **4:508**  
*Danforth, Planned Parenthood v.*, 1:33  
 Dangerfield, Thomas, 10:495  
 Dangi, Thomas, St., 7:732  
 Dani people, 4:558  
 Daniel (biblical figure), **4:508–509**  
   composition, 4:511–512  
   Cyrus II, 2:210–211  
   Darius the Mede, 4:529  
   deuterocanonical sections, 4:509  
   Gabriel, 6:40  
   interpretation, 4:511  
   language use in, 4:509–511  
   literary genre, 4:512  
   protocanonical sections, 4:511  
   Son of Man, 13:316  
 Daniel, Antoine, 3:4, 10:435  
 Daniel, Book of, **4:509–513**  
   abomination of desolation, 1:22–23  
   angels, 1:427  
   Antichrist, 1:515  
   apocalyptic style, 1:546  
   Aramaic language, 1:627  
   Babylonia, 2:5  
   beatific vision, 2:171  
   Bel and the dragon, 2:210–211  
   biblical canon, 3:24  
   Chaldeans, 3:370  
   Divine judgment, 8:29  
   eschatology, 5:336  
   Gabriel, 6:40  
   Gentiles, 6:140  
   glory of God (end of creation), 6:246  
   God's spirit, 13:426  
   Jesus as Lord, 8:781  
   justification, 8:77  
   Kingdom of God, 8:172–173  
   Magi, 9:34  
   magic, 9:39  
   seventy weeks of years, 13:39–40  
   Son of Man, 9:544–545  
   Susanna (heroine), 13:629  
   works of charity, 1:301  
 Daniel, Gabriel (Father), 1:267, 3:186  
 Daniel, Norman, 1:493  
 Daniel, Walter, 1:137, 12:244  
 Daniel de la Vierge-Marie, 3:137, 143  
 Daniel of Belvedere, St., **4:513**  
 Daniel Palomnik (Abbot), **4:513**  
 Daniel the Stylite, 2:149  
 Daniélou, Jean (Card.), **4:514–516**  
   angelology, 1:415  
   Christian philosophy, 3:541  
   incarnation, 9:684  
   Jewish Gnosticism, 6:263  
   New Theology, 5:859, 860  
 Daniel-Rops, Henri, **4:514**  
 Danish War (1625-29), 14:9–10  
 Danites, 7:323  
*Danse macabre*. See Dance of Death  
 Dante Alighieri, **4:516–522**, 517–519, 5:767, 14:47  
   alchemy, 1:239  
   allegory, 1:291  
   astrology, 1:813  
   Boccaccio, Giovanni, 2:450  
   Cavalcanti, Guido, 3:310  
   Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:450  
   Church-State relations, 1:675, 3:636  
   influence of Remigio de' Girolami, 12:106  
   influence on T. S. Eliot, 5:160  
   language use, 8:364  
   poetry, 12:110  
   religious faith, 3:605  
   translations by Emerson, 5:189  
 Daochuo, 3:510  
*Daode Jing* (Laozi), 4:523–524, 8:332  
 Daoguang (Tao-kuang) (Emperor of China), 3:498  
 Daoism, **4:522–525**  
   alchemy, 1:238  
   as amalgamated with Buddhism, 10:111  
   apophatic theology, 1:568  
   Buddhism, 3:510–511  
   Confucianism, 4:98  
   mysticism, 10:111  
   origins, 3:510  
   pantheism, 10:825  
   sky gods, 13:206  
*Daojia*. See Daoism  
 Daquin, Louis Claude, **4:525–526**  
 Darboy, Georges (Abp. of Paris), **4:526**, 5:855  
 Darby, John Nelson, **4:526–527**, 776  
 D'Arcy, Brigid, 7:582  
 D'Arcy, Martin Cyril, **4:527**, 6:890, 7:792  
*Dare the Schools Build a New Social Order?* (Counts), 5:94  
 Daria, St., 2:146, 3:571–572  
 Darin, Synod of, 5:7

- Darius I, the Great (King of Persia), 3:631, **4:527–529**, 528, 8:43–44, 11:135
- Dark Ages, **4:529–530**  
Latin literature, 9:446  
Petrarch, 12:110
- The Dark Knowledge of God* (Journet), 7:1058
- Dark Night of the Soul, **4:530**
- Darkness. *See* Light and darkness
- Darmashāstras* (Hindu scriptures), 6:843–844
- Darnley, Henry Stewart, Lord, 9:291
- Darowska, Marcelina Kotowicz, Bl., **4:530**
- Darrow, Clarence, 4:346, 347
- Darstellung meines Systems* (Schelling), 12:733
- Darwin, Charles Robert, 3:623, **4:530–532**, 531, 5:492, 495, 496  
biology, 2:403, 404  
causality, 3:306  
creation doctrine, 4:345  
cultural evolution, 4:433  
evolutionary theory, 12:64  
liberal theology, 8:543  
origin of living things, 8:576–577  
*See also* Darwinism; Evolution
- Darwinism, 1:12, 9:320–321
- Dasein*, 1:540–541, 3:521, 6:714–715, 715, 789, 8:221
- Dasius, St., 12:705
- Dat, Juan, 14:493
- Dat Dinh, Domingo Nicolás, 14:492–493
- Date of the Redemption* (Nahmanides), 10:135
- Dated Creed. *See* Fourth Formulary of Sirmium
- Datheus (archpriest in Milan), 3:411
- Datos cronológicos para la historia eclesiástica de Costa Rica durante el siglo XIX* (Thiel), 14:1
- Daublain, Bonaventure, 2:506
- Daude de Pradas, 2:343–344
- Daudet, Léon, 1:81, 82, 2:303, **4:532–533**
- Daufarius (Daufari). *See* Victor III (Pope)
- Daughters of Anne of Providence, 3:419
- Daughters of Charity of Canossa (Italy), 3:70
- Daughters of Charity of St. Vincent de Paul, 3:417, 419  
California, 2:868  
founding, 8:807, 13:172, 178, 14:518, 519  
Labouré, C., 8:267  
Los Angeles, 8:790  
merger, 13:35, 175  
Michigan, 8:449  
19th-20th century overview, 3:621  
Sisters of Charity of St. Joseph's join, 13:175
- Daughters of Divine Charity, **4:786**
- Daughters of Divine Providence, 3:419
- Daughters of Divine Zeal, 5:865
- Daughters of Isabella, 3:622, **4:533–534**
- Daughters of Jesus (Hijas de Jesús), 3:738–739
- Daughters of Mary. *See* Marianist Sisters
- Daughters of Mary and Joseph, **4:534**
- Daughters of Mary Health of the Sick, 6:96
- Daughters of Mary Help of Christians. *See* Salesian Sisters
- Daughters of Mary Immaculate for Domestic Service, 8:778
- Daughters of Mary of the Immaculate Conception, **7:335**
- Daughters of Mary of the Pious Schools, 9:823
- Daughters of Our Lady Help of Christians, 9:389
- Daughters of Our Lady of Mercy, **4:534**, 12:386
- Daughters of Our Lady of the Garden, 6:203
- Daughters of Our Lady of the Sacred Heart, 3:471, **10:725**
- Daughters of Providence of Saint-Brieuc, 3:417, 8:311
- Daughters of St. Geneviève, 3:417
- Daughters of St. Joseph (Gerona), **12:553–554**
- Daughters of St. Mary of Mount Calvary. *See* Brignoline Sisters
- Daughters of St. Mary of Providence, **4:534**, 6:549
- Daughters of Saint Rosario of Pompeii, 8:776
- Daughters of Temperance, 13:799
- Daughters of the Blessed Virgin Mary of the Immaculate Conception. *See* Sisters of Christian Charity
- Daughters of the Charity of the Sacred Heart of Jesus, **12:495**
- Daughters of the Cross, **4:534**
- Daughters of the Divine Redeemer, 5:307
- Daughters of the Divine Shepherdess, 9:624
- Daughters of the Heart of Mary, **6:682**
- Daughters of the Holy Cross of Liège, **4:535**, 6:678
- Daughters of the Holy Cross of St. Andrew, 2:390, 5:834
- Daughters of the Holy Family, 3:417
- Daughters of the Holy Spirit, **7:45–46**
- Daughters of the Immaculate Conception, 14:561
- Daughters of the Sacred Heart, 4:633
- Daughters of the Sacred Heart (Bergamo), **12:490**
- Daughters of Wisdom, 4:687, **14:793**
- Daure, Warnier de, 1:396
- Daveluy, Antoine (Bp.), 8:235, 239
- Davenport, John, 3:647
- Davenport Diocese (IA), **4:535**
- Davenport League for Social Justice, 7:542
- Daventry Priory, **4:535–536**
- David (King of Israel), **4:536–538**, 537  
Benjaminite dissatisfaction with, 2:282  
biblical Chronicler, 3:566, 568  
covenant with God, 9:541  
God's spirit, 13:426  
Jerusalem, 7:765  
messianism, 9:541, 543  
Moabites, 9:748  
Philistines, 11:266  
power of keys, 8:162–163  
reign, 7:638–639  
sin, offense against God, 13:142  
Son of David, 13:310  
tribe of Judah, 8:1
- David, Armand, **4:538**
- David, Canticle of, 3:73
- David, Franz, 2:432, **4:538**, 14:303
- David, John Baptist Mary (Bp. of Bardstown, KY), **4:538–539**, 539, 5:757, 13:174
- David, Lucien (Abbot), 5:793
- David I (King of Scotland), **4:539**, 540  
Melrose Abbey, 9:482  
Scottish Church reform, 12:832
- David Comnenus, 2:787
- David of Angers, 1:432
- David of Augsburg, 1:848, **4:539–540**
- David of Dinant, **4:540–541**  
Albert the Great, St., 1:225  
Aristotelianism, 1:677  
pangtheism, 10:826
- David of Himmerod, Bl., **4:541**
- David of Västmanland, St., **4:541**
- David Punishing Ammonites* (anonymous), 14:634
- David the Jew (Ibn Daoud), 8:533
- Davidek, Felix (Bp.), 4:486



- Davidians (Adventist Reform Movement), **4:541–543**
- Davidic descent, 10:175–176
- Davidson, Randall Thomas (Abp. of Canterbury), **4:543**
- Davies, B., 5:384
- Davies, Samuel, 3:646
- Davies, W. D., 5:331, 508
- Davies, William, Bl., **4:543–544**, 5:232
- Davignon, Veronica (Mother), 7:34
- Dávila y Padilla, Agustín (Abp. of Santo Domingo), **4:544**
- Davis, Henry, **4:544–545**
- Davis, James (Bp. of Davenport, IA), 4:535
- Davis, James Peter (Abp. of Santa Fe, NM), 10:287, 288, 12:677
- Davis, S., 3:675
- Davis v. Beason* (1890), 3:660
- Davitt, T. E., 8:400
- Davost, Ambroise, 3:4
- Davy, John, Bl., 5:226, 7:1019
- The Dawn of Humanism in Italy* (Weiss), 12:113
- Dawson, Christopher, **4:545**, 5:252, 6:890
- Day, Dorothy, 3:824, **4:545–546**
- Day, George (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481, **4:546**
- Day, Victor, **4:546**
- Day of Atonement. *See* Yom Kippur (Day of Atonement)
- Day of the Lord (Eschatology), **4:547–549**, 7:890
- apocalyptic style, 1:546
- Book of Obadiah, 10:502
- concept of time, 14:83
- Divine judgment, 8:29–30
- Pauline letters, 5:340–341
- Day of the sun (Sunday), 13:607
- Dayton, University of, **4:549–550**
- De abstinencia* (Porphyry), 11:521
- De accentibus et orthographia linguae hebraicae* (Reuchlin), 12:181
- De Actibus Apostolorum* (Arator), 1:627–628
- De actibus humanis moroliter consideratis* (Frins), 6:12
- De actibus humanis ontologic et psychologic consideratis* (Frins), 6:12
- De adulteratione librorum Origenis* (Rufinus of Aquileia), 12:405
- De Adventu Christi* (Nicholas of Strassburg), 10:378
- De Aeternitate mundi contra murmurantes* (Thomas Aquinas), 14:21, 27
- De allegoria et historia* (Theodore of Mopsuestia), 5:511
- De amore* (Ficino), 5:710
- De Andrea, Miguel (Bp. of Temnos, Argentina), **4:567**
- De anima* (Aristotle), 7:508, 510
- Averroist commentary, 13:339
- soul, 13:338–339
- De anima* (Dominic Gundisalvi), 5:816
- De anima* (Gilbert Crispin), 6:213
- De anima* (Hugh of Saint-Victor), 12:716
- De anima* (Tertullian), 13:342
- De anima et resurrectione* (St. Gregory of Nyssa), 11:414
- De anima et vita libri tres* (Vives), 12:124
- De Antichristo* (Adso of Montier-en-der), 1:130
- De antiquis ecclesiae ritibus* (Mabillon, Martène), 6:876
- De Anulo et baculo* (Rangerius), 9:450
- De Apice theoriae* (Nicholas of Cusa), 10:374
- De arca Noe morali* (Hugh of Saint-Victor), 7:158
- De arte bene moriendi* (Bellarmine), 1:733–734
- De arte cabalistica* (Reuchlin), 12:181
- De arte sacra* (Instruction, Sacred Congregation of the Holy Office), 8:620–621
- De articulis fidei et ecclesiae sacramentis* (Thomas Aquinas), 12:470
- De aspectibus* (Al-Kindī), 8:171
- De Asse et partibus eius* (Budé), 10:482
- De Assumpto homine* (Vacarius), 14:365
- De astrolabio* (Hermannus Contractus), 6:784
- De auctoritate ecclesiae et conciliorum generalium adversus Thomam de Vio* (Almain), 1:298
- De auxiliis* controversy, 4:110–113, 6:390–391, 403–404
- De Baptismo* (Pacian), 10:744
- De beata vita* (St. Augustine), 10:756
- De Beatificatione et Canonizatione Servorum Dei* (Benedict XIV), 10:107
- De bellis, libri VIII* (*History of the Wars*) (Procopius of Caesarea), 11:738
- De bellis parisiacae urbis* (Abbo), 12:548
- De bello* (Martinus Laudensis), 3:52
- De bello* (*On War*) (Joannes de Ligano), 7:883
- De bello* (Segobiensis), 3:52
- De Beryllo* (Nicholas of Cusa), 10:374
- De bono communi* (Remigio de' Girolami), 12:106
- De bono et malo* (William of Auvergne), 2:184
- De bono pacis* (Rufinus), 12:403
- De Brébeuf, Jean, 3:4
- De Bruyne, D., 3:30
- De Bruyne, E., 3:674
- De Buggenoms, Louis (Father), 3:119
- De caeremoniis et ritibus ecclesiasticis* (Reiffenstuel), 12:34
- De Canonicis Scripturis*, 3:32
- See also* Trent, Councils of (1543–63)
- De cantu et musica sacra a prima ecclesiae aetate usque ad praesens tempus* (Gerbert von Hornau), 6:164
- De captivitate babylonica* (Luther), 6:403
- De caritate* (Aquinas), 3:396
- De casto connubio Verbi et animae* (St. Lawrence Justinian), 8:405
- De casu diaboli* (Gilbert Crispin), 6:213
- De catechizandis rudibus* (St. Augustine), 3:229, 240, 243, 250, 10:755
- De catholicae ecclesiae unitate* (Cyprian), 5:36
- De Causa Dei contra Pelagium et de virtute causae causarum ad suos Mertonenses* (Bradwardine), 14:29
- De causa formosiana libellus* (Eugenius Vulgarius), 5:447
- De Causis, statu, cognitione ac fine praesentis schismatis et tribulationum futurarum* (Telesphorus of Cosenza), 13:792
- De Christiana expeditione apud Sinas* (Trigault), 14:186
- De christliche Moral als Lehre von der Vewirklichung des göttlichen Reiches in der Menschheit* (Hirscher), 6:861
- De Cibis Judaicis* (Novatian), 10:465
- De civitate Dei* (St. Augustine), 1:859, 877, 878, 879, 3:633, 674, 730, 5:343, 6:872, 882, 888, 10:381, 629, 673, 716, 11:697, 12:403, 13:252, 14:360, 373
- De clave David* (Sander), 12:665
- De Clerck, Paul, 12:328
- De coelibatu sacerdotum ad Nicolaum II* (Peter Damian), 3:326
- De commendatione fidei* (Baldwin of Canterbury), 2:30



- De comparatione auctoritatis papae et concili* (Cajetan), 1:298
- De computo* (Richard of Wallingford), 12:236
- De Conciliis oecumenicis, theses* (Passaglia), 10:919
- De concilio* (Jacobazzi), 7:688
- De Concilio*, Januarius Vincent, 2:41, **4:591–592**
- De concordantia catholica* (Nicholas of Cusa), 4:55, 10:372
- De Concordantia sacerdotii et imperii* (Marca), 9:133
- De concordia* (St. Anselm of Canterbury), 1:497
- De concordia sacerdotii et imperii seu de libertatibus ecclesiae gallicanae* (Baluze), 2:48
- De concordia temporum (Summa de temporibus)* (Giles of Lessines), 6:219
- De confesione* (Sorbon), 13:326
- De confessione mollicei* (Gerson), 3:232
- De Coniecturis* (Nicholas of Cusa), 10:374
- De conscientia* (Sorbon), 13:326
- De consensu Evangeliorum* (St. Augustine), 5:512
- De Consequentibus* (Roger of Swyneshed), 12:288
- De consideratione libri quinque ad Eugenium III* (Bernard of Clairvaux), 2:310
- De consolatione philosophiae* (Boethius), 12:107
- De Constantia* (Lipsius), 12:125
- De contemptu mundi* (Bernard of Cluny), 2:312, 10:591
- De contemptu mundi* (Hermannus the Lame), 9:449
- De contemptu mundi* (St. Eucherius of Lyons), 5:438
- De contractibus* (Rolevinck), 12:293
- De controversiis* (Bellarmine), 5:37
- De Corpore Christi* (St. Odo of Cluny), 10:555
- De corpore domini* (Engelbert of Admont), 5:221
- De corpore et sanguine Christi* (Haymo of Halberstadt), 6:677
- De corpore et sanguine Christi* (Paschasius Radbertus, St.), 9:444–445
- De corpore et sanguine Domini* (Lanfranc), 1:64
- De corpore et sanguine Domini* (Ratramnus of Corbie), 11:924
- De corpore et sanguine Domini* (St. Paschasius Radbertus), 1:64
- De corporis et sanguinis Domini veritate* (Guitmond of Aversa), 6:579
- De Correctione rusticorum* (Martin, St.), 9:219, 439
- De correptione et gratia* (St. Augustine), 6:386
- De Courcy*, Henry, **4:596**
- De Culta feminarum* (Tertullian), 13:836
- De Cultu adorationis libri tres et disputationes contra errores Felicis et Elipandi* (Vázquez), 14:427
- De cultu sacrosancti Cordis Dei ac Domini nostri Jesu Christi* (Gallifet), 6:79
- De Cultu sanctorum dissertationes decem* (Trombelli), 14:213
- De cura gerenda pro mortuis* (St. Augustine), 5:670
- De cursu temporum* (Hilarianus), 1:461
- De Deo et natura* (Polignac), 8:849
- De Deo Trino* (Franzelin), 5:919
- De Deo Uno* (Franzelin), 5:919
- De Deo Uno et Trino* (Musso), 10:73
- De Differentiis* (St. Isidore of Seville), 7:604
- De diligendo Deo*, 3:395
- De disciplina ecclesiastica* (Rabanus Maurus), 3:230
- De disciplinae arcani antiquitate et usu* (Scholliner), 12:779
- De Diversis artibus* (Theophilus), 13:930–931
- De divina charitate et septem ejus gradibus (Van seven manieren van Heiligher Minnen)* (Beatrice of Nazareth), 2:181
- De Divina Historia Libri III* (Musso), 10:73
- De divina Traditione et Scriptura* (Franzelin), 5:919
- De divinis instit.* (Lactantius), 5:15
- De divinis nominibus* (Thomas Gallus of Vercelli), 2:184
- De divisione naturae* (John Scotus Eriugena), 3:161, 7:1010–1011, 9:445, 12:757
- De divortio Lotharii* (Hincmar of Reims), 6:838
- De doctrina Christiana* (St. Augustine), 3:730, 5:516, 6:787
- De Doctrina institutione monachorum* (Horsiesi), 10:743
- De Doctrina spirituali* (Othlo of Sankt Emmeram), 9:449, 10:709
- De documentis antiquorum* (Bartholomew of San Concordio), 2:126
- De dono perserverantiae* (St. Augustine), 5:343
- De duabus naturis in Christo. . .* (Chemnitz), 3:464
- De Duobus praeceptis caritatis et decem legis praeceptis* (Aquinas), 14:22, 28
- De duodecim abusivis saeculi* (anonymous Irish author), 3:634, 9:441
- De duodecim gemmis* (Epiphanius of Salamis), 5:293
- De ebrietate* (Philo Judaeus), 11:270
- De Ecclesiasticis Officiis* (St. Isidore of Seville), 7:603
- De Ecclesia Christi* (Murray), 10:69
- De ecclesia Christi* (Passaglia and Schrader), 3:589, 10:919
- De Ecclesia triumphantis* (Bellarmine), 12:55
- De ecclesiae catholicae unitate* (Cyprian), 4:457, 459
- De Ecclesiae officii* (Isidore of Seville), 12:52
- De ecclesiastica et civili potestate* (Richer), 12:239
- De eclipsi solis et lunae* (Richard of Wallingford), 12:236
- De Educatione liberorum et eorum claris moribus* (Vegius), 14:430
- De Electione canonica tractatus* (Passerini), 10:919
- De electione regis Rudolphi* (Engelbert of Admont), 5:221
- De elegantia linguae latinae* (Valla), 12:120
- De eloquentia patrum libri xiii* (Weissenbach), 11:622–623
- De Emmanuele* (Richard of Saint-Victor), 12:235
- De Ente et essentia* (Aquinas), 14:16, 27, 46
- De Ente et Uno* (Pico Della Mirandola), 11:323
- De ente supernaturali disputationes in universam theologiam* (Ripalda), 12:251
- De Eodem et diverso* (Adelard of Bath), 9:453
- De errore profanarum religionum* (Firmicus Maternus), 5:740
- De eruditione interioris hominis* (Richard of Saint-Victor), 12:235
- De eruditione praedicatorum* (Humbert of Romans), 11:619
- De esse intelligibili* (Peter Thomae), 11:208

- De essentia, motu et significantione cometarum* (Giles of Lessines), 6:219
- De exterminatione mali et promotione boni* (Richard of Saint-Victor), 12:235
- De eucharistia eiusque adoratione* (Espence), 5:358
- De Eucharistiae sacramento et sacrificio* (Franzelin), 5:919
- De excidio et conquestu Britanniae* (St. Gildas), 6:217–218, 9:442
- De Exhortatione castitatis* (Tertullian), 13:836
- De fabrica ecclesiae* (Borromeo), 3:705
- De facto* (in fact), 12:750
- De Fallaciis ad quosdam nobiles artistas* (Aquinas), 14:27
- De Falso credita et ementita Constantini donatione declamatio* (Valla), 14:377
- De fato* (Salutati), 12:622
- De felicitate* (Siger of Brabant), 13:113
- De Fide* (Ambrose), 10:967
- De fide ad Petrum* (Fulgentius of Ruspe), 6:24
- De fide catholica* (apostolic constitution, Pius IX), 5:594, 11:387
- De fide catholica contra Judaeos* (Isidore of Seville), 5:773
- De Fide sanctae et individuae Trinitatis* (Alcuin), 9:444
- De Fideli dispensatore* (Á Kempis), 14:13
- De Filio prodigo* (Nicholas of Clamanges), 10:372
- De fletu Ecclesiae* (Lignano), 3:51
- De Forma absolutionis* (Aquinas), 14:27
- De formanda conscientia* (Frins), 6:12
- De Fructu eremi* (Nicholas of Clamanges), 10:371
- De Fructu rerum adversarum* (Nicholas of Clamanges), 10:371
- De Futuris contingentibus* (Bradwardine), 14:29
- De gaudio paradisi* (Peter Damian). *See Ad perennis vitae fontem*
- De Genesi ad litteram imperfectus liber* (St. Augustine), 5:512
- De Genesi ad litteram libri 12* (St. Augustine), 5:512
- De Genesi contra Manichaeos libri 2* (St. Augustine), 5:512
- De genuina missae notione* (Hirscher), 6:861
- De gestis domini salvatoris* (Simon Fidati of Cascia), 13:129
- De gestis Pelagii* (St. Augustine), 11:62
- De Gestis Pontificum Anglorum (Deeds of the Archbishops and Bishops of the English)* (William of Malmesbury), 9:80–81
- De Gestis Regem Anglorum (Deeds of the Kings of the English)* (William of Malmesbury), 9:80–81
- De gloria martyrum* (Gregory of Tours), 12:52
- De Godsdienstvriend* (Le Sage ten Broek), 10:261
- De Goesbrian, Louis (Bp. of Burlington), 14:455
- De gradibus humilitatis et superbiae* (Bernard of Clairvaux), 2:310
- De gratia Dei* (Faustus of Riez), 5:651
- De gratia efficaci* (Lessius), 8:518
- De gratia et auxiliis* (Salas), 12:612
- De gratia et libero arbitrio* (Bernard of Clairvaux), 2:310
- De gratis et virtutibus beatae Mariae virginis* (Engelbert of Admont), 5:221
- De Groot, J. V., 12:777
- De gubernatione Dei* (Salvian of Marseilles), 6:112, 12:633
- De haeresibus et synodis* (St. Germanus I), 6:170
- De haereticis, an sint persequendi?* (Castellio), 3:214
- De harmonica institutione* (Regino of Prüm), 12:30
- De heretico comburendo* (1401), **4:550**
- De hierarchia ecclesiae catholica* (Scholliner), 12:779
- De Hominum statibus et officiis* (Passerini), 10:919
- De Hueck Doherty, Catherine, **4:614–615**, 6:9, 10
- De Humani corporis fabrica* (Versalius), 12:817
- De Iesu puero duodenni* (St. Aelred), 1:138
- De illa quae . . . filium adamavit* (Peter the Painter), 11:207
- De imagine Dei* (Wizo), 3:13
- De imagine peccati (The Image of Sin)* (Hilton), 6:834–835
- De immaculata Deiparae semper virginis conceptu* (Passaglia), 10:919, 12:786
- De immaculato B. Marina conceptu* (Perrone), 11:132
- De Immortalitate animae* (Nifo), 10:391
- De Immutabilitate traditionis contra modernam haeresim evolutionismi* (Billot), 14:136
- De Inani gloria et de educandis liberis* (St. John Chrysostom), 10:755
- De Incarnastionis diss.* (Billuart), 12:55
- De Incarnatione* (Cassian), 3:206, 6:112
- De incarnatione Domini* (De Lugo, J.), 8:854
- De Incendio Amoris* (Rolle de Hampole), 12:295, 297
- De incertitudine et vanitate omnium scientiarum* (Agrippa), 13:202
- De Indiarum iure* (Solórzano Pereira), 10:978
- De Indis* (Vitoria), 14:570–571
- De instauranda aethiopum salute* (Sandoval), 3:770
- De institutione clericorum* (Philip of Harvengt), 11:250
- De institutione harmonica* (Hucbald of Saint-Amand), 3:161
- De institutione inclusarum* (St. Aelred), 1:138
- De institutione laicali* (Jonas of Orleans), 3:230
- De institutione virginum et contemptu mundi* (Leander of Seville), 5:773, 8:426
- De Institutis coenobiorum et de octo principalium vitiorum remediis libri XII* (Cassian), 3:205, 207
- De Intellectu* (Nifo), 10:391
- De intellectu* (Siger of Brabant), 13:113
- De inventione dialectica* (Agricola), 3:20, 9:565, 12:123
- De ira Dei* (Lactantius), 8:274
- De Irreformabili Romani pontificis in definiendis fidei controversiis iudicio* (Orsi), 10:676
- De iure* (by right), 12:750
- De iure belli ac pacis libri tres (On the Law of War and Peace)* (Grotius), 6:540
- De iure praedae commentarius (Commentary on the Law of Prize)* (Grotius), 6:540
- De iure sacerdotali* (Egbert of York), 5:103
- De Iustificatione, gratia, fide, operibus et meritis* (Vega), 14:430
- De iustitia et iure* (De Lugo, J.), 8:855
- De Iesu puero duodenni* (Aelred of Rievaulx), 9:454
- De Jure belli Hispanorum in barbaros* (Vitoria), 14:570–571
- De Jure et justitia* (Soto), 14:49
- De Jure publico ecclesiastico commentaria* (Ventura), 14:442
- De justitia distributiva* (Zapata y Sandoval), 14:910
- De justitia et jure* (Lessius), 8:518
- De Katholiek*, 10:261

- De katholieke Encyclopaedie*, 5:207
- De Koninck, Charles, **4:618–619**, 11:301
- De la Certitude morale* (Ollé-Laprune), 10:585
- De la connaissance de soi-même* (Lamy, F.), 8:315
- De la Croix, Charles, **4:619**, 8:112
- De la Forge, Louis, 3:185, 186
- De la Fréquente communion* (Arnauld), 1:716, 8:855
- De la littérature* (Staël), 3:447
- De la Mare, William. *See* William de la Mare
- De la orden que en algunos pueblos de España se ha puesto en la limosina para remedio de los verdaderos pobres* (Medina), 3:417
- De la perfección del cristiano en todos sus estados* (La Puente, L.), 8:334
- De la philosophie scolastique* (Hauréau), 12:770
- De la providence* (Touron), 14:125
- De la Recherche de la Vérité* (Malebranche), 9:74
- De la Sagesse* (Charron), 3:439
- De la sainteté et des devoirs de la vie monastique* (Rancé), 11:907
- De la Salle, John Baptist, St., **4:620–623**  
catechesis, 3:235  
Christian Brothers, 2:630, 12:647  
rule, 3:543
- De la suavidad de Dios* (Orozco), 10:674
- De la Taille, Maurice, **4:623–624**  
Divine indwelling, 7:442–443  
grace, 6:397  
supernatural quality of Divine gift, 10:15
- De la valeur des ordinations anglicanes* (Gasparrini), 6:103
- De laboribus Herculis* (Salutati), 12:622
- De laude eremi* (St. Eucherius of Lyons), 5:438
- De laude Flandriae* (Peter the Painter), 11:207
- De laude veteris Saxoniae nunc Westphaliae dictae* (Rolevinck), 12:293
- De laudibus philosophiae* (Sadoletto), 12:526
- De laudibus S. Annae* (Trithemius), 14:209
- De laudibus Sanctae Crucis* (Rabanus Maurus), 3:154
- De laudibus sapientiae divinae* (Alexander Neckham), 9:456
- De lege* (Cicero), 3:36
- De legibus* (Cicero), 10:201
- De l'Église gallicane dans son rapport avec les Souverains Pontifes* (Maistre), 9:61
- De l'Esprit* (Helvétius), 3:792
- De l'Excellence de la dévotion au Coeur adorable de Jésus-Christ* (Gallifet), 6:79
- De libertate christiana* (Luther), 6:403
- De libertate Dei et creaturae* (Gibieuf), 6:208
- De Lisle, Ambrose Lisle March Phillipps, **4:630**
- De Lisle, Henriette, 7:23
- De Lobera, Jean, 3:327, 328
- De locis sanctis* (Adamnan and Bede), 7:676–677, 9:441, 11:353
- De locis theologicis* (Cano), 3:20, 14:49
- De los nombres de Cristo* (León), 8:498
- De Ludegna, John, 3:328
- De ludo globi* (Nicholas of Cusa), 10:374, 375
- De Luna, Pedro. *See* Benedict XIII (Pope)
- De magistratum ecclesiasticorum origine et creatione* (Scholliner), 12:779
- De Magnete* (William Gilbert), 12:816
- De magnete, magneticisque corporibus, et de magno magnete tellure; Physiologia nova, plurimis et argumentis, et experimentis demonstrata* (Gilbert), 6:212–213
- De Maio, R., 3:97
- De malignis cogitationibus* (Evagrius Ponticus), 10:397
- De Mari, Agostino (Bp. of Savona), 4:534
- De matrimoniis mixtis* (Roskoványi), 12:383
- De matrimonio* (Sorbon), 13:326
- De Meester, Marie Louise (Mother), **4:633**
- De Mello, Anthony, **4:634**
- De mensuris et ponderibus* (Epiphanius of Salamis), 5:293
- De methodis* (Zabarella), 14:901
- De Methodo* (Aconcio), 9:565
- De methodo philosophandi* (Ventura), 14:442
- De Meulemeester, P., 1:308
- De mirabilibus sacrae Scripturae*, 5:514
- De miseria humane conditionis (On the Misery of the Human Condition)* (Innocent III), 7:470
- De moderno Ecclesiae schismate* (Ferrer), 3:51
- De modis rerum* (Remigio de' Girolami), 12:106
- De modo bene vivendi* (Nider), 10:386
- De modo componendi sermones* (Thomas Waleys), 14:40
- De monarchia* (Dante), 1:675, 3:636
- De monogamia* (Tertullian), 13:836
- De morali disciplina libri quinque* (Sforza), 12:115
- De morali systemate s. Alphonsi M. de Ligorio* (Ballerini), 8:231
- De Moreau, É., 1:331
- De Morgan, Augustus, **4:655**  
logic of relatives, 8:751  
syllogistic, 8:748, 753
- De Morte Peregrini* (Lucian), 12:635
- De mortibus persecutorum* (Lactantius), 8:274
- De motibus naturalibus* (Roger of Swyneshed), 12:288
- De Motu* (Berkeley), 2:298
- De Mundi universitate* (Bernard Silvestris), 9:453
- De Musica* (St. Augustine), 3:673–674
- De nativitate Christi* (Ratramnus of Corbie), 11:924
- De natura boni* (St. Albert the Great), 1:224
- De natura et dignitate amoris* (William of Saint-Thierry), 14:753
- De natura et gratia* (Soto), 13:330, 14:49
- De natura et origine animae* (Albert the Great), 10:391
- De natura et statibus perfectionis* (Le Gaudier, A.), 8:452
- De natura hominis* (Nemesius of Emesa), 10:958
- De natura rerum* (On the Nature of Things) (Thomas of Cantimpré), 14:32
- De natura rerum* (St. Isidore of Seville), 7:604
- De naturis rerum* (Neckham), 5:206, 9:456
- De Neve, John, **4:659**
- De Nieuwe Gemeenschap* (Netherlands), 10:262
- De nieuwe Katechismus*, 3:245, 12:783
- De nihilo et tenebris* (Fredegisus), 12:757
- De nomimun analogia* (Cajetan), 1:378
- De Nominibus utensilium* (Alexander Neckham), 9:456
- De non aliud* (Nicholas of Cusa), 10:374
- De Norzi, Shlomo Yedidiah, 2:355, 357
- De Nouë, Anne, 3:4
- De novis festitatibus non instituendis* (Nicholas of Clamanges), 10:372

- De novissimumis*, 5:342, 344
- De Nugis curialium* (Walter Map), 14:624
- De Nuptiis Christi et Ecclesiae* (Fulcoius of Beauvais), 9:457
- De nuptiis Mercurii et Philologiae* (Martianus Capella), 12:107, 757
- De obligationibus et insolubilibus* (Roger of Swyneshed), 12:288
- De octo vitiis principalibus* (Hermannus Contractus), 6:784
- De officiis* (St. Ambrose), 1:339, 3:407, 730, 5:393
- De officio episcopi* (Contarini), 4:202
- De officio militari* (Ullerston), 14:282
- De Officio Pii ac Publicae Tranquillitatis vere Amantis Viri in hoc Religionis Dissidio* (Cassander), 3:204–205
- De officio sacerdotis* (Albert of Brescia), 14:47
- De operibus supererogatoriis et consiliis evangelicis* (Schwane), 12:793
- De Opificio Dei* (Lactantius), 8:274
- De opificio hominis* (St. Gregory of Nyssa), 6:519
- De oratione* (Evagrius Ponticus), 10:397
- De ordine intelligendi* (Zabarella), 14:901
- De ordine iudiciario* (Giles of Foscarari), 6:219
- De origine, natura, jure, et mutationibus monetarum* (Oresme), 10:380
- De origine ac progressu schismatis anglicani* (Sander), 12:665
- De origine et gestis Francorum compendium* (Gaguin), 6:49
- De origine et rebus gestis Polonorum* (Kromer), 8:251
- De origine nobilitatis* (Rolevinck), 12:293
- De origine urbis Venetiarum* (Giustiniani), 6:234
- De ortu, progressu et fine Romani imperii* (Engelbert of Admont), 5:221
- De ortu scientiarum* (Robert Kilwardby), 12:265
- De Orygnale Cronykil of Scotland* (Andrew of Wyntoun), 12:533
- De pace (On Peace)* (Joannes de Ligano), 7:883
- De pace fidei* (Nicholas of Cusa), 10:374
- De Pascha Computus*, 3:551
- De Pauw, Gommar, 3:289
- De peccato originali* (Odo of Cambrai), 10:553
- De peccato usurae* (Remigio de' Girolami), 12:106
- De perfectione operum contra allegoricos* (Theodore of Mopsuestia), 5:511
- De perfectione vitae spiritualis* (Aquinas), 14:27
- De perfectionibus status clericorum* (Nicholas of Lisieux), 14:20
- De periculis novissimorum temporum* (William of Saint-Amour), 14:16, 17
- De Petter, Dominic, 14:57
- De Philosophia mundi* (William of Conches), 9:453
- De pignoribus sanctorum* (Guibert of Nogent), 6:560, 12:54
- De Planctu naturae* (Alan of Lille), 1:205, 9:457
- De pontificis romani clave* (Henríquez), 6:735
- De porestate papae* (Barclay), 10:500
- De potentia* (Thomas Aquinas), 12:43
- De Potestate civili* (Vitoria), 14:570–571
- De Potestate ecclesiae* (Vitoria), 14:570–571
- De potestate papae et imperatoris respectu infidelium* (Vladimiri), 11:439
- De potestate regia et papali* (John of Paris), 5:36, 14:46
- De praedestinatione* (Mirabilibus), 14:47
- De praedestinatione* (Ratramnus of Corbie), 11:924
- De praeparatione ad missam* (Nicholas of Dinkelsbühl), 10:376
- De Praepartione ad mortem* (Erasmus), 1:733
- De praescriptione hereticorum* (Tertullian), 13:836, 837
- De praesulibus simoniaciis* (Nicholas of Clamanges), 10:371
- De predestinatione* (John Scotus Eriugena), 7:1009
- De Pressuris ecclesiasticis* (Atto), 9:448
- De primatu Petri, et Pontificis Romani* (Fabri), 5:585
- De primatu Romani Pontificis eiusque iuribus* (Roskoványi), 12:383
- De principiis* (Origen), 1:269, 548, 5:510, 12:404
- De principiis* (Theophilus), 14:157
- De principiis moralibus actuum humanorum* (De Lugo, F.), 8:854
- De principiis naturae* (John de Seccheville), 7:957
- De principiis naturae ad fratrem Sylvestrum* (Aquinas), 14:16, 27
- De probatis Sanctorum historiis* (Surius), 13:628
- De processione mundi* (Dominic Gundisalvi), 5:816
- De procuranda indorum salute* (Acosta), 1:70
- De procuranda salute omnium gentium* (Thomas of Jesus), 14:36
- De productione formae substantialis* (Thomas of Sutton), 5:818
- De profectu spirituali* (Venturino of Bergamo), 14:443
- De professione religiosorum* (Valla), 12:118
- De propositionibus modalibus* (Aquinas), 14:27
- De proprietatibus rerum* (Bartholomaeus Anglicus), 2:122, 123, 14:177
- De prudentia* (Pontano), 12:116
- De pudicitia* (Tertullian), 13:836
- De quatuor gradibus violentae charitatis* (Richard of Saint-Victor), 12:235
- De quinque septenis seu septenariis* (Hugh of Saint-Victor), 3:239
- De Raeymaeker, Louis, **4:676**
- De ratione temporum* (Bede), 3:571
- De Raymaeker, Louis, 12:776
- De re diplomatica* (Mabillon), 10:773
- De re militari* (Albensis), 3:52
- De re militari* (Paris a Puteo), 3:52
- De re uxorio libri II* (Barbaro), 2:90
- De rebus naturalibus* (Zabarella), 14:901
- De recta doctrina morum, quatuor libris distincta, quibus accessit* (Elizalde), 5:168
- De reformatione ecclesiae suasoria . . . ad Hadrianum VI* (Ferrerri), 5:694
- De reformatione religionis christiana* (Nielsen), 10:388
- De rege et regis institutione* (Mariana), 14:256
- De regimine Christiano* (Bl. James of Viterbo), 7:710
- De regimine principum* (Engelbert of Admont), 5:221
- De regimine principum* (Thomas Aquinas), 9:781
- De regimine rectoris* (Paulinus of Venice), 11:39
- De regimine rusticorum* (Rolevinck), 12:293
- De regno (De regimine principum) ad regem Cypri* (Aquinas), 14:27
- De regressu* (Zabarella), 14:901
- De regressu animae* (Porphyry), 11:521
- De reliquiis preciosorum martirum Albini et Rufini* (Silver and Gold) (Garcí of Toledo), 6:93–94

- De remediis contra tentationes* (Flete), 5:761
- De remediis schismatis* (Arévalo), 1:647
- De renuntiatione papae* (Giles of Rome), 6:220
- De reparatione lapsi* (Bachiarus), 2:8
- De republica* (Cicero), 10:201
- De rerum inuentoribus* (Vergil), 14:449
- De rerum natura* (Lucretius), 5:283, 8:848–849, 9:319
- De rerum natura* (Telesio), 12:122
- De Restitutione et contractibus tractatus sive codex, nempe de rerum dominio atque earum restitutione et de aliquibus contractibus, de usura, de cambiis, de censibus* (Medina, Juan), 9:465
- De revelatione ab ecclesia proposita* (Garrigou-Lagrange), 6:102
- De revolutionibus orbium coelestium* (Copernicus), 4:250–251, 6:59, 62, 10:705
- De' Ricci, Maria Catherine (Mother), 4:839
- De Rosario B. Mariae Virginis* (Vallgornera), 14:377
- De Rossi, Giovanni Bernardo, 2:356, 357
- De rudimentis Hebraicis* (Reuchlin), 6:696, 12:181
- De ruina et reparatione ecclesiae* (Nicholas of Clamanges), 10:371
- De sacerdotio* (St. John Chrysostom), 7:948
- De sacra coena* (Berengarius of Tours), 2:294
- De sacra Eucharistia* (Peter the Painter), 11:207
- De sacra Ordinatione* (Gasparri), 6:103
- De sacramentis* (St. Ambrose), 6:67
- De sacramentis ac personis sacris..Theologiae moralis* (Bauny), 2:160
- De sacramentis in communi* (Sayer), 12:716
- De Sacramentis in genere* (Franzelin), 5:919
- De sacramento altaris* (Baldwin of Canterbury), 2:30
- De sacrarum electionum jure* (Génébrard), 6:127
- De Sainctes, Claude, 3:327, 328
- De Sanctissima Eucharistia* (Gasparri), 6:103
- De sanctitate meritorum et gloria miraculorum beati Caroli Magni*, 14:248
- De Sancto Matrimonii Sacramento* (Sanchez), 12:658
- De sapientia veterum* (Bacon), 2:10
- De scriptoribus ecclesiasticis* (Bellarmine), 2:227, 10:963
- De scriptoribus ecclesiasticis quos attigit card. Robertus Bellarminus* (Labbe), 8:265
- De scripturis et scriptoribus sacris* (Hugh of Saint-Victor), 7:157–158
- De secreto* (Aquinas), 14:27
- De seculo et religione* (Salutati), 12:622
- De servo arbitrio* (Luther), 5:316, 6:403, 8:882, 12:124
- De servorum Dei beatificatione et beatorum canonizatione* (Benedict XIV), 2:247, 3:63, 267, 9:665
- De simoniaciis* (Gilbert Crispin), 6:213
- De sinibus et arcubus* (Richard of Wallingford), 12:236
- De Smet, Pierre Jean (Father), 2:219, 4:692, 7:789, 10:440, 644, 12:562, 851
- Accolti, Michael, 1:65
- Blanchet, Francis Norbert, 2:430
- Clarke, Mary Frances, 3:765
- Idaho, 7:289
- Oregon Territory, 11:529
- St. Joseph Mission, 10:220–221
- Wyoming, 14:869
- De Soto, D., 3:417
- De Soto, Hernando, 1:690, 13:820
- De spectaculis* (Tertullian), 13:836
- De spiritali amicitia* (St. Aelred), 1:138
- De spiritu et anima* (Alcher of Clairvaux), 1:239–240
- De Spiritu Sancto* (Faustus of Riez), 5:651
- De Spiritu Sancto* (Gilbert Crispin), 6:213
- De Spiritu Sancto* (St. Basil), 2:136
- De Spirituali amicitia* (Aelred of Rievaulx), 9:454
- De Spiritu Sancto adversus Latinos* (Planudes), 11:406
- De Squaloribus curiae romanae* (Matthew of Cracow), 9:361
- De statu animae* (Claudianus), 3:769, 5:651
- De statu Ecclesiae* (Hontheim), 2:218
- De statu ecclesiae et legitima potestate Romani Pontificis* (Hontheim and Febronius), 3:792–793, 5:257, 658
- De statu et planctu ecclesiae* (Alvaro Pelayo), 1:327
- De Stijl Movement, 3:680
- De studio theologico* (Nicholas of Clamanges), 10:372
- De substantiis separatis, seu de angelorum natura* (Aquinas), 14:27
- De subventionem pauperum, sive de humanis necessitatibus* (Vives), 3:417, 418
- De summa felicitate* (Pistoia), 3:310
- De summo bono hominis in hac vita* (Engelbert of Admont), 5:221
- De synodis* (St. Hilary of Poitiers), 6:828–829
- De Theologicis institutis* (Sgambati), 13:55
- De Tijd* (daily), 10:261
- De transitu Beatae Mariae Virginis*, 1:559
- De translatione Imperii Romani* (Bellarmine), 2:227
- De tribus dietis* (Sorbon), 13:326
- De Trinitate* (Eusebius of Vercelli, St.), 5:455
- De Trinitate* (Novatian), 10:464, 967, 14:192
- De Trinitate* (St. Augustine), 10:967, 968–969, 11:734–735
- De Trinitate* (St. Hilary of Poitiers), 6:112, 828
- De triumphis Christi Antiochae gestis* (Flodoard of Reims), 5:763
- De triumphis Christi apud Italiam* (Flodoard of Reims), 5:763
- De triumphis Christi sanctorumque Palaestinae* (Flodoard of Reims), 5:763
- De unico vocationis modo* (Las Casas), 8:341
- De unitate* (Dominic Gundisalvi), 5:816
- De unitate formae* (Giles of Lessines), 5:818, 6:219, 14:44
- De unitate formarum* (William de Hothum), 14:45
- De unitate intellectus contra Averroem* (St. Albert the Great), 7:511
- De unitate intellectus contra Averroistas* (Aquinas), 14:21, 27
- De unitate Romana* (Schrader), 12:786
- De universo* (Rabanus Maurus), 5:206
- De universo creaturarum* (William of Auvergne), 5:364
- De usuris* (Giles of Lessines), 6:219–220
- De utilitate et prerogativis religionis (The Advantages and Privileges of Religious Life)* (Hilton), 6:834
- De Valera, Éamon, 7:565
- De Van Nguyen, Tomás, 14:493
- De vanitate librorum, sive de amore coelestis patriae libri tres* (Haymo of Halberstadt), 6:677

- De Vaux, Roland, 5:50, 51, 520, 12:457–458
- De vera praesentia corporis Christi in sacramento Eucharistiae* (Garet), 6:97
- De Vera y falsa magia* (Loos), 8:777
- De Verbo Incarnato* (Franzelin), 5:919
- De verbo mirifico* (Reuchlin), 12:181
- De Vere, Aubrey, 3:271
- De veritate* (Aquinas), 14:17
- De veritate conceptionis B.V.M.* (Torquemada), 14:112
- De veritate fidei Christiane* (Vives), 12:124
- De veritate prout distinguitur a revelatione, a verisimili, a possibili, et a falso* (Herbert of Cherbury), 6:765
- De vetusis canonum collectionibus dissertationum sylloge* (Gallandi), 6:67
- De via paradisi* (Remigio de' Girolami), 12:106
- De virginibus velandis* (Tertullian), 13:836
- De viris illustribus* (Gennadius of Marseilles), 6:137
- De viris illustribus* (Petrarch), 11:215
- De viris illustribus* (St. Jerome), 10:962, 12:606
- De viris illustribus* (Sigebert of Gembloux), 9:451, 13:112
- De viris illustribus Germaniae* (Trithemius), 14:209
- De viris illustribus Ordinis S. Benedicti* (Trithemius), 14:209
- De virtutibus et vitiis* (Alcuin), 3:241
- De virtutibus impiorum* (Baius), 2:20
- De visibili monarchia ecclesiae* (Sander), 12:665
- De Visionibus* (Othlo of Sankt Emmeram), 9:449
- De vita beata* (Baptist of Mantua), 2:74
- De vita contemplativa* (Philo Judaeus), 11:269–270
- De vita contemplativa* (Pomerius), 11:469
- De vita et miraculis sanctii Trudonis* (Thierry), 12:587
- De vita Josephi Juliani Parreni* (Cavo), 3:313
- De vita Pilati* (Peter the Painter), 11:207
- De vita solitaria* (Petrarch), 12:269
- De Vita spirituali* (Vincent Ferrer), 9:461
- De vocatione omnium gentium* (St. Prosper of Aquitaine), 11:772
- De voluptate* (Bruni), 12:117
- De voluptate* (Valla), 14:376
- De votis monasticis* (Luther), 3:327
- De Vries, Hugo, 2:403
- De vulgari eloquentia* (Guido), 3:310
- De Waelhans, Alphonse, 12:776
- De Wette, Wilhelm M. L., 5:519  
biblical theology, 2:384–385  
pentateuchal studies, 11:89
- De Witt, N. W., 5:285
- De Wulf, Maurice, **4:712**, 10:244, 12:748, 776
- Deacon Benedict. *See* Benedict the Levite
- Deaconesses, **4:554–555**  
Carthusians, 3:195  
Holy orders, 7:37  
origin of order, 7:37
- Deacons, **4:550–554**  
African American, 1:161  
cardinalate, 3:105  
Church property, 3:723  
Holy orders, 7:36  
Jamaica, 3:112  
ordination, 10:637–639, 641–642  
origin of order, 7:36  
preaching specific to, 11:631  
role, 5:39  
works of charity, 3:402, 403, 546  
*See also* Archdeacons
- The Dead  
cults, 12:66–67  
diptychs, 4:758–759  
names, calling out of, 4:758, 759  
Requiem Mass, 12:134–136  
resurrection from, Greco-Oriental, 12:145
- The Dead, prayers for, **4:555–557**, 7:438, 8:107–108, 11:829
- The Dead, worship of, **4:557–558**, 558, 12:66–67
- Dead Christ* (Pinacoteca di Brera), 7:814
- The Dead Christ* (Sammartino), 7:858
- The Dead Risen Out of Their Sepulchres* (Cristoforo de Predis), 5:214
- Dead Sea, **4:558–560**, 559, 5:408
- Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:560, **560–565**  
American Schools of Oriental Research, 1:353  
Benoit, Pierre, editing of, 2:285  
Bethesda, 2:347  
biblical canon, 3:25–26  
biblical texts, 2:356, 4:562–563  
biblical theology, 2:386  
bishops, 2:411  
Book of Isaiah, 7:595–596  
concept of mystery, 10:80  
discovery and excavation, 4:559, 560–561  
École Biblique publication project, 5:51  
Enoch literature, 5:266  
Jewish Gnosticism, 6:264  
Skehan, P., 13:200  
*See also* Qumran Community
- Deadly Sins, **4:565–567**
- Deaf mutes, 3:418, 13:228
- Dean, William, Bl., **4:567**, 5:229, 684, 14:668
- Deane, Henry (Abp. of Canterbury), 2:54, **4:567–568**
- Dear Remembrances* (Seton, E.), 13:30, 34
- Dearborn Independent*, 10:171
- Dearden, John Francis (Card.), 2:874, **4:568–569**, 698–699, 11:367
- Dease, Mary Teresa (Mother), **4:569**
- Death  
Abraham's bosom, 1:39  
*ars moriendi*, 1:727–734, 3:698  
Augustine, St., 1:867  
Commendation of the Dying, Rite for, 4:9–10  
concupiscence, 4:68  
dance of (motif), 4:506–507  
education, 13:855  
as evil, 5:489  
hospice movement, 7:117  
Mesopotamia, ancient, 9:537  
Socrates, 13:293  
thanatology, study of, 13:852–855  
viaticum, 14:470–471  
*See also* Burial; The Dead; Euthanasia; Immortality
- Death, Grief, and Mourning* (Gorer), 13:854
- Death, in the Bible, **4:569–571**  
conflict with, 8:566  
Judas Iscariot, 8:15–16  
life, concept of, 8:566  
paradise in Jewish thought, 13:37  
raising from dead, 8:420, 422  
Sheol, 13:79
- Death, preparation for, **4:582–583**, 14:470–471
- Death, theology of, **4:571–582**  
mystery, 4:573–577, 577–581  
particular judgment of God, 8:37–39  
problem of death, 4:571–573
- Death, Where Is Thy Victory?* (Daniel-Rops), 4:514

- Death Comes for the Archbishop* (Cather), 3:489, 10:287, 571
- Death of God theology, 1:825, **4:583–586**, 594, 6:322
- Death of Saint Nicholas of Tolentino* (da Rimini), 10:379
- Death of the Beast and the Enemies of God*, 9:635
- Death of the Virgin* (Giambono), 10:2
- Death penalty. *See* Capital punishment
- DeBecker, Jules, 8:821
- El Deber actual de los Católicos* (Franceschi), 5:864
- Deborah (Hebrew prophetess), 11:765
- Debrosse, Robert, 7:30
- Debt, guilt and, 6:571
- Debussy, Achille Claude, 3:525, **4:586**, 587, 8:696
- Decadence
  - Avignon papacy, 3:604
  - Carolingian era, 3:410, 600
  - works of charity, 3:410, 412–413, 414
- La Decadence de l'art sacré (Der Verfall der kirchlichen Kunst)* (Cingria), 3:711
- Decadence of monasteries (1125–1408), 2:271
- Decadi, cult of, **4:586–587**, 5:853, 975
- Decadicon* (John Klenkok), 7:959
- Decalogue. *See* Ten Commandments
- Decameron* (Boccaccio), 2:448–449, 12:114
- Decapolis (ancient Palestine), **4:587–588**, 588
- Decapolis, deaf mute of, 5:276
- Deceit, **4:588–589**
- Decem Libri* (Ribot), 3:134
- Il Decennale primo* (Machiavelli), 9:21
- Il Decennale secondo* (Machiavelli), 9:21
- Decet Romanum Pontificem* (apostolic letter, Clement VIII), 14:278
- Dechamps, Victor Auguste (Bp. of Malines), 3:624, **4:589**
- Dechant, Virgil C., 8:191–192
- Dechristianization, 5:972–975
- Decius (Roman Emperor), **4:590**
  - Cornelius (Pope), St., 4:270
  - persecution under, 3:594, 5:766, 7:654, 10:430, 12:315, 353
  - Alexandria, 1:268
  - Asia Minor, 1:785
  - chorbishops, 3:525–526
  - Church-State relations, 3:632
  - Lapsi, 1:785, 2:879, 3:186, 188
- Decius, Phillipus (Philippe de Dexio), **4:589–590**
- Decker, Jeremias V. de, 12:771
- Declaratio brevis* (Fludd), 12:382
- Declaratio de Libertate Religiosa* (Vatican Council II), 5:946
- Déclaration des droits de l'homme* (1789), 5:943
- “A Declaration of a Global Ethic” (World’s Parliament of Religion), 14:847
- Declaration of 1660 (Ireland), 1:76–77
- Declaration of Independence (U.S., 1776), 10:203, 322
- Declaration of Indulgence for Catholics and Dissenters (1687), 7:560, 707
- Declaration of Nuremberg (1323), 7:931
- Declaration of Principles (International Alliance), 10:308–309
- Declaration of Rights (England, 1689), 3:645–646, 647, 648, **4:590–591**, 8:541
- Declaration of the French Clergy, **4:591**, 5:796, 6:77
  - appeals to a future council, 1:599
  - Gallicanism, 8:803
  - Innocent XII (Pope), 7:482
- Declaration of the Rights of Man (France, 1789), 5:262, 10:203
- Declaration of the Rights of Man (Massachusetts, 1780), 3:650
- Declaration of the Rights of Man (United Nations, 1948), 1:793
- Declaration on Certain Questions Concerning Sexual Ethics* (Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith), 6:26
- Declaration on Christian Education* (Vatican Council II), 14:418
- Declaration on Euthanasia*, 5:458, 560
- Declaration on Religious Freedom (Vatican Council II). *See* *Dignitatis humanae* (Declaration on Religious Freedom) (Vatican Council II)
- Declaration on the Admission of Women to the Ministerial Priesthood*, 12:551
- Declaration on the Church’s Attitude toward Non-Christian Religions* (Vatican Council II), 14:417–418
- Decoratory creeds, 4:349, 350–352
- Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire* (Gibbons), 12:310
- Decline of the West* (Spengler), 6:885–886
- Deconstructionism, **4:592–595**, 6:794
- Decora lux aeternitatis* (hymn), **4:595**, 5:108
- Decorations, Papal, **4:595–596**, 6:763
- Decorative art, 8:138–139, 436–437
- Decourtray, A. (Abp. of Lyon), 5:861
- Decree for the Armenians. See* Armenians, Decree of (*Exsultate Deo*) (Eugene IV)
- Decree of Gelasius, 3:32
- Decree of Gratian*, 12:468
- Decree on Church’s Missionary Activity (Ad gentes)* (Vatican Council II), 5:480, 741
- Decree on Eastern Catholic Churches (Orientalium Ecclesiarum)* (Vatican Council II), 5:20
- Decree on Ecumenism (Unitatis redintegratio)* (Vatican Council II), 3:590, 626, 4:30, 5:70, 75–76, 12:197, 700, 14:416
- Decree on Education for the Priesthood* (Vatican Council II), 14:416–417
- Decree on Priestly Formation* (Vatican Council II), 2:387–388
- Decree on the Apostolate of the Laity* (Vatican Council II), 8:291, 11:615, 14:417
- Decree on the Bishops’ Pastoral Office in the Church (Christus Dominus)* (Vatican Council II), 2:420, 3:236, 5:38, 300
- Decree on the Media of Social Communication* (Vatican Council II), 14:417
- Decree on the Ministry and Life of Priests* (Vatican Council II), 14:416
- Decree on the Missionary Activity of the Church* (Vatican Council II), 11:615, 14:417
- Decree on the Oriental Catholic Churches* (Vatican Council II), 14:416
- Decree on the Pastoral Office of Bishops* (Vatican Council II), 11:615, 14:416
- Decree on the Up-to-date Renewal of the Religious Life* (Vatican Council II), 14:417
- Decretales* (Canon Law collection), 6:496–497
- Decretales Pseudo Isidorianae et capitula Angilramni*, 5:619
- Decretalists, 3:48, **4:595–599**
  - Bernard of Compostella, the Elder, 2:312–313
  - Hostiensis, 7:134–135
  - Huguccio, 7:164–165
- Decretals, **4:599–601**
  - Alanus Anglicus, 1:206
  - definition, 11:747
  - Gilbertus Anglicus’ collection, 6:217
  - Gregory IX (Pope), 2:314, 3:46, 6:511–512, 8:284, 11:936



Decretals (*continued*)

- Lancelotti's notes, 8:216  
 papal registers, 4:604  
*Quinque Compilationes Antiquae* (collection), 11:869  
 Reiffenstuel, Anacletus, 12:34  
 Rufinus' writings, 12:403  
 Third Lateran Council, 8:352  
 Venerabilem, (Innocent III), 7:43  
*See also* Extravagantes; False Decretals (Pseudo-Isidorian Forgeries); Gratian, Decretum of; Gregory IX (Pope), decretals of
- Decretals, collections of, 3:47–48, **4:601–604**, 5:570
- Decretists, 3:47, **4:604–607**  
 Alanus Anglicus, 1:206  
 Honorius Magister, 7:88  
 Laborans, 8:265–266  
 Lawrence of Spain, 8:408
- Decretum* (Burchard of Worms), **2:694–695**, 3:44, 46, 60, 11:75  
*ars moriendi*, 1:728  
 clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:326  
 Ivo of Chartres, 3:45
- Decretum* (Gratian), **6:420–422**, 9:455
- Decretum* (Ivo of Chartres), 1:282, 3:45, 46, 7:680
- Decretum* (Joannes Teutonicus), 4:54
- Decretum de Sponsibus et matrimonio cum declaratione* (Noldin), 10:410
- Decretum Gelasianum*  
 Canon Law, 3:37  
 censorship, 3:336
- Decretum super lectione et praedicatione* (Council of Trent), 11:614
- Decretum super scripta* (John Paul II), 10:672
- Dedal, Adrian Florensz. *See* Adrian VI (Pope)
- Dedekind, R., 4:216
- Deden, D., 10:98
- Dederoth, Johann, 2:710
- Dedham Case, 4:116
- Dedication Council, 8:54
- Dedication of the Temple, Feast of, **4:607–608**, 8:43, 580
- Dedieu, Stanislaus (Mother), 7:372
- Deduction, **4:608**, 11:948  
 argumentation, 1:658  
 axiomatic system, 1:948–950  
 Cartesian method, 4:679  
 knowledge, 8:203  
 liberal arts, 8:538  
 symbolic logic, 8:752
- Dee, John, 1:239
- Deeds of Frederick Barbarossa* (Otto of Freising), 10:716
- Deeds of the Archbishops and Bishops of the English (De Gestis Pontificum Anglorum)* (William of Malmesbury), 9:80–81
- Deeds of the Kings of the English (De Gestis Regem Anglorum)* (William of Malmesbury), 9:80–81
- Deep River* (Shusaku), 5:219
- Deer Abbey (Scotland), **4:608**
- Defamation, **4:608–609**
- Defence of Origen* (Eusebius of Caesarea and Pamphilus), 5:453
- Defence of the English Catholics* (Allen), 1:296
- Defender of the Faith, 1:445, **4:609**
- Defenestration, 8:765
- Defense du christianism* (Fraysinon), 5:922
- A Defense of Free-Thinking in Mathematics* (Berkeley), 2:298
- “Defense of Marriage” referendum (Nebraska), 10:224
- The Defense of the Seven Sacraments* (Henry VIII), 3:803, 6:739
- The Defense of the Standard of the Cross* (Francis de Sales), 5:868
- Defense of the Three Chapters* (Facundus of Hermiane), 10:968
- Defensio doctrinae fr. Thomae* (Harvey Nedellec), 14:46
- Defensio Fidei Catholicae adversus Anglicanae sectae errores* (Suàrex), 10:500
- Defensio synodi Florentinae* (Joseph of Methone), 7:1045
- Defensiones theologiae Divi Thomae* (Capreolus), 3:92–93, 14:47
- Defensor (Bp. of Angers), 1:431
- Defensor civitatis*, **4:609**
- Defensor pacis* (Marsilius of Padua), 3:636, 8:282, 9:210, 463, 12:871
- Defensorium dotacionis ecclesiae* (Ullerston), 14:282
- Defensorium ecclesiasticae potestatis* (Adam Easton), 1:107
- Definition, **4:609–611**, 5:742  
 Aristotelian-Thomist, 13:349  
 axiomatic system, 1:949  
 causality, 3:298  
 concept, 4:53  
 definitum distinguished from, 4:610  
 demonstration, 4:652  
 dialectics, 4:723  
 distinction compared to, 4:778–779  
 God, 13:139  
 logical parts, 10:905  
 soul, 13:334  
 understanding distinguished from, 14:293
- Definition, Dogmatic, **4:611–612**
- Definitor, Religious, **4:612**
- DeGioia, John J., 6:147
- Degradation penalty, 8:285, 286
- Les Degrés de la vie spirituelle* (Saudreau), 12:708
- Deharbe, Joseph, 3:244, **4:612–613**
- Dehille, Henriette, 10:292
- Dehon, Léon Gustave, Ven., **4:613–614**, 12:495
- Dei delitti e delle pene* (Beccaria), 3:87
- Dei diritti dell'uomo* (Spedalieri), 13:410
- Dei Providentis (motu proprio, Benedict XV)*, 5:22
- Dei Providentis (motu proprio, Pius X)*, 12:100
- Dei Verbum* (Vatican Council II), 2:167, 8:439, 12:191–192
- Deicolus of Lure, St., **4:615**
- Deidre of Killeedy, St. *See* Ita of Killeedy, St.
- Deiniol, St.  
 Bangor Abbey, founding of, 2:54  
 Bangor Use, founding of, 2:55
- Deir, Thomas, 7:582
- Deism, **4:615–618**, 5:262, 852, 974, 12:72  
 Alexander I (Emperor of Russia), 1:252  
 apologetics, 1:564  
 Butler, Joseph, 2:721  
 causality, 3:306  
 Church-State relations, 3:639, 640  
 conservation, 4:162  
 Divine concurrence compared to, 4:70  
 Église catholique française, 3:449  
 Encyclopedists, 3:791  
 Holbach, Paul Heinrich Deitrich, 7:1  
 miracles, 9:667  
 opposition, 8:403  
 philanthropy, 13:930  
 theism, 4:615, 13:862  
 Voltaire, 14:579  
*See also* Theism
- Le Déisme réfuté par lui-même* (Bergier), 2:295
- Del Bene* (Pallavicino), 10:806
- Del gran mezzo della preghiera* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:309
- Del Prado, Norbert, 12:777

- Del Primato Morael e Civile degli Italiani* (Gioberti), 10:234
- Del sacrificio di Gesù* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:309
- Del sentimiento trágico de la vida* (Unamuno), 14:288
- Delahaye, Karl, 3:573–574, 4:36
- Delahoyde, Henry, 7:579
- Delaissé, L. M. J., 7:329
- Delaney, Daniel (Bp. of Kildare and Leighlin), 2:618, 7:582
- Delanoue, Jeanne, St., **4:619**
- Delanoue, Joan, St. *See* Delanoue, Jeanne, St.
- Delany, Selden Peabody, **4:619–620**
- Delaware, 3:649, 651, **4:624–626**
- Delectable good, 6:352–353
- Delectatio victrix*, 6:387
- Delehay, Hippolyte, 1:90, 2:471, 472, 3:860, **4:626**
- De' Lelli, Teodoro, 3:91
- Deleplace, François, 7:29–30
- Delfini, John Anthony, **4:626–627**
- Delfino, Daniello (Abp. of Aquileia), 4:627
- Delfino, Giovanni, 4:627
- Delfino, Giovanni (Card., b. 1545), 4:627
- Delfino, Giovanni (Card., b. 1617), 4:627
- Delfino, Pietro (Abbot), 2:898, 4:627
- Delfino, Zaccaria (Card.), 4:627
- Delfino family, **4:627**
- Delgado, Alexis, Bl., 1:951
- Delgado, José Matías (Bp. of Honduras), **4:627–628**, 12:290
- Delgado Pastor, Juan de la Cruz, Bl., 7:122
- Delgado Vilchez, Hilario, Bl., 7:125
- Delgado y Cebrian, Ignacio (Bp. of East Tonkin), 14:493
- Delhay, Philippe, 7:528, 10:194
- D'Elia, Pasquale, **4:628**
- Deliberacion en la causa de los pobres* (de Soto), 3:417
- Deliberate acts, 6:398
- Deliberatio* (Dubois), 9:463
- Deliberation, free will and, 5:932, 937
- Deliberation and Morality, **4:629–630**
- Delilah (Biblical figure), 8:19
- Delille, Henriette, 1:157–158
- Delisle, Léopold, 10:773
- Delitzsch, Friedrich, 5:520
- Deliverance from Error* (Algazel), 1:622
- Della Casa, Giovanni. *See* Casa, Giovanni Della
- Della Chiesa, Bernardino (Bp. of Beijing), 2:626, **4:630**
- Della Chiesa, Giacomo. *See* Benedict XV (Pope)
- Della Francesca, Piero, 2:375
- Della guerra di Flandria* (Bentivoglio), 2:286
- Della historia* (Patrizi), 12:122
- Della poetica* (Patrizi), 12:122
- Della Porta, Giacomo, 1:247, 12:580
- Della Quercia, Jacopo, 2:374
- Della Robbia family, **4:631**
- Bible cycles, 2:375
- terra cotta figures, 12:679
- Della Robia, Andrea, 4:631
- Della Robia, Giovanni, 4:631
- Della Robia, Luca, 4:631
- Della Rocca, Charles, 2:901
- Della Rovere, Bartolomeo (Bp. of Massa), 4:631
- Della Rovere, Clemente Grosso (Card.), 4:631
- Della Rovere, Cristoforo (Card.), 4:631
- Della Rovere, Domenico (Card.), 4:631
- Della Rovere, Francesco. *See* Sixtus IV (Pope)
- Della Rovere, Francesco Maria I, 4:632
- Della Rovere, Francesco Maria II, 4:632
- Della Rovere, Galeotto (Card.), 4:631
- Della Rovere, Giovanni, 4:631
- Della Rovere, Girolamo (Card.), 4:631
- Della Rovere, Guidobaldo II, 4:632
- Della Rovere, Guilio (Card.), 4:632
- Della Rovere, Leonardo Grosso (Card.), 4:631
- Della Rovere, Sisto (Card.), 4:631
- Della Rovere family, **4:631–632**, 10:247
- Della Somaglia, Giulio Maria (Card.), **4:632**
- Della Valle, William, 12:717
- Dello spirito della rivoluzione e dei mezzi per farla cessare* (Ventura), 14:442
- Delon, Philip I., 1:210
- Delp, Alfred, 7:792
- Delphi, Oracle of, **4:632–633**, 633, 784, 10:87, 94
- Delphina of Signe, Bl., **4:633**, 5:180
- Deluge. *See* Flood
- Le Déluge* (Saint-Saëns), 12:584
- Deluil-Martiny, Marie of Jésus, Bl., **4:633**
- Deluol, Louis-Regis, 13:174–175
- Demaisières, Marí, St., 6:633
- Dematrakopoulos, A., 2:825
- Dembo, Gabriel, 1:535
- Demers, Catherine, 6:528
- Demers, Modeste (Bp. of Vancouver Island, WA), 1:207, 2:430, 11:529, 12:850–851
- Demetrian of Khytri, St., **4:634–635**
- Demetrias, M. (Mother), 9:689
- Demetrias, St., **4:635**
- Demetrius (Bp. of Alexandria), St., 1:272, 4:635
- Demetrius, SS., **4:635–636**
- Demetrius I, 9:11
- Demetrius Basilica (Salonika), 1:756
- Demetrius Chomatianus (Abp. of Ochrida), **4:636**
- Demetrius II, 4:254, 9:11–12
- Demetrius of Phaleron, 1:668
- Demetrius the Megalomartyr (Great Martyr), 4:635–636, 635
- La Democracia y la iglesia* (Franceschi), 5:864
- Democracy, **4:636–644**
- American theory, 4:641–642
- aristocracy, 1:667
- Catholic social thought, 13:255
- Catholic viewpoint, 4:636, 643–644
- Church, 13:489–490
- Church-State relations, 3:640–641
- civil religion, 3:756
- conciliarism, 4:57
- Congregationalism, 4:115
- early modern period, 4:640–641
- economics, 4:642–643
- freedom, 5:944
- freedom of conscience, 4:149
- Greek theory, 4:636–638
- Lamennais, F., 8:310
- Middle Ages, 4:638–640
- papal social thought, 13:259
- religious revival, 4:642
- Roman theory, 4:638
- See also* Liberalism
- La Democrazia cristiana; concetti e indirizzi*. . . (Tonio), 14:109
- Democritus (Greek philosopher), **4:644–645**, 11:287
- afterlife, 1:167
- analysis and synthesis, 1:381
- atomic theory, 12:211
- atomism, 1:831, 832, 834, 4:958, 5:803
- atoms, 12:803
- chance, 3:375, 377
- conscience, 4:142
- contingency, 4:213
- continuum, 4:217

- Democritus (Greek philosopher)  
*(continued)*  
 free will, 5:929  
 immortality, 7:348  
 knowledge, 8:213  
 materialism, 9:318–319  
 matter, 9:339–340  
 mechanism, 5:805, 9:415  
 skepticism, 13:201  
 soul, 13:332, 334, 338
- Demonology, **4:650–651**
- Demons and spirits, 13:425  
 exorcism, 5:551–553  
 iconography, 4:645, 646, 650  
 Shintoism, 13:86–87  
 Son of God, 13:313  
*See also Daimon*; Diabolical possession; Satan
- Demons and spirits, in the Bible, **4:645–646**, 5:551
- Demons and spirits, theology of, **4:646–650**
- Demonstratio Evangelica* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:451, 453
- Demonstration, **4:651–654**, 11:947  
 argumentation, 1:659  
 Aristotle, 1:681–682  
 axiomatic system, 1:949  
 causality, 3:298  
 connatural knowledge, 8:205  
 dialectics, 4:723  
 logical necessity, 10:227  
 soul defined, 13:335  
 Thomist view, 8:538
- Demonstration (Kitāb al-Burhān)* (Eutychios of Alexandria), 5:463
- La Démonstration de la prédication apostolique de St. Irénée* (Tixeront), 14:95
- Démonstration de la vérité et de la sainteté de la morale chrétienne* (Lamy), 8:315
- Demonstration of the Apostolic Teaching* (St. Irenaeus), 7:570
- Dempsey, Mary Joseph (Sister), **4:655**
- Dempsey, Timothy, **4:655**
- Demythologizing, **4:655–659**  
 caution regarding, 10:124  
 exegesis, 5:522
- Denatura deorum* (Firmicus Maternus), 5:740
- Dene people (Canada), 3:11
- Dengel, Anna, **4:659–660**  
 McLaren, Agnes, 9:402–403  
 Medical Mission Sisters, founding of, 9:432
- Denial of Church funerals, 6:33–34
- Denifle, Heinrich Seuse, 4:660, **660**, 5:138, 6:184, 12:776
- Denis, M., 3:713
- Denis, Maurice, 12:601
- Denis, Stephen (Father), 7:371
- Denis of Antioch, 2:82
- Denis of Paris, St., **4:660–661**  
 burial at Saint-Denis-en-France Abbey, 12:544  
 Fourteen Holy Helpers, 5:836
- Denis the Carthusian (Denys of Ryckel), 3:192, **4:661–662**, 14:47  
 angels, 1:424  
*ars moriendi*, 1:729  
 beauty, 2:185  
 exegetical works, 5:518
- Denis the Little. *See* Dionysius, Exiguus
- Denison, George, 1:447
- Denji, James, Bl., 7:733
- Dēnkart* (Persian encyclopedia), 11:143
- Denmark, **4:662–668**, 664  
 Absalon of Lund, 1:40  
 Canute, 3:77–78  
 Canute IV, 1:40, 3:77  
 Canute Lavard, St., 3:78–79  
 Caribbean, 3:119–120  
 Dacia as term for, 4:492  
 Danish National Church, 8:166  
 ecclesiastical organization, 4:662–664, 666–667  
 Kjeld, St., 8:186–187  
 Lutheranism, 8:888, 12:19  
 map, 4:663  
 Protestant Reformation, 4:309, 665–666
- Denver Archdiocese (CO), **4:668–670**, 669
- Denver Catholic Register*, 4:669–670
- Denys of Ryckel. *See* Denis the Carthusian
- Denzinger, Heinrich Joseph, 3:589, **4:672**, 5:729  
 grace, 6:394  
 justice of God, 8:70, 72, 75
- Denzinger collection, **4:670–672**
- Deochar, St., **4:672**
- Deodatus of Blois, St., **4:672**
- Deodatus of Nevers, St., **4:672–673**
- Deogratias (Bp. of Carthage), 3:186
- Deontology, **4:673–674**, 11:768
- Deontology* (Bentham), 2:285
- DePaul University (Chicago), 3:480
- Dependency theory, 8:544–545
- DePetter, Dominic, 6:311
- Deploige, Simon, 12:776
- Deportation, in the Bible, **4:674–675**
- Deposit of faith, 3:357, **4:675**  
 Apostles, 1:572  
 dogma development, 4:811  
 liberal theology, 8:543
- Depositio Episcoporum, 4:676
- Depositio Martyrum, **4:675–676**
- Deposition from the Cross* (Caravaggio), 12:701
- Deposition penalty, 8:285, 286
- Deprecatio Gelasii*, 8:600
- Deprecatio Gelasii* (Gelasius), 12:328
- Derand, François, 3:706
- Dêr-Balyzeh Papyrus*, 1:273
- Derby, Thomas Stanley, Earl of, 2:184
- Derham, W., 12:768
- Derision, **4:676–677**
- Dermot O’Hurley and 16 Companions, BB., 7:579
- Le Dernier mot du fidéisme* (Doumerque), 5:711
- Derniers Mélanges* (Veuillot), 14:466
- Derrida, Jacques, 4:592–595, 6:794
- Dervishes, **4:677**, 678
- Des colonies et de la révolution actuelle de l’Amérique* (Pradt), 11:577
- Des Doctrines philosophiques sur la certitude, dans leurs rapport avec les fondements de la théologie* (Gerbet), 6:165
- Des Grâces d’oraison* (Poulain), 11:562
- Des Influences franciscaines sur l’auteur du “Combat Spirituel”* (Ubaldo), 14:261
- Descamps, Albert (Bp.), 3:350, 11:477, 478
- Descartes, René, 3:183, 183, 184, **4:677–683**, 679, 5:47, 91, 11:293  
 absolute, 1:42  
 accident, 1:62, 63  
 act, 1:74  
 Algazel, 1:281  
 analysis and synthesis, 1:382  
 Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496  
 antipodes question, 1:530  
 apologetics, 1:564  
 Aristotelianism, 1:677  
 aseity, 1:780  
 atomism, 1:834, 4:959–960  
 Avicenna, 1:672  
 biology, 2:401, 407  
 Bufalo, St. Gaspere del, 2:675  
 Cambridge Platonists, 2:909  
 causality, 3:300, 306  
 certitude, 3:352

- choice, 3:521  
 Christian philosophy, 3:538, 540, 541  
 Claudianus, Mamertus, 3:769  
 concept, 4:52  
 concept of substance, 14:143  
 consciousness, 4:153  
 conservation, 4:162  
 contingency, 4:214  
 criteriology, 4:367  
 critical realism, 11:944  
 critique and evaluation, 4:682  
 demonstration, 4:654  
 dualism, 9:91  
 Enlightenment, 5:254, 255  
 epistemology, 5:302  
 exemplarism, 5:526–527  
 existence, 5:533  
 extension, 5:569  
 form, 5:803  
 free will, 5:931, 938  
 infinity, 7:459  
 innate ideas, 8:456  
 innatism, 7:466  
 intuition, 7:533  
 judgment, 8:23, 26  
 knowledge, 4:883–884, 8:217  
 Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:74  
 materialism, 9:319–320  
 matter, 9:344  
 mechanism, 9:416  
 metaphysic, 12:770–771  
 method, 4:678–680  
 methodology, 9:566  
 necessity, 10:227  
 ontological argument, 10:600–601, 603  
 ontological perfection, 11:119  
 personality, 11:155  
 philosophy and science, 11:298–299  
 possibility, 11:551  
 quality, 11:849  
 rational contentment, 5:395  
 rationalism, 11:920  
 reason and faith, 6:286  
 reflection, 12:2  
 Regis, Pierre Sylvain, 12:31  
 scientific method, 12:748  
 self, concept of, 12:882  
 skepticism, 13:203  
 soul, 13:346  
 space, 13:374  
 study of motion, 10:19  
 substance, 13:577  
 truth, 14:227  
 truth and certitude, 14:223  
 unity, 14:317  
 universals, 14:325  
*See also* Cartesianism  
*Descent into Limbo* (Fiesole), 8:590  
 Descent of Christ into Hell, 1:559, **4:683–686**  
*Descent of Christ into Hell* (Firenze), 4:683, 683  
 Deschner, John, 5:606  
 Descoqs, P., 13:593  
*Descriptio nummorum Antiochiae* (Eckhel), 5:46  
*Description de la Chine et de la Tartarie Chinoise* (Halde), 10:903  
*Description de la Louisiana* (Hennepin), 6:732  
*A Description of Patagonia* (Falkner), 5:611  
*Descrizione del modo tenuto dal Duca Valentino nell' ammazzar Vitellozzo Vitelli, Oliverotto da Fermo, il signor Paolo e il duca di Gavina Orsini* (Machiavelli), 9:20–21  
 Desegregation  
 Mississippi Catholic schools, 9:739–740  
 Tennessee, 13:823  
 Washington, DC, 14:658  
*See also* Racial discrimination  
*Desert Clarion* (Las Vegas, NV), 8:346  
 Desert Fathers, **4:686**  
 Abraham the Simple, St., 1:39  
 Aelred, St., 1:138  
 Carthusian spirituality, 3:190  
 John Climacus, St., 2:826  
 Macarius the Egyptian, St. as, 9:3  
 martyrdom category, 8:720  
 poverty, 11:569  
 St. Moses the Black as, 10:7–8  
 works of charity, 3:407–408  
 Desgabets, Robert  
 Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:74  
 scholasticism, 12:771  
 Desgardin, Augustine-Joseph, 12:277  
 Deshayes, Gabriel, 2:630, **4:686–687**  
 Deshon, George, 2:23, **4:687**, 6:700, 11:40  
 Desideratus of Bourges (Bp.), St., **4:687–688**  
 Desiderius. *See* Victor III (Pope)  
 Desiderius (King of the Lombards), **4:688**  
 Adrian I (Pope), 1:121, 122  
 Charlemagne, 3:421, 422  
 Constantine II (Antipope), 4:178  
 Paul I (Pope), St., 11:19  
 Stephen III (IV) (Pope), 13:517, 518  
 Desiderius of Cahors, St., **4:688**, 10:735  
 Desiderius of Langres (Bp.), St., **4:688**  
 Desiderius of Monte Cassino. *See* Victor III (Pope)  
 Desiderius of Vienne, St., **4:688–689**  
 Ado of Vienne, St., 1:118  
 Councils of Chalons-Sur-Saône, 3:373  
 Desiderius Rhodonsensis, St., **4:689**  
 Desing, Anselm, 12:769  
 Desire, 1:602, **4:689–690**  
 Desire to see God, natural, 1:883, **4:690–691**, 695  
 Desjardins, Paul, 12:666  
 Desmaisières, María Miguela of the Blessed Sacrament, St., **4:692**  
 Desmond, Daniel F. (Bp. of New Orleans), 1:270  
 Despenser, Henry (Bp. of Norwich), 2:573, 4:413, **692–693**  
 Despierres, Jean, 1:396  
*Desporio spiritual* (Orozco), 10:674  
 Desprez, Josquin, 2:398, 717, **4:693**, 8:342, 687, 688  
 Dessau, Moses. *See* Mendelssohn, Moses  
 Dessauer, Friedrich, 13:785  
 Destiny, in Greek religion, 6:452  
 Destiny, supernatural, **4:693–695**  
 justice, 8:75  
 life, concept of, 8:572  
 Destiny of man, 9:92–93  
 Destombes, Emile, 2:904  
 Destrez, Jean, 11:54  
 Desurmont, Achille, **4:695–696**  
 Desvallières, George, 3:713, 12:493, 601  
*The Detection and Overthrow of the False Gnosis*. *See* *Adversus haereses* (St. Irenaeus)  
*Determinatio compendiosa* (Bartholomew of Lucca), 2:126  
*Determinatio contra emulos et detractores fratrum predicatorum* (Thomas of Sutton), 14:37  
 Determinism  
 free will, 5:931  
 law, 8:399  
*Loci communes* (Melancthon), 13:681  
 miracles, 9:667, 669  
 physical laws, 11:316  
 Detraction, 4:230, **696**, 13:411  
 Detroit Archdiocese (MI), 4:491, 568–569, **696–699**  
*Detstvo* (Tolstoi), 14:105

- Deus, tuorum militum* (hymn), **4:700–701**
- Deus scientiarum dominus* (apostolic constitution, Pius XI), 3:292, **4:700**, 6:879, 10:434, 11:393, 394, 12:775
- Deusdedit, Collection of (Gregory VII), 3:45, 60, **4:701**  
*Collection of Atto*, 1:841  
*Liber diurnis*, 8:534, 535  
tax documents, 8:532
- Deusdedit I (Pope), St., **4:701**
- Deusdedit of Monte Cassino, St., **4:701–702**
- Deuterocanonical books, 3:20, 26, 27, 28  
*See also* Bible, canon
- Deutero-Isaiah (anonymous poet-prophet), 4:478, 5:335–336, 7:595, 597–598
- Deuteronomist documents, 11:91
- Deuteronomists, **4:702**  
Judges, Book of, 8:20  
Kings, Books of, 8:177  
Shechem covenant, 13:72
- Deuteronomy, Book of, **4:702–704**  
adultery, 1:131, 13:50  
Baal, 2:2  
beatific vision, 2:170  
book of the covenant, 2:527  
canonical criticism, 3:33  
canonicity, 3:23  
as code of laws, 8:397  
covenant, 4:327  
conversion, 4:233  
creation, 4:341  
cross-dressing, 13:49  
curses, 4:442  
demons, 13:429  
Divine election of Israel, 5:145  
Edomites, 5:86–87  
flagellation, 5:755  
Gentiles, 6:140  
gluttony, 6:251  
God, name of, 6:298  
God as redeemer, 11:965  
guilt, 6:570  
heaven, 6:684  
holiness of man, 9:87  
imposition of hands, 7:364  
incest, 7:378  
inheritance, 7:464  
justice of men, 8:73  
justification, 8:76  
Kingdom of God, 8:173  
kingship, 8:179  
laity, 8:290, 293
- leprosy, 8:509  
levirate marriage, 8:522  
Levites, 8:523  
Logos, 8:760  
love, 8:831  
magic, 9:39  
manna, 9:118–119  
messianism, 9:545  
names for God, 8:780, 13:77  
Passover, 10:933  
pilgrimages, 11:342  
purification, 11:832  
rape, 13:50  
redemption, 11:964  
retaliation, 8:394  
Sabbath Year, 12:461  
serpent as symbol, 13:20  
sin, 13:144  
Sinai, Mt., 13:159  
slavery, 13:206, 207, 250  
social principle, 13:248  
sons of God, 13:322  
suffering servant, songs of the, 13:588  
temple liturgy, 8:434  
Ten Commandments, 4:4–9
- Deutero-Pauline Literature, **4:704**
- Deutero-Zechariah, 5:336
- Deutsch, Alcuin (Abbot), 12:552
- Deutschkatholizismus, 3:624
- DeVaux, R., 2:380
- The Development of Capitalism in Russia* (Lenin), 8:467
- Development of Socialism from Utopianism* (Engels and Marx), 5:222
- Developmental psychology, conversation and, 4:238–239
- Devémy, Jean, 1:803
- Devenandan, P. D., 7:405
- Dever, W. G., 2:378–379
- Devereux, Nicholas, 12:540
- Devil  
exorcism, 5:551  
iconography of Last Supper, 8:345  
locutions, 8:747  
serpent as symbol, 13:19  
test in Lord's Prayer, 8:784  
*See also* Satan
- Devil worship, **4:705**
- Devil's advocate (promoter of the faith), **4:705–706**  
*The Devil's Advocate* (West), 14:685–686
- Devil's rights theory, 11:984–985
- Devine, Arthur, **4:706**
- Devolution, Right of, **4:706–707**
- Devolution, War of, 8:802
- Devos, Adrian. *See* Gabriel of St. Mary Magdalen
- Devotio Moderna, 3:605, **4:707–708**, 5:243, 774, 847, 12:15  
À Kempis, Thomas, 7:328, 329  
À Kempis as representative, 14:13  
Brethren of the Common Life, 2:607, 608, 12:590  
Canisius, St. Peter, 3:16, 18  
Carmelite spirituality, 3:134  
Cassian, John, 3:207  
Cisneros, García de, 3:744  
Crosier Fathers, 4:378  
Czechs, 4:480  
David of Augsburg, 4:539  
devotion to Passion, 10:925  
Groote, Gerard, 4:707  
humanism supporting, 10:258–259  
Low Countries, 13:454  
Protestantism, 7:330  
Rolevinck, Werner, 12:293  
scholasticism, 12:767  
Servites, 13:27  
spirituality, 13:446
- Devotion, 3:232, **4:708–709**  
consolation compared to, 4:167  
to Holy Spirit, 7:46  
19th-20th century overview, 3:622–623  
as quality of prayer, 11:595  
Stations of the Cross, 13:500  
virtue of religion, 12:85  
*See also* Devotions, popular; *specific devotions*
- Devotion to Mary, **9:266–271**
- Devotions, Popular, **4:709–712**  
to Holy Spirit, 7:46  
Lasance, F. X., 8:340  
*The Devout Christian* (Hay), 3:243
- Devout humanism, **7:194**
- DeVries, Hugo, 4:531–532
- Devshirme* system, 10:718
- Dewanto, Tarcisius (Father), 5:10, 7:794
- Dewart, L., 1:566
- Dewey, John, 11:296–297  
academic freedom, 1:52  
activism, 1:83  
aesthetics, 1:145  
appetite, 1:603  
civil religion, 3:756  
educational philosophy, 5:88, 91, 92, 94  
empiricism, 5:198

- experience, 5:554  
 form, 5:803  
 functionalism, 6:24–25  
 instrumentalism, 7:501–502  
 knowledge, 8:220  
 naturalism, 10:205  
 Neo-Hegelianism, 6:712  
 philosophy and science, 11:300  
 pragmatism, 5:397, 12:48, 71  
 theory of truth, 14:228  
 understanding, 14:294
- Dexios, Theodore, 1:659, **4:712–713**
- Deymann, Clementine, **4:713**
- Dezcoll, Bernat, 1:465
- Dezza, Massimiliano, 3:804
- Dezza, Paolo (Card.), **4:713–714**, 714, 7:794
- Dhaka Seminary (Bangladesh), 2:53
- Dharma, **4:714–715**, 6:837
- Dhikr*, 7:620
- Dhimmi, **4:715–716**, 8:558
- Dhorme, Paul, 5:50
- Dhū-Nuwās, Masruḳ (King of South Arabia), 1:619, **4:716**, 10:137–138
- Di Noia, Joseph, 7:528
- Di Rosa, Maria Crocifissa, St., **4:764**, 6:633
- Diabolical obsession, **4:716–717**
- Diabolical possession, the Bible and, **4:717–718**
- Diabolical possession, theology of, **4:718**
- Diaconate, 4:550–554  
*See also* Deacons
- Diaconia, 3:407–408, **4:718–720**, 5:418, 7:118, 126
- Diaconicum, **4:720**, 8:599
- Diadema monachorum* (Smaragdus), 13:228
- Diadochus. *See* Proclus (Greek philosopher)
- Diadochus of Photice (Bp.), 2:794, **4:720–721**
- Diakonia. *See* Diaconia
- The Dial* (periodical), 14:58, 149
- Dialectic of Enlightenment* (Adorno, Horkheimer), 5:914
- Dialectica* (Abelard), 1:18, 8:749–750
- Dialectica (Logica)* (Ramus), 11:906
- Dialectica* (St. John Damascene), 7:951
- Dialectica resolutio* (Vera Cruz), 14:444
- Dialecticae institutiones* (Ramus), 12:767–768
- Dialecticae partitiones* (Ramus), 12:124, 125
- Dialectical disputations* (Valla), 12:121, 14:376
- Dialectical materialism, 9:322–324, 11:300  
*See also* Historical materialism
- Dialectical theology, **4:721**  
 analogy of faith, 1:380  
 Brunner, Heinrich Emil, 2:644–645  
 Bultmann, Rudolf Karl, 2:690  
 duty as dialectic, 8:514  
 Neo-Hegelianism, 6:712  
 revelation theology, 8:253  
*See also* Neo-Orthodoxy
- Dialectics, **4:721–725**  
 Abelard, Peter, 1:15, 18, 3:47  
 argumentation, 1:659  
 Aristotle, 1:682  
 Canon Law, 3:47  
 contradiction, 4:223  
 controversy of using, 13:905  
 problems, 4:723–724  
 study, 8:536  
*See also* Materialism, dialectical
- Dialectics in the Middle Ages, **4:725–728**
- Dialectique du monde sensible* (Lavelle), 8:287
- Dialexis* (Nicetas Stethatos), 10:357
- Diálogo de doctrina critiana* (Valdés), 14:368, 369
- Diálogo de la lengua* (Valdés), 14:369
- Dialogo del Purgatorio* (Ochino), 10:535
- Dialogue (Literary Genre), **4:728**
- Dialogue* (St. Catherine of Siena), 3:273
- Dialogue Against Trypho* (Justin the Martyr, St.), 5:509
- Dialogue and Proclamation*, 8:175
- Dialogue between Ratius and Everard* (Everard of Ypres), 5:484
- Dialogue Concerning Heresies* (More), 14:254
- Dialogue of the injuste usurped primacie of the Bishop of Rome* (Ochino), 10:535
- Dialogue on Orators* (Tacitus), 12:308
- Dialogue on the Sack of Rome* (Alphonse of Valdes), 3:215
- Dialogue on the Two Great World Systems* (Galileo), 6:62, 63, 9:415
- Dialogue with Heraclides* (Origen), 10:659
- Dialogue with Trypho the Jew* (Justin Martyr), 8:93
- Dialogues* (Gregory the Great), 3:597, 12:606
- Dialogues* (Plato), 10:240, 906
- Dialogues* (Rousseau), 12:393
- Dialogues* (St. Gregory I), 2:236–237, 6:482–483
- Dialogues des Carmélites* (Bernanos), 2:304
- Dialogues des morts* (Fénelon), 5:682
- Dialogues on Eloquence* (Fénelon), 11:622
- Dialogues on the Procession of the Holy Spirit* (Nicetas of Maronia), 10:355
- Dialogus* (Prierias), 8:880
- Dialogus* (Thomas of Pavia), 12:288
- Dialogus* (William of Ockham), 4:55
- Dialogus de gesis ss. Fratrum Minorum* (Thomas of Pavia), 14:36
- Dialogus de schismate* (Nieheim), 10:388
- Dialogus de tribus quaestionibus* (Othlo), 10:709
- Dialogus de vita Sancti Joannis Chrysostomi* (Palladius of Helenopolis), 10:805
- Dialogus inter militem et clericum* (Trevisa), 14:177
- Dialogus inter philosophum, Judaeum et Christianum* (Abelard), 1:19
- Dialogus miraculorum* (Caesarius of Heisterbach), 2:850, 3:749
- Dialogus..contra perfidiam Judaeorum* (Paul of Burgos), 11:33
- Diamond, Charles, **4:728**
- Diamonds, alleged magical properties of, 11:646
- Diamper, Synod of (1599), **4:728–729**, 7:398–399, 13:713
- Diana (Artemis) of the Ephesians (deity), **4:729–730**
- Diana (Montemayor), 2:115
- Diana, Antonino, **4:729**, 14:51
- Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health* (Hubbard), 12:823
- El Diario de la Marina* (Elguero), 5:154
- Diario delle S. Missioni* (Leopold of Gaiche), 8:504
- Diarioi y derrotero de sus viajes* (Parras), 10:903
- Diarium* (Ebendorfer), 5:29
- Diary* (St. Veronica Giuliani), 6:234
- The Diary of Bathsheba* (Roberts), 12:272
- Dias, André, 3:51
- Diaspora, Jewish, **4:730–731**  
 biblical canon, 3:25  
 postexilic period, 8:5  
 Roman and Byzantine periods, 7:867–868
- Diaspora synagogues, 13:676

- Diatessaron* (Tatian), 3:30, **4:731**, 7:843, 13:764
- Diatriba circa methodum Wolfianum* (Desing), 12:769
- Diatribes de libero arbitrio* (Erasmus), 12:123
- Díaz, Joachim Hiriyama, Bl., 7:733
- Díaz, Juan, 2:863
- Díaz, Manuel, Jr., **4:731–732**
- Díaz, Porfirio, 9:580–581
- Díaz Arias, García (Bp. of Quito, Ecuador), 5:62
- Díaz de Cerio, Braulio María Corres, Bl., 7:123
- Díaz del Rincón, Francisco, St., 3:498, **4:732**
- Díaz Gandía, Carlos, Bl., **4:732–733**
- Díaz Nosti, Juan (Father), 2:92
- Díaz Sanjurjo, José (Bp.), 14:493
- Díaz y Barreto, Pascual (Abp. of Mexico), **4:733**
- Díaz-Stevens, Ana María, 11:510
- Dibdale, Robert, Bl., 1:112, 4:733, 5:229
- Dibelius, Martin, **4:733–734**, 5:521  
form criticism, 5:807, 811, 812  
mythical style of the Bible, 5:809
- Dibelius, Otto (Lutheran Bp. of Berlin), **4:734**
- Dicaearchus of Sicilian Messene, 1:668
- Diccionario español cumanagero* (Ruíz Blanco), 12:407
- Dicconson, Edward (Bp. of Ghent), **4:734–735**
- Dich Nguyen, Anthony, 14:493
- Dichiarazione più copiosa della dottrina cristiana* (Bellarmine), 2:227
- Dichiarazione più copiosa della dottrina cristiana* (Bellarmine), 3:234
- Dichiarazione più copiosa della dottrina cristiana* (Bellarmine), 3:242
- Dichtung und Wahrheit* (Goethe), 6:332
- Dickens, Charles, 14:149
- Dickenson (Dicconson), Roger, Bl., **4:735**, 5:231
- Dickenson, Francis, Bl., 5:231, 6:159
- Dickie, A. C., 7:763
- Dickinson, Emily, 14:149
- Dickson, Anthony (Bp. of Bridgetown), 3:120
- Dicta (Golden Sayings)* (Giles of Assisi), 6:218
- Dicta (Sayings of Patrick)* (Book of Armagh), 10:954
- Dicta adversus pelagianam haeresim* (Gelasius I), 11:63
- Dicta Candidi (Monumenta Germaniae Historica: Epistolae)* (Wizo), 3:13
- Dicta Pirminii (Scarapsus)* (St. Pirmin), 11:360
- Dictatus Papae*, 3:44, 45, **4:735–736**, 6:470, 10:859
- Dictionaries, Catholic. See Encyclopedias and dictionaries
- Dictionarium seu linguae latinae thesaurus* (Estes), 5:374
- Dictionary of Christian Biography*, 5:208
- Dictionary of Fundamental Theology*, 5:208
- Dictionary of the Bible* (McKenzie), 9:402
- Dictionary of the Liturgy*, 5:208
- Dictionnaire apologétique* (Jaughey), 14:365
- Dictionnaire Apologétique de la Foi Catholique*, 1:251
- Dictionnaire d'archéologie chrétienne et de liturgie* (Leclercq, H.), 8:433
- Dictionnaire de la Bible*, 5:207
- Dictionnaire de spiritualité ascétique et mystique*, 5:207
- Dictionnaire de théologie catholique*, 5:207
- Dictionnaire de Trévoux*, 5:209
- Dictionnaire des cas de conscience* (Pontas), 11:472
- Dictionnaire d'histoire et de géographie ecclésiastiques* (Baudrillart), 2:158
- Dictionnaire historique et critique* (Bayle), 5:255
- Dictionnaire Philosophique* (Voltaire), 14:361
- Dictionnaire théologique* (Bergier), 2:295
- Dictionarium bovis* (Thomas of Pavia), 14:36
- Didache**, **4:736**  
abortion, 1:26  
agape, 1:170  
Antichrist, 1:516  
*Apostolic Church Order*, 1:580  
*Apostolic Constitutions*, 1:581  
Apostolic Fathers, 1:587, 588  
baptism, 2:59, 61  
biblical canon, 3:30, 31  
breaking of bread, 2:599  
Canon Law, 3:37, 59  
catechesis, 3:228  
catechumenate, 3:249, 250  
Christian way of life, 3:547  
Church property, 3:723  
contraception, 4:220  
discovery, 2:652  
house churches, 2:146  
literary form, 3:591  
Lord's Day, 8:781  
Lord's Prayer, 8:782, 784  
maranatha, 9:130–131  
two ways method of parenthesis, 14:251  
universality of Christianity, 3:274
- Didacus of Alcalá, St., **4:736–737**, 737
- Didacus of Azevedo (Bp. of Osma), Bl., **4:737**
- Didascalia apostolorum*, **4:737–738**  
*Apostolic Constitutions*, 1:581  
Canon Law, 3:37, 59
- Didascalicon* (Hugh of Saint-Victor), 7:157, 12:235
- Diderot, Denis, 14:361  
anarchism, 1:384  
anticlericalism, 1:518  
Catherine the Great, 3:264  
censorship, 3:792  
Enlightenment, 5:255, 261  
religious encyclopedias, 5:207, 208–210, 255
- Didier, Peter Joseph, 3:734
- Didier, R., 12:478
- Didymus the Blind, **4:738–739**  
Ambrose, St., 1:337  
apocatastasis, 1:548  
exegetical works, 5:510  
James, St., 12:681  
pilgrimages, 3:594  
School of Alexandria, 1:272, 273
- Diedo, Francis, 12:276
- Diego de Jesús, 3:137
- Diego de Osma (Bp.), 1:231
- Diego of Cádiz, Bl., 4:263, **739**
- Diego of Estella, **4:739**, 11:621
- Diego y Moreno, Francisco Garcia (Bp. of California), 2:862, 866, 12:645
- Diekamp, Franz, **4:739–740**
- Diekmann, Godfrey, **4:740**
- Diem The Nguyen, Vincent, 14:493
- Diepenbrock, Melchior Von (Card.), **4:741**
- Dier of Muiden, Rudolph, 2:607
- Dieric Bouts the Elder, 9:228
- Dieringer, Franz Xaver, **4:741**
- Dierkx, Anne Catherine, St., **4:741**
- Dies Domini* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 7:1003
- Dies irae* (Thomas of Celano), **4:742**, 9:460
- Dietary Laws, Hebrew, **4:742–743**, 8:11
- Dietenberger, J., 3:241
- Dieterich, A., 1:20



- Dietmar of Merseburg. *See* Thietmar (Bp. of Merseburg)
- Dietrich, Bishop of Verdun, To Hildebrand the Pope* (Wenrich of Trier), 14:680
- Dietrich of Freiberg. *See* Theodoric of Freiberg
- Dietrich of Nieheim, 4:55, **10:388**
- Dietrichstein, Franz von (Card.), 12:693
- Dietz, Peter Ernest (Bp. of Milwaukee), 1:352, **4:743–744**, 10:56
- Dieu, son existence et sa nature* (Garrigou-Lagrange), 6:102
- Les Dieux ont soif* (France), 5:841
- Dievs (Baltic region deity), 2:36
- Diez, José Ricardo, 10:29
- Díez de Games, Gutierre, 1:465
- Díez Laurel, Bartolomé, Bl., **4:744**
- Díez Macho, A., 2:357
- Díez Sahagún, Clemente, Bl., 7:125
- Diez Tejerina, Nicefero, Bl., 4:494–495
- Diez y Bustos de Molina, Vitoria, Bl., **4:744**
- Difesa del giudizio formato dalla Santa Sede Apostolica* (Rubino), 12:399
- Difféance (in deconstructionism), 4:593–594
- Difference, as predicable, 11:659–660
- Digambaras (Jains), 7:697, 698
- Digamy, **4:744–745**
- Digby, Everard, Sir, 1:676, 4:745, **745**
- Digby, Kenelm, Sir, 12:382
- Digenis Akritas*, 2:773, 806
- Digest* (Tribonian), 8:100
- Digesta Iustiniani Augusti* (Ferrini), 5:696
- Digestum sapientiae* (Yves de Paris), 14:898
- Diggers (Puritan sect), 11:838
- Dignitatis humanae* (Declaration on Religious Freedom) (Vatican Council II), 1:356–357, 3:643, 644, 4:149, 7:422, 14:103, 417  
conservatives on, 8:447  
papal social thought, 13:259
- Dignity of man, 13:853
- Dignity/USA, **4:745–746**
- Dignum est* (Adrian IV), 1:127
- Dijon, Guiot de, 4:400
- Dilati* (martyrs), 5:224, 237–238
- Dilatatio inferni* theory, 6:726
- Dilectio*, 3:399
- Dilectissima nobis* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:395
- Dilling, Elizabeth, 10:172
- Dillmann, August, 2:384
- Dillon, Dominic, 7:581
- Dillon, Gerard, 7:581
- Dillon, John J., 10:35
- DiLorenzo, Francis X. (Bp. of Honolulu), 6:671–672
- Dilthey, Wilhelm, **4:746–747**, 11:295–296  
Arnold, Gottfried, 1:718  
demythologizing, 4:656  
hermeneutics, 6:788–789, 796  
knowledge, 8:220  
life philosophies, 8:578–579  
Max Scheler, 12:731  
methodology, 9:566  
Neo-Hegelianism, 6:712  
Neo-Kantian Baden School, 10:235, 237, 238  
philosophy of history, 6:885  
psychologism, 11:802  
understanding, 14:292, 293
- Dimensions* (periodical), 10:159
- Diminution, 10:18
- Dimissorial Letters, **4:747**, 11:353
- Dimock, Robert, 5:237
- Al-Din, Bab. *See* al-Bab (Muslim leader)
- Dinajpur Diocese (Bangladesh), 2:53
- Dinand (Bp.), 3:112
- DiNardo, Daniel, 13:164
- Dinet, Jacques (Father), 3:185
- Dingley, Thomas, Ven., 5:226
- Dinis, Nicholas, Bl., 1:952
- Dinkel, Pancratius von (Bp.), 1:848
- Dintilhac, Jorge (Louis Eugene), **4:747**
- Dio Cassius, 12:319
- Dio Chrysostom (Greek philosopher), 4:456, 6:446, 10:96
- Diocesan archives, 1:639–640
- Diocesan consultants, 3:66
- Diocesan Cooperators, 4:417
- Diocesan Parish Council Personnel, 4:75
- Diocesan synods, 2:41
- Diocese, creation of, 7:654–656
- Diocletian (Roman Emperor), **4:750**, 10:430  
Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:179  
ecclesiastical organization of Roman Empire, 5:17–18  
era of, 5:312, 12:313–316  
Galatia, reorganization of, 6:51  
Galerius, 6:57  
Silvanus (Bp. of Emesa), 5:191  
*See also* Diocletian persecution
- Diocletian persecution, 3:594, **4:748–750**, 7:654, 12:315–316  
Alexandria, 1:268  
Antioch, 1:522  
Asia Minor, 1:785  
catacombs, 3:223–224  
Church-State relations, 3:632  
Donatism, 1:858, 3:186, 4:861, 863  
Forty Martyrs, 5:825  
Four Crowned Martyrs, 5:833  
Spanish martyrs, 13:376  
works of charity, 3:406
- Diodore of Tarsus (Bp.), **4:750–751**  
apocatastasis, 1:548  
Apollinarianism, 1:560  
Apollinaris of Laodicea, 1:560  
Aristotelianism, 1:669  
Christology, 1:523, 3:561  
*Christotokos*, Mary as, 9:815  
exegetical works, 5:511  
School of Antioch, 1:524, 526, 527, 2:820  
schools of Athens, 1:829
- Diodorus Cronus of Iasus, 8:749
- Diogenes Laertius  
analysis and synthesis, 1:381  
Empedocles, 5:195  
life of Epicurus, 5:285  
Platonism, 11:413  
soul, 13:33, 332, 334
- Diogenes of Sinope, 4:455, 456, 456
- Diogense of Appolonia (fl. 5th c. B.C.), 9:89
- Diognetus, Epistle to (St. Justin Martyr), **4:751–752**  
Aristides, 1:666  
Christian way of life, 3:547–548  
disciple as term, 4:774
- Dion Cassius, 4:859
- Dion Chrysostom* (Synesius of Cyrene), 13:683
- Dionigi da Piacenza, **4:752**
- Dionigi da San Sepolero, 11:213
- Dionisio de Sanctis (Bp. of Cartagena), 3:848
- Dionysiaca* (Nonnus of Panopolis), 10:419
- Dionysian era, 5:313
- Dionysiana Collectio*, 3:39, 59–60, 4:601–602, **752–753**
- Dionysio-Hadriana*, 3:42, 60, 157
- Dionysius (Bp. of Corinth), St., **4:755**, 6:435–436  
Christian way of life, 3:547  
Church history, 3:593

- Dionysius (Bp. of Corinth), St. (*continued*)  
works of charity, 3:405
- Dionysius (Bp. of Milan), 1:342
- Dionysius (Denis) of Alexandra (Bp.), St., **4:755**, 5:136  
atomism, 1:833  
biblical canon, 3:31  
Christology, 1:273, 3:560  
Dionysius (Pope), St., 4:753  
exegetical works, 5:510  
homousios, 4:197, 353, 753, 7:65  
hypostasis, 7:263  
Sabellianism, 12:462  
School of Alexandria, 1:272  
taking Christian name practice, 10:139  
works of charity, 3:404–406
- Dionysius (Pope), St., **4:753–754**  
cardinalate, 3:103  
homousios, 4:353  
Sabellianism, 12:462
- Dionysius, Exiguus, **4:754**  
*Apostolic Constitutions*, 1:581  
birth of Jesus Christ calculations, 10:173  
Canon Law, 3:39, 40, 42  
chronology, 3:571  
*Collection of Atto*, 1:841  
Computus of Easter, 8:642  
Constantinople Council, 4:190  
decretal collection, 4:601–602  
*Dionysiana collectio*, 4:752, 754  
Easter computus, 4:46  
Easter date controversy, 5:13–14  
era of, 5:313  
Latin literature, 9:439
- Dionysius bar Šalībī (Bp.)  
biblical catenae, 3:259  
Christmas, 3:552
- Dionysius of Halicarnassus, 12:308
- Dionysius of St. John, 12:770
- Dionysius of the Nativity, Bl., 3:145, **4:755**
- Dionysius the Areopagite. *See* Pseudo-Dionysius (unknown author)
- Dionysus (Greek god), 12:145
- Dionysus, cult of, **4:753**  
mysteries, 10:92–94  
as part of Autochthonous Greek cults, 10:85
- Dionysus of Borgo San Sepulchro, 1:888
- Dioscorides (Greek physician), 2:401
- Dioscorus (Antipope), 1:171–172, **4:755–756**, 8:476
- Dioscorus (father of St. Barbara), 2:89
- Dioscorus (Patriarch of Alexandria), **4:756**, 5:275, 759  
Apollinarianism, 1:559  
Boniface II (Pope), 2:498–499  
Council of Chalcedon, 1:269, 271, 392  
Monophysitism, 4:196, 252, 756, 860  
Robber Council of Ephesus, 1:392, 3:363
- Diospolis, Synod of (415), 3:188, 11:62
- Diplomacy, religious conversion and, 9:691  
*Diplomata*, Canon Law and, 3:41
- Diplomatics, ecclesiastical, **4:756–758**  
Leo X (Pope), 8:487  
Leo XIII (Pope), 8:493  
papal legates, 8:450–452  
sigillography, 13:114–115
- Diplomatics, secular  
Lee, E., 8:445  
sigillography, 13:114–115
- Diptychs, **4:758–759**  
Byzantine art, 2:727  
liturgical use, Armenia, 1:708  
necrology originating from, 10:228–229
- Direct certainty (morality), 9:877
- Direction, Spiritual, **4:759–763**
- Directionality, philosophy of nature, 11:306
- Directions spirituelles de Saint François de Sales* (Chaumont), 3:457
- Directoire spirituel* (Lehodey, V.), 8:456
- Directorium novitiorum* (Le Masson), 8:465
- Directory for the Application of Principles and Norms on Ecumenism. *See* Ecumenical Directory
- Directory for the Ministry and Life of Permanent Deacons*, 4:553
- Directory for the Ministry and Life of Priests* (1994), **4:763–764**
- A Directory of Catholic Colleges*, 12:444
- Direttoria mistico* (Scaramelli), 12:31, 724
- Direttorio Ascetico* (Scaramelli), 12:724
- Dirigierrolle* (Passion plays), 10:927–928
- Disabled persons  
L'Arche International, 1:634–635  
Cushing, Richard, 4:447
- Discalced orders, **4:764–765**  
*See also* Carmelites, Discalced
- Disce Mori*, 10:119
- Le Discernement du corps et de l'âme* (Cordemoy), 3:185
- Discernimento degli Spiriti* (Scaramelli), 12:724
- Discernment, spiritual, **4:765–767**  
Ignatian exercises, 13:430  
Loyola, 7:308  
revelations, 10:108  
spiritual director, 4:759
- Disciple, as term, **4:767–774**, 8:857
- Disciples of Christ. *See* Christian Church (Disciples of Christ)
- Disciples of Christ-Roman Catholic Dialogue, 5:69
- Discipleship, 9:187, 14:830–831
- Disciplina apostolico-monastica* (Concina), 4:59
- Disciplina Arcani*, 10:337
- Disciplina Ordinis Cartusienis* (Le Masson), 3:192, 8:465
- Disciplinati* (religious groups), 5:755
- The Discipline, **4:774–775**
- Discipline of Sacraments, Sacred Congregation on, 4:89
- Discorsi sulla prima Deca di Tito Livio* (Machiavelli), 9:21
- Discurso sobre a Vinda de Jesus Christo, a Krista-Purana* (Stephens), 13:526
- Discours de la méthode* (Descartes), 12:748
- Discours de la réformation de l'homme intérieur* (Jansen), 7:714
- Discours pour le sacre de l'Electeur de Cologne* (Fénelon), 5:683
- Discours sur les affaires d'Allemagne et sur le vicariat de l'Empire* (Spanheim), 13:406
- Discours sur les libertés de l'Église gallicane* (Fleury), 5:762, 6:76
- Discours sur les sciences et les arts* (Rousseau), 12:392
- Discours sur l'origine de l'inégalité parmi les hommes* (Rousseau), 12:392
- Discourse against the Heresy of Noetus (Contra Noetum)* (St. Hippolytus of Rome), 6:859
- Discourse Chrétiens* (Charron), 3:439
- Discourse of Free Thinking, Occasion'd by the Rise and Growth of a Sect called Freethinkers* (Collins), 5:967
- Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion* (Parker), 10:892, 14:148
- “Discourse of the Transient and Permanent in Christianity” (Parker), 14:148

- The Discourse on Method* (Descartes), 4:677–680
- Discourse on Universal History* (Bossuet), 6:888–889
- Discourses* (Epictetus), 5:282
- Discourses concerning Two New Sciences* (Galileo), 6:63, 9:415
- Discourses on the First Decade of Livy* (Machiavelli), 12:118
- Discovery and Exploration of the Mississippi Valley* (Shea), 13:70
- Discretio*, 3:190
- Discrezione degli spiriti* (Sarnelli), 12:694
- Discrimination. *See* Human rights abuses; Racial discrimination
- “Discrimination and Christian Conscience” (NCCIJ), 10:158
- Discursive knowledge, 8:203
- Discursive Power, 3:822, **4:775**
- Discurso de las Duenas* (León), 8:497
- Discurso sobre la elección de successor del pontificado en vida del pontifice* (Ripalda), 12:252
- Discursos del amparo de los legitimos pobres y reducción de los fngidos. . .* (Pérez de Herrera), 3:417
- Disease, demons and, 4:498
- Disentis Abbey (Switzerland), **4:775–776**
- Disequilibrium, 2:187
- Disertationes selectae in primam aetatae historiae ecclesiasticae* (Smedt), 13:230
- Dishypatos, David, 2:826, **4:776**
- Disinterested Love, 8:828–829
- Dispensational theology, 4:527, **776**
- “Dispensationalist millennialism,” 11:913
- Display oratory, 12:855–856
- Disposition, **4:776–778**
- character, 3:387
- condition, 4:73
- Dispositions of matter, 9:349
- Disputatio Christiani cum gentili* (Gilbert Crispin), 6:213
- Disputatio de mundi officio* (Zachary the Rhetor), 14:905
- Disputatio Iudaei et Christiani* (Gilbert Crispin), 6:213
- Disputatio puerorum per interrogationes et responsiones*, 3:230, 239
- Disputation Between a Christian and a Heretic* (Eutychios of Alexandria), 5:463
- Disputation of Tortosa (1413–1414), 1:232
- Disputationes, Expositio super simbolum* (Simon of Tournai), 13:133
- Disputationes contra Astrologiam* (Pico Della Mirandola), 11:323
- Disputationes de Controversiis Christianae Fidei adversus hujus temporis haereticos* (Bellarmine), 2:227
- Disputationes in 2am2ae D. Thomae: De fide, spe, charitate et prudentia* (Torres), 14:115
- Disputationes in primam secundae D. Thomas* (Pallavicino), 10:806
- Disputationes metaphysicae* (Suárez), 1:378, 12:767, 768
- Disputationes theologicae* (Fabri), 5:585
- Disputations
- dialectics, 4:727
- scholastic method, 12:747–748
- Disputed Questions*, 5:899
- Disquisitio metaphysica* (Gassendi), 6:105
- Dissertatio de causis majoribus ad caput concordatorum* (Gerbais), 6:77
- Dissertation on the Epistles of Phalaris* (Bentley), 2:287
- Dissertationes in concilia generalia et particularia* (Thomassin) (Louis d’Eynac), 14:40
- Dissident Catholic Movement (Lithuania), 8:608
- Dissimulation, 3:186, **4:778**
- Distance, perception of, 9:74
- Disticha catonis*, **4:778**
- Distinctio librorum* (Bartholomew of Urbino), 2:127–128
- Distinction, kinds of, **4:778–782**
- See also* Formal distinctions
- The Distinguishing Marks of a Work of the Spirit of God* (Edwards), 5:97
- Distributism, 3:470, **4:782–783**
- Distributive justice, 8:67, 13:244
- Distributive Justice* (Ryan), 12:445
- Ditchling, Guild of St. Joseph and St. Dominic, **4:783**
- Diversarum hereseon liber* (Filastrius of Brescia), 5:294
- Diversorum patrum sententiae. See* Seventy-Four Titles, Collection of
- Dives in misericordia* (encyclical, John Paul II), 3:627, **4:783–784**, 10:852
- Divided Christendom* (Congar), 5:73
- Le Divin ami* (Schrijvers), 12:787
- Divina* (brief, Pius VI), 1:297
- Divina Commedia* (Dante), 1:291, 3:310, 4:519–522
- Divina Proportione* (Pacioli and Leonardo da Vinci), 10:749
- Divinae institutiones* (Lactantius), 8:274
- Divination, **4:784–786**
- China, 3:507, 512
- Christianity, 4:786
- dreams, 4:903–905
- Greece, 1:811
- Hittite religion, 6:895
- Islam, 4:786
- Judaism, 4:785–786
- Mesopotamia, ancient, 9:536–537
- occult, 3:759
- Oracle of Delphi, 4:632
- Sortes Homericæ, Vergilianæ, Biblicæ, 13:328
- spiritism, 13:428–429
- See also* Magic
- Divine and Catholic faith theological note, 10:453–454
- Divine attributes, 6:319
- Divine causality, 6:752, 11:657–658
- Divine choice and election. *See* Election, Divine
- Divine concurrence, **4:70–73**
- Divine economy. *See* Economy, Divine
- Divine essence, 6:319–320
- Divine faith theological note, 10:454
- Divine grace, 12:899
- Divine Grace and Man* (Fransen), 5:918
- Divine illumination, 13:898–899
- Divine intelligence, 6:321
- Divine intervention, **7:530**
- See also* Miracles, in the Bible; Miracles, theology of
- Divine judgment, ordeal and, 10:626–627
- Divine judgment in theology. *See* Judgment, Divine, in theology
- Divine knowledge, omniscience and, 10:593–599
- Divine love, 8:49
- Divine maternity of Mary, 9:173–174, 257–258
- Divine Mercy, Apostle of, 8:243–245
- Divine Mercy Sunday, 8:245
- The Divine Milieu* (Teilhard de Chardin), 10:116
- Divine missions. *See* Missions, Divine
- The Divine Names* (Pseudo-Dionysius), 11:800–801
- Divine Office
- early liturgical books, 8:640
- Little Hours, 8:610–611
- Little Office of the BVM, 8:611
- readings for, 8:437–438
- See also* Liturgy of the Hours

- Divine perfection, 11:118–119
- Divine Person, 7:373–374, 11:149, **151–152**
- Divine plan. *See* Economy, Divine
- Divine predilection, 11:648
- Divine Principle* (Young Oon Kim), 14:299
- Divine providence, 14:942
- Divine Redeemer, Daughters of the, 5:307
- The Divine Relativity* (Hartshorne), 6:658
- Divine revelation, 9:857, 13:892–893, 914
- Divine right of kings, **4:788**
- Church-State relations, 3:637
  - democracy, 4:640
  - law's origin, 8:398
  - scholasticism, 12:766
  - social contract vs., 13:240
  - and the state, 13:484
- Divine will, 6:321–322, 7:864, 10:536, 14:724–725
- Divine wisdom, 14:790
- Divine Word, Society of the (SVD), 6:185, 7:431, 10:529, 14:98
- Divine World Missions (SVD), 5:10
- Divine Worship and the Discipline of the Sacraments, Sacred Congregation for, **4:789–790**
- Confirmation, 4:89
  - dispensation from celibacy, 8:287
  - lauds, 8:379
  - liturgical books, 8:638
  - liturgical laws, 8:669
  - origin, 4:165
- Divine Zeal, Daughters of, 5:865
- Divini illius magistri* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:392
- Divini redemptoris* (encyclical, Pius XI), 1:823, 3:642, **4:790**, 11:393, 394, 13:243
- Divinity, concept of, 12:58–59
- “Divinity School Address” (Emerson), 14:147
- Divinius Magister Perfectionis* (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 3:58, 63, 7:1001, 12:608
- Divinization, doctrine of, 8:81, 82
- Divino afflante spiritu* (encyclical, Pius XII), 2:167, **4:790–792**, 5:523, 6:793, 10:303, 11:399, 478
- Catholic scholarship, 11:95
  - Church history, 3:623
  - Fundamentalism, 6:29
  - Genesis, Book of, 6:133
- Divinum illud munus* (encyclical, Leo XIII), **4:792**, 6:294, 7:442
- Divinus perfectionis magister* (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 3:58, 63, 12:608
- Divisio Apostolorum*, feast of, 1:575
- Division (Logic), 4:53, **792–794**
- The Division of Labor* (Durkheim), 4:952
- Divison of Nature* (Eriugena), 10:826
- Divorce
- in the Bible, 13:49
  - Catholic views, 5:253
  - Chile, 3:488
  - Ireland, 7:568
  - Israelites, 13:249
  - Italy, 7:674
  - Jewish, 8:12
  - sex, in the Bible, 13:49–50
- Divus Thomas* (periodical), 12:774
- Divus Thomas Doctor angelicus contra Liberalismum invictus veritatis catholicae assertor* (Schäzler), 12:730
- Dix, Dorothea, 7:132
- Dix, Gregory, **4:794**
- Dixon, James, 1:900
- Dizionario degli Istituti de Perfezione*, 5:208
- Dizionario di erudizione* (Moroni), 5:207
- Dizionario Patristico e de Antichità Cristiane*, 5:208
- Djibouti, Republic of, **4:794–795**
- Djidjov, Pavel, 2:548
- Djoundrin, Samuil (Bp. of Sofia-Plovdiv), 2:683
- Długosz, Jan, 3:203–204, **4:795–796**
- Dmitrovica (ancient city), 13:168
- Doane, George Hobart, **4:796**
- Dobmayer, Marianus, 12:770
- Dobrizhoffer, Martin, **4:796**
- Dobromil (Galicia), Basilian reform in, 2:144
- Docetism, **4:796–797**
- Bogomilism, 2:458
  - Christology, 3:559, 560
  - Clement of Alexandria, St., 3:799
  - definition, 10:13
  - hypostasis, 7:264
  - Ignatius of Antioch, St., 2:820, 7:311
  - theology of Christ, 7:811
- Dochkus v. Lithuanian Benefit Society of St. Anthony* (1903), 3:658
- Docility, **4:797**
- Docta ignorantia* (Nicholas of Cusa), **4:797–798**, 9:461, 10:374, 12:121
- Doctor (scholastic title), 4:798–801, **798–801**
- Doctor Angelici (motu proprio*, Pius X), 11:390
- Doctor Eximius. *See* Suárez, Francisco
- Doctor mellifluus* (encyclical, Pius XII), 2:309
- Doctor of the Church, **4:801–802**
- Doctor perspicuus. *See* Walter Burley
- Doctor planus. *See* Walter Burley
- Doctoris gentium* (papal bull, Eugene IV), 2:134
- Doctors without Borders (MSF), 10:615
- Doctrina XII Apostolorum*. *See* Didache
- Doctrina brevis*, 3:246
- Doctrina christiana y catecismo para instrucción de los indios*, 3:246
- Doctrina cristiana*, 5:202
- Doctrina cristiana para los Indios* (Sanctis), 12:661
- Doctrina nummorum veterum* (Eckhel), 5:46
- Doctrina S. Thomae Aquinatis de cooperatione Dei* (Frins), 6:12
- Doctrinae eius (quam certorum articulorum damnatio postulare visa est) brevis et quoad fieri potest ordinata et cohaerens explicatio* (Baius, et al), 2:19
- Doctrinaires, 2:714
- Doctrinal tolerance, 14:102
- Doctrinale fidei catholicae contra Wiclevistas et Hussitas* (Netter), 10:264
- Doctrine, **4:802–803**
- Doctrine, development of, **4:803–809**, 8:405–406
- La Doctrine ascétique des premiers maîtres égyptiens de quatrième siècle* (Resch), 12:137
- “Doctrine of Addai,” 1:112
- The Doctrine of Faith According to St. John of the Cross* (Wojtyła), 7:993
- Doctrine of the Faith, Congregation for the
- creedal statements, 4:355
  - de Mello, Anthony, 4:634
  - Dechamps, Victor Auguste, 4:589
  - development, 4:809
  - dogmatic theology, 4:814
  - Ecumenical dialogues, 5:67
  - eschatology, 5:346
  - evolution, 4:347
  - theologians censured, 5:40
- Documents, papal and curial
- abbreviators, 1:12–13
  - diplomats, 4:756–758

- types of, generally, 4:757–758  
*See also specific document types*
- Documents of American Catholic History*, 5:170
- Dodd, Charles Harold, **4:809–810**, 5:331–332, 338, 508, 522, 7:850  
 Constable, Cuthbert, 4:168  
 revelation, 12:195  
 Sabran, Louis de, 12:464
- Dodena, 3:230
- Dodge City Diocese (KS), **4:810**, 8:115–116
- Dodo of Asch, Bl., **4:810**
- Dodona ruins, 10:754
- Doe, Santa Fe Independent School District v.* (2000), 3:667
- Doe v. Bolton* (1973), 1:32, 14:315
- Doenmeh, 13:57
- Doerfler, Bruno (Abbot), 12:578
- Does Civilization Need Religion?* (Niebuhr), 10:387
- Dogma, **4:810–811**  
 heresies vs., 13:897  
 history, 6:880, 8:188  
 liberal theology, 8:543  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, perpetual virginity of, 14:532  
 modernism, 9:754–755, 755  
 moral dogmatism, 8:265  
 Seeberg, Reinhold, 12:875
- Dogmata theologia* (Petau), 11:172
- Dogmata theologica* (Thomassin) (Louis d'Eynac), 14:40
- Dogmatic Constitution on Divine Revelation* (Vatican Council II), 2:388, 10:304, 12:191–192, 14:415
- Dogmatic Constitution on the Church (Lumen gentium)* (Vatican Council II), 3:626, 7:380–381, **380–381**, 10:559–560, 12:865, 14:415  
 bishops, 2:414, 415, 418, 420  
 canonization of saints, 12:608  
 Catholic Action, 3:278  
 charisms, 3:393  
 Christocentrism, 3:558  
*communio* as concept, 4:27  
 communion, 3:590  
 communion of saints, 4:34  
 conciliarism, 4:57  
 deacons, 4:552  
 ecclesiology, 5:37, 39  
 Ecumenical councils, 4:303, 304, 305  
 ecumenism, 5:40  
 episcopal collegiality, 3:837  
 Episcopal conferences, 5:299  
 eschatology, 5:346  
 laity, 8:290, 291–292  
 saints, 12:604  
 social justice, 4:157
- Dogmatic definition, **4:611**
- Dogmatic facts, 1:390, **4:811**
- Dogmatic Memoir* (Basil of Ancyra), 2:139
- Dogmatic process of methodology, 9:568
- Dogmatic theology, **4:812–821**, 9:853–854, 13:895–896, 910  
 biblical studies, 4:814, 816–817  
 historical challenges to the Church, 5:36  
 historical theology, 6:870  
 history, 4:812–814  
 intentionality analysis, 8:773–774  
 justice of God, 8:71–72  
 justice of men, 8:74–75  
 kerygma, 8:158  
 Ledesma, P., 8:443  
*loci theologici*, 8:743  
 Marian, 8:506–507  
 moral theology, 4:812  
 orthodoxy, 8:199  
 point of departure of, 4:815  
 positive theology, 4:812, 815–817  
 scholastic errors, 8:432  
 Schwane, Joseph, 12:792–793  
 scientific dialectic, 8:253  
 speculative theology, 4:813–814, 818–820  
 spiritual theology, 13:435  
 as term, 4:811, 812  
 thematization, process of, 13:896
- Dogmatic theology of the Eastern Catholic Church* (Amphiteatrov), 6:459
- Dogmatics* (Petavius), 10:919
- Dogmatik* (Schell), 3:589
- Dogmatism, **4:821**, 883, 11:284–285
- Le Dogme de la Rédemption: Étude historique* (Rivière), 12:262
- Le Dogme de la Rédemption: Étude théologique* (Rivière), 12:262
- Dogme et critique* (Le Roy), 9:755
- Dogmengeschichte* (Schwane), 12:792
- Doheny, William, 3:58
- Doi, Peter Tatsuo (Card.), 7:740, 12:534
- Doisy, Edward A., 12:563
- Dokkum (Netherlands), martyrs of, 5:269
- Doktor Faustus* (Mann), 5:650
- Dolan, Albert, 11:625
- Dolbeau, Jean, 3:4
- Dolcino, Fra, **4:821**  
 apocalyptic movements, 1:548  
 apostolici, 1:594  
 Crusade against, 4:413
- Dold, Alban, 2:350, **4:821–822**
- Dold, Louis (Father), 3:119
- Dolejsi, Edward, 2:871
- Dolentium hominum (motu proprio*, John Paul II), 11:482
- Dölger, Franz Joseph, 1:20, 3:552, **4:822**, 10:963
- Dollfuss, Engelbert, 1:915
- Döllgast, Hans, 3:711
- Döllinger, Johannes Joseph Ignaz Von, 3:624, **4:822–824**, 823, 6:183  
 Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg, 1:85  
 heresy, 6:778  
 Hergenröther, Joseph, 6:780  
 papal infallibility, 12:730
- Döllingerites* (Ullathorne), 14:282
- Dolly (cloned sheep), 7:178
- The Dolorous Passion of Our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ* (Brentano), 5:193
- Dom St. Rupert (Salzburg, Austria), 12:413
- Dôme des Invalides church (Paris), 3:706
- Dome of the Rock (Jerusalem), 7:618, 10:10
- Domenech, Michael (Bp. of Pittsburgh), **4:824–825**, 11:85–86, 367
- Domenech, Emmanuel, **4:825**
- II Domenechino, 4:313
- Doménikos Theotokópoulos (Domenico Theotocopuli). *See* El Greco (painter)
- Domes, Islamic, 7:617
- Domesday Book, 3:469, **4:825–826**, 826
- Domestic Prelate, **4:826**
- Domestic Work. *See* Servants of Our Lady Queen of the Clergy
- Domingo de la Calzada, St., **4:826–827**
- Domínguez de Santa Teresa, 12:618
- Domingo y Sol, Manuel, Bl., **4:826**
- Domingos de S. Francisco, Bl., 7:734
- Domingos del S. Rosario, Bl., 7:733
- Dominguez, Atanasio, 10:267
- Domínguez, Isidoro (Abp. of Santa Fe de Bogotá, Colombia), **4:827**
- Dominguito of Saragossa, St., **4:827**
- Dominic, St., 4:828, **828–829**, 5:845, 12:29  
 Bertrand de Garriga, Bl., 2:337  
 Cecilia Romana, Bl., 3:315  
 Church property, 3:727

DOMINIC, ST.

Dominic, St. (*continued*)

- direction, spiritual, 4:761
- Dominican Rite, 4:837
- founding of Dominicans, 4:828–829, 848–851
- Innocent III (Pope), 3:602
- life, 13:121
- Life of St. Dominic* (Lacordaire), 8:272
- mysticism prose, 10:118
- Rosary, 12:374–375
- shrine, 13:94
- Silos Abbey, 13:121
- spirituality, 13:446
- spirituality teachings, 4:845–847
- Theodore of Celles, 4:377
- Dominic Gundisalvi (Gundissalinus), **4:829–830**
  - Arabian philosophy, 1:622
  - Avicbron, 1:938
  - unicity thesis, 5:816
- Dominic Loricatus, St., **4:830**, 5:792
- Dominic of Flanders, 1:677, **4:831**
- Dominic of Prussia, 3:192, **4:831**
- Dominic of Silos, St., **4:831**, 13:120
- Dominic of Sora, St., **4:732**, 13:325
- Dominic of the Most Holy Sacrament. *See* Iturrate Zubero, Domingo, Bl.
- Dominic of the Mother of God (Domenico della Madre di Dio). *See* Barberi, Domenico, Bl.
- Dominica, 3:117–119
- Dominica of Flanders, 14:48
- Dominicae cense* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 7:1003
- Dominical Letter, **4:832**
- Dominican Daughters of Saint Rosario, 8:776
- Dominican Nuns (Nuns of the Order of Preachers), **4:832–833**
- Dominican Order of France, 8:271, 272
- Dominican Order of the United States, 8:147
- The Dominican Province of St. Joseph* (O’Daniel), 10:550
- Dominican Reformed Congregation of Italy, 8:408
- Dominican Republic, **4:833–837**, 835, 836, 8:340–341
- Dominican Rite, **4:837–838**
- Dominican Rural Missionaries, 4:842
- Dominican School, 12:760–761
- Dominican Sisters, **4:838–845**
- Dominican Sisters, St. Mary of the Springs, 4:843
- Dominican Sisters Congregation of Holy Cross, 4:842
- Dominican Sisters of Charity of the Presentation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 4:842
- Dominican Sisters of Great Bend, 4:842–843
- Dominican Sisters of Hope, 4:843
- Dominican Sisters of Houston, Texas, 4:843
- Dominican Sisters of Our Lady of the Rosary and of St. Catherine of Siena, Cabra, 4:843
- Dominican Sisters of St. Catharine, 8:148
- Dominican Sisters of Springfield, 4:843
- Dominican Sisters of the Annunciation, 3:835
- Dominican Sisters of the Presentation, 11:564
- Dominican spirituality, 3:605, **4:845–848**
- Dominican Third Order of Teachers, 8:272
- Dominican University (River Forest, IL), 3:480
- Dominicans, **4:848–855**
  - active life, 1:83
  - Alberto Castellani, 1:229
  - Albigensians, 1:229, 231
  - alternativa*, 1:321
  - Ancient See of Carlisle, 3:124
  - Anointing of the Sick, 1:482
  - Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76
  - Aristotelianism, 1:674–675
  - Armenia, 1:702, 706
  - art *sacré* movement, 1:803, 3:713
  - Augustinianism, 1:878
  - Austria, 1:910
  - Bolivia, 2:466
  - Byzantine Church, 2:762
  - California, 2:867
  - Caribbean, 3:116, 117, 118
  - Carroll, John, 3:181
  - Carthage, 3:187–188
  - catechesis, 3:231
  - Catharism, 1:229, 231, 3:260
  - Chile, 3:485
  - China, 3:83–84, 495, 499, 513
  - chronicles, 1:464
  - Clare Gambacorta, Bl., 3:759–760
  - Colombia, 3:848, 849
  - Concina, Daniel and poverty, 4:59
  - Congregatio de auxiliis* conflict over grace between Jesuits, 14:48
  - contemplation, 4:204, 206
  - Cormier, Hyacinthe-Marie, 4:269
  - correctoria* of Thomism, 4:273–278
  - Counter Reformation, 4:310
  - Crosier Fathers, 2:609
  - Cuba, 4:417
  - de auxiliis* controversy, 4:111–113
  - direction, spiritual, 4:761–762
  - dispute with Oxford University, 7:961
  - disputes with Augustinians, 8:497
  - Divine concurrence, 4:71
  - Dominic, St., 4:828–829, 845–847, 848–851
  - following of Christ, 5:789
  - Franciscan rivalry with, 3:603
  - free will, 5:930
  - Gregory IX (Pope), 6:497
  - hierarchical insignia, 6:764
  - Hugh of Saint-Cher, 7:156
  - Humbert of Romans, 7:198–199
  - Hungary, 7:210–211
  - Hyacinth, St., 7:236
  - Indonesia, 7:428
  - Jerusalem, 7:775
  - medieval preaching, 11:612
  - membership by Aquinas, 14:14–15, 17–18
  - Mexico, 2:345–346
  - missions
    - Africa, 12:686
    - Baja California, 12:644
    - China, 12:226
    - East Timor, 5:8
    - England, 5:242
    - France, 5:760
    - Mexico, 9:571–572
    - Mozambique, 10:38
    - Panama, 10:817–818
    - Philippines, 12:226
    - Taiwan, 12:226
    - U.S., 9:715, 14:513
  - moral obligation and 1932 constitutions, 10:520
  - 19th-20th century overview, 3:621
  - nuns, 4:832–833
  - Ohio, 3:734–735
  - Order of Magdalens, direction of the, 9:33
  - Panama missionary work, 10:817–818
  - Peru, 11:159
  - poverty, 11:569, 570
  - Poverty Movement, 11:573
  - Prussia, 3:537
  - religious orders in Scotland, 12:833
  - Rosary, 12:373–376

- scholasticism, 12:760–761, 764  
 sisters, 4:838–845  
 slavery, 1:156  
 Spain, 13:384  
 suppression, 4:853  
 Third Orders, 3:413, 418  
*See also* Dominican spirituality
- Dominicans, English, 12:265–266  
*The Dominicans in Early Florida* (O’Daniel), 10:550
- Dominicans Thomistic teaching promoted by, 14:45
- Dominici, John, Bl., 1:536, **4:855–856**, 5:90, 9:461
- Dominici gregis* (apostolic constitution, Pius IV), 3:336
- Dominicianus ordo* (*motu proprio*, John XXIII), 11:487
- Dominicus de Sancto Geminiano, 3:52
- Dominicus Germanus, **4:856**
- Dominicus Prutenus, 4:831
- Dominion, 14:865
- Dominis, Marcantonio de, 2:874, **4:856**
- Dominique de Saint-Albert, 3:137
- Dominum et vivificantem* (encyclical, John Paul II), **4:856–857**
- Dominus ac Redemptor* (apostolic brief, Clement XIV), 3:92, 795–796, 5:43, 7:787
- Dominus Iesus* (Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, 2000), 7:842, 8:175
- Dominus vobiscum* (Peter the Painter), 11:207
- Domitian (Roman Emperor), 3:592, **4:857–858**, 858, 12:304, 351
- Domitian of Ancyra (Bp.), **4:858**
- Domitian of Maastricht (Bp.), St., **4:858–859**
- Domitilla, catacomb of (Rome), 3:224
- Domitilla, Flavia, SS., 3:592, **4:859**, 12:351
- Domna Ebba. *See* Ermenburga (Anglo-Saxon queen), St.
- Domnall Mór O’Brien (King of Thomond), 7:18
- Domneva. *See* Ermenburga (Anglo-Saxon queen), St.
- Domnina (martyr), 3:770
- Domninus of Antioch, 4:191
- Domnolus of Le Mans (Bp.), St., **4:859**
- Domnus of Antioch (Bp.), 3:365, 4:859, **859–860**
- Doms, Herbert, 4:221
- Domus Aurea (Golden House) (Antioch), 1:524
- Domus ecclesia. See* House churches
- Domus Sanctae Marthae, **4:860**
- Don Bosco Union, 12:248
- Le Don de soi* (Schrijvers), 12:787
- Don Quixote* (Cervantes), 2:115
- Donaghoe, Terence J., 3:765
- Donahue, Patrick J. (Bp. of Wheeling, WV), 14:688
- Donatello (Italian artist), 1:507  
 ambos, 1:335, 336  
 Bible cycles, 2:374  
 iconography of Apostles, 1:575
- Donati, Orsola, 2:95
- Donation of Constantine, 3:635, **4:860–861**, 12:120–121  
 Alexander II (Pope), 1:253  
 Alexandrine bulls, 1:274  
 Augustine (Triumphus) of Ancona, 1:870  
 Carolingian consolidation of power, 3:164–165  
 forgery, 9:445, 10:714  
 Leo IX (Pope), St., 8:485  
 Nicholas of Cusa, 10:375  
 States of the Church, 10:835  
 Sylvester legend, 4:183  
 Valla, Lorenzo, 7:187
- Donation of Pepin (756), 1:121–122, 3:165, 635
- Donatism, **4:861–864**  
 African Church, 10:430–431  
 Algeria, 1:284  
 Anabaptists, 1:368  
 Augustine, St., 1:858–859, 866–867, 3:594, 633  
 Christmas, 3:553  
 Church-State relations, 3:632  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 1:859, 3:594, 632, 4:180, 299, 862  
 Councils of Carthage, 3:186, 188  
 Donatus, 4:861–862, 864  
 Honorius (Roman Emperor), 7:87  
 ordination ministers, 7:39  
 Sicily, 13:103  
 universality of Christianity, 3:275, 293
- Donato, St., reliquary bust of, 12:105
- Donatus (Bp. of Carthage), 1:859, 3:188, **4:864**  
 commentary on manual, 13:228  
 Constans I, 4:173  
 Donatism, 4:861–862, 864  
 Miltiades, 9:640  
*See also* Donatism
- Donatus of Besançon, St., **4:864**
- Donceel, Joseph, 7:64
- Donders, Peter, Bl., **4:864–865**, 865
- Dondeyne, Albert, 12:776
- Dong Bodī, Patrick, St., **4:865**
- Dòng Đổng Công (CMC), 4:114
- Dongan, Thomas, 3:648, 10:281, 321
- Dongshan Liangjie, 3:511
- Donizetti, Gaetano, **4:866**
- Donne, John, **4:866–869**, 867, 10:629–630, 13:320
- Le Donné révélé et la théologie* (Gardeil), 6:94
- Donnellan, Thomas A. (Abp. of Atlanta), 1:831
- Donnelly, Bernard, 8:118
- Donnelly, Francis P., 11:625
- Donnelly, Lynch v.* (1984), 3:668
- Donoghue, John Francis (Abp. of Atlanta), 1:831, 3:437, 10:438
- Donoso, Justo, **4:869**
- Donoso Cortés, Juan Francisco María de la Salud, **4:869–870**
- Donoso Murillo, Arturo, Bl., 7:125
- Donovan, Jean, 8:133
- Donum vitae: Instruction on Respect for Human Life in its Origin and on the Dignity of Procreation* (1987), 1:29, 13:356
- Donus (Pope), **4:870**
- Dooley, Thomas Anthony, 4:871, **871**, 8:331
- Doors, Church, **4:871–874**
- Döpfner, Julius (Card.), 4:222, **874**
- Dorchester Abbey (England), **4:874**
- Dordrecht on predestination (1619), 10:264
- Dore, Gustave, 3:275  
*Jesus Walking on Water*, 9:666  
*Satan’s Flight Through Chaos*, 9:634
- Doré, Joseph, 7:528
- Doria, Niccolò, 1:468
- Doria, Nicholas, 7:972
- Dorival, Bernard, 1:803
- Dorland, Peter (Dorlandus), **4:874–875**
- Dormi secure* (*Sleep without Anxiety*) (Johannes of Werden), 11:613
- Dormition of the Virgin, 1:800, **4:875–876**
- Dorn, Anna (Sister Bernardine), 5:888
- Dorn, Mary Bernardine (Mother), 5:891
- Dorothea von Montau, St., **4:876**
- Dorotheans, **4:876**, 5:921
- Dorotheus of Antioch, 1:526–527, 2:820, 4:876–877, **876–877**
- Dorotheus of Gaza, 4:877
- Dorotheus of Mytilene, 4:877



- Dorothy, St., 4:877, **877**
- D'Ors, Eugenio, 13:423
- Dort, Synod of (1618-19), 1:713, 2:894, 8:84
- Dortel-Claudot, Madame, 11:45
- Dositeo patriarcha greco di Gerusalemme* (Palmieri), 10:812
- Dositheus of Jerusalem (Patriarch), 6:457-458, 10:701
- Dositheus of Samaria, **4:877**
- Dossetti, Giuseppe (Father), 7:674
- Dostoevskiĭ, Fëdor Mikhailovich, 4:878, **878-879**, 13:307
- Doswald, Hilary Joseph, **4:879**
- Dothan, M., 2:379
- Dottrina cristiana breve* (Bellarmine), 2:227, 3:234, 242
- La Dottrina de San Giovanni della Croce* (Scaramelli), 12:724
- Douai (Douay) (France), **4:879-880**, 888
- Douai (Douay) University (France)
- Anchin Abbey, 1:396
  - Andleby, William, Bl., 1:400
  - English exiles, 13:369
  - founding, 1:295-296
- Douai, Graindor de, 4:400
- Al-Douaihi, Stephan (Maronite Patriarch), 1:534
- Douay Bible, 2:43
- Double effect, principle of, **4:880-881**, 11:767
- compensationism, 4:43
  - hysterectomy, 7:266
  - sin, cooperation in, 13:156-157
- Double righteousness, 8:85
- Double truth theory, **4:881-883**
- Apostolici regiminis*, 1:595
  - Latin Averroism, 1:674, 936
  - Siger of Brabant, 13:113
- Doubt, **4:883-884**
- aporia, 1:570, 4:883
  - biological mechanism, 9:420
  - certitude, 3:351, 4:883-884
  - Hermes, Georg, 4:932
  - law vs. fact, 4:883, 884
  - methodical, 4:680, 883-884
  - skepticism, 13:200-205
- Doubt, moral, 4:883, **884-885**
- compensationism, 4:43
  - laxism, 8:410-411
- Doubtful law, 9:878-879
- Douceline of the Midi, St., **4:885**
- Dougherty, Dennis (Abp. of Philadelphia), **4:885-886**, 11:87, 240
- Douglas, Archibald (Earl of Angus), 2:179
- Douglas, Gawin, 2:179
- Douglas, George, Bl., **4:886**, 5:229
- Douglas, Mary, 12:87, 259
- Doukhobors, **4:886-887**, 12:425
- Doumerque, E., 5:711
- Douzy, Synod of (871), 6:837
- Dove, as symbol, 7:49, 51
- Doway Catechism, 3:243
- Dowdall, George (Abp. of Armagh), 1:698, 4:887, **887**
- Dowdall, James, **4:887**, 5:233
- Dowdall, John Baptist, 7:582
- Dowling, Austin (Abp. of St. Paul, MN), **4:887-888**, 12:573
- Down Syndrome, 8:463-464
- Downside Abbey (England), **4:888**, 8:222-223
- Downside Review*, 8:222
- Dowry, 4:65
- Dowry for women religious, **4:888-889**
- Doxai*, 8:213
- Doxology, biblical, **4:889-890**
- Doxology, liturgical, **4:890-891**
- Doxopaties, Neils, **4:891**
- Doxopatres, Johannes, 4:891
- Doxopatres, Neilos, **4:891**
- Doyle, James Warren (Bp. of Kildare and Leighlin, Ireland), **4:891**
- Dozier, Carroll T. (Bp. of Memphis, TN), 13:823-824
- Drabik, Richarch, Rev., 10:159
- Dracontius, 3:186, 9:439
- Dragmaticon* (William of Conches), 14:739
- Dragovitsa, Church of, 3:259
- Drake, Francis, Sir, 5:295
- Drake constitution (MO), 8:145-146
- Drakestein, Yvonne Bosch van, **4:891-892**
- Drama
- Aristotle, 11:433-434
  - baroque period, 2:115-116
  - criticism, 8:516-517
  - liturgical, 4:893-896
  - religious, 9:457
  - Shakespeare, 13:60-66
  - See also* Theater
- Drama, medieval, **4:892-902**
- Dramas, Fields, and Metaphors* (Turner), 14:245
- Dražčovič, Georg de Trakosćan (Card.), **4:902-903**
- Dražić, John (Bp. of Prague), 4:480
- The DRE Book* (Harris), 12:97
- Dream literature. *See* Vision literature
- The Dream of Gerontius* (Newman), 3:271, 10:340
- The Dream of Gerontius* (oratorio by Elgar), 5:153
- The Dream of Pope Innocent III* (Giotto), 7:471
- The Dream of St. Ursula* (Carpaccio), 14:347
- The Dream of the Rood*, 10:119
- Dreams, **4:903-906**
- imagination, 7:326-327
  - interpretation, 4:784, 903-905
  - Jungian interpretation, 8:60
  - moral questions about, 4:905
  - use of, spiritual, 4:905
- Dresser, Julius A., 10:308
- Dreves, G. M., 12:246
- Drexel, Jeremias, 4:94, **906**, 7:782
- Drexel, Katharine Marie, St., **4:906-907**, 907, 10:588, 11:240
- African American Catholics, 1:157, 162
  - Beasley, Mathilda, 2:168
  - beatification, 11:241
  - Mary Mission, 13:368
  - prominence, 11:87
  - Savannah Archdiocese, 12:710
  - Sisters of the Blessed Sacrament, 2:437, 8:813
  - Xavier University of Louisiana, founding of, 14:879, 880
- Drey, Johann Sebastian von, **4:907-908**
- apologetics, 5:827
  - doctrine, development of, 4:807
- Driesch, Hans
- Aristotelianism, 1:678
  - concept of entelechy, 5:267
  - life philosophy, 8:579
- Drinan, Robert F., 7:794
- Drioton, E., 1:199
- Driscoll, James F., **4:908**
- Driscoll, Justin A., 5:625
- Driscoll, Michael P. (Bp. of Idaho), 7:291
- Driver, S. R., 5:519, 13:19
- Drobka, Frank J., 3:283
- Drogo of Metz (Bp.), **4:908-909**
- Aldric of Le Mans, St., 1:248
  - Council of Attigny, 1:840
  - Councils of Chalon-Sur-Saône, 3:373
  - manuscript illumination, 3:154
- Drolin, Gabriel (Brother), 2:632
- Drossaerts, Arthur Jerome, 12:642

- Droste zu Vischering, Clemens August von (Abp. of Cologne), 3:843, **4:909**, 6:185
- Döllinger, Johannes, 4:823
- Fourth Baltimore Provincial Council (1840), 2:44
- mixed marriage dispute, 3:845–846
- Drouin, Hyacinthe René (Drouven), **4:909**
- Drozhdov, Filaret, 12:434
- Drozhdov, Vasilii Mikhailovich. *See* Filaret (Russian theologian)
- Druids, 3:330–331
- Chartre, 3:439, 441
- Samhain, 1:290
- Druillettes, Gabriel (Father), 4:491, 9:55
- Druim-Cetta, Assembly of (575), 3:863
- Drumgoole, John Christopher (Father), **4:909–910**, 5:890
- Drummond, Henry, 3:278
- Drunkenness, **4:910–912**, 14:771–772
- Drury, Robert, Bl., **4:912**, 5:234
- Druthmar, St., **4:912**
- Druzbecki, Gaspar, **4:912–913**
- Druzes, **4:913**, 8:427
- Dryburgh Monastery (Scotland), **4:913–914**
- Dryden, John, 10:494
- Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:453
- Corker, James Maurus, 4:269
- D'Souza, Agnel (Father), Ven., 7:406
- D'Souza, Jerome, 7:793
- DSP (Pious Society of the Daughters of St. Paul), **12:570**
- Du Bos, Charles, **4:919**
- Du Contrat Social (The Social Contract)* (Rousseau), 12:392, 393
- Du Hamel, Jean Baptiste, **4:931**
- opponent of Descartes, 12:31
- scholasticism, 12:765
- Du Houx, Jeanne, **4:931**
- Du Pac, Gabriel de Bellegarde, **4:941**
- Du pape* (Maistre), 9:61
- Du Pape et de ses droits religieux* (Barruel), 2:118
- Du Pin, Louis Ellies, **4:944**
- Du Pre, Richard, 3:328
- Du Ru, Paul, 10:290
- Du Sollier (Bollandist), 2:472
- Du Tertre (Father), 3:118
- Du Viet Dinh, Tomás, 14:493
- Dualism, **4:914–916**
- absolute, 1:42
- accident, 1:63
- Albigensians, 1:230
- Alfarabi, 1:276–277
- Anaxagoras, 1:393
- asceticism, 1:774
- Cartesianism, 3:184, 185, 4:681, 916
- Catharism, 3:259–260
- Clement of Alexandria, St., 3:799
- concupiscence, 4:69
- demonology, 4:646
- early theories, 4:914–915
- Gnosticism, 6:262–263
- identity principle, 7:303–304
- Kantian, 4:916
- Maine de Biran, 9:60
- male and female, 13:59, 194
- man, relations of, 9:89
- Manichaeism, 9:110, 111
- monism vs., 4:914–915, 9:812
- Plato, 11:409–410
- De la Recherche de la Vérité* (Malebranche), 9:74
- sensation, 12:907
- soul-body relationship, 13:358
- theodicy, 13:868
- Thomistic conception, 4:915, 9:90
- Zoroastrianism, 4:914, 11:144, 145
- See also* Manichaeism
- Dualists (heretical group), 11:572
- Duality, philosophy of nature and, 11:306
- Duarte y Quirós, Ignacio, 1:649
- Dubarle, A. M., 8:44
- DuBay, William (Father), 2:872
- Dubček, Alexander, 4:486–487
- Dublin Archdiocese (Ireland)
- Ryan, Dermot, 12:443–444
- Sisters of Mercy, founding of, 13:182
- Dublin Review*, **4:916–917**, 5:251
- Dub-Litter (Abbot of Finglas), 4:423
- Dubois, Guillaume (Card.), **4:917**
- Dubois, John (Bp. of New York), 2:44, **4:917–919**, 918, 10:34–35, 313, 14:540
- Dubois, Louis Ernest (Card.), 4:919
- Dubois, Nicolas (Abbot), 12:532
- Dubois, Pierre, 9:463
- DuBois, W. E. B.
- African American Catholics, 1:161
- McGhee, Fredrick, 1:160
- Dubourg, Louis William Valentine (Bp. of Louisiana), **4:919–920**, 9:741, 10:291–292, 12:559, 562
- Brothers of the Christian Schools, 2:633
- Georgetown University, 6:145
- Louisiana, 8:810–811
- Sedella, Antonio de, 12:874
- Seton, E., 13:32–33, 173
- slavery, 1:156
- Dubreuil de Pontbriand, Henri Marie, 3:5–6
- Dubuis, Claude Marie (Bp. of Galveston, TX), 12:641
- Fifth Baltimore Provincial Council (1843), 2:45
- Sisters of Charity of the Incarnate Word, 7:369
- Dubuque, Julien, 4:921
- Dubuque Archdiocese (IA), **4:920–925**
- first bishop (Loras), 4:921–922, 8:778–779
- Keane, J. J. (Abp.), 8:135
- Sioux City Diocese, 13:164
- Duby, Georges, 5:706
- Ducas, Michael Angelos, 2:787, 801
- Ducasse, Curt John, **4:925**
- Duccio (artist), 2:374, 4:396
- Duchemin, M. Theresa Maxis (Mother), **4:925–927**, 7:338
- Duchesne, Louis, 3:553, **4:927**, 8:63, 10:252, 963
- Ambrosian Rite, 1:342–343
- Andrieu, Michel, 1:409
- Anglican orders problem, 1:438
- Bishop, Edmund, 2:409
- Epitaph of Abercius, 1:20
- Gallican rites, 6:67, 68, 71
- Loisy's teacher, 8:765
- Duchesne, Rose Philippine, St., **4:928**, 12:494
- Barat, St. Madeleine Sophie, 2:87
- Kansas missions, 8:112, 117
- Louisiana, 8:810
- Duchesneau, Claude, 14:321
- Ducitus* (Roswitha of Gandersheim), 12:389
- Duckett, James, Bl., 5:234
- Duckett, John, Bl., 5:236
- Dudley, John (Earl of Warwick). *See* Warwick, John Dudley, Earl of
- Dudley, John, Duke of Northumberland. *See* Northumberland, John Dudley, Duke of
- Dudo of Saint-Quentin, 12:582
- Dudum dum charissima* (papal bull, Julius III), 1:436
- Dudum ecclesiae eboracensis* (papal bull, Paul IV), 1:436
- Dudum sacrum* (papal bull, Eugene IV), 2:133
- Dudzik, Josephine (Mother Mary Theresa), 5:880

- Due Van Vo, Bernardo, 14:493
- Dueling, **4:928–929**
- Duèse, Jacques. *See* John XXII (Pope)
- Duetto Comico* (Paisiello) manuscript page, 10:758
- Dufay, Guillaume, 2:398, **4:929–930**, 10:13
- Dunstable, John, 4:940
- liturgical music history, 8:686–687
- Duff, Alexander, 7:405
- Duffey, William R., 11:625
- Duffy, Francis Patrick, **4:930**
- Duffy, James A., 10:222–223
- Duffy, Mary C., 3:281, **4:930**
- Dufour, Charles (Bp. of Montego Bay), 3:113
- Dufresne, M. Agnes (Sister), 7:34
- Dufresse, Jean Gabriel, 3:498
- Duggan, James (Bp. of Chicago), 3:477, 478, 517
- Duglioli, Helena, Bl., **4:930–931**
- Duhem, P., 1:678, 2:570, 10:207
- Duhm, Bernhard, 5:519
- Duke, Edmund, Bl., **4:931**, 5:231
- Dulany, Daniel, 3:177
- Dulau, Jean Marie (Abp. of Arles), 1:694
- Dulia, **4:931–932**
- Dulles, Avery, 5:38, 7:528
- Dum acerbissimas* (apostolic letter, Gregory XVI), **4:932**, 6:508, 797
- Dum attenta* (papal bull, Sixtus IV), 3:144
- Dum Europe fere* (apostolic exhortation, Pius X), 11:391
- Dumas, A., 8:282
- Dumézil, Georges, 12:87
- Duminique, Ferdinand von, 3:773
- Dummermuth, A. M., 12:777
- Dumonet, Claude, 12:277
- Dumont, Henri, 12:29
- Dumont, Pierre, 5:441
- Dumontet de Cardaillac, Florent, 12:277
- Dumoulin, Charles, 5:702
- Dumoulin, Heinrich, 7:743
- Dumoulin, Jean (Joannes Molinaeus), **4:932**
- Dumoulin, Severe, 10:439
- Dumoulin-Borie, Pierre, 14:493
- Dun Ġorġ (Father George). *See* Preca, George, Bl.
- Dunash ben Labrat, 5:509
- Dundrennan Abbey (Scotland), **4:932**
- Dunfermline Abbey (Scotland), **4:932–933**, 12:832
- Dung Lac An Tran, Andrew, 14:493–494
- Dung Van Dinh, Peter, 14:494
- Dungal (Irish poet, fl. 855), **4:933**
- Dungal of Bobbio, **4:933**
- Bobbio Abbey, 2:447
- Carolingian Renaissance, 3:159–160, 425
- Claudius of Turin, 3:769–770
- Dungal of Pavia, **4:933**
- Dungal of Saint-Denis, **4:933**
- Dungan, Edmund (Bp. of Down and Connor), 7:581
- Düng-Là, Andrew, 14:491
- Dunin, Martin Von (Abp. of Gneizno and Poznań), 1:328, 2:44, 3:846, **4:933–934**
- Dunkers. *See* Church of the Brethren (Dunkers)
- Dunlevy, Christopher, 7:581
- Dunn, J. D. G., 3:93, 11:242–243
- Dunne, Edward Joseph (Bp. of Dallas, TX), 13:846
- Dunne, M. Frederic (Abbot), **4:934**, 6:196
- Dunne, Peter Masten, **4:934**
- Dunne, Robert (Abp. of Brisbane), 1:903
- Dunot (Abbot of Bangor Abbey), 2:54
- Duns Scotus, John, Bl., **4:934–940**, 935, 5:242, 367, 394, 528
- act, 1:74
- action and passion, 1:78
- Adam Wodham, 1:110
- Alexander of Hales, 1:266
- on analogy, 1:372, 378
- Anfredus Gonteri, 1:410
- annihilation, 1:471
- Anointing of the Sick, 1:482
- Antonius Andreas, 1:538
- appetite, 1:602–603
- Arabian philosophy, 1:623, 941
- aseity, 1:780
- Assumption of Mary, 1:800
- assumptus homo* theology, 1:802
- attrition, 4:226, 230
- Avicbron, 1:939
- beauty, 2:185
- Biel, Gabriel, 2:391
- Bonet, Nicholas, 2:494
- Calvin, John, 2:891
- Caracciolo, Landolf, 3:96
- causality, 3:305
- contemplation, 4:207
- contingency, 4:213
- Cowton, Robert, 12:263
- critical editions of writings of, 12:778
- demonology, 4:648
- dialectics, 4:727
- distinction, 4:781–782, 14:4
- Divine essence, 6:320
- Divine infinity, 4:937
- division, 4:793
- Eucharist, 5:425
- Fabri, Filippo, 5:585
- final causality, 5:724, 727
- following of Christ, 5:788
- formal distinction, 4:937
- Franciscan spirituality, 5:895, 12:232
- free will, 5:938
- God's existence, 4:937
- Hugh of Newcastle, 7:154–155
- human will, 14:722
- immortality, 7:353
- impenetrability, 7:362
- individuation, 4:936–937, 7:426–427
- knowledge, 8:217
- matter and form, 4:936
- morality and freedom, 4:937–938
- natural law, 10:182
- necessity of the Incarnation, 7:375–376
- notional acts, 1:86
- ordination, 7:39
- Oxford School (Franciscan), 5:900
- Palamism, 2:827
- pantheism, 10:820
- penance, 11:70
- person, 11:146–147
- plurality of forms, 5:803
- possibility, 11:551
- potency and act, 11:559
- primacy of Christ, 7:836
- procreation, 4:221
- relation, 12:42
- Richard of Campsall, 12:232
- Richard Rufus of Cornwall, 12:236
- Roger Marston, 12:286
- scholasticism, 12:762
- Scotism, founding of, 12:824–828
- soul, 13:344, 345
- subsistence, 13:572
- theology, 4:938–939
- Thomism, 3:93
- two natures of Christ, 7:818
- understanding of faith, 13:907
- universals, 14:324
- univocity of being, 4:936
- voluntarism, 14:581

- on will and willing, 14:722  
works edited by Maurice O'Fihely, 10:564  
writings, 12:541  
*See also* Scotism
- Dunstable, John, **4:940**, 8:686, 10:13
- Dunstan of Canterbury, St., 1:306–307, 449, 3:70, 71, **4:940–941**, 14:694
- Duodi, Veronica, 1:346
- Duong, Paul, 14:494
- Duong, Vincent, 14:494
- Duong Van Truong, Peter, 14:494
- Dupanloup, Félix Antoine Philibert (Bp. of Orléans), **4:941–943**, 942, 5:855, 12:539  
catechesis, 3:244  
Church-State relations, 3:641  
Darboy, Georges, 4:526  
Döllinger, Johannes, 4:824  
preaching, 11:623  
Sisters of St. Anianus, 1:454  
slavery, 1:156
- Dupas, Jacques-Morellus, 12:277
- Duperron, Jacques Davy (Card.), **4:943–944**, 944, 5:850
- Dupeyron, James E., 7:699
- Duplessis, Maurice, 3:388
- Duplessis, Pacifique, 3:4
- Duplessis-Mornay, Philippe, **4:944**  
Daillé, Jean, 4:494  
Dupperon, Jacques Davy, 4:943
- Dupont, Jacques, 3:350, 5:813
- Dupont, Joseph, 7:699
- Duprat, Guillaume (Card.), **4:944–945**
- Dupuy, Pierre, 6:76
- Dura-Europos (Syria), 1:37, 752, 755–756, 2:74, 76, 3:593, 683–684, **4:945–946**, 12:704, 13:677–678
- Durán, Diego, **4:946**
- Durán, Narciso, 2:862, 865
- Duran, Profiat (Ephodi), **4:946–947**
- Duran, Simeon ben Tzemah, 1:232
- Durand, Guillaume, 4:91
- Durand de Maillane, Pierre Toussaint, 6:76
- Durandellus, 14:47
- Durandus, William, 1:119, 3:676
- Durandus of Aurillac, **4:947**, 14:47
- Durandus of Saint-Pourçain (Bp. of Meaux), **4:947–949**  
Bernard Lombardi, 2:306  
causality, 3:305  
Divine concurrence, 4:70  
hope, 7:94  
John of Naples, 7:976–977
- Launoy, J., 8:381
- Durandus of Troarn (Abbot), 2:164, **4:949**
- Duranti, William the Elder (Bp. of Mende), **4:949–950**, 10:642  
Canon Law, 3:48, 49  
chivalry, 3:518  
*comites Christi*, 3:555–556  
computus, 4:46  
cornerstone of church, 4:271  
Roman Pontifical, 11:474
- Duranti, William the Younger, 4:55, **950**
- Durbin, Elisha John, **4:950**
- Dürer, Albrecht, 5:33  
Apocalypse iconography, 1:544, 545  
book illustration, 2:522  
Christ in art, 7:859  
works, 4:705
- Durey, Louis, 11:562
- Durham, Ancient See of (England), 3:124, **4:951**, 13:124–125
- Durham, Council of, 4:88
- Durham Cathedral (England), 3:601, 693
- Durick, Joseph A. (Bp. of Nashville, TN), 13:823–824
- Durier, Antoine (Bp. of New Orleans), 1:270
- Düring, I., 1:679
- Durkheim, Émile, **4:951–953**  
animism, 1:459  
Bureau, Paul, 2:696  
civil religion, 3:755  
Comte, Auguste, 11:544  
conscience, 4:140  
ethics, 5:396  
evolution of religion, 12:64  
magic, 1:737  
society, 13:281  
sociology of knowledge, 8:211  
totemism, 14:120  
worship, 14:852
- Durocher, Eulalie, 7:34
- Durocher, Marie Rose, Bl., **4:953**, 7:34
- Durrow, Book of, **4:953–954**
- Durrwell, F. X., 11:983–984
- Dušan the Great (ruler of Serbia), 13:8
- Dusek, Jan Ladislav, 3:525, **4:954**
- Dusmet, Giuseppe Benedetto, Bl., **4:954**  
*Dušna Paša (Spiritual Food)* (Baraga), 2:86
- Dutch Catechism (1966), 10:670
- Dutch East India Company, 7:428, 429
- Dutch Islands, 3:116–117
- Dutch mission, 12:395
- Dutch Psalter*, 11:798
- Dutch Reformed Church of South Africa, 13:361
- Duties of a Christian* (La Salle), 3:235, 4:623
- Duties of the Heart* (Pāqūdā), 7:864, 869
- Dutton, Joseph (Brother), **4:954–955**
- Dutton, Paul, 2:307
- Duty  
as dialectic, 8:514  
ethics, 4:673–674  
moral theology, 9:855  
voluntarism, 14:582
- Duval, André, 2:338, 12:239
- Duvalier, François “Papa Doc,” 6:619–620
- Duvalier, Jean-Claude “Baby Doc,” 6:620
- Duvergier de Hauranne, Jean (Abbot of Saint-Cyran), 1:716, 3:614, 745, **4:955–956**  
Jansen, Cornelius Otto, 7:713–714, 715–716  
Jansenism, 5:851  
Le Maistre, A., 8:464  
Port-Royal Abbey, 11:523–524  
scholasticism, 12:764  
*See also* Jansenism
- Duverneuil, Jean Baptiste, 12:277
- Duvoisin, Jean Baptiste (Bp.), 12:771
- Dux dubiorum, Dux neutrorum (Mōrēh Nēbūkīm)* (Maimonides), 9:52–53
- Dux perplexorum* (Justinianus), 9:52–53
- Duyen, Godfrey Van, 6:364
- Dva Gusara* (Tolstoi), 14:105
- Dvaita Madhva, 7:409–410
- Dvaitādvaita* (Hindu doctrine), 6:847
- Dvin, Synod of (506–507), 1:704–705
- Dvořák, Antonín, 4:956, **956**
- Dvornik, F., 2:755, 822
- Dwenger, Joseph Gerhard (Bp. of Fort Wayne, IN), 1:582, **4:956–957**, 7:415
- Dwight, Timothy, **4:957**, 7:257
- Dwin (Armenian city), **4:957–958**
- Dwin, Council of (649), 1:700
- Dworschak, Baldwin (Abbot), 12:553
- Dworschak, Leo F., 5:625
- Dwyer, Robert Joseph (Abp. of Portland, OR), 10:271, 11:530, 12:127
- Dyer, Thomas. *See* Tunstal, Thomas, Bl.
- Dying, care of the, 13:853
- Dympna, St., **4:958**
- Dynamic power, 14:723
- Das Dynamische in der Kirche* (Rahner), 5:538
- Dynamism, **4:958–961**  
Leibniz, G. W., 4:958, 960, 8:457

Dynamism (*continued*)

matter and form, 4:958–961, 9:351  
 mechanism, 4:958, 9:416  
 theory of motion, 10:19

*See also* Atomism; Hylomorphism

Dynasty of Akkad. *See* Akkad Dynasty (2360–2180 B.C.)

Dyophysitism, 1:700, 7:262

Dyson, Freeman, 5:351

*Dziennik Chicagowski* (periodical), 2:132

Dziwisz, Stanislaw (Bp.), 2:412

**E**

*E supremi Apostolatus* (encyclical, Pius X), 11:388–389

Eadmer of Canterbury, **5:1**

Anselm of Canterbury's biographer, 12:607

Canterbury Cathedral, 3:72

Lanfranc, 3:72

Latin literature, 9:455

works, 5:772

Eadwald of Kent (Anglo-Saxon king), 5:788

Ealdred (Aldred) (Abp. of York), **5:1**

Ealing Abbey (England), **5:1–2**

Eanswith, St., 5:788

*Early Catholic Americana* (Parsons), 10:904

Early Christian art, **1:749–759**

architecture, 3:683–686, 699

Bible cycles, 2:368–370

Chi-Rho monogram, 7:33

Church symbolism, 3:629–630

Eastern overview, 1:755–758

Egyptian overview, 1:758–759

iconography, 7:285

images, veneration of, 7:325

manuscript illumination, 9:127

Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:272, 274

Western overview, 1:749–755

Early Church

abortion, 1:26

accommodation to state political organization, 4:299

altars, 1:315

arrangement of shrines and relics, 13:93

Asia Minor, 1:784–785

bishops, 2:411–414

blessings, 2:439

brother in Christ, 2:627

burial, 2:699–700, 3:221–225

Byzantine theology, 2:772–773

cantors, 3:73

capital punishment, 3:85–86

catechesis, 3:227–228

catechumenate, 3:249–250

cathedrals, 3:260–261

chalices, 3:370

Christian way of life, 1:588, 3:228, 546–548

Church property, 3:723–725

circumcision, 3:741

Colossae, 3:860

communion of saints, 4:34–36

Confession, 4:75–77

confessors, 4:83

Confirmation, 4:85–87

congregational singing, 4:118

conscience, 4:148

contemplative life, 4:210

conversion, 4:239–240

Copts, 4:254–255

cross and crucifixion, 4:378–379, 391, 398

Cyprus, 4:460–461

deacons, 4:550–551

Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:563–564

diaconia, 4:718–719

direction, spiritual, 4:760–761

divinity of Jesus, 13:312

dogma as term, 4:811

dogmatic theology, 4:812

doors of churches, 4:872

ecclesiastical authority, 1:922–923

Egypt, 1:758–759, 3:30–31, 335

episcopal elections, 8:294

episcopate, 1:590–591

eschatology, 5:342–343

gifts of the Holy Spirit, 7:47–48

history, 3:590–597, 8:433

Holy Orders, 7:35–38

homily, 7:62

hospitals, 7:126–128

Hungary, 7:209

Hyginus (Pope), St., 7:237

hymnology, 7:241–242

iconoclasm, 7:280

images, veneration of, 7:325

kerygma, 8:157

lamps and lighting, 8:313–314

*lapsi*, 8:333

Latin Rite, 8:367

lauds, 8:380

Lawrence of Canterbury, 8:407–408

lay education, 8:296

lay spirituality, 8:413

lectionaries, 8:434–435

lector, 8:442–443

lenten fasting, 8:368

litanies, 8:599

liturgical history, 8:650–654

liturgical music history, 8:680–681

Liturgy of the Hours, 8:729

martyrs, 3:61

morning prayer, 8:380

mosaics, 10:3

natural law doctrine, 10:181

North Africa, 10:430

order of universe thought during, 14:328–329

Palestine, 3:31, 553, 555

position on pacifism, 10:745–746

Protoevangelium Jacobi, 1:469

reform in England, 8:323–324

rites of initiation, 8:724

*Sibylline Oracles*, 13:100

Silas (Silvanus), 13:119

Silverius (Pope), St., 13:122–123

slavery, 13:207–208, 211–212

Slovenes, 13:224–225

Soter (Pope), St., 13:328–329

soul of the Church, 13:358–359

spirituality, 13:443, 444

standing, 8:647–648

theater of Rome, 4:893

theology, 5:339–340

tithing and the, 14:92

tradition, 14:132–133

vestments, 8:634

*See also* Apologists, Greek;

Apostolic Fathers; Britain, early church in; Christian Way of Life (early church); North Africa, early church in; Patristic era; Roman Empire; Roman persecution era

Early Dynastic period (c. 2800–2360 B.C.), 9:527–528

*The Earth, the Temple and the Gods* (Scully), 3:669

Earth and human dominion, 5:49, 52–53

Earth goddesses. *See* Fertility and vegetation cults

Earth-Mother, Worship of the, **5:2–3**, 13:753

“Earth’s Holocaust” (Hawthorne), 14:149

East, facing the, 8:649

East Asian Christian Conference. *See* Christian Conference of Asia

East Asian Pastoral Institute (EAPI, Philippines), **5:3**, 13:80



- East Syrian Church. *See* Chaldean Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic)
- East Syrian liturgy, 1:528, **5:3–7**
- East Timor, **5:7–10**, 9  
*See also* Indonesia
- Easter, **5:10–13**, 11  
Armenian liturgy, 1:711  
catechesis, 3:231, 250, 251  
Celtic Rite, 3:331  
computus, 4:46  
date, 5:11–12, 13–14, 12:460  
Gallican rites, 6:70  
lauds, 8:379–380  
light, use of, 8:581–582  
liturgical calendar, 8:641, 718  
Low Sunday (2nd Sunday), 5:13  
Paschaltide, 5:12–13  
plays for, 4:94, 96  
Polish popular piety during, 11:511  
preparation for, 8:718–719  
Sequence, 13:1  
Shrove Tuesday, 13:97–99  
*See also* Easter date controversy; Easter Vigil; Holy Thursday; Holy Week; Lent
- Easter confession, 8:470
- Easter date controversy, 5:12, **13–14**, 656  
Celtic, 1:110, 140, 192, 460, 3:864, 5:14  
computation of Easter, 8:642  
Council of Nicaea I (325) over, 10:347–348  
Dionysius, Exiguus, 4:754  
Egbert of Iona, St., 5:103  
Laodicea, 8:328  
Quartodeciman, 1:455, 785, 3:593, 5:12  
Roman-Alexandrian, 5:13–14
- Easter Rebellion (Ireland, 1916), 7:564
- Easter Vigil, **5:14–17**  
baptism during, 2:63  
Kyrie eleison, 8:259  
liturgical year, 8:718
- Easter Week, 5:12
- Eastern Catholic churches, 2:746–748, 5:19–20  
baptismal sponsors, 13:459  
Bulgarian, 2:539, 680–681, 685–686, 748  
Italo-Albanian Catholic Church, 2:747, 7:648–652  
Melkite Catholic Church, 1:195, 525, 526, 2:746–747  
rebaptism policies, 13:195
- Romanian Catholic Church, 2:747–748, 12:337–340
- Ruthenian Catholic Church, 2:141, 747  
soul, origins of, 13:354
- Syrian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 13:706–710, 708–709  
*See also* Armenian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic); Chaldean Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic); Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches (CCEO) (1990); Greek Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic); Ukrainian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic)
- Eastern Catholic Copts, 4:255
- Eastern churches, **5:17–20**  
altars, 1:317  
anchorites, 1:397  
Anointing of the Sick, 1:484  
Antonines, 1:534–535  
Athanasian Creed, 1:817  
autocephaly, 1:924, 2:744  
biblical canon, 3:26–27, 28  
bread, 2:599  
Calvinism, 8:841–842  
Canon Law, 3:38–39, 45–46  
canonical governance, 10:947  
Chevetogne Monastery, 3:472–473  
chorbishops, 3:525–526  
Christmas, 3:552, 553  
Christology, 8:502, 503  
chronology, 3:570–571  
clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:324–325  
clerical dress, 3:801  
Communion outside the liturgy, 4:37  
concelebration, 4:50  
Confession, 4:77  
Confirmation (Chrismation), 4:84, 85–86, 90, 91, 92  
congregational singing, 4:118  
consecrated life, 4:155–156  
Council of Catholic Patriarchs of the Orient (CPCO), 4:295–296  
creedal statements, 4:351–352, 353–355  
Croatia, 4:370–371  
cross, 4:380, 382–383  
crucifixion art, 4:391–395  
Crusades' states, 4:402  
deaconesses, 7:37  
development of the, 5:18–20  
diocesan chancellors, 3:377  
direction, spiritual, 4:760  
Divine judgment, 8:32, 33
- Easter Vigil, 5:15
- Eastern-rite Catholics in U.S., 13:87
- ecclesiastical organization of the empire, 5:17–18
- Ecumenical engagement, 8:232  
formation of the, 5:18  
grace, 3:533
- Greek Melchite mission, 8:389
- Holy Orders rite, 7:38
- homousios, 4:197–198
- hospitals, 7:128
- hypostasis, 7:263
- Immaculate Conception, 7:332–333
- Italo-Albanian Catholic Church, 7:648–652  
justification, 8:81  
Kuwait, 8:259  
Kyrie eleison, 8:259  
lamb as icon, 8:302  
lay confession, 8:411  
lay theologians, 8:296  
lector as order, 7:37  
Lent, 8:468, 470  
Leo I (Pope), St. on orthodox faith, 8:472  
Leo XIII (Pope), 8:492  
litanies, 8:600  
liturgical languages, 8:667  
liturgical music history, 8:681  
liturgical rites, 8:712–713  
liturgy, comparative, 8:722  
martyr, as term, 4:83  
Mary as Theotokos, 2:766, 823, 3:317  
monastic superiors, 1:9  
names, calling out of, 4:758, 759  
patriarchate in the, 10:947–948  
profound bow, 8:648  
Roman primacy, 8:53  
Russia, 3:265  
Singidunum, martyrs of, 13:161  
subdiaconate, 7:38  
theocentrism, 1:508  
tonsure, 7:37  
in the U.S., 5:20  
Week of Salvation (Holy Week), 7:56  
*See also* Assyrian Church of the East (Persia); Byzantine Church; Coptic Christianity; Eastern Catholic churches; Ecumenism; Orthodox and Oriental Orthodox Churches
- Eastern Churches, Congregation for the, 3:473, **5:21–22**, 12:339
- Eastern Jesuit Philosophical Association, 8:430

- Eastern monasticism, 9:797–803
- Eastern Schism (1054), 2:745, 757–758, 760–762, 3:817, **5:22–27**
- Albania, 1:213, 214
- Alexandria Patriarchate, 1:271
- Alexius I Comnenus, 1:276
- Byzantine art, 2:738
- Byzantine Empire, 2:787–788
- Byzantine theology, 2:794, 823–828
- clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:324
- Council of Florence, 2:762, 788, 828
- Crusades, 1:276, 2:760, 823, 10:837–838
- filioque doctrine, 5:719
- Fourth Lateran Council, 8:353
- intermediate state of judgment, 8:32
- justification, 8:81
- Justinian II, 8:102
- Leo IX (Pope), St., 8:485
- Michael Cerularius, 4:187–188
- multiplication of patriarchates after, 10:945
- Nicetas Stethatos's role, 10:357
- papal primacy, 1:526
- Photian schism, 2:755, 4:186–187, 5:23–24, 13:169
- Romanian Orthodox Church influence, 12:330–331
- Sergius I (Pope), St., 13:13
- Sergius IV (Pope), 13:15
- See also* Eastern Schism (1054); Western Schism (1378–1417)
- Eastre (Anglo-Saxon goddess), 5:10
- East-West unity (ecclesial reconciliation)
- Gregory X (Pope), Bl., 6:498–499
- Isidore of Kiev, 7:601
- John XI Beccus, 7:917–918
- John of Parma, 7:979–980
- John Paul II (Pope), 7:1003
- Easy Essays* (Maurin), 9:369
- Eata, St., 1:192, 4:449
- Eaubonne, Françoise d', 5:48
- Ebba, SS., **5:27**
- Ebba the Elder, St., 5:27
- Ebba the Younger, St., 5:27
- Ebbinghaus, Hermann, **5:27**
- Ebbo of Reims (Abp.), 1:840, 4:662, **5:28**, 6:837–838, 12:36
- Ebbo of Sens, St., 1:248, **5:28**
- Ebelign, Gerhardon historical theology, 6:870
- Ebendorfer, Thomas, **5:29**
- Eber, Paul, 4:416
- Eberbach Abbey (Germany), 3:750, **5:29**, 30
- Eberhard of Einsiedeln, Bl., **5:29**, 139
- Eberhard of Rohrdorf, Bl., **5:30**
- Eberhard of Tüntenhausen, St., **5:31**
- Eberlin, Johannes, **5:31**
- Ebertran (Abbot), 12:582
- Ebionites (Jewish Christian sect), 3:559, 560, **5:31–32**
- Ebner, Margaretha, Bl., 1:455, **5:32**
- Eborius (Bp. of York), 2:620
- Ebrach Abbey (Germany), 1:108, 3:750, **5:32**
- Ebroin, 1:894, 3:163
- Ebroinus (French mayor of the palace), 2:153
- Ebrulf. *See* Évroul
- Ecbasis captivi* (poem, anonymous), 9:447
- Ecce Ego Joannes* (Palestrina), 10:803
- Ecce Homo*, **5:32–33**
- Ecce Homo* (Chmielowski), 3:520
- Ecce Homo* (Dürer), 5:33
- Ecce iam noctis tenuatur umbra* (hymn), **5:33**
- Ecce quam bonum* (Gradual), 6:414
- Ecce Sacerdos Magnus* (Palestrina), 10:802
- Ecclesfield, Francis, 2:551
- Ecclesia* (periodical), 4:514
- Ecclesia, a Theological Encyclopedia of the Church*, 5:208
- Ecclesia Dei* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 7:1005, 8:365, 14:182
- Ecclesia Mater*, 3:583–584, 585, 598
- Ecclesia Parisiensis vindicata* (Ruinart), 12:407
- Ecclesiae occidentalis monumenta iuris antiquissima* (Turner), 14:242
- Ecclesiae orientalis et occidentalis concordia in transubstantiatione* (Scholliner), 12:779
- Ecclesiae Sanctae* (apostolic letter, Paul VI), 5:480, 10:460, 483, 11:30
- Ecclesiam* (apostolic constitution, Pius VII), 3:100
- Ecclesiam* (papal bull, Pius VII), 12:857
- Ecclesiam Dei* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:393
- Ecclesiam suam* (on the Church in the Contemporary World) (encyclical, Paul VI), 1:823, **5:33–34**, 10:850–851, 855, 11:32, 12:858
- Ecclesiastes, Book of, **5:34–36**
- canonicity, 3:25
- judgment, Divine, 8:28
- original sin, 10:664
- pessimism, 11:169
- retribution, 12:177
- sin, 13:145
- spirit, 13:424
- venial sin, 13:155
- Ecclesiastes sive de ratione concionandi* (Erasmus), 11:620–621
- Ecclesiastica historia...* *See* Centuriators of Magdeburg
- Ecclesiastica historia...* (Flacius Illyricus), 5:754
- Ecclesiasticae historiae liber primus* (Harlay), 6:647
- Ecclesiastical archives. *See* Archives, ecclesiastical
- Ecclesiastical authority, 1:922–923
- Ecclesiastical cartography, 13:547–548
- Ecclesiastical discipline. *See* Excommunication
- Ecclesiastical faith theological note, 10:454
- Ecclesiastical finance, Fugger family and, 6:20
- Ecclesiastical History* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:136, 148, 452, 453, 12:606
- Ecclesiastical History* (Evagrius Scholasticus), 5:465
- Ecclesiastical history* (Gelasius of Caesarea), 6:123
- Ecclesiastical History* (Ordericus Vitalis), 12:546
- Ecclesiastical History* (Pamphilus), 10:815
- Ecclesiastical History* (Xanthopulus), 14:875
- Ecclesiastical History* (Zachary the Rhetor), 14:904–905
- Ecclesiastical History of the English People (Historia Ecclesiastica gentis Anglorum)* (St. Bede), 2:195–196, 9:442, 12:606
- Ecclesiastical jurisdiction, 9:78
- Ecclesiastical learning, 13:911–913
- Ecclesiastical organization
- Alaska, 1:207
- Albanian Orthodox Church, 1:213
- Anglicanism, 1:445–446
- Angola, 1:450
- archdioceses, 1:634
- Argentina, 1:649
- Arles, 1:694
- Asia Minor, 1:785
- Australia, 1:900
- Austria, 1:913
- autocephaly, 1:924, 2:744
- Bolivia, 2:465, 466
- Brazil, 2:589–590
- California, 2:862, 865–866, 871



Cameroon, 2:914  
 Canada, 3:4  
 Carolingian era, 3:41  
 Carolingian reform, 3:156  
 Chile, 3:486  
 China, 3:490  
 Cologne, 3:842–843  
 Colombia, 3:848  
 Colorado, 3:858, 4:668, 670  
 the Comoros, 4:40  
 Congo, Democratic Republic of, 4:104  
 Congo, Republic of, 4:108–110  
 Constantinople, 4:185  
 Costa Rica, 4:288–290  
 Croatia, 4:370–372  
 Cuba, 4:417  
 Cyprus, 4:460  
 Czech Republic, 4:479–480, 488  
 Delaware, 4:625  
 Denmark, 4:492, 663–664, 666–667  
 Djibouti, 4:795  
 East Timor, 5:10  
 Ecuador, 5:62–63  
 El Salvador, 4:628  
 Equatorial Guinea, 5:310  
 Eritrea, 5:321–322  
 Finland, 5:731  
 First Council of Nicaea, 3:594  
 Florida, 5:775  
 France, 4:62–63  
 Germany, 6:172  
 Ghana, 6:198  
 Guatemala, 6:553–554  
 Honduras, 7:74  
 Hong Kong, 7:75–76  
 Hungary, 7:209, 218, 222  
 India, 7:393  
 Indiana, 7:413  
 Indonesia, 7:429  
 Iowa, 7:541  
 Iraq, 7:545  
 Ireland, 7:554  
 Israel, 7:646  
 Italy, 7:653–654, 654–656  
 Ivory Coast, 7:681  
 Japan, 7:737  
 Kansas, 8:113  
 Kentucky, 8:147  
 Kenya, 8:150  
 Korea, 8:239  
 Lebanon, 8:428  
 Liberia, 8:551  
 Libya, 8:558, 560

Liechtenstein, 8:562, 563  
 Lithuania, 8:606–607  
 Little Rock, 8:614  
 Los Angeles Archdiocese, 8:788–789  
 Louisiana, 8:809  
 Louisville Archdiocese, 8:816, 819  
 Lovers of the Holy Cross (LHC), 8:835  
 Lutheran churches in North America, 8:885  
 Luxembourg, 8:897  
 Macedonia, 9:15–16  
 Madagascar, 9:28  
 Malawi, 9:69  
 Mali, 9:77–78  
 Malta, 9:83  
 Mauritania, 9:371  
 Mauritius, 9:373  
 Mexico, 9:576, 586  
 Moldova, 9:767  
 Monaco, 9:777  
 Morocco, 9:899  
 Mozambique, 10:41  
 Namibia, 10:144  
 Nepal, 10:245  
 New Orleans Archdiocese, 8:814  
 New Zealand, 10:325  
 Nicaragua, 10:353  
 Niger, 10:391  
 Nigeria, 10:393–394  
 Norway, 4:492, 664, 10:450–451  
 Oman, 10:590  
 Panama, 10:819  
 Paraguay, 10:879–880  
 Pennsylvania, 11:80  
 Peru, 11:159  
 Philippines, 11:256  
 Poland, 11:440  
 Portugal, 11:534  
 Roman Empire, 5:17–18  
 Russia, 1:252  
 Senegal, 12:905  
 Serbia and Montenegro, 13:11  
 Seychelles, 13:53  
 Siena, 13:105–106  
 Sierra Leone, 13:110  
 Singapore, 13:161  
 Sioux Falls Diocese, 13:165  
 Slovakia, 13:219, 221, 222, 224  
 Slovenia, 13:225  
 Somalia, 13:308  
 South Africa, 13:361  
 South Carolina, 13:362  
 Spain, 13:377

Sri Lanka, 13:466–467  
 Sudan, 13:584–585  
 Suriname, 13:628  
 Swaziland, 13:633–634  
 Sweden, 4:492, 664  
 Tanzania, 13:756  
 Thailand, 13:850–851  
 Togo, 14:98  
 Tunisia, 14:236–237  
 Turkey, 14:239  
 Uganda, 14:265–266  
 Ukraine, 14:276  
 U.S., under Jesuits, 2:41  
 Uruguay, 14:351–352  
 Venezuela, 14:438  
 Vietnam, 14:501  
 Wales, 14:610–611, 612  
 Western Sahara, 14:691  
*See also* Ancient sees; *specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
*Ecclesiastical Sonnets* (Wordsworth), 13:320  
 Ecclesiastical typology, 3:670–672  
*L'Ecclesiastico santificato* (Sarnelli), 12:694  
 Ecclesiasticus (Wisdom of Ben Sira), **5:36**, 14:794–796  
*See also* Sirach, Book of  
 Ecclesiological Society, 3:709  
*Ecclesiologist* (periodical), 3:709  
 Ecclesiology, **5:36–41**  
 Church and the world, 5:38  
 Church symbolism, 3:630  
 collegiality, 5:39–40  
*communio*, 4:27, 30  
 dominated by Augustine thought, 10:102, 103  
 ecumenism, 5:40–41  
 history, 5:36–37  
 Khomiakov, Alexius Stepanovich, 12:435  
 laity, theology of, 8:290–291  
 local and universal Church, 5:38  
 Lutheran, 8:894  
 magisterium and disagreement, 5:40  
 ministries and mission, 5:39  
 modernism, 9:752  
*Mystici Corporis* (Pius XII) response to, 10:104, 110  
 nature of the Church, 5:37–38  
 primacy, 5:39–40  
 sacramental, 5:426  
 Eccleston, Samuel (Abp. of Baltimore), 2:39, 44, 45, **5:41–42**  
*Ecernis* (Mussato), 12:113

- Egbert. *See* Egbert of York (Abp.)
- L'Échange* (Claudel), 3:768
- Echarri Vique, Juan, 2:92
- L'Écho de Rouen* (periodical), 14:465
- Echo of Africa* (periodical), 8:443
- Echter Von Mespelbrunn, Julius (prince-Bp. of Würzburg), **5:42**
- Echternach Abbey (Luxembourg), **5:42**, 8:897
- Eck, Johann, 3:609, **5:42–43**
- Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129
- Amerbach, Veit, 1:349
- Augsburg Confession, 1:850
- Sachatzgeyer, Kaspar, 12:730
- Eckart, Anselm Von, **5:43**
- Eckbert of Schönau, **5:43–44**, 166
- Eckhart, Meister, **5:44–46**
- Albert the Great, St., 1:226
- apophatic theology, 1:568
- conformity, 4:93
- doctrine, 5:45
- exegetical works, 5:518
- German mysticism, 12:783
- hope as necessity, 7:101
- influence, 5:45–46
- inquisition, 5:44
- Latin literature, 9:461
- mysticism, 3:605
- Neoplatonism, 12:121
- panentheism, 10:820
- pantheism, 10:826
- Rhenish spirituality, 13:453, 454
- Tauler, Johannes, 13:765
- Eckhel, Joseph Hilarius Von, **5:46**
- Éclaircissement* (Charles of the Assumption), 3:436
- Eclecticism, **5:46–48**, 6:442, 11:284
- Cousin, Victor, 4:322–323
- critique, 5:47–48
- history, 5:46–47
- Eclipse of God* (Buber), 12:70
- Eclipse of Reason* (Horkheimer), 5:914
- Eclogae Propheticae* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:452
- Eclouges* (Baptist of Mantua), 2:73
- Ecofeminism and Ecofeminist theology, **5:48–50**
- École Biblique et Archéologique Française de Jérusalem, **5:50–51**
- biblical archaeology, 2:380, 381
- Lagrange, M. J., 8:280, 281
- Une École de théologie: Le Saulchoir* (Chenu), 3:466
- École des Chartres*. *See* Chartres, School of
- L'École et la famille* (periodical), 14:471
- École Pratique d'Études Bibliques (The Practical School of biblical Studies, Jerusalem), **5:50–51**
- Ecological theology, 5:52–58
- Ecology, 2:404, 5:48–50, **5:58**
- Econe problem, 8:447–449
- Economic development
- medieval Church, 8:296
- population, 11:513–514
- social progress, 13:263
- Sollicitudo rei socialis*, 13:304
- subsidiarity, 13:568–569
- Economic justice, 8:64, 13:263
- Economic Justice for All* (U.S.Catholic bishops pastoral letter), 4:21–22, 10:616, 14:315, 362
- Economic thought, Catholic
- intelligibility of economy, 8:774
- just price, 8:64
- work, 13:261–264
- Economic Trinitarianism, 11:734
- Economics
- De moneta* (Oresme), 13:254
- democracy, 4:642–643
- John Paul II (Pope), 3:342–343
- laissez-faire liberalism, 13:232, 413
- Marx, Karl, 9:237
- in the papal state, 13:492, 493–494
- Smith, Adam, 13:231–232, 232
- social principle, 13:250
- solidarism, 13:300–301
- Economics, Politics, and Justice* (pastoral letter), 14:908
- L'Économie de la vraie religion* (Leo of St. John), 8:495
- Economy, Divine, 3:531, **5:58–59**, 13:941–942
- Ecotheology, 8:317
- Ecstasy, 4:205, **5:59–60**, 12:601
- See also* Mystics
- Ecstasy, in the Bible, **5:60–61**
- The Ecstasy of St. Theresa* (Bernini), 12:601
- Ecstatic Doctor (Denis the Carthusian), 4:661–662
- Ecthesis* (Heraclius), 2:749–750, 14:255–256
- Ectopic pregnancy, 1:28
- Ecuador, **5:61–66**, 65, 66
- Cuero y Caicedo, José de, 4:422
- map, 5:64
- mission, 5:62–63, 9:711, 735, 12:372
- Ecumenical Association of Third World Theologians (EATWOT), 5:677
- Ecumenical Councils. *See* Ephesus, Council of (431); *specific councils*
- Ecumenical Councils of the Catholic Church: An Historical Outline* (Jedin), 7:750
- Ecumenical dialogues, **5:66–70**
- Anglican-Roman Catholic dialogue, 5:67–68
- Commission for Christian Unity, 13:76
- Disciples of Christ-Roman Catholic Dialogue, 5:69
- Evangelical-Roman Catholic Dialogue on Mission, 5:69
- Germany, 8:743
- Hotchkin, John Francis, 7:136
- Kentucky, 8:817
- Korea, 8:240
- lectionary use, 8:440, 441
- Lima Text, 8:589
- liturgical conference, 8:646
- Lutheran-Catholic dialogues, 5:69–70
- Pentecostal-Roman Catholic Conversations, 5:69
- reversing secularism, 8:868
- Roman Catholic-Orthodox in U.S., 8:168
- Roman-Catholic participation, 5:77–78
- Shehan, L., 13:76
- Societas Liturgica, 13:275
- See also* Anglican-Catholic dialogue
- Ecumenical Directory, **5:70–71**, 14:356
- Ecumenical Forum (Toronto, Canada), 3:9
- Ecumenical Institute, 10:387
- Ecumenical Movement, **5:71–79**
- art and architecture, 8:386
- Brent, Charles Henry, 2:603
- California, 8:793
- defined, 5:71
- early efforts, 8:673
- Episcopal Church (U.S.), 5:299
- Germany after 1850, 8:892
- Hotchkin, John Francis, 7:136–137
- Kansas, 8:118–119
- Kenya, 8:151–152
- lay spirituality, 8:418
- life and work, 8:577–578
- liturgical consensus, 8:678
- liturgical movement, 8:678–680
- liturgical year, 8:643–644
- Lutherans in U.S., 8:887
- missiology, 9:677
- origins, 10:262
- Reformation martyrs, 8:242

- SODEPAX, 13:296  
 Söderblom, N., 13:296  
 Solov'ev, V. S., 13:307  
 Spínola, C., 13:417  
 U.S. leaders, 8:250  
 Visser't Hooft, Willem Adolf, 14:566–567  
 world theology, 13:236
- Ecumenical Patriarchate, Orthodox churches dependent on, 10:679–680
- Ecumenical Patriarchate of Constantinople, 10:945–947
- Ecumenical Society of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 9:172, 283–284
- Ecumenism, 3:625  
 1983 Code of Canon Law, 3:35  
 academic freedom, 1:54  
 Albania, 1:217  
 Alter, Karl J., 3:737  
 American Council of Christian Churches, 1:351  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:438–439  
 Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
 apostolicity, 1:597  
 Baader, Franz Xaver von, 2:1  
 baptism, 4:241  
 Brent, Charles Henry, 2:603–604  
 British Council of Churches, 2:622  
 Calixtus, Georg, 2:873–874  
 Canada, 3:9  
 charismatic renewal movement, 3:392–393  
 Chevetogne Monastery, 3:472–473  
 Christian (term), 3:528  
*communio*, 4:30  
 Congar, Yves Marie-Joseph, 4:102  
 Constantinople Council I, 4:190  
 Consultation on Common Texts, 4:201  
 Corbishley, Thomas, 4:259  
 Council of European Bishops' Conferences, 4:297–298  
 Honduras, 7:74  
 Hong Kong, 7:77  
 Hume, George Basil, 7:203  
 Ireland, 7:569  
 Jamaica, 3:113  
 Japan, 7:743–744  
 John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 3:625, 626  
 John Paul II (Pope), 5:40, 7:1003–1004  
 McQuaid, John Charles, 9:407–408  
 movements toward, 12:22  
 Paul VI (Pope), 11:31  
 sacraments, 12:476–477
- Scotland, 12:838  
*See also* Anglican-Catholic dialogue; Ecumenical dialogues
- Eddington, Arthur, 3:302, 11:300
- Eddy, Mary Baker, 3:544, 5:80, **80**, 10:308
- Edelbrock, Alexius (Abbot), 12:552
- Eden, Garden of, **5:80–81**, 81, 13:18–22
- Edersheim, A., 7:850
- Edes, Ella B., **5:81–82**
- Edessa (Mesopotamia), 5:4, **82–83**  
 Egeria's pilgrimage to, 5:104  
 Syraic liturgy, 8:667  
*See also* Antioch
- Edessa, Chronicle of, 5:82, **83**
- Edessa, School of, 1:527, 805, 2:820, 5:82, **83**, 642
- Edgar the Peaceful (King of the English), **5:83–84**  
 Bath Abbey, 2:151  
 Christianity in England, 5:240  
 Dunstan of Canterbury, 4:941  
 Ely Abbey, 5:179  
 Ethelwold of Winchester, 5:387
- Edgeworth de Firmont, Henry Essex, **5:84**
- Edict of April 1679 (France), 10:889
- Edict of Diocletian, 3:32
- Edict of January 1562, 3:266
- Edict of Milan. *See* Milan, Edict of
- Edict of Nantes (1598), 8:282
- Edict of Toleration (Roman), 4:749
- Edictum Theodorici*, 3:40
- Edification in the Bible, **5:84–85**
- Edigna, Bl., **5:85**
- Edinburgh, Treaty of (1560), 8:225
- Edinburgh Catholic Magazine*, 13:233
- Edinburgh Conference on Faith and Order, 8:678
- Edinburgh Missionary Conference (1910), 5:71
- Editae saepe* (encyclical, Pius X), 11:391
- Edith (Queen of England), 6:650
- Editing the Books of the Oriental Church, Congregation for, 5:21
- Edmonds (WA), 4:842
- Edmund I (King of England), 2:151, 4:940
- Edmund of Abingdon, St., 3:72, **5:85–86**, 242  
 Albert II of Riga, 1:221  
 Alexander of Hales, 1:265  
 Ancient See of Chichester, 3:481  
 Robert Bacon, 12:262
- Edmund the Martyr (King of East Anglia), St., **5:86**, 87
- Edomites, 1:36, **5:86–87**, 10:502
- The Educatin of Sisters* (Meyers), 13:169–170
- Education  
 activism, 1:83  
 Alain, 1:203–204  
 Australia, 1:904–905, 906–907  
 Bosco, St. John, 2:543–544  
 Bouquillon controversy, 2:564–565  
 Brazil, 2:597  
 Brothers of the Christian Schools, 2:630–634  
 Burns, James Aloysius, 2:708–709  
 China, 3:499, 500, 506  
 Church-State relations, 3:655–656, 663, 665–668  
 compulsory, in Europe, 8:342  
 Congo, 4:107  
 Congregationalism, 4:115–116  
 Constantine VII, 4:174–175  
 Constantinople, 4:188  
 Cooke, Terence, 4:246–247  
 creationism, 4:346–347  
 Curley, Michael, 4:440–441  
 Daughters of Isabella, 4:533  
 docility, 4:797  
 France, 8:432  
 free public schools, 8:256  
 functionalism, 6:24–25  
 Greco-Roman schooling, 6:428–433  
 higher education, 12:38–39  
 historical development, 5:88–92  
 Hungary, 7:214, 216  
 importance, 9:120–121  
 Ireland, 4:424, 14:621  
 Jesuit code, 5:790  
 kindergarten system, 6:13–14  
 Kulturkampf, 8:254  
 La Salle, John Baptist de, 4:620–623  
 Luxembourg, 8:898  
 mission schools, 8:160  
 Montessori Method, 9:836–837  
 for Native Americans, 12:528  
 as parental duty, 11:335  
 Pestalozzi, Johann Heinrich, 11:170–171  
 Philo Judaeus, 11:269, 270  
 Poland (1492–1650), 7:871  
 Poughkeepsie Plan (NY), 1:352, 10:315, 11:561–562  
 procreation, 4:221  
 Quebec, 8:383  
 religion teachers, 12:82–84

Education (*continued*)

- responsibility of institutions, 11:513  
 Sagan method of teaching, 5:665  
 Shields, T., 13:83  
 sister formation movement, 13:169–170  
 Sisters of Loretto, 8:786  
 South Africa teachers, 8:228–229  
 term defined, 5:88  
 U.S.  
   Alaska, 1:210  
   Brook Farm, 2:627  
   Connecticut, 4:124, 125  
   history, 1840-1900, 8:115–116, 118  
   Lowell Plan, 8:837–838  
 Walsh, Mary Rosalia (Sister), 14:619  
 working class, 8:230–231  
*See also* Education, Catholic; Education and State; Moral education; Parochial schools; Religious education
- Education: To Whom Does It Belong?* (Bouquillon), 2:564
- Education, Catholic, 5:95  
 Belgium, 2:219, 221  
 Belize, 2:225  
 Canada, 8:270  
 Connelly, Cornelia, 7:17–218  
 early parish schools, 6:433  
 educational philosophy, 5:95  
 England, 12:569–570  
 Faribault Plan, 1:352, 354, 584, 2:564, 584, 5:625–626, 7:551, 8:798, 13:403  
 Felbiger, Johann Ignaz von, 5:664–665  
 France, 9:160  
*General Directory for Catechesis*, 6:127–128  
 Germany, 6:36  
 Haiti, 6:622  
 integration, 12:257, 412  
 Ireland, 7:562, 566–567, 9:18  
 Japan, 7:742–743  
 Jesuit “Nativity Schools,” 7:795  
 Malta, 9:83  
 Marist Brothers of the Schools, 9:175  
*Metropolitan Readers* (Catholic textbooks series), 12:524  
 Mexico, 9:573, 12:408  
 moral education, 9:847  
 National Catholic Educational Association (NCEA), 12:96–97  
*On Our Way* series (Catholic textbooks), 12:524
- Peru, 12:280–281  
 Philippines, 11:262–263  
 Reinert, Paul C., 12:38–39  
 Roger Bacon, 12:283–285  
 Ryan, Mark Perkins, 12:446  
 Scotland, 12:837–838  
 for slaves, 12:394  
 Switzerland, 9:160  
 Taiwan, 13:734  
 teaching, 13:775  
 U.S.  
   Baltimore Archdiocese, 2:40  
   California, 7:339  
   Cincinnati, 9:405  
   Cleveland, 5:179  
   Denver, 9:19  
   Gibbons, James, 6:206  
   Henni, John Martin, 6:733–734  
   Idaho, 7:292  
   Illinois, 7:317–318  
   Indiana, 7:414, 415  
   Jesuit institutions, 7:788–789, 790, 791  
   Kentucky, 9:31  
   Maine, 9:57  
   Marianists, 9:161–162  
   Massachusetts, 5:751, 9:307–308  
   Michigan, 7:338–339  
   Milwaukee, 9:647–648  
   Minnesota, 7:551  
   Mississippi, 9:739–740  
   Montana, 9:827  
   New York, 9:406  
   Philadelphia, 12:447  
   Poughkeepsie Plan, 11:561–562  
   public funds debate, 6:226  
   Rhode Island high schools, 12:216–217  
   St. Mary’s School (Philadelphia), 12:565–566  
   San Francisco, 9:746  
   Texas, 13:847  
   Twin Cities, 12:574  
   Winona (KS), 14:774  
   Wisconsin, 5:753, 14:780–781  
*See also* Parochial schools; Pontifical Roman universities; *specific countries*; *specific educational institutions*; *specific religious orders*
- Education, scholastic, **5:95–96**, 10:10–11  
 Education and State, 3:665–668  
 Amish people, 3:663  
 Blaine Amendment (U.S.), 2:425–428, 3:653, 654, 660
- Canada, 3:10–11, 11  
 Ireland, 7:562  
 Oregon School Case, 2:429, 10:646–650, 11:530  
 parochial schools, 3:655  
 public schools, 3:655–656  
*See also* Church and State  
*Education for Modern Man* (Hook), 10:205  
 Education of clergy. *See* Seminary education  
*The Education of Henry Adams* (Adams), 1:112  
*The Education of Man* (Fröbel), 6:13  
*The Education of the Virgin* (painting), 2:108  
 Education of women, 5:676–677, 682, 834, 12:291  
   Sisters of the Holy Cross, 7:22  
   Society of St. Teresa of Jesus, 12:587
- Educational philosophy, **5:88–96**  
 Comenius, John Amos, 4:2–3  
 Dominici, John, 4:855–856  
 Giussani, Luigi, 4:31–32  
 liberal arts, 8:536
- Edward I (King of England)  
 Bek, Anthony, 2:209  
 Church revenues, 12:270  
 Church-State relations, 2:502, 3:636, 803  
 common law, 8:401  
 Convocations, 4:243–244  
 with his bishops, 5:244  
 John le Romelyn (Abp. of York), 7:960  
 Robert of Winchelsea, 12:270
- Edward II (King of England)  
 barons opposing, 13:128  
 Robert of Winchelsea, 12:270
- Edward III (King of England)  
 Adam of Orleton, 1:109  
 Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:450  
 John de Saint-Pol, 7:956  
 Mepham as key figure, 13:131  
 nuncio, 13:133  
 Order of the Garter, 12:547  
 papal provision, 3:780  
 seal, 5:245
- Edward IV (King of England)  
 Bourghier, Thomas, 2:566  
 Goldwell, James, 6:337  
 Russell, John, 12:416  
 Shirwood, J., preferment, 13:88

- Edward VI (King of England)  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:435–436  
 Anglican Reformation, 1:442, 3:608  
 Church of England, 5:245, 246, 12:9  
 confessions of faith, 4:80  
 heresy, 6:777  
 Irish confessors and martyrs, 7:577  
 Mary Tudor, 9:292, 293  
*Edward VI and the Book of Common Prayer* (Gasquet), 6:104  
 Edward the Confessor (King of England), St., **5:96**  
 Brithwald of Wilton, St., 2:622  
 church architecture, 3:693  
 Edward the Martyr (King of England), St., **5:96–97**, 97  
 Edwards, Bede, 3:132  
 Edwards, James Fenwick, 1:641  
 Edwards, Jonathan, 4:115, **5:97–98**, 98  
 Emmons defense, 5:193  
 Great Awakening, 6:425  
 I-It mysticism, 10:117  
 influence on Emerson, 5:189  
 revivalism, 12:204  
 Edwards, Justin, 13:797  
 Edwards, R., 3:673  
*Edwards v. Aguillard* (1987), 3:667  
 Edwig (King of England), 4:941  
 Edwin (King of Northumbria), St., 2:500, **5:98**, 386, 10:707, 11:40  
 Effendi, ‘Abbās. *See* ‘Abd-al-Bahā (Muslim leader)  
 Effendi, Shoghi, 2:13  
 Efficient causality, types of, 3:297, 302, 305, **5:98–102**  
 accidental, 1:61  
 action and passion, 1:78  
 agent, 1:175  
 cogitative power, 3:823  
 condition for, 4:73  
 first cause of motion, 10:23–24  
 Hume, David, 7:201–202  
 physical vs. moral, 12:469  
*See also* Causality  
 Efficient instrumentality, 7:499–500  
*Effraenatam* (papal bull, Sixtus V), 4:221  
 Egan, Boetius (Bp. of Ross), 7:581  
 Egan, Dominic, 7:582  
 Egan, Edward (Card.), 4:125, 10:319–320, 546, 12:328  
 Egan, Jack, 1:288  
 Egan, Michael (Bp. of Philadelphia), 2:39, 43, 3:180, **5:102–103**, 11:82, 237–238  
 Egan, William A., 1:211  
 Egbert (King of Mercia), 1:479  
 Egbert of Iona (Abbot Bp.), St., **5:103**  
 Egbert of Liège, 9:449  
 Egbert of Schönau. *See* Eckbert of Schönau  
 Egbert of York (Abp.), 1:289, 2:195, **5:103**, 385  
 Eger (Armenian Catholicos), 1:700  
 Egeria (4th c. Christian pilgrim), 3:14–15, 555  
*Egeria, Itinerarium of*, **5:104–106**  
 Egher van Kalkar, Heinrich, 3:192  
 Egidio Maria of St. Joseph, Bl., **5:106**  
 Eginio, Bl., **5:106**  
 Eginio of Verona (Bp.), 12:32  
 Église catholique française, 3:449  
 Église catholique gallicane, 8:838  
*L’Église chrétienne* (Renan), 12:126  
*L’Église du Verbe incarné (The Church of the Word Incarnate)* (Jounet), 7:1058  
 Egmond (Egmont) Abbey (Netherlands), **5:106–107**  
*Egmont* (Goethe), 6:330–331  
 Egoism, **5:107–108**  
 Absolute, 4:369  
 consciousness, 4:153, 154  
 God as moral order, 10:827  
 self-love, 12:887  
*wei wo*, 3:509  
 Egozcuezábal Aldaz, Juan Bautista, Bl., 7:124  
*Egregiae Virtutis* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 7:998  
*Egregie doctor Paule* (hymn), **5:108**  
 Egres Abbey (Hungary), **5:108**  
 Egwin (Bp. of Worcester), St., 5:486  
 Egypt, ancient culture of, **5:119–136**  
 architecture and art, 5:129–132  
 burial practices, 4:358  
 clergy, 5:127  
 creation concept, 4:337  
 cult, 5:125–128  
 feasts and daily rituals, 5:127–128  
 gods, 5:121, 123  
 heart as conscience, 4:139  
 immortality, 7:347  
 kingship concept, 8:178  
 language and literature, 5:133–136  
 law, 8:395  
 leprosy, 8:509  
 myths, 5:125  
 papyri, 5:510–511, 10:863–864  
 prototype of evil, 13:149  
 pyramids, 5:130  
 religion, 5:119–129  
 Rosetta Stone, 12:381, 381  
 Son of God, 13:311  
 soul, 13:337  
 sun worship, 13:606  
 syncretist cults, 12:68  
 temples, 5:120, 122, 125–126, 126, 131–132  
 theological systems, 5:123–125  
 tombs, 5:130  
 Egypt, early Church in, **5:136–138**  
 art and architecture, 1:758–759  
 biblical canon, 3:30–31  
 cenobitism, 3:335  
 Christian persecution, 5:136–137  
 concelebration, 4:50  
 Confirmation, 4:86  
 Constantinople Council, 4:192  
 Coptic literature, 13:42–43  
 creedal statements, 4:352  
 diaconia, 4:719  
 liturgical history, 8:651  
 liturgical rites, 8:713  
 Liturgy of St. Mark, 8:713  
 monasticism, 9:789, 797, 800  
 Serapion of Thmuis, 13:7  
 Egypt, history to present, **5:108–119**  
 Akhnaton, reform under, 1:198–199  
 astrology, 1:812  
 Byblos, 2:723–724  
 Canaanites, 3:1  
 demographic statistics, 5:109  
 Jews, 7:874  
 Manichaeism mission, 9:109  
 map, 5:110  
 millennium celebrations, 13:832  
 origin of the name, 5:109  
 as part of Roman Empire, 12:299  
 physical sciences, in antiquity, 12:799  
 Sudan, rule of, 13:581  
 wisdom literature, 14:789  
*See also* Alexandria; Coptic Christianity  
 Egypt, plagues of, 11:402–405  
 Egyptian indiction, 7:419  
*Egyptian Recital* (Synesius of Cyrene), 13:683  
 Ehler, S. Z., 6:119  
 Ehrenfels, C. von, 1:678, 5:398  
 Ehrhard, Albert, **5:138**, 6:184, 12:26  
 Ehrle, Franz (Card.), **5:138–139**, 865, 6:184, 12:766, 776, 827

- Eichhorn, Johann Gottfried, 5:519  
 Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3:832  
 demythologizing, 4:656  
 documentary hypothesis, 1:814
- Eichmann, Adolf, 7:12–13
- Eichorn, Joachim, 5:139
- Eichrodt, Walther, 2:385–386, 5:520  
*Eigenkirchen*, 3:44
- Eighteenth Amendment (U.S. Constitution), 13:802
- Eighth Day. *See* Resurrection of Christ
- Eigil of Fulda, 1:290, 3:13
- Eijl, Edouard van, 4:4
- Eilmer (monk), 9:80
- Einführung in die Missionswissenschaft* (Schmidlin), 12:744
- Einhard, **5:139**, 12:54  
 Ansegis of Fontenelle, St., 1:493  
 Candidus of Fulda, 3:13  
 Carolingian legends, 1:762, 763  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:160  
 Charlemagne's coronation, 3:426  
 chronicles, 1:461  
 Clement of Ireland, St., 3:799  
 Latin literature, 9:443  
 sculpture, 3:153
- Die Einheit in der Kirche* (Möhler), 9:763, 10:104
- Einleitung in das Alte Testament* (Reusch), 12:181
- Einleitung in die christkatholische Theologie: Philosophische Einleitung* (Hermes), 6:797
- Einleitung in die Philosophie* (Frohschammer), 6:15, 12:901
- Einsiedeln, Maria, 12:568
- Einsiedeln Abbey (Switzerland), 4:136, 5:29, **139–140**, 140
- Einstein, Albert, **5:140–142**, 141  
 Alexander, Samuel, 1:252  
 chance, 3:375, 377  
 continuum, 4:217  
 mechanism, 9:417–418
- Der einzig mögliche Beweisgrund zu einer Demonstration des Daseins Gottes* (Kant), 8:120
- Eirenicon* (Pusey), 11:842
- Eirik the Red, 10:446
- Eisendrath, Maurice, 8:13
- Eisengrein, Martin and William, **5:142**
- Eisenman, Robert H., 4:563
- Eissfeldt, Otto, 2:385, 5:520
- Eitan, A., 2:381
- Eitrem, S., 3:573
- Eiximenis, Francesco, 1:424
- Ejercicio de perfección y virtudes cristianas* (The Practice of Perfection and of Christian Virtues) (Rodríguez), 12:279
- Ejercitatorio de la vida espiritual* (*Exercises for the Spiritual Life*) (Cisneros), 3:744
- Ekkehard I (monk of Sankt Gallen), 5:142, 12:669
- Ekkehard II (monk of Sankt Gallen), 5:142, 7:247, 12:669
- Ekkehard IV (monk of Sankt Gallen), 1:664, 5:142, **142**, 9:449, 12:669
- Ekkehard of Aura, 1:462
- Ekklesiastike Alethia* (*Church Truth*), 6:459–460
- Ekthesis* (*Exposition of the Orthodox Faith*) (St. John Damascene), 7:952
- Ekthesis* (Heraclius), 3:634
- El (God), 4:337, 341, **5:143**, 14:269
- El Paso Diocese (TX), **5:174**, 175, 12:641
- El Paso Interreligious Sponsoring Organization (EPISO), 5:174–175
- El Salvador, 4:628, **5:175–178**, 177  
 Aguilar, Nicolás, 1:189  
 Delgado, José Matías, 4:627–628  
 demographic statistics, 5:175  
 map, 5:176  
 Romero, Oscar A., 12:365–366  
 Ursuline martyrs, 8:132–133  
 war of 1980s, 8:548
- El Santa Cruz y Loydi, Manuel Ignacio, 7:699
- Elagabalus (Varius Avitus Bassianus) (Roman Emperor), 12:312
- Elbel, Benjamin, **5:143**
- ELCA. *See* Evangelical Lutheran Church in America
- Eldad ha-Dani, **5:143–144**
- Eldarov, G., 2:684
- Elder, George, **5:144**
- Elder, William Henry (Abp. of Cincinnati), 3:736, **5:144–145**, 7:685, 12:647
- The Elder Statesman* (play, Eliot), 5:161
- Elderly, care of, 8:47, 616–617
- Eldrad, St. (Abbot of Novalesse, France), **5:145**
- Eleanor (Queen of Portugal), 3:416
- Eleanor of Aquitaine, 8:799
- Eleatics, 4:367, 11:441, 13:324
- Eleazar the Priest, 2:83
- Election, Divine, **5:145–146**
- Electricity, 6:212–213
- Elegantiarum latinae linguae libri sex* (Valla), 14:376
- Elegia di Madonna Fiammetta* (Boccaccio), 2:448
- Element, **5:146–147**
- Elementa philosophiae aristotelico-thomisticae* (Gredt), 6:433, 12:776
- Elementa philosophiae christianae* (Lepidi), 8:507
- Elementa philosophiae sive Ontosophia* (Clauberg), 10:606
- Elementarism, associationism and, 1:795
- The Elementary Forms of Religious Life* (Durkheim), 1:459, 4:952
- Elemente der Psychophysik* (Fechner), 5:27
- Elements* (Euclid), 12:805, 13:374
- Elements, four basic “roots,” 5:195
- Éléments de Botanique* (Tournefort), 10:773
- Elements of Existence, **5:147–148**
- Elements of Popular Theology* (Schmucker), 12:745
- Elements of Theology* (Proclus), 11:736–737
- Eleousa* (*Virgin of Tenderness*), 9:272
- Elephantine Temple (Egypt), 13:811
- Elert, W., 3:586
- Eleusinian Mysteries  
 celebration, 10:89–90  
 early history, 10:89  
 evaluation and later history, 10:91  
 fertility aspects of rites, 10:90–91  
 prehistoric origins, 10:86
- Eleusis, Cretan-Mycenaean culture and, 4:363
- Eleusius of Cyzicus, 2:139
- Eleutherius (Pope), St., 3:263, **5:148**
- Eleutherius of Tournai (Bp.), St., **5:148**
- Elevatio Crucis* (medieval drama), 4:894
- Elevation of man, **5:148–153**  
 destiny, supernatural, 4:694  
 immortality, 7:352  
 life, concept of, 8:572–573
- Eleventh-century Ottonian chalice, 10:720
- Elflæda of Glastonbury, St., 5:153
- Elflæda of Ramsey, St., 5:153
- Elflæda of Whitby, St., **5:153**
- Elfodd (Bp. of Bangor, Wales), 2:54
- Elgar, Edward, Sir, 5:153, **153–154**
- Elguero, Francisco, **5:154**, 13:121
- Eliade, Mircea, **5:154–155**  
 afterlife, 1:163  
 alchemy, 1:239  
 death of God theology, 4:585  
 literary myth, 10:121  
 myth, 4:658

- mythical consciousness, 3:672
- Elias (Abp. of Nicosia), 1:807
- Elias (Bp. of Cyprus), 3:366
- Elias (Patriarch of Jerusalem), St., **5:155**
- Elias III (Patriarch), 5:6
- Elias Asmar, Ḥabīb (Bp.), 3:367
- Elias Bar Shināyā, **5:155–156**
- Elias Ekdikos (Greek theologian), **5:156**
- Elias of Cortona, **5:156–157**
- Andrew Caccioli, Bl., 1:404, 2:840
- Franciscan Orders, 5:870
- S. Francesco Basilica, 1:790
- Salimbene, 12:616
- Elias of Reggio, St., **5:157**, 8:865
- Elias of Thessalonika, St., **5:157**
- Elias Peter Abūlyonan (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:369
- Elias Spelaiotes (d. 960), 5:157
- Eliezer, Rabbi Israel ben. *See* Ba'al Shem Tov (Rabbi Israel)
- Eliezer ben Yose (Rabbi), 5:508
- Eligius of Noyon, St., **5:157–158**
- Antwerp, 1:538
- Brittany dispute, 8:41
- catechesis, 3:230
- slavery, 13:212
- Solignac Abbey, 13:302
- Souillac Abbey, 13:332
- Elihu (biblical figure), 7:886–887
- Elijah (Hebrew prophet), *5:158*, **158–159**
- Baal cult, opposition to, 2:2
- Carmelite spirituality, 3:133, 143
- disciple as term, 4:768
- sacrifice, 3:125
- Elijah (Hebrew prophet), Second Coming of, **5:159**
- Elin, St. *See* Helen of Skövde, St.
- Eliot, John, 2:162, 4:115, 11:606
- Eliot, Thomas Stearns, 4:868, **5:159–161**, 160, 14:271
- Elipandus of Toledo (Abp.), **5:161–162**
- adoptionism, 1:119, 243, 9:446
- Beatus of Liébana, 2:182
- conversion, 8:458
- Elisabethcellencia et Oosterhofensia* (Scholliner), 12:779
- Elisha (Hebrew prophet), 1:402, 478, 4:768, **5:162**, 163
- Elites, 1:667
- Elizabeth, St., **5:162**, 164, 7:1012–1013, 14:564
- Elizabeth I (Queen of England), 3:72, **5:163–165**, 165
- Acts of Uniformity and church settlement, 10:418, 14:300–301
- Allen, William, 1:296
- Ancient See of Chichester, 3:481
- Anglican orders problem, 1:437
- Anglican Reformation, 1:442, 3:608, 638
- Arden, Edward, 1:645
- Bahamas land grant, 2:13
- Bible texts, 2:368
- birth, 5:244
- Bonner, Edmund, 2:507
- Book of Advertisements*, 1:136
- Book of Common Prayer, 2:524
- Catherine de Médicis, 3:266
- Church in England under, 4:912, 5:245, 247–248
- Church of Ireland, 7:548
- Cole, Henry, 3:829
- confessions of faith, 4:80
- De heretico comburendo* act, 4:550
- excommunication, 5:163, 224–225, 247, 670–671, 10:842
- expulsion of Jesuits, 1:21
- Holy Cross Abbey, 7:18
- Irish Church, 7:557–558
- Irish confessors and martyrs, 7:577
- James I, 7:705
- martyrs persecuted under, 5:224–225, 227–234
- persecution of Catholics, 12:665
- Pius V (Pope), St., 3:609, 611
- Protestant Reformation, 12:5–6, 10–11
- Puritans, 2:689
- revisions to Thirty-Nine Articles, 14:7–8
- Spanish Armada, 1:696
- See also* The Reformation in the British Isles
- Elizabeth of Hungary, St., **5:165–166**, 166, 7:120
- Elizabeth of Portugal, St., **5:166**
- Elizabeth of Ranfaing, Ven., **11:907–908**
- Elizabeth of Schonau, St., **5:166–167**
- Elizabeth of the Trinity, Bl., 3:128, 130, 138–139, **5:167–168**, 7:444
- Elizabeth of Valois, 11:247
- Elizabeth Rose, St., 3:463
- Elizalde, Miguel de, 1:564, **5:168**
- Elizondo, Virgilio, 5:203, 11:510, 12:642
- Elkins Park (PA), 4:839
- Ella, Rabbi Gaon, 7:872
- Ellard, Gerald, **5:168**, 169
- ELLC. *See* English Language Liturgical Consultation
- Ellerker, Clare. *See* Mary of the Blessed Sacrament
- Elling, William (Father), 11:236
- Elliott, Walter, 1:354, 355, **5:168–169**
- Ellis, John Tracy, **5:169–171**, 12:462
- Ellis, Philip (Michael) (Bp. of Segni, Italy), **5:171**, 250
- Ello of Brauweiler, 2:586
- Ellul, Jacques, **5:171–172**, 13:783–784, 785
- Ellwangen Abbey (Württemberg, Germany), 4:475–476, **5:172–173**, 324
- Elmo, St., **5:173**, 12:545
- Elne, Council of (1027), 3:518
- Elohim, **5:173–174**, 13:58
- Elohist, **5:174**
- documents, 11:91
- tradition, 1:3, 36, 2:526
- Eloisa to Abelard* (Pope), 11:497
- Elphinstone, James, Sir, 2:32
- Elphinstone, William (Bp.), **5:175**, 12:832
- Der Elsässer* (daily), 10:75
- Elsensohn, M. Alfreda (Sister), 7:290–291
- Elsner, J. K., 3:525
- Elucidarium* (Honorius of Autun), 3:239
- Elvira, Council of (300–303 or 309), 3:593, **5:178**
- capital punishment, 3:85–86
- catechumenate, 3:250
- clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:325
- marriage, 1:150
- works of charity, 3:404
- Elwell, Clarence E. (Bp. of Columbus), 3:868, **5:178–179**
- Ely, Ancient See (England), **5:179–180**
- Ely Abbey (England), 1:22, 241, 3:693, **5:179–180**
- Elyot, Thomas, Sir, 5:206
- Elzéar of Sabran, St., 1:197, 4:633, **5:180**
- Emanation, 11:422
- Emanationism, **5:180–182**
- Avicebron, 1:939
- causality, 3:303
- creation doctrine, 4:343
- soul's origin, 13:353
- Emancipation, Catholic, **5:182–185**, 250–251
- Act of Union, 5:183
- Daniel O'Connell advocacy, 10:538–540
- Hughes, John Joseph, 7:160
- Relief Acts, 5:182–185, 250–251



- Emancipation, Catholic (*continued*)  
 role of Daniel Murray during, 10:68  
 Smith, James support, 13:233
- Emancipation, Jewish (1750-1948),  
 7:872–875
- Emancipation Act (1829), 5:182, 10:502
- Emard, Joseph Médard (Abp.), 5:185,  
**185–186**
- Ember Days, **5:186–187**  
 Callistus I (Pope), St., 2:879  
 liturgical cycles, 8:718  
 readings in liturgy, 8:437
- Emblemata* mosaics, 10:2
- Embolism, **5:187**
- Embryonic research, 13:355
- Embury, Philip, **5:187–188**
- Emden catechism, 8:342
- Emebert of Cambrai, St., **5:188**
- Emerald Table of Hermes*, 1:238
- Emeralds, alleged magical properties of,  
 11:646
- The Emerging Layman* (Thorman), 14:60
- Emeric of Hungary, St., **5:188**
- Emerson, Ralph Waldo, **5:188–189**, 189  
 aristocracy, 1:667  
 Channing, William Ellery, 3:379  
 I-It mysticism, 10:117  
 transcendentalism, 14:146, 147
- Émery, Jacques André, **5:190–191**, 974,  
 6:77
- Emesa (Homs), **5:191**
- Emila (martyr of Córdoba), 4:262
- Emile ou Traité de l'Éducation*  
 (Rousseau), 3:792, 12:392, 393
- Emiliani, Jerome, St., 4:310, **5:191**  
 Somascan Fathers, 3:418, 610, 782,  
 13:309–310  
 works of charity, 3:415, 418
- Eminenter* (eminently), 12:751
- In Eminenti* (papal bull, Clement XII),  
 1:893, 3:790
- Emma (Queen of England). *See*  
 Aelfgyfu (Queen of England)
- Emmanuel (Bp. Cremona), Bl., **5:192**
- Emmanuel* (periodical), 8:184
- Emmanuel, Book of, 7:596
- Emmanuel, in the Bible, **5:192**,  
 9:542–543
- Emmanuel II Thomas, 5:6
- Emmanuel of Jesus, 3:436
- Emmanuel Philibert (Duke of Savoy).  
*See* Savoy, Emmanuel Philibert,  
 Duke of
- Emmeram, St., **5:192**, 319, 12:668, 670
- Emmerich, Anne Catherine, 3:759, **5:193**
- Emmons, Nathanael, **5:193**
- Emotion, moral aspect, **5:193–195**  
 emotive meaning, 8:757  
 human control, 5:194  
 influence on responsibility,  
 5:194–195  
 love, 8:825–830  
 morality, 5:194  
 subject of sin, 13:153  
 use and misuse, 5:193–194  
 virtue, 5:195
- Emotivism, 5:397
- Empedoclean elements, 6:441
- Empedocles (Greek philosopher),  
**5:195–196**, 6:306, 441, 11:287,  
 14:156  
 atomism, 1:832  
 causality, 3:297, 4:958  
 matter, 9:339–340  
 nature of matter, 12:802  
 panpsychism, 10:823  
 soul, 13:333  
 transmigration of the soul, 7:347
- Emperor Honorius Holding a Labarum*  
 (ivory diptych), 8:264
- Empirical pessimism, 11:168
- Empiricism, **5:196–199**, 11:294  
 abstraction, 1:45  
 accident, 1:62, 63  
 agnosticism, 1:181  
 argumentation, 1:659  
 associationism, 1:796  
 Bacon, Francis, 5:91  
 Berkeley, George, 7:297  
 Brentano, Franz, 2:605  
 British moralists, 2:624  
 Carnap, Rudolf, 3:147  
 Cartesianism, 3:184  
 causality, 3:301  
 certitude, 3:352  
 choice, 3:521  
 conscience, 4:140  
 Hobbes, 3:184  
 Hume, David, 7:200–202  
 idealism, 7:297–298  
 illuminism, 7:321  
 James, William, 7:703–704  
 knowledge, 8:222  
 Locke, John, 5:91, 197–198, 261  
 logical positivism, 8:756  
 naturalism, 10:206  
 necessity, 10:227  
 nominalism and modern, 10:413  
 opposition to, 13:407  
 relation, 12:42
- Royce, Josiah, 12:397–398  
 secular humanism, 7:196  
 Spencer, Herbert, 13:413  
 Thomasius, Christian, 5:262  
 verficiation notion in modern, 14:451  
*See also* Sensism
- Employment, occult compensation and,  
 4:42–43
- Employment Division v. Smith* (1990),  
 3:663–664
- Empyromancy, 4:785
- Emrys Ap Iwan, **5:199**
- Ems, Congress of (1786), **5:199–200**,  
 258  
 Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 3:92  
 Clemens Wenzeslaus, 3:773  
 Cologne, 3:843  
 Febronianism, 3:639
- Emser, Hieronymus, **5:200–201**
- Emūnōt weDē'ōt* (Beliefs and Opinions)  
 (Sa'adia ben Joseph), 7:863, 12:450
- Emygdios of Ancona, St., **5:201**
- En Clara Vox Redarguit* (hymn), **5:201**
- En el humo del incendio* (Franceschi),  
 5:864
- En Ut Superba Criminum* (hymn), **5:201**
- Enantiophanes, 3:46
- Enarrationes in Psalmos* (St. Augustine),  
 5:512
- Enchiridion* (Eck), 5:43
- Enchiridion* (Epictetus), 5:282
- Enchiridion* (St. Augustine), 3:240, 4:8,  
 93
- Enchiridion militis christiani* (Erasmus),  
 5:315, 12:123
- Enchiridion of Counsels* (Nicodemus),  
 10:382
- Enchiridion symbolorum* (Denzinger),  
 5:729
- Enciclopedia cattolica*, 5:207
- Enciclopedia ecclesiastica e morale*  
 (periodical), 14:442
- Enclosure, 3:126, 134, 806
- Encomienda-doctrina system in Spanish  
 America, 2:864–865, 3:246, 485,  
**5:201–203**  
 Las Casas against, 8:340–341, 12:613  
 mission vs., 9:701  
 San Martín opposed to, 12:654
- Encomium Moriae* (More), 7:190, 192
- Encratism, 3:323, 325
- Encratites, 1:365, 3:323
- Encuentros, National Pastoral,  
**5:203–205**
- Encyclical letters, **5:205–206**  
*Acerba animi* (Pius XI), 12:408

- Acerbo nimis* (Pius X), 4:94, 11:390, 391
- Ad apostolorum principis* (Pius XII), 1:823, 3:502
- Ad beatissimi Apostolorum* (Benedict XV), 7:504
- Ad caeli Reginam* (Pius XII), 11:399
- Ad Catholici Sacredotii* (Pius XI), 11:393
- Ad Petri cathedram* (John XXIII), 7:936
- Aeterna Dei* (John XXIII), 7:937
- Aeterni patris* (Leo XIII), 1:74, 147, 592, 678–679, 3:624, 5:712, 6:287, 7:503, 8:188, 492, 499, 824, 9:752, 10:244, 440, 11:301, 12:774, 14:23
- Allatae sunt* (Benedict XIV), 3:817
- Annum sacrum* (Leo XIII), 8:491, 12:491, 492, 493
- Arcanum* (Leo XIII), 1:631
- Au milieu des sollicitudes* (Leo XIII), 5:855, 11:900
- Caritate Christi* (Pius XI), 11:393, 12:491
- Casti Connubii* (Pius XI), 1:28, 3:214, 4:221, 10:178, 11:392–393, 13:258, 14:825
- Centesimus annus* (John Paul II), 3:342–343, 620, 643, 5:206, 7:998, 10:852, 11:567, 13:244, 301–302, 568, 14:643
- Christi Matri* (Paul VI), 11:32
- Christian Education of Youth* (Pius XI), 10:650
- Cor nostrum* (Alexander III), 1:256
- Cum primum* (Gregory XVI), 6:509  
definition, 11:747
- Dilectissima nobis* (Pius XI), 11:395
- Dives in misericordia* (John Paul II), 3:627, 4:783–784, 10:852
- Divini illius magistri* (Pius XI), 11:392
- Divini redemptoris* (Pius XI), 1:823, 3:642, 4:790, 11:393, 394, 13:243
- Divino afflante spiritu* (Pius XII), 2:167, 3:623, 4:790–792, 814, 5:523, 968, 6:29, 133, 793, 10:303, 11:95, 399, 478, 13:913
- Divinum illud munus* (Leo XIII), 4:792, 6:294, 7:442
- Doctor mellifluus* (Pius XII), 2:309
- Dominum et vivificantem* (John Paul II), 4:856–857
- E supremi Apostolatus* (Pius X), 11:388–389
- Ecclesiam Dei* (Pius XI), 11:393
- Ecclesiam suam* (Paul VI), 1:823, 5:33–34, 10:850–851, 855, 11:32, 12:858
- Editae saepe* (Pius X), 11:391
- Evangelium vitae* (John Paul II), 1:24, 456, 3:88, 238, 5:205, 459, 476–477, 560, 7:998, 1003, 10:179, 852, 13:302
- Fidei donum* (Pius XII), 9:681
- Fides et Ratio* (John Paul II), 3:542, 5:714–715, 7:1002, 10:185, 852, 11:475, 487, 950, 12:198, 778
- Grata recordatio* (John XXIII), 7:937
- Gravissimo officii munere* (Pius X), 11:390
- Haurietis aquas* (Pius XII), 5:565, 12:490, 491–492, 493
- Humanae vitae* (Paul VI), 1:196, 490, 3:627, 4:222, 5:40, 860, 6:645, 7:179–181, 450–451, 10:178, 521, 11:32, 12:272, 575, 13:258
- Humani generis* (Pius XII), 1:64, 422, 3:466, 541–542, 624, 4:345, 347, 649, 691, 815–816, 5:496, 712, 6:394, 412, 7:181–182, 10:667, 849, 11:399, 824, 12:775, 14:23–24, 159
- Humanum genus* (Leo XIII), 3:101
- Il fermo propositio* (Pius X), 9:755, 10:415, 11:389, 390–391
- Immortale Dei* (Pope Leo XIII), 7:346–347
- In Suprema Petri Apostoli Sede* (Pius IX), 6:459
- Inscrutabili* (Leo XIII), 13:258
- Inter multiplices* (Pius IX), 14:285
- Inter omnia* (Alexander III), 1:256
- Jamdudum in Lusitania* (Pius X), 11:391
- Jucunda sane* (Pius X), 11:389
- Laborem exercens* (John Paul II), 3:620, 627, 5:206, 7:1002, 8:266, 548, 10:852, 11:744, 13:263–264, 14:90, 826
- Lacrimabili statu* (Pius X), 11:391
- Libertas praestantissimum* (Leo XIII), 11:784
- Mater et magistra* (John XXIII), 1:793, 823, 3:620, 625, 626, 4:16, 21, 7:936–937, 9:317, 11:566, 13:260, 567
- Maximam gravissimamque* (Pius XI), 11:395
- Mediator Dei* (Pius XII), 2:676, 3:589–590, 9:428, 11:400, 705, 12:500
- Mens nostra* (Pius XI), 11:393
- Mense maio* (Paul VI), 11:32
- Mirae caritatis* (Leo XIII), 4:34, 556
- Miranda prorsus* (Pius XII), 11:400
- Mirari vos* (Gregory XVI), 2:218, 3:619, 643, 5:854, 6:507, 779  
Lamennais censured, 8:309  
ultramontism rejected, 8:271–272
- Miserentissimus Redemptor* (Pius XI), 11:393, 12:491, 492, 493
- Mit brennender Sorge* (Pius XI), 3:642, 5:352, 6:186, 11:393, 395
- Mortalium animos* (Pius XI), 5:72, 6:29, 9:903
- Musicae sacrae* (Pius XII), 11:400
- Mysterium fidei* (Paul VI), 10:77–79, 11:32
- Mystici corporis* (Pius XII), 3:589–590, 5:37, 948, 950–951, 7:380, 442, 9:428, 10:104, 110–111, 11:399, 12:471, 625, 13:286–287
- Nobilissima Gallorum gens* (Leo XIII), 11:900
- Non abbiamo bisogno* (Pius XI), 3:277, 642, 11:393
- Non amgigimus* (Benedict XIV), 4:59
- Nova impendet* (Pius XI), 11:393
- Pacem in terris* (John XXIII), 3:88, 625–626, 642–643, 755, 5:206, 7:937, 8:586, 10:741–742, 741, 747, 850, 11:566, 13:117, 259, 261, 567–568, 14:642, 825  
association, 1:792, 793  
common good, 4:16, 20  
conscientious objection, 4:151  
freedom of religion, 5:952  
intellectual freedom, 5:943
- Paenitentiam agere* (John XXIII), 7:937
- Pascendi dominici gregis* (Pius X), 2:395, 694, 3:336, 5:789, 968, 6:313, 779, 7:503, 8:311, 10:912–913, 12:775, 14:139  
Modernism, 9:755  
Pius X, 11:389
- Pieni l'animo* (Pius X), 9:755, 11:389
- Populorum progressio* (Paul VI), 3:627, 4:157, 5:206, 9:688, 11:32, 516–517, 566, 13:244, 260, 303–304, 14:362, 638
- Praeclara gratulationis* (Leo XIII), 1:503, 6:459
- Princeps Pastorum* (John XXIII), 3:626, 7:936, 937, 9:681
- Providentissimus Deus* (Leo XIII), 5:523, 6:793, 7:494–495, 8:492, 10:335, 11:478, 784–785, 13:457, 458

Encyclical letters (*continued*)

*Quadragesimo anno* (Pius XI), 1:915, 3:420, 620, 5:95, 206, 10:850, 11:393, 512–513, 847–848, 13:243, 246–247, 259, 262, 14:251, 453  
 common good, 4:19  
 poverty, 11:566  
 subsidiarity, 13:567, 569

*Quanta Cura* (Pius IX), 3:619, 620, 5:855, 968, 11:387, 852

*Quas primas* (Pius XI), 7:164, 8:284, 11:393, 857, 12:493

*Qui pluribus* (Pius IX), 3:101, 5:712, 11:384–385, 14:139

*Redemptor hominis* (John Paul II), 3:627, 7:1002, 10:852, 853, 11:989–990

*Redemptoris Mater* (John Paul II), 7:1003, 9:173, 10:234, 11:990

*Redemptoris Missio* (John Paul II), 5:39, 478, 7:1002–1003, 8:175, 9:678–679, 682, 11:990–992

*Rerum ecclesiae* (Pius XI), 9:681, 11:393, 753

*Rerum novarum* (Leo XIII), 1:792–793, 2:219, 3:342, 420, 643, 5:205–206, 8:161, 190, 193, 371, 466, 492, 9:317, 10:184, 440, 850, 12:136–137, 667, 793, 13:241, 256–257, 14:109, 251, 824  
 Catholic labor movement, 11:367  
 common good, 4:19  
 democratic priests, 5:855  
 John XXIII, 3:625  
 poverty, 11:566  
*Quanta cura*, 3:620

*Rerum orientalium* (Pius XI), 11:393

*Respicientes ea omnia* (Pius IX), 12:322

*Sacerdotalis caelibatus* (Paul VI), 3:627, 11:32

*Sacerdotii Nostri primordia* (John XXIII), 7:936

*Sacra Virginitas* (Pius XII), 12:464–465

*Satis cognitum* (Leo XIII), 1:592, 12:700

*Singulari nos* (Gregory XVI), 3:619, 6:508, 8:310

*Singulari quadam* (Pius X), 11:389

*Slavorum apostoli* (John Paul II), 3:627, 7:1003, 9:682, 13:216–217, 14:107

*Sollicitudo rei socialis* (John Paul II), 5:206, 7:1001, 10:616, 11:566–567, 13:244, 258–259, 269, 301, 303–305

*Spiritus Paraclitus* (Benedict XV), 2:250, 5:523, 13:457–458

*Studiorum duces* (Pius XI), 6:287

*Summi Pontificatus* (Pius XII), 10:191, 956, 11:395, 13:605

*Traditi humilitati nostrae* (Pius VIII), 11:382

*Ubi arcano* (Pius XI), 11:392

*Ubi nos* (Pius IX), 6:549

*Ubi primum* (Benedict XIV), 5:205

*Ubi primum* (Leo XII), 8:489, 10:433, 12:789

*Ut unum sint* (John Paul II), 5:40, 205, 7:1002, 10:853, 12:700, 14:355–356

*Vehementer nos* (Pius X), 4:63, 11:390

*Veritatis splendor* (John Paul II), 3:219, 220, 221, 627, 743, 4:160, 5:205, 560, 6:26, 7:998, 1002, 10:185, 852, 14:451–452

*Vix pervenit* (Benedict XIV), 2:32, 14:354

*Encyclical of Anthimus VII*, 6:459

*Encyclical of Oriental Patriarchs*, 6:459, 10:701

*Encyclical of the Four Patriarchs* (Constantius I). *See* Encyclical of Oriental Patriarchs

*The Encyclicals of Pius XI* (Ryan), 12:445

*Encyclopaedie van het Katholicisme*, 5:207

*Encyclopedia Britannica*, controversial articles in, 13:236

*Encyclopedia Dictionary of Religion*, 10:524

*The Encyclopedia of American Catholic History*, 5:208

*Encyclopedia of Religion*, 5:155

*Encyclopedia of the Early Church*, 5:208

*Encyclopedia of the Philosophical Sciences* (Hegel), 12:346

Encyclopedias and dictionaries, 2:775, 794–795, 808

Encyclopedias and dictionaries, Catholic, **5:206–208**

*Encyclopedic Dictionary of Religion*, 5:208

*Encyclopedie* (Alembert), 1:518, 3:792, 5:207

*Encyclopédie, ou Dictionnaire raisonné des sciences, des arts et des métiers, par une société de gens de lettres*, 5:208–209, 209, 255  
 censorship, 5:209  
 contents and contributors, 5:209–210  
 origins, 5:208–209

*Encyclopédie des sciences religieuses*, 5:207

*Encyclopédie Méthodique* (Bergier), 2:295

*Encyclopédie théologique* (Migne), 5:207

Encyclopedists, **5:208–210**  
 antipodes question, 1:530  
 apologetics, 1:564  
 atheism, 1:823  
 Berthier, Guillaume François, 2:332  
 Bufalo, St. Gaspare del, 2:675  
 Catherine the Great, 3:264  
 Catholic social thought, 13:255  
 Clement XIII (Pope), 3:791  
 deism, 4:617  
 Holbach, Paul Heinrich Dietrich, 7:1  
 hylozoism, 7:240  
*Journal de Trévoux*, 3:295  
 Lambert of Saint-Omer, 8:304  
 scholasticism, 12:768

End, **5:210–213**  
 Aristotelian analysis on nature as, 10:210  
 Aristotle, 1:682  
 damnation and loss, 4:506  
 law, 8:401  
 object of the will as universal, 10:24–25  
 society, 13:276  
*See also* Final causality

*The End of the Affair* (Greene), 6:461

End of the world, 1:516, **5:213–219**, 214  
*See also* Millenarianism

*The End Times* (Schedel), 8:32

Endo, Shusaku, 5:219, **219–220**

Enea Silvio de' Piccolomini. *See* Pius II (Pope)

Engberding, H., 3:553

Engel, Hans Ludwig, **5:220**

Engel, Peter (Abbot), 12:552

*Engel v. Vitale* (1962), 3:666

Engelbert I of Cologne (Abp.), St., 3:843, **5:220**

Engelbert of Admont, 1:117, **5:220–221**

Engelbert of Sankt Paul (Abbot), 12:670

Engelbrecht, A., 5:651

Engelhardt, Zephyrin, **5:221**

Engels, Friedrich, 3:620, **5:221–222**, 222, 703, 14:223, 361  
 dialectical materialism, 9:323  
 ideology as superstructure, 8:211  
 Marx, Karl, 9:236–237

Engjulli, Pál (Abp. of Durrës), 1:216

England, **5:238–253**  
 Acts of Uniformity, 2:524, 3:72  
 Alfred the Great, 1:279–281

- Anglican-Episcopalian Religious Orders, 12:102–103
- Anglicans, 9:78
- Anne of Denmark, 1:467
- anointing, 1:478, 479
- archpriest controversy, 3:785
- Athelstan, 1:827–828
- Barons' War, 12:233
- Bishop, William, 2:409–410
- Calvinism, 2:895
- Canon Law schools, 3:49
- Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67, 68
- capital punishment, 3:87
- Carmelites, 3:129, 141
- carols, 3:150
- Cartesianism, 3:185
- catechesis, 3:243
- Charles I, 3:432
- Charles II, 2:502, 3:173, 433, 648
- chronicles and annals, 1:462, 464
- church architecture, 3:696, 697, 707, 709
- Church-state relations, 7:472
- Clement VIII (Pope), 3:785
- colonialism, 9:697
- colonialism, African, 9:67–68, 371–372, 13:582, 755
- colonialism, American, 9:55, 724–726, 737–738
- colonialism, Maltese, 9:82–83
- colonialism, Southeast Asian, 9:69–70
- confessions of faith, 4:79–80
- Confirmation, 4:87
- contraception, 4:221
- control of Palestine, 7:771
- Convocations of the clergy, 4:243–244
- Counter Reformation, 2:259, 4:49, 313, 9:293–294
- crib custom, 4:364
- Crusades, 4:411
- culture as term, 4:426–427
- De heretico comburendo* act (1401), 4:550
- decretals, 4:597, 603, 605–606
- deism, 4:616, 617
- demographic statistics, 5:239
- Douai seminaries, 4:879–880
- ecclesiastical organization, 5:240, 251, 252
- Enlightenment, 5:254, 259–262
- evangelicalism, 5:472–473
- Free Churches, 5:928
- Glorious Revolution (1688), 12:207–208, 463
- Gregory I (Pope), St., 6:481–482
- Gregory XII (Pope), 6:501
- Honorius III (Pope), 7:84
- Horner, Nicholas, 7:112
- humanism, 7:190, 191
- hymnology, 7:255–257, 258
- iconography, 7:286
- idealism, 7:299–300
- investiture, 7:538
- Jacobites, 7:690
- Jesuits, 7:783
- Kuwait, 8:258
- Lollards, 8:766–767, 836–837
- map, 5:241, 12:831, 14:611
- medieval Church reorganization, 3:598, 8:323–324
- medieval drama and literature, 4:896, 897, 898–901, 9:442
- Methodist churches, 9:556–560
- mission, 3:714–715, 9:680–681
- mortmain (law), 9:904–905
- music, 8:685–686
- new morality, 8:868
- Oates Plot, 8:140, 325
- Old Catholics, 8:539
- Peace of God Movement, 11:50
- Pilgrimage of Grace (1536–1537), 1:786
- Popish Plot (1678), 5:481, 686, 12:396
- Presbyterianism, 11:679–680
- Puritanism, 11:838–839
- Reformation, 12:5–11
- Regalia, 12:27
- religious education, 8:787, 12:98
- Renaissance, 8:689, 12:119
- Ridolfi Plot, 5:752
- secularization of Church property, 12:8
- Sees, ancient, 8:770–772, 12:278
- Servants of the Paracletes, 13:25
- Simeon of Durham, 13:124–125
- Simon de Ghent, 13:128
- Simon Hinton, 13:129
- slavery, 13:212
- Smith, Richard, 13:234
- social justice issues, 3:620
- Spanish Armada, 1:696–697
- succession and Catholic prohibition, 12:396
- temperance movements, 13:796
- Trinidad, 3:114–116
- Union of Sisters of Mercy, 13:186
- works of charity, 3:408, 411
- See also* Anglican Reformation; Anglicanism; Anti-Catholicism, England; Britain, early church in; England, Scotland, and Wales, Martyrs of; Gunpowder Plot (1605); Mission in colonial America, English
- England, John (Bp. of Charleston, SC), 5:222–223, 10:437, 14:220
- accomplishments, 13:364–365
- Baltimore Councils, 2:43–44
- Liberia missions, 8:551
- Savannah Archdiocese, 12:709
- slavery, 1:156
- writings collected, 8:904
- England, Scotland, and Wales, Martyrs of, 5:224–238
- See also* Gunpowder Plot (1605); Irish confessors and martyrs; *specific confessors and martyrs*
- English anti-Catholicism. *See* Anti-Catholicism, England
- English Benedictines, 2:255, 256, 272, 273–274
- English Civil War, 3:432, 433
- Anglicanism, 1:444
- apocalyptic movements, 1:548
- Cambridge University, 2:906
- Ireland, 1:75–76
- English College (Douai), 4:879–880
- English College (Rome), 13:82, 370
- English Congregation of the Order of St. Benedict. *See* English Benedictines
- English for the Mass* (ICEL), 7:524
- English language, use in U.S. liturgy, 2:43, 7:523–525
- English Language Liturgical Consultation (ELLC), 5:253–254
- Consultation on Common Texts, 4:201
- founding, 8:441
- inclusive language use, 8:439–440
- The English Liturgist* (periodical), 6:366
- English Liturgy Society, 6:366
- English Martyrs (feast day), 5:225
- See also* England, Scotland, and Wales, Martyrs of
- English mission, colonial America, 9:724–726
- English Peasants' Revolt (1381), 2:31
- English Secular Clergy Chapter, 13:11
- English Traits* (Emerson), 5:188
- The English-American, his Travail By Sea and Land or a New Survey of the West Indies* (Gage), 6:48
- Engnell, Ivan, 11:766

- Enkidu (literary character), 6:222–223
- Enlart, Camile, 3:694
- “Enlightened Catholicism,” 10:63
- Enlightenment, **5:254–259**
- anticlericalism, 1:518
  - architecture, 3:708
  - Australia, 1:899, 905
  - biblical hermeneutics, 6:793
  - biblical theology, 2:384
  - blasphemy, 2:434
  - Bonald, Louis Gabriel Ambroise de, 2:478
  - Brazil, 2:593–594
  - Brück, Heinrich, 2:642
  - Castro, Agustín Pablo, 3:218
  - catechesis, 3:244
  - charnel houses, 3:437
  - Church in France, 5:254–255, 259–262, 852–853
  - Church-State relations, 3:54, 639, 640
  - Clemens Wenzeslaus, 3:773
  - Cologne, 3:843
  - education, 5:256
  - England, 5:254, 259–262
  - evaluation, 5:259
  - Finland, 5:723
  - foundational theology, 5:827
  - Germany, 5:262–263, 6:182
  - historical theology, 6:869
  - Hungary, 7:216
  - illumination, 7:321–322
  - impact on papacy, 10:844
  - Jesuits, 7:786
  - Jewish emancipation, 7:872
  - Jewish response, 8:9
  - Josephinism, 1:910, 913, 3:615
  - liberal theology, 8:542, 543
  - Liège, 8:563
  - literature, 5:258–259
  - Lutheranism, 8:891
  - Middle Ages, 9:611
  - monastic orders, 3:747
  - monasticism, 9:794
  - natural law, 13:484
  - nature and history, 5:254–255
  - 19th-20th centuries, 3:624
  - papacy, 5:257–258
  - political theology, 11:460
  - politics, 5:261–262
  - religion, attitude toward, 5:261
  - Russian Church influence and the, 12:424
  - scientific developments, 5:261, 262
  - secularization of Church property, 12:872–873
  - secularization of the clergy, 5:258
  - Slovenia, 13:225
  - Spain, 13:394
  - Spiegel, F. A., 13:416
  - the State and Church, 5:257
  - the State and society, 5:256–257
  - theology of history, 6:889
  - theories of man, 5:261
- Enlightenment (Sirāj)* (Maimonides), 9:52
- Enlightenment, philosophy of, 5:255–256, **259–264**
- common good, 4:18
  - Comte, August, 4:47
  - Condorcet, Marie Jean Antoine Caritat, 4:73–74
  - Czechs, 4:483
  - deism, 4:617–618
  - Lemnais, F., 8:308
  - Lessing, G., 8:516–517
  - liberal Protestantism, 8:87
  - natural law, 10:183–184
  - ontology, 10:606–607
  - religious liberalism, 8:541
- Enlightenment through baptism, 2:66
- Enlil (Mesopotamian deity), 2:210
- Enmity in the Bible, **5:264**
- Ennarrationes in Epist. ad Ephesios* (Nacchianti), 10:133
- Ennarrationes in Epist. and Romanos* (Nacchianti), 10:133
- Enneads* (Plotinus), 5:47
- Ennodius, Magnus Felix (Bp. of Pavia), **5:264–265**
- Arator, 1:627
  - hymnody, 7:244
  - Latin literature, 9:438
  - life of Epiphanius of Pavia, 5:264, 292
  - prohibition of pagan books, 6:432–433
- Enoch (son of Cain)
- in the Bible, 5:265
  - Elijah’ story, 5:159
  - extraordinary characteristics, 10:951
  - literature, 5:266
- Enoch, Book of, 1:551–552
- celestial man, 13:316
  - demonology, 4:646, 647, 648
  - Gehenna, 6:116
  - God’s spirit, 13:427
  - Jewish Gnosticism, 6:264
- Enquiry into the Effects of Spirituous Liquors on the Human Body and Mind* (Rush), 13:796–797
- Ens actu* (actual being), 12:750–751
- Ens et unum convertuntur* (Being and one are convertible), 12:755
- Ens potentia* (potential being), 12:750–751
- Ens rationis* (being of reason), 12:751
- Ens reale* (real being), 12:751
- L’Enseignement de Jésus* (Batiffol), 2:155
- Entelechy, **5:267**
- alchemy, 1:237
  - Aristotle, 1:682
  - immortality, 7:348
  - monad concept, 8:457
  - soul, 13:334
- Entheticus* (John of Salisbury), 9:453
- Entitative habits, 6:598
- Entos hymon* translated, 8:174
- Entretien avec M. de Sacy sur Epictète et Montaigne* (Pascal), 10:911
- Entretien d’un philosophe chrétien et d’un philosophe chinois* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Entretiens de philosophie* (Rohault), 3:185
- Entretiens sur la métaphysique et la religion* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Entretiens sur la mort* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Entrusted secrets, 12:859–860
- Die Entstehung der altkatholischen Kirche* (Ritschl), 12:256
- Enuma Elish* (Babylonian epic), **5:267–269**, 6:815
- Berossus, 2:329
  - creation concept, 4:337, 341
  - role of myth, 10:122
- Enumeration of problems, 11:286
- Environment
- art in sacred spaces, 12:503–504
  - ethics, 5:57–58
  - term defined, 5:48
  - See also* Ecofeminism and ecofeminist theology
- Environment and Art in Catholic Worship*, 12:503, 503–504
- Envy, 3:399, **5:269**, 14:473
- Eoban, St., **5:269**
- Éon of Stella, 1:219, **5:269–270**
- Epact, 4:46
- Epaon, Council of (517)
- altars, 1:314
  - Apollinaris of Valence, St., 1:561

- Confirmation, 4:87  
*Eparchia*, 5:502  
 Eparchius, St., **5:270**  
*Ephemerides Theologicae Lovanienses*, 8:824  
*Ephemerides Theologicae-Carmeliticae* (periodical), 6:42  
 Ephesians, Artemis cult of, 4:729–730  
 Ephesians, Epistle to the, **5:270–273**  
   aeons, 1:140  
   asceticism, 1:776, 777  
   atonement, 1:837  
   authorship, 4:704, 5:273–274  
   baptism, 2:61, 65  
   beatific vision, 2:171  
   beatitudes, 2:178  
   birth imagery in baptism, 2:75  
   Body of Christ, 13:440  
   as captivity epistle, 3:93  
   captivity epistles, 3:93  
   Christian law, 8:403  
   Christian way of life, 3:546  
   Christocentrism, 3:558  
   Church, 3:578–579, 582–583, 13:440  
   Church of Christ, 13:438  
   clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:322  
   contents and doctrine, 5:270–272  
   covenant, 4:328  
   date of writing of, 5:272  
   deacons, 4:550  
   Divine indwelling, 7:441  
   Divine plan, 5:58  
   divorce, 13:49–50  
   edification, 5:85  
   faith, 6:382  
   faith, profession through baptism, 2:59, 60  
   friendship with God, 6:11  
   glory of God (end of creation), 6:245  
   Gnosis, 6:255  
   God's spirit, 13:427  
   grace, 6:381  
   guilt, 6:571  
   Hades, 6:604  
   heaven, 6:684  
   justification, 8:79  
   kingdom of Christ, 13:440  
   laity, 8:290  
   life of grace, 13:441  
   Lord's Day, 8:782  
   Lord's Prayer, 8:783  
   lying as sin, 8:900, 903  
   man, creation of new, 9:87  
   marital bond, 8:871  
   marriage, 13:319  
   merit, 6:383  
   Precious Blood, 11:638  
   rebirth, 11:951  
   sanctification through baptism, 2:59  
   Scripture readings, 8:435  
   sharing goods, 8:544  
   sin, 13:147  
   slavery, 13:207, 208, 211  
   Son of God, 13:314  
   soul of the Church, 13:359  
   spirituality, 13:438  
   venial sin, 13:155  
   world, 14:840  
 Ephesus, Council of (431), 1:268, 523, 2:820, 3:559, 595, 4:300, 5:3, 137, **273–275**  
   Anathemas of Cyril, 1:391  
   Antioch Patriarchate, 1:525  
   Apollinarianism, 1:559  
   Armenia, 1:700, 704, 705  
   Atticus of Constantinople, St., 1:839  
   Canon Law, 3:38  
   communication of idioms, 4:26  
   Copts, 4:255  
   Council of Chalcedon, 3:363  
   creedal statements, 4:352  
   crucifixion, 4:379  
   Dioscorus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:756  
   doctrine of Nestorius preserved, 10:252  
   dogma, 5:274  
   Eastern Schism, 5:22  
   Euthymius the Great, St., 5:460  
   Felix I (Pope), St., 5:666  
   history, 5:273–274  
   Liberian Basilica, 3:555  
   Mother of God doctrine, 7:332, 10:14, 254  
   Nestorius condemned, 4:195, 466  
   Pelagianism, 11:63  
   primacy of Constantinople, 2:744, 3:595  
   Roman primacy, 3:317  
   Schwartz, Eduard, 12:793  
   Shenoute of Atripe, 13:78  
   significance, 5:274–275  
 Ephesus, Robber Council of (449), 5:82, 83, 137, **275–276**  
   Anatolius of Constantinople, 1:392  
   Assyrian Church of the East, 1:805  
   Council of Chalcedon, 1:523, 3:363  
 Ephesus, Seven Sleepers of, 13:38  
 Ephesus, Synod of (*ca.* 190), 1:785  
 Ephpheta, **5:276**  
 Ephraem of Edessa, 3:594  
 Ephraim, in the Bible, **5:276–277**  
 Ephrem the Syrian, St., **5:277–278**  
   baptism of Jesus, 2:72, 73  
   biblical canon, 3:32  
   Diatessaron, 4:731  
   dogma, 5:277–278  
   free will, 5:929  
   liturgical history, 8:652  
   relics, 12:52  
   School of Antioch, 5:511  
   School of Edessa, 5:82, 83, 277  
   School of Nisibis, 1:805  
   works, 5:278  
*Epiclesis*, Eucharistic, **5:279–282**  
   Commingleing, 4:12  
   controversy over, 5:279–280, 426  
   Eastern Schism, 2:763, 827–828  
   eucharistic prayers, 5:280–282  
   Orthodox theology, 5:281  
   place in the Eucharist, 5:279  
   Roman Catholic theology, 5:281, 422  
   Serapion's contribution, 13:7  
   term defined, 5:279  
 Epictetus, **5:282–283**, 12:309  
   asceticism, 1:773  
   Cynics, 4:456  
 Epicureanism, 5:107, **283–285**, 6:442, 11:289  
   Aristotelianism, 1:669  
   atheism, 1:822  
   atomism, 1:832–833  
   certitude, 3:352  
   Cyrenaics, 4:464–465  
   early Christian theology, 3:591  
   ethics, 5:285, 393  
   God, 6:308  
   good, 6:347  
   identity principle, 7:303  
   knowledge, 8:214  
   logic, 8:537  
   philosophy as a school for life, 6:447  
   philosophy of nature, 8:849  
   state, 13:239  
 Epicurus (Greek philosopher), 5:285, **285–286**  
   afterlife, 1:167  
   analysis and synthesis, 1:381  
   atomism, 4:644  
   causality, 3:303  
   contingency, 4:213  
   empiricism, 5:197  
   ethics, 5:393

- Epicurus (Greek philosopher)  
*(continued)*  
 excluded middle principle, 5:504  
 free will, 5:937  
 hedonism, 6:701  
 immortality, 7:348  
 materialism, 9:319  
 providence of God, 11:781  
 religious veneration, 6:445  
 soul, 13:339  
 as teacher and missionary, 6:447
- Epicycles, 11:807
- Epidaurus Basilica, 1:756
- Epilepsis, in the Second sophistic, 12:855–856
- Epigrams, 1:429
- Epigraphical literary hand style, 10:767–768
- Epigraphy, Christian, **5:286–290**
- Epikēia* (reasonableness), 3:772, **5:290–291**, 8:66
- Epikēia* (reasonableness), in the Bible, **5:291**
- Epileptics, patron of, 8:869
- Epimachus, St. *See* Gordian and Epimachus, SS.
- Epiphanius (Patriarch of Constantinople), **5:291–292**
- Epiphanius of Pavia (Bp.), St., **5:292**  
 Ennodius' life of, 5:265, 292  
 works of charity, 3:406
- Epiphanius of Salamis (Constantia), St., 4:461, **5:292–293**  
 Alogoi, 1:304  
 apocrypha, 1:558  
 apostolici, 1:594  
 Arius, 1:266  
 biblical canon, 3:32  
 Cenacle, 3:333  
 Clement I (Pope), St., 3:774  
 creedal statements, 4:353  
 Ebionites, 5:32  
 heresy, 6:773  
 iconoclasm, 7:280  
 Jerome, St., 3:595  
 liturgical history, 8:651  
 pilgrimages, 3:594  
 Protoevangelium Jacobi, 1:469  
 Saturnalia, 12:705
- Epiphany, **5:293–295**  
 Feast of, 1:134, 2:73, 3:14, 557  
 lessening importance, 8:642  
 origins, 8:719
- Episcopal Chapel, Illinois Institute of Technology (Chicago), 3:716
- Episcopal Church (U.S.), **5:295–299**  
 church membership, 3:719  
 church union, 4:199–200  
 Consultation on Common Texts, 4:201  
 doctrine, 5:298  
 Ecumenical relations, 5:299  
 fundamentalism, 6:27–28  
 General Convention, 5:67  
 history, 5:295–298  
 hymnals, 7:261  
 Lambeth Quadrilateral, 8:306  
 liturgical movement, 8:677  
 liturgical reforms, 5:298  
 ordination of women, 1:447  
 organization structure, 5:298–299  
 Polish National Catholic Church, 11:459  
 Seton, Elizabeth, St., 13:30–31
- Episcopal Church of the Redeemer (Baltimore), 3:717
- Episcopal Commission on Catechesis and Catholic Education, 11:262
- Episcopal Committee on Motion Pictures, Radio and Television, 13:76
- Episcopal Conferences, 2:415, **5:299–301**  
 Canada, 3:8  
 Canon Law, 3:35, 36, 57  
 Caribbean, 3:121  
 collegiality, 5:39–40, 299
- Episcopal Gallicanism, 6:75
- Episcopalianism, 8:644
- Episcopate. *See* Bishops
- Episcopus (Biscop), Simon, 12:109
- Episkepsis*, 9:274
- Epistemological transcendence, 14:142
- Epistemology, **5:301–304**  
 abstraction, 1:45  
 consciousness, 4:151–152  
 intentional species, 13:409  
 intuitivism, 8:794  
 knowledge, 8:203, 212  
 naturalism, 10:205–206  
 positions with respect to thing, 14:5  
 similarity, 13:125–126  
 skepticism, 13:200–205  
 truth, 14:224–228  
 uncertainty principle in context, 14:289–290
- Epistemology* (Van Steenberghen), 14:388
- Epistle of Barnabas*, 14:251
- Epistle to Diognetus* (Athenagoras), 8:413, 10:965
- Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot* (Pope), 11:497
- The Epistle to the Romans* (Barth), 2:120
- Epistles, as form, 4:757
- Epistles, New Testament, **5:304–306**  
 commentaries, 8:585  
 Divine judgment, 8:30  
 on the Parousia, 10:895–896  
 type and antitype in the, 14:255
- Epistles of Phalaris*, dispute on, 2:287
- Epistles to Virgins* (exhortations), 11:799
- Epistola de Indiciis gentibus et de Bragmannibus* (Palladius of Helenopolis), 10:805, 806
- Epistola de litteris colendis* (Charlemagne), 3:159, 425
- Epistola fidei catholicae* (Facundus of Hermiane), 5:587
- Epistola tractoria* (Zosimus), 11:62
- Epistola...ad RR. Provinciales et ad Definidores*. (Mandatum) (Barlow), 2:102
- Epistolae, orationes et carmina* (Barbaro the Younger), 2:90
- Epistolae ad ecclesiam triumphantem* (Riboldus de Monte Croce), 12:242
- Epistolae Decretales*. *See* Decretals
- Epistolae obscurorum virorum* (*Letters of Obscure Men*), **5:306**, 12:181
- Epistolae theologiae* (Le Clerc, J.), 8:432
- Epistula Apostolorum*, 5:14
- Epitaphium Adalheidae* (St. Odilo of Cluny), 10:552
- Epithets, Divine, **5:306–307**
- Epitome*, 12:191
- Epitome juris canonici cum commentariis* (Vermeersch), 14:452
- Epitomes* (early Christian writings), 11:800
- Epperson v. Arkansas* (1968), 3:667
- Eppinger, Elisabeth, 5:307, **307–308**
- Eptadius, St., **5:308**
- Equatorial Guinea, **5:308–310**, 309
- Equestrian Order of the Holy Sepulchre of Jerusalem. *See* Knights of the Holy Sepulchre
- Equidem verba* (Pius XI), 3:472
- Equipollence, 11:770
- Equiprobabilism, **5:310**, 9:880  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:311, 363, 9:864  
 Amort, Eusebius, 1:363
- Equivocation (Logic), **5:310–311**
- Eranistes* (Theodoret of Cyr), 5:461, 13:879
- Eras, historical, **5:311–314**



- Erasistratus (Greek physician), 2:400, 12:806
- Erasmus, Desiderius, **5:314–317**  
 Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129  
 Albrecht of Brandenburg, 1:233  
 Ambrosiaster, 1:346–347  
 anticlericalism, 1:517  
 Aristotelianism, 1:675  
*ars moriendi*, 1:733  
 Bible, 2:366, 5:518, 7:187, 12:12  
 Bostius, Arnold, 2:551  
 Bucer, Martin, 2:653  
 Calixtus, Georg, 2:874  
 Cambridge University, 2:906  
 catechesis, 3:232, 241  
 Church property, 3:727  
 clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:327  
 Coimbra University, 3:828  
 Colet, John, 3:832, 833  
 contributions, 12:119  
 devout humanism, 13:447  
 educational philosophy, 5:90, 92  
 Faber, Johannes, 5:583  
 Fisher, John, St., 5:749  
 humanism, 12:15  
 Hutten, Ulrich von, 7:233  
 Latomus, B., 8:370  
 Lee, E., controversy with, 8:445  
 Luther's letters, 8:882  
 methods of study, 7:182, 188, 190  
 More, Sir Thomas, 9:888  
 pilgrimage, 11:354  
 positive theology, 3:613  
 Reformation, 5:316, 12:15  
 reforms in France, 5:847  
 reliquary, 12:106  
 Renaissance philosophy, 12:123–124  
 skepticism, 13:202  
 tomb, 7:188  
 Warham, William, 3:72  
 works, 5:315–316
- Erasmus, George, 1:912
- Erastianism, 3:637, 638, **5:317–318**
- Erastus, Thomas, 5:317, 317–318
- Erc of St. Finian's Clonard, 2:601
- Erchempert, **5:318**
- Erchinoald (French mayor of the palace), 2:153
- Erconwald of London, St., 2:98, **5:318–319**, 8:771
- Erdington Abbey (England), **5:319**
- L'Ére nouvelle* (periodical), 5:854, 14:465
- Eremitical life, 4:155
- Erfahrung und Urteil* (Husserl), 11:232
- Die Erfüllung* (periodical), 10:558
- Erhard, St., 5:319, **319**
- Eric IX Jedvardsson (King of Sweden), St., **5:319–320**, 320, 732
- Erikson, Erik  
 conversion, 4:238, 239  
 dysfunctional family relationships, 7:69  
 guilt, 6:568
- Eritrea, **5:320–322**, 321
- Eritrean Orthodox Church (Oriental Orthodox), **5:322**
- Erkembodo, St., **5:322**
- Erlach, Johann Fischer von, 3:706
- Erlangen School (Germany), **5:322–323**, 557
- Erlembald, St., 1:660, **5:323**
- Erlolf of Langres (Bp. of Ellwangen), 5:173
- Erluin II (Abbot of Gembloux), 6:124
- Ermelinde, St., **5:323–324**
- Ermenburga (Anglo-Saxon queen), St., **5:324**
- Ermenegildo martire* (Pallavicino), 10:806
- Ermengarde (Queen of Scotland), 2:32
- Ermenrich of Passau (Bp.), 5:173, **324**  
 hymns, 7:246  
 Methodius, 4:475–476
- Ermin (Abbot Bp. of Lobbes), St., **5:324**
- Erminfrid, St., **5:324–325**
- Erminold of Prüfening, Bl., 5:325, **325**
- Erminus of Lobbes (Abbot), 5:787
- Ermani* (Verdi), 14:446
- Ernest (Archduke), 1:911
- Ernest of Pardubice (Pardubitz) (Abp. of Prague), **5:325**, 7:230
- Ernest of Zwiefalten, St., **5:325–326**
- Ernesti, Johann August, 2:383
- Ernst of Bavaria (Abp. of Cologne), 3:843
- Ernulf (prior of Canterbury), 3:72
- Erotic Literature, **5:326–327**
- Erp, Harphius van. *See* Henry of Herp
- Errázuriz y Valdivieso, Crescente (Abp. of Santiago, Chile), 3:487, **5:327–329**, 328
- Errington, George, Bl., 5:232, **329**
- Error, **5:329**  
 certitude, 3:351  
 criteriology to determine, 4:366–368  
 doubt as preventing, 4:883  
 freedom of conscience, 4:148–149  
*See also* Falsity
- Error, theological, **5:330**
- Error in measurement, 9:413
- Erster Entwurf eines Systems der Naturphilosophie* (Schelling), 12:732
- Erthal, Franz Ludwig Von (prince Bp. of Würzburg and Bamberg), **5:330**
- Erthal, Friedrich Karl Joseph von (Abp. of Mainz), 5:200, 300, **330**
- Ervigius (King of Visigoths), 7:81
- Erzberger, Matthias, 3:341
- Die Erzieherische Bedeutung der Kulturgüter* (Bauch), 2:157
- Esbjörn, Lars Paul, **5:330**, 8:886
- Escalante, Silvestre de, 10:267
- Esch, Nicholas Van, **5:330–331**
- Eschatological myths, 10:128
- Eschatologism, **5:331–332**  
 John of Parma, 7:979  
 liberal theology, 8:543
- Eschatology  
 apocalyptic movements, 1:547–548  
 Apostolic Fathers, 1:588  
*ars moriendi*, 1:728  
 asceticism, 1:777  
 Assumption of Mary, 1:799  
 Bonaventure, St., 2:481, 492–493  
 chiliasm, 1:547, 3:488  
 Christian anthropology, 3:530, 531, 533  
 damnation, 4:506  
 destiny, supernatural, 4:695  
 dispensational theology, 4:776  
 iconography of Apostles, 1:576  
 Israelite development, 7:633–634  
 Sukkot, 2:532  
 theology of Church, 3:589  
 theology of history, 6:890  
*See also* Apocalyptic style;  
 Eschatology, in the Bible
- Eschatology, in the Bible, **5:332–342**  
 abomination of desolation, 1:23  
 aeons, 1:139  
 Book of Revelation, 12:186  
 Christocentrism, 3:558  
 conversion, 4:233  
 Day of the Lord, 4:547–549  
 death, attitudes toward, 4:571  
 early Christian way of life, 3:546  
 of the Eucharist, 5:412–413  
 Jesus as fulfillment, 3:28  
 in the New Testament, 5:338–341, 349–350  
 in the Old Testament, 5:333–338  
 patience, 10:944  
 redemption, 11:972

- Eschatology, in theology, **5:342–352**, 13:916–917
- Catholic Catechism, 5:346–347
- Catholic theology, 5:345–352
- Christological focus, 5:346, 349–350
- ecological theology, 5:55–57, 58
- historical perspectives, 5:342–345
- post-modernity movement, 5:348
- principles of interpretation, 5:347
- Resurrection debates, 5:350
- sacred time, 12:505–506
- scientific cosmologies, 5:350–351
- Shāpūraqān* (Mānī), 9:113
- term defined, 5:56
- See also* Parousia
- Eschenbach, Wolfram von, 4:401, 7:26, 28
- Eschmann, Ignatius T., **5:352**
- Escobar, Andrés de, **5:352–353**
- Escobar, Diego de, 4:288
- Escobar, Marina de, Ven., **5:353**
- Escobar y Mendoza, Antonio de, 14:51
- El Escorial Palace and Monastery (San Lorenzo, Spain), **5:353–354**, 354
- Escribano, Gregory, Bl., 1:951
- Escrivá de Balaguer y Albás, Josemaría, Bl., **5:355**, 356, 10:617, 11:526, 527
- Esdras, Books of. *See* Ezra, Book of
- Esglis, Louis Philippe Mariaucheu d' (Bp. of Québec), 3:7, **5:355**
- Eskil, St., 4:664, 665, **5:357**
- Eskil of Lund (Abp.), **5:357**
- Adrian IV (Pope), 1:127
- Alvastra Abbey, 1:327
- Ås Abbey, 1:767
- Esmond, John, 7:581
- Espada y Landa, Juan José Díaz de (Bp. of Havana), **5:357**
- Españ sagrada*, 5:774
- Espelage, Bernard T. (Bp. of Gallup, NM), 6:81
- Espen, Zeger Bernhard, **5:357–358**, 658
- Espence, Claude Togniel de, **5:358**
- Espín, Orlando, 11:510
- Espinal, Luis, 2:470
- Espinar, Alonso de, **5:358–359**
- Espinareda, Pedro de, **5:359**
- Espínola Doria, Próspero, 1:236
- Espinosa, Isidro Félix de, **5:359**
- L'Esprit humain et ses facultés* (Bautain), 2:161
- Espíritu Santo (laity association), 3:416
- Espolio* (El Greco), 6:427
- Esposizione storica e dottrinale del diritto penale romano* (Ferrini), 5:696
- L'Esprit de Leibnitz* (Émery), 5:190
- L'Esprit de Sainte Thérèse* (Émery), 5:190
- Esqueda Ramírez, Pedro, St., **5:359–360**
- Esquisse d'un tableau historique des progrès de l'esprit humain* (Condorcet), 4:74, 5:261
- Esquiú, Mamerto (Bp. of Córdoba), 1:651, **5:360**
- Esquivel, Adolfo Pérez, 1:655
- Essai pour les coniques* (Pascal), 10:910
- Essai su l'indifférence en matière de religion* (Lamennais), 8:308
- Essai sur la théologie mystique de l'Église d'Orient* (Lossky), 12:436
- Essai sur le principe générateur des constitutions politiques* (de Maistre), 9:61, 14:139
- Essai sur l'indifférence en matière de religion* (de Lamennais), 14:138
- Essai sur l'origine des connaissances humaines* (Condillac), 4:73
- Essai sur l'origine des idées* (Ventura), 14:442
- Essais* (Montaigne), 2:115, 9:822, 12:125
- Essay Concerning Education* (Locke), 5:91
- An Essay Concerning Human Understanding* (Locke), 3:183, 5:97, 7:295, 8:744, 10:202
- Essay on Crimes and Punishments* (*Tratto dei Delitti e delle Pene*) (Beccaria), 2:191
- Essay on Greek Architecture* (Laugier), 3:679
- Essay on Man* (Pope), 11:497
- Essay on Population* (Malthus), 9:83–84
- Essay on the Development of Christian Doctrine* (Newman), 6:878, 10:333, 339, 734, 812
- Essay on the Manners and Mind of Nations* (Voltaire), 6:889
- An Essay Towards a New Theory of Vision* (Berkeley), 2:298
- Essays* (Emerson), 5:188
- Essays, Chiefly Theological* (Murray), 10:69
- Essays and Poems* (Very), 14:148
- Essays and Reviews*, 1:445
- Essays Catholic and Critical* (Kirk), 8:182
- Essays in Seminary Education* (Ellis), 5:170
- Essays on the Law of Nature* (Locke), 10:202
- Essence, **5:360–363**
- accident, 1:60
- activity of intellect, 8:208
- agnosticism, 1:184
- being, 2:206–207
- contemporary thought, 5:362
- contingency, 4:212–214
- definition, 4:610
- distinction, 4:779–780
- freedom, 5:940
- Giles of Rome, 6:220–221
- Greek philosophy, 5:360
- historical development, 5:360–362
- human beings, 5:363
- intellection, 8:204
- material beings, 5:362–363
- Medieval thought, 5:361
- modern thought, 5:361–362
- spiritual beings, 5:363
- Theodoric of Freiberg, 13:881
- Thomistic metaphysics, 10:908, 909–910
- thought, 13:422
- universals, 13:408
- See also* Individuation; Substance
- Essence and existence, **5:363–368**, 531, 534–536, 539
- Arabian philosophy, 1:672
- contingency, 4:212–214
- dualism, 4:915–916
- Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:948
- simplicity of God, 13:138
- Essence of Christianity* (Feuerbach), 12:70
- Essenes (Jewish sect), **5:368–370**
- Book of Jubilees, 1:549
- early Christian theology, 3:591
- influence, 8:6
- ritual bathing and purification, 2:58
- virginity, 3:322
- Esser, Ignatius (Abbot), 12:568
- Esta es nuestra fe. Esta es la fe de la iglesia*, 3:245
- Estalayo García, José, Bl., 4:494
- Estate of Thornton v. Caldor, Inc.* (1985), 3:662
- Estcourt, E. E., 1:438
- Este, Alexander (Card.), 5:372
- Este, Louis (Card.), 5:371–372
- Este family, **5:370–372**
- Estepa, José (Bp.), 3:237
- Estevao, Padre. *See* Stephens, Thomas
- Estevez, Jorge Medina, 7:528
- Esther, Book of, **5:372–374**
- canonicity, 3:25
- catechumenate, 3:250
- peace, 11:49

- Purim, 11:834–835
- Estienne (Étienne) family, **5:374**
- Estienne, Henry, 5:374
- Estienne, Henry II, 5:374
- Estienne, Paul, 5:374
- Estienne, Robert, 2:366, 5:374, 518
- Estimative power, **5:374–375**, 7:497–498, 13:409
- Estissac, Geoffroy d', 3:329
- Estius, Gulielmus, **5:375**, 523
- Estonia, **5:375–379**, 377, 378
- Estonian Orthodox Church, 2:746
- Estouteville, Estout d', 2:190
- Estouteville, Guillaume d' (Card.), **5:379**, 659
- Estrada, José Manuel, 1:651
- Estrees, César d' (Card.), 3:788
- Estudio sobre los Cañaris* (González Suárez), 6:345
- Estudios sobre la filosofía de S. Tomás* (González y Díaz), 12:773
- Esztergom family, 7:210
- Étaix, R., 3:564
- État de la France* (Boullainvilliers), 5:702
- L'État mystique, sa nature* (Saudreau), 12:708
- L'État sans Dieu* (Nicolas), 10:384
- Etchécopar, Auguste (Father), 2:346
- Eterianus, Hugo, 2:761, 762
- The Eternal Priesthood* (Manning), 9:121–122
- Eternal truths, phenomenology and, 11:233
- Eternal Word Television Network (EWTN), **5:379–380**
- Eternity, 1:673, **5:380–383**, 7:349
- Eternity of God, **5:383–384**
- Ethelbald of Mercia, 4:386
- Ethelbert (King of East Anglia), St., **5:384**, 12:531
- Ethelbert (King of Kent), St., 3:70, 5:239, **384–385**, 385
- Augustine of Canterbury, St., 1:871
- baptism by St. Augustine, 12:536
- St. Paul's Cathedral, 8:771
- Ethelbert of York (Abp.), 5:103, **385–386**
- Ethelburga (Queen of Northumbria), 2:500
- Ethelburga, St., 5:386, 14:801–802
- Ethelburga, SS., **5:386**
- Ethelburga of Barking, St., 5:386
- Ethelburga of Lyninge, St., 5:386
- Etheldreda, St., 14:801–802
- Ethelfeda. *See* Elfreda of Whitby, St.
- Ethelhard (Aethelheard) of Canterbury (Abp.), **5:386**
- Ethelnoth of Canterbury (Abp.), St., **5:386–387**
- Ethelreda (Queen of Northumbria), St., 5:179, 239, 387, **387**
- Ethelwold of Winchester, St., **5:387–388**
- Abingdon Abbey, 1:22
- Aelfric Grammaticus, 1:136
- Alphege of Winchester, St., 1:306
- Ely Abbey, 5:179
- Hyde Abbey, 7:237
- Ether, continuum and, 4:217
- Etherius (Bp. of Osma), 5:162
- Ethica* (Geulincx), 3:184
- Ethica amoris, sive theologia sanctorum* (Henry of St. Ignatius), 6:756
- Ethical and Religious Directives for Catholic Care Services* (United States Conference of Catholic Bishops), 5:459
- Ethical formalism, 3:254–255, **5:388**, 14:581
- Ethical guilt, 6:567
- Ethical hedonism, 6:701
- Ethical pessimism, 11:168
- Ethics, **5:388–392**
- Aristotle, 1:683
- art, 1:736
- asceticism, 1:773
- characteristics, 5:388–389
- controversy over usury, 14:353
- Cyrenaics, 4:464
- deontologism, 4:673–674
- egoism, 5:107–108
- emotive meaning, 8:757
- Epicureanism, 5:284–285
- existential, 5:537–538
- faith in higher power, 8:166
- genetic technologies, 7:175–179
- Hartmann, Nicolai, 6:656
- Hugh of Saint-Victor, 7:158
- illuminist, 7:321–322
- law related, 8:390–391, 401
- Locke's empiricism, 8:745
- logical positivists, 8:757
- modern thought, 5:394–398
- moral necessity, 10:226
- moral theology, 5:390, 9:857
- naturalism, 10:206
- Nichomachean, 1:334, 3:396, 5:439, 10:201, 232, **380**
- opposing theories, 5:390
- philosophy, 11:280
- political, 11:460
- professional, 11:743–745
- relativism, 12:49
- religion, 12:416
- Rhazes, 12:211
- schools, 5:392
- social, 9:867
- stoicism, 13:535–536
- teleological, 4:160, 13:791
- Thomistic conception, 9:90
- triage, 14:177–178
- womanist theology, 14:823
- See also* Business ethics; Existential ethics; Medical ethics
- Ethics* (Abelard), 1:19
- Ethics* (Bar-Hebraeus), 2:82
- Ethics, history of, **5:392–398**
- The Ethics of Freedom* (Ellul), 5:172
- Ethiopia, **5:398–402**
- ecclesiastical organization, 5:402
- Falashas (Jewish sect), 5:609–700
- map, 5:399
- martyrs, 3:207
- mission, 1:952, 5:400, 401, 7:689–690, 8:742
- monasticism, 9:800
- See also* Eritrea
- Ethiopia Oriental* (Santos), 12:686
- Ethiopian (Ge'ez) Catholic Church, **5:402–406**
- clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:324–325
- liturgy, 1:273
- Ethiopian (Ge'ez) liturgy, 1:273, 5:400, **406**, 8:713
- Ethiopian Orthodox Church, 5:19, 320–321, 398, 401
- Ethiopians (Cushites), **5:406–407**, 407
- Ethiopic literature, 5:643
- Ethnic cleansing, Kosovo, 13:11
- Ethnic issues, Knights of Columbus and, 8:190
- Ethnic violence, Cyprus, 4:463
- Ethology, 2:404
- Ethos, as concept, 4:430
- Étienne de Bourbon, 5:529
- Etimasia (Pentecostal symbols), 11:104
- Etiology, **5:407–409**, 14:129
- Etruria francescana* (Papini Tartagni), 10:861
- Etruscan religion, **5:409–410**
- Etsi animarum* (papal bull, Innocent IV), 14:16
- Etsi apostolici principatus* (brief, Pius VII), 4:62
- Etsi de statu* (papal bull, Boniface VIII), 2:502

- Etsi pastoralis* (apostolic constitution, Benedict XIV), 3:817, 7:651
- Ett, Kaspar, 2:842
- Étude historique et critique sur le P. Lacordaire* (Nicolas), 10:384
- Étude sur saint Vincent de Paul* (Veillot), 14:466
- Études Bibliques* (monograph series), 5:50, 8:280
- Études d'esthétique médiévale* (de Bruyne), 3:674
- Études d'histoire et de théologie positive* (Batiffol), 2:155
- Études franciscaines* (periodical), 14:261
- Études inédites* (Sabatier), 12:453
- Études philosophiques sur le Christianisme* (Nicholas), 10:384
- Études théologiques sur les constitutions du Concile du Vatican de'après les Actes du Concile* (Vacant), 14:365
- Etymologiae* (St. Isidore of Seville), 7:604–605, 9:439–440, 12:757
- Etymologiarum libri XX* (Etymologies) (St. Isidore of Seville), 5:206
- Eubel, Konrad, **5:410**
- Eubulides of Miletus, 1:681
- Eucaristia per la chiesa* (Giraud), 5:430
- Euch, Johannes von (Bp. of Denmark), 4:667
- Eucharist
- Abraham, 1:37
  - accident, 1:60, 64–65
  - Aelfric Grammaticus, 1:136
  - agape, 1:170
  - Agnus Dei, 1:184–186
  - Alger of Liège, 1:283
  - Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309, 312
  - altars, 1:314, 318, 320
  - anamnesis, 1:382–383
  - Anglican and Catholic dialogue, 1:441
  - Anglican Reformation, 3:609
  - annihilation, 1:471
  - Anthroposophy, 1:513
  - Armenian liturgy, 1:709
  - in the Bible, 5:410–415
  - bilocation, 2:396
  - bishops, 2:415, 418
  - blessings, 2:439
  - bread, 2:599
  - as breaking of bread, 2:599–600
  - burial, 2:700
  - Calvinism, 3:608
  - Christian (term), 3:529
  - Christ's memorial command, 5:420
  - church architecture, 3:712
  - Cienfuegos, Álvaro, 3:731
  - communio*, 4:29, 30–31
  - communion of saints, 4:35, 36
  - contemporary spirituality, 13:448–449
  - Copts, 4:256, 257
  - Council of Trent, 1:64, 65, 3:610
  - creed, 4:356–357
  - death, 4:576, 583
  - devotion to, 3:623, 5:434–436
  - Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:948
  - elevation, 5:436
  - epiclesis*, 5:279–282, 422, 426
  - Epitaph of Abercius, 1:20
  - eschatology, 5:412–413
  - extension, 5:569
  - fasting, 5:437–438
  - fermentum* (eucharistic bread), 5:689
  - fish as eucharistic symbol, 5:747
  - Glycas, Michael, 2:759–760
  - Hus, John, 7:228
  - iconoclasm, 7:281
  - Ignatius of Antioch, 7:311
  - Luther, 3:608
  - mystagogy, 5:421
  - names, reading of, 4:758–759
  - origin of the term, 5:410
  - outside mass, worship of the, 4:36–38
  - Paschasius' teaching, 10:918
  - processions in honor, 11:732
  - Radical Reformation, 3:608
  - as sacrament, 5:351–352, 411–412, 416–418
  - theology of Church, 3:582, 585, 586, 588, 589
  - unity, 5:413
  - Utraquists, 3:605
  - wine, use of, 14:772
  - Wyclif, John, 3:605
  - Zwingli, Huldrych, 14:941
- See also* Breaking of Bread; Eucharist, devotion to; Lord's Supper
- Eucharist: Sacrament of the Kingdom* (Schmemmann), 12:742
- Eucharist, exposition of the, **5:415**
- Carolingian reforms, 8:656
  - Justin Martyr, St., 8:94–95
  - Latin use, 8:364
  - Leo I (Pope), St., 8:477
  - liturgical history, 8:654
  - Middle Ages, 8:658–659
  - minor elevation, 8:658
  - vernacular, 8:365
- Eucharist as sacrifice, 5:420, 422, 425
- Eucharist in contemporary Catholic tradition, **5:415–430**
- The Eucharist in the West* (Kilmartin), 5:430
- Eucharist Outside Mass, Worship of the, **5:431–433**, 435–436, 824
- Eucharistia* (Krampe), 8:246
- Eucharistic Congresses, 3:623, 5:432–433, **433–434**, 8:224
- Eucharistic controversies
- Luther, 8:882
  - Lutheranism, 8:895
  - Protestantism, 8:129
  - Ratramnus, 4:258, 725–726
- Eucharistic devotion, 3:623, 764, **5:434–436**, 13:189, 190, 417
- Eucharistic Heart of Jesus, 8:507
- Eucharistic League of Priest Adorers and Women Adorers, 13:228
- kiss of peace, 8:185
- lay spirituality, 8:413, 415, 418
- Louise of France, 8:807
- Sibyllina Biscossi, 13:100
- Eucharistic elevation, **5:436–437**
- Ave Verum Corpus*, 1:931
- Eucharistic epiclesis. *See* *Epiclesis*, Eucharistic
- Eucharistic Fast, **5:437–438**
- Eucharistic liturgy
- Basil, St., 2:138
  - East Syrian rite, 5:7–8
  - healing, 6:680
  - reforms and revisions, 5:415–416
  - sources, 5:410–411
- Eucharistic mission societies, 6:344
- Eucharistic Missionaries of Nazareth, 6:344
- Eucharistic Missionaries of St. Dominic, 4:843–844
- Eucharistic Movement, 8:184
- The Eucharistic Mystery* (Power), 5:430
- Eucharistic prayers, 5:280–282, 421–422
- liturgics, 8:723
  - Preface, 11:661, 662
  - Sanctus* (hymn), 12:664–665
- Eucharistic theology, 2:293–294
- Eucharisticon de vita sua* (Ennodius), 5:265
- L'Eucharistie: la Présence réelle et la Transubstantiation* (Batiffol), 2:155
- Die eucharistische Opferhandlung* (Schwane), 12:793
- Eucherius of Lyons, St., 1:197, **5:438**, 513, 12:587

- Eucherius of Orléans, St., **5:438**  
*Euchologion* (St. Serapion of Thmuis), 1:273, 13:7  
*Euchologium seu Rituale Graecorum* (Goar), 6:268  
 Eucken, Rudolf, 1:678, 8:579, 12:731  
 Euclid (Greek mathematician)  
   analysis and synthesis, 1:381  
   *Elements*, 12:805  
   geometry, 12:804, 13:374  
   logic, 8:747  
 Euctemon (Bp. of Smyrna), 1:785  
 Eudaemonism, **5:439–440**  
 Eudaemonistic pessimism, 11:168  
 Eudemus of Rhodes, 1:668  
 Eudes (King of West Franks). *See* Odo (King of West Franks)  
 Eudes, John, St., 2:109, 163, **5:440–441**, 12:491, 499  
   Bernières-Louvigny, Jean de, 2:325  
   catechesis, 3:235  
   Chrysostom of Saint-Lô, John, 3:573  
   Compagnie du Saint-Sacrement, 4:41  
   Counter Reformation, 3:612  
   French School, 13:451  
   preaching, 11:622  
   priesthood, 11:704  
 Eudes I (Duke of Burgundy), 3:751  
 Eudes Rigauld  
   *See* Odo Rigaldus  
 Eudist Fathers, 3:9  
 Eudists, **5:441–442**, 8:556  
 Eudoxia (Byzantine Empress), 2:774, 804, 7:946, 947  
 Eudoxus of Cnidos  
   Arianism, 1:663  
   Aristotelianism, 1:669  
   astrology, 1:812  
   early planetary systems, 12:803  
   School of Antioch, 1:527  
 Eugendus of Condat, St., **5:442**, 8:63, 12:542  
 Eugene (Bp. of Carthage), 3:186–187  
 Eugene I (Pope), St., 2:750, **5:442–443**  
 Eugene II (III) of Toledo, St., 4:720, **5:445–446**  
 Eugene II (Pope), 2:753, 3:169, **5:443**  
 Eugene III (Pope), Bl., **5:443–444**  
   Armenia, 1:701  
   Arnold of Brescia, 1:719, 5:444  
   cardinalate, 3:105  
   Celestine III (Pope), 3:319  
   Celles-Sur-Belle Monastery, 3:329  
   Chaise-Dieu Abbey, 3:361  
   Clairvaux Abbey, 3:758  
   Crusades, 2:688, 4:410, 414  
   Gerlach, St., 6:167  
   Gilbertines, approval of, 6:216  
   influence, 3:601  
   Treaty of Constance, 1:126  
 Eugene IV (Pope), **5:444, 444–445**  
   Albergati, Niccolò, Bl., 1:219  
   Albert of Sarteano, Bl., 1:223  
   Ambrosians, 1:346  
   Antoninus, St., 1:536, 537  
   Armenia, 1:702, 706, 711–712  
   Armenian Church and See of Rome, 1:711–712  
   Assyrian Church of the East, 1:807  
   Bourgchier, Thomas, 2:566  
   Camaldolese, 2:898  
   Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:69  
   cardinalate, 3:105, 107  
   Carmelites, 3:134, 145  
   Charles VII, 6:75  
   Chichele, Henry, 3:481  
   Chrysoberges, Andrew, 3:572  
   Clareni, 3:763  
   Council of Basel, 1:647, 2:133, 133–134, 3:195, 197, 604, 5:668  
   Crusades, 3:357  
   Escobar, Andrés de, 5:353  
   German Church, relations with, 6:178  
   Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855  
   hospitality, 7:52  
   Hussites, 7:231  
   marriage, 4:221  
 Eugenia (abbess of Hohenberg), St., **5:446**  
 Eugenianus, Nicetas, 2:806  
 Eugenics, 5:93–94, 7:177  
 Eugenicus, Mark (Metropolitan of Ephesus), **5:446–447**  
   Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
   Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:340, 341  
   Chrysoberges, Andrew, 3:572  
   Council of Florence, 2:828  
 Eugenius II (Pope), 10:915  
 Eugenius III (Pope), 6:213–214  
 Eugenius Vulgarius, **5:447**  
   Auxilius of Naples, 1:928  
   Latin literature, 9:448  
   Sergius III (Pope), 13:15  
 Euhemerus, **5:447**  
 Eulalius (Antipope), 3:316, **5:447–448**, 7:87  
 Eulogius (9th c. monk), 3:863, 7:246, 11:43, 44  
 Eulogius (Patriarch of Alexandria), St.  
   Córdoba, 4:261, 262  
   death, 4:262  
   manuscript painting, **5:448**  
 Eulogius of Córdoba, 12:606  
 Eunapius of Sardis, 2:798  
 Eunomius of Constantinople, **5:448–449**  
   apophatic theology, 1:568  
   Arianism, 1:663  
   beatific vision, 2:169, 6:687  
   knowledge of God, 10:960–961  
   mystery of God, 6:281  
*Euntes in mundum* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 7:1003  
 Euphemia, St., **5:449, 449**  
 Euphemius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:50, 386  
 Euphrasia (Sister), 7:406  
 Euphrasia, St., **5:449–450**  
 Euphrasia of the Immaculate Conception, Bl., 4:44  
 Euripides (Greek playwright), 1:510, 10:93  
 Eurocentrism, 11:393  
*Europäismus*, 14:212  
 Europe, patron saints of, 10:975–976  
*Europe and the Faith* (Belloc), 2:231  
 European civil codes, Islamic adoption of, 7:622  
 European Convention of the Rights of Man (1950), 1:793  
 European political model, 8:174  
 European Society of Women in Theological Research (ESWTR), 5:677  
 European Union (EU)  
   Commission of the Bishops' Conferences of the European Community (Comece), 4:13–15  
   Council of European Bishops' Conferences (CCEE), 4:297–298  
 European Values Study, 11:727  
 Euse Hoyos, Mariano de Jesús, Bl., **5:450**  
 Eusebia of Hamay, St., **5:450**  
 Eusebia of Saint-Cyr, St., **5:450**  
 Eusebius (Pope), St., **5:450–451**, 12:387  
 Eusebius of Caesarea, **5:451–454**, 14:204  
   Acacius of Caesarea, 1:51  
   *Acts of the Martyrs*, 1:92, 93  
   Agapios of Hierapolis, 1:172  
   anti-Athanasianism, 4:470  
   apocrypha, 1:558  
   Arianism, 1:661, 662, 2:796  
   Arius, 1:266, 685

Eusebius of Caesarea (*continued*)

- Baptism, 4:86  
 Berossus, 2:329  
 biblical canon, 3:31  
 Byzantine civilization, 2:767  
 Christian way of life, 3:548  
*Chronicle*, 1:460  
*Chronicles* as source, 8:59  
 church architecture, 1:756  
 Church history, 3:593  
 Church of Alexandria, 5:136  
 Church-State relations, 3:633  
 Clement I (Pope), St., 3:774  
 Clement of Alexandria, 3:797  
 clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:323  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 3:474, 594, 4:180, 181, 182  
 Constantinople, 4:185  
 creedal statements, 4:350, 352–353  
 on the cross, 4:383, 384, 385  
 Dionysius of Corinth, 4:755  
*Divisio Apostolorum*, 1:575  
 Domitilla, Flavia, 4:859  
 editions of works, 13:168  
 Eleutherius (Pope), 5:148  
 fermentum (Eucharistic bread), 5:689  
 historiography, 2:796–797  
 iconoclasm, 2:796, 7:278, 280  
 Jerome, St., 3:594  
 Kingdom of God, 8:174  
 Lamb of God, 8:30  
 legends of Abgar, 1:21  
 life of, 5:451–452  
 Macarius of Jerusalem, St., 9:2  
 martyr, as term, 4:83  
 Neronian persecution, 12:350  
 Nicene Creed, 1:662  
 pilgrimages, 11:343–344  
 sacred kingship, 13:252  
 School of Antioch, 1:526  
 School of Caesarea, 2:846, 847  
 theology of history, 6:888  
 writings of, 5:452–453, 510, 12:316, 318, 320, 606
- Eusebius of Doryleum (Bp.), 3:363, 5:461, 462, 10:254  
 Eusebius of Emesa (Bp.), 5:82, 83, **454**  
 Eusebius of Milan, 1:49  
 Eusebius of Nicomedia (Bp.), 4:181, **5:454–455**  
 Arianism, 1:266, 661, 662, 685, 817  
 Athanasius in exile, 8:53  
 Constantine I (Roman Emperor), 3:594  
 Nicene Creed, 1:662  
 School of Antioch, 1:527  
 Eusebius of Samosata (Bp.), St., **5:455**  
 Eusebius of Vercelli, St., **5:455**  
 Arianism, 3:632  
 cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:262  
 Liberius (Pope), 8:554  
 Eusebius Pamphili. *See* Eusebius of Caesarea  
 Euspicius (founder of Micy Abbey), 9:608  
 Eustace. *See* Eustathius  
 Eustace, Bartholomew, 10:282  
 Eustace, Christopher, 7:579  
 Eustace, James, 7:581  
 Eustace, Maurice, **5:455**, 7:579  
 Eustace, Thomas, 7:579  
 Eustace, Walter, 7:579  
 Eustace of Luxeuil, St., 5:325, **455–456**  
 Acharius of Noyon, St., 1:68  
 Agil, St., 1:176  
 Amatus of Remiremont, St., 1:333  
 Austria, 1:908  
 Bertulf of Bobbio, St., 2:338  
 Luxeil Abbey, 8:899  
 Eustachius a S. Paolo (French Cistercian), 12:768  
 Eustachius of Jerusalem, 4:191  
 Eustathios (Bp. of Khytri), 4:634  
 Eustathius Dyrriachiensis, 2:825  
 Eustathius of Antioch (Bp.), St., **5:456**  
 Christology, 1:527, 3:561  
 Constantine, 4:181  
 Eusebius of Caesarea, 5:452  
 Eusebius of Nicomedia, 5:454  
 homoousios, 4:198, 353  
 Nicene Creed, 1:662, 817, 4:352  
 School of Antioch, 5:511  
 Eustathius of Sebaste (Bp.), **5:456–457**  
 Arianism, opposition to, 2:139  
 Atticus of Constantinople, St., 1:839  
 monasticism, 9:789  
 Eustathius of Thessalonica (Abp.)  
 philosophy, 2:809  
 poetry, 2:803, 804  
 Eustochia of Padua, Bl., **5:457**  
 Eustochium, St., **5:457**, 11:344  
 Eustratius of Nicaea, 2:759, 825  
 Euthanasia, **5:457–459**  
 Catholic moral teaching, 5:458–459  
 Germany, 6:187  
 history, 5:458  
 legalization, Belgium, 2:221–222  
 Euthymius (Abbot of Iviron), 2:100  
 Euthymius I (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:646, 2:756, **5:460**, 8:474  
 Euthymius Saifi (Abp. of Tyre and Sidon), 1:525  
 Euthymius the Great, St., 1:707, **5:460–461**, 461  
 Cyril of Scythopolis, 4:473  
 Gerasimus, St., 6:163  
 Iauras, 8:381  
 Eutrapelia (recreation), **5:461**, 7:305  
 Eutyches (Abbot), **5:461**  
 Acacian Schism, 1:49, 50  
 Apollinarianism, 1:559  
 Christology, 1:273, 3:561  
 condemnation and deposition, 5:462, 759  
 consubstantiality, 4:198, 7:66  
 Council of Chalcedon, 1:525  
 Council of Orléans, 1:895  
 Dioscorus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:756  
 Domnus of Antioch, 4:859–860  
 Hormisdas (Pope), St., 3:595  
 Robber Council of Ephesus, 1:392, 3:363, 5:275, 461, 462  
 School of Alexandria, 1:272, 273  
 two natures of Christ, 7:816–817  
*See also* Monophysitism  
 Eutychian (Pope), St., **5:461–462**  
 Eutychianism, 1:268–269, 816, **5:462**  
 Eutychios of Alexandria, **5:462–463**  
 Eutychius (Patriarch of Constantinople), **5:463**  
 Constantinople Council II, 4:191–192  
 Julianists, 8:52  
 Euzoius, 2:846  
 Eva of Liège, Bl., **5:463–464**  
 Evagrius Ponticus, **5:464–465**, 10:397, 659  
 acedia, 1:66  
 apocatastasis, 1:548  
 Byzantine theology, 2:793  
 Cassian, John, 3:207  
 Church history, 3:594  
 doctrine, 5:465  
*Letter to Melania*, 5:464, 465  
 life, 5:464  
 Oriental moral theology, 9:860  
 translated into Syriac, 13:16  
 works, 5:464  
 Evagrius Scholasticus, 2:797, **5:465–466**, 6:872, 12:320  
 Evangelary (Book of Gospels), **5:466–467**, 8:436–437

- Evangelarium* (Ebbo of Reims), 5:28  
*Evangelary of Otto III*, 9:128–129  
*Evangelica Testificatio* (apostolic exhortation, Paul VI), 1:29, 3:393, 806  
 Evangelical Alliance, **5:467–468**, 8:597, 12:726  
 Evangelical Alliance for the U.S., 5:467  
 Evangelical and Reformed Church, 4:117–118, **5:468**  
 Evangelical Brethren Church, 5:469  
 Evangelical Church, 1:234, **5:468–469**, 471, 14:306–308  
 Evangelical Church in Germany (EKD), **5:469–470**, 8:186  
 Evangelical churches, Jamaica, 3:112–113  
 Evangelical Congregational Church, 5:472  
 Evangelical Czech Brethren Church, 2:461  
 Evangelical Foreign Mission Society, 5:473  
 Evangelical Lutheran Church in America (ELCA), **5:470–471**, 8:887  
 Evangelical Protestant Missionary Union, 8:597  
 Evangelical Synod of North America, 4:117, 5:468  
 Evangelical Union, 8:794  
 Evangelical United Brethren (EUB), 2:606, 4:199, 200, 5:469, **471–472**, 9:561, 14:308  
 Evangelicalism, **5:472–474**  
   Anglicanism, 1:444  
   Knox, J., 8:225  
   monasticism, 9:787  
   origins, 8:370  
   Waldenses, 14:607–608  
   Wesley, J., 8:87  
 Evangelical-Roman Catholic Dialogue on Mission, 5:69  
*L'Évangélie et l'Église* (Loisy), 8:766  
*Evangelii nuntiandi* (On Evangelization in the Modern World) (apostolic exhortation, Paul VI), 4:157, 5:39, **473–474**, 478, 6:127, 9:682, 689, 11:32  
*Evangelii praecones* (papal letter, Pius XII), 9:681  
*El Evangelio en triunfo o historia de un filósofo desengañado* (Olavide y Jauregui), 10:579  
*Evangelistarium*, 5:466  
 Evangelists, **5:474–475**  
 Evangelists, iconography of, **5:475–476**  
*Evangelium*, 10:45  
*Evangelium Infantiae Salvatoris arabicum*, 1:559  
*Evangelium Pseudo-Matthaei*, 1:558–559  
*Evangelium vitae* (encyclical, John Paul II), 3:88, 238, 5:205, 459, **476–477**, 560, 7:998, 1003, 10:179, 852  
 abortion, 1:24  
 animal rights, 1:456  
 solidarity, 13:302  
 Evangelization  
   Community of Sant'Egidio, 12:672–673  
   conversion, 4:240–241  
   Dominicans, 4:847, 850–851  
   Europe, 4:296  
   Illig, Alvin Anthony, 7:316  
   McPherson, Aimee Semple, 5:835–836  
   papal writings, 5:39  
   *See also* Mission and evangelization; Mission and evangelization, Canon Law; Mission and evangelization, papal writings on  
 Evangelization, new, **5:477–480**  
 Evangelization of Peoples, Congregation for the (CEP), **5:480–481**, 9:682, 687, 692, 693  
   Albania, 1:217  
   Zago, Marcello, 14:905  
   *See also* Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith  
*L'Évangile et l'Église* (Loisy), 9:754  
*Évangiles des domées* (Sunday Gospels), 5:846  
*Les Évangiles et la seconde génération chrétienne* (Renan), 12:126  
*Evangelii nuntiandi* (papal exhortation, Paul IV), 8:417  
 Evans, Hiram Wesley, 8:252  
 Evans, Philip, St., 5:237, **481–482**, 10:495  
 Evans, Warren F., 10:308  
 Evans-Pritchard, E. E., 12:65  
 Evansville Diocese (IN), 7:416  
 Evaristus (Pope), St., 3:103, **5:482**  
 Eve, **5:482–484**  
   Adam, 1:104  
   *Adam and Eve*, engraving by William Morris, 5:483  
   in the Bible, 5:408, 482–483  
   etiology of her name, 5:408  
   iconography of serpent, 13:21  
   iconography of temptation, 13:141  
   Manichaeism, 9:112  
   Mary, Blessed Virgin, compared to, 9:168–169, 174, 255, 258, 265–266, 14:536  
   Mary as new, 13:37  
   sex as primordial sacrament, 13:46  
   theology, 5:483–484  
   Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil, plucking apple from (bas relief), 5:484  
 Eve of St. Martin, 4:272  
 Everard of Ypres, **5:484–485**, 13:102  
 Everett, Edward, 3:472  
 Evergisus (Bp. of Cologne), St., **5:485**  
 Evergreen (sexual reorientation group), 7:69  
 Evermode, St., 11:666  
 Evers, Christopher. *See* Bales, Christopher, Bl.  
*Everson v. Board of Education* (1947), 1:356, 3:660, 665, 667  
 Everwin (prior of Steinfeld), 1:594  
*Everyman* (morality play), **5:485–486**, 9:882  
*Everything That Rises Must Converge* (O'Connor), 10:547  
 Evesham Abbey (England), **5:486–487**  
 Evidence, 8:203, 10:18  
*Evidentia Durandelli contra Durandum* (Durandellus), 14:47  
 Evil, **5:487–491**  
   causality, 3:303  
   as disorder, 14:331–332  
   distinguishing nonbeing from, 10:416–417  
   Honorius of Autun, 7:89  
   Manichaeism, 1:852, 856–857  
   moral circumstances, 3:743  
   morality, 9:875  
   New Age Movement failure to address, 10:275  
   Philo Judaeus, 11:270–271  
   sin, external causes, 13:154  
   theism, 13:863  
   theodicy, 13:867  
   *See also* Demons and spirits; Good and evil  
 Evil Eye, **5:491**  
 Evil gods (Mesopotamia), 9:533  
 Evocative symbols, 13:661  
 Evodius of Antioch (Bp.), St., **5:491–492**  
 Evolution, 3:623, 5:260, 397–398, **492–496**  
   Adam, 1:105–106  
   Bergson, Henri, 2:295–297, 5:398  
   biology, 2:403, 404, 407  
   Church-State relations, 3:667  
   creation doctrine, 4:345, 347  
   creationism, 4:346–347



- Evolution (*continued*)
- cultures, theories of, 4:433–434
  - Darwin, Charles, 4:531–532, 5:492, 495, 496
  - hominisation, 7:64–65
  - Humani generis*, 7:181
  - hylozoism, 7:250
  - monogenism and polygenism, 9:813
  - phenomenology, 8:513
  - religions, 12:64–65
  - Scopes trial, 6:28, 30
  - soul's origins, 13:354
  - Spencer, Herbert, 5:397
  - See also* Evolutionism
- L'Evolution homogène du dogme catholique* (Marín-Sola), 9:166–167
- Evolutionary conversion, 4:235–238
- Evolutionary historicism, irrationalism and, 7:586
- Evolutionary Naturalism* (Sellars), 10:204
- Evolutionism
- Alexander, Samuel, 1:252
  - animism, 1:458–459
  - causality, 3:306–307
  - Cournot, Antoine Augustine, 4:316
  - man, concept of, 9:91
  - man, natural end of, 9:99
  - social, 13:413
- Evrard of Béthune, **5:496–497**
- Évrout (Ebrulf), St., **5:497**, 12:545
- Évrout of Ouche, 5:497
- Évrout of Saint-Fuscienau-Bois, St., **5:497**
- Ewald, Black, St., 5:497
- Ewald, Black and White, SS., **5:497**
- Ewald, G. H. A., 5:519, 11:90
- Ewald, White, St., 5:497
- Ewing, Charles and Thomas, **5:497–498**
- Ex cathedra*, 3:361, **5:498**, 10:453
- Ex corde ecclesiae* (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 3:58, 292, **5:498–499**, 7:1002
- Catholic education, 1:54–55, 56
  - Jesuits, 7:795
- Ex debito* (apostolic constitution, John XXII), 4:950
- Ex illa die* (papal decree, Clement XI), 3:498, 515
- Ex iniuncto* (brief, Clement XIV), 1:534
- Ex more docti mystico* (hymn), **5:499**
- Ex nihilo nihil fit* (From nothing, nothing comes), 12:755
- Ex omnibus afflictionibus* (papal bull, Pius V), 2:19, 4:4, **5:499–500**
- Ex opere Christi*, 12:469
- Ex opere operantis*, **5:500–501**
- Ex opere operantis Ecclesiae*, 5:500
- Ex opere operatis*, 5:500, **501–502**, 6:406, 406–407, 12:469
- Ex quo singulari* (papal decree, Benedict XIV), 3:498, 515, 516
- Exaemeron* (Bartholomew of Lucca), 2:126
- Exafemon pronosticorum temporis* (Richard of Wallingford), 12:236
- Exaltation of the Cross, 4:383
- Examen concilii Tridentini* (Chemnitz), 3:463
- Examen de conscience sur les devoirs de la royauté* (Fénelon), 5:683
- L'Examen de la philosophie de Bacon* (Maistre), 9:61
- Examen philosophicotheologicum de ontologismo* (Lepidi), 8:507
- Examen vanitatis doctrinae gentium* (Pico Della Mirandola), 11:324
- Examens particuliers sur divers sujets propres aux ecclésiastiques* (Tronson), 14:214
- Example acripturae epigraphicae latinae* (Hübner), 10:774
- Exarch, **5:502**
- apostolic, 5:503
  - independent, 5:503
  - patriarchal (archiepiscopal), 5:503
  - See also* Feodorov, Leonid (Russian Byzantine exarch)
- Exarchy, **5:502–503**
- Excerpta* (canonical collection), 6:862
- Excerpta legum edita a Bulgarino Causidico*, 10:642
- Excerpts from the works of Theodotus and the school called Oriental from the time of Valentinus* (Theodotus), 13:885
- Exchange of hearts, 10:108
- Excluded middle, principle of the, 4:213, **5:503–504**, 745
- Excommunicamus* (apostolic constitution, Gregory IX), 3:87
- “*Excommunicamus*” (Fourth Lateran Council), 1:231
- Excommunication, **5:504–506**
- Basil, St., 2:138
  - communists, 4:418
  - Council of Trent, 3:54
  - Elivra Council, 5:178
  - Erastus, 5:317
  - Lefebvre, M., 8:448
  - Mayer, A. Castro de, 8:448
  - Protestant Reformation, 3:637
- Executive Newsletter*, 10:164
- Executive powers, 6:374
- Exegesis, biblical, **5:506–524**
- Africa, 8:63
  - allegory, 1:292, 337, 5:507–508
  - Amalarius of Metz, 1:329
  - Ambrose, St., 1:337, 339
  - analogy of faith, 1:380
  - Andrew of Saint-Victor, 1:406–407
  - Arethas, 1:646–647
  - Berruyer, Isaac Joseph, 2:330
  - Bible Moralisée*, 2:376
  - biblical theology, 2:389–390
  - Bonfrère, Jacques, 2:494
  - Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:884
  - Brown, Raymond Edward, 2:638
  - Bultmann, Rudolf Karl, 2:690–691
  - Burkitt, Francis Crawford, 2:705
  - Cajetan (Tommaso de Vio), 2:854, 855
  - Calmet, Augustin, 2:883–884
  - Christian of Stablo, 3:537
  - Claudius of Turin, 3:769–770
  - Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3:832
  - documentary hypothesis, 1:814
  - Hügel, F. von, 9:755
  - Hugh of Saint-Victor, 7:157–158
  - Ibn Ezra, Abraham ben Meir, 7:271–272
  - Isidore of Seville, St., 7:604
  - Jerome, St., 7:759
  - Jewish, 1:35–36, 5:508
  - Lamb of God, 8:299–301
  - Lapide, C. A., 8:332
  - Leo XIII, 8:492
  - Lightfoot, J. B., 8:585
  - literal, 1:406–407
  - 19th and 20th centuries, 3:623, 5:519–523, 521–523
  - Pentateuch, 8:129
  - Pius XII, 4:790–792
  - progressive, 3:174
  - Rashi, 11:914–915
  - School of Alexandria, 1:269, 272, 524
  - School of Antioch, 1:269, 272, 524, 527, 8:844
  - seventy weeks of years, 13:40
  - Smith, W.R., 13:236
  - spiritual sense, 5:513–514
  - theology, 13:914–915
  - See also* Biblical theology
- Exegetes, 12:181–182, 405, 449–450
- Exegetica* (Basilides), 2:148
- Exemplarism, **5:524–527**
- Augustinianism, 1:878

- Bonaventure, St., 2:486  
causality, 3:303  
idea, 7:293
- Exemplarity of God, **5:527–528**
- Exemplary Causality, 3:298, **5:528**
- Exemplum, **5:528–529**
- Exemption  
Abbots, 1:10  
annates, 1:466  
Bobbio Abbey, 2:338, 446  
Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:68  
Monte Cassino Archabbey, 2:331
- Exemption, history of, 4:450, **5:529–530**, 8:788
- Exercises for the Spiritual Life* (*Ejercitatorio de la vida espiritual*) (Cisneros), 3:744
- Exercitationes paradoxicae adversus Aristoteleos* (*Unpopular Essays against the Aristotelians*) (Gassendi), 6:105
- Exercitia Conventualia* (1615), 14:122
- Exercitia spiritualia* (St. Gertrude the Great), 6:191
- Exeter, Ancient See of (England), 4:317, **5:530–531**
- Exeter, Synod of, 4:88
- Exeter Cathedral (Devon, England), 5:530, 531
- Exhortation to Martyrdom* (Origen), 10:655
- “An Exhortation to Peace in Response to the Twelve Articles of the Swabian Peasants” (Luther), 11:53
- Exhortation to the Greeks* (Clement of Alexandria), 11:414
- Exigitordo* or *Satis exigit ordo* (Nicholas of Autrecourt), 10:370
- Exiit Qui Seminavit* (apostolic constitution, Nicholas III), 5:902
- Exile, conversion in, 4:232–233
- Exile of Israel, 7:643
- Eximeno y Pujader, Antonio, 12:770
- Existence, **5:531–537**  
accident, 1:60  
act, 1:73  
agnosticism, 1:183  
Aquinas, 8:25, 26, 13:575  
causality, 3:300, 304  
conservation, Divine, 4:160–163  
contingency, 4:212–214  
created actuation by uncreated act, 4:335–336  
existential psychology, 5:541  
form, 5:802–806  
history of the concept of, 5:532–534  
human soul, 13:349  
the individual, 5:544–545  
intentional levels, 5:531–532  
notion, 5:531  
participation, 5:526  
Siger of Brabant, 13:113  
Theodoric of Freiberg, 13:881  
truth in judgment, 14:227
- Existentialism and Humanism* (Sartre), 12:697
- Existential ethics, **5:537–538**  
evaluation and critique, 5:538  
“‘I-Thou’” relationship, 5:537–538  
situational ethics, 5:537
- Existential metaphysics, **5:538–541**
- Existential phenomenology, 11:232–233
- Existential psychology, **5:541–543**
- Existential theology, 4:25, **5:543–544**, 11:460
- Existentialism, **5:544–547**, 11:284, 298  
absurdity, 1:48–49  
activism, 1:83  
agnosticism, 1:184  
anthropocentrism, 1:508  
Aristotelianism, 1:678  
atheism, 1:823  
Augustinianism, 1:882  
bridging gap between subject and object, 10:510  
Buber, Martin, 2:652  
Christian philosophy, 3:539  
communication, 4:25  
community, 4:38–39  
consciousness, 4:154  
critique, 5:547  
development, 4:808  
dogmatic theology, 4:820  
eclecticism, 5:47  
educational philosophy, 5:94–95  
essence, 5:362  
ethics, 5:398  
existence of God, 6:315  
Hegelianism influence, 6:712–713  
*Humani generis*, 7:181  
humanism, 7:182, 186  
influence, 9:865  
irrationalism, 7:587  
knowledge, 8:219, 221–222  
as life philosophy, 8:580  
Maine de Biran, 9:60  
man, concept of, 9:91  
Marcel, Gabriel, 9:133–134  
metaphysics, 9:549–550  
Nietzsche’s influence, 10:390  
nonscholastic realism, 11:944–945  
notion of order, 10:630  
notion of truth, 14:223  
phenomenology, 12:3  
philosophy and science, 11:300  
philosophy of religion, 12:70  
precursors, 8:165–167  
Sartre, Jean-Paul, 12:695–697  
soul, 13:348  
universals, 14:327
- Existentialism and Humanism* (Sartre), 7:197
- Exmew, William, Bl., 5:225, **547**, 9:617
- Exodus, 7:636–637, 8:5
- Exodus (sexual reorientation group), 7:69
- Exodus, Book of, 1:3, **5:547–550**  
Aaron, 1:2–3  
adultery, 1:131, 13:50  
aseity, 1:779  
beatific vision, 2:170, 171  
book of the covenant, 2:526–527  
“breastpiece of decision,” 11:646  
contents, 5:548–549  
covenant, 4:327  
Covenant, Book of, 8:397  
cult Decalogue, 8:397  
Dead Sea Scrolls version, 4:562  
Divine election of Israel, 5:145, 146  
El (God), 5:143  
enmity, 5:264  
friendship with God, 6:10  
Gentiles, 6:140  
glory, 6:243–244  
God, name of, 6:298  
God as redeemer, 11:965  
God’s spirit, 13:426  
grace, 6:381  
guilt, 6:570  
heaven, 6:684  
ineffability of God, 7:445  
infused knowledge, 8:207  
justification, 8:76  
Kingdom of God, 8:173  
laity, 8:290  
Lamb of God, 8:302  
leprosy, 8:509  
Lord as honorific title, 8:780  
magic, 9:39  
manna, 9:118–119  
names for God, 13:77  
origin, 5:549–550  
on the Passover, 10:933, 934, 935  
Passover vigil, 5:15

- Exodus, Book of (*continued*)
- peace, 11:49
  - pesach*, 5:11
  - pilgrimages, 11:342
  - plagues of Egypt, 11:403–405
  - Priestly Code, 8:397
  - pure and impure, 11:822
  - Red Sea, 11:962
  - redemption, 11:963
  - retaliation, 8:394
  - royal priesthood, 11:692
  - Sabbath, 12:456
  - seraphim, 13:5–6
  - serpent as symbol, 13:20
  - Shaddai, 13:58
  - Shechem covenant, 13:72
  - showbread, 13:88
  - simplicity of God, 13:137
  - sin, 13:144
  - slavery, 13:206, 207, 456
  - spirit, 13:424
  - Ten Commandments, 4:4–9
  - theology, 5:550
  - word of God, 14:836–837
- Exomologesis, 4:75, 77, **5:550–551**
- Exorcism, **5:551–553**
- baptism, 2:63
  - dance madness, 3:526
  - of the devil, manuscript illustration of, 5:551
  - Saint Benedict Exorcises a Demon from a Possessed Man* (Il Sodoma), 5:552
- Exorcists, holy orders of, 7:37
- Exordium magnum Cisterciense* (Conrad), 5:29
- Exordium parvum*, 12:268
- Exoticon* (Alexander of Hales), 1:265
- Experience, **5:553–555**
- criteriology, 4:368
  - empiricism, 5:196
  - first principles, 5:743–744
  - identity principle, 7:304
  - Locke, J., 8:744
  - Maine de Biran, 9:60
  - Schleiermacher, Friedrich Daniel Ernst, 9:752
  - Wolff, Christian, 14:807
- Experience, religious, **5:555–557**
- Experience and Nature* (Dewey), 10:205
- Experience theology, **5:557**
- Experiences and Expectations: The Fortieth Anniversary of the Institute of the Institute of Judeo-Christian Studies* (Oesterreicher), 10:559
- Experimental psychology, 6:14–15
- Experimentation, medical, **5:558–561**
- for the benefit of others, 5:558–559
  - Catholic teaching, 5:560–561
  - governmental regulation, 5:560
  - informed consent, 5:561
  - medical and public concern, 5:559–560
  - for the subject's benefit, 5:558
- Expiation, **5:561–562**
- avoiding sin, 13:148
  - sin offering, 13:159
  - spiritual theology, 5:566
  - See also* Satisfaction of Christ; Soteriology
- Expiation, in the Bible, **5:562–565**
- religious significance of blood, 2:444
  - sin offering, 13:159
- Expiation, in theology, **5:565–566**
- Explanation of the Sayings of the Lord* (Eusebius), 10:861
- An Explanation of the Thirty-Nine Articles of the Church of England* (Forbes), 5:795
- Explantory laws, 6:882–883
- Explicación del catecismo de la doctrina cristiana* (Thiel), 14:1
- Explicatio Apologetica in Hexaemeron* (St. Gregory of Nyssa), 5:510, 6:519
- L'Explication des Maximes des Saints sur la vie intérieure* (Fénélon), 5:682
- Explorata Res* (apostolic letter, Pius XI), 1:483
- Exploration. *See specific countries; specific explorers; specific missions*
- Exploring a Theology of Education* (Fitzpatrick), 5:753
- The Exulsion from Eden* (Masaccio), 6:132
- Exponi nobis* (apostolic brief, Urban VIII), 2:143
- Exponi nobis* (papal brief, Clement XIII), 11:467
- Exposcit debitum* (papal bull, Julius III), 7:313
- Exposición de varios pasajes de la Sagrada Escritura* (Sorazu), 13:325
- Expositio antiquae liturgiae gallicanae*, 8:653
- Expositio brevis antiquae liturgiae Gallicanae*, 6:71
- Expositio continua* (St. Albert the Great), 5:517
- Expositio epistolae ad Romanos* (Cassiodorus), 3:208
- Expositio in canticum canticorum* (Aquinas), 14:25
- Expositio in Dionysium de divinis nominibus* (Aquinas), 14:27
- Expositio in evangelium Joannis* (Aquinas), 14:25–26
- Expositio in evangelium s. Matthaei* (Aquinas), 14:25
- Expositio in isaiam prophetam* (Aquinas), 14:25
- Expositio in Jeremiam prophetam* (Aquinas), 14:25
- Expositio in Job ad litteram* (Aquinas), 14:25
- Expositio in librum Boethii de hebdomadibus* (Aquinas), 14:26
- Expositio in Psalmis* (Gerhoh of Reichersberg), 6:167
- Expositio in Psalterium Davidis* (Ludolf), 8:853
- Expositio in regulam s. Benedicti* (Smaragdus), 13:228
- Expositio in s. Pauli epistolas* (Aquinas), 14:26
- Expositio in threnos Jeremiae prophetae* (Aquinas), 14:25
- Expositio moralis et mysticia in Canticum Cantorum* (La Puente), 8:334
- Expositio quattuor magistrorum super regulam fratrum minorum, 1241-1242* (Oliger), 10:584
- Expositio regulae quatuor magistrorum* (Odo Rigaldus), 10:555
- Expositio super librum Boethii de Trinitate* (Aquinas), 14:26
- Exposition de la doctrine chrétienne. . .* (Mésenguy), 3:792
- Exposition des principes sur la Constitution civile* (1790), 10:846
- Exposition of 1 John* (Tyndale), 14:253
- Exposition of Aristotle's Nicomachean Ethics* (Aquinas), 5:389
- Exposition of Matthew 5, 6, 7* (Luther), 14:253
- “An Exposition of the Canticle of Canticles” (Bartholomew of Vicenza), 2:128
- Exposition of the Orthodox Faith (Ekthesis)* (St. John Damascene), 7:952
- Exposition thrones, 1:317
- Expositiones missae, 8:656
- Expositions on the First Book of Kings* (St. Gregory I), 6:482
- Expression, as transcendental principle, 4:372–374
- Expressionism, aesthetics and, 1:142
- Expressive leadership, men vs. women, 14:813

*Expugnatio Hibernica* (Giraldus Cambrensis), 6:231  
*Exsecrabilis* (papal bull, Pius II), 4:58, 6:608, 11:369  
 Exsufflation, during baptism, 2:63  
*Exsul familia* (apostolic constitution, Pius XII), 7:522, 11:482  
*Exsultate Deo* (papal bull, Eugene IV), 1:711–712, 4:221, 12:470  
*Exsultet Iam Angelica Turba* (hymn), 5:16, **566–568**  
*Exsultet Orbis Gaudii* (hymn), **5:568**  
*Exsurge Domine* (papal bull, Adrian VI), 1:66, 3:482, 609  
*Exsurge Domine* (papal bull, Leo X), 7:438  
 excommunication of Luther, 5:43  
 Luther condemned, 8:488  
 Extension, **5:568–570**  
 accident, 1:61  
 causality, 3:306  
 continuum, 4:214–215  
 Leibniz, 8:457  
 mathematical space, 13:374  
 matter, 9:344  
 simplicity of God, 13:138  
*Extension Magazine*, 8:137–138  
*External Religion* (Tyrrell), 14:258  
*The Extinction of Pauperism* (Napoleon), 10:150  
 Extispicy, 4:785  
*Extractio* (Gallus), 14:30  
 Extraordinary ministers, priests as, 7:38–39  
 Extraordinary processions, 11:732  
 Extraordinary Synod of 1985, 7:1001  
 Extravagantes, **5:570**  
*Extravagantes* (John XXII), 4:273  
*Extravagantes Communes*, 3:50  
*Extravagantes Ioannis XXII*, 3:50  
 Extreme Unction. *See* Anointing of the Sick, Sacrament of  
 Extrinsic modes, 9:751  
 Extrinsicism, **5:570–571**, 12:621, 622  
 Exuperius (Bp. of Bayeux), St., 2:163  
 Exuperius of Toulouse (Bp.), St., **5:571**  
 Eybler, Joseph von, 1:234  
 Eyes, patroness of, 8:849  
 Eymard, Pierre Julien, St., 2:436, 437, 5:435, **571–572**  
 Eymerie, Nicholas, 1:239  
 Eynon, John, Bl., 5:226, 627, 12:406  
 Eynsham Abbey (England), 1:136  
 Eyraud, Françoise (Sister), 12:554  
 Eyre, Thomas, **5:572**  
 Eyston, Charles, **5:572**

Eyzaguirre, José Alejo, **5:572–573**  
 Eyzaguirre, José Ignacio Víctor de, **5:573**  
 Ezekiel (Hebrew prophet), **5:573–575**, 11:759, 766  
 altarpiece by Buoninsegna, 5:574  
 Baal cult, opposition to, 2:2  
 deportation, 4:674  
 Ezekiel, Book of, **5:575–578**  
 Antichrist, 1:515  
 apocalyptic style, 1:546  
 authenticity, 5:575  
 Baal, 2:2  
 Babylonia, 2:5  
 beatific vision, 2:171  
 canonicity, 3:24  
 cherubim, 3:466–467  
 conversion, 4:233  
 covenant, 4:327  
 curses, 4:442  
 Day of the Lord, 4:548  
 El (God), 5:143  
 eschatology, 5:335  
 exile of Judah, 13:40  
 Gentiles, 6:140  
 God's spirit, 13:426, 427  
 guilt, 6:570  
 holiness of the Temple, 14:857  
 Kingdom of God, 8:173  
 literary character, 5:577–578  
 Lord as honorific title, 8:780  
 magic, 9:39  
 on the Passover, 10:934  
 peace, 11:49  
 precious stones, 11:646  
 prophecies, 9:543  
 pure and impure, 11:822  
 ritual bathing and purification, as symbol of baptism, 2:57–58  
 serpent as symbol, 13:20  
 sin, 13:143, 145, 153  
 slavery, 13:207  
 Son of God, 13:310  
 Son of Man, 13:316  
 Song of Songs, 13:319  
 spirit, 13:424  
 structure and contents, 5:575–576  
 theology, 5:578  
 virginity, 14:544  
 word of God, 14:837  
 Ezekiel, Canticles of, 3:73  
 Ezquerro, Pablo, 3:136  
 Ezra (Hebrew priest), **5:578–579**  
 biblical canon, 3:23, 25

Judaism origins, 8:2–3  
 reform under, 7:644  
 Ezra, Book of, 1:549–550, 552, 3:567–568, **5:579**  
 Aramaic language, 1:627  
 biblical canon, 3:25  
 canonicity, 3:26  
 censuses, 3:338  
 Gentiles, 6:140  
 God's spirit, 13:427  
 inheritance, 7:464  
 slavery, 13:207  
 Son of Man, 13:317  
*See also* Biblical Chronicler

## F

Faà di Bruno, Francesco, Bl., **5:581**  
 Faber, Frederick William, 3:271, **5:581–582**, 582  
 Faber, Geoffrey, 5:160  
 Faber, Johann Augustanus, **5:583**  
 Faber, Johannes (Bp. of Vienna), **5:583**  
 Faber, Peter, Bl., 3:16, **5:583–584**, 584, 8:326, 12:280, 14:877  
 Faber and Faber, 5:160, 161  
 Fabian (Pope), St., 1:636, 3:105, 222, **5:584**  
*Fabiola* (Wiseman), 14:797  
 Fabiola, St., 3:406, **5:585**, 7:127  
 Fabius (Bp. of Antioch), 4:270  
*Fable of the Bees* (Mandeville), 5:107  
*Fables* (Fénelon), 5:682  
 Fables, nature of, 8:516  
 Fabrè-Palapat, Bernard, 3:449  
 Fabri, Filippo (Faber), **5:585**  
 Fabri, Honoré, 12:771  
 Fabri, Johannes, 1:848, 3:609  
 Fabro, C., 1:378, 5:539, 12:776  
 Fachinetti, Giovanni Antonio (Card.). *See* Innocent IX (Pope)  
 Facism, 5:328  
 Faculties of the soul, **5:585–587**  
 Alexander of Hales, 1:266  
 basic principle, 13:408  
 creative imagination, 4:348  
 Duns Scotus, John, 4:937  
 origin of human soul, 13:337  
 parts of soul, 13:335  
 power parts, 13:351  
*See also* Sensation  
 Facundus of Hermiane (African Bp.), 3:596, 4:192, **5:587–588**

- FADICA (Foundations and Donors Interested in Catholic Activities), **5:588**
- Faeroe Islands, 4:666–667
- Fagaras (Romanian ecclesiastical province), 12:331
- Fage, Marie-Antoinette, 1:802, 8:616
- Fagius, Paul, 6:697
- Fagnani, Prospero, **5:588–589**
- Fagnano, José, **5:589**
- Fahey, Leo F. (Bp.), 2:23
- Faidit, Gaucelm, 4:400
- The Fairest Argument* (Noll), 10:410
- Faith, **5:589–604**
- as a habit, 6:599
  - abiding in Christ, 1:22
  - achieving, 8:476
  - Alger of Liège, 1:283
  - analogy, 1:380–381
  - Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:495–496
  - apostolic, 1:586–587
  - articles, 1:764–765
  - Ascension of Jesus Christ, 1:771
  - Augustine, St., 1:862–863, 876
  - in the Bible, 5:589–593
  - Calvin, John, 2:892
  - Catholic teaching, 5:594–595
  - certitude, 3:355–356, 357
  - Christian philosophy, 3:539
  - commitment, 4:15–16
  - contemplation, 4:204–205
  - conversion, 4:240–241
  - created actuation by uncreated act, 4:336
  - death, 4:575
  - denial, 11:740
  - deposit, 4:675
  - doctrine, development of, 4:803–806
  - dogmatism, 4:611–612, 815, 816–817
  - Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:948
  - dynamics, 13:235–236
  - evidence, 9:667
  - God as subject of, 6:310
  - grace, 6:382
  - growth and meaning (Christ's divinity), 7:824–826
  - Hermesianism, 6:798
  - hope compared to, 7:92, 94, 96, 100–101
  - idolatry opposed to, 7:305
  - infallibility, 7:448–449
  - Isaiah's message, 7:597–598
  - Judaism, 5:590–591
  - kerygma, 8:158
  - liturgy, relationship, 8:715
  - Lutheranism, 8:893–894
  - Maine de Biran, 9:60
  - man, renewal of, 9:87
  - moral theology, 9:869
  - Ockhamish on role, 10:536
  - ontological argument to understand, 10:602, 603
  - Patristic tradition, 5:593–594
  - profession through baptism, 2:59
  - reason, 6:311
  - role apostolic tradition, 7:801–802
  - Rule of Faith, 12:409–410
  - science linked in theology, 13:923
  - Semi-Pelagianism, 12:899–900
  - as soul source of justification, 8:87, 88, 881, 892
  - spiritual reading, 11:941
  - as supernatural gift, 8:202
  - teaching authorities of the Church, 13:775–778
  - theology, 2:223–224, 5:595–596, 10:83, 84, 13:925–927
  - unity, 14:319
  - Weltanschauung* (world view), 14:677
  - See also* Beliefs; Conscience
- Faith, act of, **5:603–604**
- Faith, beginning of, 4:239–240, **5:604–605**
- Faith, Hope, and Charity, SS., **5:608–609**
- Faith, St., 5:608–609
- Faith and Morals, **5:605–606**
- Faith and Order Commission, World Council of Churches, 5:40, 67, **606–608**
- filioque*, 5:721
  - Lima Text, 8:588–590
  - revelation, 12:191
  - sacraments, 12:477
- Faith and Order Conferences
- (1925) Lausanne, 5:72
  - (1937) Edinburgh, 5:72, 73
  - (1960) St. Andrews, Scotland, 5:73
  - (1963) Montreal, 5:73
- Faith and Order Movement, 5:71, 72, 606, 14:841
- Faith and practice, Islam distinction between, 7:608
- Faith and Reason. See Fides et Ratio* (Faith and Reason) (encyclical, John Paul II); *Fides et Ratio* (Faith and Reason) (encyclical, John Paul II)
- Faith expressions. *See* Popular piety
- Faith in Action (Santa Fe, NM), 12:678
- Faith of Jesus, Society of the (Paccanarists), 10:528, 740
- The Faith of Our Fathers* (Gibbons), 6:204, 10:67
- The Faith of the Millions* (1901), 14:258
- Faithful, **5:609**, 12:202
- A Faithful Narrative of the Surprising Work of God* (Edwards), 5:97
- The Faithful Wife* (Undset), 14:295
- Les Faits extraordinaires de la vie spirituelle* (Saudreau), 12:708
- Fajia* (legalism), 3:509–510
- Fakenham, Nicholas de, 3:51
- Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī, 1:782
- Falashas (Jewish sect), **5:609–700**
- Falāsifa. See* Arabian philosophy
- Falco, Pietro, 12:234
- Falco of Benevento, 1:463
- Falcoia, Thomas (Bp. of Castellamare di Stabia), 1:307
- Falconieri, Alessandro (Card.), 5:610
- Falconieri, Alexius, St., 5:610, 13:26
- Falconieri, Juliana, St., 5:610, 13:24
- Falconieri, Lelio (Card.), 5:610
- Falconieri family, **5:610**, 611
- Falconio, Diomedes (Card.), 1:160, 585, 5:880
- Falda, 10:856–857
- Falgarona Vilanova, Jaime, 2:92
- Falk, Adalbert, 6:184, 7:789
- Falkland Islands War (1982), 7:1000
- Falkner, Tomás, **5:611**
- Fall of Man
- Baianism, 2:20
  - justification, 8:81
  - literary myths on the, 10:124, 129
  - Paradise Lost* (Milton), 9:644
  - sexual relationship, 13:46
- The Fall of Man* (Goltzius), 8:872
- Fall River Diocese (MA), **5:611–612**
- Falla, Manuel de, **5:612**, 613
- Fallacy, **5:612–614**
- ambiguity, 1:334
  - argumentation, 1:658
  - equivocation, 5:310
  - Sophists, 13:323
- Fallon, Michael Francis (Bp. of London, Ontario), **5:614–615**
- Fallon, Valère, **5:615**
- Falloux, Frédéric de, 1:432
- Falloux Law, 4:942, 5:854–855
- Falqera, Shem Tob, 7:864

- False Decretals (Pseudo-Isidorian forgeries), 3:599, 5:200, **615–619**, 9:445
- Angilramnus of Metz, 1:433
- Anselmo Dedicata, Collectio*, 1:499
- Benedict the Levite, 2:253
- Canon Law, 3:42, 44, 60
- Carolingian reform, 3:158
- Church-State relations, 3:635
- Collection of Atto*, 1:841
- Dacheriana collectio*, 4:492
- importance in history, 4:601, 602
- marriage, 1:151
- papacy, 10:836
- Seventy-Four Titles, Collection, 13:39
- False statements (*falsiloquium*), 8:901
- Falsity, 5:329, **619–621**, 8:202
- Falstaff* (Verdi), 14:446
- Falun Gong (China), 3:503, 504, 505
- Falzon, Ignatius, Bl., **5:621**
- Fama fraternitatis* (Andrea), 12:382
- Famian, St., **5:621**
- Familia a Deo instituta (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 11:481
- Familial piety, **11:332, 334–335**
- Familiar Instructions* (Fitton), 5:751
- Familiaris consortio* (apostolic exhortation, John Paul II), 7:1003, 8:417, 10:179, 13:258
- Family
- as basic unit, 13:482
  - benefits for, advocated, 8:466
  - Confucianism, 4:97–98, 100–101
  - culture, 4:431
  - Divine judgment, 8:36
  - Jesus, 9:239–240
  - legitimacy of children (Canon Law), 8:454–455
  - Old Testament, 14:828–829
  - papal social thought, 13:258
  - preservation, 13:249
  - private ownership, 13:265
  - size of, contraception, 4:221
  - social contract, 13:241
  - social justice, 8:68
  - Synoptic Gospels, 14:830
- The Family Digest*, 10:410
- Family of Love (Puritan sect), 11:838
- Family Rosary Crusade, 11:222
- Famuli vestrae pietatis*. See Gelasian Letter
- Fan Xueyan (Bp. of Baoding), 3:505
- Fancher, Mollie, 3:759
- Fani, Mario, 7:673
- Fanning, Dominic, 7:582
- Fanon (liturgical garment), **5:621–622**, 622
- Fantuzzi, Joannes, 3:52
- Fanzago, Cosimo, 3:705
- Fara, St., **5:622**, 623, 631
- Al Fārābī. See Alfarabi (Fārābī, al-)
- Faraday, Michael, 1:80, 835, 4:959, 960–961
- Faradj, Gregory Abou'l. See Bar-Hebraeus (Gregorius Ibn Al-Ibri)
- Farcicus of Abington, 5:240
- Fardella, Michelangelo (1650-1718), 9:75–76
- Farel, Guillaume, 2:889, **5:622–623**, 7:166
- Faremoutiers Abbey (France), 5:622, **623**, 631
- Farfa Abbey (Italy), 5:623, **623–624**
- Farges, Albert, **5:624**
- Fargo Diocese (ND), **5:624–625**
- Faribault School Plan (MN), 1:352, 354, 584, 2:564, 584, 5:625–626, **625–626**, 7:551, 8:798, 10:541, 13:403
- Bouquillon controversy, 2:564
  - Brann, Henry Athanasius, 2:584
  - opposition, 7:1, 8:798, 13:403
- Farina, Giovanni Antonio, Bl., **5:626–627**
- Faringdon (Farington), John. See Woodcock, John, Bl.
- Faringdon, Hugh, Bl., 5:226, **627**, 12:406
- Faringdon, John. See Woodcock, John, Bl.
- Farington, John. See Woodcock, John, Bl.
- Farlati, Daniele, 3:793, **5:627**
- Farley, John Murphy (Card.), 3:534, 5:627, **627–628**, 10:316
- Farmer, Ferdinand (Father), **5:628–629**, 10:281, 311, 11:81, 12:566
- Farnborough Priory (England), 5:629, **629**
- Farne (island), 4:449, **5:629**
- Farneland. See Farne (island)
- Farnese, Alessandro (1468-1549). See Paul III (Pope)
- Farnese, Alessandro (d. 1592), 5:630
- Farnese, Alexander, 1:539
- Farnese, Constanza, 11:21
- Farnese, Francesco Maria (Card.), 5:630
- Farnese, Girolamo (Card.), 5:630
- Farnese, Ottavio, 5:629, 630
- Farnese, Paolo, 11:21
- Farnese, Pierluigi, 5:630, 631, 11:21
- Farnese, Ranuccio (d. 1460?), 5:629
- Farnese, Ranuccio (d. 1509), 11:21
- Farnese, Ranuccio I (d. 1622), 5:630
- Farnese, Ranuccio II (d. 1694), 5:630
- Farnese family, **5:629–631**, 630
- Faro of Meaux (Bp.), St., 5:622, **631**, 8:167
- Farouk (King of Egypt), 5:118
- Farrar, F. W., 7:850
- Farrell, Thomas, 2:711
- Farrell, Walter, **5:631**, 9:100
- Farther Thought on Tar-Water* (Berkeley), 2:298
- Fasani, Francesco Antonio, St., **5:631–632**
- Fasani, Rainier, 5:755
- Fasce, Maria Teresa, Bl., 1:872, 888, **5:632**
- Fasciculus rerum expetendarum ac fugiendarum* (Gratius), 6:424
- Fasciculus temporum* (Rolevinck), 12:293
- Fascism
- economic democracy, 4:643
  - Hungary, 7:219
  - Schuster, Alfredo Ildefonso (Card.) response to, 12:790
- Fast and abstinence, **5:632–635**
- Ember Days, 5:186–187
  - lenten season, 8:468–470
  - liturgical cycles, 8:718
  - Manichaeism, 9:111, 113
  - sobriety, 13:239
  - temperance movements, 13:239, 799
- Fasti* (Ovid), 10:727
- Fasti Campillenses* (Hanthaler), 6:635
- Fasti novi orbis et ordinationum apostolicarum ad Indias pertinentium breviarium* (Muriel), 10:66
- Fasting, 1:774, 775, 6:252
- Eucharist, 3:623
  - as one of the Five Pillars of faith, 7:609
- Fastorum libri duodecim* (Baptist of Mantua), 2:73
- Fastred, Bl., **5:636**
- Fate and fatalism, **5:636–639**
- causality, 3:303
  - kismet, 8:185
- The Fates Gathering in the Stars* (Vedder), 5:637
- Father (Religious Title), **5:639**
- Father Mateo, 4:335
- Father Ryan's Poems* (Ryan), 12:443
- Father Smith Instructs Jackson* (Noll), 10:410

- Fathers and Sons* (Turgenev), 10:394  
 Fathers of Jura, **8:63**  
 Fathers of Mercy, 5:796, **9:505**  
 Fathers of Mérida, **9:510**  
 Fathers of Sion, **5:640**, 11:923  
 Fathers of the Church, **5:640–643**  
   Abelard, Peter, 1:19  
   ambos, 1:336  
   astrology, 7:114  
   Byzantine theology, 2:818  
   *Catechism of the Council of Trent*, 3:239  
   Catholic social thought, 13:251–253  
   common good, 4:17–18  
   communication of idioms, 4:25–26  
   compunction, 4:45  
   conformity, 4:92  
   contemplation, 4:205  
   contraception, 4:218–219, 220  
   *cursus*, 4:444  
   death, 4:576  
   demonology, 4:646–648  
   descent of Christ into hell, 4:684–685  
   digamy, 4:744–745  
   discernment, spiritual, 4:765  
   divination, 4:786  
   Divine judgment, 8:31–32  
   doctrine, 4:804  
   dreams, 4:904  
   Eucharist, 1:64  
   gifts of the Holy Spirit, 7:47–48  
   hominisation, 7:64  
   Immaculate Conception, 7:332–333  
   immortality, 7:347–349  
   immutability of God, 7:355  
   Jesus-Logos, 8:762  
   John Climacus, St., 2:826  
   Kingdom of God, 8:174  
   Lent, 8:469  
   levels of Latin, 8:363–364  
   light of glory, 8:584–585  
   list of “holy fathers,” 5:640  
   liturgical music history, 8:680–681, 699  
   mystical body of Christ, 10:100–101  
   patristic studies, 10:962–963  
   penance, 4:225  
   practices of penance, 11:66  
   regarding licitness of oaths, 10:496–497  
   schism and heresy, 12:737–738  
   School of Alexandria, 1:272  
   Severus of Antioch writings, 13:43  
   simplicity of God, 13:137  
   sin against Holy Spirit, 13:158  
   Siricius (Pope), St., 13:166  
   Sisinnius (Pope), 13:168  
   Sixtus I (Pope), St., 13:194  
   social justice, 8:69  
   sorrows of Mary, 13:327  
   Soter (Pope), St., 13:328–329  
   soul, 13:342–343  
   soul of the Church, 13:358  
   standing versus kneeling, 8:647–648  
   works of charity, 1:302  
   *See also* Desert Fathers; Early church; Patristic era; *specific people*  
   “Fathers of the Church” (Canisius), 3:16  
   Fathers of the Incarnate Word, 7:370  
   Fathers of the Sacred Hearts, 4:293, 10:528–529, 531  
   Fátima (Portugal), 3:623, 5:643, **643–644**, 13:93  
   Fatima Church (Graz, Austria), 3:712  
   Fatimids, 7:624  
   Faubel Cano, Juan Bautista, Bl., **5:644–645**  
   Faulhaber, Andreas, **5:645**  
   Faulhaber, Michael von (Card.), **5:645–646**  
     church architecture, 3:711  
     Nazism, opposition to, 6:186  
   Fault, **5:646**  
   Faure, François (Bp. of Amiens), 1:359  
   Fauré, Gabriel Urbain, 3:525, **5:646–647**, 647  
   Faure, Giovanni Battista, **5:647**  
   *Faust* (Goethe), 6:330–331, 332–333  
   Faust, Johann. *See* Faust legend  
   Faust, Mathías, **5:647–648**  
   Faust legend, **5:648–650**  
   Fausta (Roman Empress), 4:182  
   Faustino of the Incarnation. *See* Míguez, Faustino, Bl.  
   Faustinus (Bp.), 3:317  
   Faustinus of Lyons (Bp.), 6:111  
   Faustus of Mileve, 10:13  
   Faustus of Riez (Bp.), **5:651**, 12:900  
     Apostles’ Creed, 1:577  
     Augustinianism, 1:877  
     Claudianus, Mamertus, 3:769  
     Confirmation, 4:84  
   Favarola, John C. (Bp. of Alexandria, LA), 1:270  
   Favaroni, Augustine, 1:883, 888  
   Faverge, Pierre-Sulpice-Christophe, 12:277  
   Faverge, Roger, Bl., 2:632  
   Favier, Alphonse, **5:651**  
   Favre, Peter. *See* Faber, Peter, Bl.  
   Fay, Charles, 10:194  
   Fay, Cyril Sigourney Webster, **5:651–652**  
   Fayrfax, Robert, **5:652**  
   FCJ. *See* Sisters, Faithful Companions of Jesus  
   FDLC. *See* Federation of Diocesan Liturgical Commissions  
   FDP (Sons of Divine Providence), 10:672, **13:320–321**  
   Fear, **5:652–653**  
     anxiety, 1:540  
     appetite, 1:602  
     compunction, 4:45  
     courage, 4:316  
     cowardice, 4:332  
     force and (Canon Law), 5:796–797  
     involuntary acts, 14:584–585  
   Fear of the Lord, **5:653–654**  
   *Feast of the Holy Innocents*, 9:673  
   Feasts, religious, **5:655–657**, 9:157–159  
     Advent, 1:133–134  
     All Souls’ Day, 1:290–291  
     ancient Israelite worship, 14:857–858  
     Annunciation, Feast of the, 1:197, 476–477  
     Archangels, Feast of the, 6:41  
     Ash Wednesday, 1:782  
     Booths, Feast of, 2:131, 530–533, 4:607, 5:656  
     Candlemas, 3:13–15  
     ceremonies, 12:61  
     Christ the King, Feast of, 3:527, 11:857  
     Christmas, 3:551–557  
     Christ’s crown of thorns, Feast of, 1:147  
     classification, 8:717  
     of the cross, 4:382–383, 385  
     Day of the Dead (Michoacan, Mexico), 9:581  
     Dedication of the Temple, 4:607–608, 8:43, 580  
     Depositio Martyrum listing, 4:675–676  
     *Divisio Apostolorum*, 1:575  
     Dormition of the Virgin, Feast of the, 1:800  
     Epiphany, 1:134, 2:73, 3:14, 557, 5:293–295  
     Holy Innocents’ Day, 2:574, 3:556, 5:654, 7:484  
     Holy Name, Feast of the, 7:32  
     Indiction (Byzantine), 7:419



- Islamic, 7:610  
 John, Apostle, St., 7:897  
 Joseph, St., 7:1040–1041  
 liturgical history, 8:662–663  
 liturgical year in Roman Rite, 8:716–722  
 Low Countries, 13:455  
 martyrologies, 9:232–234  
 New Year Feast (ancient Mesopotamia), 9:536  
 Orthodoxy, Feast of, 2:753, 766, 7:283  
 pagan, 1:289, 3:229, 526, 5:655  
 Precious Blood, Feast of the, 5:700, 11:642  
 Protoevangelium Jacobi, 1:469  
 Purim, 5:408, 11:834–836  
 religious processions, 11:732  
 Sacred Marriage (ancient Mesopotamia), 9:536  
 sanctoral cycle, 12:662  
 Saturnalia, 12:705  
 Seven Sorrows of Mary, Feast of the, 13:327–328  
 Solemnity of All Saints, 1:288–290  
 Sunday observance, 13:611  
 Trinity, Feast of the, 14:205  
 Unleavened Bread, Feast of the, 5:656, 10:933–934, 14:332–333  
 Virgin Mary, Feast of the, 1:263, 3:556  
 Visitation, Feast of the, 9:158, 14:564  
*See also* Corpus et Sanguis Christi, Solemnity of; Easter; Marian feasts; Passover; Sabbath; Sunday; Yom Kippur (Day of Atonement)
- Febres Cordero Muñoz, Miguel Francisco, St., 2:633, **5:657**
- Febronianism, 3:614–615, 5:257, **6:57–659**  
 Argentina, 1:650  
 Austria, 1:914  
 Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 3:92  
 Church-State relations, 3:639  
 Clement XIII (Pope), 3:791  
 conciliarism, 4:56  
 Dalberg, Karl Theodor von, 4:499–500  
 disappearance, 3:616  
 Döllinger, Johannes, 4:823–824  
 Gallicanism, 3:54  
 heresy, 6:778  
 Hontheim, Johann Nikolaus von, 7:89–90  
 Pius VI (Pope), 11:376  
 Spiegel, F. A., 13:416  
 theology of Church, 3:589
- Febronius. *See* Febronianism; Hontheim, Johann Nikolaus von
- Febronius, Justinus (pseudonym). *See* Hontheim, Johann Nikolaus von
- Fécamp Abbey (France), 3:813, **5:659–660**, 14:633
- Fechner, Gustave T., 3:679, 5:27, 10:821, 824
- Fecunda ratis* (Egbert of Liège), 9:449
- Fede e Scuola* (periodical), 14:128
- Federal Council of Churches in the U.S., 5:467
- Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America, 10:157, 165
- Federal Council of Evangelical Free Churches, 5:928
- Federal system of government, 6:377
- Federalism. *See* Federal system of government
- Federated Colored Catholics, 1:160, **5:660**, 14:243–244
- Fédération des Institutions de l'Enfance Inadaptée (Belgium), 2:221
- Fédération des Institutions Hospitalières (Belgium), 2:221
- Fédération des Services Médico-sociaux (Belgium), 2:221
- Federation of Asian Bishops' Conferences (FABC), **5:660–662**, 13:161
- Federation of College Catholic Clubs, 10:342
- Federation of Diocesan Liturgical Commissions (FDLC), **5:662**, 8:676
- Federation of St. Benedict, 2:260
- Federation of St. Gertrude, 2:260
- Federation of St. Scholastica, 2:260
- Federation of the Daughters of Blessed (later Saint) Elizabeth Ann Seton, 13:175–180
- Feehan, Daniel F. (Bp. of Fall River, MA), 5:611–612, 9:308
- Feehan, Patrick Augustine (Abp. of Chicago), 3:478, **5:662–663**, 7:317, 8:412, 10:55–56, 13:822–823
- Feeling, appetite and, 1:600
- Feeney, Bernard, 11:625
- Feeney, Daniel Joseph (Bp. of Portland, ME), 9:59, 11:532
- Feeney, Helen Margaret (Sister), 4:125
- Feeney, Leonard, **5:663–664**
- Feet, bare (discalced orders), 4:764–765
- Feijó, Diogo Antônio (Father), 2:595, **5:664**, **664**
- Feijóo y Montenegro, Benito Jerónimo, 12:770
- Feine, H. E., 3:42
- Feirgil, St. *See* Virgilius of Salzburg, St.
- Feirgil of Salzburg, St. *See* Virgilius of Salzburg, St.
- Felbiger, Johann Ignaz von, 1:913, 3:243, 244, **5:664–665**
- Felici, Pericle (Card.), 3:56, **5:665**, 14:409
- Felician sisters, 4:491
- Felicidad de Mexico en la admirable aparición de la Virgen Marí Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe* (Beccerra Tanco), 2:192
- Felicissimus, and Agapitus, SS., **5:665–666**
- Felicitas (martyr), 1:93, 3:594
- Felicity, St. *See* Perpetua and Felicity, SS.
- Felinus Sandeus, 3:52
- Félire of Oengus*, 1:289
- Felix (Bp. of Urgel), 1:119, 186
- Felix, Kelvin (Bp. of St. Lucia), 3:120
- Felix, Marcus Antonius, **5:666**, 700
- Felix I (Pope), St., **5:666**
- Felix II (Antipope), 4:504, **5:666–667**, 12:354
- Felix II (Pope), 6:121
- Felix III (II) (Pope), St., 1:50, 3:633, 4:186, **5:667**, 6:119
- Felix IV (III) (Pope), St., 4:282, **5:667–668**, 12:355
- Felix V (Antipope), 2:134, 5:445, **668–669**, 10:841
- Felix of Acci (Bp.), 5:178
- Felix of Cantalice, St., 1:346, **5:669–670**
- Felix of Dunwich, 5:239
- Felix of Nicosia, Bl., **5:670**
- Felix of Nola, St., **5:670**
- Felix of Urgel  
 adoptionism, 9:446  
 Alcuin, Bl., 1:243  
 author of adoptionism, 5:161  
 Beatus of Liébana, 2:182  
 Claudius of Turin, 3:769
- Felix of Valois, St., **5:670**
- Fellenberg, Philip Emmanuel von, 11:171
- Felner, Carolone and Koloman, 8:303
- Felton, Aguilar v.* (1986), 3:668
- Felton, John, Bl., 5:227, 238, **670–671**
- Felton, Thomas, Bl., 5:230, **671**
- Female Society of St. Vincent de Paul, 3:420
- Feminism, **5:671–674**  
 Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412  
 language use, inclusive, 8:439–440

- Feminism (*continued*)  
 United States, 9:868  
 womanist theology, 14:822  
*See also* Ecofeminism and ecofeminist theology
- Feminist Christologies, 7:839–840  
 Feminist hermeneutics, **5:674–675**, 10:307  
 Feminist theology, **5:675–681**  
 abba (term), 1:6  
 femininity of God, 8:545  
 Land, P., 8:317  
 Latina theology, 8:369–370  
 as liberation theology, 8:544–545  
 Luke-Acts, 8:862  
 praxis, 11:585  
 sexism, 13:51–52  
*See also* Ecofeminism and ecofeminist theology
- Feminist Theology* (periodical), 5:680  
 Femmes de l'église Populaire (Québec, Canada), 3:10  
 Femmes en Eglise (Québec, Canada), 3:10  
 Femmes en Minsterem (Québec, Canada), 3:10  
*Les Femmes Savantes* (Molière), 3:186  
 Feneberg, Johann Michael, **5:681**  
 Fénelon, François de Salignac de la Mothe (Abp. of Cambrai), 5:90, **681–683**, 6:589, 590–591  
 anarchism, 1:384  
 Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412  
 Argentré, Charles du Plessis d', 1:657  
 Bouillon, Emmanuel Théodose de la Tour d'Auvergne, 2:563  
 Bourdaloue, Louis, 2:565  
 Caussade, Jean Pierre de, 3:309, 310  
 charity, 3:397–398  
 conformity, 4:93  
 direction, spiritual, 4:763  
 hope, 7:101  
 Lawrence of the Resurrection, 3:137  
 preaching, 11:622  
 Quietism, 3:614, 5:851  
 spirituality, 13:447–448  
 Feng De, Matthew, St., **5:683**  
 Fenian Movement, 4:128  
 Fenianism, 9:647  
 Fenlon, John F., **5:684**  
 Fenn, James, Bl., 5:228, **684**  
 Fenn, Joseph, 7:403  
 Fenton, Joseph Clifford, **5:684–685**, 10:68
- Fenwick, Benedict Joseph (Bp. of Boston), 2:554, 557, 4:122, **5:685**, 6:652, 9:305, 10:312, 12:497  
 immigrant colony in Maine, 9:56  
 Fenwick, Edward Dominic (Bp. of Cincinnati), 3:734–735, **5:685–686**, 10:568, 569  
 Carroll, John, 3:181  
 Fenwick, John, Bl., 5:236, **686**  
 Fenwick, Joseph, 14:454  
 Feodorov, Leonid (Russian Byzantine exarch), 2:748, **5:687**, 12:429  
 Ferall, John, 7:582  
 Ferchius, Mattheus, 12:764  
 Ferdinand (Abp. of Cologne), 3:843  
 Ferdinand (Archduke), 1:911  
 Ferdinand, Bl., **5:687**  
 Ferdinand I (Holy Roman Emperor)  
 Bohemian Brethren, 2:461  
 Carbonari, 3:100  
 clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:327  
 Hapsburg-Valois rivalry, 6:639  
 Jesuits, 1:911, 3:17  
 Ferdinand I (King of Castile), 10:978  
 accomplishments, 13:390  
 Mudejar ceiling, 13:380  
 Reconquest, 13:380  
 Ferdinand I (King of Portugal), 11:534  
 Ferdinand I (King of the Two Sicilies), 7:671  
 Ferdinand II (Holy Roman Emperor), 5:687, **687–688**  
 Austria, 1:912  
 Becanus, Martin, 2:191  
 Bohemia, 4:482–483  
 Bohemian War (1618–23), 14:8–9  
 Córdoba, 4:261  
 election of son, 8:433  
 spiritual counselor to, 8:313  
 Ferdinand II (the Catholic) (King of Spain), 3:110, 14:881, 882  
 Ferdinand III (King of Castile), St., 4:412, **5:688–689**, 12:610  
 Ferdinand IV (King of Castile and León), 12:611  
 Ferdinand V (King of Castile), 1:259, 274  
 Ferdinand the Catholic. *See* Ferdinand II (the Catholic) (King of Spain)  
 Ferēmenatos. *See* Frumentius, St.  
 Fergal of Salzburg, St. *See* Virgilius of Salzburg, St.  
 Ferguson, Marilyn, 10:273  
*Feria Quinta in Coena Domini. See* Holy Thursday
- Feriman, Francis. *See* Rawlins, Alexander, Bl.  
*Fermentum* (eucharistic bread), **5:689**  
 Fermo Cathedral (Italy), 7:664  
*Il Fermo propositio* (encyclical, Pius X), 9:755, 11:389, 390–391  
*Il fermo propositio* (encyclical, Pius X), 10:415  
 Fernan, Walter, 7:580  
 Fernand, Charles, 3:473  
 Fernandes, Ambrosio, Bl., 7:732  
 Fernandes, Antony, Bl., 1:951  
 Fernandes, Dominic, Bl., 1:951  
 Fernandes, John, Bl. (b. ca. 1547), 1:952  
 Fernandes, John, Bl. (b. ca. 1551), 1:951  
 Fernandes, Manuel, Bl., 1:951  
 Fernández, Benito, 3:112, 7:699  
 Fernandez, John (Brother), 7:737  
 Fernandez, John James, 4:503  
 Fernández, José, 14:494  
 Fernandez, Oliviera, 14:540–541  
 Fernández Crespo, Zacarias, Bl., 4:494  
 Fernández de Agüero, Julián, 1:649  
 Fernández de la Torre, Pedro (Bp. of Río de la Plata), 1:649  
 Fernández de Piedrahita, Lucas (Bp.), **5:689**  
 Fernández de Recalde, Pedro, 3:145  
 Fernández Solar, Teresa de los Andes, St., **5:690**  
 Fernández Truyols, Andrés, **5:690**  
 Fernando, Stephen (Bp.), 7:406  
*Ferdinand II, Romanorum Pimperatoris virtutes* (Lamormaini), 8:313  
 Férotin, Marius, **5:690**  
 Farnborough Priory, 5:629  
 work on Mozarabic codices, 10:44  
 Ferragud Girbés, José Ramón (Joseph Raymond), Bl., **5:690–691**  
 Ferragut, Roig, María Teresa, Bl., 1:4, 5:691  
 Ferrandus of Carthage, 3:186, **5:691–692**  
 Ferrar, Nicholas, 3:152, 12:101  
 Ferrar, Robert, 12:10  
 Ferrara, Council of (1438), 1:340  
 Ferrara-Florence, Council of. *See* Florence, Councils of  
 Ferrari, Andrea Carlo (Card.), Bl., **5:692**  
 Ferrari, Bartolomeo, Ven., 2:103, **5:692**  
 Ferrari, M. Giovanni (Sister), 9:125  
*Ferraria v. Vascanelles* (1860), 3:658  
 Ferrariensis (Italian philosopher), **5:692–693**, 14:49  
 action and passion, 1:78  
 analogy, 1:373  
 Aristotelianism, 1:677

- individuation, 7:426  
 scholasticism, 12:764  
 vision of God, desire for, 4:691  
 Ferrario, Joseph A. (Bp. of Honolulu), 6:671  
 Ferraris, Lucio, **5:693**  
 Ferrata, Domenico (Card.), **5:693–694**  
 Ferrata, Ercole, 3:787  
 Ferratète, Eusebio, 7:123  
 Ferreira Viana, Antônio, 2:596  
 Ferreolus of Uzè (Bp.), St., **5:694**  
 Ferrer, Boniface, 3:51  
 Ferrer, Bonifacio, 12:486  
 Ferrer, Rafael, 5:62  
 Ferrer, Vincent, St.  
     flagellants of, 5:848  
     private revelations, 12:201  
     Western Schism, 3:51, 783–784  
 Ferrer Botella, José Pascual (Father), 5:691  
 Ferrer Esteve, José, Bl., **5:694**, 10:816  
 Ferreri, John, 8:180  
 Ferreri, Zaccaria (Bp.), **5:694–695**  
 Ferretti, Gabriele (Card.), **5:695**  
 Ferretti, Giovanni Maria Mastai. *See* Pius XI (Pope)  
 Ferrières-en-Gâtinais Abbey (France), **5:695**  
 Ferrini, Contardo, Bl., **5:695–696**, 696  
 Ferro, Ambrósio Francisco, Bl., 2:587  
 Ferrua, A., 3:224  
 Ferry, Jules, 7:789  
 La Ferté Abbey (France), 3:748, 751, **8:279**  
 Fertility and vegetation cults, **5:696–698**, 13:21  
 Fertility and vegetation cults, in the Bible, **5:698–699**  
 Fesch, Joseph (Card.), **5:699**, 10:146  
 Fessler, Joseph (Bp. of St. Pölten), 1:914, 8:255, 12:730  
 Festa, Costanzo, **5:699–700**  
*Festal Sermons* (Anthony of Padua), 5:894  
 Festivals. *See* Feasts, religious  
*Festivis resonent compita vocibus* (hymn), 5:700  
 Festugière, A. M. J., 5:285  
 Festus, Porcius, **5:700**  
 Fetherston, Richard, Bl., 5:226, **700**  
 Fétis, François Joseph, **5:700–701**  
*Feudal Society* (Bloch), 5:704  
 Feudalism, **5:701–706**  
     abbesses, 1:8  
     abbots, 1:10  
     aristocracy, 1:667  
     Bogomilism, 2:458  
     Church property, 3:725–726  
     coinage, 10:480  
     democracy, 4:639  
     Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:853, 855  
     growth in Italy, 7:657, 659  
     investiture struggle, 7:536  
     monasteries, 2:269, 271  
     proprietary churches, 3:600, 725  
     servitude, 13:212  
     social thought, 13:253  
     works of charity, 3:411  
*Feudalism* (Ganshof), 5:704  
 Feuerbach, Ludwig Andreas, **5:706–707**, 11:294–295  
     anarchism, 1:384  
     humanism, 7:195–196  
     materialism, 12:70  
     pantheism thought, 10:827  
     self, concept of, 12:883  
     theology, 6:286  
     Young Hegelians, 6:710  
 Feuillants, 3:747, **5:707–708**  
     Abondance Monastery, 1:23  
     Barrière, Jean de la, 2:117–118  
     as discalced order, 4:765  
 Feuillet, André, 7:528  
 Fey, Clara (Mother), 1:2, **5:708**, 6:185, 11:493  
*Les FF. Mineurs et les débuts de la Réforme à Port Royal* (Ubalde), 14:261  
*Les FF. Mineurs et l'Université d'Angers* (Ubalde), 14:261  
 Ffrench, Charles (Father, fl. 1835), 9:56  
 Fiacre, St., 8:167  
 Fiadonibus, Bartholomew de. *See* Bartholomew of Lucca (Bp. of Torcello)  
 Fibonacci, Leonardo, 12:814  
 Fichet, William, 2:341  
 Fichte, Johann Gottlieb, **5:708–709**, 709, 11:294  
     absolute, 1:42  
     aesthetics, 3:679  
     conscience, 4:140  
     critical idealism, 4:368, 369  
     ethics and morality, 5:361, 396  
     freedom, 5:939  
     idealism, 7:298, 10:227  
     intuition, 7:533  
     Kantianism, 8:126–127  
     noumenal principles, 12:397  
     philosophy of history, 6:885  
     philosophy of religion, 12:69  
     Schelling defense of, 12:732  
     Schopenhauer, Arthur, 12:784  
     self, concept of, 12:883  
     system of reason, 12:346  
 Fichter, Joseph H., **5:709–710**  
 Ficino, Marsilio, **5:710–711**, 768, 847, 11:283, 292  
     Anabaptists, 1:369  
     Aristotelianism, 1:675  
     Colet, John, 3:832  
     influence on Johann Reuchlin, 12:181  
     music as art, 10:72  
     personal immortality, 13:345  
     Platonism, 11:415–416  
     Renaissance cultural developments, 12:117  
     Renaissance philosophy, 7:186, 12:121  
     world soul, 14:844  
 Ficker, G., 1:20  
 Fiddes, P., 5:384  
*Fidei depositum* (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 3:245  
*Fidei donum* (encyclical, Pius XII), 9:681  
 Fideism, **5:711–713**  
     Bautain, Louis Eugène Marie, 2:161  
     Bayle, Pierre, 2:164–165  
     Bonald, Louis Gabriel Ambroise de, 2:478  
     Bonnetty, Augustin, 2:508  
     Huet, Pierre Daniel, 7:148  
     religious liberalism, 8:541  
     symbolic, 12:453  
 Fidelis of Sigmaringen, St., **5:713**  
 Fidelity, **5:713–714**, 10:656, 11:746  
*Fides, Religio, Moresque Aethiopum (The Manners, Lawes, and Customes of All Nations)* (Góis), 6:334  
*Fides et ratio (Faith and Reason)* (encyclical, John Paul II), 3:542, **5:714–715**, 7:1002, 11:475, 950, 12:198, 778  
 Fides News Service, 11:754  
*Fides qua creditur* and *fides quae creditur*, 2:222  
*Fides Quaerens Intellectum*, 4:726, **5:715–716**  
 Fiefs, 3:170  
*Fiefs and Vassals* (Reynolds), 5:706  
 Field, John, 3:525  
*The Field Afar* (periodical), 9:294, 295, 12:289  
 Fierens, John F., 10:645

- Fiery Arrow (Ignea Sagitta)* (Nicholas Gallicus), 3:132, 133
- The Fiery Darts of Satan (Tela Ignea Satanae)* (Wagenseil), 7:588
- Fieschi, Ottobuono. *See* Adrian V (Pope)
- Fieschi, Sinibaldo dei. *See* Innocent IV (Pope)
- Fiesole, Guido da (Fra Angelico), Bl., 1:536, **5:716**, 10:174
- Bible cycles, 2:374
- crucifixion art of, 4:396
- St. Lawrence in fresco cycle *The Lives of Saint Stephen and Lawrence*, 13:196
- Fifth Monarchy Men, 1:548
- Figliucci, Felix (Filliucius), **5:716–717**
- Figueiredo, Jackson de, **5:717**
- Figuero Beltrán, José, 2:92
- Figueroa, Francisco de, 2:533, 5:62–63
- Figulus, P. Nigidius, 10:243
- Fiji Islands, 10:531
- Filaret (Russian theologian), 4:355, **5:717**, 10:680, 12:424
- Filastrus of Brescia (Bp.), 5:294
- Filby, William, Bl., 5:228, **717–718**
- Filcock, Roger, Bl., 5:233, **718**
- Filelfo, Francesco, 12:115–116
- Filiae Mariae. *See* Marianist Sisters
- Filial piety, 3:516
- Filiation, **5:718–719**, 8:758–764
- Filicchi, Antonio, 13:32
- Filioque*, 4:187, **5:719–722**
- Adalard, St., 1:98
- Adrian I (Pope), 1:123, 2:752, 821
- Athanasian Creed, 1:817
- Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:340
- Bryennios, Joseph, 2:651
- Byzantine Church, 2:752, 754, 762
- Carolingian reform, 2:821–822, 3:599
- Council of Florence, 3:26, 572, 5:426
- Eugene IV (Pope), 5:445
- Eugenius, Mark (Metropolitan of Ephesus), 5:446
- Frankish position, 13:228
- Holy Trinity dogma, 14:200
- Italo-Albanian Church, 7:651
- John XI Beccus, 7:917–918
- Methodius, 4:476
- Michael Cerularius, 2:824
- Photian Schism, 5:23, 24, 719
- Sergius IV (Pope), 13:13
- Filipino Americans, 6:672
- Filippini, Lucy, St., **5:722**, 12:101
- Filippucci, Alessandro Francesco Saverio, **5:722**
- Fillastre, Guillaume (Card.), 1:197, 5:722, 722–723, **722–723**
- Fillmore, Millard, 8:200
- Filmer, Robert, Sir, 4:788
- Filocolo* (Boccaccio), 2:448
- Filosofia elemental* (Balmes), 2:33
- Filosofia fundamental* (Balmes), 2:33, 12:773
- Filson, F. V., 5:520
- Fin dalla prima (motu proprio, Pius X)*, 11:389
- Fina, St. *See* Seraphina, St.
- Final causality, 3:297, 302, 5:99, 528, **723–727**
- act, 1:75
- Aristotelianism, 1:669
- cogitative power, 3:823
- as solution to problem of normality, 10:425
- Final Commendation, 6:32
- Final events, Judaism, 8:5
- Final perseverance, **11:133–134**
- The Final Report of the Extraordinary Synod of Bishops of 1985*, 4:30
- Finality, principle of, 1:748, **5:727–728**
- Fínán Cam, St., **5:728**
- Finan of Lindisfarne (Bp.), St., 3:316, **5:728–729**
- Finch, John, Bl., 5:228, **729**
- Finding the Relics of St. Stephen* (fresco painting), 12:52
- Fingesten, P., 3:676
- Finglas Abbey (Ireland), 4:423
- Fingley (Finglow), John, Bl., 5:229, **729**
- Finis operantis*, **5:729**
- Finis operis*, **5:729–730**
- Finite and Eternal Being* (Stein), 13:506
- Finite being, **5:730–731**
- agnosticism, 1:184
- contingency, 4:212
- contradiction, 4:224
- metaphysics, 9:551–552
- Fink, Louis Mary (Bp. of Kansas City), **5:731**, 8:113, 117–118, 12:539
- Fink, Michael. *See* Fink, Louis Mary (Bp. of Kansas City)
- Fink, Tom, 1:211
- Finke, Heinrich, 6:184
- Finland, **5:731–735**, 734
- ancestor worship, 1:394
- demographic statistics, 5:732
- ecclesiastical organization, 5:731
- Lutheranism, 8:889, 12:19
- map, 5:733
- Finn, Francis James, **5:735**
- Finney, Charles Grandison, **5:735**, 12:204
- Finnian of Clonard (Abbot), 4:494, 5:735–736, **735–736**
- Finnian of Moville (Abbot), 5:735–736
- Finnigan, George J. (Bp. of Helena, MT), 9:826
- Finnis, John, 7:528
- Finnish Orthodox Church, 2:746
- Fintan, **5:736**
- Fintan, Chapel of, 12:211
- Fintan of Cloneagh (Abbot), 5:736
- Fintan of Rheinau (Abbot), 5:736
- Fintan of Taghmon (Abbot), 5:736
- Fiorentino, Francesco, 10:238
- Fiorenza, Francis Schüssler, 6:791
- Fiorenza, Joseph (Bp.), 7:73
- Fioretti (I Fioretti di San Francesco)* (The Little Flowers of St. Francis), 4:136, **5:736–737**, 898
- Fire, use and symbolism of, 5:16, **737–739**, 13:535
- Fire of Judgment, **5:739**, 8:40
- Fire ordeal, 10:626
- Firenze, Andrea da, 4:396, 683
- Firestone, Shulamith, 5:672
- Firmian, Leopold Anton Eleutherius (Abp. of Salzburg), 1:912, 5:739
- Firmian, Leopold Ernst (Card.), 5:739
- Firmian, Leopold Max (Bp. of Passau), 5:739
- Firmian family, **5:739**
- Firmicus Maternus, Julius, **5:739–740**
- Firmilian of Caesarea (Bp.), 1:785, 2:846, 4:350, 351–352, 458, **5:740**
- Firmin of Amiens (Bp. of Amiens), St., 1:359, **5:740–741**, 760
- Firmus, 4:862
- First act, 1:73, **75**
- First Baptist Meeting House (Providence, RI), 3:715
- First Book of Homilies*, 12:9
- First Catholic Slovak Union, 12:609
- First cause, **3:308–309**
- act, 1:75
- action and passion and, 1:80
- annihilation, 1:471
- Aristotle, 1:682
- causality, 3:304
- First Church of Christ Scientist (Berkeley, CA), 3:715–716
- First Communion, Sacrament of, **5:741–742**
- age of, 4:89
- Lambertini, I., 8:305
- Lent, 8:469

- First Considerations* (Weiss), 10:608  
*First Epistle to the Corinthians* (Pope Clement I), 5:509, 11:673  
 First Formulary of Sirmium, 1:662  
*The First Freedom* (NCWC), 14:312  
*The First Freedom* (Parsons), 10:904  
*The First Life (Vita Prima)* (Thomas of Celano), 14:33  
*First Mass in Maryland*, 9:302  
 First Presbyterian Church (Princeton, NJ), 3:715  
 First Presbyterian Church (Stamford, CT), 3:675, 716, 11:675  
 First principles, **5:742–745**  
   Aquinas, 5:303–304, 8:26  
   awareness of necessity included, 10:225  
   axiomatic system, 1:949  
   causality, 3:299  
   certitude, 3:354  
   contradiction, 4:223–224  
   criteriology, 4:368  
   demonstration, 4:652  
   knowledge, 8:203, 204  
   *Liber de causis*, 8:533  
   See also Finality, principle of  
 First Trullan Council. See Constantinople, Councils of  
 First truths, synderesis and, 13:679  
 First Unitarian Church (Rhode Island), 14:303  
 First Universalist Church (Chicago), 3:680, 716  
 Fisac, Miguel, 3:713  
 Fischer, Bonifatius, 2:350  
 Fischer, G. H., 3:245  
 Fischer, Johann Bernhard, 1:913  
 Fischer, Johann Kaspar Ferdinand, **5:746**  
 Fish, symbolism of, 1:458, **5:746–748**, 7:277, 8:344, 13:667–668  
   See also Fisherman's Ring  
*Fish on Friday* (Feeney), 5:663  
 Fisher, Geoffrey (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:440, 5:74  
 Fisher, John (Card.), St., 5:225, 244, **748–750**, 749, 12:8  
   Barton, Elizabeth, 2:130  
   Bp. of Rochester, 12:278  
   Cambridge University, 2:905–906  
   execution under Henry VIII, 12:227, 278  
   Lutheranism, 3:609  
 Fisher, Robert, 6:100  
 Fisherman's Ring, **5:750**, 751  
 Fishta, Antonin (Bp.), 1:216  
 Fitch, R. E., 10:192  
 Fitch, William Benedict, **5:750–751**  
 Fitero Abbey (Spain), **5:751**  
 Fitton, James, 4:122, **5:751**, 13:462  
 Fitzalan, Henry, **5:751–752**  
 Fitzalan-Howard, Bernard Marmaduke (Duke of Norfolk). See Norfolk, Bernard Marmaduke Fitzalan-Howard, Duke of  
 Fitzalan-Howard, Henry (Duke of Norfolk). See Norfolk, Henry Fitzalan-Howard, Duke of  
 Fitzgerald, Edward M. (Bp. of Little Rock), 1:691–692, **5:752**, 8:612–613, 10:569, 12:274  
 FitzGerald, Francis, 7:581  
 Fitzgerald, Gerald Michael Cushing, 13:25  
 Fitzgerald, John, 10:222  
 Fitzgerald, Nicholas, 7:579  
 Fitzgerald, Robert, 7:579  
 FitzGerald, Thomas, 7:581  
 Fitzgerald, Walter J. (Bp. of Alaska), 1:209  
 Fitzgibbon, Gerald, 7:581  
 Fitzgibbon, Mary Irene (Sister), **5:752–753**  
 Fitzmaurice, Charles F., 4:921  
 FitzMaurice, John Edmond (Abp. of Tomi, DE), 4:625, 14:765  
 Fitzmyer, Joseph, 8:861, 863–864  
 Fitzpatrick, Brian, 7:582  
 Fitzpatrick, Edward Augustus, 5:753, **753**  
 Fitzpatrick, John Bernard (Bp. of Boston), 1:158, 2:554–555, 557, 640, 9:306–307, 14:454  
 Fitzsimon, Edmund, 7:579  
 Fitzsimon, Henry, **5:753**  
 Fitzsimon, Michael, 7:580  
 Fitzwilliam, Earl, 5:183  
*Five Books on Architecture* (Serlio), 3:672  
*The Five Considerations of the Holy Stigmata*, 5:737  
 Five Elements (*Wu xing*), 3:508  
 "Five fundamentals," 6:27, 29–30  
 Five Mile Act (1727) (United States), 3:647  
 Five Patriarchates, 10:945  
 Five Pillars of faith (Islam), 7:609–610, 622  
 "Five Polish Brothers," 2:252  
*The Five Wounds of the Church* (Rosmini-Serbatì), 12:384  
 Flacius Illyricus, Matthias, **5:754**, 6:253  
   Centuriators of Magdeburg, 3:347  
   Chemnitz, Martin, 3:464  
 Crypto-Calvinists, 4:416  
 ecclesiastical historiography, 6:874–875  
 fragmentation of Luthern Movement, 4:60  
 hermeneutics, 6:787  
 Lutheran doctrine, 5:740, 8:889, 892  
 Flag salutes, Church-State relations and, 3:661–662  
 Flagellation, **5:754–755**, 848  
   apocalyptic movements, 1:547  
   the discipline, 4:774–775  
   Jesus Christ, 5:756, 756  
 Flagellation, in the Bible, 4:390, **5:755–757**  
*The Flagellation of Christ* (Caravaggio), 7:810  
*Flagellation of Christ* (painting), 5:756  
 Flaget, Benedict Joseph (Bp. of Bardstown, KY), 2:39, 43, 5:757, **757–758**, 796, 12:559  
 Badin, Stephen, 2:11  
 David, John Baptist Mary, 4:538, 539  
 Kentucky missions, 8:148–149  
 Louisville Archdiocese, 8:816  
 Sisters of Loretto, 8:786  
 slavery, 1:156  
 Spalding, M. J. influenced, 13:404  
 Flahiff, George Bernard (Abp. of Winnipeg), 3:8–9  
 Flamarique Salinas, Rafael, Bl., 7:123  
 Flamboyant Gothic architecture, 3:697–698  
 Flames of love, 10:108  
 Flaming Bible Children's Church (Sierra Leone), 13:112  
 Flanagan, Bernard J. (Bp. of Norwich), 4:125, 5:664  
 Flanagan, Edward Joseph (Father), **5:758**, 759, 10:223, 587  
 Flanagan, Joseph (Bp. of Worcester, MA), 9:309  
 Flanders, church architecture, 3:706  
 Flandrin, Petrus (Card.), 3:51  
 Flasch, Kilian Caspar (La Crosse, WI), 8:273, 14:781  
 Flathead people, 14:869  
 Flathers, Matthew, Bl., 5:234, **758**  
 Flatisbury, Philip, 7:582  
 Flavian (Patriarch of Constantinople), St., **5:759–760**  
   death of, 5:275  
   Dioscorus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:756  
   Eutyches condemned, 5:275, 461, 462  
   Leo I (Pope), St., 8:476

- Flavian (Patriarch of Constantinople), St. (*continued*)
- Robber Council of Ephesus, 3:363
- Flavigny-sur-Moselle Abbey (France), **5:760**
- Flavigny-sur-Ozerain Abbey (France), **5:760**
- Flavius Arrianus. *See* Arrian (Flavius Arrianus)
- Flay Abbey (France), 6:188
- Fléché, Jesse, 3:4
- Flectamus genua* (Let us kneel), 10:651
- Fleege, Urban J., 3:283
- Fleming, David, 1:438
- Fleming, Patrick, 3:834, **5:760–761**
- Fleming, Thomas (Abp. of Dublin), **5:761**
- Flemish art, crucifixion in, 4:396
- Fletcher, Albert Lewis (Bp. of Little Rock), 1:692, 693, 8:614–615
- Fletcher, Joseph, 12:49
- Flete, William, 1:888, **5:761**
- Fleury, André Hercule de (Card.), **5:761–762**, 8:804
- Fleury, Claude, **5:762**, 10:676, 12:290  
catechesis, 3:235, 243  
censorship, 3:796  
Gallicanism, 6:76
- Fleury, Joachim, 11:682
- Fleury-sur-Loire. *See* Saint-Benoît-sur-Loire Abbey (France)
- Fliche, Augustin, **5:762–763**
- Fliedner, Theodor, 4:554
- Das Fließende Licht der Gottheit* (Mechtild of Magdeburg), 9:423
- Fliss, Raphael M. (Bp. of Superior, WI, b. 1930), 14:783
- Floardo of Reims, 1:462, **5:763**, 9:447, 10:554–555, 12:607
- Floerssh, John A. (Bp. of Louisville), 8:818
- Flood, **5:763–765**, 11:712–713  
*Gilgamesh*, 6:223–224  
Hittite texts, 11:712  
myths, 2:329–330, 10:124, 129  
Noah, 10:403, 404
- Flor, Michael, 1:321
- Flora (martyr of Córdoba), 4:262
- Floreffe Monastery (France), **5:765–766**
- Florence (Italy), **5:766–769**  
city skyline, 5:768  
early Christian history, 5:766  
frescoes and paintings of Fiesole, 5:716  
humanism, 7:186  
martyrs of, 5:766
- Medici family, 5:768–769, 12:116–117
- Renaissance cultural developments, 12:117
- Renaissance political developments, 12:116–117
- Savonarola, Girolamo, 12:714
- Siena rivalry, 13:108
- See also* Guelfs and Ghibellines
- Florence, Councils of (1431–45), **5:770–772**  
Amadeus' excommunication, 5:669  
Copts, 4:255  
Cyprus, 4:462  
dead, prayers for the, 4:556  
Divine judgment, 8:32  
Eastern Schism, 4:188  
as Ecumenical council, 4:302  
Escobar, Andrés de, 5:352  
Ethiopian delegation, 5:403  
eucharistic controversy, 5:423, 425–426  
eucharistic epiclesis, 5:279, 280  
Eugene IV (Pope), 5:445  
*filioque*, 5:426, 720  
Holy Orders, 7:38, 41  
Romanian Orthodox Church, 12:330, 338  
Russian rejection of, 12:419  
sacramental teaching, 12:470  
water with wine, 8:661  
first (1438–39), 3:604  
Alexandria Patriarchate, 1:271  
Ambrose Traversari, Bl., 1:340  
Antoninus, St., 1:536  
Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
Argyropoulos, John, 1:659  
Aristotelianism, 1:671, 676  
Armenia, 1:702, 706, 711–712  
Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:340, 828  
biblical canon, 3:26, 32  
Cesarini, Giuliano, 3:357  
Chrysoberges, Andrew, 3:572  
Eastern Schism, 2:762, 788, 828  
*Epiclesis*, 2:828  
Melkite Catholic Church, 1:526  
second (1439–45)  
Albert of Sarteano, Bl., 1:223  
beatific vision, 2:169, 174, 6:297  
doctrine of personal properties ratified, 14:196  
God the Holy Spirit, 6:294  
heavenly bliss, 6:688  
primacy of the pope, 11:708  
purgatory, 11:825  
purpose of amendment, 11:840
- Florence of Worcester, 1:463, 464, **5:772**, 10:708
- Florenskii, Pavel Aleksandrovich, 2:679, **5:772–773**
- Florensz, Adrian. *See* Adrian VI (Pope)
- Florentina, St., **5:773**, 6:23
- Florentine Histories* (Machiavelli), 12:124
- Florentini, Theodosius, **5:773–774**, 7:22, 12:734
- Florentius (Bp. of Ancyra), 1:398
- Florentius, Radewijns, **5:774**
- Florentius, St., 12:546
- Flores, City of Boerne v.* (1997), 3:664
- Flores, Luis, Bl., 7:733
- Flores, Patricio F. (Bp. of San Antonio, TX), 5:174, 203, 12:642, 13:847
- Flores, Patrick F. *See* Flores, Patricio F. (Bp. of San Antonio, TX)
- Flores epitaphii sanctorum* (Thiofrid of Echnach), 14:6
- Flores García, Margarito, St., **5:774**
- Flores Varela, José (Joseph) Isabel, St., **5:774**
- Flórez, Enrique, **5:774–775**
- Florian, St., 1:908, 12:668
- Florians (Floriacenses), **5:775**
- Florida, **5:775–780**  
African American Catholics, 1:155  
ecclesiastical organization, 5:775  
missions, 6:148–149, 7:785, 9:707, 715  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Floridus aspectus* (Peter Riga), 9:457
- Florilegia*, Christian, 5:640, **780–782**  
biblical catenae, 3:258  
Carolingian reform, 3:157  
Carolingian Renaissance, 3:161
- Florimonte, Galeazzo, 3:198
- Florinus, St., **5:782**
- Floris de Vriendt, Cornelius, 1:539
- Florovsky, George, **5:782–783**, 12:436, 742
- Florus of Lyons, **5:783**  
Ado of Vienne, St., 1:118  
Agobard of Lyons, St., 1:186  
Canon Law, 3:43  
Carolingian Renaissance, 3:160, 161  
hagiography, 3:161  
hymns of, 7:246
- Flos Sanctorum* (Lives of the Saints) (Ribadeneyra), 12:220
- Flotte, Pierre, 2:502, 503
- Flower, J. Roswell, 1:789

- Flower, Richard, Bl., 5:230, **783–784**  
 Flower, William. *See* Way, William  
 Flowers, symbolism of, **5:784**  
 Floyd, John, **5:784**  
 Fludd, Robert, 12:382  
*Flumen aque vive* (papal bull, John XXI), 7:930  
 Flynn, Harry J. (Abp.), 12:576  
 Flynn, Thomas, 11:625  
 Focher, Juan, **5:785**, 14:367  
 Focillon, Henri, 3:750  
 Focillon, J., 3:679  
 Focolare Movement (Work of Mary), **5:785–786**, 8:416  
 Foigny Abbey (France), 3:758  
 Foik, Paul Joseph, **5:786–787**  
 Folcwin of Lobbes (Abbot), **5:787**, 7:247, 12:540  
 Folcwin of Thérouanne (Bp.), St., **5:787**  
 Foley, E., 3:75  
 Foley, John Samuel (Bp. of Detroit), 4:698, 9:606–607  
 Foley, Thomas (Bp. of Chicago), 3:477–478, 5:882, 7:317  
 Foliot, Gilbert, 5:240, **787–788**  
 Folk art, 4:364  
 Folk music, 7:260  
 Folk religion, China, 3:513  
 Folkstone Abbey (England), **5:788**  
*Follett v. McCormick* (1944), 3:661  
 Following of Christ (In the Christian Life), **5:788–789**  
*Following the Conquistadores* (Zahm), 14:906  
 Folmar of Trier, 1:119  
*The Fologyng of Cryste* (Whitford), 14:706  
 Fonck, Leopold, **5:789**  
*Fons philosophiae* (Godfrey of Saint-Victor), 6:328, 9:457  
*Fons vitae* (*Fountain of Life*) (Avicbron), 7:863–864, 14:43  
 Fonseca, Peter da, **5:789–790**  
     action and passion, 1:78  
     Aristotelianism, 1:677  
     scholasticism, 12:766, 767  
 Fonseca, Pinto de, 3:792  
 Font, Pedro, 12:644–645  
 Font covers, 2:77  
 Fontaine, Marie Madeleine, Bl., 1:722  
 Fontainebleau, Concordat of (1813), 5:854  
 Fontaines Abbey (France), 3:864  
 Fontaines de Neuilly, Guy de, 5:441  
 Fontana, Carlo, 3:706  
 Fontana, Domenico, 3:704, 12:580  
 Fontana di Trevi (Rome), 3:790, 793  
 Fontbonne, Saint Jeanne. *See* Fontbonne, Saint John (Mother)  
 Fontbonne, Saint John (Mother), **5:790–791**, 12:555  
 Fontbonne, Saint Teresa (Marie) (Sister), 5:790  
 Fonte, Pedro José (Abp. of Mexico), **5:791–792**  
 Fonte Avellana Monastery (Italy), 2:897–898, 5:755, 792, **792**  
 Fontenay Abbey (France), 3:749, 750, 758  
 Fontenelle, Bernard le Bovier (1657–1757), 9:74  
 Fontenelle Abbey (France), **5:793**, 14:632  
 Fontevault, Order of, 12:266  
 Fontevault, Reform of (1498–1500), 3:463  
 Fontevault Convent (France), 1:8, 432, 5:623, **793–794**  
 Fontevault Monastery, 12:266  
 Fonteye, Henri, 7:788  
 Fontfroide Abbey (France), 5:794, **794–795**  
 Fontignano Abbey (Italy), 1:333  
 Fontou, Marie Thérèse, Bl., 1:722  
 Fontoura, Peter, Bl., 1:951  
 Food and Agriculture Organization (United Nations), 8:586  
 “Fool letter,” 6:480  
 Foolhardiness, **5:795**  
 Fools, Feast of, **5:654**  
*The Foot of the Cross* (Faber), 5:582  
*For the Life of the World: Sacraments and Orthodoxy* (Schmemmann), 12:742  
 Forbes, Alexander Penrose, **5:795**  
 Forbes, George Hay, 5:795  
 Forbes, John, **5:795**  
 Forbes, William (Bp. of Edinburgh), 3:152  
*The Forbidden Forest* (Eliade), 5:155  
 Forbin-Janson, Charles de (Bp.), 5:796, **796**  
 Forcades Ferraté, Eusebio, Bl., 7:123  
 Force and fear (Canon Law), **5:796–797**  
 Force and moral responsibility, **5:797–798**, 8:398  
*The Force of Truth* (Scott), 10:332  
 Forcellini, Egidio, **5:798**, 799  
 Forces, the supernatural and, 13:620  
 Ford, Francis Xavier (Bp.), **5:798–799**, 9:295, 12:289  
 Ford, Ita, 8:133  
 Ford, John C., 7:180  
 Ford, Joseph F., 7:699  
 Ford, Thomas, Bl., 5:227, **799**  
 Fordun, J. de, 12:533  
 Foreign Mission Institute of Milan (PIME), 3:499  
 Foreiro, Francisco, **5:799**  
 Forel, F. A., 2:404  
 Forer, Laurence, 7:845, 847  
 Forest, Aimé, 5:539  
 Forest, John, Bl., 5:226, **799–800**  
 Forest, John Anthony, 12:641  
 Forgery of decretals, 4:600–601, 602, 860–861  
 Forget, J., 3:358  
 Forgiveness of sins, **5:800**  
     *communio*, 4:29  
     impenitence and lack of, 7:362  
     *See also* Repentance  
 Forgiveness of sins, in the Bible, 4:225, **5:800–802**, 13:36  
 Forgoret, Peter di (Abbot), 12:528  
 Foriero, Francisco, 3:328  
 Form, **5:802–806**  
     act, 1:73  
     Aristotle, 1:682, 10:210  
     art, 1:746  
     certitude, 3:352  
     knowledge, 8:201, 209–210, 213–214  
     monad concept, 8:457  
     Plato, 11:408–409  
     soul, 13:345  
     substantial and accidental, 8:209  
     Thomistic thought, 10:907–908  
*Form and Content in the Christian Tradition* (Sanday), 12:665  
 Form criticism, biblical, 5:521–522, **806–814**  
     biblical hermeneutics, 6:794  
     biblical theology, 2:385  
     Dibelius, Martin, 4:733–734  
     literature survey, 5:812–813  
     pentateuchal studies, 11:92, 93  
 Form criticism, biographies of Christ, 7:849  
*Form in Gothic* (Worringer), 3:676  
*Form of Life* (St. Clare of Assisi), 5:898  
*Forma verae religionis quaerrendae et inveniendae* (Elizalde), 5:168  
*Formal and Transcendental Logic* (Husserl), 9:567, 10:607  
 Formal distinctions, 4:781–782, 937  
 Formal intellectual locutions, 8:747  
 Formal Sign, 13:116  
 Formalism  
     aesthetics, 1:142–143  
     axiomatic system, 1:948



- Formalism (*continued*)  
 categorical imperative, 3:254–255
- Formalism (mathematics), 9:327
- Der Formalismus in der Ethik und die materiale Wertethik* (Scheler), 12:731
- Formalistic ethics. *See* Ethical formalism
- Formaliter* (formally), 12:751
- The Formative Years of Catholic University of America* (Ellis), 5:170
- Formbach Monastery (Bavaria), 2:323
- Die Formgeschichte des Evangelium* (Dibelius), 5:521, 812
- Formicarius* (Nider), 9:461, 10:386
- Formigão, Manoel, 5:644
- Formosus (Pope), **5:814–816**, 7:923–924  
 Bulgaria, 2:679  
 Carolingian Dynasty, 3:171  
 Eugenius Vulgarius, 5:447  
 posthumous trial, 5:815, 8:305, 12:346  
 Sergius III (Pope), 13:15  
 Stephen VI (VII) (Pope), 13:520
- Forms, unicity and plurality of, **5:816–819**  
 controversy, 12:230–231, 266  
*correctoria*, 4:275, 276–277  
 distinction, 4:782  
 soul, 13:339–345  
*See also* Plurality of forms
- Formula of Concord* (1577), 14:263
- Formulae spiritalis intelligentiae* (Eucherius of Lyons), 5:438, 513
- Formularies, 3:41, 4:757
- Fornari-Strata, Maria Victoria, Bl., **5:819**
- Fornication, 1:131, 4:64–65, 221, **5:819**, 8:875
- Fornication, in the Bible, **5:820**
- Forrest, Nathan Bedford, Ku Klux Klan, 8:251
- Forrestal, Mary Pacifica (Mother), 5:889
- Fors Clavigera* (Ruskin), 12:414
- Forst, Marion F., 4:810
- Forster, Johann, 6:697
- Fort Augustus Abbey (Scotland), **5:820**
- Fort Wayne Diocese (IN), 4:956–957, 7:415
- Fortalitium Fidei* (Alonso de Espina), 1:304
- Forte, Bruno, 7:528
- Fortem virili pectore* (hymn), **5:820–821**
- Fortescue, Adrian (1476–1539), Bl., 5:226, **821**
- Fortescue, Adrian (1864–1923), **5:821**
- Fortis, Luigi, 7:788
- Fortitude, gift of, 5:822, **822**, 9:44
- Fortitude, virtue of, 1:334, 4:315–316, 332, **5:822–823**
- Fortunatus, Venantius Honorius Clementianus (Bp. of Poitiers), 1:180, 645, 3:596, **5:823**, 7:253
- Fortune, **5:824**, 9:22, 14:585–586
- The Forty Days* (Pazzi), 11:47
- Forty Hours Devotion, 4:711, 5:435–436, **824**, 8:145, 267–268
- Forty Martyrs, SS. (Roman Empire), **5:825**
- Forty-eighters (political party, U.S.), 9:646–647
- The Forty-Two Articles of Religion*, 12:9
- Forty-two line Bible. *See* Gutenberg Bible
- Foscarini, Paolo Antonio, **5:825**, 6:61
- Fosdick, Harry Emerson, 2:80, 6:30
- Fossanova Abbey (Italy), 3:750, 5:825, **825–826**
- Foster, Augustus, 3:180
- Foster, Kenelm, 4:320–321
- Fotterell, Edward, 2:36
- Foucauld, Charles Eugène de, 4:763, 5:826, **826–827**
- Foucauld Rule, 8:610, 616
- Fouché, Joseph, 5:974
- Foucher, Abbé Simon, 9:74
- Fouille, Alfred, 5:396, 7:300
- Foundation for International Cooperation (FIC), 3:536
- Foundational theology, **5:827–831**, 11:461, 13:915
- Foundationalism, 5:829–830, **831–832**
- Foundations and Donors Interested in Catholic Activities (FADICA), 5:588
- Foundations of Christian Education* (Fitzpatrick), 5:753
- Foundations of Christian Faith (Grundkurs)* (Rahner), 5:827–828, 11:894
- Foundations of the Metaphysics of Morals* (Kant), 9:566
- Founding Church of Scientology, 12:823
- Foundling Asylum Society (New York City), 5:752
- Fountain of Life (Fons vita)* (Avicbron), 7:863–864
- Fountainbleau, Treaty of, 8:809
- Fountains Abbey (England), 3:749, 750, 5:832, **832–833**, 8:183
- The Fountains of Rome* (Respighi), 12:139
- Fouquet, Jean, 11:605
- Four Articles of 1682, 3:615, 4:591
- Four Articles of Prague* (1420), 14:363
- The Four Books of Dialogues on the Life and Miracles of the Italian Fathers and on the Immortality of Souls. See Dialogues* (St. Gregory I)
- Four Crowned Martyrs, **5:823**, 12:52, 13:167–168
- Four Dissertations* (Hume), 7:200
- Four ends of life, 6:844
- Four Gallican Articles of 1682, 6:778
- Four Masters, Annals of the, **5:833–834**
- Four Quartets* (Eliot), 5:160, 161
- Fourier, Charles, 2:627, 5:397
- Fourier, Peter, St., **5:834**, 8:432, 12:780
- Fourier, Rule of, 8:432
- Fournet, André Hubert, St., 2:390, **5:834–835**
- Fournier, Jacques. *See* Benedict XII (Pope)
- Fournier John (Mother), St., **5:835**, 12:555
- Foursquare Gospel, International Church of the (Los Angeles), **5:835–836**
- Fourteen Holy Helpers, 2:428, 3:268, 5:173, **836–837**
- Fourteenth Amendment (U.S. Constitution), 3:660
- Fourth Ecumenical Council. *See* Chalcedon, Council of
- Fourth Formulary of Sirmium (Dated Creed), 1:663
- The Fourth Gospel* (Sanday), 12:665
- Fowler, James W., 2:223
- Fox, George, 2:462, 4:39, **5:837–838**, 838, 6:3, 8:87
- Fox, James, 6:196
- Fox, Joseph (Bp. of Green Bay, WI), 14:780
- Fox, Matthew, 5:55
- Foxe, John, 2:508, 5:838
- Foxe, Richard (Fox) (Bp. of Winchester), 1:402, **5:838**
- Foxe's Book of Martyrs, **5:838–839**
- Foy, Francis, 3:279
- Foy, St., 4:129, 5:839, **839**
- Fra Angelico. *See* Fiesole, Guido da, Bl.
- Fracastoro, Girolamo, 1:677, 2:403
- Frachet, Gerard de, 14:33
- Fraction Rite, 4:12
- Fragment Targum, 13:761
- Fragmente eines Wolfenbüttelschen Ungenannten* (Reimarus), 12:35
- Franca (virgin), St., 5:840
- Franca, Leonel, 5:717, **840**
- Franca, SS., **5:840–841**
- Franca Visalta of Piacenza (abbess), St., 5:840–841
- Francart, Jacques, 3:706

- France, **5:841–863**, 922
- Action Française, 1:81–82, 3:617
  - anointing, 1:478–479
  - anticlericalism, 1:518–519
  - anti-Semitism, 7:874
  - Assemblies of the French Clergy, 1:262, 787–788
  - Assembly of 1755, 2:232
  - baroque period, 2:107
  - Benedictine monasteries, 2:256–257
  - cabala, 2:831
  - Calvinism, 2:895, 12:20
  - capital punishment, 3:87
  - Carmelites, 3:126, 129, 141, 143
  - Cartesianism, 3:184–185, 186
  - catechesis, 3:243, 244, 245
  - Catholic revival, 4:40–41, 61–64, 113, 314
  - Chateaubriand, François René de, 3:446–449
  - Christian workers organizations, 6:647–648
  - Christmas, 3:554
  - chronicles and annals, 1:463–464
  - church architecture, 3:691–693, 695–696, 706, 708, 713
  - Church-State relations, 7:472, 9:723, 824
  - colonialism, African, 9:76–77, 898–899
  - colonialism, Indian Ocean, 9:26, 371
  - colonialism, Maltese, 9:82
  - colonialism, North American, 9:54–55, 720–721, 737–738, 740–741, 13:820–821
  - colonialism, Vietnamese, 14:500, 501
  - commission of regulars, 4:13
  - Communio* edition, 4:31
  - Communion antiphon, 4:32
  - concelebration, 4:50
  - confessions of faith, 4:79
  - Confirmation, 4:87
  - Congregation of the Incarnate Word and Blessed Sacrament, 7:370–371
  - contraception, 4:221–222
  - Convent of Unterlinden, 14:333–334
  - Council of Trent, 4:312, 313
  - Counter Reformation, 2:259
  - Crusades, 4:400–401, 410, 411, 413
  - deism, 4:617
  - Dominicans, 4:853
  - Dubois, Guillaume, 4:917
  - dueling, 4:928
  - Durkheim, Émile, 4:951
  - ecclesiastical organization, 4:61–63, 5:843
  - Ecumenical Movement, 5:73–74
  - education, 3:49, 9:160, 175, 12:773
  - Enlightenment, 5:254–255, 259–262
  - Fénelon, François de Salignac de la Mothe, 5:681–683
  - Gallicanism, 6:73–78
  - Gregory VII (Pope), St., 6:493–494
  - Gregory XII (Pope), 6:501
  - Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:508–509
  - heraldry, 6:764
  - Honorius III (Pope), 7:84
  - humanism, 7:190
  - iconography, 7:285–286
  - idealism, 7:300
  - investiture struggle, 7:537, 538
  - Jesuits, 3:792–793, 7:786–787
  - John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 7:934–935
  - law, 5:702–703, 9:386–387
  - liturgical movement, 8:671, 674
  - Lutheranism, 12:18
  - Lyons martyrs, 4:83
  - map, 5:844
  - medieval drama, 4:894, 897, 898, 900, 901–902
  - medieval literature, 9:455
  - Mexico, 9:579
  - mission
    - Eudes, St. John, 5:440–441
    - Francis de Sales, St., 5:867
    - medieval mission, 3:599
    - Protestant mission, 12:30–31
    - 20th century, 5:858
  - modernism, 9:753–754
  - music, 7:255, 259, 8:690–691, 696
  - papal state, 7:488–489, 13:494–496
  - Peace of God Movement, 11:50
  - Pius X (Pope), St., 11:390
  - Pius XI (Pope), 11:395
  - politics, 3:619, 9:753, 12:666
  - preaching, 11:621–622
  - Presbyterianism, 11:678–679
  - Prône, 11:746–747
  - Protestant toleration, 4:309
  - ralliement* policy, 8:389, 11:900–901
  - Red Mass, 11:961
  - Reformed churches, 7:166, 12:23–24
  - Regalia, 12:27
  - Renaissance, 12:119
  - sacramental theology, 12:478
  - St. Bartholomew's Day Massacre, 12:537–538
  - Servites, 13:28
  - Sidonius Apollinaris, St., 13:104
  - social justice, 3:417–418, 620, 13:256
  - Solesmes, 13:299–300
  - structuralism, 13:551
  - Vincentians, 14:527
  - wars of religion, 3:612
  - worker priests, 14:838
  - See also* Avignon papacy; Carolingian era; French art; French Revolution; Gallicanism; Huguenots; Jansenism; Mission in colonial America, French
- France, Anatole, 5:841, **841**
- France Pagan* (Ward), 5:857
- France pays de mission?* (Godin), 14:838
- Frances, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:734
- Frances d'Amboise, Bl., 3:126, **5:863**
- Frances of Rome, St., 3:605, 759, **5:863–864**
- Franceschi, Gustavo Juan, 1:652, **5:864**
- Francesco de Osuna, 5:896
- Francesco Forgione. *See* Padre Pio (Bp. of Mérida), St.
- Francesco Maria of Campososso, St., **5:864–865**
- Francesco of Siena, 5:911
- Francesco Silvestri. *See* Ferrariensis (Italian philosopher)
- Franchi de' Cavaliero, Pio, **5:865**
- Francia, Annibale Maria di, Bl., **5:865–866**
- Francinaina de los Dolores de María. *See* Cirer Carbonnel, Francinaina, Bl.
- Francis (Bp. of Ancyra), 1:398
- Francis (Duke of Guise), 6:577–578, 578
- Francis, Norman C., 14:881
- Francis, St. (carpenter, 17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:732
- Francis, St. (physician, 17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:732
- Francis I (King of France)
  - Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129
  - Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:429, 430, 781
  - Church-State relations, 3:639, 4:312
  - Clement VII (Pope), 3:781–782
  - Concordat of, 5:847, 849
  - hospitals, 7:137
  - invasion of Italy, 7:669
  - Paul III (Pope), 11:22
  - Pragmatic Sanction, 6:75
- Francis II (Holy Roman Emperor), 1:910, 914
- Francis II (King of France), 5:849, 7:167

- Francis Antony of Lucera. *See* Fasani, Francesco Antonio, St.
- Francis Cardinal Bourne* (Oldmeadow), 10:583
- Francis de Sales, St., 2:109, 5:850, **866–869**
- Abondance Monastery, 1:23
- Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310
- Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412
- apologetics, 1:564
- Arnauld, Jacqueline Marie Angélique, 1:716
- Binet, Étienne, 2:399
- Bonal, Raymond, 2:478
- Bosco, St. John, 2:543
- Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:550
- Brisson, Louis Alexandre, 2:619
- Cambridge Platonists, 2:909
- catechesis, 3:234, 235
- Caussade, Jean Pierre de, 3:310
- Chantal, St. Jane Frances de, 3:381
- Chaumont, Henri, 3:457
- Clement VIII (Pope), 3:785
- Coton, Pierre, 4:291
- Counter Reformation, 3:612
- Denis the Carthusian, 4:661
- friendship with God, 6:11–12
- humanism, 7:194
- lay spirituality, 8:415
- painting by Tiepolo, 5:867
- Sisters of the Visitation, 12:554
- skepticism, 13:202
- Spiritual Combat*, 13:429
- spiritual direction, 4:762
- spirituality, 13:47
- Vincent de Paul, St., 14:518–519
- Visitation nuns, 14:563
- Francis Joseph (Emperor of Austria), 1:914
- Francis of Assisi, St., **5:870–871**
- Agnellus of Pisa, Bl., 1:177
- Andrew Caccioli, Bl., 1:403–404, 2:840
- Anthony of Padua, St., 1:506
- bare feet of, 4:764
- bilocation, 2:397
- biographies, 5:871, 896, 898, 899, 12:453
- Bonaventure, St., 2:479, 485, 489–490, 492, 493
- Carmelite spirituality, 3:130
- Catharism, 1:231
- Christmas, 3:557
- Christopher of Romandiola, Bl., 3:563
- Clare of Assisi, St., 3:760
- crib devotion, 4:364
- devotion to Passion, 10:925, 926
- Divine Office for, 8:50
- Elias of Cortona, 5:156–157, 870–871
- Fioretti*, 5:736–737
- following of Christ, 5:788
- Franciscan spirituality, 5:892, 893
- Giles of Assisi, 6:218
- Honorius III (Pope), 7:84
- images of, 12:600
- Innocent III (Pope), 3:602
- lay fervor, 8:295
- Life* written, 8:50
- Luchesius of Poggibonsi, 8:844
- Luke Belludi, 8:865
- mystical quality of writings, 10:117
- painting by Giotto, 5:870
- “Pardon of Assisi,” 11:527–528
- patron of Santa Fe Archdiocese, 12:675
- poverty, 11:569
- relics, 5:871
- religious conversion of Muslims, 9:691
- religious habit, 12:99
- Roger of Todi, Bl., 12:288
- Rule of Life, 5:901
- Sacred Heart devotion, 12:499
- St. Francis Receiving the Stigmata* (van Eyck), 13:531
- Solano modeling life after, 13:299
- spirituality, 13:446
- stigmata, 5:871, 893
- works of charity, 3:413
- Francis of Geronimo, St., **5:871–872**, 7:782
- Francis of Jesus Mary Joseph. *See* Palau y Quer, Francisco, Bl.
- Francis of Marchia, 7:363
- Francis of Meyronnes, 12:762, 825
- Francis of Osuna, 3:135, **5:872**
- Francis of Pamplona, **10:816**
- Francis of Paola, St., 3:606, **5:872–874**, 873, 874, 9:650
- Francis Xavier Mission Society, 1:2
- Franciscan Annunciades, 7:879–880
- Franciscan Church (Cologne), 3:844
- Franciscan Church of Muna (Mexico), 9:702
- Franciscan crown, 6:42
- Franciscan Friars of the Atonement, **5:874–875**
- Franciscan Handmaids of Mary, 5:878
- Franciscan Handmaids of the Most Pure Heart of Mary, 1:158, 162, 5:878
- Franciscan Hospitaller Sisters of the Immaculate Conception, 5:878
- Franciscan Martyrs of Georgia, **5:875**
- Franciscan Missionaries of Mary, 3:384, 8:156
- Franciscan Missionaries of Mary (Rome), 5:878
- Franciscan Missionaries of Our Lady, 5:878–879
- Franciscan Missionaries of St. Joseph (Rome), 5:879
- Franciscan Missionary Sisters of Our Lady of Sorrows, 5:879
- Franciscan Missionary Sisters of the Divine Child, 5:879
- Franciscan Missionary Sisters of the Infant Jesus, 5:879
- Franciscan Missionary Sisters of the Sacred Heart of St. Francis, 5:882
- Franciscan Observants, 3:462–463, 5:897, 902, 903, 904, 7:932
- Franciscan Order at the Friary of Our Lady of Grace, 8:409
- Franciscan Regula Breviary*, 1:486
- Franciscan Ritual of the Last Sacraments*, 4:10
- Franciscan School, 8:83, 12:760
- Franciscan Sisters, **5:875–892**
- African American, 1:158
- founding of, 2:510
- Hawaiian mission, 6:671
- Maria Laurentia Longo, founding of, 9:153
- Saint Felix of Cantalice (Felicians), 8:246
- Franciscan Sisters, Daughters of the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary (Rome), 5:879
- Franciscan Sisters of Allegany, 5:880
- Franciscan Sisters of Baltimore, 5:880
- Franciscan Sisters of Chicago (Rome), 5:880–881
- Franciscan Sisters of Christian Charity, 5:881
- Franciscan Sisters of Little Falls (MN), 5:881
- Franciscan Sisters of Mary, 5:881
- Franciscan Sisters of Mary Immaculate (Rome), 5:881
- Franciscan Sisters of Mill Hill, 5:880
- Franciscan Sisters of Oldenburg, 5:881–882
- Franciscan Sisters of Our Lady of Lourdes (Rome), 5:882
- Franciscan Sisters of Our Lady of Perpetual Help (Rome), 5:882

- Franciscan Sisters of Peace, 5:882
- Franciscan Sisters of Penance and Charity of Tiffin (OH), 5:882–883
- Franciscan Sisters of Perpetual Adoration, 5:877
- Franciscan Sisters of St. Joseph of Hamburg (NY), 5:883
- Franciscan Sisters of the Atonement, 5:874
- Franciscan Sisters of the Atonement (Rome), 5:883
- Franciscan Sisters of the Holy Cross, 4:378
- Franciscan Sisters of the Poor, 3:419, 12:735
- Franciscan Sisters of the Poor (Rome), 5:883
- Franciscan Sisters of the Sacred Heart (Rome), 5:883–884
- Franciscan Sisters of the Sorrowful Mother (Rome), 5:884
- Franciscan Spirituality, 2:374, 578, **5:892–897**
- Franciscan Spirituals, 3:321–322, 603, 604, **5:897–898**, 7:876, 932
- Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412
- Angelus Clarenus, 1:428
- apocalyptic movements, 1:548
- Boniface VIII (Pope), 2:502
- Church property, 3:727
- Clareni, 1:428, 3:762–763
- Clement VI (Pope), 3:780
- Joachim of Fiore, 8:174
- John XXII persecution of, 5:897, 902
- Richard of Conington, 12:232
- Franciscan theological tradition, **5:898–900**
- aseity, 1:780
- Avicbron, 1:939
- Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:311
- British Society of Franciscan Studies*, 8:609
- histories of, 8:609–610
- Latin Averroism, 1:936
- See also* Bonaventure, St.
- Franciscan University of Steubenville (OH), 10:572
- Franciscans
- active life, 1:83
- Agnellus of Pisa, Bl., 1:177
- Albania, 1:213
- Albigensians, 1:229, 231
- Alexander IV (Pope), 1:257
- alternativa*, 1:321
- Ancient See of Carlisle, 3:124
- Andrew Caccioli, Bl., 1:403–404, 2:840
- Anointing of the Sick, 1:482, 486
- Anthony of Padua, St., 1:506
- archaeology, 2:380, 3:83
- Argentina, 1:649, 650
- Arizona, 1:687
- Augustinianism, 1:878–879
- Austria, 1:910
- Avicbron, 1:673
- Bogomilism, 2:459
- Bolivia, 1:712, 2:466
- Brazil, 2:588, 590, 595
- Canada, 3:5
- Cape Verde, 3:80
- Carthage, 3:187–188
- catechesis, 3:231
- Catharism, 1:229, 231, 3:260
- Celestines, 3:321–322
- Cenacle, 3:333
- copyright, 3:336
- Central American mission, 9:707
- Chile, 3:485
- China, 2:836, 3:492–493, 495, 499, 513
- choice, 3:521
- Christmas carols, 3:557
- Christocentrism, 3:558
- chronicle, 5:899
- chronicles, 1:464
- Civezza, Marcellino da, 3:752
- Clareni, 1:428, 3:762–763
- Colorado, 3:857
- Commissariat of the Holy Land, 4:12
- contemplation, 4:207
- correctoria* of Thomism, 4:273–278
- Counter Reformation, 3:611
- Deymann, Clementine, 4:713
- as discalced order, 4:765
- Dominican rivalry with, 3:603
- Elbel history of, 5:143
- Elias of Cortona, 5:156–157
- Engelhart histories of, 5:221
- England, 5:242
- European missions, 5:905
- following of Christ, 5:788
- Fratricelli, 3:337, 762
- Gonsalvus Hispanus, on poverty, 6:341
- Gregory IX (Pope), 6:497
- hierarchical insignia, 6:764
- Honorius III (Pope), 7:84
- Horgan, Thaddeus Daniel, 7:110
- Hugh of Digne, 7:151
- Hugh of Newcastle, 7:155
- Hungary, 7:210–211
- Italian expansion, 7:665–666
- John XXII (Pope), 3:603–604, 7:931–932
- John of Parma, on poverty, 7:980
- Knights of Holy Sepulcher, 8:198
- lay allegiances, 8:295
- lay brothers of, 4:49–50
- medieval preaching of, 11:612
- Mexico, 1:723, 2:533
- mission
- abandoned Jesuit missions, reuse of, 9:707
- Arizona, 9:717
- California, 9:717, 12:644–645
- Central America, 9:707
- Colombia, 3:762–763, 850, 9:711
- colonial America, 9:701–702
- Costa Rica, 12:290
- Detroit, 9:723
- Ecuador, 9:711
- Europe, 5:905
- Florida, 9:707, 715, 12:613
- Guatemala, 12:290–291
- Indochina, 12:255
- Mexico, 5:785, 12:371–372, 528–529
- Mongolia, 9:805–806
- New Mexico, 9:716
- New York state, 12:540–541
- Nicaragua, 12:290
- North American missions, 5:903–904
- Paraguay, 10:877
- Peru, 9:710–711, 12:240–241, 616
- Texas, 9:716, 13:845
- Venezuela, 9:711, 12:407
- See also specific Franciscan missionary societies*
- monk, watercolor by Martinez Compañ, 5:901
- monks, 5:902
- Observant reform, 5:902
- opposition to Thomism, 14:44–45
- Peru, 11:159
- poverty, 5:895–896, 902, 11:569, 570
- Poverty Movement, 11:572–573
- reform under John Capistran, St., 7:944
- Roger of Todi, Bl., 12:288
- rule of St. Francis, 12:730
- St. Bonaventure University, 12:540–541

- Franciscans (*continued*)
- Santo Domingo, Cuba, 9:706–707
  - Schaaf, Valentine Theodore, 12:726
  - scholasticism, 12:760, 764
  - Scotism, as followers of, 12:825–826
  - Scottish religious orders, 12:833
  - Sixtus V (Pope), 13:198
  - Spain, 13:384
  - Spiritual-Conventual conflict, 3:132, 603, 780
  - stations of the Cross, 13:500
  - Strict Observance, 13:461
  - Third Orders, 1:413, 3:413, 520
  - Wyoming, 14:870
  - Zambia, 14:907
  - See also* Bonaventure, St.; Capuchins; Franciscan Spirituals; Franciscan theological tradition
  - Franciscans, Conventuals, 5:897, 902, 903
  - Franciscans, Discalced, 5:903
  - Franciscans, First Order, 4:764–765, **5:900–905**
  - Franciscans, Recollects, 5:903
  - Franciscans, Reformed, 5:903
  - Franciscans, Second Order, 5:870, **905–906**
  - Franciscans, Third Order Regular, 1:413, **5:906–908**
    - Franciscan Friars of the Atonement, 5:874–875
    - Franciscan Sisters, 5:875–892
    - Luchesis and Buona, 8:844
    - Shen Jihe, St., 13:78
    - Stigmatine Sisters, 8:333
  - Franciscans, Third Order Secular, 2:168, **5:909**
  - The Franciscans in Arizona* (Engelhardt), 5:221
  - The Franciscans in California* (Engelhardt), 5:221
  - Francisco, Antonio, 12:401
  - Francisco de Jesús Maria, 12:619
  - Francisco de los Angeles. *See* Quiñones, Francisco de
  - Francisco de S. Buenaventura, Bl., 7:734
  - Francisco de S. Maria, Bl., 7:734
  - Francisco de San Tomás, 3:137
  - Francisco de Toledo, 5:513
  - Franciscus de Accoltis, 3:52
  - Franck, César Auguste, **5:909–910**, 910
  - Franck, Sebastian, 1:369, 718
  - Francke, August Hermann, **5:910–911**
    - Carpzov, Johann Benedikt (II), 3:174
    - Pietism, 11:330
    - Pietist groups, 8:891
  - Franco, Apollinar, Bl., 7:733–734
  - Franco, Boniface. *See* Boniface VII (Antipope)
  - Franco, Francisco (Gen.), 13:205, 395–396, 396–397
  - Franco Gómez, Canuto, Bl., 7:124
  - Franco Lippi, Bl., **5:911**
  - Franco of Cologne, **5:911**, 8:684
  - Franco of Liège, 12:808
  - Francogallia* (Hotman), 5:702
  - François, Armand (Bp. of Toronto), 2:142
  - François, François, 12:277
  - François de Fontenay, 8:59–60
  - François de la Purification (Bp. of Beijing), 3:515
  - François Joseph de la, Bl. (1755–92), 8:336
  - Franco-Prussian War, 8:254
  - Franczuk, Ignacy, 11:583
  - Frangipani, Aldruda, 5:912
  - Frangipani, Cencius, II, 6:123
  - Frangipani, Fabio Mirto, 5:912
  - Frangipani, Giovanni, 5:912
  - Frangipani, Jacoba, 5:912
  - Frangipani, Muzio, 5:912
  - Frangipani, Ottavio Fraja, 5:912
  - Frangipani, Ottavio Mirto, 5:912
  - Frangipani family, 1:370, **5:911–913**
  - Franipani, Silvester (Ignatius Ciantes), 5:912
  - Frank, Franz Hermann von, 5:323
  - Frank, Jacob, 2:835, **5:913**, 13:57
  - Frank, Phillip, 3:302, 5:142
  - Frankel, Zacharias, 7:873
  - Frankenberg, Bernard Frank de, 4:775
  - Frankenberg, Johann Heinrich (Abp. of Malines), **5:913–914**
  - Frankfort, H., 3:672, 673
  - Frankfurt, Council of (794)
    - adoptionism, 1:119
    - Alcuin, Bl., 1:243
    - Canon Law, 3:42
    - Carolingian reform, 3:156, 425
    - catechesis, 3:230, 240
  - Frankfurt, Diet of (1791), 3:92
  - Frankfurt Institute of Social Research, 5:914
  - Frankfurt School (Germany), **5:914–915**
  - Frankish kingdom, 9:517–519
    - in the Middle Ages, 9:614
    - papal state, protection of, 13:491
    - patron saint of, 12:413
  - Frankish penitentials, 11:75
  - Frankish Reform. *See* Carolingian Reform
  - Frankish-papal alliance
    - Stephen II (III) (Pope), 13:516
    - Stephen III (IV) (Pope), 13:517
    - Stephen IV (V) (Pope), 13:519
  - Frankl, Paul, 3:676, 694, 697
  - Franklin, Benjamin, 4:617–618, 5:260, 262, 10:484
  - Franklin, Colautti v.*, 1:33
  - Franklin, William (Bp. of Davenport), 4:535
  - Franklin's Tale* (Chaucer), 3:456
  - Franks (people of Germanic origin), **5:915–917**
    - Byzantine Empire, 4:174
    - Canon Law, 3:40–41
    - Carolingian Dynasty, 5:916–917
    - chronicles, 5:922
    - Church in Gaul, 6:112
    - Constantine II (Antipope), 4:178
    - conversion of, 3:229
    - Crusaders' states, 4:401, 402, 403–405
    - Merovingians, 5:916
    - Methodius, 4:475, 476
    - Normandy occupied, 10:426
    - Pelagius II (Pope), 3:596
    - rites of death, 4:10
    - Siena, city of, 13:106
    - synodic practice of, 4:302
    - tribal migrations, 5:915–916
    - works of charity under, 3:408
  - Zachary (Pope), St., relations with, 14:904
  - See also* Carloman (Frankish mayor of the palace); Carolingian Dynasty; Carolingian era; Carolingian reform; Charlemagne (Holy Roman Emperor); *specific kings*
  - Fransen, Pieter Frans, **5:918–919**, 6:400, 401
  - Franz, John B., 4:810
  - Franzelin, Johannes Baptist (Card.), **5:919**, 7:789
    - affinity of spirit between Möhler, 10:104
    - Anglican orders problem, 1:438
    - dogmatic theology, 4:814
    - ecclesiology, 5:37
    - Schmid, Franz, 12:743
    - Vatican Council I, 5:919
  - Franziska of Hegne, Bl. *See* Nisch, Ulrika Franziska, Bl.
  - Franzoni (Abp. of Turin), 2:543

- Frassati, Pier Giorgio, Bl., **5:919–920**
- Frassen, C., 12:764
- Frassinello, Benedetta Cambiagio, Bl., **5:920**
- Frassinetti, Giuseppe, **5:920–921**
- Frassinetti, Paola Angela Maria, St., 5:920, **921**
- Frasso, Pedro, 10:978
- Fraternal Appeal to the American Churches, with a Plan for Catholic Union* (Schmucker), 12:745
- Fraternal organizations, 1:285–286, 3:281, 622
- Fraternité Sacerdotale de Saint Pie X*, 3:289, 8:447
- Fraternity Jeanne Jugan, 8:617
- Fraternity of Diocesan Worker Priests, 4:827
- Frati Bigi*, 10:812
- Fratricelli* (heretical sects), **5:921–922**
- Anthony of Stroncone, Bl., 1:507
- apocalyptic movements, 1:548
- Clareni, 3:762
- papal Antichrist, 1:517
- Paul II (Pope), 11:20
- theological censure, 3:337
- Fratricelli de Opinione, 5:921–922
- Fratricelli de Paupere Vita, 5:921
- Fratis Simonis historia* (Simon of Saint-Quentin), 13:132
- Frauenfriedenskirche (Frankfurt am Main, Germany), 3:711
- Frauenkirche (Dresden, Germany), 3:707
- Fravashi (protective spirits), **5:922**
- Fravata (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:50
- Frayssinous, Denis (Bp.), 5:854, **922**
- Frazee v. Illinois Department of Employment Sec.* (1989), 3:663
- Frazer, James George, Sir
- animism, 1:459
- biblical theology, 2:385
- evolution of religion, 12:64
- Freculf (Bp. of Lisieux), 1:462
- Fredegarius, **5:922–923**
- Fredegisus (d. 834), 12:757
- Fredegund (d. 597), 9:518
- Frederick (Duke of Austria), 4:169, 170
- Frederick (the Wise)
- Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:429
- Luther's extradition, 8:880
- Wittenberg University, 14:803
- Frederick I (King of Denmark), 4:665
- Frederick I Barbarossa (Holy Roman Emperor), 5:166, 444, **924–926**, 925
- Adalgott II, St., 1:103
- Adrian IV (Pope), 1:126, 127
- Albert of Jerusalem, St., 1:222
- Alexander III (Pope), 1:254
- Arnold of Brescia, 1:719
- Callistus III (Antipope), 2:882
- Church-State relations, 3:636, 7:42–43
- Clement III (Pope), 3:776
- Cologne, 3:843
- Colonna family, 3:854
- conflict between Urban III (Pope), 14:336
- Cremona's independence, 13:101
- Crusades, 2:609, 4:411
- destruction caused by Crusade armies, 10:355
- Distentis Abbey, 4:775
- Gerhoh of Reichersberg, 6:167
- Holy Empire as term, 7:42, 43
- Hugh of Honau, 7:153
- imperial power in Italy, 7:663
- Lateran Councils, 12:356
- Lombard League, 8:767
- Low Countries bishops appointed, 10:258
- Low Countries lords in army of, 10:257–258
- Lucius III (Pope), 8:847
- papacy, 3:601
- Sankt Gallen Abbey (Switzerland), 12:669
- Treaty of Constance, 1:126
- University of Bologna, 2:472
- Frederick II the Great (Holy Roman Emperor), **5:926–928**, 927
- Albert Behaim, 1:222
- apocalyptic movements, 1:548
- bestiaries, 2:344
- capital punishment, 3:87
- Celestine IV (Pope), 3:320
- Church-State relations, 3:636, 639
- Colonna family, 3:854
- conciliarism, 4:55
- conflict between papacy, 14:14
- constitution on *Ortolevos* heresy, 10:702
- Crusades, 4:400, 403, 404–405, 414
- Gregory IX (Pope), 6:496–497, 7:474
- Guelfs and Ghibellines, 6:555–556
- heresy charge, 8:907
- Herman of Salza, 6:783
- Innocent III (Pope), 3:602
- Innocent IV (Pope), 3:603, 7:475
- Lombard League, 8:767
- Papal States, 7:664
- prince-bishops, 11:714
- Frederick II the Great (King of Prussia), 5:923, **923–924**
- deism, 4:617
- Jesuits, 3:795
- Order of the Swan, 10:631–632
- Frederick III (Austrian Emperor), 5:29
- Frederick III (Holy Roman Emperor), 6:639
- Council of Basel, 2:134
- Crusades, 2:881
- Zamometič, Andrea, 14:909
- Frederick V (elector of the Palatinate), 1:912
- Frederick of Isenberg, 5:210
- Frederick William III (King of Prussia), 3:845, 4:81, 7:17
- Frederick William IV (King of Prussia), 3:846
- Fredeswinda, St. *See* Frideswide of Oxford, St.
- Frédol, Bérenger (Berengarius Fredoli) (Card.), **5:928**
- Free and Faithful in Christ* (Häring), 6:646
- Free associations, in the state, 13:487
- Free choice (*liberum arbitrium*). *See* Free will
- Free Church Federal Council, 5:928
- Free Churches, 2:622, **5:928**
- Free Methodist Church (U.S.), 7:7, 9:562
- Free music, 2:115
- Free Spirit Movement, 4:876
- Free will, **5:928–934**
- appetite, 1:602
- Augustine, St., 1:877
- Cartesianism, 4:681–682
- Concordia liberi arbitrii cum gratiae donis* (Molina, Luis de), 9:769
- consent, 4:158–159
- Counter-Reformation's affirmation of, 2:110
- death, 4:578–581
- Duns Scotus, John, 4:937–938
- efficient causality, 5:99, 102
- Kierkegaard, 8:166
- Lutheranism, 3:608
- Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:75
- Methodism, 14:684
- molinism, 9:771
- Mu'tazilite school, 10:74
- natural causes vs., 5:99

- Free will (*continued*)
- New Haven theology (Taylorism), 10:280
  - occasionalism, 10:527
  - Origen's defense of, 10:656
  - Pico della Mirandola, 7:186
  - predetermination, 11:658–659
  - Spinoza, 13:420
  - spirituality, 13:440
  - sufficient reason vs., 13:593
  - theodicy, 13:868
  - Thomistic conception of, 9:90
  - See also* Choice; Human act; Pelagius and Pelagianism; Will and willing
  - Free will and grace, **5:934–935**
    - congruism, 4:120–121
    - conversion, 4:239–241
    - de auxiliis* controversy, 4:110–113
    - Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:948
    - See also* Baptism of infants
  - Free will and providence, **5:935–936**
  - Free Will Baptists, 2:80
  - Freedman, D. N., 3:565, 566
  - Freedmen, evangelization of (U.S.), 9:738
  - Freedom, **5:936–942**
    - absolute, 1:42
    - agnosticism, 1:184
    - anguish, 12:696
    - anxiety, 1:540
    - in the Bible, 5:944–945
    - Catholic social thought, 13:255
    - Christian anthropology, 3:532, 533
    - communication, 4:24
    - Divine concurrence, 4:72
    - exercise, 7:172
    - existentialism, 5:545–546, 725, 8:166–167, 12:695–697
    - French ideas, 8:272
    - grace, 6:385, 386–387, 389, 399–400
    - Gregory of Nyssa, St., 6:520
    - history of, as transcendental principle, 4:373
    - human act, 7:172–173
    - limitations of, 7:172–173
    - Maine de Biran, 9:60
    - Maritain, Jacques, 9:179
    - Mary, Blessed Virgin, from sin, 9:250–251
    - motion, 10:25–26
    - physical premotion, 11:671
    - Piaget, Jean, 11:318
    - redemption in patristic thought, 10:961
    - specification, 7:172
    - will and willing, 14:720, 723
    - See also* Choice
  - Freedom, intellectual, **5:942–944**
    - See also* Academic Freedom
  - Freedom, spiritual, **5:944–945**, 8:828, 881
  - Freedom and Nature* (Ricoeur), 12:241
  - The Freedom of a Christian* (Luther), 12:16
  - Freedom of choice, 4:152
  - Freedom of religion, 3:641–643, **5:946–954**
    - Anglicanism, 1:445
    - Baptists, 2:78
    - Castellio, Sebastian, 3:214
    - colonial Pennsylvania, 11:79
    - community churches, 4:39
    - Comoros, lack of, 4:40
    - conscience, 4:148–149
    - Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:179–182, 185
    - Croatia, 4:371
    - democracy, 4:640
    - Denmark, 4:666–667
    - Edict of Milan, 12:316
    - France, 8:309
    - Germany, 8:517
    - Hungary, 7:214, 216, 222
    - Iceland, 7:277
    - Israel, 7:647
    - Japan, 7:741
    - Korea, 8:239
    - Lateran Pacts (1985), 8:359
    - Latvia, 8:376
    - liberalism, 3:619
    - Lithuanian dissidents, 8:608
    - Malaysia, 9:71
    - Malaysian Consultative Council of Buddhism, Christianity, Hinduism, and Sikhism, 9:72
    - Moldova, 9:767
    - Pacification of Amboise, 3:266
    - papal social thought, 13:259
    - Slovenia, 13:227
    - Sweden, 13:638
    - Transylvania, 7:214
    - U.S. law
      - Barron v. Baltimore*, 5:961
      - McCullum v. Board of Education*, 5:961
      - state legislation, 5:963–964
      - Terret v. Taylor*, 5:963
    - See also* Church and State; Church and State, U.S.; *specific countries*
  - Freedom of religion in the U.S. Constitution, **5:954–964**
  - Freedom of speech, Catholic teaching on, 5:944, **964–966**
  - Freeland* (Hertzka), 14:361
  - Freeman, William, Bl., 5:232, **966**
  - Freeman's Journal and Catholic Register* (newspaper), 8:303, 9:403, 10:314
  - Freemasonry
    - Argentina, 1:651
    - Brazil, 2:595–596
    - Carbonari, 3:99
    - Christian Reformed Church, 3:543
    - Clement XII (Pope), 3:790
    - illumination, 7:321
    - opposition to, 8:197
    - Rosicrucians, 12:381–382
  - The Freethinker* (periodical), 5:967
  - Freethinkers, 1:823, **5:966–967**
  - Frege, Gottlob, 1:520, 8:752, 753, 12:415
  - Frei, Hans, 5:829
  - Freiburg Archdiocese (Germany), 8:255, 304
  - Freire, Paulo, 8:549, 11:585
  - Freising Collection. *See Quesnelliiana Collectio*
  - Freitas, Luzia de, Bl., 7:733
  - Freking, Frederick W. (Bp. of La Crosse, WI), 8:273, 14:783
  - Frelichowski, Stefan Wincenty, Bl., **5:969**
  - FRELIMO (political party), 10:39, 40
  - Frelinghuysen, Theodore Jacobus, **5:969**, 6:425
  - French, Richard, 7:579
  - French Americans in Georgia, 6:151
  - French and Indian War (1754–63), 11:82, 235
    - See also* Québec Act (Canada, 1774)
  - French art, 4:394, 397
  - French Association for Parapsychological Studies, 11:463
  - French Canadian nationalism, 8:280
  - French Episcopal Conference, 5:859–860
  - French Modernism, 12:453
  - French Passion plays, 10:928
  - French Polynesia, 10:531–532
  - French Revolution (1789), **5:969–977**
    - Abundance Monastery, 1:24
    - Anchin Abbey, 1:396
    - Angers, 1:432
    - anticlericalism, 1:518, 519
    - Assemblies of the French Clergy, 1:788



- Avignon, 1:942  
 Boisgelin de Cucé, Jean de Dieu, Raymond de, 2:462  
 Bollandists, 2:472  
 Bonal, François de, 2:477  
 Brothers of the Christian Schools, 2:632  
 Buechez, Philippe Joseph Benjamin, 2:654  
 Burke, Edmund, 2:702  
 Calas case, 2:858  
 Canada, 3:7, 9–10  
 Canon Law, 3:54  
 Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 3:92  
 Caribbean, 3:115, 118  
 Carmelites, 3:128, 143  
 Carthusians, 3:195  
 Casoni, Filippo, 3:204  
 Caulites, 3:296  
 Chaise-Dieu Abbey, 3:362  
 Chaminade, Guillaume Joseph, Bl., 3:373  
 Chateaubriand, François René de, 3:447  
 Cheverus, Jean Louis Lefebvre de, 3:472  
 Chinese mission, 3:498  
 Church history, 3:616–617  
 Church-State relations, 3:92, 441, 615, 617, 640, 753–754  
 Cistercians, 3:747, 751, 758  
 Comte, Auguste, 4:47  
 Cuxa Abbey, 4:450  
 Daughters of the Holy Spirit, 7:45  
 dechristianization, 5:972–975, 8:282  
 Émery, Jacquesré, 5:190  
 fears of, 13:255  
 Feuillants, 3:747  
 fugitive priests, 8:778  
 Goddess of Reason, 11:945–946  
 Hapsburgs, 6:640  
 ideals inspiring, 8:271  
 Jansenism, 7:718–719  
 Jewish emancipation, 7:872–873  
 Knights of Malta, 8:194  
 Knights of the Faith, 8:197–198  
 laicism, 8:282  
*Lettres d'un royaliste savoisien* (Maistre), 9:60–61  
 liberalism, 3:618, 619  
 Loménie de Brienne, 8:770  
 Luxembourg, 8:897, 898  
 Luxeuil Abbey, 8:899  
 Lyonese Rite, 8:905  
 martyrs, 1:722, 2:632, 3:128  
   of Compiègne, 4:43–44  
   of Laval, 8:384  
   of Orange, 10:620–621  
   of Paris (September Martyrs), 10:884–885  
   Rogue, Pierre René, Bl., 12:290  
   Sacramantine nuns, 12:484  
   Saint-Germain-des-Prés, 12:548  
   Sisters of St. Joseph, 12:554–555  
   of Valenciennes, 14:371  
 papacy during, 10:845–846  
 papal social thought, 13:257  
 persecution of Catholic priests, 2:158  
 Pius VI (Pope), 11:377  
 Premonstratensians, 11:667  
 priests immigrating, 13:364  
 reaction, 13:410  
 Reign of Terror, 5:974  
 restoration of religion following, 4:61–63  
 Robespierre, Maximilien François de, 5:974, 12:273  
 Rome, 12:359–360  
 Sanfedists, 12:666  
 secularization of Church property, 12:873  
 Sisters of Bon Secours, 2:476  
 Sisters of Divine Providence, 13:181–182  
 Sisters of Providence, 13:188  
 socialism, 3:620  
 Solignac Abbey, 13:302  
 Spain, 4:739, 13:394–395  
 suppression of religious, 5:707, 12:548  
   Commission of Regulars and, 4:13  
   Compiègne martyrs, 4:43–44  
   Conques Abbey, 4:129  
   Coudrin, Pierre Marie Joseph and, 4:293  
   Courdier, Jean-Nicolas, 4:261  
   Crozier Fathers and, 4:378  
   Decadi cult and, 4:586–587  
   Holy Ghost Fathers, 7:25  
   holy lance and, 7:31  
   Hospitallers of St. John of God, 7:122  
   Hospitallers of St. Lazarus of Jerusalem, 7:126  
   Savigny Abbey, 12:711  
 Trappists, 3:745  
 University of Bologna, 2:475  
 Vincentians, effect, 14:527  
 works of charity, 3:419  
*See also* Civil Constitution of the Clergy  
 French School. *See* Spirituality, French school of  
 French Solesme Congregation, 2:255  
*A Frenchman's Thoughts on the War* (Sabatier), 12:453  
 Frente Faravundo Marti de Liberación (FMLN), 5:175, 177  
 Freppel, Charles Émile (Bp. of Angers), 1:432, **5:977–978**, 978  
*Frequens* (Council of Constance), 3:604, 4:171  
 Frere, Rudolph Walter Howard (Bp.), 1:437, **5:978**, 9:78  
 Frescobaldi, Girolamo, 2:115, **5:978–979**, 979, 6:14  
 Freud, Sigmund  
   appetite, 1:603  
   conscience, 4:140  
   consciousness, 4:153  
   deconstructionism, 4:592–593  
   dreams, 4:904, 905, 7:327  
   evolution of religion, 12:64  
   guilt, 6:568  
   imagination, 7:326–327  
   Jung relationship, 8:60  
   sexual orientation, 7:68  
   symbolism of mythology, 10:129  
 Frévisse, St. *See* Frideswide of Oxford, St.  
 Frey, Gerard L. (Bp. of Savannah), 12:710  
 Friars, **6:1**, 2  
   *See also* Mendicant orders  
 Friars Minor, Order of. *See* Franciscans, First Order  
 Friars Minor Capuchin, 2:132–133  
 Friars Minor Conventual, 5:902  
 Friars Minor of the Eremetical Life, 5:902  
 Friars Minor of the Regular Observance, 5:902  
 Friars of Unity, 1:706  
 Frías Cañizares, Luisa María, Bl., 1:4  
 Fribourg Union, 13:256  
 Frick, Carolo, 10:607  
 Friday, Christian week, 8:718  
 Fridelli, Xaver Ehrenbert, **6:1**  
 Frideswide of Oxford, St., **6:1–2**  
 Fridolin of Säckingen, St., **6:2**  
 Friedel, Francis, **6:2**  
 Friedel, Xaver. *See* Fridelli, Xaver Ehrenbert  
 Friedhofen, Peter, Bl., **6:2–3**

- Friedman, R. E., 11:96
- Friedrich, Johann, 4:824, **6:3**  
*See also* Old Catholics
- Friend, William B. (Bp. of Alexandria-Shreveport, LA), 1:270
- Friends, Religious Society of. *See* Quakers (Religious Society of Friends)
- Friends of God, **6:5–6**, 13:453–454
- Friends World Committee on Consultation, 6:5
- Friendship, **6:6–9**  
 Aristotle, 8:826–827  
 charity, 3:396  
 communication, 4:24  
 courtesy compared to, 4:318
- Friendship, particular, **6:9**
- Friendship House, 4:614, **6:9–10**
- Friendship with God, **6:10–12**  
 Adam (biblical figure), 1:106  
 Divine judgment, 8:35  
 reparation, 12:128–130
- Fries, J. F., 11:802, 12:345
- Friess, Mary Caroline (Mother), 12:781
- Frigidian of Lucca, St., **6:12**
- Frigolet Monastery (France), **6:12**
- Frings, Josef Cardinal, 10:485
- Frins, Victor, **6:12**
- Frisians, mission to, 1:220, 2:494–495, 496
- Friso, Master Reiner, 5:44
- Frithonas (Abp. of Canterbury), 3:70
- Fritz, Samuel, 5:62–63, **6:12–13**
- Friuli, Council of (796), 1:119
- Fröbel, Friedrich Wilhelm, 5:91, 93, **6:13–14**
- Froben, Johann, 2:523, **6:14**
- Froberger, Johann Jakob, 5:979, **6:14**
- Fröbes, Joseph, **6:14–15**
- Frobisher, Martin, Sir, 5:295
- Frodoard of Reims. *See* Flodoard of Reims
- Frodobert, St., **6:15**
- Froger, J., 1:185
- Froget, Bartholomé, 12:777
- Fröhling, Friedrich, 12:582
- Frohschammer, Jakob, 3:624, 5:599, **6:15**, 778, 12:770, 901–902
- Froidmont, Liber, 1:893
- Froilán, St., 1:840, **6:15**
- Froissart, Jean, 1:464
- From Darkness to the Light* (Hartshorne), 6:657
- From First Adam to Last* (Barrett), 5:523
- From Out the Flaminian Gate* (Newman), 10:333
- From Quebec to New Orleans* (Schlarman), 12:739
- From the Stone Age to Christianity* (Albright), 1:235
- From Tradition to Gospel* (Dibelius, tr. by Woolf), 5:521
- Fromm, Erich, 5:914
- Fronde revolt, 5:850, 8:801, 803, 12:179–180
- Fronto, 3:592
- Fronzola, Robertus de, 3:51
- Frost, Shannon v.* (1842), 3:658
- Froude, Richard Hurrell, **6:15–16**, 8:135–136, 10:332, 732, 733  
*See also* Oxford Movement
- Fru Marta Oulie* (Undset), 14:295
- Fructuosos (Abp. of Braga), St., **6:16**  
 Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
 Cassian, John, 3:207  
 martyrdom of, 1:92  
 medieval Latin literature works of, 9:440  
 Spain, 13:376
- Fructuosus of Tarragona, St., **6:16**
- Frumentius, St., 5:399, 402, **6:16–17**
- Frutolf of Michelsberg, 1:462, **6:17**
- Fruttuaria Abbey (Italy), **6:17**  
 Alpirsbach Abbey, 1:312  
 Cluniac reform, 3:813  
 William of Saint-Bénigne of Dijon, 14:752
- Fry, Elizabeth, **6:17–18**, 18
- FSP (Congregation of the Brothers of St. Patrick), 10:951
- Fuad I (King of Egypt), 5:118
- Fuchs, E., 7:849
- Fuchs, Josef, **6:18–19**  
 existential ethics, 5:538  
 natural law doctrine, 10:193  
 sex, 8:873
- Fuchs, Joseph. *See* Fuchs, Josef
- Fuchs, Leonhard, 2:401
- Fuente, Michael de la, 3:136, 143, **6:19**, 8:530
- Fuente, Miguel de la. *See* Fuente, Michael de la
- Fueros* (privileges, franchises, and immunities), 13:381
- Fugger, Andreas, 6:19
- Fugger, Anton, 6:20
- Fugger, Georg, 6:19
- Fugger, House of, 8:879
- Fugger, Jacob, I, 6:19
- Fugger, Jacob, II, 1:233, 6:19–20
- Fugger, Johann, 6:19
- Fugger, Raymund, 6:20
- Fugger, Ulrich (fl. 1367), 6:19
- Fugger, Ulrich, I, 6:19
- Fugger, Ulrich, II, 6:20
- Fugger family, 1:848, **6:19–20**
- Fuhrmann, David, 12:668
- Fujishima, Denis, Bl., 7:734
- Fulbert (Bp. of Chartres), 3:441, 5:516, **6:20**, 7:247–248, 9:450, 12:758
- Fulcher of Chartres, **6:20–21**
- Fulcodi, Guy. *See* Clement IV (Pope)
- Fulcois of Beauvais, **6:21**, 9:457
- Fulcran of Lodève, St., **6:21**
- Fulda Abbey (Germany), 3:13, **6:21–22**  
 archchancellors, 1:633  
 Boniface, St., 2:496  
 Carloman, 3:124  
 Sturmi, St., founding of, 13:556
- Fulfillment, personal  
 I-Thou model of grace, 8:833  
 love of self and others, 8:829
- Fulgens Sicut Stella* (apostolic constitution, Benedict XII), 3:748
- Fulgentius Ferrandus, 3:40, 12:606
- Fulgentius of Astigi, 3:409
- Fulgentius of Écija, St., **6:23**
- Fulgentius of Ruspe (Bp.), 3:186, **6:23–24**, 10:431  
 Augustinianism, 1:877  
 editions of works, 13:168  
 Fulgentius Ferrandus, 12:606  
 hymns of, 7:244  
 incommunicability, 7:379
- Fulk (Bp. of Beauvais), 2:190
- Fulk V (King of Anjou), 2:29, 7:770
- Fulk Nerra (Count of Anjou), 1:432
- Fulk of Neuilly, Bl., **6:24**
- Full Gospel Central Church (Korea), 8:240
- Full incorporation, 7:383
- Fuller, Andrew, 2:78
- Fuller, Margaret, 14:148
- Fuller, Samuel, 4:115
- Fullerism, 2:78–79
- Fulthrop, Edward, Bl., 5:233
- Fumasoni-Biondi, Pietro (Card.), 1:585, 3:516
- Fumo, Bartholomeus, 3:52
- Funcken, Eugene (Father), 12:174
- Functional processions, 11:732
- Functionalism, **6:24–26**  
 activism, 1:83  
 associationism, 1:796–797  
 sociology of religion, 12:75–78

- Fundación social de la propiedad privada en la República Argentina* (Franceschi), 5:864
- Fundamental Agreement (1639) (Connecticut), 3:647
- Fundamental Agreement (1993), 7:1000
- Fundamental Law (Belgium), 2:218
- Fundamental Law of the Church. *See Lex ecclesiae fundamentalis*
- Fundamental option (morality), 4:236, **6:26**, 9:868
- Fundamental theology, 3:19–20, **6:26–27**
- Fundamentalism, **6:27–29**
- American Council of Christian Churches, 1:351
  - Baptists, 2:80
  - Church-State relations, 3:638
  - creationism, 4:346–347
  - fundamentalist-modernist dispute, 13:411
  - Holiness churches, 7:7–8
  - literal interpretation of patriarch ages, 10:950
  - Pentecostal Movement, 1:788
  - rapture, 11:912–913
- Fundamentalism, biblical, **6:29–30**
- The Fundamentals: A Testimony to the Truth* (Stewart), 6:27
- Fundamentum Theologiae Moralis* (González de Santalla), 6:343
- Fundamentum totius theologiae moralis seu tractatus de conscientia probabili* (Terrill), 13:831
- Funeral rites, **6:30–33**, 31
- acrostics, 1:72
  - All Souls' Day, 1:290
  - catfalques, 3:225
  - cremation, 4:359–360
  - dead, worship of, 4:557–558
  - loculus, 8:746
  - Slavic religion, 13:215
  - See also* Burial; Cemeteries; Requiem Mass
- Funerals, Canon Law, **6:33–34**
- Funerary monuments and crypts, early Christian usage, 2:146
- Funes, Deán Gregorio, 6:34, **34–35**
- Die 15 Bundgenossen* (The Fifteen Confederates) (Eberlin), 5:31
- Funk, Franz Xaver Von, **6:35**, 10:963, 14:234
- Funk, Philipp, 12:26
- Fur trade, 8:383
- Fürbass, Simon, 12:735
- Furet, Louis Théodore, 7:741
- Furey, Patrick (Abp. of San Antonio, TX), 12:642–643
- Furius Dionysius Philocalus, 4:675, 8:642
- Furlong, Thomas (Bp. of Wexford), **6:35**, 12:551
- Furman v. Georgia*, 3:88
- Furseus, St. *See* Fursey, St.
- Fursey, St., 1:139, 5:239, **6:35–36**, 8:280
- Fürstenberg, Franz and Wilhelm Egon von, **6:36–37**
- Fürstenberg, Franz von (1729–1810), **6:36**
- Furtenbacher, Burckhard, 1:912
- Fusai, Gonzales, Bl., 7:733
- Fusco, Alfonso Maria, 12:551
- Futuna Islands, 10:534
- Futuribles, **6:37**
- congruism, 4:121
  - molinism, 9:770
  - scientia media*, 12:821
  - theology of hope, 13:926–927
- Futurology, 13:785
- Fux, Johann Joseph, 1:234, **6:37–38**
- ## G
- Gabala, Harith Ibn, 2:86
- Gabet, Joseph, 7:146
- Gabilhaud, Pierre, 12:277
- Gable, Miller v.* (1845), 3:658
- Gabler, G. A., 6:709
- Gabler, Johann Philipp, 2:383
- Gabon, **6:39–40**, 41
- Gaboury, J., 3:717
- Gabra Micha'el. *See* Ghebremichael, Bl.
- Gabriel (archangel), 1:420, 424, 425, **6:40–41**, 42
- Gabriel, Colomba Joanna, Bl., **6:41**
- Gabriel, St. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:732
- Gabriel de S. Magdalena, Bl., 7:735
- Gabriel Ferretti, Bl., **6:41–42**
- Gabriel Marcel et Karl Jaspers: philosophie du mystère et philosophie du paradoxe* (Ricoeur), 12:241
- Gabriel of Our Lady of Sorrows, St. *See* Possenti, Gabriel, St.
- Gabriel of St. Mary Magdalen, 4:205, 206, **6:42**
- Gabriel Sionita, 1:37, **6:42**
- Gabrieli, Andrea, 1:766, **6:42–43**
- Gabrieli, Giovanni, **6:43–44**, 12:792
- Gabriella Marie (Sister). *See* Joan of France, St.
- Gabriol, Solomon ibn. *See* Avicebron (ibn Gabirol, Solomon ben Judah)
- Gaby, Pierre, 2:913
- Gadamer, Hans-Georg, **6:44–45**
- apologetics, 1:565
  - biblical hermeneutics, 6:796
  - hermeneutics, 6:789–790, 10:306
  - praxis, 11:586
- Gaddi, Taddeo, 1:933
- Gadsby, Beatrice, 12:550
- Gaelic Society of Dublin, 8:326
- Gaetani, Antonio I (Card., d. 1412), 6:47
- Gaetani, Antonio II (Card., d. 1624), 6:47
- Gaetani, Benedetto. *See* Boniface VIII (Pope)
- Gaetani, Camillo, 6:47
- Gaetani, Enrico (Card.), 6:47
- Gaetani, Francis (Card.), 6:47
- Gaetani, Honorato, 6:47
- Gaetani, James II, 6:47
- Gaetani, Leone, 6:47
- Gaetani, Michelangelo, 6:47
- Gaetani, Onorato I (fl. 1370), 6:47
- Gaetani, Onorato IV (fl. 1570), 6:47
- Gaetani, Tommaso, 5:247
- Gaetani family, **6:47**
- Boniface VIII (Pope), 2:501, 502
  - Boniface VIII (Pope) nepotism, 10:247
  - Colonna family, 2:502, 3:854
- Gaffney, Evangelista (Mother), 12:556
- Gagarin, Ivan Sergeevich, **6:47**, 12:426
- Gage, Thomas, **6:48**
- Gagelin, François, 14:494
- Gager, John G., 10:307
- Gagliardi, Achille, 2:230, **6:48**, 13:429
- Gagnot, Jacques, 12:277
- Gaguin, Robert, 2:551, 5:847, **6:48–49**
- Gaia (Greek goddess), 5:2–3
- Gaichiès, Jean, 11:622
- Gailhac, Pierre Jean Antoine, **6:49**, 12:496
- Gaillard, J., 10:99
- Gainas, 1:631
- Gairdner, James, 2:508
- Gaiseric. *See* Geiseric (King of the Vandals)
- Gaius (Pope), St., **6:49–50**
- Gaius Caligula. *See* Caligula (Gaius Caligula) (Roman Emperor)
- Gaius Julius Solinus, 12:620
- Gajo, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:734
- Galaktotrophousa (The Nursing Madonna)*, 9:272
- Galand, Agnès of Jesus, Bl., **6:50**
- Galano, Clemente, **6:50**

- Galantini, Hippolytus, Bl., **6:51**  
*Galateo* (Casa), 3:198  
 Galatia, **6:51–52**  
 Galatians, Epistle to the, **6:52–55**  
   aeons, 1:140  
   baptism, 2:60, 61  
   Barnabas and Paul, 2:103  
   beatific vision, 2:171  
   “carnal” activities, 13:442  
   catechumenate, 3:249  
   Christian law, 8:403  
   Church in, 3:578–579, 582–583  
   circumcision, 6:53  
   covenant, 4:328  
   development of Gospel tradition on  
   Passion, 10:921  
   Divine indwelling, 7:441  
   ecclesiastical authority in, 1:923  
   faith, 5:592  
   faith, profession through baptism,  
   2:59, 60  
   fraternal correction in, 4:274  
   freedom, 6:400  
   Galatia, 6:52  
   Gnosis, 6:254  
   God, encounter with, 13:438  
   God, sons of, 13:322  
   God’s spirit, 13:427, 428  
   grace, 6:381, 382  
   Hagar, 6:608–609  
   Holy Spirit, 13:441  
   justice of men, 8:74  
   justification controversy, 8:78–80  
   kerygma, 8:157  
   kindness, 8:172  
   life of grace, 13:441  
   magic, 9:39  
   Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:238–239  
   meekness, 9:468  
   merit, 6:383  
   Paul’s first missionary journey, 11:7,  
   13–14  
   rebirth, 11:951  
   sacrifice of self, 13:439  
   sexual equality, 13:51  
   Simon the Apostle, 13:126  
   sin, 13:147, 148, 155  
   slavery, 13:207, 208  
   social principle, 13:25  
   Son of God, 13:314  
   spiration, 13:420  
   spirit, 13:425  
   supernatural life, 13:438  
   virtuous works, 13:438  
   works of charity, 3:401, 402  
   works of the flesh, 8:871
- Galberry, Thomas (Bp. of Hartford),  
 1:891, **6:55**, 653
- Galbis Gironés, Vicente, Bl., **6:55–56**
- Galdinus, St., **6:56**
- Galen, Clemens Augustinus von (Card.),  
 3:592, **6:56–57**  
   Aristotelianism, 1:669  
   Nazism, opposition to, 6:186  
   spirit vs. soul, 4:288  
   translation into Latin, 8:592
- Galen of Pergamum  
   biology, 2:401, 402, 405, 407  
   medicine, 12:309, 806–807  
   temperament, 13:793
- Galeotto del Carretto, Marchese Biagio,  
 12:679
- Galerius (Roman Emperor), 3:594, 632,  
**6:57**, 7:654  
   Diocletian, 4:750  
   Milan, Edict of, 9:625  
   persecution of Christians, 4:748, 749,  
   750
- Gales, Louis, Rev., 12:574
- Galfrido. *See* Walfrid, St.
- Galgani, Gemma, St., **6:58**
- Galicia  
   Basilians in, 2:144  
   Priscillianism in, 11:720
- A Galick and English Vocabulary*  
 (MacDonald), 9:12
- Galilee, topography of, 10:779–780
- Galilei, Galileo, 2:227–228, **6:58–64**, 59,  
 11:293  
   Aristotelianism, 1:678  
   atomism, 1:834, 4:959  
   contribution to study of motion,  
   10:18–19  
   empiricism, 5:197, 12:47  
   mechanism, 9:415  
   quality, 11:849  
   Reusch, Franz Heinrich, 12:182  
   scholasticism, 12:768  
   space, 13:373
- Galitzin, Elizabeth, **6:64**
- Gall, St., **6:64–65**  
   Austria, 1:908  
   catechesis, 3:229  
   hymns of, 7:245  
   role in palace school education,  
   10:763  
   Sankt Gallen Abbey, 12:669
- Gall of Clermont, St., **6:65**
- Gallagher, Hugh Patrick, **6:66**  
   California missions, 12:647  
   Carson Valley mission established,  
   10:267
- Gallagher, Mary E., 10:57
- Gallagher, Michael James (Bp. of  
 Detroit), 4:294, 698, 9:607
- Gallagher, Redmund (Bp. of Derry),  
 7:580
- Gallagher, Simon Felix, 3:807, **6:66**,  
 13:363–364
- Gallandi, Andrea, **6:67**
- Gallant, G. Edgar (Father), 1:210
- Gallemand, Jacques, 2:338
- Gallet (Cenacle Sister), 4:293
- Galletti, Pier Luigi, 3:793
- Gallican Articles, 4:591
- Gallican Lectionaries, 6:70–71, 11:126
- Gallican Liberties, 3:524
- Gallican Psalter*, 14:592
- Gallican Rites, **6:67–72**  
   Advent, 1:134  
   Agnus Dei, 1:185  
   Ambrosian Rite, 1:343  
   apologies, 1:566  
   Book of Common Prayer, 2:524  
   Carolingian reform, 3:563–564  
   feast of the Holy Innocents, 3:556  
   Gregorian Sacramentary, 1:243  
   hymns of, 7:245, 253  
   Introit, 4:893  
   origins, 2:62, 8:713  
   sacramentaries, 12:483
- Gallican Rites, chants of, **6:72–73**
- Gallicanism, 3:605, 615, 639, 5:257,  
**6:73–78**  
   acolytes, 7:37  
   Alexander VIII (Pope), 1:262, 3:54  
   Alexandre, Noël, 1:267  
   Almain, Jacques, 1:298  
   anointing, 1:478  
   appeals to a future council, 1:599  
   Assemblies of the French Clergy,  
   1:788  
   Astros, Paul Thérèse David d’,  
   1:813–814  
   Baluze, Étienne, 2:48  
   beginnings of, 5:847, 12:544  
   Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:550,  
   3:615  
   Bourget, Ignace, 2:567  
   Bouvier, Jean Baptiste, 2:572  
   Canon Law, 3:54  
   Catherine de Médicis, 3:266  
   Church property, 3:727

- Cistercians, 3:747  
 Clement X (Pope), 3:788  
 Conciliarism, 1:600, 3:54, 4:56  
 Concordat of Fontainebleau, 4:63  
 confessions of faith, 4:79  
 Darboy, Georges, 4:526  
 disappearance of, 3:616  
 Döllinger, Johannes, 4:824  
 forerunner, 13:132  
 French Revolution, 3:615, 753, 5:971  
 heresy of, 6:777–778  
 Holden, Henry, 7:2  
 Hontheim, Johann Kikolaus von, 7:90  
 impact of French Revolution, 10:845–846  
 influence on Joseph Semashko, 14:274  
 Innocent XI (Pope), Bl., 7:481  
 Launoy, J., 8:381  
 Le Tellier, C., 8:519  
 Louis XIV, 8:803  
 Pius XI (Pope), undermining of, 10:848  
 political consequences of, 10:843  
 Pragmatic Sanction, 11:582  
 Québec Diocese, 8:383  
 Romanism in context of, 14:284  
 Russian Orthodox Church, 12:425  
 theology of Church, 3:576, 589  
*Le Gallicanisme politique et le clergé de France* (Martin), 6:76  
*Gallicanus* (Roswitha of Gandersheim), 12:389  
 Gallienus (Roman Emperor), **6:78**, 79, 12:312–313  
 cardinalate, 3:103  
 Church property, 3:723  
 emancipation of Christians, 4:753  
 Gallifet, Joseph François de, **6:78–79**, 12:491  
 Galling, K., 3:566  
 Gallitzin, Amalia, **6:79**  
 Gallitzin, Demetrius Augustine, **6:80**, 11:83  
 Carrolltown founding, 8:466  
 conversion to Catholicism, 12:426  
 Pittsburgh Diocese, 11:366  
 Gallo, Andrés María, **6:80**  
 Gallo, Maria Francesca of the Five Wounds, St., 2:353, **6:80–81**  
 Galloni, Francesco, 2:548  
 Gallup Diocese (NM), **6:81**  
 Galluppi, Pasquale, **6:81**  
 Gallus (Roman Emperor), 8:846  
 Gallus, Nikolaus, 5:754  
 Galtier, Lucien (Father), 12:572  
 Galtier, Paul, 4:227, **6:82**, 7:80  
 Galtieri, Leopoldo, 1:656  
 Galuppi, Baldassare, **6:82**  
 Galura, B. (Bp. of Brixen), 3:243  
 Galván Bermúdez, David, St., **6:82**, 545  
 Galvanus de Bettino de Bononia, 3:52  
 Galvão, Henrique Noronha, 7:528  
 Galvão de França, Antônio de Sant'ana, Bl., **6:83**  
 Galveston (TX), 4:843  
 Galvez, Francisco, Bl., 7:734  
 Galvin, Edward J. (Bp.), 3:864, **6:83**  
 Galway, Geoffrey, 7:582  
 Gam Van Le, Matthew, 14:494  
 Gamaliel (Palestinian rabbi), **6:83–84**  
 Gamaliel I (Palestinian rabbi), 6:83–84  
 Gamaliel II (Palestinian rabbi), 6:84  
 Gamaliel III (Palestinian rabbi), 6:84  
 Gambacorta, Peter, Bl., **6:84**  
 Gambetta, Léon, 3:802  
 Gambia, **6:84–85**, 86  
 Gambling, 5:178, **6:85**  
 Gamelbert, Bl., 9:570  
 Gammurrini, J. F., 5:104  
 Gams, Pius, **6:86**  
 Gandersheim Convent (Germany), 1:664, **6:86–87**  
 Gāndhī, Mohandas Karamchand, **6:87–88**, 88, 852  
 Gandolf of Binasco, Bl., **6:88**  
 Gandulpus (canonist), 3:50  
 Gangala, Giacomo. *See* James of the Marches, St.  
 Ganganelli, Giovanni Vincenzo Antonio (Card.). *See* Clement XIV (Pope)  
 Gangolf, St., **6:88**  
 Gangra (Paphlagonia), **6:88–89**  
 Gangra, Councils of, 3:38, 5:456, 12:52, 13:212  
 Gangra, Synod of (c. 345), 3:323  
 Ganguly, Theotontius Amol (Abp. of Dhaka, Bangladesh), 2:53  
 Gannon, Arthur, 1:578  
 Gannon, John Mark (Bp. of Erie), 11:87  
 Gans, Eduard, 6:709  
 Gansfort, Johannes Wessel, **6:89**  
 Ganshof, François Louis, 5:704  
 Ganss, Henry George, 9:203  
 Gante, Pedro de, 3:246, 247, 248, **6:89–90**, 12:528  
 Ganter, Bernard J. (Bp. of Tulsa), 14:235  
 Gapp, Jakob, Bl., **6:90–91**, 10:268  
 Garabito, Juan de Santiago y León (Bp. of Guadalajara, Mexico), **6:91**  
 Garakonthie, Daniel, **6:91**, 8:383  
 Garampi, Giuseppe (Card.), 1:914, 3:793, **6:91–92**  
 Gárate, Francisco, Bl., **6:92**  
 Garatenses, Catharism and, 3:259  
 Garcés, Francisco Tomás Hermenegildo, 2:863, **6:92–93**  
 Garcés, Julián (Bp. of Tlaxcala, Mexico), **6:93**  
 Garcí Molina, Diego De Cádiz, 7:125  
 García, Gonsalo, St., 7:406, 732  
 García, Margarito Flores, St., 6:545  
 García Bernal, Pedro, 2:92  
 García Diego y Moreno, Francisco (Bp. of the Californias), **6:93**, 10:269  
 García Montaña, Rafael, 3:759  
 García Moreno, Gabriel, 5:64  
 García Nozal, Ildefonso, Bl., 4:494  
 García of Toledo, **6:93**  
 García Sampedro, Melchoir, 14:494  
 García Villada, Zacarias, **6:94**  
 García Xerez, Nicolás (Bp. of Nicaragua), **6:94**  
 Gardeil, Ambroise, **6:94–95**  
 Crusade literature, 4:400  
 dogmatic theology, 4:814  
 scholasticism, 12:777  
*Garden of Delights* (Syriac biblical catena), 3:259  
 Garden of Eden. *See* Eden, Garden of  
*Garden of Nuts* (Ginnath Egoz) (Gikatilla), 6:211  
 Gardiner, German, Bl., 5:227, **6:95**  
 Gardiner, Harold Charles, **6:95**  
 Gardiner, Robert H., 5:606  
 Gardiner, Stephen (Bp. of Winchester, England), **6:95–96**  
 Bonner, Edmund, 2:507  
 branch theory of the Church, 2:582  
 chancellor to Mary Tudor, 12:9  
 Garesché, Edward Francis, 2:556, **6:96**, 13:323  
 Garesché, Julius Peter, **6:97**  
 Garet, Jean, **6:97**  
 Garetius. *See* Garet, Jean  
*Gargantua* (Rabelais), 11:885  
 Garibaldi, Giuseppe, 3:314, **6:97–98**  
 Garicoits, Michael, St., **6:98**  
 Betharram Fathers, 2:346  
 Bichier des Ages, St. Jeanne Élisabeth, 2:390  
 Garin, André, **6:98**  
 Garlick, Nicholas, Bl., 5:229, **6:98–99**  
 Buxton, Christopher, Bl., 2:722

- Garlick, Nicholas, Bl. (*continued*)  
 Ludlam as fellow martyr, 8:851  
 Simpson as fellow martyr, 13:141
- Garnerius of Rochefort, **6:99**
- Garnet, Henry, 5:237, 718, 6:99, **99–100**, 10:727  
 archpriest controversy, 1:642  
 Ashley, Ralph, Bl., 1:783  
 Recusant literature of, 11:959
- Garnet, Thomas, St., 5:234, **6:100–101**, 101, 12:569
- Garnett, Porter, 2:524
- Garnier, Bernard. *See* Benedict XIV (Antipope)
- Garnier, Charles, 10:435–436
- Garnier, T., 8:622
- Garraghan, Gilbert Joseph, **6:101**, 884
- Garrelon, Ephrem M., 2:56
- Garrigan, Philip J., 3:291, 13:164
- Garrigou-Lagrange, Réginald, **6:101–102**, 102, 10:112, 14:66  
 angelology, 1:415  
 Chenu, Marie-Dominique, 3:466  
 Christocentrism, 3:558  
 contemplation, 4:205  
 existential metaphysics, 5:539  
 freedom of religion, 5:951  
 scholasticism, 12:777  
 sufficient reason, 13:593
- Garstang, J., 13:159
- Garter, Order of the, 12:547
- Garland, Frances X. (Bp. of Savannah), 12:709
- Gärtner, B., 8:300
- Garucci, R., 10:774
- Garufalov, Ivan, 2:682
- Garve, Christian, 5:47, 8:125
- Garvin, John E., **6:103**
- Gary Diocese (IN), 7:416
- Gasca, Pedro de la, 4:132
- Gascoigne, Thomas, 2:530
- Gaspais, Augustin Ernest Pierre, 3:516
- Gaspar de Abalos, 12:684
- Gaspar de Zúñiga, 12:684
- Gaspar of Coimbra (Bp.), 1:879
- Gasparri, Pietro (Card.), 2:150, 6:103, **103–104**  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:438  
 Canon Law, 3:55  
 catechesis, 3:244  
 Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches, 3:817  
 social justice, 13:243
- Gasperi, Alcide de, 6:104, **104**
- Gasquet, Adrian, 1:438
- Gasquet, Francis Neil Aidan (Card.), **6:104–105**
- Gassendi, Pierre, **6:105–106**  
 Aristotelianism, 1:677  
 atomism, 1:834  
 Cartesianism, 3:185  
 egoism, 5:107  
 Enlightenment, 5:107, 852  
 mechanism, 9:416  
 physical space, 13:374  
 skepticism, 13:203  
 world soul, 14:845
- Gasser, Vinzenz Ferrer (prince-Bp. of Brixen), **6:106**
- Gasson, Thomas I., 2:557
- Gaston, William Joseph, 3:652, **6:106**, 107, 146
- Gastoué, A., 1:185
- Gates of Hell, **6:107**  
*The Gates of Hell* (Rodin), 6:108  
*Gates of Light* (*Sha'are Orah*) (Gikatilla), 6:211
- Gath (Philistine city), 11:266
- Gāthās* (Persian poems), 1:938, **6:107–108**, 11:142, 144, 14:935
- Gatterer, Michael, **6:108**
- Gatti, Vincenzo, 12:773
- Gattinara, Mercurino Arborio di (Card.), 3:429, **6:108–109**
- Gattorno, Anna Rosa. *See* Gattorno, Rosa Maria Benedetta, Bl.
- Gattorno, Rosa Maria Benedetta, Bl., **6:109**
- Gaucherius, St., **6:109–110**
- Gaudaire, Louis, 5:441
- Gaudentius of Brescia, St., 1:344, **6:110**, 12:52
- Gaudentius of Gniezno, St., **6:110**
- Gauderich of Velletri (Bp.), **6:110–111**
- Gaudí, Antonio, 3:672, 678, 681, 709, 8:622, 13:383
- Gaudin, Juliette, 1:158, 7:23
- Gaudium et spes* (apostolic constitution, John XXIII), 4:516, 14:825, 826  
 anti-discrimination, 13:51–52  
 Church in the world, 13:287  
 democracy, 13:259  
 lay spirituality, 8:417  
 liberation theology, 8:549  
 opposition, 8:447  
 political community relations, 8:358–359, 360  
 signs of the times, 13:117  
 social justice, 13:243
- Gaudium et spes* (Pastoral Constitution on the Church in the Modern World) (Vatican Council II), 10:670, 11:615, 14:416  
 act of faith, 5:603–604  
 atheism, 1:823, 826  
 Catholic Action, 3:278  
 Christian anthropology, 3:532  
 civil disobedience, 3:755  
 ecclesiology, 5:37, 38  
 eschatology, 5:346  
 feminism, 5:676–677  
 John Paul II (Pope), 3:643  
 Thomism, 3:466
- Gaufridi, Raymond, 1:428
- Gaughan, Norbert F. (Bp. of Gary, IN), 7:416
- Gauguin, Paul, 4:397
- Gaul, 5:841–842, **6:111–113**  
 Canon Law, 3:40  
 Christmas, 3:553  
 Church property, 3:724  
 Confirmation in, 4:87  
 creedal statements, 4:356  
 cross, feast of, 4:383  
 Gregory I (Pope), St., relations with, 6:481  
 liturgical history, 8:653, 654  
 medieval Latin literature works of, 9:440–441  
 Reims, 12:35–38  
 Roman primacy, 3:317
- Gaulli, G. B., 7:33
- Gaunilo of Marmoutiers, 1:496
- Gautbert (Bp. of Sweden), 1:500
- Gautier, Léon, 5:519
- Gautrelet, Francis X., 1:578
- Gauzelin of Toul, St., **6:113**, 12:539
- Gavan, John, Bl., 5:236, **6:113**
- Gavardi, Federico Nicola, 1:880, 12:765
- Gay, Charles Louis, **6:114**
- Gay men. *See* Homosexuality
- Gāyatrī* (mantra), 9:125
- Gay-Lussac, J. L., 1:835
- Gayo, Ribeiro (Bp.), 12:686
- A Gazeta do Povo* (periodical), 8:465
- Gazette du livre médiéval*, 10:776
- GDC. *See* General Directory for Catechesis
- Geb (Babylonian deity), 4:337
- Geber (alchemist), 1:238
- Gebhard (Abp. of Salzburg), Bl., 1:116–117, **6:114–115**
- Gebhard II of Constance, St., **6:114**, 11:210

- Gebhard III of Constance (Bp.), 1:312, **6:114**, 12:211
- Gebizo, St., **6:115**, 14:674
- Die Geburt der Tragödie aus dem Geiste der Musik* (Nietzsche), 10:389
- Gedanken eines Denkers über Tod und Unsterblichkeit* (Feuerbach), 5:707
- Geddes, Alexander, **6:115**  
 exegesis, 5:519  
 higher criticism, 6:825  
 pentateuchal studies, 11:89
- Gedy, John, 1:630
- Geertz, Clifford, 12:65, 475
- Ge'ez (Semitic language), 5:19
- Gefahren im heutigen Katholizismus* (Rahner), 5:538
- Geffré, Claude, 11:586
- Gehenna, **6:116**  
 nether world, 13:79  
 Orphan's Kaddish, 8:107  
*See also* Sheol
- Gehlen, Arnold, 4:24
- Gehring, Rose Bernard, 7:22
- Geiger, Abraham, 7:607, 873
- Geiger, L. B., 5:539, 8:829, 12:776
- Geikie, J. C., 7:850
- Geiler von Kayserberg, Johannes, 1:729, **6:116–118**
- Geiselman, J. R., 3:589, 14:137
- Geiseric (King of the Vandals), **6:118**
- Geissel, Johannes von (Card.), 3:843, 846, **6:118–119**
- Geisteswissenschaften* (Sciences of the Spirit), 3:301–302, 11:802
- Gelasian Decree, 5:640, **6:119**, 7:390
- Gelasian Letter, **6:119–120**
- Gelasian Sacramentary, 3:231, **6:120–121**, 122, 474  
 Advent in, 1:134  
 Ambrosian Rite, 1:343  
 Anointing of the Sick in, 1:482  
 catechumenate, 3:252  
 Christmas cycle, 3:555, 556  
 liturgical books, 8:639
- Gelasianum Vetus* (Old Gelasian Sacramentary). *See* Gelasian Sacramentary
- Gelasius I (Pope), St., **6:121–123**  
 Acacian Schism, 1:50, 387  
 Canon Law, 1:841, 3:39  
 Church property, 3:724  
 Church-State relations, 1:122, 922, 3:595, 633–634, 643  
 Confirmation, 4:87  
 diaconia, 4:719  
 Dionysius, Exiguus, 4:754  
 Ember Days, 5:186  
 hardline approach, 8:404  
 hymns of, 7:244  
 Mass formulations, 8:532  
 Pelagianism, 11:63  
 prohibited books, 7:390  
 Roman Rite, 12:328
- Gelasius II (Pope), **6:123**  
 Concordat of Worms, 3:601  
 exile at Cluny, 8:799  
 Gregory VIII (Antipope), 6:485  
 investiture struggle, 2:880  
 Kyrie eleison, 8:259  
 litanies, 8:600
- Gelasius of Caesarea (Bp.), 4:471, **6:123–124**
- Gelati Gospel, 3:21
- Gelin, A., 5:520
- Gelineau, Joseph, 2:332, 3:73
- Gelineau, Louis E. (Bp.), 12:218
- Gelmírez, Diego (Abp.), 12:683
- Gemarah, 5:508, **6:124**, 8:7, 13:746–747
- Gemboux Abbey (Belgium), **6:124**
- Gemelli, Agostino, **6:124–125**  
 Duns Scotus, John, 4:939  
 Men's Institute of Missionaries, founding of, 9:732  
 Missionaries of the Kingship of Christ, founding of, 9:731  
 Secular Institute of Priest Missionaries of the Kingship of Christ, founding of, 9:732  
 Thomistic revival, 12:774
- Geminus, St. *See* Ingenuin (Bp. of Sabiona), St.
- Geminus of Antioch, 1:526
- Gender  
 congregational singing, 4:119  
 formation of, 7:68  
 homosexuality, 7:67, 68
- Gendron, Odore, 10:279, 280
- Genealogies, biblical, **6:125**, 11:712
- Genealogy of Jesus, **6:125–127**, 8:857
- Génébrard, Gilbert (Abp. of Aix), 1:197, **6:127**
- General Association of Regular Baptists, 2:80
- General Baptists, 2:78, 79
- General Chapters of the Clergy (Baltimore, 1783-89). *See* Baltimore, Councils of
- General Councils. *See* Councils, General (ecumenical)
- General Directory for Catechesis*, 3:248, 249, **6:127–128**
- General Elementary Introduction* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:452
- General History of the Spanish in the Indies in Eight Decades* (Herrera y Tordesillas), 6:807
- General Hospital (Paris), 3:417
- General Instruction of the Liturgy of the Hours* (1971), 8:731
- General Instruction of the Roman Missal*, 1:336, 3:75, 8:618, 705, 12:142
- General Intercessions, **6:128**
- General Introduction to the Study of the Holy Scriptures* (Gigot), 6:211
- General judgment  
 apocalyptic descriptions, 8:39  
 biblical concept, 8:29–30  
 Catholic tradition, 8:30–33  
 establishment of heavenly society, 8:38–39  
 names and aspects, 8:39  
 one consummating intervention, 8:40  
 revelation in judgment, 8:40–41  
 victory and purification, 8:40
- General Missionary Convention of the Baptist Denomination, 12:227
- The General Statutes of the Order of Knights of the Red Cross of Rome and Constantine*, 12:382
- General Theological Seminary (New York), 5:297
- General Theory of Employment, Interest and Money* (Malthus), 9:84
- Generatio fit in instanti* (Generation is instantaneous), 12:755
- Generatio unius est corruptio alterius* (The generation of one thing is the corruption of another), 12:755
- Generation of the Word, 5:718–719, **6:129**, 8:758–764
- Generation-corruption, 1:682, **6:128–129**
- Genesis, Book of, **6:130–134**  
 Adam, elevation of, 5:149  
 Adam in, 1:103–104  
 antifeminist attitudes, 4:321  
 Babylon, 2:3  
 Babylonia, 2:5  
 Babylonian myth, 2:329–330  
 beatific vision, 2:170  
 begetting children, 8:394  
 Benjamin (biblical figure), 2:282  
 Benjamin (tribe), 2:282  
 Christian law, 8:403  
 concupiscence, 4:68  
 covenant, 4:326–327  
 covenant with Israel, 6:133–134  
 creation, 8:574



Genesis, Book of (*continued*)

- creation account, 4:337–340
- creation doctrine, 5:49, 52, 218
- demonology, 4:646–648
- Divine election, 5:146
- Edomite genealogy, 5:87
- El (God), 5:13
- Enoch, 5:265
- eschatology, 5:333–334
- Eve's role in the Fall, 5:482–484
- flood, 5:763–765
- Garden in Eden, 5:80–81
- Gilgamesh* flood narrative, comparison to, 6:223–224
- God, sons of, 13:321–322
- God's spirit, 13:426, 427
- Hagar, 6:608
- heaven, 6:684, 685
- as history, Church stance, 7:182
- homosexuality, 7:66, 67
- human sexuality, 13:47–48
- humans dominion over the Earth, 5:49, 52–53
- Immaculate Conception, 7:331
- infused knowledge, 8:207
- inheritance, 7:464
- Israel's election, 8:3
- justification, 8:79, 80
- Levi, tribe of, 8:523
- literary myths in the, 10:123
- Logos, theology of, 8:761
- man, 9:85, 87
- man as image of God, 4:27
- marriage, 7:67
- Memra, 8:759
- messianic blessings, 9:63
- messianism, 9:540
- onanism, 9:315
- origin of man, 5:495
- original sin, 10:664
- Paradise of primeval age, 10:874–875
- patriarch genealogies in, 10:948, 950
- peace, 11:49
- precious stones, 11:646
- primeval age in the Bible, 11:709–713
- Proto-evangelium, 11:775–776
- retaliation, 8:394
- Sabbath, 12:455–456
- salvation, 6:133–134
- serpent as symbol, 13:18–21
- Shaddai, 13:58
- Shechem, 13:71
- significance of Tower of Babel story in, 14:129–130
- sin, notion of, 13:142, 143, 145
- sin, origin of, 13:144
- slavery, 13:207
- soul, 13:336
- spirit, 13:424
- temptation, 13:815
- twin brothers Jacob and Edom-Esau stories, 5:86
- Tyndale's translations of, 14:253
- unity in diversity in, 4:28
- word of God, 14:836, 837
- Genesius (Bp. of Clermont), St., 6:135
- Genesius (Bp. of Lyons), St., 6:135
- Genesius, SS., **6:135**
- Genesius of Arles, St., 6:135
- Genesius the Comedian, St., 6:135
- Genest, Mark. *See* Mark of the Nativity
- Genet, F., 1:311
- Genet, Jean, 1:48, 49, 5:544, 546
- Genethliology, 7:112–113
- Genethlius (Bp.), 3:188, 4:862
- Genetics, 2:403–404
  - cloning, 7:178–179
  - counseling, 7:177
  - discrimination and testing, 7:175–177
  - Down's syndrome, 8:463–464
  - soul's origins, 13:355
  - therapies based on, 7:177–178
- Geneva (Switzerland), 7:166
- Genevan Psalter*, 11:798
- Geneviève, St., 1:482, 3:409, **6:134–135**, 135, 12:595–596
- Genghis Khan, 11:685
- Gengorō, James Bunzo, Bl., 7:733
- Gengorō, Mary, Bl., 7:733
- Gengorō, Thomas, Bl., 7:733
- Génicot, Édouard, **6:135**
- Génie du Christianisme (Genius of Christianity)* (Chateaubriand), 3:447–448, 624, 12:113
- Geniza, 2:357, 358, **6:135–136**
- Gennadius (Abp. of Novgorod), 12:423
- Gennadius II Scholarius (Patriarch of Constantinople), **6:136–137**
- Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:340
- Confession of, 10:700, 701
- confession of faith, 4:355
- Eastern Schism, 2:794, 828
- Gennadius I, St., **6:136**
- Gennadius of Astorga, St., **6:137**
- Gennadius of Marseilles, **6:137–138**
  - Canon Law, 3:59
  - lives of saints, 12:606
  - Salvian of Marseilles, 12:632
  - Statuta ecclesiae antiqua*, 13:501
- Gennings, Edmund, Bl., 5:231, **6:138**, **138**
- Gennings, John, **6:138–139**
- Genoa (Italy), patroness of, 12:131
- Genome. *See* Human Genome Project
- Genome research, 13:356
- Genovefa, St. *See* Geneviève, St.
- Genovesi, Antonio, 12:770
- Generic. *See* Geiseric (King of the Vandals)
- Gentile, Giovanni, 5:397, **6:139**, 11:296
  - act, 1:74
  - irrationalism, 7:587
  - Neo-Hegelianism, 6:712, 7:300
- Gentiles, **6:139–140**
  - early church, 3:575, 578
  - Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:242
  - not bound by Mosaic Law, 7:772–773
  - as recipients of John's Gospel, 7:909
  - sexual mores of, 13:48–49
- Gentili, Luigi, 5:251, 12:385
- Gentilly, Synod of (767), 5:720
- Gentilone Pact (1913), 7:673
- Gentis Poloniae Gloria*, **6:140**
- Genuflection, 8:648–649
- Genuinus, St. *See* Ingenuin (Bp. of Sabiona), St.
- Genus, **6:140–141**
  - Aristotle, 1:681
  - categories of being, 3:256
  - dialectics, 4:723
  - God's primacy of being, 13:139
  - parts signifying, 10:905
  - as predicable, 11:659–660
  - similarity, 13:126
- Gény, F., 10:184
- Geocentrism, 6:59
- Geoffrey (Bp. of Auxerre), 3:394
- Geoffrey (Bp. of Avignon), 1:942
- Geoffrey III (Count of Anjou), 2:126
- Geoffrey Hardeby, **6:141**
- Geoffrey of Aspall, 1:225
- Geoffrey of Auxerre. *See* Geoffrey of Clairvaux
- Geoffrey of Clairvaux, 3:758, **6:141**
- Geoffrey of Dunstable, **6:142**
- Geoffrey of Monmouth (Bp.), 1:464, **6:142**, 12:536
  - Arthurian legends, 1:759–761, 762
  - medieval Latin literature works of, 9:455
- Geoffrey of Vendôme, **6:142–143**, 7:539

- Geoffrey of Vigeois, 1:463  
 Geoffrey of York (Abp.), **6:143**  
 Geoffrey the Bearded. *See* Geoffrey III (Count of Anjou)  
 Geography, as division of philosophies, 11:286  
 Geomagnetism, 6:212–213  
*Geometria speculativa* (Bradwardine), 14:29  
 Geometry  
   Cartesian method, 4:679–680  
   continuum, 4:216  
   space, 13:373–374  
   truth, 13:419  
 Georg, E., 1:545  
 George (Bp. of Ani-Gamakh), 1:453  
 George, Francis (Abp. of Chicago), 3:480, 7:70, 11:531  
 George, Henry, 6:206, 9:397–398  
 George, St., 6:143, **143–144**, 8:196, 12:32  
 George, Stefan, 6:44  
 George II (King of England), 2:14  
 George III (King of England), 5:182  
 George IV (King of England), 5:184  
 George VIII (King of Georgia), 6:154  
 George XIII (King of Georgia), 6:156  
 George Akropolites, 2:776  
 George Hamartolus, **6:144**  
 George of Cappadocia (Bp. of Alexandria), 1:662, 818  
 George of Iconium, 1:398  
 George of Laodicea, 1:663, 4:471  
 George of Nicomedia, 1:469  
 George of Pisida, 2:804  
 George of Saxony, **6:144–145**  
 George of Trebizond, 1:676, 2:810  
 George Poděbrad (King of Bohemia), 2:881  
 George Syncellus, 2:329, **6:145**  
 George the Monk. *See* George Hamartolus  
 George Washington University (Washington, DC), 12:227  
 Georgetown Lutheran Church (Washington, DC), 8:884  
 Georgetown University (Washington, DC), **6:145–147**  
   archives, 1:637, 642  
   Kohlmann, A., 8:228  
   Rey, Anthony, 12:209  
   sodality, 13:294  
 Georgetown Visitation Convent (Washington, DC), **6:147–148**, 14:563  
 Georgia (Europe), ancient Church in, **6:151–156**, 9:801  
 Georgia (U.S.), **6:148–151**  
   African Americans, programs for, 2:168  
   Church-State relations, 3:646, 652  
   French Americans, 6:151  
   *Furman v. Georgia*, 3:88  
   martyrs of La Florida, 5:875  
   mission, 5:875  
   *See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
   *Georgia, Furman v.*, 3:88  
 Georgian architecture, 3:707, 714–715  
 Georgian Byzantine Church, 6:154–155, **156–157**  
 Georgian Orthodox Church, 2:746, 3:294, 6:156, **10:688–690**  
 Georgius III Bardanes (Metropolitan of Corfu), 2:825  
 Gerald of Aurillac, St., **6:157**  
 Gerald of Braga, St., **6:157**  
 Gerald of Mayo, St., **6:157**  
 Geraldini, Alejandro (Bp. of Santo Domingo, Italy), **6:157–158**  
 Geraldinist controversy, 14:20  
 Gérard, Jeanne, Bl., 1:722  
 Gerard, John (Father), 4:745, **6:158**, 12:245  
 Gérard, Josef Valencia, Bl., **6:158–159**  
 Gerard, Miles, Bl., 5:231, **6:159**  
 Gerard, Richard, **6:159**  
 Gerard d'Haméricourt (Abbot), 12:540  
 Gerard of Abbeville, 2:483, **6:159–160**, 12:286  
 Gerard of Bologna, 3:141  
 Gerard of Borgo San Donnino, 1:548, 2:481, 5:897  
 Gerard of Brogne, St., 2:217, 625, **6:160**, 12:540, 583  
 Gerard of Cambrai (Bp.), 1:722, 927, **6:160–161**  
 Gerard of Clairvaux, Bl., **6:161**  
 Gerard of Cremona, 1:674, **6:161**, 8:533  
 Gerard of Csanád, St., 4:726, **6:161–162**  
 Gerard of Sauve-Majeure, St., **6:162**  
 Gerard of Siena, 1:883  
 Gerard of Toul, St., **6:162**  
 Gerard of Villamagna, Bl., **6:162–163**  
 Gerard of York (Abp.), 1:489, **6:163**  
 Gerasim (Syrian monk), 2:144  
 Gerasimus, St., **6:163–164**  
 Geraty, L. T., 2:379  
 Gerbais, Jean, 6:77  
 Gerbel, Nikolaus, 5:306  
 Gerber, Eugene J. (Bp. of Wichita, KS), 4:810, 14:711  
 Gerberon, Gabriel, **6:164**  
 Gerbert. *See* Sylvester II (Pope)  
 Gerbert of Aurillac. *See* Sylvester II (Pope)  
 Gerbert of Reims, 10:714, 715  
 Gerbert von Hornau, Martin, **6:164**, 12:668  
 Gerbet, Olympe Philippe (Bp.), **6:164–165**  
   Bonnetty, Augustin, 2:508  
   Coux, Charles de, 4:324  
   liberalism, 3:619  
 Gerbillon, Jean François, 3:497, **6:165**  
 Gercke, Daniel James (Bp. of Tucson), 1:688  
 Gerdil, Hyacinthus Sigismund (Card.), 9:75–76, 12:769  
*Gereformeerde Kerke in Nederland* (GKN), 10:264  
 Gerety, Peter Leo (Bp. of Portland, ME), 9:59, 10:330, 11:532  
 Gerganos, Zachary, 3:27  
 Gergy, Languet de (Abp. of Sens), 1:57  
 Gerhard, Johann, **6:165–166**, 8:86, 890, 10:962  
 Gerhardinger, Karolina Elizabeth Frances, Bl., 3:217, **6:166**, 10:462, 12:780, 781  
 Gerhoh of Reichersberg, **6:166–167**, 12:33  
   Abelard, Peter, 1:19  
   Celestine III (Pope), 3:319  
   dialectics, 4:726  
   medieval Latin literature works, 9:454  
   Peter of Vienna, 11:204  
 Gerken, Rudolph Aloysisus (Abp.), 5:881, 12:676  
 Gerlach, St., **6:167**  
 Gerlach of Tübingen, Stephen, 2:715  
 Germain of Auxerre (Bp.), St., 1:927, **6:168**  
 Germain of Paris, St., 2:621, 3:596, 5:823, **6:168**, 12:547  
 Germaine of Pibrac, St., **6:168–169**  
 German II (Patriarch of Nicaea), 4:636  
 German Americans  
   Henni, John Martin, ministry to, 6:733  
   Iowa, 7:541  
   Josephinum, 7:1046  
   Raffeiner, John Stephen, 11:891  
   Redemptorists, 11:996  
 German Baptists. *See* Church of the Brethren (Dunkers)

- German Catholic Conclave (Fulda), 10:485
- “German Catholics” (schismatic sect), 12:368–369
- German Crusade of 1197, 4:137
- German Ideology* (Engels and Marx), 5:222
- German language, confessions of faith in, 4:77
- German materialism, 9:320
- German Passion play manuscript page, 10:927
- German Question, U.S., 8:132
- German Reformed Church, 9:502
- German Reformed Church, U.S., 8:678
- German Reformed Church v. Seibert* (1846), 3:658
- German Requiem* (Schubert), 12:788
- German transcendentalism, 14:146
- Germani, St., 8:314
- Germania* (Tacitus), 12:308
- Germania sacra* (Gerbert von Hornau), 12:668
- Germanic religion, **6:169**
- Germanic tribes, 9:691
- Germanus (Bp. of Auxerre), 3:317
- Germanus I (Patriarch of Constantinople), St., **6:169–170**  
iconoclasm, 2:751, 793, 7:280, 281, 8:473  
Protoevangelium Jacobi, 1:469
- Germanus II (Patriarch of Constantinople), **6:170**
- Germanus of Münster-Granfelden, St., **6:170**
- Germany, **6:171–188**  
academic freedom, 1:51, 52  
Amana Society, 1:330  
ancestor worship, 1:394  
anointing, 1:479  
anti-Catholicism, 7:26  
anti-Semitism, 7:12–16, 870–874  
baroque period, 2:107  
Benedictines, 2:256  
Calvinism, 2:895, 12:20–21  
Canisius, St. Peter, 3:15–19, 233, 242  
catechesis, 3:243–245  
Catholic reforms, 2:270, 4:11, 8:324–325  
Catholic youth movement, 8:246  
Center Party, 3:339–342, 619  
chronicles and annals, 1:463, 464–465  
church architecture, 3:710–712, 8:628  
*Communio* edition, 4:31  
confessions of faith, 4:78–79, 81  
contraception, 4:222  
Counter Reformation, 2:259  
Credos, 4:356  
Crusades, 4:400, 401, 410, 411, 414  
culture as concept, 4:427, 436  
deism, 4:617  
demographic statistics, 6:171  
Dieringer, Franz Xaver, 4:741  
Döllinger, Johannes, 4:822–824  
Dominicans, 4:853  
dueling, 4:928  
early Church, 3:593  
ecclesiastical organization, 6:172, 183–184  
Ecumenical Movement, 5:73  
education, 12:773–774, 14:233–234  
Enlightenment, 5:255, 262–263  
Friends of God, 6:5  
Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:509  
Haskalah Movement, 6:662  
humanism, 7:190, 192  
iconography, 7:286  
idealism, 7:297–299, 300  
investiture, 7:537, 538–539  
Kaland, 8:111  
liturgy, 8:668, 671  
Liutbirg, St., 8:736  
Lutheranism, 8:888  
map, 6:173  
medieval drama, 4:894, 896, 897, 898, 900  
Mennonite churches, 9:496  
mission, 3:498, 599, 8:430–431, 853  
modernism, 9:755  
music, 7:254–255, 258, 8:689  
Nazi regime, 3:342, 619, 642, 5:93–94  
Peace of God Movement, 11:50  
Pius XI (Pope), 11:394–395  
Pius XII (Pope), 11:396–397  
Poland, 11:447–448, 452  
political reactionism, 9:753  
popular devotions, 4:711  
preaching, 11:622–623  
Reformation, 4:309, 12:23  
Reformkatholizismus, 12:26  
Regalia, 12:27  
Renaissance, 8:689, 12:119  
Servites, 13:28  
Sibert of Beka, 13:99  
Siffrin, Peter, 13:110–111  
Sisters of Divine Providence, 13:181  
social justice, 3:620, 13:256  
synodal practices, 4:302
- See also* Holocaust (Shoah); Holy Roman Empire; Nazism
- Germerius, St., **6:188**
- Germier, St. *See* Germerius, St.
- Germigny des Prés Church (France), 3:155
- Gernrode Abbey (Germany), 3:691
- Gero of Cologne, St., **6:188**
- Gerold, St., **6:188–189**
- Gerondi, Nissim ben Reuben, 4:361
- Gerónimo de Santa Fe, 1:232
- Gerosa, Vincenza, St., 3:89, 6:189, **189**
- Gerow, Richard Oliver (Bp. of Natchez-Jackson, MS), 7:686, 9:739
- Gerry, Elbridge, 3:472
- Gerry, Joseph John (Bp. of Portland, ME), 9:59, 11:532
- Gerson, Jean, **6:189–190**  
Alexander V (Antipope), 1:258  
*ars moriendi*, 1:729, 730, 732  
art of dying, 5:486  
catechesis, 3:232, 235, 241  
Church-State relations, 3:636  
conciliarism, 4:55, 5:847  
education theory, 5:847  
exegetical works, 5:518  
Gallicanism, 6:75  
*Imitation of Christ*, 1:363, 7:328, 329  
mystical experience, 10:114  
mystical theology, 13:434  
pantheism, 2:629  
theory of devolution, 5:694  
tyrannicide, 4:171  
Western Schism, 3:51
- Gerstenberger, E. S., 14:858
- Gertken, Severin, 12:578
- Gertrude of Hackeborn, 3:744
- Gertrude of Helfta, St., 8:327
- Gertrude of Nivelles, St., 3:519, **6:191–192**, 7:306
- Gertrude of the Blessed Sacrament. *See* Comensoli, Gertrude Caterina, Bl.
- Gertrude the Great, St., 3:744, **6:190–191**, 12:200, 201
- Gerulf, St., **6:192**
- Gervaise, François Armand, **6:192**
- Gervase, George, Bl., 5:234, **6:192–193**
- Gervase, Henry, 6:192
- Gervase and Protase, SS., **6:194**, 8:48
- Gervase of Canterbury, 1:464, **6:193**
- Gervase of Chichester, 11:667
- Gervase of Reims (Abp.), **6:193**
- Gervase of Tilbury, **6:193–194**
- Gervin of Oudenburg, St., **6:194**

- Géry of Cambrai, St., 1:721, 2:904, **6:194–195**
- Gesché, Adolphe, 7:528
- Geschichte der Päpste* (Pastor), 6:880
- Geschichte der Philosophie* (Hegel), 12:111
- Geschichte der Philosophie des Mittelalters* (Stöckl), 12:774
- Die Geschichte der synoptischen Tradition* (Bultmann), 5:521, 812
- Geschichte der syrischen Literatur* (Baumstark), 2:159
- Die Geschichte des alten und neuen Testamentes* (Overberg), 10:726
- Geschichte des Breviers* (Bäumer), 2:159
- Geschichte des deutschen Volkes* (Janssen and Pastor), 10:938
- Geschichte des Vatikanischen Konzils* (Grandérath), 6:416
- Geschichte des Volkes Israel* (Kittel), 8:186
- Geschichtlichkeit* (History and historicity), **6:893**
- Gesenius, Heinrich Friedrich Wilhelm, 6:697
- Geshichte der Religion Jesu Christi* (Stolberg), 6:877
- Geshur (Aramaean state), 1:624
- Gesner, Konrad, 2:401
- Gesta abbatum Fontanellensium*, 5:793
- Gesta archiepiscoporum Mediolanensium* (Arnulf of Milan), 1:721
- Gesta Caroli* (Notker), 10:455
- Gesta de Piquer*, 7:125
- Gesta Dei per Francos* (Guibert of Nogent), 6:560, 9:452
- Gesta Friderici imperatoris* (Otto of Freising), 10:716
- Gesta Henrici II* (*manuscript*), 2:253
- Gesta Karoli* (Notker Balbulus), 9:446–447
- Gesta Normannorum ducum* (William of Jumièges), 12:270
- Gesta Othonis* (Roswitha of Gandersheim), 9:447
- Gesta regum* (Gervase of Canterbury), 6:193
- Gesta Romanorum*, 5:529, **6:195**
- Gesta Treverorum*, 14:185
- Gestalt psychology, 1:796
- Gestis Caroli Magni* (St. Gall), 10:763
- Gestures, symbols vs., 13:661
- Gesù Church (Rome), 2:113, 3:701, 703
- Gesù Cristo nelle S. Scritture e nei SS. Padri e Dottori* (Bellino), 3:259
- Gesù Cristo regola del sacerdote* (Frassinetti), 5:921
- Gesualdo, Carlo, 1:766, **6:195–196**
- Gesvres, Léon Potier de, 2:323
- Geta, Publius Septimus (Roman Emperor), 12:312
- Gethsemani (Gethsemane), 8:14
- Gethsemani Abbey (Bardstown, KY), **6:196**, 8:149, 817, 14:162
- Die Getreide politik der Päpste* (Benigni), 2:279
- Gettysburg College (PA), 12:745
- Geulincx, Arnold, 3:184, **6:196–197**
- Géza I, 7:209
- Géza II, 7:210
- Gezelinus, Bl., **6:197**
- Gezer (Canaanite city), 2:379
- Gezzelinus, Bl., **6:197**
- Ghaerbald of Lüttich, 3:43
- Ghana, **6:197–201**, 199, 200
- Ghazzālī, Al-. *See* Algazel (Ghazzālī, al-)
- Ghebremichael, Bl., **6:201**
- Ghettos, **6:201**, 8:9
- Ghibelline-Guelf conflict. *See* Guelfs and Ghibellines
- Ghibellines. *See* Guelfs and Ghibellines
- Ghiberti, Lorenzo, 2:374
- Ghirlandaio. *See* Bigordi, Domenico
- Ghislain, St. *See* Gislenus, St.
- Ghisleri, Paolo, 13:857–858
- Ghislieri, Antonio. *See* Pius V (Pope)
- Ghose, Aurobindo, 6:202, **202**, 852, 10:116
- Giaccardo, Timoteo, Bl., **6:202–203**
- Giaccone, G. M., 3:243
- Giacomo Bianconi of Mevania. *See* James of Bevagna, Bl.
- Giambono, Michele, 10:2
- Gian Giacomo the Great, 14:210, 211
- Gianboniti*, 1:886
- Gianelli, Anthony, St., 2:446, 6:203, **203**
- Giani, Arcangelo, 13:29
- Gibault, Pierre, **6:203–204**, 12:558
- Gibbon, Augustine, 1:889
- Gibbon, Edward, 3:434, 12:310, 312
- Gibbons, James (Card.), 5:880, 10:167, 170, 437, 14:542
- as Abp. of Baltimore, 2:39, 165, 5:880
- activism, 1:84
- Americanism, 1:354, 355, 356
- “Americanist” controversy, 12:573
- apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582, 584
- Catholic University of America, 3:290
- Curtis, Alfred Allen, 4:445
- Gilmour, Richard, 6:226–227
- Josephites, 7:1047
- Knights of Labor, 7:551–552
- labor unions, 8:192–193
- lay congresses, 8:412
- preaching, 11:625
- Price, Thomas Frederick, 11:688
- Russell, William Thomas, 12:418
- Sabetti, Luigi, 12:462
- Sisters of Bon Secours, 2:476
- social justice issues, 3:620
- temperance, 13:802
- Third Baltimore Plenary Council (1884), 2:46
- as vicar apostolic of Raleigh (NC) Diocese, 11:899
- Gibbs, James, 3:707, 714
- Giberti, Gian Matteo (Bp. of Verona), 3:415, 610, **6:207–208**
- Gibieuf, Guillaume, **6:208**
- Gibney, Matthey (Bp. of Perth), 12:551
- Gibson, William, Bl., 5:233, 329, 572, **6:208**
- Gibson v. Armstrong* (1847), 3:658
- Gibson v. Morris* (1903), 3:658
- Gideon (Hebrew judge), 1:319, **6:208–209**
- Giedion, S., 3:680
- Gierek, Edward, 11:452
- Giese, Tiedmann (Bp. of Kulm), 4:251
- Giet, Rose, 12:495
- Giffard, Bonaventure (Bp.), 5:250, **6:209–210**
- Giffard, William (Bp. of Winchester), 14:663
- Gifford, William (English party leader), 6:100, **210**
- Gigli, Giovanni (Bp.), **6:210–211**
- Gigli, Silvestre (Bp. of Worcester), 2:17
- Gignac, F. T., 10:276
- Gigot, Francis Ernest, **6:211**
- Gihon spring (Jerusalem), 7:762–763, 765
- Gikatilla, Joseph ben Abraham, **6:211**
- Gil Arano, Carmelo, Bl., 7:124
- Gil de Federich, Francisco, 14:494
- Gil de Hontanón, Juan and Rodrigo, 13:381
- Gil Valls, Encarnación, Bl., 1:4, **6:212**
- Gil Valls, Gaspar, 6:212
- Gilbert, Creighton, 7:284
- Gilbert, Davies, 3:151
- Gilbert, Humphrey, Sir, 2:13
- Gilbert, William, **6:212–213**
- Gilbert Crispin, 2:190, **6:213**

- Gilbert de la Porrée, 5:444, 484, 516, **6:213–215**, 12:268  
 Abelard, Peter, 1:19  
 adoptionism, 1:119  
 Alexander of Hales, 1:266  
 Anselm of Laon, 1:498  
 Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:308–309  
 Boethius, 2:457  
 cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:441  
 Celles-Sur-Belle Monastery, 3:329  
 Clarenbaud of Arras, 3:761  
 dialectics, 4:726  
 distinction, 4:781  
 Geoffrey of Clairvaux, 6:141  
 Hugh of Honau, 7:153  
 individuation, 7:425  
 medieval Latin literature works of, 9:453  
 School of Chartres, 12:758  
 subsistence in Christology, 13:573–574
- Gilbert of Holland, 3:749, 758, **6:215**  
 Gilbert of Hoyland. *See* Gilbert of Holland  
 Gilbert of Neuffontaines, St., **6:215**, 11:666  
 Gilbert of Poitiers  
 Alan of Lille, 1:205  
 Bernard of Chartres, 2:307  
 Laborans, 8:266  
 Gilbert of Sempringham, St., 3:601, **6:215–216**  
*See also* Gilbertines  
 Gilberti, Gian Matteo (Bp. of Verona), **6:207–208**  
 Gilbertines, 3:69, 6:215–216, **216**  
 England, 5:240  
 Gilbertus Anglicus, 1:206, 207, **6:216–217**  
 Gilby, Thomas, **6:217**, 8:206  
 Gildas, St., 1:759, **6:217–218**, 12:544, 548  
 Giles, St., **6:218**, 12:548  
*See also* Fourteen Holy Helpers  
 Giles Mary of St. Joseph. *See* Pontillo, Egidio Maria di San Giuseppe, St.  
 Giles of Assisi, Bl., **6:218**  
 Giles of Foscarari, **6:218–219**  
 Giles of Lessines, **6:219–220**, 14:44  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:226, 936  
 Latin Averroism, 1:936  
 unity thesis, 5:818  
 Giles of Orléans, 1:935  
 Giles of Rome, **6:220–221**  
 Aristotelianism, 1:675  
 Augustine (Triumphus) of Ancona, 1:870  
 Augustinianism, 1:875, 879, 882, 888  
 Church-State relations, 3:636  
*correctoria*, 4:275  
 distinction, 4:780  
 essence and existence, 5:364–365  
 Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855  
 Latin Averroism, 1:936  
 matter, 9:344  
 Robert of Orford commentary, 12:269  
 scholasticism, 12:762, 764  
 unity thesis, 5:818  
 Giles of Santarem, Bl., **6:221**  
 Giles of Viterbo (Card.), **6:221–222**  
 Alexander V (Antipope), 1:258  
 Augustinianism, 1:875, 883, 888  
 Counter Reformation, 3:611  
 revival, 4:310  
*Das Gilgamesch-epos in der Welt-literatur* (Jensen), 10:820  
*Gilgamesh* (epic poem), 1:164, 4:647, **6:222–224**, 14:164, 167  
 Gilgamesh (King of Uruk). *See* *Gilgamesh* (epic poem)  
 Gilij, Filippo Salvatore, **6:224**  
 Gilkey, L., 12:475  
 Gill, Eric  
 Attwater, Donald, 1:844  
 distributism, 4:782–783  
 Westminster Cathedral, 12:602  
 Gil-Leonis, Antonio Martínez, Bl., 7:125  
 Gilles de Duremont, 5:659  
 Gilles de Reims (Bp.), 12:36  
 Gillespie, Angela (Mother), **6:224–225**, 225, 7:33, 13:327  
 Gillet, Louis Florent, 4:926, 7:338  
 Gillis, James Martin, **6:225**  
 Gillman, Florence Morgan, 11:252  
 Gillow, Joseph, 14:111  
 Gillow y Zavalza, Eulogio Gregorio (Abp.), **6:225–226**  
 Gillows, Thomas (Father), 3:115  
 Gilmore, Joseph M. (Bp. of Helena, MT), 9:827  
 Gilmore, Ronald M., 4:810  
 Gilmour, Richard (Bp. of Cleveland), **6:226–227**, 12:537, 786  
*Gilmour v. Pelton* (1883), 6:226  
 Gilson, Étienne Henri, **6:227–228**  
 analogy, 1:378  
 Blondel, Maurice, 2:441  
 Christian philosophy, 3:540, 541  
 Cistercian architecture, 3:749  
 existential metaphysics, 5:539–540  
 naturalism of, 10:207  
 neoscholasticism and neothomism, 10:244  
 Thomistic metaphysics, 12:776  
 unity of intellect, 7:511  
 Giménez Malla, Ceferino, Bl., **6:228–229**  
*Ginnath Egoz (Garden of Nuts)* (Gikatilla), 6:211  
 Ginneken, Jacques van, 6:415, 7:328–329  
 Ginoulhiac, Jacques Marie Achille (Bp.), **6:229**  
 Ginsburg, C. D., 2:355  
 Ginseng, tract on, 8:279  
 Gioberti, Vincenzo, **6:229–230**, 7:672, 12:346  
 beatific vision, 2:169  
 existence of God, 6:313  
 heresy, 6:778  
 Neo-Guelfism, 10:234  
 ontologism, 10:603, 604  
 panpsychism thought, 10:824  
 Giorgi, Luis, 10:62  
*Giornale dell'assedio di Constantinopoli* (Barbaro), 2:90  
 Giotto di Bondone, 1:769, **6:230–231**  
 Bible cycles, 2:374  
 crucifixions, 4:396  
 mosaic works, 10:4  
 paintings, 12:110  
*Saint Francis of Assisi Presenting His Rule to Pope Innocent III*, 5:870  
 Giovanna of Orvieto. *See* Joan of Orvieto, Bl.  
 Giovanni da Pian Del Carpini. *See* John da Pian del Carpine  
 Giovanni di Fidenza. *See* Bonaventure, St.  
 Giovanni Medda, Bl. *See* Nicola da Gesturi, Bl.  
 Giovio, Paolo, 1:325, 3:484  
 Giraldus Cambrensis, **6:231**, 8:167, 9:455–456, 12:544  
 Giraldus of Salles, Bl., **6:231–232**  
 Girard of Angers, St., **6:232**  
 Giraud, Sylvain, 8:338  
 Giraudo, Cesare, 5:430  
 Girls and Boys Town (Nebraska), 10:223  
 Girolomini, Church of the (Naples, Italy), 3:81  
*Girouard v. United States* (1946), 3:660  
 Giry, François, **6:232**



- Gisa (Bp. of Wells), 2:152  
 Giscard, Robert (Brother), 2:332, 13:735  
 Gisela (Queen of Hungary), Bl., **6:232–233**, 7:209  
 Gish, Duane, 4:347  
 Gislebert of Mons, 1:463  
 Gislenus, St., **6:233**  
 Giuliani, Marianna, St., **6:233–234**  
 Giuliani, Veronica, St., 3:358, **6:234**  
 Giunta Pisano, 4:396  
*Giuseppe figlio di Giacobbe* (Rossi), 12:388  
 Giussani, Luigi, 4:31–32  
 Giustiani, Paolo, 3:611  
 Giustiniani, Agostino (1551–90), 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Agostino (Bp., d. 1536), 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Allesandro (Card.), 6:235–236  
 Giustiniani, Angelo (Bp.), 6:236  
 Giustiniani, Antonio (Abp.), 6:236  
 Giustiniani, Benedetto (1551–1622), 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Benedetto (Card., 1554–1621), 3:804, 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Bernardo, 6:234  
 Giustiniani, Gerolamo (Bp.), 6:235, 236  
 Giustiniani, Giacomo (Card.), 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Giorgio, 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Giovanni, 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Innocenzio, 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Lawrence. *See* Lawrence Justinian, St.  
 Giustiniani, Leonardo (Abp.), 6:234, 236  
 Giustiniani, Lorenzo, 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Michele, 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Nicholas, Bl., 6:234  
 Giustiniani, Nicolò Antonio (Bp.), 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Olimpiuccia, 2:95  
 Giustiniani, Orazio (Card.), 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Ottaviano, 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Paolo, Bl., 2:898, 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Pietro, 6:235  
 Giustiniani, PietroMario (Bp.), 6:236  
 Giustiniani, Timoteo (Bp.), 6:236  
 Giustiniani, Vincenzo (1593–1661), 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Vincenzo (Card., d. 1582), 6:235  
 Giustiniani, Vincenzo (d. 1599), 6:235  
 Giustiniani family, **6:234–236**  
 Gjini, Francis, 12:532  
 Gjonali, J., 12:532  
 Glaber, Radulphus, 3:812, 9:451  
 Gladbach Abbey (Germany), 6:188  
 Gladden, Washington, 1:352, 4:117  
 Gladstone, William Ewart, 1:85, 2:579, **6:236–237**, 237, 7:563–564, 10:334  
*Glagolitic Mass* (Janáček), 7:712  
 Glanfeuil Abbey. *See* Saint-Maur-sur-Loire Abbey (Angers, France)  
*Glaphyra* (Cyril of Alexandria, St.), 5:511  
 Glasgow, Ancient See of (Scotland), 3:124  
 Glass, Joseph Sarsfield (Bp. of Salt Lake City), 14:358  
 Glastonbury Abbey (England), 5:84, **6:237–238**, 238, 13:90  
 Gleeson, Francis D. (Bp. of Alaska), 1:209, 210  
*Die Gleichnisreden Jesu* (Jülicher), 10:865  
 Glen, Paul, 12:777  
 Glen Riddle Franciscans, 5:888, 890  
 Glendalough Monastery (Ireland), **6:238**  
 Glenmary Home Mission Sisters, **6:238**  
 Glenmary Home Missioners, 2:410, **6:239**, 10:728  
*Glenmary's Challenge* (periodical), 6:239  
 Glennon, John Joseph (Card.), **6:239–240**, 12:257, 560  
 Gligorov, Kiro, 9:15  
 Globalization, effect on Eurocentric classicism, 7:840–841  
 Glodesindis, St., **6:240**  
 Gloria, 4:890–891, **6:240–241**  
*Gloria, Laus et Honor* (hymn) (Theodulf of Orléans), 1:431, **6:241–242**  
*Gloria in excelsis* (papal bull, Adrian II), 4:475  
*Gloriam virginalem* (papal bull, Gregory IX), 2:205  
*Le Glorie di Maria* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:310  
*Le Glorie e grandezze della divina Madre* (Sarnell), 12:694  
 Glorieux, Alphonse Joseph (Bp. of Idaho), 7:290  
 Glorified body, 1:104, 176, **6:242–243**, 689–690  
 Glorious Revolution. *See* Revolution of 1688 (England)  
 Glory, in Jewish Gnosticism, 6:264–265  
 Glory, in the Bible, 3:466, **6:243–245**  
 Glory, personal, 8:802  
*Glory and Praise* (hymnal), 7:260  
 Glory of God (End of Creation), **6:245–246**, 13:151  
*Glory of the Confessors* (Gregory of Tours), 12:606  
*Glory of the Martyrs* (Gregory of Tours), 12:606  
*Gloss on the Sentences*, 5:899  
*Glossa*, 4:604–605  
*Glossa in 4 libros sententiarum* (Alexander of Hales), 1:265  
*Glossa Ordinaria*, 2:314–315, 3:800, **6:246–247**, 249, 8:408  
*Glossa ordinaria* (St. Anselm), 5:517  
*Glossa ordinaria Decreti* (Bartholomew of Brescia), 2:125  
*Glossa ordinaria* on the Decretum of Gratian (Joannes Teutonicus), 7:885  
*Glossa Palatina*, 8:408  
*Glossa super Boethii librum de Trinitate* (Thierry of Chartres), 14:2  
*Glossaria* (Stephen Langton), 5:517  
*Glossary of the New Testament* (Flacius Illyricus), 5:754  
 Glosses, biblical, 5:507, **6:247–248**  
 Glosses, Canon Law, **6:248–249**  
 Glossolalia, 3:391, **6:249–250**  
 Gloucester Abbey (England), **6:250**  
 Gloucester Cathedral (England), 3:697  
 Glubokovskii, Nikolai Nikanorovich, **6:250**, 12:435  
 Gluck, Christoph Willibald, 3:468, **6:250–251**, 251  
 Glueck, N., 5:86  
 Gluttony, **6:251–252**  
 Glycas, Michael, 2:759–760, **6:252–253**  
 Glycon cult, 1:264  
*Glykophilousa*, 9:272  
 Gmeiner, John, 12:777  
*Gnanopadesam* (Nobili), 10:408  
 Gneccchi Soldo, Organtino, **6:253**  
 Gnesiolutheranism, **6:253–254**  
   Concord Formula and Book, 4:60, 61  
   Crypto-Calvinism, 4:416  
   Flacius Illyricus, Matthias, 5:754  
   Majoristic controversy, 9:62–63  
   Melancthon's adiaphorism, 8:890  
   *See also* Philippism  
 Gniezno (Poland) archbishopric, 11:438, 439  
 Gnilka, Joachim, 7:528  
*Gnome*, 11:791  
 Gnoseology, **6:254**  
   *See also* Knowledge  
 Gnosiological magic, 9:38  
 Gnosis, **6:254–255**  
   Christian paideia education, 10:753–756  
   Clement of Alexandria, 4:472  
   Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:472

- Gnosis (*continued*)  
*See also* Gnosticism; Gnosticism, Jewish
- Gnostic Centuries* (Evagrius Ponticus), 5:464, 465
- Gnosticism, 5:136, 522, **6:255–261**  
 Abraxas, 1:40  
 afterlife, 1:168  
 alchemy, 1:237  
 Antioch, 1:521  
 apostolic succession, 1:590–591, 592  
 apostolici, 1:594  
 apostolicity, 1:595  
 Bardesanes, 2:97  
 Basilides, 2:148–149  
 bishops, 2:414  
 Bousset, Wilhelm, 2:570  
 Buddhism, 2:660–661  
 Burkitt, Francis Crawford, 2:706  
 Carpocrates, 3:174  
 Catharism, 1:230  
 causality, 3:303  
 Chenoboskion texts, 3:465  
 Christology, 3:560, 561  
 Clement of Alexandria, St., 3:798–799  
 contraception, 4:218  
 cosmogony, 6:258  
 docetism, 4:797  
 doctrines, 6:257–259  
 emanationism, 5:181  
 Epistles of St. Paul, 3:861  
 Gnostic works, 6:255–256, 257  
 grace, 6:401  
 heresy, 6:256  
 Hippolytus of Rome, St., 2:149  
 homoousios, 4:197  
 hymnody, 7:241  
 illuminism, 7:320  
 influence on John's Gospel, 7:905  
 Judaism, 2:831, 3:465  
 Jude, Epistle of, 8:16  
 leaders and sects, 6:259–261  
 Marcion, 9:142  
 New Age Movement, 10:274–275  
 patristic works against, 6:256–257  
 Plotinus, 1:669  
 regarding the flesh, 10:13  
 Rome as intellectual center, 7:237  
 spirituality, 13:443–444  
 theology of Christ, 7:811  
*See also* Manichaeism
- Gnosticism, Jewish, 2:831, 6:256, 260–261, **261–267**
- Goa (Portuguese colony), **6:267–268**  
 China, 3:497  
 Criminali, Antonio, 4:364  
 historical churches, 6:268  
 works of charity, 3:416
- Goan, St. *See* Godo, St.
- Goan Schism of 1838, 6:268, 7:402
- Goar, Jacques, **6:268**
- Goar of Trier, St., **6:268–269**
- Gobat, George, **6:269**
- Gobel, Jean Baptiste Joseph (Bp. of Paris), 3:754, **6:269–270**
- Gobelinus Persona, 5:618
- Gobierno de los regulares de la América* (Parras), 10:903
- Gobitis, Minersville School District v.* (1940), 3:661–662
- Goch, Mechitar, 1:705–706
- Göckel, R., 10:606
- God, **6:270–290**, 11:285  
 absence of, 9:7–8  
 absolute spirit, 13:423  
 action of, 8:565–566  
 as addressee of prayer, 11:596  
 analogy, 1:376–377  
 anthropomorphic qualities of, 6:271, 288–289, 318  
 anthropomorphism, 1:512  
 Augustine, St., 1:863  
 Averroës, 1:934  
 basis for theology of, 6:271  
 as being, 8:209  
 Bradwardine on sovereignty, 14:29  
 cabala, 2:832, 833  
 Christian tradition, history, 6:280–290  
 confidence in, 11:595  
 continuous judgment of, 8:34–37  
 covenant and, 6:271–273  
 creation, 4:339, 340–345  
 as creator, 6:273–274  
 death of, theology, 4:583–586  
 Divine concurrence, 4:70–73  
 Divine missions of, 9:735–736  
 Divine Paternity of, 10:942  
 Egypt, 8:178  
 as Father, 6:277–280  
 first cause of motion, 10:23–24  
 friendship with, 6:10–12  
 as future hope, 6:275–276  
 future of, theology of hope, 13:926  
 futuribles, 6:37, 9:770  
 gender attribution, 5:49, 679  
 glory of, 10:213
- Gregory of Nyssa, St. on image of, 6:520  
 growth of man in likeness of, 9:93  
 as head of Islamic community, 7:621  
 holiness of, 7:3–4, 8–9  
 hope, 7:94–97, 102–103  
 ideas, human, 8:218  
 Ignatian spirituality, 7:307–308  
 immutability, 7:354–357  
 ineffability, 7:445–446  
 infinity, 7:459, 460–461  
 Israel's disobedience and God's anger, 6:274–275  
 jealousy of, 7:749  
 Judaistic concept, 8:3  
 as judge, 8:27  
 justice of, 14:788–789  
 liberation theology, 8:546–547  
 living, 8:567  
 Lord as honorific title, 8:780  
 Maccabees, Books of the, 9:9  
 Maimonides, 9:53–54  
 as main agent, 8:862  
 Maine de Biran, 9:60  
 as maker of man, 9:87  
 Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:75  
 man, natural end of, 9:102  
 Marcion, 9:142–143  
 Marcionists/Manichaeans on nature of, 10:666  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, bestowing grace on, 9:251  
 mercy of, 9:504, 506–508  
 Mesopotamia, 8:178  
 metaphysics, 2:208–209  
 mysteries of, 13:892  
 mystical marriage with, 10:105  
 mystical union with, 10:109  
 mystic's knowledge of, 10:113–114  
 Nahmanides, 10:135–136  
 name of, 5:679  
 nature of, theosophy on, 13:934–935  
 Nicholas of Cusa on human nature of, 10:375  
 oath witnessed, 10:496–497  
 obedience of superior and subject before, 10:507–508  
 occasionalism and existence of, 10:527  
 omnipotence, 10:591–592  
 omnipresence, 10:593  
 omniscience, 10:593–599  
 Pastorals and theological understanding of, 10:940  
 permission of evils, 13:867–869



- presence in world through participation, 14:141
- prophecies of, 9:247
- as redeemer, 11:694–967, 978
- revelation, 6:270–280, 13:663–664
- scientia media* doctrine on knowledge of, 10:598, 14:50
- scrupulosity, as cause of, 12:847
- sin as rejection of, 9:902–903
- social life under, 8:568
- as spirit, 13:425
- stoicism on matters relating to, 13:537
- sufficient reason, 13:593
- supernatural as new relationship with, 13:620
- supernatural order, 13:623
- supreme good, 6:354
- technology and need for, 13:787
- temptation and obligations toward, 13:814–815
- tempting by believers, 13:818
- theism, 13:862
- theocentrism, 13:865
- theophany, 13:929–930
- Thierry of Chartres, 14:3
- transcendental Thomism, 14:55–56
- transcendence of, 13:765
- union with, 2:492, 13:620–621, 14:792
- via negativa* tradition and knowledge of, 10:113
- vows to, in the Bible, 14:590
- Whitehead, Alfred North, 14:705
- widows, sustainment of, 14:713
- wisdom of, 14:790
- Yahweh, meaning of, 6:272–273
- See also* Contemplation; God (Father); God, existence of; Yahweh
- God (Christological title), 7:809
- God (Father), 1:118, 6:277–280, **290–292**, 8:762, 9:780, 13:566
- God (Father), iconography of, **6:323–324**, 324
- God (Holy Spirit), **6:292–295**
- God (Son), **6:295–296**
- Divine origins debated, 8:763
- Leo I (Pope), St., 8:477
- Logos, 8:761
- sacramental worship, 8:728
- santification in, 8:301
- God, impassibility of, **7:357–360**
- God, intuition of, **6:297–298**
- See also* Beatific vision
- God, knowledge of. *See* Beatific vision
- God, Name of, **6:298**
- Hebrew, 13:77–78
- Islam, 7:271
- Logos, 8:758–764
- The Lord, 8:779–781
- Memra, 8:759
- Seven Last Words, 13:38
- Shaddai, 13:58
- Spirit of God, 13:426–428
- God, proofs for the existence of
- contingency, 4:213
- cosmological argument, 4:285–287
- Descartes, 4:680–681
- Dicta Candidi*, 3:13
- Duns Scotus, John, 4:937
- fideism, 5:712–713
- first cause of motion as, 10:23
- “five ways” (Aquinas), 6:298–305, 315–317, 14:142, 143
- proof from contingency, 6:302–303
- proof from efficiency causality, 6:301–302
- proof from grades of perfection, 6:303–304
- proof from motion, 6:300–301
- proof from order, 6:304–305
- Hermesianism, 6:798
- Hume, David, 7:202
- Kant’s theory, 8:122, 124
- Locke, J., 8:745
- Lonergan, B., 8:773
- Sertillanges, A., 13:23
- simplicity of God, 13:138, 139
- God, providence of
- in the Bible, 11:780–781
- theology of, 11:781–784
- God and Intelligence in Modern Philosophy* (Sheen), 13:74
- God and Ourselves* (Godfrey), 6:325
- God at Auschwitz?* (Oesterreicher), 10:559
- God Glorified in the Work of Redemption* (Edwards), 5:97
- God in Pagan thought, **6:305–309**
- God in philosophy, **6:309–323**
- existence of, 6:310–318
- nature of, 6:318–323
- place of, 6:309–311
- God Warning Adam and Eve* stained glass (Chartres Cathedral), 14:166
- Godard of Hildesheim, St., 1:664, **6:324–325**
- Godden, Thomas, **6:325**
- Godden v. Hales* (1686), 10:501
- Goddesses. *See* Gods and goddesses
- Godeau, Antoine (Bp.), **6:325**
- Godeberta, St., 5:157
- Godefroy (Bp. of Amiens), St., 1:359
- Godefroy, Maximilian, 3:715
- Godehard, St. *See* Godard of Hildesheim, St.
- Gödel, K., 8:753
- Godet des Marais, Paul (Bp. of Chartres), 12:572
- Godfrey, C. J., 2:621
- Godfrey, William (Card.), 5:252, **6:325**
- Godfrey II (Duke of Lorraine), 2:242, 7:83, 13:521
- Godfrey Giffard, **6:325–326**
- Godfrey of Amiens, St., **6:326**
- Godfrey of Bouillon, 2:217, **6:326**, 7:770
- Alexius I Comnenus, 1:275
- Crusaders’ states, 4:401–402
- Crusades literature, 4:400
- Ida of Boulogne, 7:289
- Knights of the Holy Sepulcher, 8:198
- Godfrey of Fontaines, 2:306, **6:327**, 13:99
- Godfrey of Saint-Victor, **6:327–328**, 9:457, 12:589, 14:323
- Godfrey of Savigny (Abbot), 12:711
- Godfrey of Trani, 3:48
- Godfrey the Bearded. *See* Godfrey II (Duke of Lorraine)
- Godhead, 8:762
- Godin, Abbé H., 14:838
- God-Man, **6:323**, 13:856–857
- God-Man relationship (Lutheranism), 8:893
- Godo, St., **6:328**
- Godoy, Manuel, 3:204
- Godoy, Pedro de, **6:328–329**, 14:51
- Godric of Finchale, 10:119
- Gods and goddesses
- ancient Persian religions, 11:143
- in the Bible, 5:173–174
- Divine epithets for, 5:307
- ecofeminism and goddess worship, 5:49
- Egyptian pantheon, 5:121, 123
- Epicureanism, 5:284
- fertility, 5:696–697
- Mesopotamia, ancient, 9:532–534
- pagan Slavic, 13:215
- Roman religion, 12:309–310
- sky gods, 5:696–697
- sun-god (*Sol Invictus*), 5:191
- temples of, 13:808

Gods and goddesses (*continued*)

- See also specific gods and goddesses; specific religions*
- God's Orders Noah to Build the Ark* (Raimond), 10:404
- God's World in the Making* (Schoonenberg), 10:667
- Godwin, William, 1:384
- Gody, Peter, 6:340
- Goemaere, Mary of the Cross (Mother), 2:867, 12:646–647
- Goesbriand, Louis de (Bp.), **6:329**
- Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, **6:329–333**  
aesthetics, 3:679  
Arnold, Gottfried, 1:718  
Faust legend, 5:650  
Kantianism, 8:126
- Goetz, John, 11:236
- Goeze, Johann Melchior, 8:517, 12:35
- Gogarten, Friedrich, 4:721, **6:334**
- El-Gohari, Guiguus, 4:254
- El-Gohari, Ibrahim, 4:254
- Góis, Damião de, 1:324, **6:334–335**
- Góis e Vasconcelos, Zacarías, 2:596
- Gold chain (*Catena aurea*) (Aquinas), 14:18–19, 25
- Golden Age, **6:335**
- Golden Book of Prum, 3:162
- The Golden Bough* (Frazer), 1:459, 12:64
- Golden Bull of 1356, 1:633, 3:843, 8:869
- Golden Epistle* (William of Saint-Thierry), 3:190
- Golden Militia, 4:596
- Golden Number, computus and, 4:46
- Golden Rose, **6:335–336**, 336, 10:856
- Golden Sayings (Dicta)* (Giles of Assisi), 6:218
- “Golden Sequence.” *See Veni sancte spiritus* (sequence)
- Golden Spur, 4:596
- Das Goldene Vliess* (Grillparzer), 6:533
- Goldstein, David, 1:352, **6:336–337**, 10:543
- Goldwell, James, **6:337**
- Goldwell, Thomas, 5:247
- Goldziher, I., 1:781
- Golgotha, 4:384–385
- Goliathismus profligatus* (Sinnich), 13:163
- Goltzius, Hendrick, 8:872
- Gomarists, 12:109
- Gomarus, Franciscus, 1:712, 2:894, **6:337**, 12:109
- Gombert, Nicholas, **6:337–338**
- Gomensoro, Tomás Xavier de, **6:338**
- Gomer, St. *See* Gummar, St.
- Gomes, Antonio Carlos, **6:338**
- Gomes, António Ferreira (Bp. of Oporto, Portugal), 11:539
- Gomes, Francis Anthony (Bp. of Mymensingh, Bangladesh), 2:53
- Gomes de Lisboa, 3:52
- Gomez, José Valentín, **6:338**
- Gomez, Martin, Bl., 7:734
- Gomez, Miguel, 12:645
- Gómez Farías, Valentin, 2:215
- Gomułka, Władysław, 11:451, 452
- Gonçalves, Andrew, Bl., 1:951
- Gonçalves, Vital Maria Oliveira de (Bp.), **6:339**
- Gonçalves de Oliveira, Vital Maria, 2:596
- Gonçalves Ledo, Joaquim, 2:96
- Gondeberga (Queen of the Lombards), 1:664
- Gondulf (Bp. of Rochester), 2:189
- Gondulphus of Metz, St., **6:339**
- Gonet, Jean Baptiste, 2:396, 3:102, **6:339–340**, 14:51
- Gonfalonieri (*Arciconfraternita del Gonfalone*), **6:340**
- Gong Pinmei (Ignatius Kung) (Bp.), 3:502
- Góngora y Argote, Luis de, 2:116
- Gonsalvus Hispanus, **6:340–341**
- Gonsalvus of Curiola (Bp. of Ancyra), 1:398
- Gonson, David, Bl., 5:227
- Gontard (Abbot), 8:59
- Gonzaga, Annibale, 6:342
- Gonzaga, Carlo, 6:342
- Gonzaga, Ercole (Card.), 6:342
- Gonzaga, Federico (Card.), 6:342
- Gonzaga, Federigo, II, 6:341
- Gonzaga, Ferdinando (Card.), 6:342
- Gonzaga, Ferrante, 6:341
- Gonzaga, Francesco (1484-1519), 6:341
- Gonzaga, Francesco (Card., d. 1483), 6:342
- Gonzaga, Francesco (Card., d. 1566), 6:342
- Gonzaga, Gianfrancesco, 6:341
- Gonzaga, Gianvincenzo (Card.), 6:342
- Gonzaga, Guglielmo, 6:341
- Gonzaga, Ludovico, 6:341, 342
- Gonzaga, Pirro (Card.), 6:342
- Gonzaga, Scipione (Card.), 6:342
- Gonzaga, Sigismondo (Card.), 6:342
- Gonzaga, Vincenzo (Card., d. 1627), 6:342
- Gonzaga, Vincenzo, I (1587-1612), 6:341–342
- Gonzaga family, **6:341–342**  
*See also* Aloysius Gonzaga, St.
- González, de Marmolejo, Rodrigo, 3:485
- González, John. *See* Sahagún, John of, St.
- González, Roque, St., **6:342**
- González, Tirso, 7:782
- González, Toribio Romo, St., 6:545
- González Dávila, Gil, 4:288, **6:343**
- González de Santalla, Tirso, **6:343**
- González Dorado, Antonio, 12:478
- González Flores, Anacleto, **6:343–344**
- González García, Manuel, Bl., **6:344–345**
- González Holguín, Diego, **6:345**
- Gonzalez Rubio, Jose Maria de Jesus, 2:866, 12:645, 646
- González Suárez, Federico (Bp.), 6:345, **345–346**
- González y Díaz, Tuñón, Ceferino (Card.), **6:346**, 12:773
- Gonzalo Gonzalo, Gonzalo, Bl., 7:124
- Good, **6:346–354**  
analogy, 1:376  
Aristotle, 1:683  
axiology, 1:948  
beauty, 2:187  
choice, 3:520  
Christ's influence, 10:668  
common good, 4:16  
duty vs., 4:673–674  
God as transcendent, 8:832  
Honorius of Autun, 7:89  
human act, 7:170  
laws, conflict of, 8:410  
Lonergan, B., 8:773  
man's capacity for, 10:667–668  
moral good, 6:348–349, 350–354  
object of the will as universal, 10:24–25  
ontological, 6:346–350  
ontological argument, 10:601  
Philo Judaeus, 11:270  
Plato, 8:826  
practical reason, 8:389–390  
Spinoza, 13:420
- Good, supreme, 6:353, **354–355**
- Good acts. *See* Salutory acts
- Good and evil, 5:282–283
- Good Cousins, 3:99

- Good Friday, **6:355–356**  
 cross veneration, 4:382  
 Hispanic American popular piety, 11:510  
 liturgical year, 8:718  
 Good Friday Agreement (1998), 7:569  
 Good Friday prayer  
*Oremus*, 10:45, 46, 651  
 revisions, 10:559  
 Good habits, 6:500  
*A Good Man Is Hard To Find* (O'Connor), 10:547  
*Good News Club v. Milford Central School* (2001), 3:664  
 Good Shepherd, 2:699, **6:356–357**, 7:856–857  
 The Good Shepherd (*Pastor bonus*) (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 3:57, 58, 4:438–440, 5:480–481, 10:853, 11:76, 480  
 Good Shepherd Institute (Poland), 8:129  
 Good Shepherd Sisters of Quebec, **6:358**  
 Good works, **6:358–359**  
 justice of men, 8:75  
 Luther, Martin, 3:608  
 Pentecostal churches, 11:105  
 Wesley, John, 8:87  
 works of charity, 3:414  
 Goodenough, E. R., 7:909  
 Goodier, Alban (Abp.), **6:359–360**  
 Goodman, Godfrey (Bp. of Gloucester), **6:360**  
 Goodman, John, Ven., 5:235  
 Goodman, Nelson, 11:552, 14:327  
 Goodness  
 man, natural end of, 9:101  
 Aquinas, 9:98  
 Aristotle, 9:97  
 Plato, 9:96  
 as property of being, 14:152  
*See also* Beatitudes, Christian life  
 Goodrich, Thomas (Bp. of Ely), 5:180  
 Goossens, Pierre Lambert (Abp. of Mechelen), 1:170, **6:360–361**  
 Goral, Wladyslaw (Bp. of Lublin), 11:450  
 Gorbachev, Mikhail, 7:998, 10:686, 695, 12:429, 14:280  
 Gordian I (Roman Emperor), 12:312  
 Gordian II (Roman Emperor), 12:312  
 Gordian III (Roman Emperor), 12:312  
 Gordian and Epimachus, SS., **6:361**  
 Gordis, R., 5:35  
 Gordman, Thomas K., 10:270  
 Gordon, Charles (Bp. of Kingston, Jamaica), 3:112  
 Gordon, George, 6:361, 362  
 Gordon, James Clement (Bp.), 1:438, 592  
 Gordon, Judah Leib, 6:663  
 Gordon, Lord George (1751-93), 5:250  
 Gordon Riots (London, 1780), 5:183, 250, **6:361–362**  
 Gore, Charles, 8:896  
 Gore, Charles (Bp.), 6:363, **363**, 9:78  
 Gorer, Geoffrey, 13:854  
 Goretti, Maria, St., **6:363–364**  
 Gorgias (Plato), 5:88  
 Gorgias of Leontini, 3:351, 13:324  
 Gorgonia, St., **6:364**  
 Gorham, George C., 10:734  
 Gorham, Joseph A., 3:283  
 Gorkum (Holland), Martyrs of, **6:364**  
 Gorman, Daniel Mary (Bp. of Idaho), 7:290  
 Gorman, Thomas K. (Bp. of Reno), 10:270, 271, 12:127  
 Görres, Johann Joseph von, **6:364–365**  
 Cologne mixed marriage dispute, 3:846  
 Döllinger, Johannes, 4:823  
 Munich Circle, 6:183  
 Görres-Gesellschaft, 1:328, 3:622, 6:184, **365**  
 Gorriti, Juan Ignacio de, **6:365**  
 Gorze Abbey (France), **6:365–366**  
 Adalbero I, 1:99  
 Chrodegang of Metz, St., 3:563  
 Kremsmünster Abbey influenced, 8:248  
 reform promoted, 8:484  
 St. Paul-Outside-the-Walls Abbey, 1:172  
 Gosling, Samuel, **6:366**  
 Gospel harmonies, 7:845  
 Gospel hymns. *See* Gospel songs  
 Gospel music. *See* Gospel songs  
*Gospel of Life* (Mānī), 9:113, 115  
*The Gospel of Life*. *See* *Evangelium vitae* (encyclical, John Paul II)  
*Gospel of the Ebionites*, 5:31  
*Gospel of the Nativity of Mary* (Radbert), 9:274–275  
*Gospel of the Truth*, 5:82  
*Gospel of Thomas*  
 iconography, 1:559  
 parables, 10:871, 872  
 scholarship, 10:305  
*Gospel of Truth* (Valentinus), 14:374  
*Gospel Questions and Solutions* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:452  
 Gospel songs, **6:368**, 7:257, 8:694–695  
 Gospels, **6:366–368**  
 apologetics, 1:563, 565  
 asceticism, 1:776  
 base ecclesial communities, 8:417–418  
 canonicity, 3:28, 31  
 Capernaum, 3:83  
 casuistry, 3:220  
 composition of, 3:29–30  
 Diatessaron, 4:731  
 inspiration of, 3:21  
 kerygma, 8:157  
 Kingdom of God, 8:173–174  
 liberation theology, 8:547  
 Lutheranism, 8:893  
 mission theology, 9:729  
 Pharisees, 8:6  
 references in the Qur'ān, 7:608  
*See also* Bible, textual criticism; *specific gospels*  
*Gospels of Godescalc*, 3:154, 9:128  
*Gospels of Saint-Médard-de-Soissons*, 3:154, 9:128  
*Gospels of Speyer*, 9:128–129  
 Gossé, François Joseph. *See* Gossec, François Joseph  
 Gossec, François Joseph, **6:368–369**, 10:439  
 Gossman, F. Joseph (Bp. of Raleigh, NC), 11:900  
 Goswin, St., 1:396, **6:369**  
 Goswin of La Chapelle, 1:935  
 Got, Bertrand de. *See* Clement V (Pope)  
 Gothard, St. *See* Godard of Hildesheim, St.  
 Gother, John, 5:572  
 Gothic architecture, 3:687, 688, 690, 693–699, 701, 704  
 altars, 1:317  
 Apocalypse iconography, 1:544  
 Bible cycles in, 2:373–374  
 Cistercians, 3:750  
 revival, 3:701, 709, 715  
 Ruskin, 12:414  
 social considerations, 3:669  
 structure, 3:601, 677  
 symbolism, 3:674, 676  
 theories, 3:694–695  
*Gothic Architecture and Scholasticism* (Panofsky), 3:669, 676  
 Gothic art, 12:485–486  
*The Gothic Cathedral* (Simpson), 3:674  
*Gothic Cathedrals and Sacred Geometry* (Lesser), 3:674  
 Gothic peoples, 1:631, 663, 3:596

- Gothic Revival, 8:636
- Gothic rite. *See* Mozarabic Rite
- Gothicus. *See* Claudius II (Marcus Aurelius Claudius) (Roman Emperor)
- Goths, 4:590, **6:369**
- Gotō, John Soan de, St., 7:732
- Gottfried of Admont, 1:117
- Gotthard, St. *See* Godard of Hildesheim, St.
- Gotti, Vincenzo Lodovico, **6:370**, 14:51
- Göttingen, University of (Germany), 5:256, 8:137
- Gottschalk, St., **6:370**, 402
- Gottschalk of Limburg, **6:370–371**, 7:248
- Gottschalk of Orbais, 5:783, **6:371–372**  
 Carolingian reform, 3:158, 599  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:160  
 dialectics, 4:725  
 hymns of, 7:246  
 medieval Latin literature works of, 9:443  
 predestination, 9:445, 11:650  
 prescholasticism, 12:757  
 Remigius of Lyons, St., 12:107
- Gottsched, J. C., 5:263
- Göttweig Abbey (Krems, Austria), 1:322, 909, **6:372**
- Götz von Berlichingen* (Goethe), 6:330
- Gouda, Nicholas de, 1:20
- Goudimel, Claude, **6:372**
- Goudin, Antoine, **6:372–373**, 12:767, 772, 14:51
- Gouine, Claude, 2:188
- Gounod, Charles François, 6:373, **373**
- Goupil, René, 10:310, 434–435
- Goussen, H., 4:385
- Gousset, Thomas Marie Joseph (Card.), 1:311, 3:619
- Gouthe-Soulard, François Xavier (Abp. of Aix), 1:197
- Governance, power of, **6:373–375**, 8:476, 477
- Government, **6:375–377**  
 authority, 4:151  
 Church law versus, 8:410  
 classification, 4:637  
 common good, 4:16–22  
 Confucianism, 4:100–101  
 forms of, 13:487–488  
 Leo XIII (Pope), 7:346–347, 8:492  
 Mayflower Compact, 9:382  
 monarchy, 9:781–782  
 papal legates, 8:450–452  
 social justice, 8:68  
 sovereignty, 13:371–372  
 taxation, 13:769  
*See also* Church and State; Church and State, U.S.; State
- The Government in Charity* (Mulry), 10:57
- The Governour* (Elyot), 5:206
- Gower, Henry (Bp.), 12:544
- Gower, John, **6:377–378**, 9:462
- Goyau, Georges, **6:378**
- Goyeneche y Barreda, José Sebastián de (Bp.), **6:378–379**
- Goibert (Abbot), 12:669
- Goibert, Thuringian duke, 8:168
- Gozzoli, Benozzo, 5:766
- Grabmann, Martin, 3:586, 587, 5:365, 6:184, 379–380  
 Adam of Buckfield, 1:108  
*Adoro Te Devote*, 1:120  
 neoscholastic revival, 12:776
- Grace  
 administration of Holy orders, 7:38–39, 41  
 ascetical and mystical, 13:434  
 beatific vision, 2:176  
 conflict of Jesuits and Dominicans over, 14:48  
 Consummation in Christ, 9:253  
 controversies, 6:401–405  
 Báñez, Domingo, 2:50–51, 6:390, 391  
 Bellarmine, St. Robert, 2:227  
 conversion, 4:239–241  
*De auxiliis* controversy, 6:390–391  
 Jansenism, 7:715–718  
 medieval period, 6:402  
 Molina, Luis de, 2:50, 51  
 patristic era, 6:401–402  
 Paul V (Pope), ban on discussion, 11:26  
 Reformation and Counter Reform, 6:402–403, 8:86  
 Duns Scotus, John, 4:939  
 free will, 5:934–935  
 freedom in, 5:945  
 good works, 6:358–359  
 Hermesianism, 6:798  
 heroic virtue, 14:554  
 human act, 7:172  
 hylomorphism, 7:238  
 hypostatic union, 7:264–265  
 immortality, 7:352  
 I-Thou model, 8:833  
 life of, 13:441–442  
 man, natural end of, 9:96, 99  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 7:331–334, 9:250–253  
 merit, 9:513  
 molinism, 9:770, 771, 772  
 moral theology, 9:851–852  
*Mystici Corporis* (Pius XII), 10:104, 110  
 mysticism and role of, 10:112–113  
 ordination, 7:39, 41  
 Palamas's doctrine, 10:766  
 participation in life of God through, 10:909  
 reunion in, 11:982–983  
 sovereignty of, 5:934  
 spirituality, 13:440  
 supernatural as example, 13:621  
 supernatural existential, 13:622  
 virtue, 14:551–552
- Grace, actual, 6:397–398
- Grace, controversies on conversion and, **4:239–241**
- Grace, created and uncreated, 6:396, **405**
- Grace, efficacious, **6:405**  
 congruism, 4:120–121  
*de auxiliis* controversy, 4:110–113  
 Lemos, T., 8:466–467  
 Lessius, L., 8:518
- Grace, free will and, **5:934–935**
- Grace, in the Bible, 5:934, **6:380–383**  
 Adam, 1:104  
 Corinthians, Epistles to the, 9:87  
 man, renewal of, 9:87  
 Timothy, Books of, 9:87
- Grace, sacramental, **6:406–409**
- Grace, sanctifying, 6:406–407, 7:45
- Grace, state of, **6:410–411**, 11:133–134
- Grace, sufficient, 4:120–121, **6:409–410**
- Grace, theology of, **6:383–401**  
 accident, 1:64  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309  
 Álvarez, Diego, 1:326  
 analogy, 1:379  
 Augustinianism, 1:860, 861, 866, 874, 876–877, 880–881, 883, 885  
 charisms, 3:390  
 Charles of the Assumption, 3:435–436  
 chastity as means, 8:876  
 Christian anthropology, 3:532–533  
 Christian philosophy, 3:538, 541  
*communio*, 4:28  
 contemplation, 4:207, 208  
 contemporary, 6:392–393

- contrition-attribution distinction, 4:226, 227, 228–229
- created actuation by uncreated act, 4:335–336
- de auxiliis* controversy, 4:110–113
- Divine concurrence, 4:70, 72
- Divine judgment, 8:35
- doctrine, development of, 4:807
- double justice, 8:69
- Fransen, Pieter Frans, 5:918
- generous love, 8:830
- Greek Fathers, 6:385
- habitual vs. actual, 8:86
- Holy Spirit, baptism in, 7:45
- hope, 7:97–98
- hypostatic union caused by sanctifying, 10:14
- Jansenism, 1:881, 892–893, 3:614
- justice as gift, 8:74–75
- justification, 8:82, 86, 89
- life, concept of, 8:572
- man, concept of, 9:92
- Molina, Luis de, 3:785
- neoscholastic, 8:89
- nominalist tradition, 6:389–390
- original justice, 1:105
- patristic era, 6:384–385
- theology of Church, 3:586–587
- treatment of grace, 6:393–401
- Grace, Thomas Langdon (Bp. of St. Paul, MN), 5:882, 9:655–656, 12:572–573
- Grace and nature, **6:411–413**
- Grace Cathedral (Episcopal) (San Francisco), 3:717
- Grace Church (New York), 3:715
- Grace of union, 7:264–265
- Graces of Interior Prayer* (Poulain), 12:201
- Gracia Real de Santa Teresa de Mose*, 1:155
- Gracián de la Madre de Dios, 3:136
- Gradines, 1:317
- Gradual, **6:413–415**
- Gradus ad Parnassum* (Fux), 6:37–38
- Graebner, F., 12:744
- Graecismus* (Evrard of Béthune), 5:496
- Graecorum affectionium curatio* (Theodoret of Cyr), 13:878
- Graetz, Heinrich, 7:873
- Graf, Joseph, 3:291
- Graf, Karl Heinrich, 5:519
- Graffiti, cross and, 4:380, 381
- Graffiti de Pompei* (Garucci), 10:774
- Graft, **6:415**
- Graham, Stone v.* (1980), 3:666
- Graham, William Franklin (Billy), 12:205
- Grahmann, Charles, 7:523
- The Grail (Catholic Movement), **6:415–416**
- Grail (lay women's group), **4:891–892**
- The Grail* (periodical), 8:625, 12:568
- Gramich, Jeannine (Sister), 7:73
- Grammar, Aquinas on, 8:538
- The Grammar of Assent* (Newman), 10:334, 338, 339
- El Gran teatro del mundo* (Baraca), 2:116
- Granada, Treaty of (1500), 7:669
- Granado, Francisco María del, 2:467
- Le Grand dictionnaire historique* (Moréri), 5:207
- Grande, Rutilio, 7:794
- Grande Román, Juan, St., **6:416**
- Granderath, Theodor, **6:416–417**
- Le Grandezza delle misericordie di Dio* (St. Charles of Sezze), 3:435
- Grandgent, C. H., 4:520
- Grandin, Vital (Bp. of St. Albert), **6:417**
- Grandmaison, Léonce de, **6:417**, 7:790
- Grandmont Abbey (France) and order, **6:417–418**, 11:572
- Grandmontines, 3:191
- Grandrue, Claude de, 12:590
- Granier, Claude de (Bp. of Geneva), 5:866–867
- Granjon, Henri (Bp. of Tucson), 1:688, 11:753
- Granjon, Jean Marie, 3:374
- Grannan, Charles P., 1:354
- Grant, F. C., 7:850
- Grant, Madison, 10:171
- Grant, Ulysses S., 2:425, 3:660
- Granvelle, Antoine Perrenot de, 2:605, **6:418**
- Granzotto, Claudio, Bl., **6:418–419**
- Grass churches (Hawaii), 6:668
- Grassel, Lorenz, **6:419**
- Grassi, Achilles (Bp.), 6:420
- Grassi, Achilles (the Elder), 6:419
- Grassi, Anthony, Bl., **6:420**
- Grassi, Antonio (Bp.), 6:419
- Grassi, Giovanni A., 7:788
- Grassi, Gregorio, St., **6:420**, 13:78
- Grassi, Horatio, 6:62
- Grassi, John, 3:181
- Grassi, Paris de, 3:349, 6:419–420
- Grassi family, **6:419–420**
- Grass-roots communities. *See* Basic Christian communities
- Grata recordatio* (encyclical, John XXIII), 7:937
- Gratiae gratis datae*, 10:107
- Gratian (monk), 9:455
- Gratian (Roman Emperor), 3:594, 5:455, **6:422–423**, 12:301, 318, 354
- altar of Victory, 1:337–338
- Arianism, 1:522, 663
- Church-State relations, 3:632
- contraception, 4:219, 220
- Decretum of (Concordia Discordantium Canonum), 5:618
- Ecumenical councils, 4:302
- Gratian, Decretum of* (Concordia Discordantium Canonum), 3:42, 47, 49–50, **6:420–422**, 7:663–664
- Alanus Anglicus, 1:207
- Alger of Liège, 1:283
- Ansegis of Fontenelle, St., 1:494
- apparatus, 8:408
- capital punishment, 3:86
- computus, 4:46
- cornerstone of church, 4:271
- Corpus Iuris Canonici*, 4:272–273
- Councils of Chalon-Sur-Saône, 3:373
- Cyprian, St., 4:459
- decretal as form, 4:599, 600
- Decretists, 8:265
- dialectics, 4:726
- First and Second Laterans, 8:350–351
- Laborans, 8:265–266
- natural law, 10:181
- plan as model, 13:101–102
- precursors, 3:60
- Simon of Bisignano, 13:132
- Sixtus V (Pope), 13:197
- University of Bologna, 2:474
- works of charity, 3:411
- Gratian, Jerome, 3:145, **6:422**, 8:293, 414–415, 10:627
- Gratiano, John de. *See* Gregory VI (Pope)
- Gratitude, 4:318, **6:423**
- Gratius, Ortwin, **6:423–424**
- Gratry, Auguste Joseph Alphonse, 1:881, **6:424**, 7:848
- Grattan, Henry, 5:184, 7:561
- Gratus of Carthage (Bp.), 3:188, 4:862
- Grau, Micaela, 13:180
- Gravamina, 5:658, **6:424–425**
- Grave markers, 13:665
- Gravener, John, 7:786
- Graves, James, 2:80
- Graves, Lawrence P. (Bp.), 1:693

- Graves et diuturnae* (Pope Clement VII), 5:435
- Gravestones, 13:507
- Gravier, Jacques, 1:691
- Graviora* (papal bull, Leo XII), 12:857
- Gravissimas inter* (apostolic letter, Pius IX), 6:778
- Gravissimo officii munere* (encyclical, Pius X), 11:390
- Gray, John. *See* Tatham, John
- Gray, Robert (Abp. of Capetown), 1:445
- Gray, William (Bp. of Ely), **6:425**
- Gray League Republic, 4:775
- Gray Ursulines, 8:444
- Graymoor Sisters, 5:883
- Gréa, Adrien, 3:69
- Great and Little Rules for cenobitic life. *See* *Asceticon* (St. Basil)
- Great Awakening, 5:472, 969, **6:425–426**
- Boehm, Martin, 2:454
- Congregationalism, 4:115
- Dwight, Timothy, 4:957
- Edwards, Jonathan rejection of, 5:97
- growth of Baptist churches, 2:79
- Presbyterian Church, 11:676
- revivalism, 12:204
- Shakers, 13:60
- spirituals, 13:456
- Whitefield, George, 14:703–704
- Great bells, 2:233
- Great Bend (KS), 4:842–843
- Great Bet Din, 8:7
- Great Bible of Demeter Neksei-Lipocz* (Book of Nahum), 10:136
- Great Britain. *See* Britain, early church in; England; Northern Ireland; Scotland; Wales
- Great Catechism* (Gregory of Nyssa), 10:755
- Great Catechism* (Moghila), 10:700–701
- The Great Chain of Being* (Lovejoy), 10:630
- Great Depression, 8:115
- Great Dispute and Christian Policy* (Solov'ev), 13:307
- Great Malvern priory. *See* Malvern Abbey (Worcester, England)
- Great mantle or cope, 10:857
- Great Mosque (Mecca), 6:623
- Great Mother cult, 10:91–92
- Great Rift Valley, 7:1027
- Great Saint Bernard Hospice (Switzerland), 3:67, 69, **6:426**
- Great St. Martin Church (Cologne), 3:844
- Great Schisms. *See* Eastern Schism (1054); Western Schism (1378–1417)
- “Great Vehicle” (Buddhism), 9:46–48
- Greater Antilles. *See* Caribbean
- Greater Doxology. *See* Gloria
- Greater Week. *See* Holy Week
- Greaton, Joseph (Father), 11:80, 234–235
- Greban, Arnoul, 10:928
- Grebel, Conrad, 1:368, **6:426**
- El Greco (painter), 2:114, 4:397, 6:427, **427–428**, 12:600
- Greco, Charles P. (Bp. of Alexandria, LA), 1:270
- Greco-Roman Schooling, **6:428–433**
- Gredt, Joseph August, **6:433**, 12:748, 776
- Greece, **6:434–437**, 435, 9:801
- anti-Catholic legislation, 7:934
- demographic statistics, 6:434
- interfaith relations, 6:437
- John XXIII (Pope), Bl., as diplomat to, 7:934
- map, 6:435
- monasticism, 9:801
- nonrecognition of Roman Catholic Church, 6:437
- physical sciences, 12:800–801
- prostitution in ancient, 11:773
- wisdom, 14:784
- See also* Greece, ancient
- Greece, ancient
- prostitution, 11:773
- sciences, 12:799–807
- wisdom, 14:784
- See also* Greek philosophy
- Greek Anthology*, 2:804
- Greek Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 2:748, 5:21, **6:437–438**
- ambos, 1:336
- cross feast, 4:383
- history, 13:372
- hymnology, 7:241–242
- imposition of hands, 7:366
- lay confession, 8:411
- Romania, 12:334, 336, 339–340
- Slovakia, 13:219
- Ten Commandments in, 4:6
- Greek Fathers. *See* Fathers of the Church; Patristic era
- Greek Grammar* (Constantine Lascaris), 10:772
- Greek hymnology, 7:241, 242
- Greek language
- European study of, 12:622
- humanism, 7:185
- translation of word grace, 6:380, 381
- Greek language, biblical, **6:438**
- Maccabees, Books of the, 9:7
- Septuagint, 12:920
- translation of word gospel, 6:366–367
- Greek language, early Christian and Byzantine, 2:769, 774, 790, **6:438–439**
- early languages, 8:361
- as lingua franca, 8:667
- as liturgical language, 8:666
- as second language, 8:361
- translations to Latin, 8:363, 364
- use in Roman Church, 7:652
- Greek menologies, 6:614
- Greek mythology, 9:89
- Greek naturalists, 6:6
- Greek Orthodox Church, **10:690**
- biblical canon, 3:27, 28, 30–31
- Bulgaria, Eugenius, 2:686
- Crusades against, 4:413
- Cyprus, 4:461–463
- Latin Empire of Constantinople, 8:367
- Muslim rule, 4:196
- United States, 3:717
- See also* Byzantine chant; Byzantine Christianity
- Greek philosophy, **6:439–443**
- accident, 1:59–60, 61
- action at a distance, 1:80
- Alexandria, 1:268, 269
- Alfarabi, 1:277
- allegory, 1:292, 6:786–787
- analogy, 1:371, 376, 377
- analysis and synthesis, 1:381
- antimonies, 1:519–520
- Arabian philosophy, 1:620
- art, 1:743, 745–746
- asceticism, 1:772–773
- atheism, 1:822
- atomism, 1:832–833, 4:644
- biblical canon, 3:25
- biology, 2:400
- capital punishment, 3:87
- categories of being, 3:255–257
- causality, 3:297–298, 302–303
- central sense, 3:344–345
- certitude, 3:351–352
- chance, 3:375, 376
- conscience, 4:139–140, 142
- consciousness, 4:151–152
- contingency, 4:212–213

- continuum, 4:215, 216, 217  
 contradiction, 4:223, 224  
 cosmogony of, 4:283  
 criteriology, 4:367  
 Cynics, 4:455–457  
 Cyrenaics, 4:464–465  
 Dionysus cult, 4:753  
 disciple as term, 4:768, 772–773  
 division, 4:792  
 dogmatism, 4:821  
 dualism, 4:914–915  
 dynamism, 4:958–960  
 essence, 5:260–261, 364  
 final causality, 5:723–724  
 freethinkers, 5:967  
 human will in, 14:721  
 hylozoism, 7:239  
 idea, 7:292–293  
 identity, 7:302, 303  
 immanence, 7:340  
 immortality, 7:347–348  
 impact on Roman religion, 12:326  
 influence of Parmenides, 10:893  
 influence on John's Gospel, 7:905–906  
 influence on theology, 13:918–921  
 intellectualism, 7:514  
 knowledge, theories of, 8:213  
 leisure, 8:461  
 light, notions of, 8:583  
 materialism in, 9:318  
 mathematics, 9:325–326  
 matter in, 9:339  
 mechanism, 9:415  
 metaphysics in, 9:548–549  
 methodology in, 9:564–565  
 motion in, 10:16–17  
 music, 10:70–71  
 natural law doctrine, 10:180  
 nature, 13:618  
 notion of order, 10:630  
 number symbolism, 3:673  
 optimism of, 10:613  
 participation, 10:905–906  
 relativism, 12:46  
 self, concept of, 12:882  
 Sophists, 13:323–324  
 soul, 13:332–334, 338–339  
 soul-body relationship, 13:357  
 substance in, 13:574–575  
 substantial change, 13:580  
 will and willing, 14:721  
 Wisdom, Book of, reflected in, 14:792
- wonder in, 14:832  
*See also* Aeschylus; Anaxagoras; Anaximander; Anaximenes; Aristides; Aristotelianism; Aristotle; Carneades of Cyrene; Celsus; Democritus; Dio Chrysostom; Empedocles; Epicurus; Heraclitus; Iamblichus; Melissus of Samos; Neoplatonism; Parmenides; Plato; Platonism; Plotinus; Porphyry; Poseidonius; Proclus; Socrates; Speusippus; Syrianus; Thales; Theophrastus; Xenocrates; Xenophanes of Colophon; Zeno of Citium; Zeno of Elea
- Greek philosophy, religious aspects of, 6:307, **443–450**  
 explanation of the world and way of salvation, 6:448–450  
 kindness, 8:171  
 main aspects and historical facts, 6:443–444  
 philosopher as superior being, 6:444–445  
 philosopher as teacher and missionary, 6:445  
 philosophic syncretism, 6:449  
 philosophy as a school for life, 6:447–448  
 Sextus, Sentences of, 13:52  
 unity and multiplicity opposition, 10:58–59  
 veneration of philosophers, 6:445
- Greek religion, **6:450–455**  
 Aesculapius cult, 1:140–141  
 afterlife, 1:165–167  
 anthropomorphism, 1:510  
 Artemis cult, 4:729–730  
 chthonic divinities, 3:573–574  
 Cretan-Mycenaean, 4:362–363  
 Cybele, 4:450  
*daimones*, 4:495–497  
 Delphi, Oracle of, 4:632–633  
 Dionysus cult, 4:753  
 divination, 4:784–785  
 Divine epithets, 5:306–307  
 dream interpretation, 4:903  
 earth worship, 5:2  
 hospitality, 7:118  
 immortality, 7:347  
 prayer, 11:590  
 resurrection, 12:145  
 sacrifice, 12:508–510  
 soul, 13:338
- Greek theology, 4:237, **6:455–460**, 8:81–82, 13:910  
 Greek theoretical science, 12:807–809
- Greeks, Congregation for the Affairs of the, 5:21  
 Greeley, Horace, 14:148  
 Green, Francis J. (Bp. of Tucson), 1:688  
 Green, Hugh, Bl., 5:235, **6:460–461**  
 Green, Joseph (Bp.), 4:444, 12:127  
 Green, Richard. *See* Reynolds, Richard (Thomas) (d. 1642), Bl.  
 Green, Robert, 5:238  
 Green, Thomas (Father), Bl., 5:226, 7:1019  
 Green, Thomas Hill, 2:624, 6:712, 7:299, 12:48  
 Greene, Graham, 6:461, **461–462**, 14:686  
 Greene, R. L., 3:149–150  
 Greenhill, W. A., 12:210  
 Greening, Bruce, 1:161–162  
 Greenland, 1:261, 4:664, 666  
 Greenlee, J. G., 2:366  
 Greenwood, William, Bl., 5:226, 7:1019  
 Grégoire, Henri Baptiste (Bp. of Loir-et-Cher), 3:754, 4:180, 5:974, **6:462–463**, 12:541  
 Gregoras, Nicephorus  
 hesychasm, 2:794, 826, 827  
 historiography, 2:776, 800  
 Gregori, Luigi, 10:461  
 Gregorian calendar, 6:503  
 Easter date, 4:46  
 introduction to Poland, 2:153  
 liturgical aspects, 8:642  
 Gregorian Chant, 5:701, **6:463–468**  
 adapting to vernacular, 8:705  
 Alleluia, 1:294–295  
 Ambrosian chant, 1:341  
 Aurelian of Réomé, 1:895  
 Berthier, Jacques, 2:333  
 Carolingian reform, 3:563–564  
 church architecture, 3:812  
 Communion antiphons, 4:33–34  
 comparison of Old Roman, 10:581  
 Fontenelle Abbey, 5:793  
 liturgical music history, 7:253, 8:682–683  
 medieval Latin literature, 9:439  
 Mocquereau, André, founding of, 9:750  
 origins of, 3:75  
 printed books, 3:379–380  
 Remigius of Rouen, St., 12:108  
 responsorial and antiphonal, 6:465  
 restoration, 4:119, 120, 13:300  
 revival, 3:523–524  
 theories of Jewish origins, 8:680



- Gregorian Chant (*continued*)  
 Tract section of, 14:130–131  
 Ward, Justine Bayard Cutting, reform of, 14:646
- Gregorian College of St. Benedict, 2:855
- Gregorian reform, 3:600–601, **6:468–473**, 492–493  
 Alberic of Ostia, 1:219  
 Alger of Liège, 1:283  
 Anonymous of York, 1:489  
 Anselm II of Lucca, St., 1:494  
 Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:495  
 Arialdo, St., 1:660  
 Arnulf of Gap, St., 1:720  
 Bonizo of Sutri, 2:506  
 Bruno the Carthusian, St., 2:649  
 Canon Law, 1:841, 3:44, 46, 47, 60  
 Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67  
 capital punishment, 3:86  
 Carolingian reform, 3:158  
 Catharism, 3:259  
 Church property, 3:725, 726  
 Church-State relations, 3:600–601, 635  
 Clement III (Antipope), 3:777–778  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:326–327  
 clericalism, 3:802  
 cleric-laity dualism, 8:293, 294  
 concubinage, 12:14  
 Council of Anse, 1:493  
 Council of Autun, 1:926, 927  
 Crusades, 4:406–407  
 Czech Republic, 4:479  
 decretals of, 4:602  
 Deusdedit Collection, 4:701  
 English reforms, 8:324  
 Fliche, Augustin, scholar of, 5:762–763  
 France, 5:843–845  
 Hugh of Die, 7:151  
 Hugh of Remiremont, 7:155  
 Humbert of Silva Candida, 7:199–200  
 Hungary, 7:210  
 Low Countries, 10:257  
 opposition of Tusculani family to, 14:249  
 papal elections, 10:836, 857–858  
 Rule of St. Augustine, 1:869
- Gregorian Sacramentary, **6:473–475**, 480  
 Alcuin, Bl., 1:243  
 baptism, 2:62  
 Christmas cycle, 3:555, 556
- Gregorian University (Rome), 8:187
- Gregorii Episcopi Turonensis opera* (Ruinart), 12:407
- Gregorius II (Patriarch), 2:826
- Gregorius Akindynos, 4:776, **6:475–476**, 10:766
- Gregorius praesul*, 6:464
- Gregory (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:449
- Gregory (exarch of North Africa), 11:843–844
- Gregory (Patriarch of Antioch), 5:465
- Gregory (Vahrām Pahlav) (Armenian Catholicos), 1:701
- Gregory, C. R., 2:363, 367
- Gregory, Lady Isabella Augusta, 14:885
- Gregory, Wilton D. (Bp. of Belleville, IL), 7:317
- Gregory I the Great (Pope), St., **6:478–484**  
 acedia, 1:67  
 active life, 1:83  
 Advent, 1:134  
 Alleluia, 1:294  
 Anastasius I (Patriarch of Antioch), 1:388  
 angels, 1:419, 420  
 Anglo-Saxons, 1:449  
 apostolic administrators, 1:116  
 Armenia, 1:700  
 Augustine of Canterbury, St., 1:871, 3:596  
 beatific vision, 2:173  
 Benedictines, 3:596  
 biblical canon, 3:26  
 biblical theology, 2:382  
 blessing for Abbots, 1:12  
 Boniface III (Pope), 2:499  
 Byzantine Church, 2:750, 751–752  
 Canon Law, 1:841  
 cardinalate, 3:104  
 Carolingian reform, 3:156  
 Castel Sant'Angelo, 3:213  
 catechesis, 3:229  
 catechumenate, 3:252  
 Catholicism in England, 5:239  
 charity, 3:395  
 Christmas, 3:555  
 Church property, 3:724  
 Church-State relations, 3:635  
 civil authority, 1:921  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:325  
 compunction, 4:45  
 Confirmation, 4:87  
*Consors Paterni Luminis* ascribed to, 4:167  
 Constantinople Council, 4:190
- Constantinople Council II, 4:192  
 contemplation, 4:205, 206  
 contraception, 4:219  
 creation of monasteries, 7:665  
 decretals as form, 4:600, 604  
 diaconia, 4:719  
 Donatism, 4:863  
 Easter controversy, 3:864  
 Ecumenical councils, 4:302  
 Ecumenical Patriarch as term, 4:196  
 Eulogius (Patriarch of Alexandria), St., 5:448–449  
 Eutychius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 5:463  
 exemption, 5:529  
 four senses, 5:513  
 friendship with God, 6:10, 479  
 gifts of Holy Spirit, 7:48  
 Gregorian chant, 6:463–464  
 homily, 7:63  
 hospitals, 7:127  
 hymns, 7:244, 253  
 jealousy, 7:748  
 Jews, 1:253  
 Kyrie eleison, 8:259  
 lay spirituality, 8:414  
 Leander of Seville, 8:426  
 life of the saints, 12:606  
 London, 3:70  
 London See, 8:771  
 Lucy, St., 8:849  
 manuscript illumination, 3:750  
 Maurice, 9:367  
 medieval Latin literature works of, 9:438–439  
 Middle Ages, 3:597  
 mission and evangelization, 9:680–681  
 notaries, 4:757  
 papacy development under, 10:835  
 persecution of Jews, 7:867  
 Peter the Deacon of Rome, 11:206  
 preaching of, 11:611, 619  
 pro-monastic policies opposed, 13:42  
 prudence, 11:789  
 psalmody, 1:57  
 relations with the East, 6:480–481  
 relics, 1:314, 12:53  
 representation in art, 6:483  
 Sabinian (Pope), 12:463  
 Sicily, 13:103  
 simony, 13:135, 136  
 soul, 13:343  
 spirituality, 13:445

- spread of Benedictine rule, 2:256, 267  
 virtue, 14:548  
 works of, 6:482–483  
 works of charity, 3:408, 409  
 writings of Pseudo-Dionysius, 11:801
- Gregory II (Pope), St., **6:484–486**  
 Boniface, St., 2:495  
 catechesis, 3:230  
 Church-State relations, 3:635  
 diaconia, 4:719, 720  
 iconoclasm, 2:751, 7:281, 656  
 papacy development under, 10:835
- Gregory II Cyprius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:762, **6:477–478**
- Gregory II Jusof (Melkite Patriarch), 1:526
- Gregory II Vkasaser, 6:476
- Gregory III (Armenian Catholicos), 1:701
- Gregory III (Patriarch of Constantinople), **6:478**
- Gregory III (Pope), St., **6:486–487**  
 Anastasius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:388  
 Carolingian Dynasty, 3:164, 434  
 Church-State relations, 3:635  
 Congregation for the Affairs of the Greeks, 5:21  
 iconoclasm, 7:281, 656  
 Leo III (Pope), St., 4:720  
 Solemnity of All Saints, 1:289
- Gregory III Pablav (Armenian Catholicos), 6:477
- Gregory IV (Pope), **6:487–489**  
 Lothair I supported, 8:795  
 papacy development under, 10:835  
 Solemnity of All Saints, 1:289
- Gregory IV Tegha (Armenian Catholicos), 1:701, **6:477**
- Gregory V (Pope), **6:489**  
 Cluniacs, 3:813  
 Corvey Abbey, 4:280  
 Crescentius II, 4:362  
 crowning of Otto III, 10:714  
 papal name, 10:141
- Gregory VI (Antipope), **6:491**
- Gregory VI (Pope), **6:489–491**  
 Lateran Councils, 12:356  
 simony, 13:136
- Gregory VI Apirat (Armenian Catholicos), 1:453, 706
- Gregory VII (Pope), St., 6:491, **491–494**  
 Alexander II (Pope), 1:253  
 Algeria, 1:284
- Alphanus of Salerno, St., 1:306
- Apostles' Creed, 1:577
- Armenia, 1:701
- Arnulf of Milan, 1:721
- authority, papal, 8:657
- Beatrice of Tuscany, 2:181
- Benedict X (Antipope), 2:242
- Bernold of Constance, 2:327
- Bishopric of Rome, 4:735, 10:859
- Bruno of Segni, St., 2:648
- Canon Law, 3:45
- Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67
- Chaise-Dieu Abbey, 3:361
- Christmas, 3:555
- Church-State relations, 1:100, 3:635, 7:43
- clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:326
- clerical misconduct, 7:486–487
- Cluniacs, 3:813
- Croatia, 4:370
- Crusade history, 4:407
- decretals as form, 4:600, 604
- Eucharist, 1:64
- Fulcoius' letters on reform, 6:21
- Gebhard of Salzburg, 6:115
- Henry IV, excommunication of, 6:746
- hierocratic theme, 13:252
- importance, 3:601
- investiture struggle, 7:537, 662–663
- laicism, 8:282
- Lateran Councils, 12:356
- in *Liber pontificalis*, 8:535
- papacy development under, 10:834, 837
- papal primacy, 6:470–471
- Philip I, 11:244
- proprietary churches, 11:771
- Solemnity of All Saints, 1:289
- Victor III (Pope), 14:479
- See also* Deusdedit, Collection of; Gregorian Reform
- Gregory VII Vkasaser (Armenian Catholicos), **6:477**
- Gregory VIII (Antipope), 2:880, 6:123, **495**
- Gregory VIII (Pope), 1:127, 4:411, **6:494–495**
- Gregory IX (Armenian Catholicos), 1:702
- Gregory IX (Pope), **6:496–498**  
 Agnes of Bohemia, St., 1:179  
 Albert Behaim, 1:222  
 Andrew Caccioli, Bl., 1:404, 2:840
- Angelus, 1:427
- Armenia, 1:702
- Assyrian Church of the East, 1:807
- Baius, condemnation of works of, 2:19
- Beguines and Beghards, 2:205
- canonization, 3:63, 12:607
- capital punishment, 3:87
- Carmelites, 3:132
- Church-State relations, 7:44
- Clare of Assisi, St., 3:760
- conciliarism, 4:55
- contraception, 4:219–220
- Coventry and Lichfield See, 4:330
- Dominic, St., 4:847
- Elias of Cortona, 5:157
- Frederick II the Great, 5:926–927, 7:664, 14:14
- monastic reform, 2:271
- papal arbitration code in writings of, 10:855
- papal judges-delegate, 7:488–489
- Paris, University of, 10:886
- prostitution, 11:773–774
- Roger of Todì, Bl., 12:288
- Rusudan, 6:155
- works of charity, 3:414
- Gregory IX (Pope), decretals of, 3:46, 48, 5:570, **6:511–512**, 11:936  
 Church legislation, 4:273  
 Latin Rite, 8:368  
 productions based on, 4:598
- Gregory X (Pope), Bl., **6:498–499**  
 Canon Law, 3:48  
 Celestines, 3:320, 321  
 conclaves, 4:60  
 Crusades, 4:411  
 Dominicans, 4:850  
 Duranti, William the Elder, 4:949  
 election of popes, 6:499, 11:499  
 Holy Name, 7:31  
 Honorius IV (Pope), 7:86  
 mendicant controversy, 2:483  
 Second Council of Lyons, 2:484, 826, 8:907–908
- Gregory XI (Pope), **6:499–500**  
 Ambrosians, 1:346  
 Avignon papacy, 12:357  
 Benedict XIII (Antipope), 2:246  
 Catherine of Siena, St., 3:273, 5:761  
 Clement VII (Antipope), 3:783  
 Eastern Schism, 2:763  
 return to Rome, 1:943, 3:604  
 Sirmium made diocese, 13:168  
 Wyclif, John, bulls against, 14:866

Gregory XII (Pope), **6:500**, 501, 502  
abdication of, 4:170

Constance Council, 4:172

Contarini, Giovanni, 4:203

Dominici, John, 4:855

Escobar, Andrés de, 5:352

Pisa Council, 11:360, 361

Western Schism, 1:258, 14:693

Gregory XIII (Pope), **6:501**, **503**

Ambrosians, 1:346

Anne and Joachim, SS., 1:469

Armenia, 1:702

Baius, condemnation of, 2:19

beatific vision, 2:169, 170

Bellarmino, St. Robert, 2:227

in *bullae cruciata*, 2:688

Canisius, St. Peter, 3:17

Canon Law, 3:53

Carranza, Bartolomé, 3:176

chant books, 3:379

Chinese mission, 3:493, 495

chronology, 3:571

Church legislation, 4:273

Congregation for the Propagation of  
the Faith, 11:749

Congregation of Ceremonies, 3:349

Congregation of the Oratory  
approved, 10:249

Counter Reformation, 3:611

Divine judgment, 8:32–33

Gorze Abbey, secularization of,  
6:366

house for neophytes, 10:239

Innocent IX (Pope), 7:478–479

Italo-Spanish Basilian Congregation,  
2:143

Lateran baptistery, 8:349

Lazarites, 7:126

papacy development under, 10:842

papal diplomacy, 8:451

Possevino, Antonio, 11:549–550  
reform, 4:498

Roman martyrology, 9:233, 234

Sixtus V (Pope) relations, 13:197

Vatican construction under, 14:396

Gregory XIV (Pope), **6:503–504**

Gregory XV (Pope), **6:504–505**

Bishop, William, 2:409

Brahmin converts, 10:408

capitulations, 3:91

Clerks Regular of the Mother of  
God, 3:803

Congregation for the Propagation of  
the Faith, 5:21, 11:750

Contemplative Hermit Sisters,  
approval of, 2:282

Immaculate Conception, 7:334

Indian Rites controversy, 7:411

mission and evangelization,  
9:680–681

witchcraft, punishment for,  
14:799–800

Gregory XVI (Pope), **6:505–511**, 506

American slavery condemned, 10:168

Articles of Baden (1834), 6:509

Basilians, 2:141

Bautain, L. E. M., 5:712

Belgian constitution, 2:218

censure of Lamennais, Hugues, 8:309

Cologne mixed marriage dispute,  
3:845, 846

Colonna family, 3:856

England, John, 5:223

existence of God, 6:287

Forbin-Janson, Charles de, 5:796

Goa and Goan Schism, 6:268, 510,  
7:402

Hermes, Georg condemned, 4:932

independence of New Granada, 2:47

liberalism, 3:619, 642

Melkites, 1:271

mission, 3:624

mission in newly-independent areas,  
6:510

*Multa praeclare*, 10:977, 978

Oregon, 2:430

papacy development under, 10:847

papal authority, 6:507

papal decorations, 4:596

papal state reform, 13:496

Polish bishops, 10:358

rationalism, 6:507–508, 797

religious freedom, 5:951

religious liberalism, 8:542

Roman revitalization, 12:359–360

Russia, 1:84, 6:509

separation of California dioceses,  
6:93

separation of Church and State, 5:854

slavery, 1:156, 2:44, 6:510, 13:209

Society of the Sacred Heart reform,  
6:64

ultramontism, 8:271–272

Gregory Dekapolites, 6:476

Gregory Magistros, 6:476

Gregory Narek, 6:477

Gregory of Agrigentum, 6:476

Gregory of Antioch, 6:476

Gregory of Bergamo, **6:512**

Gregory of Cappadocia, 8:53, 54

Gregory of Cerchiara, St., **6:512**

Gregory of Cyprus, 1:409, 2:776

Gregory of Einsiedeln, Bl., **6:512**

Gregory of Elvira, St., **6:513**, 11:610

Gregory of Montelongo (Patriarch of  
Aquilaia), 1:608

Gregory of Nazianzus, St., 5:455,  
**6:513–517**

apocatastasis, 1:548

Apollinarianism, 1:560

apophatic theology, 1:568

Arianism, 2:792

asceticism, 3:594

baptism of, 2:67

baptism of the Holy Spirit, 3:393

Basil, St., 2:135, 136, 6:513

beatific vision, 2:172

biblical canon, 3:32

charity, 3:395

Christmas, 3:553

circumcession, 3:741

Constantinople Council, 4:190

correspondence with Nemesius of  
Emesa, 10:232

Cosmas the Melodian, 4:281

Cynics, 4:456

doctrine, development of, 4:804

Ecumenical as term, 4:190

exegetical works, 5:510

Gorgonia, St., 6:364

homiletics, 2:773

hypostasis, 7:263

influence of, 6:516–517

poetry, 2:803

preaching, 11:618

preaching of, 11:609

relics, 12:52

School of Alexandria, 1:272

schools of Athens, 1:829

theotokos, 13:936

use of pagan rhetoric, 6:439

works of, 6:515–516

*See also* Cappadocians

Gregory of Nyssa, St., 5:279, 343,  
**6:517–521**, 10:586, 11:290

Adam, 1:104

apocatastasis, 1:548

Apollinarianism, 1:560

apophatic theology, 1:568

Arianism, 2:792

asceticism, 3:594

Basil, St., 2:135, 136, 6:517

beatific vision, 2:169

- biblical canon, 3:32  
 biblical catenae, 3:258  
 Cappadocian Fathers, 10:755  
 catechumenate, 3:250  
 chastity, 3:444  
 Christmas cycle, 3:556  
 church architecture, 1:756, 757  
 Daniélou, Jean, 4:515  
 evolution, 5:495  
 exegetical works, 5:510–511  
 friendship with God, 6:11  
 grace, 6:401  
 hexaemeron, 6:815  
 immortality, 7:349  
 ineffability of God, 7:445  
 Macrina the Younger, 9:25  
 Platonism, 11:414  
 preaching, 11:609, 618  
 similarity, 13:126  
 simplicity of God, 13:137  
 slavery, 13:211  
 soul, 13:341  
 spirituality, 13:444  
 Synod of Ancyra (375), 1:398  
 The Three Ways, 14:65–66  
 transubstantiation, 14:158  
 trinitarian doctrine, 14:195  
 works of, 6:518–519  
*See also* Cappadocians
- Gregory of Ostia, St., 4:826–827, **6:521**
- Gregory of Rimini, **6:521–522**  
 Augustinianism, 1:879, 880, 883, 884, 888  
 conservation, 4:162
- Gregory of Tat'ew, 6:477
- Gregory of Tours, St., 3:596, 5:842, **6:522–523**  
 Abraham of Clermont, St., 1:38  
 Abrunculus of Trier, St., 1:40  
 Amabilis, St., 1:328  
 biographies of saints, 8:63  
 bishops of Gaul, 6:111  
 catechesis, 3:229  
 chronicles, 1:461, 5:922  
 Chrysanthus and Darius, SS., 3:572  
 Clovis I (King of the Franks), 3:809  
 confessors, as term, 4:83  
 Domnolus of Le Mans, 4:859  
 Eparchius, cult of, 5:270  
 Evergislus, St., 5:485  
 Fortunatus, Venantius Honorius Clementianus, 5:823  
 holy nails, 10:137  
 Leobard of Tours, 8:496
- lives of saints, 12:606  
 relics, 12:52  
 Saint-Calais Abbey, 12:541  
 St. Denis, 4:660  
 taking baptismal name practice, 10:140  
 works of, 6:111–112, 522–523, 9:440–441
- Gregory of Utrecht, St., **6:523**, 8:851
- Gregory of Valencia, **6:523–524**, 7:782, 12:766
- Gregory Pidzak (Armenian Catholicos), 1:702
- Gregory Sinaites, 2:826, 878, **6:524**
- Gregory Thaumaturgus, St., **6:524–525**  
 Alexander of Comana, St., 1:264  
 Christology, 3:560  
 Decian persecution, 1:785  
 Origen, 2:845  
 Origen's advice on paideia, 10:755  
 School of Alexandria, 1:272  
 School of Caesarea, 2:845
- Gregory the Illuminator, St., 1:453, 699, 704, 707, 3:732, **6:525–526**
- Gregory the Wonder Worker, St., 8:720
- Greifenberg, Bernard (Father), 12:495
- Gremillion, Joseph Benjamin, **6:526**
- Grenada, 3:120
- Grenier, Pierre, 12:590
- Greshake, Ghisbert, 5:346
- Gressman, H., 5:520
- Greswold, Robert. *See* Grissold, Robert, Bl.
- Greteman, Frank, 13:164
- Grétry, André Ernest Modeste, **6:526–527**, 527
- Gretser, Jakob, **6:527**, 7:782
- Greutungi. *See* Ostrogoths
- Grew, Nehemiah, 2:402
- Grey, Charles, 10:540
- Grey, Lady Jane, 1:435, 436, 2:689, 9:293, 12:243
- Grey, Lord Leonard, 7:556
- Grey, Mary, 5:677
- Grey Brothers, 3:419
- Grey Nuns, 3:6, **6:527–528**, 14:896–897
- Grey Nuns of Quebec, 6:528
- Grey Nuns of St. Hyacinthe, 6:528
- Grey Nuns of the Cross, 6:528
- Grey Nuns of the Immaculate Conception, 6:528
- Grey Nuns of the Sacred Heart, 6:528
- Greytak, William, 8:822
- Griaule, M., 1:740
- Gribaldi, Matteo, 2:431–432
- Grief, 13:940–941
- Grienberger, Christopher, 12:399
- Griesbach, J. J., 2:366
- Griesbacher, Peter, 2:843
- Griffe, Élie, 6:67
- Griffin, Bernard William (Card.), **6:528–529**, 14:849
- Griffin, James A. (Bp. of Columbus), 3:868
- Griffin, Martin Ignatius Joseph, 1:351–352, **6:529**
- Griffith, John, Ven., 5:226
- Griffith, Patrick Raymond, **6:529**
- Griffiths, Ambrose (Bp.), 1:366
- Griffiths, Bede, **6:529–531**, 530, 7:405
- Griffiths, Thomas, **6:531**
- Grignon de Montfort, Louis Marie, St., 2:109, 5:344, **6:531–532**, 532  
 Brothers of Christian Instruction, 2:630  
 Carmelite spirituality, 3:137  
 consecration to Mary, 4:156  
 Daughters of Wisdom, founding of, 14:793  
 French School, 13:451  
 Legion of Mary, 8:453  
 Montfort Fathers, founding of, 9:839
- Grigos*, 9:50
- Grijalva, Juan de, **6:532–533**
- Grillmeier, Alois, 4:684–685, 751
- Grillparzer, Franz, 6:533, **533**
- Grimald (Abbot of Sankt Gallen), 12:669
- Grimaldi, Jérôme de (Abp. of Aix), 1:197
- Grimaldi, Marqués de, 3:792
- Grimbald, St., **6:533–534**
- Grimes, Ronald, 12:258
- Grimmelshausen, Hans Jakob von, 2:115
- Grimmelsman, Henry J. (Bp. of Evansville, IN), 7:416
- Grimoald (Frankish aristocrat), 3:163
- Grimston, Ralph, Bl., 5:233, **6:534**
- Grimstow, Ralph. *See* Grimston, Ralph, Bl.
- Grimwoald (Duke of Bavaria), 4:259
- Grisar, Hartmann, **6:534–535**
- Grisez, Germain, 7:180, 181, 10:186
- Grissold, Robert, Bl., 5:234, **6:535**
- Griswold, Alexander V., 5:297
- Griswold, Robert. *See* Grissold, Robert, Bl.
- Grivot, Irma, St., 5:878, **6:535**
- Grodziecký, Melichar, 8:241
- Groenendael Abbey (Brussels), **6:535**
- Groer, Hans Hermann (Card.), 1:917

- Groome, Thomas, 12:98
- Groote, Gerard, 3:69, 605, 5:774, **6:535–536**  
Brethren of the Common Life, 2:607  
Devotio Moderna, 4:707  
*Imitation of Christ*, 7:329, 330  
pantheism, 2:629  
spiritual direction, 4:762
- Gropper, J., 2:394, 3:846
- Grosjean, Paul, **6:536**, 10:955
- Grosoli, Giovanni, **6:536–537**
- Gross, Nikolaus, Bl., **6:537**
- Gross, William Hickley (Abp. of Portland), **6:537–538**, 538, 11:530, 12:565, 709
- Der Grosse Catechismus* (Luther), 8:889
- Der Grosse Herder*, 5:207
- Grosseteste, Robert, 5:242  
appointed University of Oxford chancellor, 10:729  
beauty, 2:185  
evolution of science, 12:798  
existence, 5:533  
metaphysics of light, 8:583–584  
Oxford School (Franciscan), 5:899  
Richard Fishacre, 12:229  
scholasticism, 12:760  
study of music, 10:72
- Grossi, John, 3:142
- Grossolano, Peter, 2:761
- Grösz, József (Abp. of Kalocsa, Hungary), 7:220
- Grote, Federico, 1:652, **6:539**
- Grotius, Hugo, **6:539–541**, 10:182, 855  
apologetics, 1:564  
Aristotelianism, 1:678  
lying, 8:901  
natural law, 5:395  
papal Antichrist, 1:517  
Reformation exegesis, 5:518
- Grottaferrata Monastery (Rome), 2:143, **6:541–542**
- Grotto of the Nativity (Bethlehem), 3:554
- Grou, Jean Nicolas, 4:763, **6:542–543**, 7:782
- Group 4 architects, 3:712
- Groupe des Six*, 11:562
- Groups des Dombes, 9:284
- Grove, John, Bl., 5:236
- Growth in Holiness* (Faber), 5:582
- Gruber, Augustin (Abp. of Salzburg), 3:243–244, 12:794
- Grüber, Eberhard, 1:330
- Gruber, Gabriel, 3:265
- Grueber, Johannes, **6:543**
- Gruenthaner, Michael, 5:523, **6:543**
- Grundkurs (Foundations of Christian Faith)* (Rahner), 11:894
- Grundmann, W., 7:850
- Grundner, Wikterp (Abbot), 12:671
- Grundtvig, Nikolai Frederik Severin, **6:543–544**
- Grundzüge der Ethik* (Bauch), 2:158
- Die Grundzüge der Psychologie* (Ebbinghaus), 5:27
- Gruner, Anton, 6:13
- Grünewald, Mathis Gothart Nithart. *See* Grünewald, Matthias
- Grünewald, Matthias, 4:396–397, **6:544**, 545
- Grutka, Andrew G. (Bp. of Gary, IN), 7:416
- Grütmacher, R. H., 3:22
- Grynaeus, Simon, 2:689
- Gryphius, Sebastian, 1:545
- Gua de Malnes, Jean Paul, 5:208
- Gúa espiritual* (La Puente, L.), 8:334
- Guadagni, Bernardo Gaetano (Card.), **6:544**
- Guadalajara (Mexico), Martyrs of, SS., 1:189, 326, **6:545**  
Esqueda Ramírez, Pedro, 5:359  
Flores Varela, José Isabel, 5:774  
Lara Puente, S., 8:334  
Reyes Salazar, Sabás, St., 12:209  
Robles Hurtado, José María, 12:274
- Guadaloupe (West Indies), 3:117–119
- Guadalupe, Our Lady of, **6:545–548**, 546, 547, 7:1060, 8:790, 9:579  
chapel (Guadalupe Hidalgo, Mexico), 9:268  
coronation of statue, 8:264  
shrines, 2:560–562, 7:1061, 8:274, 13:90, 93  
Silva, A., 13:121
- Guadalupe Hidalgo, Treaty of (1848), 10:286
- Guaiferius (medieval writer), 9:450
- Gual, Pedro, **6:548**
- Guala of Bergamo, Bl., **6:548**
- Guale people, 6:148–149, 12:709
- Gualfard. *See* Wolfhard of Verona, St.
- Gualfredus. *See* Walfrid, St.
- Guallensis, John. *See* John of Wales
- Gualtmanus. *See* Waltman of Antwerp, Bl.
- Guam, missions, 12:657
- Guanella, Luigi, Bl., 2:542, 4:534, **6:548–549**
- Guaraní people, 2:593–594, 7:785
- Guarantees, Law of (1871), **6:549–550**  
Castel Gandolfo villa, 3:212  
Lateran Pacts, 8:356  
*See also* Roman question
- Guardian angels, 1:422, 423–424, **425–427**, 426
- Guardini, Romano, **6:550**  
liturgical movement, 3:711  
Mystical Body, 5:37  
religious experience, 5:556  
scholastic theology, 12:777  
theology of Church, 3:589
- Guarducci, M., 14:391
- Guarini, Guarino, 3:675, 705, 706
- Guarinus (Abbot of Cuxa), 4:450
- Guarinus of Palestrina, St., **6:550**
- Guarinus of Sion, St., **6:550–551**
- Guarna, Giovanni. *See* John of Salerno, Bl.
- Guarnerius (jurist). *See* Innerius (jurist)
- Guarracino, Antonio (Card.), 1:657
- Guastalla, Council of (1106), **6:551**, 10:916
- Guasto, Andrea del, **6:551**
- Guatemala, 2:344–345, **6:551–554**, 553, 8:340  
demographic statistics, 6:551  
ecclesiastical organization, 6:553–554  
map, 6:552  
mission, 3:349, 6:552–553, 9:707, 12:290–291
- Guazzo, Stefano, 1:675
- Gubbio, Giovanni da, 1:790
- Gubernaculum conciliorum* (Escobar), 5:352
- Gubernatis, Domenico de, **6:554–555**
- Gudula, St., 5:188, **6:555**
- Gudwal, St., **6:555**
- Guébriant, Jean-Baptiste Budes de, 3:500
- Guelfia*, 3:100
- Guelfs and Ghibellines, 3:853–856, **6:555–556**  
Alexander IV (Pope), 1:257  
Avignon papacy, 1:943, 3:855  
Cavalcanti, Guido, 3:310  
Clement IV (Pope), 3:778  
Dante Alighieri, 4:517–519  
Engelbert of Admont, 5:221  
Florence, 5:767–768  
penitential processions, 5:755  
Siena, 13:106, 108
- Guérolé, St., 8:319
- Le Guèpier italien* (Veillot), 14:465
- Guéranger, Prosper, 2:259, 273, **6:557**  
Astros, Paul Thérèse David d', 1:814

- Bruyère, Jeanne Henriette Cécile, 2:651  
 chant books, 3:380  
 liberalism, 3:619  
 liturgical history, 8:663  
 liturgical movement, 3:623, 8:670, 671  
 Solesmes Abbey, 13:300  
 Guéric of St. Quentin, 1:224  
 Guerin (prior of Gembloux), 6:124  
 Guérin, Theodore (Mother), Bl., **6:557–558**, 13:188–189, 189  
 Guerra, Elena, Bl., **6:558**  
 Guerrero, Lobo (Abp.), 3:850  
 Guerrero González, Angela de la Cruz, Bl., **6:558**  
 Gueric of Igny, Bl., 3:749, 758, **6:558–559**, 9:454  
 Gueric of Saint-Quentin, 2:479  
 Guerrilla wars, just-war principles in, 14:638  
 Guertin, George A., 10:279  
 Guest houses (*hospitale hospitum*), 3:411–412  
 Guevara y Lira, Silvestre (Abp. of Caracas), **6:559**  
 Guevarre, Père, 3:417  
*Guí espiritual* (Molinos), 6:777  
*Guí práctica del catequista* (Ossó y Cervelló), 10:706  
*Guía espiritual* (Molinos), 10:844  
 Guibert (Wibert) of Ravenna. *See* Clement III (Antipope)  
 Guibert, J. H. (Card.), 1:197  
 Guibert, Joseph de, 4:334, **6:559–560**, 7:791, 13:433, 14:66  
 Guibert of Nogent, **6:560**  
   Crusades, 4:407  
   medieval Latin literature works of, 9:452  
   preaching, 11:619  
   relics, 12:54  
 Guibert of Tournai, **6:560–561**  
 Guiborat, Weibrath. *See* Wiborada, St.  
 Guicciardini, Francesco, 6:561, **561–562**  
*Guide des Écoles* (Champagnat), 3:374  
*Guide for the Perplexed* (Maimonides), 7:864, 869, 9:52–53, 10:135  
*Guide to the Manuscript and Printed Book Collections and Numismatic Cabinet of the Vatican Library* (2002), 14:422  
*Guide to the Perplexed* (Maimonides), 5:509  
 Guidiccioni, Alessandro (Bp.), 3:803  
 Guido. *See* Witelo  
 Guido (Guy) of Spoleto, 5:814–815  
 Guido II (Bp. of Assisi), 1:790  
 Guido da Siena, 13:109  
 Guido de Baysio, 3:48, 52, 320, **6:562**  
 Guido de Monte Richerii, 3:50  
 Guido di Pietro. *See* Fiesole, Guido da, Bl.  
 Guido Maramaldi, Bl., **6:562–563**  
 Guido of Anderlecht, St., **6:563**  
 Guido of Arezzo, **6:563–564**  
 Guido of Cortona, Bl., **6:564**  
 Guido of Ferrara, 7:537  
 Guido of Pomposa, St., **6:564–565**  
 Guido of Velate (Abp.), 1:407, 660  
 Guido Papa, 3:52  
 Guido the Lombard, Bl., **6:565**  
 Guigo I (Carthusian legislator), 3:189, 192, 193, 194, **6:565**, 9:455  
 Guigo II (Carthusian writer), 3:191, **6:565–566**, 9:455  
 Guigo de Ponte, 3:192, **6:566**  
 Guigue du Pont. *See* Guigo de Ponte  
 Guild for the Tabernacle for Perpetual Adoration, 9:820  
 Guild of St. Sebastian, 5:834  
 Guilday, Peter K., 1:350, 5:169, **6:566–567**, 567, 10:550  
 Guilielmus Alvernus (Arvernus). *See* William of Auvergne  
 Guillaume, Jean-Baptiste, 12:277  
 Guillaume, Uldaric, Bl., 2:632  
 Guillaume de Grimoard (Abbot), 12:590  
 Guillaume de Nogaret, 3:779  
 Guillaume de Sens, 3:696  
 Guillelmus de Monserrat, 3:52  
 Guillement, M. Françoise (Sister), 12:537  
 Guillerand, Augustin, 3:192  
 Guillet, Urban, 6:196, 14:162  
 Guillot, Marguerite, 2:436  
 Guilt, **6:567–569**  
   in the Bible, 6:569–572, 13:141–148  
   guilt cultures, 13:67–68  
   shame compared, 13:67  
 Guilt, theology of, **6:572–573**, 13:155  
 Guinea, **6:574**, 575  
 Guinea-Bissau, **6:575–576**, 577  
 Guinizelli, G., 3:310  
 Guiraud, Jean, **6:576–577**  
 Guise (House of Lorraine), **6:577–579**, 7:167  
 Guitmond of Aversa, **6:579–580**  
 Guitton, Jean, 1:565  
 Guízar Valencia, Rafael, Bl., **6:580–581**, 581  
 Guizot, François Pierre Guillaume, 5:864  
*Guldines Tugendbuch* (Spee), 13:410  
 Gulielmites. *See* Augustinians; Williamites  
 Gullini, Pia (Mother), 12:527  
*Gulliver's Travels* (Swift), 13:641–642  
 Gumbert of Ansbach, St., **6:581**  
 Gumilevsky, Filaret, 12:434  
 Gumilla, José, 3:851  
 Gummar, St., **6:582**  
 Gundebert, St. *See* Gumbert of Ansbach, St.  
 Gundecar, Bl., **6:582**  
*Gundecarianum* (Gundecar), 6:582  
 Gundert, Hermann, 7:403  
 Gundisalvi, Dominic  
   Arab influence, 13:384  
   beauty, 2:184  
   immortality, 7:349  
 Gundlach, Gustav, **6:582**, 7:792  
 Gunkel, F., 8:313  
 Gunkel, Hermann, 2:689, 5:520, 807, **6:582–583**, 11:92  
 Gunlind (abbess of Hohenberg), 5:446  
 Gunn, John E. (Bp. of Natchez, MS), 7:686, 9:739  
*Gunnar's Daughter* (Undset), 14:295  
 Gunpowder Plot (1605), 1:21, 22, 408, 4:745, 10:843  
   Anne of Denmark, 1:467  
   Ashley, Ralph, Bl., 1:783  
   Bawden, William, 2:162  
   Garnet, Henry, 6:100  
   *Narrative of the Gunpowder Plot* (Gerard), 6:158  
   Oath of Allegiance, 2:425, 5:248, 758  
 Gunbert of Saint-Bertin, **6:583**  
 Gunter, William, Bl., 5:230  
 Günther, Anton, 1:914, 3:624, 6:184, **583**, 14:204  
   Christian Hegelianism, 12:773  
   faith, 5:596, 599  
   heresy, 6:778  
   idealistic philosophy, 12:770  
   influence on Schwarzenberg, 12:794  
   semirationalism, 12:901  
 Günther of Niederaltaich, Bl., **6:584**  
 Gunther of Pairis, **6:584**  
 Gunthilidis, SS., **6:584–585**  
 Gunthilidis of Eichstätt, 6:584  
 Gunthilidis of Plankstetten, 6:584  
 Gunthilidis of Wimborne, 6:585  
 Gunzo (architect), 3:812  
 Gurney, Joseph John, 6:5

Gurney, Marion (Mother Marianne of Jesus), 3:535

Gury, Jean Pierre, 3:221, 4:881, **6:585**, 12:462

Gustavus I Vasa (King of Sweden), 1:327

Gustavus Adolphus (King of Sweden), 14:9, 10

Gustavus Adolphus Union (Austria), 8:794

Gutberlet, K., 1:80

Gutenberg, Johann, 2:521, 6:585–586, 10:772

Gutenberg Bible, **6:585–586**, 586

Guthlac, St., 5:239, **6:586**

Gutiérrez, Gustavo, 5:677, 10:623, 14:361, 362

*A Theology of Liberation*, 13:245

atheism, 1:825

faith, 2:222–223

institutionalized injustice, 13:245

liberation theology, 9:688, 12:729

praxis, 11:584

Ratzinger instruction, 8:549

Gutierrez, Menoyo, 4:419

Gutierrez, Rafaél Alonso, Bl., 4:733

Gutiérrez Rodríguez, Bartolomé, Bl., **6:586–587**

Guttée, V., 12:434

Gutierrez, Bartholomeo, Bl., 7:735

Gützlaff, Karl Friedrich, 3:499

Guy (Bp. of Beauvais), 2:188

Guy de Lusignan (King of Jerusalem), 4:461

Guy de Montpellier, **6:587**, 7:129

Guy of Bazoches, 1:463

Guy of Lusignan (King of Jerusalem), 4:402, 7:770

Guyana, **6:587–588**, 589

Guyon, Jeanne Marie Bouvier de la Motte, 3:614, 5:396, 682, **6:588–591**

Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:550

heresy, 6:777

private revelations, 12:201

Quietism, 5:851

writings of Lawrence, 8:409

Guyot, Henri Daniel, 3:418

Guzmán, Augusto, 3:102

Guzman, Dominic de, St., 1:231, 13:384

Guzmán y Lecaros, Joseph Javier, **6:591**

Guzzetta, Giorgio (Father), 7:651

Gwatkin, H., 1:661

Gwyn, Richard, Bl., 5:228, **6:591–592**

**H**

Haas, Francis Joseph (Bp.), **6:593**, 12:531

Habakkuk (Hebrew prophet), 2:210–211

Habakkuk, Book of, **6:593–594**, 7:105

Habakkuk, Canticle of, 3:73

Haberl, F. X., 2:842, 3:380

Habermas, Jürgen, 5:677, 914

Habersbrunner, Dionys, 11:624

Habert, Isaac, 4:121, **6:594–595**, 7:716

Habert, J. E., 2:842

Habets, Jean, 4:535

Habiru, **6:595–598**

Habit, **6:598–602**

accident, 1:61, 62

act, 1:73

for attaining truth, 14:225–226

charisms, 3:390

disposition, 4:777

first principles, 5:744–745

formation of, 14:720–721

human act, 7:170–171

immortality, 7:350

soul, 13:351

speculative intellect, 5:744–745

and will, 14:720–721

Habit, in theology, **6:602–604**, 8:88, 13:150, 161–162

Habit, religious (dress). *See* Religious habits

Habitual grace, 6:397

Habsburg, House of. *See* Hapsburg, House of

Hachizō, Lawrence Kaida, Bl., 7:735

Hackelmeier, Theresa (Sister), 5:881

Hacker, Hilary B. (Bp. of Bismarck), 2:423

Hackshott (Hawkshaw), Thomas, Ven., 5:234

Hadalinus, St., **6:604**

Hadelauga, St. *See* Hadeloga, St.

Hadelin, St. *See* Hadalinus, St.

Hadeloga, St., **6:604**

Hades, 1:166, **6:604–605**

*See also* Hell

Hadewijch, Bl., **6:605**, 13:455

Ḥadīth. *See* Islamic tradition

Hadoindus, St., **6:605**

Hadrian (Roman Emperor), **6:605–606**, 606, 12:310

apologists, 1:567

Castel Sant' Angelo, 3:212

persecutions, 3:592

rebuilding of Jerusalem, 7:767

second Jewish revolt against Rome, 2:83, 84

Hadrian of Canterbury, St., 1:246, 3:70, 5:239, **6:606**

*Hadriana Collectio* (canonical collection), 1:499, 3:42, 43, 4:492, 752, **6:606–607**

Hadrian's villa ruins (Vatican City), 14:401

*Hadrianum*, 6:474–475, 8:655

Hadrumetum (Phoenician colony), **6:607**

*Haec dies* (Gradual), 6:414

*Haec sancta* (decree), **6:607–608**

Haeckel, Ernst, 5:51, 7:240, 9:320–321

Haecker, Theodor, 6:185

*Haereses (Panarion)* (St. Epiphanius of Salamis), 6:256–257

Hafey, William J. (Bp. of Raleigh, NC), 10:438, 11:899

Hagar (biblical figure), 1:118, 4:328, **6:608–609**

Hagarty, Paul Leonard (Bp. of Nassau), 2:14

Hagen, Johann von, 2:710

Hagenau, Council of (1540), 2:394

Hagerty, James Edward, 1:352

Haggadah, 5:508, 6:609, **609–610**

Annunciation, 1:473–474

apocalyptic style, 1:546

Eucharist, 5:410

Susanna as, 13:629

*See also* Talmud

Haggai, Book of, 4:529, 5:336, **6:610–611**

Haghiorita, Nicephorus, 2:826

Hagia Eirene (Constantinople), 3:687

Hagia Sophia (Byzantine church), 2:767, 778, **6:611–612**, 612

archaeology, 4:188

architecture, 1:756, 3:671, 687, 689

building of, 4:188–189

Byzantine art, 2:735, 737–738

challenge to Nestorianism nailed to door, 10:254

Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:182

iconoclasm, 7:282

Justinian I, 8:96

mosaics, 10:3

officials of the, 10:946–947

stational liturgy, 8:652

Hagia Sophia, Easter Synod of (815), 2:753

Hagiography, **6:613–616**

Butler, Alban, 2:718–719

Byzantine hagiography, 2:795



- Carolingian Renaissance, 3:161  
 Colgan, John, 3:833–834  
 Ehrhard studies, 5:138  
 Franchi de' Cavalieri, 5:865  
 historical theology, 3:614  
 history, 6:880  
 John Damascene, St., 7:942  
 Muratori's conflict with ecclesiastical opinion, 10:63  
 Silician sources, 13:104  
 Spain, 13:383  
 spiritual abandonment, 1:5  
*See also* Martyrologies; Saints
- Hagiopolites. *See* Cosmas the Melodian  
*Hagiorite Tome*, 10:766
- Hagleitner, Kaspar (1779–1836), 9:106  
 Hagleitnerianer. *See* Manharter
- Hague Convention (1899), 10:747  
 Hague Court (1907), 10:747
- Hahn, Helana Petrovna. *See* Blavatsky,  
 Helena Petrovna
- Haid, Leo Michael (Bp.), **6:616**, 10:437
- Haida people, 1:209, 13:206
- Hail Mary, 1:204, 3:234, **6:616–617**
- Hailandière, Celestine de la (Bp. of  
 Vincennes, IN), 7:413, 417
- Haile, John, Bl., 5:225, 12:8
- Haimburg, Conrad, 3:192
- Haimhramm. *See* Emmeram, St.
- Haimo of Auxerre, 5:515, **6:617**
- Haimo of Landecop, Bl., **6:617–618**
- Hainmar of Auxerre, St., **6:618**
- Hair shirts, **6:618**, 11:66
- Hairstyles, 4:267
- Haiti, **6:618–622**, 621  
 Church-state relations, 12:377  
 demographic statistics, 6:619  
 Dominican Republic, 4:835, 836  
 England, John, 5:223  
 Kersuzan, F. M., 8:156–157  
 map, 6:620  
 mission, 6:622, 12:534  
 slave revolt, 1:157, 3:111, 13:214  
 South Carolina refugees, 13:363  
 U.S. occupation, 8:157  
 voodoo, 14:587
- Hajj, **6:623–624**  
*See also* Mecca
- Hakai* (Breach of the Code, Shimazaki),  
 13:85
- El-Hakem biamr Allah, 4:253
- Halakah, 1:199, 5:143, 508, **6:624**, 8:2  
*See also* Haggadah
- Haldane, Robert, 1:845
- Halde, J. B. du, 10:903
- Haldenston, John, 12:533
- Hales, Godden v.* (1686), 10:501
- Ha-Levi, David. *See* Ibn Daud (Jewish  
 philosopher)
- Ha-Levi, Judah ben Samuel, 2:833,  
 7:864
- Half-Way Covenant, 3:647, 4:115, 5:97,  
**6:624–625**
- Halifax, Charles Lindley Wood, 4:543,  
 5:252, **6:625**, 9:78
- Halifax Cathedral (Nova Scotia), 3:716
- Halkes, Catharina, 5:677
- Hall, Bruckhard von, 3:697
- Hall, Granville Stanley, 5:93
- Hallahan, Margaret Mary, **6:625–626**
- Al-Hallāj (Persian mystic), 1:621, 7:620
- Halle, University of (Germany), 5:256,  
 910–911
- Hallel* (hymn), 4:890
- Haller, Carl Ludwig von, 2:843, 11:460
- Haller, Johannes, **6:626**
- Haller, Leonhard, **6:626**
- Hallinan, Paul J. (Abp. of Atlanta),  
 1:831, **6:627**, 10:344, 345
- Hallische Jahrbücher für deutsche  
 Wissenschaft und Kunst* (periodical),  
 6:710
- Halloie, St. *See* Hadeloga, St.
- Hallum, Robert (Bp.), 3:481, **6:627**
- Hallvard Vebjörnsson, St., **6:627–628**
- Halmont, J. B. van, 7:239
- Haloes, 1:896, 6:628, **628**, 629, 630
- Haltigar (Bp. of Cambrai), 3:42–43
- Halton, John de (Bp. of Carlisle), 3:124
- Hamann, Johann Georg, 5:263,  
**6:628–629**, 7:586, 8:126, 891, 12:345
- Hamartia (tragic flaw), 11:434
- Hamartigenie* (Prudentius), 11:792
- Hamartolus, George. *See* George  
 Hamartolus
- Hamath (Aramaean state), 1:624
- Hambley, John, Bl., 5:229, **6:629**
- Hamel, Edouard, 7:528
- Hamelin, O., 1:678, 8:514
- Hamer, Jean Jérôme (Card.), **6:629–630**
- Hamilton, Patrick, 2:179, **6:630**
- Hamilton, William, Sir, **6:630**, 11:890  
 agnosticism, 1:183  
 appetite, 1:603  
 death of God theology, 4:584  
 methodology, 9:566  
 relativism, 12:48  
 Scottish School of Common Sense,  
 12:840–841
- Hammarstrom, Olaf, 3:716
- Hammes, George A. (Bp. of Superior,  
 WI), 14:783
- Hammond, Henry, 3:152
- Hammond, Peter, 3:717
- Hammurabi (King of Babylon), 3:84,  
 4:442, **6:631**, 8:391
- Hammurabi, Code of, 8:393–394,  
 12:140–141
- Hammurapi. *See* Hammurabi (King of  
 Babylon)
- Hamon, André J. M., 11:623
- Hampton Court Conference (1604),  
 1:444
- Ḥanafite school, 7:622
- Ḥanbalite school, 7:622–623
- Hanc igitur*, 5:279
- Handbook of Scriptural Reference*  
 (Lambert, tr.), 8:303
- Handbook to the University of Oxford*,  
 10:732
- Handbuch der allgemeinen  
 Kirchengeschichte* (Hergenröther),  
 6:779–780
- Handbuch der katholischen Liturgik*  
 (Thalhofer), 13:852
- Handbuch Theologischer Grundbegriffe*,  
 5:207
- Handel, George Frideric, 2:7, 722,  
 3:123, **6:631–633**, 632, 12:725
- Handmaids of Charity, **6:633**
- Handmaids of Mary. *See* Sisters  
 Servants of Mary
- Handmaids of the Blessed Sacrament  
 and of Charity, 4:692
- Handmaids of the Blessed Sacrament  
 and of Charity, Sisters Adorers,  
**6:633**
- Handmaids of the Holy Child Jesus,  
 4:127, 7:18
- Handmaids of the Sacred Heart of Jesus,  
**6:633**, 11:522
- Hands, liturgical gestures, 8:649–650
- Handspiegel* (Pfefferkorn), 12:181
- Haneberg, Daniel Bonifatius, 2:263,  
**6:633–634**
- Hanh, Paul, 14:494
- Hanh Van Nguyen, Domingo, 14:494
- Hanifen, Richard C. (Bp. of Colorado  
 Springs), 3:859
- Hanmer, Meredith, 5:753
- Hanna, Edward Joseph (Abp. of San  
 Francisco), 2:869, **6:634**, 12:648–649
- Hanna, Jacob, 4:254
- Hannan, Philip Matthew (Abp. of New  
 Orleans), 8:815, 10:296–297
- Hannibaldus de Hannibaldis (Card.),  
**6:634–635**
- Hanse, Everard, Bl., 5:227, **6:635**

- Hansen's disease. *See* Leprosy
- Hanshan Deqing, 3:511
- Hanslick, Eduard, 1:143, 2:580, 642, 10:73
- Hanslik, Rudolph, 2:263
- Hanson, Stig, 3:582
- Hanssens, J. M., 10:98
- Hanthaler, Chrysostomus, **6:635**
- Hanukkah, 4:607, 9:497, 498
- Hanus, Charles-Arnaud, 12:277
- Hanus, Jerome (Abbot), 12:543
- Hanus, Jerome George (Abp. of Dubuque, IA), 4:925
- Hanxleden, Johan Ernst, **6:635–636**
- Haoma, **6:636**
- Hapluchair, Michael, 2:805
- Happiness, **6:636–637**  
 Aquinas, 2:170  
 Aristotle, 6:347  
 common good, 4:17  
 communication, 4:23–24  
 freedom of will and determination to, 10:25–26  
 heaven, 6:686–687  
 immortality, 7:352  
 man, natural end of, 9:96–102  
 Old Testament, 2:171  
*See also* Beatific vision;  
 Eudaemonism
- Happy Days in Norway* (Undset), 14:295
- Hapsburg, House of, 4:482, 6:180, **637–642**, 642, 7:213–218
- Harald Blaastand (King of Denmark), 4:663
- Haran, M., 14:858
- Harbor, Rawn, 1:162
- Harcott, Thomas. *See* Whitbread, Thomas, Bl.
- Harcourt, Philip d' (Bp. of Bayeux), 2:190
- Harcourt, William, Bl., 5:236, **6:642–643**
- Hard Sayings* (Tyrrell), 14:258
- Hardeby, Geoffrey. *See* Geoffrey Hardeby
- Hardesty, Robert, Bl., 5:231, **6:643**
- Hardey, Mary Aloysia (Mother), **6:643**, 12:494
- Hardin, Garrett, 14:178
- Harding, Robert (Father), 11:81
- Harding, Stephen, 5:240
- Harding, Thomas, 1:437
- Hardouin, Jean, **6:643–644**, 7:782
- Hare, R. M., 2:624, 5:398
- Hare Krishnas, **6:644–645**, 645, 10:298, 299, 301
- Harenc, Geoffrey, 6:189
- Harent, Étienne, **6:645**
- Hargreaves, James, 5:260
- Häring, Bernard, 5:538, **6:645–646**
- Haring, Nikolaus, 14:2
- Hariolf of Langres (Bp. of Ellwangen), 5:173
- Al-Harīzī, Judah, 2:833
- Harkins, Matthew, 12:216
- Harlay, Achille de (1536-1619), 6:646
- Harlay, Achille de (1581-1646), 6:646–647
- Harlay, François de, 6:647
- Harlay family, **6:646–647**
- Harlay-Chanvallon, François de (Abp.), 6:647
- Harless, Gottlieb Adolph von, 5:322
- Harley, David, 1:796
- Harmel, Léon, **6:647–648**, 8:371
- Harmenopulos, Constantinus, 2:795
- Harmonia* (Köndig and Hüber), 14:51
- Harmonia, sive concordia quatuor evangelistarum* (Lamy), 8:315
- Harmonia evangelica graece et latine* (Osiander), 7:845
- Harmonia Macrocosmica* (Cellario), 11:807
- Harmonics* (Ptolemy), 11:808
- Die Harmonie der Welt* (Hindemith), 6:839
- Harmony of Anglican Doctrine with the Doctrine of the Eastern Church* (Palmer), 10:812
- A Harmony of the Reformed Confessions* (Schaff), 12:726
- Harmony Society, 11:912
- Harnack, Adolf von, 5:521, **6:648**, 10:252, 12:257, 462  
 Bousset, Wilhelm, 2:570  
 Bultmann, Rudolf Karl, 2:690  
 Christology, 3:559  
 doctrine development, 4:805–806  
 gates of hell, 6:107  
 homoousios, 4:198  
 liberal theology, 8:543  
 Schlatter, Adolf, 12:739
- Harnack, Theodosius, 5:323
- Harney, Eucharía (Mother), 7:339
- Harold, Francis, **6:649**
- Harold, James (Father), 11:237–238
- Harold, William Vincent, 4:245, 5:103, **6:649**, 11:83, 237–238
- Harold II (King of England), 5:1, **6:649–650**
- Harold II Bluetooth (King of Denmark), 4:235
- Harold of Gloucester, St., **6:650–651**
- Harper, Edward (Bp. of Virgin Islands), 3:120
- Harper, James, 10:314
- Harper, William Rainey, 3:458, 12:96  
*The Harper-Collins Encyclopedia of Catholicism*, 5:208
- Harphius van Erp. *See* Henry of Herp
- Harrington, James, 4:641, 14:360
- Harrington, William, Bl., 5:232, **6:651**
- Harris, Barbara C. (Bp. of Massachusetts), 5:298
- Harris, Howell, **6:651**, 11:680
- Harris, J. R., 1:666
- Harris, Maria, 12:97
- Harris, Paul, 5:761
- Harris, Robert L., 3:722
- Harris, Thaddeus M., 3:472
- Harris, William, 7:301
- Harrison, Benjamin, 6:206
- Harrison, James, Ven., 5:234
- Harrison, John, 5:237
- Harrison, Matthew, 5:237
- Harrison, Wallace Kirkman, 3:675
- Hart, Daniel A. (Bp. of Norwich), 4:125
- Hart, H. L. A., 11:546
- Hart, John, 2:79
- Hart, Joseph (Bp. of Cheyenne, WY), 14:871
- Hart, Luke E., 8:191
- Hart, William, Bl., 5:228, **6:651**
- Hartford Archdiocese (CT), **6:652–654**
- Hartig, Emmanuel, 10:222
- Hartley, D., 8:745
- Hartley, James J. (Bp. of Columbus), 3:868
- Hartley, William, Bl., 5:230, **6:654–655**
- Hartman (1440-1514), 12:119
- Hartman, L. F., 5:523
- Hartmann, Anastasius, Ven., **6:655**
- Hartmann, Eduard von, 1:948, **6:655–656**, 10:827, 11:169, 14:151
- Hartmann, Nicolai, 5:398, **6:656–657**  
 axiology, 1:948  
 conscience, 4:140  
 freedom, 5:940  
 irrationalism, 7:587  
 possibility, 11:552
- Hartmann, Thomas (Abbot), 12:539
- Hartmann of Brixen (Bp.), Bl., 1:910, **6:657**
- Hartmut (Abbot of Sankt Gallen), 12:669
- Hartshorne, Charles, **6:657–658**, 10:821, 11:729, 731, 12:71

- Hartwich of Salzburg, Bl., **6:658**  
 Harty, Jeremiah James (Abp.), 3:864, **6:658–659**, 10:223  
 Hartzler, Marie Louise, 10:725  
 Hartzheim, Joseph, 7:782  
 Harun, Tun Mustapha, 9:71  
 Harun-al-Rashid (Caliph of Baghdad), 1:763, 3:422  
 Harvard, John, 12:768  
 Harvard University (MA), 4:115, 12:398  
 Harvengt, Philippe de, 2:506  
*The Harvest of Justice Is Sown in Peace* (pastoral statement), 14:643  
 Harvey, James (Bp.), 2:412  
 Harvey, William, 2:402, 405, 407  
 Harvey Nedellec, 4:947, **6:659**, 12:762, 14:46  
*Has the Immigrant Kept the Faith?* (Shaughnessy), 13:69  
 Hase, K. A. von, 7:848  
 Hāshimi, ‘Abdallah ibn Ismāil al-, 8:170  
 Hasidaeans, 1:529, **6:659–660**  
 Ḥasidism, 2:831–832, 835–836, **6:660–662**, 661, 7:872, 8:9  
 Haskalah, 4:617, **6:662–663**  
 Haskell, Martin, 1:34  
 Hasler, August, 7:451  
 Hasmonaeans, 4:587–588, **6:663–665**  
*See also* Maccabees  
*Hassagoth (Criticisms)* (Gikatilla), 6:211  
 Hassard, John Rose Greene, **6:665**  
 Hasse, Johann Adolph, **6:665–666**  
 Hassoun, Anthony (Card.), 1:535  
 Hastrich, Jerome J. (Bp. of Gallup, NM), 6:81, 14:782  
 Haṭha yoga, 14:892  
 Hathaway, Frederick, 7:699  
 Hatred, **6:666**  
 Hats, as ecclesiastical symbol, 6:763  
 Hatshepsut’s Temple (Egypt), 5:131  
 Hattin, Battle of (1187), 3:131, 140  
 Hatto (Abp. of Mainz), 1:103  
 Hau, M. John (Mother), 5:889  
 Hauck, F., 3:583  
 Haulin, St. *See* Hadalinus, St.  
 Hauréau, Jean Barthélemy, 3:13, 12:770, 776  
*Haurietis aquas* (encyclical, Pius XII), 5:565, 12:490, 491–492, 493  
 Hauser, Berthold, 12:769  
 Haussmann, G. E., 10:151  
 Hautecombe Abbey (Savoy, France), **6:666–667**, 667  
 Hauterive Abbey (Switzerland), 3:750, **6:667–668**  
 Haüy, R. J., 1:835  
 Havel, Václav, 4:487  
 Hawaii, 4:248–249, 954–955, **6:668–672**  
*See also* Honolulu Diocese (HI)  
 Hawgood, John, 3:783  
 Hawkins, Denis John Bernard, 5:554, **6:672**  
 Hawks, Edward, **6:672–673**  
 Hawksmoor, Nicholas, 3:707  
 Hawryluk, Maksym, 11:583  
 Hay, George (Bp.), 3:243, 5:183, **6:673**  
 Hay, John, 1:20  
 Hayashi, James, Bl., 7:734  
 Haydn, Franz Joseph, 1:234, 2:201, 3:468, 6:673, **6:673–674**, 8:692–693  
 Haydn, Michael, **6:674–675**  
 Haydock, George, Bl., **6:675–676**  
 Hayen, A., 1:378  
 Hayes, Elizabeth (Mother Mary Ignatius). *See* Ignatius of Jesus, Mary (Mother)  
 Hayes, Patrick Joseph (Card.), 1:158, 3:128, 6:676, **6:676**, 7:579, 10:316–317, 323  
 Hayes, Ralph Leo (Bp. of Helena, MT), 4:535, 9:826  
 Hayes, Rutherford B., 2:425, 427  
 Hayhurst, Richard. *See* Herst, Richard, Bl.  
 Haymann, Carl, 2:383  
 Haymarket Square riot (Chicago, 1886), 8:192, 10:170  
 Haymarus Monachus, **6:676–677**  
 Haymo of Faversham, 2:610, 5:899, **6:677**  
 Haymo of Halberstadt (Bp.), **6:677–678**  
 Haynald, Ludwig (Card.), **6:678**  
 Haynes, B. F., 3:722  
*Hayy ibn-Yaqzān* (Tufail), 7:612  
 Hayyim, Jacob ben, 11:883–884  
 Hazard, Paul, 1:518  
 Haze, Maria Theresia, Bl., 4:535, **6:678**  
 Hazor (Canaanite City), 2:379  
*Hazzān*, 3:76  
*He That Cometh* (Mowinckel), 10:36–37  
 Head and ear maladies, patroness of, 8:854  
*Head of Christ Crowned with Thorns* (Reni), 7:854  
 Headlam, A. C., 12:665  
 Healey, Patrick Joseph, **6:681**  
 Healing, Christian, 5:80, **6:678–680**, 13:449  
*The Healing of the Paralytic* (Cyril of Jerusalem), 4:472  
 Health, 9:102–103, 11:348, 350  
 Health care  
 Catholic Health Association, 3:284  
 Catholic hospitals, 7:133–134  
 Catholic Medical Association, 3:285–286  
*See also* Hospitals, history of  
 Healy, Alexander Sherwood, 1:158  
 Healy, Eliza. *See* St. Mary Magdalen (Sister)  
 Healy, James Augustine (Bp. of Portland, ME), 1:158, 2:554, **6:680**, 9:57, 11:531  
 Healy, Michael Morris, 1:158  
 Healy, Patrick Francis (Father), 1:158, 6:146, 9:57  
 Healy, Sherwood (Father), 9:57  
 Healy, Timothy S., 6:147  
*Hear the Cry of the Poor* (pastoral letter), 14:908  
 Hearne, Thomas, 5:572  
 Hearst, William Randolph, 10:172  
 Heart, in the Bible, **6:681**, 8:566  
 Heart of the Admirable Mother, 8:47  
*The Heart of the Matter* (Greene), 6:461  
 Hearts, Exchange of, 8:877  
 Heath, Henry, Bl., 5:235, **6:682**  
 Heath, James, 2:460  
 Heath, Nicholas, **6:683**  
 Heath, Robert, Sir, 2:13  
 Heaven, in the Bible, **6:683–685**, 8:584–585  
 Heaven, theology of, **6:685–690**, 8:584–585  
 Heaven and sky gods, 13:205  
*Heavenly Ladder* (St. John Climacus), 7:949  
 Hebblethwait, Peter, **6:690**  
*Hebdomadibus* (Boethius), 14:2  
 Hebert, A. G., 8:663  
 Hébert, François, 5:441  
 Hébert, Jacques, 1:518, 5:974  
 Hébert, Marcel, **6:690–691**, 9:753–754  
 Hébert-Stevens, A., 1:803  
 Hebga, Meinrad, 2:913  
*Hebräische Grammatik* (Gesenius), 6:697  
 Hebrew language, **6:691–692**  
 Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:563  
 disciple as term, 4:768  
 Duran, Profiat, 4:947  
 modern times, 8:9, 11  
 names for God, 13:77  
 revival of, 7:186–187  
 Sheol (death), 13:79  
 shibboleth, 13:83

- Hebrew language (*continued*)  
 translation of grace, 6:380, 381  
 Hebrew poetry, **6:692–695**  
 Hebrew scriptures, **6:695–696**, 8:599, 13:145  
*See also* Old Testament  
 Hebrew studies (in the Christian Church), **6:696–697**, 8:680  
 Hebrews, 6:597–598, **697–698**, 8:580  
 Hebrews, Epistle to the, **6:698–700**  
 altars, 1:320  
 anchor symbolism, 1:396  
 Ark of the Covenant, 13:88  
 Ascension of Jesus Christ, 1:770  
 Assumption of Mary, 1:800  
 baptism, 2:59, 60  
 beatific vision, 2:171  
 canonicity, 3:28, 31, 32  
 catechesis, 3:227  
 Christian law, 8:403  
 Christ's priesthood, 8:728, 11:691  
 the Church, 3:579  
 Confirmation, 4:85  
 conscience, 4:143  
 covenant, 4:328  
 creedal statements, 4:349  
 divine judgment, 8:40  
 faith, 5:592–593  
 glory of God (end of creation), 6:245  
 God the Son, 6:295, 296  
 guilt, 6:572  
 heaven, 6:685  
 justice of God, 8:72  
 Lamb of God, 8:301  
 papyrus fragment of, 10:862  
 penance, 11:68  
 Precious Blood, 11:639, 641  
 redemption, 5:58  
 sin, 13:148, 151  
 sin offering, 13:159  
 spirit, 13:425  
 Suffering Servant, Songs of the, 13:591–592  
 supernatural knowledge, 8:202  
 Hebrich, Samuel, 7:403  
 Hebron (Israel), 1:36, 7:628  
*Hechos de la Orden de Predicadores en el Imperio de China* (Ricci), 12:226  
 Hecker, Isaac Thomas, 5:169, **6:700**, 10:314, 11:40, 41, 14:149  
 Americanism, 1:354, 355, 356  
 Brook Farm, 2:627  
 Catholic University of America, 3:290  
 Hedda, St., **6:701**  
 Hedge, Frederick Henry, 14:147  
 Hedonism and hedonists, 2:577, 4:464–465, 5:107, 193, **6:701–702**, 11:418  
 Hedwig of Anjou, St., **6:702**, 703  
 Hedwig of Poland, St. *See* Jadwiga of Poland, St.  
 Heelan, Edmond, 13:164  
 Heenan, John (Card.), 12:272  
 Heereboord, Andriaan, 3:184, 12:768  
 Heeswijk Monastery (Netherlands), **6:702**, 704  
 Hefe, Carl Joseph von (Bp.), 3:624, 6:399, 704  
 Hefe, K. J., 14:234  
 Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, 5:91, **6:704–709**, 705, 11:294  
 absolute, 1:43  
 absurdity, 1:48  
 act, 1:74  
 aesthetics, 1:142, 3:679  
 Alain, 1:203  
 analogy, 1:379  
 Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496  
 aristocracy, 1:667  
 aseity, 1:780  
 atheism, 1:823  
 authority, 1:918  
 Böhme, Jakob, 2:462  
 Burke, Edmund, 2:702  
 Bury, John Bagnell, 2:713  
 Cartesianism, 3:183  
 causality, 3:301, 306  
 certitude, 3:352  
 Christian philosophy, 3:539  
 consciousness, 4:154  
 contradiction, 4:224  
 Cousin, Victor, 4:322  
 creation doctrine, 4:345  
 death of, 12:784  
 death of God theology, 4:585  
 determinism's influence, 8:399  
 essence, 5:361–362, 368  
 eternity, 5:381  
 ethics and morality, 5:396  
 exegesis, 5:519, 520  
 existence, 5:533, 534  
 existentialism, 5:544  
 feudalism, 5:703  
 Feuerbach, Ludwig, 5:706–707  
 freedom, 5:939  
 good, 6:349–350  
 idealism, 7:298, 300, 8:219  
 identity, 7:302  
 influence on Hermann Schell, 12:732  
 inner necessity, 10:227  
 irrationalism, 7:586  
 Kantianism, 8:127  
 knowledge, theories of, 8:219  
 Kuhn influenced, 8:253  
 matter, 9:344  
 metaphysics, 9:554–555  
 methodology, 9:566  
 monism, 9:811  
 ontology, 10:607, 11:119  
 personalism, 11:152–153  
 philosophical romanticism, 12:345  
 philosophy and science, 11:299  
 philosophy of religion, 12:69  
 philosophy of spirit, 13:347  
 quiddity, 11:865  
 relation, 12:43  
 Renaissance concept, 12:111–112  
 self, concept of, 12:883  
 society, 13:279  
 substantial change, 13:581  
 system of reason, 12:346, 784  
 transcendentals, 14:150  
 truth, 14:227  
 universals, 14:326  
 Wellhausen School, 5:519  
 Hegelianism and Neo-Hegelianism, 2:384, 385, 5:707, 6:139, **709–713**, 8:253  
 Hegemonius (Christian writer), **6:713**  
 Hegesias (Cyrenaic philosopher), 11:169  
 Hegesippus (ecclesiastical writer), 1:455, 591, **6:714**  
 Hegumens, 1:9  
 Heidegger, Martin, 5:94, 362, 368, 398, **6:714–716**, 11:298  
 agnosticism, 1:184  
 anxiety, 1:540–541  
 Augustinianism, 1:882  
 biblical hermeneutics, 6:796  
 Bultmann, Rudolf Karl, 2:690  
 choice, 3:521  
 communion, 4:25  
 concept of time, 14:79  
 conscience, 4:140, 12:885  
 deconstructionism, 4:592, 593  
 existence of God, 6:315  
 existentialism, 5:543, 544, 545, 828  
 free will, 5:931  
 Gadamer, Hans-Georg, 6:44–45  
 hermeneutics, 6:789  
 Kant, 8:124, 127–128  
 knowledge, theories of, 8:221  
 leisure, 8:461

- notion of truth, 14:223  
 ontology, 10:607–608  
 phenomenology development, 14:54  
 philosophy of technology, 13:785  
 praxis, 11:586  
 religious experience, 5:556  
 spirit, 13:348  
 Heidelberg Catechism (1563), 3:543, 4:79, **6:716**, 10:264, 272  
 Heider, C., 1:678  
 Heilbron, John, 11:236  
*Das Heilige* (Otto), 10:711  
*Die Heilige Schrift und die Tradition* (Geiselman), 14:137  
 Heiligenkreuz Abbey (Austria), 3:750, **6:716–717**, 717, 8:503  
 “Heiligenstadt Testament” (Beethoven), 2:201  
 Heiligenthal, Cistercian convent of, 8:104  
 Heilsbronn Abbey (Ansbach, Germany), 1:108, **6:717**  
*Heilsgeschichte*. *See* Salvation history (*Heilsgeschichte*)  
 Heimerad, St., **6:717–718**  
 Heimo of Michelsberg, **6:718**  
 Heineman, Barbara, 1:330  
 Heinemann, J., 14:859  
 Heinke, Franz Joseph, 7:1041–1042  
 Heinrich, Johann Baptist, **6:718**  
 Heinrich, Maximilian (Abp. of Cologne), 3:843  
 Heinrich IV Schmid (Abbot), 12:568  
 Heintschel, Donald E., 3:59  
 Heiric of Auxerre, 1:927, 5:515, **6:718–719**, 12:106  
 Heisenberg, Werner Karl, 1:836, 5:102  
 Heisenberg Principle of Uncertainty, 10:19  
 Heiss, Michael (Abp.), 1:7, **6:719**, 8:132, 273, 14:780  
 Heisterbach Abbey (Germany), 3:412, **6:719–720**  
 Heitmüller, W., 2:570  
 Heiu of Hartlepool, 2:203  
 Helbron, Peter, 11:366  
 Heldanus (A. van der Heiden), 3:184  
 Helderade. *See* Eldrad, St. (Abbot of Novalesse, France)  
 Helen of Skövde, St., **6:720**  
 Helen of Udine, Bl., **6:720**  
 Helena, Marie (Mother), 7:55–56  
 Helena, St., **6:720–721**  
     church building by, 4:181  
     Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:179, 182–183  
     cross relics, 4:384–385, 10:137, 13:89  
     pilgrimage of, 11:344  
 Helena Maria Espirito Santo (Sister), 6:83  
 Helentrudis, St., **6:721**  
 Helfta Convent (Eisleben, Germany), 3:744, **6:721**  
 Helga (Princess of Kiev). *See* Olga, St.  
 Helgesen, Povl, 3:142, **6:722**  
 Heliæ, Paulus. *See* Helgesen, Povl  
*Heliand* (poem), 6:722  
 Hélinand of Froidmont, 1:463, **6:722–723**  
 Heliocentric religions, 3:551–552  
 Heliocentrism, Galileo and, 6:59–63  
 Hell, 6:723, 725  
     in *Beowulf*, 2:290  
     damnation, 4:506  
     *Divine Comedy*, 4:520–521  
     Divine judgment, 8:28  
     *See also* Hades  
 Hell, in the Bible, **6:723–724**, 8:28  
 Hell, theology of, 4:506, **6:724–728**  
 Hellenic Republic. *See* Greece  
 Hellenism  
     cult of the Great Mother, 10:91  
     deities, 10:88–89  
     ethics, 9:858–859  
     mosaics, 10:1–3  
     motion in early Greek philosophers, 10:16–17  
     natural law doctrine, 10:179–180  
     natural law in political thought, 10:201  
     philosophy of nature, 10:208–209  
     transmigration of souls doctrine, 14:157  
 Hellenistic culture  
     Abraxas, 1:40  
     adultery, 1:133  
     afterlife, 1:167  
     alchemy, 1:237  
     Alexandria, 1:270  
     *Anima naturaliter christiana*, 1:455  
     Antiochus IV Epiphanes, 1:528–529  
     Apostolic Fathers, 1:588  
     architecture, 1:757  
     Arianism, 1:661  
     Aristotelianism, 1:668–669, 672  
     Asia Minor, 1:784  
     astrology, 1:812  
     Avicenna, 1:940  
     biblical theology, 2:382  
     bishops, 2:411  
     Book of Jubilees, 1:549  
     Bousset, Wilhelm, 2:570  
     Byzantine civilization, 2:765–766, 775  
     catechesis, 3:228  
     Celsus, 3:329–330  
     Christology, 3:559  
     Church-State relations, 3:634  
     Ignatius of Antioch, 7:311  
     School of Alexandria, 1:272  
     symbolism in, 3:629  
 Hellenistic mystery religions. *See* Mystery religions, Greco-Oriental  
 Hellenistic philosophy, 4:299, 550  
*Die hellenistischen Mysterienreligionen* (Reitzenstein), 12:40  
 Hellenists, **6:728**  
 Hellenization of Judea, 9:9–10  
 Hellensim, 11:136  
 Hellfire, **6:728–729**  
 Hello, Ernest, 1:412  
 Hellriegel, Martin, 5:168  
 Helmes, Thomas. *See* Tunstal, Thomas, Bl.  
 Helmold of Bosau, 1:463  
 Helmont, J. F., 3:845  
*Helms, Mitchell v.* (2000), 3:668  
 Héloïse (abbess of the Paraclete), 1:15, 16, 18, 648, 6:729, **729**  
 Helpers of the Holy Souls, **6:729**, 13:230  
 Helsinki Accords, 3:200–201  
 Helt, Julius, 12:382  
 Helvetic College, 8:609  
 Helvetic Consensus Formula, 4:79  
 Helvétius, Claude Adrien, 3:792, 5:107, 255, 263  
*Helviennes ou Lettres provinciales philosophiques* (Barruel), 2:118  
 Helwys, Thomas, 2:78  
 Hematidrosis (tears of blood and bloody sweat), 10:108  
 Hemerford, Thomas, Bl., 5:228, **6:729–730**  
 Hemingway, Ernest, 6:730, **730–731**  
 Hemma, Bl., **6:731**  
 Hemmer, Hippolyte, 9:78  
 Hemming (Bp. of Finland), Bl., 5:732, **6:731**  
 Hemor, sons of, 13:71–72  
 Hempel, C. G., 14:451  
 Henana (Syriac theologian), **6:731–732**  
 Henares, Domingo (Bp.), 14:494–495  
 Henderson, Donald, 1:252  
 Hendrick, Thomas Augustine (Bp.), **6:732**

- Hendricken, Thomas F. (Bp. of Rhode Island), 12:214, 216
- Hendriksen, W., 3:741
- Hengenstenberg, E. W., 12:726
- Hengsbach, Franz (Card.), 4:14
- Henneguier, Jerome, 3:436
- Hennel, C. C., 7:850
- Hennepin, Louis, **6:732–733**, 7:317, 14:778
- Hennessy, John (Bp. of Dubuque, IA), 4:922–923
- Henni, John Martin (Abp. of Milwaukee, WI), 6:733, **733–734**, 12:531, 633, 14:779–780
- Abbelen, Peter, 1:7
- Caecilian Movement, 2:842
- School Sisters of Notre Dame, 12:781
- Hennig, J., 1:289
- Henno* (Reuchlin), 12:181
- Henotheism, **6:734**, 14:297
- Henoticon* (Zeno), 2:748, 4:253, 5:23, **6:734–735**
- Acacian Schism, 1:50, 3:595, 4:186, 10:834
- Anastasius I (Byzantine Emperor), 1:386
- Anastasius II (Pope), 1:387
- Armenia, 1:700, 704
- caesaropapism, 2:851, 3:634
- events leading to compromising, 14:64
- Iberia, 4:477
- Severus of Antioch, 13:43
- Simplicius (Pope) St., 13:140
- Henri de Maupas (Bp. of Le Puy), 12:554
- Henrick, O'Connor v.* (1906), 11:562
- Henricus Aristippus, 1:673, **6:735**, 11:415
- Henricus Gallus. *See* Henry of Clairvaux, Bl.
- Henrietta Maria (Queen of England), 4:49, 11:267
- Henrietta of Jesus, Bl., 4:44
- Henrik, St., 5:732
- Henriques, António-José, 3:498
- Henriques, Gonçalo, Bl., 1:951
- Henriques, Henrique, **6:735**
- Henríquez, Enrique, **6:735–736**
- Henry (Abp. of Cologne), 2:205
- Henry (Duke of Gloucester), 3:481
- Henry (Duke of Guise), 8:424–425
- Henry (Latin Emperor of Constantinople), 2:761
- Henry, Carl F. H., 5:473
- Henry, Hugh T., 11:625
- Henry, P., 8:143
- Henry I (Duke of Guise), 6:579
- Henry I (King of England), 6:736, **736–737**
- Ancient See of Carlisle, 3:123
- Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:495
- Bayeux Cathedral reconstruction, 2:164
- as benefactor to abbeys, 6:737
- Callistus II (Pope), 2:881
- Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67
- Church in England under, 5:241
- dispute between Anselm of Canterbury, 10:916
- Gerard of York, 6:163
- investiture struggle, 3:72
- Henry I (King of Germany), 2:284
- Henry I (King of the East Franks), 3:172
- Henry II (Holy Roman Emperor), St., **6:744–745**, 7:661
- Adalbero II, 1:100
- Albuin of Säben-Brixen, St., 1:235
- Alexander III (Pope), 1:254
- Benedict VIII (Pope), 2:241
- Bobbio Abbey, 2:446
- Gerard of Cambrai, 6:160
- Poppo of Stavelot, St., 11:508–509
- Henry II (King of England), 6:737, **737–738**
- anointing, 1:479
- Baldwin of Canterbury, 2:30
- Becket, St. Thomas, 2:193–194
- Church in England under, 5:241
- Church-State relations, 3:636
- English common law, 6:738
- Fontevrualt Convent, 5:793
- Geoffrey of York, 6:143
- Grandmont Abbey, 6:417–418
- Hilary of Chichester, 6:828
- hospitals, 7:121
- Hugh of Lincoln, 7:154
- Irish Church, 7:554
- John of Oxford, 7:978
- Magna Carta, 9:40
- St. Thomas controversy, 5:788
- Witham Charterhouse, founding of, 14:801
- See also* Becket affair
- Henry II of Admont, 1:117
- Henry II of Bursfeld, 2:710
- Henry III (Holy Roman Emperor), St., **6:745–746**
- Adrian V (Pope), 1:127
- Berno of Reichenau, 2:327
- Bernulf, St., 2:328
- Clement II (Pope), 3:775–776
- Gregory VI (Pope), 6:490
- papacy, 7:662
- Henry III (King of Castile), 1:326
- Henry III (King of England)
- Adam Marsh, 1:107
- Albert II of Riga, 1:221
- anointing, 1:479
- Church in England under, 5:241
- Edmund of Abingdon, 5:85
- representative government, 4:639
- Henry III (King of France), 5:849, 8:424–425
- Henry III (King of Poland), 2:153
- Henry IV (Holy Roman Emperor), **6:746–747**
- Adalbert of Bremen, 1:100
- Albert (Antipope), 1:220
- Alexander II (Pope), 1:253
- Altmann of Passau, St., 1:322
- Andrew of Strumi, Bl., 1:407
- Anselm II of Lucca, St., 1:494
- Bernold of Constance, 2:327
- Church-State relations, 1:100, 3:635, 639, 7:43
- Clement III (Antipope), 3:777, 7:43
- Clifford, Richard, 3:805
- creation of Hohenstaufen empire, Italy, 7:663
- excommunication, 2:283, 6:493
- Gebhard of Salzburg, 6:114–115
- Honorius II (Antipope), 1:253
- investiture struggle, 1:926, 927, 2:506, 6:176, 7:537, 663
- Lazarites, 7:126
- Henry IV (King of England), 3:451, 600–601, 4:317, 550, 943, 944
- Henry IV (King of France), **6:742–744**, 743
- abjuration of Protestantism, 6:743
- Acquaviva, Ottavio (the elder), 1:71
- anointing, 1:478
- assassination, 5:850
- Church reforms, 5:849–850
- Coton, Pierre, 4:281
- Edict of Nantes, 7:167–168, 10:144–145
- Francis de Sales, St., 5:867
- Génébrard, Gilbert, 6:127
- Holy League, 8:425
- hospitals, 7:137, 139
- La Rochefoucauld, 8:336
- wars of religion, 3:612, 784

- Henry V (Holy Roman Emperor), 6:747, **747–748**  
 Alpirsbach Abbey, 1:312  
 Church in England under, 5:243  
 church-state relations, 7:43  
 Concordant of Worms, 7:82, 14:849  
 Gelasius II (Pope), 6:123  
 Gregory VIII (Antipope), 6:485  
 investiture struggle, 2:880, 7:538  
 Pascal's condemnation of, 10:916
- Henry V (King of England), 3:481, 4:317, 8:275, 13:75
- Henry V (King of France), 2:189–190
- Henry VI (Holy Roman Emperor), 4:403, 411, 7:144
- Henry VI (King of England), 1:408, 2:425, 6:216
- Henry VII (Holy Roman Emperor), **6:747–748**, 748  
 anointing, 1:479  
 Avignon papacy, 1:943  
 Celestine III (Pope), 3:319  
 Dante Alighieri, 4:519  
 Elzéar of Sabran opposition to, 5:180  
 Ghibelline–Guelf conflict, 3:854  
 Lombard League, 8:767
- Henry VII (King of England), 1:130, 402, 3:866, 4:317, 5:244–245, 12:6–7
- Henry VIII (King of England), **6:738–742**, 739  
 Adrian of Castello, 1:130  
 Ancient See of Chester, 3:469  
 Ancient See of Chichester, 3:481  
 Anglican Reformation, 3:72, 608, 638, 782  
 Brown, George, 2:639  
 Campeggio, Lorenzo, 2:920  
 chaplain, 8:445  
 Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:429, 430  
 Church in England under, 5:244  
 Church of Ireland, 7:548  
 Clerk, John, 3:803  
 confessions of faith, 4:80  
 confessors to, 8:592, 775  
 Coventry and Lichfield See, 4:330  
 Cromwell, Thomas, 4:376–377  
 Day, George, 4:546  
*De heretico comburendo* act, 4:550  
 as Defender of the Faith, 4:609, 8:405  
 dispensation to marry, 8:57  
 divorce of, 3:268–269, 6:739–740, 8:775–776  
 Abell, Thomas, Bl., 1:19–20  
 Barton, Elizabeth, 2:130, 451
- Bedyll, Thomas, 2:198  
 Bonner, Edmund, 2:507  
 Campeggio, Lorenzo, 2:920  
 Clement VII (Pope), 3:781, 782  
 Clerk, John, 3:803  
 Cranmer, Thomas, 3:72  
 Forest, John, Bl., 5:800  
 Luther, 8:883  
 Powell, Edward, 11:574  
 doctrine of royal supremacy, 8:445  
 Dowdall, George, 4:887  
 Faringdon, Hugh, Bl., 5:627  
 Fisher, John, St., 5:749–750  
 Fitzalan, Henry, 5:751  
 France, relations with, 6:738  
 French invasions of Italy, 7:669  
 Gardiner, Stephen, 6:95–96  
 Gilbertines, 6:216  
 Glastonbury Abbey, 6:237–238  
 Irish confessors and martyrs, 7:576–577  
 Kirkstall Abbey, 8:183  
 Lewes Priory, 8:527  
 Lutheranism, 3:609  
 marriage with Catherine of Aragon, 5:163, 244, 749, 800, 12:5–8, 210  
 martyrs persecuted under, 5:224, 225–227, 8:772  
 Mary Tudor, 9:292  
 More, Sir Thomas, 9:888–890, 12:227  
 Oath of Supremacy, 13:75  
 Pilgrimage of Grace, 1:786  
 Pole, Reginald, 11:456  
 Protestant Reformation, 12:5–6  
 Ridley, Nicholas, chaplain to, 12:243  
 royal physician, 8:592  
 Scottish politics of, 12:834  
 Submission of the Clergy, 4:244  
 Ten Articles, 14:7  
 Warham, William, 14:651–652  
 Wolsey, Thomas, 14:811
- Henry VIII and the English Monasteries* (Gasquet), 6:104
- Henry Bradshaw Society, 8:673
- Henry de Marcy, 1:256
- Henry Heinbuche of Langenstein, 3:636, 784, 4:136, **6:748–749**
- Henry IV* (Shakespeare), 13:61, 64
- Henry Murdac (Abp. of York), 5:832, **6:749**
- Henry of Albano (Card.), 6:141
- Henry of Blois (Bp. of Winchester), 6:237, **749–750**
- Henry of Bolzano, Bl., **6:750**
- Henry of Bonn, Bl., **6:750**
- Henry of Champagne, 7:774
- Henry of Clairvaux, Bl., 3:758, **6:750**
- Henry of Friemar, 1:875, 883, 887, **6:750–751**
- Henry of Ghent, 5:365–366, 533, **6:751–752**  
 analogy, 1:372  
 Arabian philosophy, 1:623  
 Bernard of Auvergne, 2:306  
 conservation, 4:162  
 distinction, 4:781  
 individuation, 7:425  
 scholasticism, 12:762, 765  
 Thomism, 3:93  
 unity thesis, 5:818
- Henry of Gorkum, **6:753**
- Henry of Hainault (Latin Emperor), 8:366, 367
- Henry of Hane, 3:133
- Henry of Harclay, 1:410, **6:753**
- Henry of Heisterbach, Bl., **6:753**
- Henry of Herp, **6:753–754**, 13:455
- Henry of Huntingdon, 1:464, **6:754–755**
- Henry of Kalkar, **6:755**
- Henry of Lausanne, 1:219, **6:755–756**
- Henry of Navarre. *See* Henry IV (King of France)
- Henry of Newark (Abp. of York, England), **6:756**
- Henry of Nördlingen, 5:32
- Henry of Peine, 1:14
- Henry of Poitiers, 13:96
- Henry of Raperswil (Count), 14:696–697
- Henry of St. Ignatius, **6:756**
- Henry of Segusio. *See* Hostiensis (Card.)
- Henry of Uppsala, St., **6:756–757**
- Henry of Virneburg (Abp. of Cologne), 5:44
- Henry of Vituskól, Bl., **6:757**
- Henry of Zwiefalten, Bl., **6:757**
- Henry Stuart (Card.), 7:690
- Henry Suso, Bl., 3:605, **6:757–758**  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:226  
 apophatic theology, 1:568  
 Dominican mysticism, 5:789  
 Holy Name, 7:32  
 mystical union, 4:847  
 pantheism, 2:629
- Henry the Lion (Duke of Bavaria), 6:179
- Henry the Navigator, 10:631
- Henry the Quarrelsome, Duke of Bavaria, 10:713, 714
- Henschenius, Godefroid, 2:471
- Hensel, Luise, 1:2



- Hentten, J., 12:186  
 Heortology, **6:759**  
 Hepburn, James, Earl of Bothwell. *See* Bothwell, James Hepburn, Earl of  
 Hepburn, John, 12:533  
*Heptaplomeres* (Bodin), 12:124  
*Heptaplus* (Pico Della Mirandola), 11:323, 12:122  
*Heptateuchon* (Thierry of Chartres), 9:453, 14:2  
 Hera (Greek deity), 6:452  
 Heraclas (Bp. of Alexandria), 1:272  
 Heracleides of Pontos, 12:803  
 Heracleon (Gnostic teacher), **6:759**  
 Heraclitus (Greek philosopher), 6:441, **759–760**, 7:239, 292, 10:94, 11:287  
 Anaxagoras, 1:393  
 atomism, 1:832  
 beauty, 2:184  
 becoming, 2:195  
 certitude, 3:351  
 consciousness, 4:151–152  
 creator-gods, 6:306  
 existence, 5:533  
 intellectual life, 7:513  
 monism of, 10:825  
 pantheism of, 10:825  
 soul, 13:338  
 Heraclius (Antipope), **6:761**  
 Heraclius (Byzantine Emperor), **6:761**  
 anti-Semitism, 7:868  
 Armenia, 1:705  
 Church-State relations, 3:634  
 Council of Chalcedon, 1:700  
*Ekthesis* demands, 13:42  
 Monophysitism, 2:499  
 Monothelitism, 1:271, 2:749, 783, 3:561, 7:81, 656  
 Persia, 2:783  
 Sergius I (Patriarch), 13:13  
 Heraclius II (King of Georgia), 6:156  
 Heraldry, 4:380, 8:637–638, 13:114–115  
 Heraldry, ecclesiastical, **6:761–765**  
 Herbart, Johann Friedrich, 5:91, 93, 388, 7:299, 10:61, 13:347  
 Herbermann, Charles George, **6:765**  
 Herbert, George, 1:409, 3:152, 5:161  
 Herbert I (Bp. of Auxerre), 1:927  
 Herbert of Bosham, 1:407  
 Herbert of Cherbury, Edward, 4:615, 617, 5:255, **6:765–766**  
 Herbet, Frumence (Brother), 2:632  
 Herbigny, Michael d', **6:766**, 7:791, 12:429  
 Hercules, Charles, 9:75–76  
 Herder (publishing house), **6:766–767**  
 Herder, Bartholomew, 6:766  
 Herder, Benjamin, 6:766  
 Herder, Hermann, 6:766  
 Herder, Johann Gottfried von, 5:263, 6:767, **767–768**  
 Arnold, Gottfried, 1:718  
 biography of Christ, 7:847  
 form criticism, 5:812  
 Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, 6:330  
 I-It mysticism of, 10:117  
 irrationalism, 7:586  
 Kantianism, 8:126, 12:345  
 literary myth, 10:120  
 neo-Lutheranism, 8:891  
 world soul, 14:844  
 Herder and Herder (company), 6:767  
 Herder-Dorneich, Theophil, 6:766–767  
 Herdrich, Christian Wolfgang, **6:768**  
 Heredity, 9:488  
 Hereford, Ancient See of (England), **6:768**  
 Hereford, Nicholas, **6:768–769**, 12:131  
 Hereford Cathedral (England), 5:384  
 Hereford Use, **6:769**  
*L'Hérésie convainçue* (Baron), 2:104  
 Heresy, **6:769–772**, 7:487  
 Alexandria, 1:268–269, 272  
 anathema, 1:390  
 Antichrist, 1:516  
 apocrypha, 1:558  
 apostasy, 1:570  
 Apostolic Fathers, 1:588  
 capital punishment, 3:86, 87  
 Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:317  
 Church property, 3:727  
 conciliarism, 4:54–58  
 Constance Council, 4:170–171  
*De heretico comburendo* act (1401), 4:550  
 dogmas vs., 13:897  
 Gregory IX (Pope), 6:497  
 Isidore of Seville, St., 7:603–604  
 Italy, 11th century, 7:664–665  
 legislative responses to, 7:487–488  
 Manichaeism, 9:108–110, 114  
 monarchianism, 9:780  
 monothelitism, 9:816–817  
 schism, 12:737  
 spiritism, 13:429  
 subordinationism, 13:566  
 theological censure, 3:337  
 universality of Christianity, 3:275  
 Waldenses, 14:608  
*See also* Index of Prohibited Books; Inquisition; *specific heresies*  
 Heresy, Canon Law, **6:772**  
*See also* Apostasy  
 Heresy, history of, **6:772–779**  
 Council of Lombers, 8:770  
 Crusades, 4:412  
 during later patristic period, 10:968  
 early church, 6:772–773, 13:166  
 first comprehensive papal policy, 8:847  
 Fourth Lateran Council, 8:353  
 lay preaching, 8:295  
 Lollards, 8:766  
 Louis IX reign, 8:800–801  
 medieval period, 6:773–775  
 modern period, 6:775–779  
 Nestorian heresy, 4:26  
 suppression methods, 8:295  
 Heretical presumption, 11:686  
 Heretics, denial of Church funeral, 6:33  
 Hergenröther, Joseph, **6:779–780**  
 Heribert of Cologne (Abp.), St., 3:843, **6:780**, 8:563  
 Heriger of Lobbes, 1:498, **6:780–781**, 7:247, 9:448  
 Herimannus Augiensis, 3:562  
 Herinx, William (Bp. of Ypres), **6:781**  
 Heristal, Council of (779), 3:42  
 Herkommer, Hans, 3:710, 711  
 Herkumbert, St., **6:781–782**  
 Herluin of Bec, Bl., 2:189, **6:782**  
 Herluka of Bernried, Bl., **6:782**  
 Herman (15th c. German scholar), 12:119  
 Herman (Bp. of Ramsbury), 12:616  
 Herman, Nicholas. *See* Lawrence of the Resurrection  
 Herman II (Abp. of Cologne), 1:102–103, 3:843  
 Herman Joseph of Steinfeld, St., **6:782–783**, 11:666  
 Herman of Carinthia, 14:2  
 Herman of Dalmatia, 3:441  
 Herman of Reichenau. *See* Hermannus Contractus  
 Herman of Salza, **6:783**  
 Herman of Scheda, **6:783**, 9:454–455  
 Herman of Schildesche, **6:783–784**  
 Herman the German, Bl., **6:784**  
 Herman the Jew. *See* Herman of Scheda  
 Herman the Lame. *See* Hermannus Contractus  
 Hermanas de Nuestra Señora de la Consolación. *See* Sisters of Our Lady of Consolation

- Hermanas Franciscanas de la Inmaculada Concepcion, 5:879
- Hermaniuk, Maxime (Abp.), 3:350
- Hermann, A. C., 12:765
- Hermann, Wilhelm, 2:690
- Hermann und Dorothea* (Goethe), 6:331
- Hermannus Contractus, 1:297, 462, 6:177, **784**, 12:32
- Hermannus the lame, 9:449
- Hermenegild, St., **6:786**, 8:426
- Hermeneutics, **6:786–791**, 13:916  
 crisis of Christianity, 8:774  
 doctrine development, 4:808  
 feminist, 5:674–675  
 philosophy, 6:45–46  
 theology, 11:586–588  
*See also* Exegesis
- Hermeneutics, biblical, **6:791–799**  
 advocacy criticism, 6:796  
 biblical theology, 2:383, 389–390  
 demythologizing, 4:655–658  
 scholarship, 10:306  
 “suspicion,” 8:862
- Hermes (Greek deity), 3:573–574
- Hermes, Georg, 3:624, **6:797–798**  
 Cologne mixed marriage dispute, 3:845, 13:416  
 condemnation, 4:932  
 Droste zu Vischering, Clemens, 4:909  
 faith, 5:596, 599  
 heresy, 6:778  
 religious liberalism, 8:541  
 scholasticism, 12:770  
 semirationalism, 12:622, 901  
*See also* Hermesianism
- Hermesianism, 3:624, 4:741, **6:798–799**
- Hermetic literature, 1:168, **6:799**, 13:311
- Herminus, 1:669
- Hermits, **6:799–800**  
 anchorites vs., 1:397  
 cenobitism, 3:334  
 lay movements (12th–13th c.), 3:130–131, 140  
 Martin V (Pope), 1:631–632  
 solitude, 13:303  
*See also* Augustinian Hermits; Recluses
- Hermits of Divine Providence, 10:672
- Hermits of Morrone. *See* Celestines
- Hermits of St. Damian. *See* Celestines
- Hermits of St. Paul, 1:534, **6:800–801**
- Hermits of St. William. *See* Augustinians; Williamites
- Hermosilla, Jeronimo (Bp. of East Tonkin), 14:495
- Hermosillo Archdiocese (Mexico), **6:801**
- Hermylus and Stratonicus, SS., 13:161
- Hernández de Córdoba, Francisco, 10:350
- Hero of Alexandria, 1:834
- Herod Agrippa I (King of Judea), 7:768
- Herod Agrippa II, 5:700
- Herod Antipas, 5:87, **6:801**, 803, 804, 7:1014
- Herod the Great (King of Judea), **6:801–803**, 7:645  
 Antigonus, 6:665  
 birth of Christ, 10:173  
 censuses, 3:339  
 Edomites, 5:87  
 Jerusalem construction projects, 7:767–768  
 palace of, 11:579  
 slaughter of innocents, 7:483, 484
- Herodians, **6:803–804**
- Herodias (wife of Herod Antipas), **6:804**, 7:1014
- Herodotus (Greek historian), 4:389, 9:33, 11:145, 14:156
- Herod’s Temple, 13:810
- Heroic virtue. *See* Virtue and virtues, heroic
- Heroides* (Ovid), 10:727
- Herolt, Johannes, 3:241
- Herondas, 12:509
- Herophilus (Greek physician), 2:400, 12:806
- Herovalliana*, 3:40, 41
- Herp, Hendrik, 3:134
- Herr, Jacob, 11:624
- Herrad of Hohenburg, 5:206
- Herrad of Landsberg, **6:805**, 9:454
- Herranz, Miguel (Father), 3:738
- Herrera, Bartolomé (Bp.), 6:805, **805–806**
- Herrera, Juan de, **6:806**, 807
- Herrera y Tordesillas, Antonio de, **6:806–807**
- Herrero, Andrés, **6:807–808**
- Herrero, Valerio Bernardo, Bl., 1:298
- Herrisvad Abbey (Sweden), **6:808**
- Herrlichkeit* (Balthasar), 2:34–35
- Herrmann, Edward J. (Bp. of Columbus), 3:868
- Herrmann, Wilhelm, 4:656
- Hersfeld Abbey (Germany), **6:808**
- Hershey, Alfred D., 2:404
- Herst, Richard, Bl., 5:235, **6:808–809**
- Hertfelder, Bernhard (Abbot), 12:671
- Hertford, Council of (672), **6:809**
- Hertling, Georg von, 6:365, 12:776
- Hertz, H. R., 1:80
- Hertzberg, H. W., 5:520
- Hertzka, Theodroe, 14:361
- Hervaeus Natalis. *See* Harvey Nedellec
- Hervas, Juan (Bp. of Ciudad Real, Spain), 4:443
- Hervás y Panduro, L., 3:418
- Hervé (dean of Canterbury), 2:190
- Hervey (Archdeacon of Salisbury), 12:617
- Herwegen, Ildefons, 6:185, **809**
- Hérzelo (architect), 3:812
- Hesburgh, Theodore M., 10:461
- Hesiod (Greek poet), 14:360  
 aesthetics, 1:142  
 allegory, 1:292  
 cosmogeny, 4:283  
*daimones*, 4:495  
 earth cult, 5:2  
 Golden Age, 6:335
- Hesius, Willem, 3:706
- Hesketh, Ildephonse, 5:238
- Heskyn, Thomas, 2:372
- Heslin, Thomas (Bp. of Natchez, MS), 7:686
- Hess, Bede Frederick, **6:809–810**
- Hesse (Germany), 2:495
- Hesselblad, Elisabeth, Bl., 2:618, 6:810, **810–811**
- Hessels, Jan, 2:18–19
- Hessing, Jacob, 6:712
- Hesychasm, 2:762, 763–764, 771, 794, 826–827, **6:811**  
 Andronicus III Palaeologus, 1:410  
 Argyros, Isaac, 1:659  
 Barlaam of Calabria, 2:99  
 Cabasilas, Nilus, 2:826, 837  
 Callistus I (Patriarch), 2:826, 878  
 Callistus II Xanthopulus, 2:879  
*Century*, 2:879  
 Chrysoberges, Andrew, 3:572  
 Cydones, Prochorus, 4:454  
 Eastern Schism, 2:788  
 Manuel Calecas, 9:126–127  
 monasticism, 9:799
- Hesychastic monks, 10:765–766
- Hesychius Illustrios of Miletus, 2:798
- Hesychius of Jerusalem, **6:812**
- Heterodoxy, 7:487
- Hettinger, Franz, **6:812–813**, 11:623
- Het’um I (Armenian Catholicos), 1:702
- Het’um II (Armenian Catholicos), 1:702
- Heusden, Joannes Vos de, 4:708

- Heuser, Herman Joseph, **6:813**
- Heussgen, Johannes. *See* Oecolampadius, Johannes
- Hewett, John, Bl., 2:696, 5:230, **6:813–814**
- Hewit, Augustine Francis, 2:23, 3:291, 4:260, 6:700, **814**, 11:40
- Hexaameron* (Bonaventure), 4:338–339, **6:814–815**, 12:761
- Hexagonal baptismal fonts, 2:76
- Hexapla* (Origen), 2:845, 847, 3:258, **6:816**, 10:654
- Hexateuch, **6:817**, 13:72
- Hexham Monastery (England), 6:817, **817**
- Heyden, Thomas, 1:582
- Heylyn, P., 12:454
- Heymans, G., 8:514
- Heynen, William (Father), 1:208
- Heythrop College (England), **6:817**
- Heythrop Pontifical Athenaeum (England), 6:818
- Heywood, Ellis, 6:818
- Heywood, Jasper, 6:818–819
- Heywood, John, 6:817–818, 819
- Heywood family, **6:817–818**
- Hezekiah (King of Judah), 7:641–642, 766, 13:20, 120
- Hibernensis Collectio* (canonical collection), 3:60, **6:819–820**
- Hickel, Walter J., 1:211
- Hickey, Antony, **6:820**
- Hickey, J. S., 12:748, 776
- Hickey, James A. (Card.), 1:25, 14:658
- Hickey, Joseph Aloysius, 1:891, **6:820**
- Hickey, William A. (Bp.), 7:581, 12:216, 217
- Hicks, Elias, 6:5
- Hidalgo y Costilla, Miguel, **6:820–821**, 821
- The Hidden God* (Van Steenberghen), 14:388
- Hidulf, SS., **6:821–822**
- Hidulf of Lobbes, St., 6:821
- Hidulf of Regensburg, St., 6:821
- Hien Quang Do, José, 14:495
- Hierarchal Personalism, 8:794
- Hierarchia caelestia* (Pseudo-Dionysus), 8:583
- Hierarchia catholica medii aevi* (Eubel), 5:410
- Hierarchical insignia, of clergy, 6:764
- Hierarchy of the Catholic Church in the U.S.* (Shea), 13:70
- Hierarchy of Truths, **6:822**, 8:533
- Hieria, Iconoclast Council of (754), 5:23, 7:281, 282
- Hieria, Synod of (754), 2:751, 753, 4:174, 5:23
- Hierocles (Byzantine historian), 2:799
- Hieroglyphics, 6:898
- Hierognosis, 3:759, 10:108
- Hieron, St. *See* Jeron, St.
- Hieronymian Martyrology, 9:233
- Hieronymite Monastery (Madrid), 6:823
- Hieronymites (Los Jerónimos), **6:822–823**
- Hierophany, 5:154–155, 696–697
- Hierotheus II of Alexandria (Greek Orthodox Patriarch), 6:459
- Hieu Van Nguyen, Peter, 14:495
- Higden, Ralph, 14:177
- Higgins, George G., 10:545
- Higgins, Peter, Bl., 7:581
- Higginson, Thomas Wentworth, 13:456–457
- High Church, 1:446–447, **6:823–824**  
Charles I (King of England), 3:432  
Delany, Selden Peabody, 4:619–620  
Low Church, 8:836  
*Lux Mundi* attacked, 8:896  
origins, 1:444  
*See also* Anglicanism; Anglo-Catholics; Tractarianism
- High God (traditional African religion), 12:67
- High Priest (Christological title), 3:482, 7:809
- High priests (of Israel), **6:824–825**
- High School Movement (KS), 8:118
- Higher Catechetical Institute, 12:783
- Higher criticism, **6:825**
- Higher education. *See specific universities and colleges*
- Highlights*, 10:164
- Higinio Durán, José, 10:818
- Hijas de Jesús. *See* Daughters of Jesus
- Hijas de la Sagrada Familia, 9:130
- Hijas de Maria, Religisas de las Escuelas Pias. *See* Daughters of Mary of the Pious Schools
- Hijos de la Sagrada Familia, 9:130
- Hijra*, 1:611, 5:314, **6:825**, 10:51, 53–54
- Hikojiro, Caspar, Bl., 7:732
- Hilarianus, Quintus Iulius (Bp.), 1:461
- Hilarion, St., 4:83, **6:825–826**, 826, 12:606
- Hilarus of Mende, St., **6:826–827**
- Hilary I (Pope), St., **6:827**, 12:353
- Hilary of Arles (Bp.), St., 1:694, **6:827–828**, 10:620  
censure by Leo I (Pope), St., 6:112  
correspondence with Eucherius of Lyons, St., 5:438  
divine indwelling, 7:442  
Leo I (Pope), St., 8:476  
Prosper of Aquitaine, St., 11:771–772  
Semi-Pelagianism, 12:899
- Hilary of Chichester (Bp.), **6:828**
- Hilary of Poitiers (Bp.), St., **6:828–830**, 10:755  
acrostics, 1:72  
Arianism, 1:662, 818, 3:594, 632, 5:455, 642  
aseity, 1:779  
baptism in the Holy Spirit, 3:393  
baptism of Jesus, 2:72  
beatific vision, 2:172  
biographies of, 5:823  
on the Church, 6:829  
controversies in Gaul, 6:112  
divine judgment, 8:32  
exegetical works, 5:512  
exile of, 4:197  
friendship with God, 6:10  
God and the Trinity, 6:829  
homily, 7:62  
hymnody, 7:243, 252  
hymns of, 5:104  
influence of, 6:829  
Leobin of Chartres, 8:496  
Martin of Tours, St., 9:220  
mystery of God, 6:281  
Nicene Creed, 4:353  
preaching, 11:610  
works of, 6:828–829
- Hilbert, David, 9:327
- Hilbert, M. Colette (Mother), 5:883
- Hilda of Whitby, St., 1:192, 2:203, 5:239, **6:830**, 14:699–700
- Hildebert of Lavardin (Abp. of Tours), **6:830**, 7:248, 9:451, 459, 12:29
- Hildebrand. *See* Gregory VII (Pope)
- Hildebrand, Dietrich von, 4:221, **6:830–831**, 11:231
- Hildebrandine Reform. *See* Gregorian Reform
- Hildebrandt, Lukas von, 3:706
- Hildegard of Meaux (Bp.), 5:631
- Hildegard of Bingen, St., 5:166, 444, **6:831–832**  
Adam of Ebrach, Bl., 1:108  
Jutta, Bl., 8:104

- medieval Latin literature works of, 9:454  
 mystical writings of, 10:118  
 private revelations, 12:200  
 Hildegard of Kempten, Bl., **6:832**, 8:596  
 Hildegunde of Meer, Bl., **6:832**  
 Hildegunde of Schönau, **6:832–833**  
 Hildevide, St., 2:98, 4:449, **6:833**  
 Hildesheim Cathedral (Germany), 12:485–486  
 Hildigrim, St., **6:833**  
 Hildiradus. *See* Eldrad, St. (Abbot of Novalesse, France)  
 Hilduin of Saint-Denis, 5:514, **6:833**, 12:544  
 Hilgenfeld, Adolf, 14:234  
 Hilgers, Thomas, 10:176  
 Hill, Laurence, 5:238  
 Hill, Richard, Bl., 5:231, **6:834**  
 Hill, William Joseph, **6:834**, 11:629  
 Hillebrand, Fr., 10:176  
 Hillel (Jewish sage), 5:508  
 Hillquit, Morris, 12:445  
 Hiltalinger, John, 1:883, 888  
 Hilton, Walter, 5:243, **6:834–835**, 10:118, 119, 12:297  
     divine love, 8:49  
     mysticism, 3:605  
 Himiko (Japanese queen), 7:736  
*Himmels-und Weltenbild der Babylonier als Grundlage der Weltanschauung und Mythologie aller Völker* (Winckler), 10:820  
 Himmerod Abbey (Germany), 1:67, 4:541, **6:835–836**, 836  
 Himonoya, Michael, Bl., 7:734  
 Himonoya, Paul, Bl., 7:734  
 Hīnayāna Buddhism, 2:657, **6:836–837**  
 Hincmar of Laon (Abp.), 1:840, **6:837**, 838, 10:362  
 Hincmar of Reims (Abp.), **6:837–839**  
     Adrian II (Pope), 1:124  
     annals, 1:461  
     art, 3:153  
     asperges, 1:786  
     Benedict III (Pope), 2:239  
     Canon Law, 3:43  
     Carolingian Dynasty, 3:171, 434  
     Carolingian reform, 3:158, 599  
     Carolingian Renaissance, 3:160  
     Church-State relations, 3:634  
     Council of Attigny, 1:840  
     false decretals, 5:618  
     four propositions of, 11:865  
     Gottschalk of Orbais, 6:371  
     grace, 6:402  
     Leo IV (Pope), St., 8:482  
     Lothair II's annulment, 8:796  
     prescholasticism, 12:757  
     Reims Cathedral, rebuilding of, 12:36  
     Remigius of Lyons, St., 12:107  
     *Sanctorum meritis* (office hymn), 12:664  
     works of, 6:838  
*Hind Swaraj* (Gāndhi), 6:87  
 Hindemith, Paul, 6:839, **839**, 10:73  
 Hinderer, Roman, **6:839–840**  
 Hindi, Augustine, 3:368  
 Hindu Renaissance Movement, 7:405  
 Hinduism, **6:840–853**  
     anthroposophy, 1:513  
     apophatic theology, 1:568  
     Brahman, 2:580  
     Buddhism, 2:661  
     Caribbean, 3:116  
     caste system, 3:211, 6:851, 853  
     comparison with Christianity, 6:852–853  
     conscience, 4:139  
     *daēvas*, 4:492  
     dharma, 4:714  
     interpretations of Jesus, 7:842  
     Kālī, 8:111, 111  
     karma, 8:130  
     legends and manuals, 6:848–850  
     mantras in, 9:125  
     metaphysics, 9:548  
     *Nostra aetate: Declaration on the Relation of the Church to Non-Christian Religions*, 9:687  
     philosophy, 6:845–846  
     reform, 6:851–852  
     reincarnation, 12:38  
     sacred writings, 6:840, 842–845  
     Siva, 13:193–194  
     sutras, 13:631–632  
     teachers, 6:846–848  
     temples, 6:841, 850–881  
     wedding ceremony, 6:842  
     *See also* Yoga  
 Hines, Vincent J. (Bp. of Norwich), 4:125  
 Hinojosa Naveros, Maria Gabriela de (1872–1936), 14:564, 566  
 Hinrichs, H. F., 6:709  
 Hinschius, P., 1:433  
 Hinsley, Arthur (Card. of Westminster), 5:252, 6:853, **853–854**, 13:651  
 Hintenach, Andrew (Archabbot), 12:591  
 Hipparchus of Nicaea, 1:812, 12:804–805  
 Hippias of Elis, 8:536, 13:324  
 Hippo, Council of, 1:858, 3:323  
 Hippo Regius (African bishopric), **6:854–855**  
 Hippocrates (Greek physician), 2:400, 4:184, 6:855, **855–856**, 12:806  
 Hippocratic Oath, **6:856**, 857  
 Hippolyte I (Card.), 5:371  
 Hippolyte II (Card.), 5:371  
 Hippolytus, cemetery of (Rome), 3:224  
 Hippolytus of Rome, St., **6:858–860**, 14:191, 192  
     agape, 1:170  
     Alogoi, 1:304  
     Ambrose, St., 1:337  
     Antichrist, 1:516  
     *Apostolic Constitutions*, 1:581  
     Basilides, 2:149  
     biblical canon, 3:31  
     Callistus I (Pope), St., 2:879  
     Canon Law, 3:37–38, 59  
     Christology, 3:560  
     chronicles, 1:460  
     Chronographer of 354, 3:569  
     Church order, 12:328, 467  
     contraception, 4:220  
     creedal statements, 4:350, 351  
     divine judgment, 8:31  
     doxology, 4:890  
     Easter date controversy, 4:46, 47, 48, 5:13  
     Ebionites, 5:31  
     exegetical works, 5:512  
     Fabian (Pope), 5:584  
     heresy, works, 6:773, 858–859  
     lauds, 8:380  
     other works, 6:859  
     papal primacy, 3:593  
     penitential controversy, 11:73  
     relics of, 12:655  
     Roman Rite, 12:328  
     theology of history, 6:887  
     Zephyrinus (Pope), St., 14:919  
 Hirsau Abbey (Germany), 1:312, 909–910, 6:860, **860–861**, 8:248  
 Hirsau reform, 12:211  
 Hirsch, Samson Raphael, 7:873  
 Hirschboeck, George, 7:742  
 Hirscher, Johann Baptist, 3:244, **6:861**  
*His praecipue* (brief, Innocent III), 7:51–52  
 Hishām, 14:286  
*Hispana* (St. Isidore of Seville), 7:603

- Hispana Collectio Versio* (canonical collection), 3:39, 40, 42, 43, 60, **6:861–862**
- Dacheriana collectio*, 4:492 described, 13:377
- Hispana Gallica Augustoduensis*, 5:615–619
- Hispana Systematica* (canonical collection), 3:40, 6:862
- Hispana Versio* (canonical collection), **6:862**
- Hispanic Americans
- Bishops' Committee for the Spanish Speaking, 8:843
  - El Paso Diocese, 5:175
  - Encuentros in Washington, DC, 5:203–205
  - Flores, Patricio, 5:203
  - hymnals, 7:261
  - Idaho, 7:292
  - Iowa, 7:543
  - Kansas, 8:115, 116
  - Latina theology, 8:369–370
  - lay leadership programs, 8:290
  - liturgical inculturation, 7:387
  - Louisiana, 8:816
  - popular piety, 11:509–510, 541–542
  - San Antonio Archdiocese, 12:639–642
  - South Dakota, 13:369
  - women religious, 8:424
- Hispanic Women: Prophetic Voice in the Church* (Isasi-Díaz and Tarango), 5:677
- Hispano-Mozarabic rite, 10:42–43
- Histoire ancienne de l'Église* (Duchesne), 7:503
- Histoire critique du Vieux Testament* (Simon), 5:519, 13:127
- Histoire de Béarn* (Marca), 9:133
- Histoire de Fr. Morsini* (Ruinart), 12:407
- Histoire de France* (Michelet), 12:112
- Histoire de la philosophie médiévale* (De Wulf), 12:776
- Histoire de la théologie positive* (Turmel), 14:241
- Histoire de la théologie au XIX<sup>e</sup> siècle* (Hocedez), 6:901
- Histoire de l'Abbé de Rancé et de sa réforme* (Gervaise), 6:192
- L'Histoire de origines du christianism* (Renan), 12:126
- Histoire des auteurs sacrés et ecclésiastiques* (Ceiller), 5:760
- Histoire des empereurs* (Tillemont), 14:75
- Histoire des hommes illustres de l'ordre de Saint-Dominique* (Touren), 14:125
- Histoire des langues sémitique* (Renan), 12:126
- Histoire des sacrements* (Chardon), 3:389
- Histoire des variations des églises protestantes* (Bossuet), 5:496
- Histoire du Bréviaire romain* (Batiffol), 2:155
- Histoire du dogme catholique pendant les trois premier siècles* (Ginoulihiac), 6:229
- L'Histoire du droit Française* (Fleury), 5:762
- Histoire du peuple de Dieu* (Berruyer), 2:330, 3:792
- Histoire d'une âme (The Story of a Soul)* (Thérèse de Lisieux), 3:138
- Histoire ecclésiastique* (Eusebius), 12:793
- Histoire ecclésiastique* (Fleury), 5:762, 10:676
- “*Histoire ecclésiastique*” (Tillemont), 14:75
- Histoire généalogique de la maison d'Auvergne* (Baluze), 2:47
- Histoire générale de la musique depuis les temps les plus anciens* (Fétis), 5:701
- Histoire générale de la réforme de l'ordre de Citeaux* (Gervaise), 6:192
- Histoire générale de l'Amérique depuis sa découverte* (Touren), 14:125
- Histoire générale du jansénisme* (Gerberon), 6:164
- Histoire naturelle, générale et particulière* (Buffon), 5:260
- Histoire naturelle de l'âme* (La Mettrie), 9:319–320
- Histoire religieuse de la France* (Goyau), 6:378
- Histoire universelle de l'Église catholique* (Rohrbacher), 12:290
- Historia* (Nicholas Trevet), 10:381
- Historia Acephala*, 13:885
- Historia anglorum et dacorum* (Simeon of Durham), 13:124–125
- Historia Apollonii, regis Tyri* (anonymous), 9:447
- Historia Augusta* (Salmasius), 12:620
- Historia calamitatum* (Abelard), 1:15, 9:452
- Historia civil y política de Méjico* (Cavo), 3:313
- Historia Compostelana* (history of Santiago de Compostela, Spain), 12:684
- Historia congregationum de auxiliis* (Sperry), 14:50
- Historia Constantinopolitana* (Gunther of Paris), 6:584
- História da Igreja de Japam* (Rodriguez Tçuzu), 12:281
- Historia de duabus civitatibus* (Otto of Freising), 6:873, 10:716
- Historia de filosofia* (González y Díaz), 12:773
- Historia de la Compañía de Jesús de la Provincia del Paraguay* (Lozano), 8:839
- Historia de la provincia de San Nicolás de Tolentino de Michoacán del orden de N. P. S. Agustín* (Basalenque), 2:132
- Historia de la Provincia de San Vicente de Chiapa y Guatemala* (Remesal), 12:105–106
- Historia de las Indias* (Durán), 4:946
- Historia de las Indias* (Las Casas), 8:341
- Historia de los indios de Neuva España* (Motoloní), 10:28
- Historia de los triumphos de nuestra sante fee entre gentes los má barbaros y fieros del Nuevo Orbe* (Pérez de Rivas), 11:116
- Historia de Nueva España escrita por su esclarecido conquistador Hernán Cortés aumentada con otros documentos* (Lorenzana), 8:786
- Historia del Carmen Descalzo en España, Portugal y América* (Silverio de St. Teresa), 13:122
- Historia del Concilio Tridentino* (Sarpi), 10:806
- História do Brasil* (Salvador), 12:622
- Historia ecclesiae dunelmensis* (Simeon of Durham), 13:124
- Historia ecclesiastica* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 6:871–872
- Historia ecclesiastica* (St. Gregory of Tours), 6:873
- Historia ecclesiastica* (Socrates, Byzantine historian), 13:293
- Historia ecclesiastica* (Theodore Lector), 13:873–874
- Historia Ecclesiastica gentis Anglorum (Ecclesiastical History)* (St. Bede), 2:195–196
- Historia eclesiástica* (Mendieta), 9:492
- Historia eclesiástica, política y literaria de Chile* (Eyzaguirre), 5:573
- Historia eclesiástica de España* (García Villada), 6:94
- Historia eclesiástica indiana* (Torquemada), 14:113
- Historia Eliensis* (Ely), 5:179

- Historia Florentiae* (Poggio Bracciolini), 11:435
- Historia Francorum* (Aimon of Fleury), 9:448
- Historia Francorum* (Gregory of Tours), 3:229, 5:922
- Historia general de las conquistas del Neuvo Reino de Granada* (Fernández de Piedrhitá, Lucas), 5:689
- Historia general de las cosas de Nueva España* (Sahafún), 12:529
- Historia Henrici I regis Anglorum* (Robert of Torigny), 12:270
- Historia Hierosolymitana* (Fulcher of Chartres), 6:21
- Historia iuris ecclesiastici universi libri tres* (Barbosa), 2:96
- Historia Julii Caesaris* (Petrarch), 12:114
- Historia Langobardorum* (Paul the Deacon), 11:36
- Historia Lausiaca* (Palladius of Helenopolis), 10:805, 806
- Historia monachorum*, 3:594
- Historia natural y moral de las Indias* (Acosta), 1:70
- Historia naturalis* (Pliny the Elder), 5:206
- Historia Normanorum* (Dudo of Saint-Quentin), 12:582
- Historia Novella (Recent History)* (William of Malmesbury), 9:80–81
- Historia novorum* (Eadmer of Canterbury), 5:1, 9:455
- Historia orientalis et occidentalis* (Jacques de Vitry), 7:693
- Historia Ottonis* (Liutprand of Cremona), 8:737
- Historia persecutionis Vandalicæ* (Ruinart), 12:407
- Historia pontificalis* (John of Salisbury), 7:985, 9:453
- Historia reformationis Polonicae* (Lubieniecki), 8:841
- Historia Regibus Gothorum* (St. Isidore of Seville), 7:604
- Historia regum Britanniae* (Geoffrey of Monmouth), 1:464, 759–761, 762, 6:142
- Historia regum Francorum ab origine gentis ad annum*, 12:548
- Historia religiosa* (Theodoret of Cyr), 6:613
- Historia Remensis ecclesiae* (Flodoard), 5:763
- Historia rerum Anglicarum* (William of Newburgh), 14:745
- Historia scholastica* (Peter Comestor), 5:517
- Historia septem tribulationum* (Angelus Clarenus), 5:897
- Historia sui temporis* (Thou), 14:61
- Historia Tartaro-Sinica nova* (Rougemont), 12:391
- Historia theologiae christiani saeculi primi* (Scholliner), 12:779
- Historia tripartita* (Theodore Lector), 13:873–874
- Historia von D. Johann Fausten* (Spies), 5:650
- Historiae* (Tacitus), 13:729–730
- Historiae ecclesiasticae repertorium* (Benigni), 2:279
- Historiae sacrae epitome* (Haymo of Halberstadt), 6:677
- Historiae super libro Decretorum* (Bartholomew of Brescia), 2:125
- Historiale* (Vincent of Beauvais), 14:522
- Historiarum adversus paganos libri VII* (Orosius), 10:673
- Historiarum Florentini populi libri xii* (Bruni), 12:111
- Historica ecclesiastica* (Bartholomew of Lucca), 2:126
- Histórica relación del reino de Chile* (Ovalle), 10:726
- Historical and Critical Dictionary* (Bayle), 2:164–165
- Historical books of the Old Testament, 4:702, **6:863**
- Historical criticism, 6:794–795, 8:862, 13:230
- Historical Dictionaries of Religions, Philosophies, and Movements*, 5:208
- The Historical Dictionary of Catholicism*, 5:208
- Historical eras, **5:311–314**
- Historical Evidence for the Resurrection of Jesus Christ* (Lake), 8:297
- Historical Jesus, 2:690, 3:623, **6:863–868**, 7:804–808, 837–838  
See also Jesus Christ, biographical studies of
- Historical materialism, 9:324–325  
See also Dialectical materialism
- Historical method (liberal arts), 8:539
- Historical Path of Eastern Orthodoxy* (Schmemmann), 12:742
- Historical Records and Studies*, 12:243
- Historical research, 8:62
- Historical Review of the State of Ireland* (Plowden), 11:423
- Historical theology, 3:614, **6:868–871**, 13:910
- Historical-Biographical Studies* (O'Daniel), 10:550
- Historische Politische Blätter* (periodical), 6:183
- Historicism, 4:372–374, **6:871**, 7:181–182
- Historicity, 1:596
- Historiography  
Arnold, Gottfried, 1:718  
Byzantine Empire, 2:775–776, 778–779, 788–789, 795–802  
chronicles, 1:461, 465
- Historiography, ecclesiastical, **6:871–881**  
Catholic Church in U.S., 13:70  
Church history, 16th to 18th century editions and methodology, 6:875–876  
papal, diocesan and institutional history, 6:876–877  
professional studies in, 6:877
- Delehaye, Hippolyte, 4:626  
early Christianity, 6:871–873  
*Historia Ottonis* (Liutprand), 8:737  
Lea, H. C., 8:421  
Lebreton, J., 8:430  
Lezana, J. B., 8:530  
Llorente, J. A., 8:739–740  
medieval papacy, finances, 8:532  
Middle Ages, 6:873–874  
scientific Church history  
new interpretation, 6:877–878  
reference works and periodicals, 6:878–879  
source collections, 6:878–879  
special areas of church history, 6:880–881  
textbooks and special monographs, 6:878–880
- Historiola Langobardorum Beneventi degentium* (Erchempert), 5:318
- History, philosophy of, 1:43, 4:372–373, 6:706–707, **881–886**, 8:578–579, 13:414
- History and Future of Theocracy* (Solov'ev), 13:307
- The History and Genius of the Heidelberg Catechism* (Nevin), 10:272
- History and historicity (*Geschichtlichkeit*), **6:893**
- History of Dogmas in Christian Antiquity* (Tixeront), 14:94–95
- History of England* (Belloc), 2:231
- History of England* (Hume), 7:200
- History of England* (Lingard), 5:251
- History of England, from the First Invasion by the Romans to the Accession of William and Mary in 1688* (Lingard), 8:595–596



- A History of Freethought in the Nineteenth Century* (Robertson), 5:968
- History of ideas, 8:120–121
- History of Latin Christianity down to the Death of Pope Nicholas V* (Milman), 6:878
- The History of Love* (Rosmini-Serbati), 12:383
- History of Medieval Philosophy* (De Wulf), 8:824
- History of My Calamities* (Thierry of Chartres), 14:2
- History of Philosophy* (Copleston), 4:252
- History of Philosophy* (Turner), 14:246
- History of Religion* (Eliade), 5:154
- History of religions hypothesis (date of Christmas), 3:551–552
- A History of Religious Ideas* (Eliade), 5:155
- The History of the Apostolic Church* (Schaff), 12:726
- History of the Bishops of Hamburg* (Bernold of Constance), 9:451
- A History of the Catholic Church* (Mourret), 10:36
- History of the Catholic Church in New York* (Smith), 13:234
- A History of the Catholic Church in the Dioceses of Pittsburgh and Allegheny* (Lambing), 8:306
- History of the Catholic Church in the U.S.* (Shea), 13:70
- History of the Catholic Melchite Community and of the Salvatorian Order* (Tārīḥ Taīfat ar-Rūm al-Malakīyat war Raḥbānīat alMuḥalliṣīyat) (Bacha), 2:8
- History of the Christian Church to 600 A.D.* (Schaff), 12:726
- History of the Church* (Hughes), 7:162
- History of the Church* (Jedin), 7:750
- History of the Church of Reims* (Flodoard of Reims), 9:447
- History of the Corruptions of Christianity* (Priestley), 5:260
- History of the Diocese of Fort Wayne* (Noll), 10:410
- A History of the Dynasties* (Bar-Hebraeus), 2:83
- History of the English College at Doway* (Tootell), 14:111
- History of the Expansion of Christianity* (Latourette), 8:372
- History of the Famous Preacher Friar Gerund of Campazas* (Isla), 11:622
- History of the Franks* (Gregory of Tours, St.), 6:113, 9:440, 12:606
- The History of the Jesuits in England* (Taunton), 13:766
- History of the Jewish War* (Justus of Tiberias), 8:103–104
- History of the Jewish War against the Romans* (Josephus), 12:308
- A History of the Martyrs of Gorcum* (Estius), 5:375
- History of the Martyrs of Palestine* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 12:606
- History of the Monks of Egypt* (Rufinus of Aquileia), 12:606
- History of the Patriarchs* (Severus), 13:42–43
- History of the Popes from the Close of the Middle Ages* (Pastor), 10:937–938, 12:743
- History of the Princes of Carrara* (Vergerio), 14:448
- The History of the Protestant Reformation* (Spalding), 13:404
- History of the Reformation in Scotland* (Knox), 8:226
- A History of the Roman Catholic Church in the United States* (O’Gorman), 10:565
- The History of the Sabbath* (Heylyn), 12:454
- History of the Synoptic Tradition* (Bultmann, tr. by Marsh), 5:521, 812
- History of the Wars* (*De bellis, libri VIII*) (Procopius of Caesarea), 11:738
- History of the Y.M.C.A. in North America* (Hopkins), 10:30
- History of Vatican II* (Gutierrez), 10:623
- Hitchcock, George S., 11:625
- Hitchcock, Henry Russell, 3:709, 715
- Hitler, Adolf, 5:93, 6:185–186, 7:874–875, 8:108, 13:99
- Hittinger, Russell, 10:186
- Hittite and Hurrian religions, 1:118, **6:893–896**, 10:86–87
- Hittites, 3:732, **6:896–898**, 8:395, 10:796–797
- Hittorp, Mechior, **6:898**
- HIV. *See* AIDS
- Hiver, Angelique of the Incarnation (Mother), 7:371
- Hiver, Rosalie. *See* Hiver, Angelique of the Incarnation (Mother)
- Ḥiyya, Abraham Bar, 2:833, 7:864
- Ḥizzuk Emunah* (*Strengthening of the Faith*) (Isaac ben Abraham), 7:588
- Der hl. Thomas v. Aquin* (Werner), 12:774
- Hlinka, Andrew, 13:221–222
- Hlond, Augustyn (Card.), **6:898–899**, 11:450
- Hmong people, 8:330
- Hoac Phan, Simon, 14:495
- Hoan trinh Doan, John, 14:495
- Hoban, Edward F. (Bp.), 12:786
- Hoban, M. J. (Bp.), 12:609
- Hobart, John H., 5:297
- Hobbes, Thomas, 5:107, 255, 256, 6:899, **899–900**, 11:293
- absolutism, 1:44
- Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310
- Aristotelianism, 1:676
- atomism, 1:834
- Austin, John, 1:898
- British moralists, 2:622, 623
- Cambridge Platonists, 2:909
- Cartesianism, 3:184, 185
- causality, 3:306
- Church-State relations, 3:638
- common good, 4:18–19
- democracy, 4:640, 642
- demonstration, 4:653–654
- determinism and free will, 5:931, 938
- ethics, 5:395
- experience, 5:554
- freedom defined, 10:227
- judgment, 8:23, 25
- knowledge, theories of, 8:218
- Leibniz’s opposition, 8:458
- Locke on state of nature, 8:745
- mechanism, 9:415–416
- metaphysics, 9:553
- moral goodness, 6:351
- natural law doctrine, 10:183, 202
- social contracts, 13:240, 483
- sovereignty, 13:371
- universals, 14:325
- Hobbie v. Unemployment Appeals Comm’n of Florida* (1987), 3:663
- The Hobbit* (Tolkien), 14:105
- Hocedez, Edgar, **6:900–901**
- Hoch, Lambert A. (Bp. of Bismarck), 2:423
- Hochland* (monthly), 10:75
- Hockelmann, Anskar (Abbot), 5:319
- Hocking, W. E., 12:70
- Hodge, Charles, 6:901, **901**
- Hodges, Joseph H. (Bp. of Wheeling, WV), 14:688–689
- Hodgson, Sydney, Bl., 5:231, **6:901**
- Hodgson v. Minnesota*, 1:34
- Hodoeporicon* (Willibald, St.), 14:761
- Hodur, Francis (Father), 11:86, 458–459
- Hoell, Alexia (Mother), 5:885
- Hoensbroech, Paul de, 5:213



- Hoever, Johannes, 12:546
- Hofbauer, Clement Mary, St., 1:914, 4:483–484, 6:902, **902**, 11:994, 12:530
- Hofenstaufen, House of, 8:796
- Höfer, Josef, 12:730
- Hoffaeus, Paul, 1:72, 3:18
- Höföding, H., 5:941
- Hoffman, Melchior, 1:368, **6:902–903**, 12:795
- Hoffmeister, Johannes, 1:889
- Hofinger, Johannes, 5:3, **6:903**
- Hofmann, Augustine, 5:139
- Hofmann, Fritz, 3:584, 585
- Hofmann, Johann IV of Admont, 1:117
- Hofmann, Johann Christian von, 5:322–323
- Hofstadter, Richard, 10:173
- Hogan, John Baptist, 2:555, 3:291, **6:903–904**
- Hogan, John Joseph (Bp.), **6:904**, 8:118
- Hogan, William, Rev., 4:245, 5:223, **6:904**, 11:82–83
- “Hoganism,” 6:904
- Hogarth, William, 3:678
- Hoger of Bremen-Hamburg, St., **6:904–905**
- Hogg, John, Bl., 5:231, **6:905**
- Hohenbaum Van Der Meer, Moritz, **6:905**, 12:211
- Hohenburg. *See* Mont Sainte-Odile Convent (Alsace)
- Hohenheim, Theophrastus Bombastus von. *See* Paracelsus, Philippus Aureolus
- Hohenstaufen family, 8:847, 907, 13:103
- Holaind, René, 1:355, 2:564–565, **7:1**
- Holbach, Paul Heinrich Dietrich, 5:107, 210, 255, 261, **7:1**, 9:320
- Holbein, Hans (the Younger), 1:545, 2:522, 4:508
- Holcot, Robert, 4:334, 10:412
- Holden, Henry, **7:1–2**
- Holdheim, Samuel, 7:873
- Holey, K., 3:712
- Holford, Thomas, Bl., 5:230
- Holiday, Richard, Bl., 5:231, **7:2**
- Holiness, **7:2**  
     Fathers of the Church, 5:641  
     Immaculate Conception, 7:331–334 man, 7:3, 4, 9:87  
     marks of the Church, 9:189–191  
     Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:249–253, 256  
     as term, 7:2
- Holiness (Papal Title), **7:4**
- Holiness, in the Bible, **7:2–4**, 3–4, 8, 9–10, 8:525
- Holiness, law of, **7:4–5**, 8:397, 525
- Holiness, universal call to, **7:5–7**
- Holiness Churches, 1:788, 3:722, **7:7–8**
- Holiness of God, **7:8–9**, 8:71
- Holiness of the Church, **7:9–10**
- Holinshed, Raphael, 1:465
- Holland. *See* Netherlands
- Holland, Sharon L. (Sister), 3:59
- Holland, Thomas, Bl., 5:235
- Hollaz, David, **7:10**
- Hollis, (Maurice) Christopher, **7:10–11**
- Hollman, Henricus, 4:378
- Hollweck, Josef, **7:11**
- Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 3:379, 7:197
- Holmes, Robert, 5:237, 519
- Holocaust (sacrifice), **7:11–12**
- Holocaust (Shoah), **7:12–16**, 874–875  
     Brandsma, Bl. Titus, 3:139  
     Church on moral failures of Catholics, 7:14–15, 647  
     Hungary, 7:219, 223  
     John Paul II (Pope), denouncement of, 7:13–15, 10:853  
     Leviticus, Book of, 8:525  
     Lithuania, 8:608  
     papal response to, 3:758, 11:398  
     restitution for, 7:223  
     Stein, St. Edith, 3:139
- Holofernes (biblical figure), 8:43, 44
- Holscher, Gustav, 3:23, 5:520
- Holste (Holstenius), Lukas, 1:534
- Holstenius, Lucas, 8:534
- Holtzmann, Heinrich Julius, 2:384, 5:521, **7:16**, 848, 13:695
- Holtzmann, Walther, **7:16**
- Holweck, Frederick G., **7:17**
- Holy Alliance (Russia, 1815), 1:252, 2:1, **7:17**
- Holy Angels Benedictine community (Jonesboro, AK), 2:261
- Holy Apostles Church (Cologne), 3:844
- Holy Childhood, Pontifical Association of the, 5:796
- Holy Childhood Association, 5:796
- Holy Chrism, 9:196
- Holy Church of the Gesu at Marquette University (Milwaukee, WI), 14:779
- Holy Communion and Worship of the Eucharist outside Mass*, 4:37
- Holy Cross. *See* Cross
- Holy Cross Abbey (Ireland), **7:18**
- Holy Cross Brothers, 8:311
- Holy Cross Cathedral (Boston), 2:552, 553, 3:715
- Holy Cross College (MA), 9:309
- Holy Cross Congregation, 3:621, 9:893
- Holy Cross convent (Poitiers), 1:180
- Holy Cross Fathers, 3:9
- Holy Cross Foreign Mission Seminary, 9:330
- Holy Cross Friary (Mt. Calvary, Wisconsin), 5:904
- The Holy Cross Hymnal* (O'Connor), 10:544
- Holy Cross Mission (Alaska), 1:209
- Holy Cross of St. Andrew, Daughters of the, 5:834
- Holy Cross Seminary (La Crosse, WI), 8:273
- Holy Dying* (Taylor), 13:770
- The Holy Family* (Engels and Marx), 5:222
- Holy Family, feast of, 3:556–557
- Holy Family Church (Kapfenberg-Hafendorf, Austria), 3:712
- Holy Family Missionaries, **7:23–24**
- Holy Family of Villedor, Sisters of the, 12:279
- Holy Family Sisters, 12:647
- Holy Garment, 14:185
- Holy Ghost Catholic Church (Denver), 3:859
- Holy Ghost Fathers, **7:25–26**, 10:294  
     Botswana, 2:559  
     Cameroon, 2:913  
     Cape Verde, 3:80  
     Central African Republic, 3:344  
     Chad, 3:359  
     Congo, 4:104  
     founding of, 3:621  
     Kenya, 8:150  
     Kulturkampf, 8:254  
     Laval, J. D., 8:383  
     Lefebvre, M., 8:446  
     Liberia missions, 8:552  
     Liberman's society, 8:556  
     Sierra Leone, 13:110
- Holy Ghost Hospital, 8:300
- Holy Grail, 1:761–762, 4:401, 7:26–28, **26–29**, 27
- Holy Hour, **7:30**
- Holy House of Loreto, 3:471
- Holy Innocents, **7:483–484**
- Holy Innocents' Day, 2:574, 3:556
- Holy Lance, **7:30–31**
- Holy League, 7:216, **8:424–425**
- Holy League of Nuremberg, 6:145
- Holy Leagues, 4:410, 6:742–743

- Holy Mosque of Mecca, 10:9  
 Holy Name, devotion to, 2:321, 3:557, **7:31–32**  
 Holy Name, iconography of, **7:32–33**  
*Holy Name Journal*, 10:134  
 Holy Name of Jesus hospital (Paris), 3:417  
 Holy Name Society, 3:622  
 “Holy Negro.” *See* Benedict the Moor, St.  
 Holy Office (Congregation of the Holy Roman and Universal Inquisition). *See* Roman Inquisition  
 Holy oils, **7:34–35**  
 Holy orders, Sacrament of, **7:35–42**  
     categories, 7:36–38  
     character conferred, 7:41  
     Coptic, 4:257  
     force and fear (Canon Law), 5:797  
     minister of, 7:38–39  
     recipient of, 7:39–41  
     rite of, 7:38–41  
     sacramental grace, 7:41  
     sale of (simony), 13:136  
     scripture, 7:35, 36  
 Holy Roman Empire, **7:42–44**  
     anointing, 1:479  
     Church history, 3:594  
     conflicts, 3:637  
     Eastern Schism and creation of, 5:23  
     emperors of, authority, 7:42–44  
     end of, 3:843, 845, 7:44  
     as Germanic, 7:42  
     humanism in, 7:190, 191–192  
     liturgical music history, 8:682  
     mission, Christian, 9:690  
     papacy, 3:602, 603  
     papal authority, 7:43–44, 8:294  
     prince-bishops, 11:713–714  
     as term, 7:42, 42–43  
     *See also* Carolingian Dynasty; Carolingian era; Church and State; Hapsburg, House of; Investiture struggle; *specific emperors*  
 Holy Rood Abbey (Scotland), **7:44**  
 Holy Saturday. *See* Easter Vigil  
 Holy See, **7:44**  
     China, relations with, 3:502, 505–506  
     Communist bloc, relations with, 3:200–201, 625, 627  
     diplomatic corps, 8:224  
     France, 13:198  
     India, diplomatic posts, 9:843  
     Kuwaiti relations, 8:259  
     Lateran Pacts, 8:356–357, 357–358  
     Latin American independence, 8:343–344  
     liturgical laws, 8:670  
     Mariology, 9:172  
     Maronite Church, relations with, 9:195, 197–198  
     Papal Secretariate of State, 8:194  
     prerogatives of, 13:54  
     rapprochement with France, 8:389  
     representatives of, 9:779–780  
     Shroud of Turin, 13:96  
     Slovak accord (2000), 13:224  
     U.S., diplomatic relations with, 1:585, 3:627, 659  
     *See also* Vatican  
 Holy Sepulcher, **12:924–926**, 926  
 Holy Sepulcher Basilica (Jerusalem), 1:757  
 Holy Spirit  
     in Canon Law, 3:36  
     charismatic prayer, 3:391  
     Church and the, 14:134–135  
     Constantinople Council I, 4:190  
     contemplation, 4:206, 207, 208, 209  
     creeds, 4:349–355  
     Cyril and Methodius, 13:217  
     divine mission of, 9:735–736, 737  
     gift of understanding, 14:295  
     Holiness churches, 7:7  
     holiness of, 7:4  
     John Paul II (Pope), 4:856–857  
     Leo XIII (Pope), 4:792  
     ministries as gift from, 9:652  
     monarchianism, 9:780  
     Origen’s theology, 10:657  
     as paraclete-advocate and paraclete-defender, 10:873  
     sin against, 13:158  
     soul of the Church, 13:358–359  
     spiration, 13:420–421  
     Spirit of God, 13:426–428  
     subordinationism, 13:566  
     teaching authorities of the Church, as guide for, 13:775–776  
     theology of Church, 3:584, 587, 589  
     tradition regarding role of, 14:133  
 Holy Spirit, baptism in, 3:393, **7:45**  
 Holy Spirit, devotion to, **7:46**, 13:100  
 Holy Spirit, fruits of, **7:46–47**  
 Holy Spirit, gifts of, **7:47–49**, 14:793  
     charisms, 3:390  
     consecrated life as, 4:154, 155  
     Corinthians Epistles, 4:267  
     counsel, gift of, 4:306  
     Fear of the Lord, 5:653–654  
     imposition of hands, 7:365–366  
     knowledge, 8:207  
 Holy Spirit, iconography of, **7:49–51**  
 Holy Spirit, University of (Kalik), 8:427  
 Holy Spirit Church, 3:711  
 Holy Spirit Missionary Sisters, **7:53**  
 Holy Spirit Monastery (Italy), 8:560  
 Holy Synod, 4:196–197, 5:717, **7:53–54**, 10:692–693, 694, 12:424  
 Holy Thursday, **7:54–55**, 8:718  
 Holy Trinity. *See* Trinity, Holy  
 Holy Trinity Fathers. *See* Trinitarians  
 Holy Union Sisters, **7:55–56**  
 Holy War, 8:6, 170, 14:634–635  
 Holy water, blessing of, 14:661  
 Holy Week, 7:56, **56**  
     Hereford Use, 6:769  
     Lent, 8:468–470  
     litanies, 8:601  
     Ordinal of Pius XII (Pope), 4:37, 5:16, 17, 10:811  
     reformed liturgical books, 8:641  
     themes, 8:470  
 Holy Wisdom, Church of. *See* Hagia Sophia  
 Holy Year, 1:259, **7:56–57**, 11:354  
 Holyday observance. *See* Sunday and holyday observance  
 Holywood, Christopher (Father), 5:753, **7:58**  
 Holzhauser, Bartholomew, **7:58**  
 Holzinger, Franz Josef, 1:321  
 Holzklaus, Thomas, 14:776  
 Holzmeister, Clemens, 3:711, 712  
 Homage, 7:525–536  
 Homans, George, 13:283  
 Home Missioners of America (*Societas Missionarium Domesticorum Americas*). *See* Glenmary Home Missioners  
 Home Rule Movement (Ireland), 10:441  
 Homelessness, religious, 5:53, 56  
 Homer (Greek poet)  
     aesthetics, 1:142  
     afterlife, 1:166  
     allegory, 1:292  
     anthropomorphism, 1:510  
     anxiety, 1:540  
     Byzantine poetry, 2:804  
     *daimones*, 4:495  
     earth cult, 5:2  
     sacrifice in, 12:508–509  
     soul, 13:337  
 Homeric religion, 6:451, 10:88–89  
 Homestead Act (1862), 7:290

- Homicide, 4:220
- Homiletics, 2:773, 795, 5:507, **7:58–61**, 8:61  
*See also* Preaching, homiletic theory
- Homiletics, teaching of, **7:61–62**, 8:61
- Homilies. *See* Homily; Preaching
- Homilies* (early Christian writings), 11:799
- Homilies* (Gregory the Great), 3:229
- Homilies of James of Kokkinobaphos*, 9:275, 276–277, 279
- Homilies on Ezekiel* (St. Gregory I), 6:482
- Homilies on the Canticle of Canticles* (St. Gregory I), 6:482
- Homilies on the Gospel* (St. Gregory I), 6:482
- Homily, **7:62–64**, 948, 8:666, 11:631, 737  
*See also* Preaching; Sermon
- Homily for Palm Sunday* (Eulogius [Patriarch of Alexandria], St.), 5:448
- Homily on Luke* (Titus of Bostra), 14:93
- Homily on Palm Sunday* (Titus of Bostra), 14:93
- Homily Service*, 8:646
- Homines Intelligentiae, **7:64**
- Hominisation, **7:64–65**
- L'Homme machine* (La Mettrie), 5:261, 9:319–320
- Hommer, Joseph von (Bp.), 3:845
- Homoeans, 1:663
- Homoeousians, 1:663
- Homoousios, 4:197–198, **7:65–66**  
 Acacius of Caesarea, 1:51  
 Alexander (Patriarch of Alexandria), St., 1:267  
 Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:471, 472  
 Eusebius of Caesarea, 5:451–452  
 Eusebius of Nicomedia, 5:454  
 First Council of Nicaea, 1:267, 661, 662, 3:560–561, 594  
 Holy Trinity controversy, 14:203  
 Nicene Creed, 4:353  
 Synod of Ancyra (358), 1:398  
*See also* Arianism; Christology controversies (patristic era); Consubstantiality; Nicene Creed
- Homophobia, 7:71, 72, 73
- Homosexuality, **7:66–71**  
 Canadian law, 3:11  
 Catholic higher education, 3:11  
 causes of, 7:67–69, 71–72  
 Dignity/USA, 4:745–746  
 Greece (ancient), 14:814  
 Paul, St. on, 13:49  
 Romans, Epistle to the, 13:49  
 Homosexuality and pastoral care, 7:69–70, **71–73**  
*Homosexuality and Western Christian Tradition* (Baily), 7:66  
 Hompesch, Ferdinand von, 8:194  
 Homs. *See* Emesa (Homs)  
 Honan, John, 7:581  
 Honduran mission, 9:707  
 Honduras, **7:73–75**, 75, 76, 9:707  
 Honegger, Arthur, 11:562  
 Hong Kong, **7:75–77**, 13:80  
 Hong Xiuquan (Hung Hsiu-ch'üan), 3:499  
*L'Honnête femme* (Veuillot), 14:466  
 Honolulu Diocese (HI), 6:671  
 Honor, 4:230, 677, 928, **7:78**  
 Honorat a Biala Rat. *See* Kozka, Karolina, Bl.  
*Honorati T. cursus theologicus scholastico-dogmaticus et moralis* (Tournely), 14:123  
 Honoratus of Amiens, St., **7:78**  
 Honoratus of Arles (Bp.), St., 1:694, 3:206, 7:79, **79**, 8:502, 511  
 Honoratus of Lérins (Bp. of Arles). *See* Honoratus of Arles (Bp.), St.  
 Honoré, Jean (Bp.), 3:237  
 Honorée de Sainte-Marie, 3:137  
 Honorius (Roman Emperor), 7:17, **87–88**  
 Britain, 2:621  
 Donatism, 1:859  
 Eulalius (Antipope), 5:447–448  
 Pelagianism, 1:860, 3:188  
 works of charity, 3:409  
 Honorius I (Pope), **7:79–82**, 80  
 Birinus, St., 2:408  
 Braulio, St., 2:585  
 churches in Rome, 12:356  
 condemnation, 4:193  
 Eastern Schism, 5:23  
 exemption, 5:529  
 Leo II (Pope), St., 8:478  
 Monoenergism, 2:749  
 St. Agnes Basilica, 1:178  
 Third Council of Constantinople, 1:174, 2:750  
 Honorius II (Antipope), 1:253, 3:777, **7:83**, 155  
 Honorius II (Pope), 3:318, 5:912, **7:82**  
 Honorius III (Pope), 7:83, **83–85**  
 Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:75  
 Bogomilism, 2:459  
 Canon Law, 3:49  
 Carmelites, 3:127, 132  
 Caulites, 3:296  
 Chaldean Catholic Church, 3:366  
 Christian of Prussia, 3:537  
 Crosier Fathers, 2:609  
 Frederick II, 5:926, 14:14  
 Herman of Salza, 6:783  
 Jacques de Vitry, 2:205  
 monastic reform, 2:271  
 Rusudan, 6:155  
 Savelli family, 12:711  
 taxes, 8:532  
 Honorius IV (Pope), 1:594, 6:220, **7:85–86**, 12:711  
 Honorius Augustodunensis, 9:454  
 Honorius Magister, 3:49, 4:597, **7:88**  
 Honorius of Autun, 3:239, 4:357, 5:206, **7:88**, 12:758  
 Honorius of Canterbury, St., 3:70, **7:89**  
 Hontheim, Johann Nikolaus von (Bp. of Trèves), 3:614–615, 639, **7:89–90**  
 absolutism, 6:182  
 Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 3:92  
 Clemens Wenzeslaus, 3:773  
 Clement XIII (Pope), 3:791  
 Febronianism, 5:257, 657–659  
 Gallicanism, 3:54, 615  
*See also* Febronianism  
 Hoogewerff, G. H., 7:284  
 Hooght, E. van der, 2:356  
 Hooghvorst, Emilie Olympe Marie Antoinette van der Linden d' (Baroness). *See* Oultremont, Emilie d', Bl.  
 Hoogstraten, Jacob van, 5:306  
 Hook, Sidney, 10:205  
 Hook literary hand style, 10:768  
 Hooke, Richard, 1:834  
 Hooke, Robert, 2:402  
 Hooker, J. D., 4:531, 532  
 Hooker, Richard, 1:443, 5:318, **7:90–92**  
 Aristotelianism, 1:676, 678  
 British moralists, 2:622  
 Caroline Divines, 1:409, 3:152  
 Church-State relations, 3:638  
 scholasticism, 12:768  
 Hooker, Thomas, 3:647, 4:121–122, **7:92**  
 Hooper, John, 2:507, 12:10  
 Hoople, William, 3:722  
 Hoorn, Peter, 2:607  
 Hope, **7:92–102**  
 act of, 7:99–100  
 appetite, 1:602  
 certitude, 3:356  
 courage, 4:316  
 death, 4:575

Hope (*continued*)

despair as sin against, 7:102  
 faith and charity compared to, 7:92, 94, 96, 100–101  
 Isaiah's message, 7:597–598  
 motives, 7:96–98  
 necessity, 7:101–102  
 object of, 7:91–96  
 presumption as sin against, 7:102, 11:686  
 spiritual reading, 11:941  
 subject of, 7:98–99  
 theology of, 13:925–927  
 virtue and habit, 7:94, 100

Hope, in the Bible, 7:92–103, **102–103**

Hope, St., 5:608–609

*Hope in Time of Abandonment* (Ellul), 5:172

Hope of salvation, **7:103–107**

Höpfl, Hildebrand, 2:350

Hopkins, C. Howard, 10:30

Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 1:120, 5:880, 7:107, **107–110**, 13:320

Hopkins, John, 3:150, 7:256

Hopkins, Samuel, 5:193

Hoppe, Norbert Strotmann, 7:528

*Horae Paulinae* (Paley), 10:803

Horan, Ellamay, 12:524

Horby, C. H. St. John, 2:523

Horeb, Mount, **7:110**  
*See also* Sinai, Mount

Horgan, Paul, 10:287

Horgan, Thaddeus Daniel, **7:110**

Hori, Michael Diaz, Bl., 7:733

Horkheimer, Max, 5:914

Hormannseder, Anselm, 1:880

Hormez, John. *See* John IX Hormizd (Chaldean Patriarch)

Hormisdas (Pope), St., 5:264, **7:110–112**  
 Acacian Schism, 1:50, 7:111  
 Canon Law, 3:39  
 Dioscorus (Antipope), 4:756  
 Epiphanius' profession of faith, 5:291  
 Justin I (Byzantine Emperor), 3:595, 8:92  
 relics, 1:314

Horne, Herman, 5:94

Horne, William, Bl., 5:227, 7:1019

Horner, Nicholas, Bl., 2:30, 428, 5:231, **7:112**

Horner, Richard, Ven., 5:233

Horney, Conrad, 2:874

Horoscopes, 1:811, **7:112–114**

*Horrors of Transportation* (Ullathorne), 14:281

Horses, in the Bible, 6:898

Hort, Fenton John Anthony, 2:367

Horton, Douglas, **7:114**

Hortulana, Bl. *See* Ortolana, Bl.

*Hortulanus*, 4:894

*Hortulus animae*, **7:114–115**

*Hortulus reginae* (Meffreth), 11:613

*Hortus deliciarum* (Herrad of Landsberg), 5:206, 6:805, 9:454

Horus (Egyptian deity), 7:605

Horus-Harpocrates, 3:174

Horváth, Mihály (Bp. of Csanád), 7:217

Hosanna, **7:115**, 8:617

Hosea (King of Israel), 4:674

Hosea, Book of, **7:115–117**  
 Baal, 2:2  
 beatific vision, 2:171  
 beatitudes, 2:178  
 covenant, 4:327  
 El (God), 5:143  
 eschatology, 5:334  
 Gentiles, 6:140  
 love, Divine elective, 8:831  
 sin, 13:143  
 Song of Songs, 13:319  
 spirit, 13:424

Hosius, Stanislaus (Card.), **7:117**, 11:442  
 Abercromby, Robert, 1:20–21  
 catechesis, 3:242  
 Council of Trent, 12:665  
 Counter Reformation, 3:613, 7:117

Hosius of Córdoba (Bp.)  
 Arianism mission, 1:266–267, 661, 685  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:323, 325  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 3:594, 4:181  
 Council of Sardica, 1:818, 12:692  
 exile of, 1:662, 818, 3:632, 4:197  
 homoousios, 4:198  
 Nicene Creed, 1:661–662

Hospice Movement, **7:117–118**, 13:853

Hospital Brothers of St. Anthony, 12:535

Hospital de Nuestra Señora de la Paz (Seville, Spain), 3:695

Hospital del pobres (Lisbon, Portugal), 3:416

Hospital del Rei (Lisbon, Portugal), 3:416

*Hospital Progress* (1924–37) (Fitzpatrick), 5:753

Hospital Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis, 5:884

Hospitality, **7:118–119**  
 Benedictines, 2:266

kindness, 8:171  
 religious, 12:88  
 works of charity, 3:405, 407, 411–412, 414

Hospitaller Sisters of St. John of Jerusalem, 8:194

Hospitaller Sisters of the Sacred Heart of Jesus, 9:494

Hospitallers and Hospital Sisters, **7:119–122**  
 Bethlehemites, 2:349  
 Canada, 3:9  
 Crusaders' states, 4:402  
 first U.S. Catholic hospital, 13:174  
 Order of the Holy Spirit, 7:51–52  
 Poverty Movement, 11:572  
 Scottish religious orders, 12:833

Hospitallers of St. John of God, **7:122**  
 Bolivia, 2:466  
 Chile, 3:485  
 Colombia, 3:848, 850  
 entered by St. Pampuri, 10:817

Hospitallers of St. John of God, Martyrs of the, BB., **7:122–125**

Hospitallers of St. John of Jerusalem, 3:412, 8:197

Hospitallers of St. Lazarus of Jerusalem, 1:846, 7:121, **125–126**

Hospitals. *See* Hospitallers; *specific dioceses and archdioceses; specific hospitals; specific religious orders*

Hospitals, history of, **7:126–134**

Höss, Crescentia, Bl., **7:134**

Hostiensis (Card.), 3:48, **7:134–136**, 8:295–296, 13:102

Hot iron ordeal, 10:626

Hotchkin, John Francis, **7:136–137**

Hôtel-Dieu (Montréal), 3:4, 9:103

Hôtel-Dieu (Québec), 3:4

Hôtel-Dieu de Paris, 3:412, 417–418, 7:127–128, **137–139**, 8:322

Hotho, Heinrich Gustav, 6:709

Hotman, François, 5:702

Houben, Charles of Mount Argus, Bl., **7:139**

Houbigant, Charles F., 5:519

Houck, George Francis, **7:139**

Houck, William R. (Bp. of Jackson, MS), 7:686

Houdon, Jean-Antoine, 2:649

Houghton, John, St., 5:225, 547, **7:139–140**, 12:8, 210  
 Act of Succession, 8:772  
 Middlemore, Humphrey, 9:617  
 "The Hound of Heaven" (Thompson), 14:58

- Hours of Étienne Chevalier* (prayer book), 11:605
- The Hours of the Passion of Our Lord Jesus Christ*, 5:865
- House churches, 2:145–146, 3:503–504, 11:718–719
- House Committee on Un-American Activities, 10:172
- House of Fame* (Chaucer), 3:452
- House of Jesus of Bethlehem. *See* Sheen Charterhouse
- The House of Judah (Bêt Yehûdâ)* (Levinsohn), 6:663
- House of Livig (Palatine Hill, Rome), 12:509
- Houselander, Frances Caryll, 4:891, **7:140**
- Houteff, Florence, 4:542
- Houteff, Victor T., 4:541–542
- Houtin, Albert, **7:141**
- Hovda, Robert W., **7:141**
- Höver, Johannes, 12:735
- Höver, Philipp, 1:2
- Hovhannes IV Otznetzi. *See* John of Otzun
- How the Pope Became Infallible: Pius IX and the Politics of Persuasion* (Hasler), 7:451–452
- How to Educate Human Beings* (Fitzpatrick), 5:753
- How to Find Heaven Upon Earth* (Elizabeth of the Trinity), 5:167
- Howard, Bernard Edward (12th Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, Bernard Edward Howard, 12th Duke of
- Howard, Bernard Edward (13th Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, Bernard Edward Howard, 13th Duke of
- Howard, Charles (10th Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, Charles Howard, 10th Duke of
- Howard, Charles (11th Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, Charles Howard, 11th Duke of
- Howard, Edward (9th Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, Edward Howard, 9th Duke of
- Howard, Edward Daniel (Abp. of Portland, OR), 10:646, 11:530
- Howard, Francis William (Bp. of Covington), 4:331, **7:141–142** role in NCEA, 10:160
- Howard, Henry (6th Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, Henry Howard, 6th Duke of
- Howard, Henry (7th Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, Henry Howard, 7th Duke of
- Howard, Henry Granville (14th Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, Henry Granville Howard, 14th Duke of
- Howard, John, 3:418
- hospital reform, 7:131
- Howard, John (Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, John Howard, Duke of
- Howard, Philip, St., 5:232, **7:142**, 10:423
- Howard, Philip Thomas (Card.), 5:171, **7:142–143**, 143
- Howard, Thomas (5th Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, Thomas Howard, 5th Duke of
- Howard, Thomas (8th Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, Thomas Howard, 8th Duke of
- Howard, Thomas (Earl of Arundel). *See* Arundel, Thomas Howard, Earl of
- Howard, Thomas, Duke of Norfolk. *See* Norfolk, Thomas Howard, Duke of
- Howard, William (Viscount Stafford), 10:495–496
- Howard, William, Bl., 5:237
- Howell, Vernon (David Koresh), 4:541, 542–543
- Howison, George Holmes, 7:301, 12:70
- Howlett, William Joseph, **7:143**
- Howman, John. *See* John of Feckenham
- Howze, Joseph L. (Bp. of Biloxi), 2:397
- Hoxha, Enver, 1:216
- Hoyos, Fermín (Father), 5:450
- Hoyuelos Gonzalo, Jacinto, Bl., 7:124
- Hromcla, Synod of (1179), 1:701
- Hrotswitha. *See* Roswitha of Gandersheim
- Hroznata, Bl., **7:144**, 11:666, 13:825
- Hryciuk, Anicet, 11:584
- Huangbo (Chinese scholar), 3:511
- Huangdi (Emperor of China), 3:507
- Hubbard, L. Ron, 12:823
- Hüber, Benedict, 14:51
- Huber, Josef, 1:117
- Hubert, Jean François (Bp. of Quebec), 5:355, **7:144**
- Hubert, Liège, St. *See* Hubert of Maastricht, St.
- Hubert of Maastricht, St., 2:216, **7:144**, 145, 10:255, 12:549, 550
- Hubert Walter (Abp. of Canterbury), 7:88, **144–145**
- Hubmaier, Balthasar, 1:368, **7:145**
- Hübner, E., 10:774
- Huc, Évariste Régis, **7:145–146**
- Hucbald of Saint-Amand, 1:99, 3:161, **7:146**, 246, 12:246, 607
- Hucke, Helmut, 10:581
- Huddleston, John, 3:433, 5:248, **7:146–147**
- Hûdrâ* (liturgical book), 5:5, 6
- Hudson, Daniel Eldred, 7:147, **147**
- Hudson, Henry, 10:320
- Hudson, Winthrop, 3:756
- Huelgas de Burgos Abbey (Spain), 1:8, 3:744, **7:147–148**
- Huerta, Dolores, 2:872
- Huet, Pierre Daniel (Bp. of Avranches), 3:186, 5:852, **7:148**, 12:31, 13:203
- Hügel, Friedrich von, **7:148–149**, 9:755
- Hugenberg, Alfred, 3:341
- Hugh (Earl of Chester), 3:469
- Hugh, SS., **7:154**
- Hugh II of Northwold, 2:714
- Hugh Bonnevaux, St., **7:149**
- Hugh Capet (King of France), 3:172, 7:927, 12:588
- Hugh Cavellus, 12:764
- Hugh of Amiens (Abp. of Rouen), 1:115, 5:514, **7:149–150**
- Hugh of Anzy (Abbot), 12:585
- Hugh of Auxerre (Bp.), 1:927
- Hugh of Balma, 3:192, **7:150**, 14:65
- Hugh of Bayeux (Bp.), 2:163
- Hugh of Cluny, St., 3:813, **7:150–151** Charité-sur-Loire Abbey, 3:394 church architecture, 3:811, 814 Councils of Chalon-Sur-Saône, 3:373 Lewes Priory, 8:527 Robert I (Duke of Burgundy), 1:927 *See also* Cluniac Reform
- Hugh of Die (Abp.), 1:493, 927, 2:649, 5:843, **7:151**, 12:268
- Hugh of Digne, **7:151**, 12:615, 616
- Hugh of Flavigny, 1:462
- Hugh of Fleury, **7:152**, 12:539
- Hugh of Fosse, Bl., **7:152**, 11:665–666
- Hugh of Fouilloy, **7:152**, 9:455
- Hugh of Grenoble (Bp.), St., 2:649, 3:193, **7:152–153**, 153
- Hugh of Honau, **7:153**
- Hugh of Leicester (Bp. of Daventry), 4:535–536
- Hugh of Lincoln, St., 3:192, 194, 7:153–154, 154
- Hugh of Lobbes, 1:396
- Hugh of Newcastle (Novocastro), **7:154–155**, 12:762
- Hugh of Orléans, 9:457
- Hugh of Pisa. *See* Huguccio
- Hugh of Remiremont (Card.), 1:253, **7:155**
- Hugh of Saint-Cher, 1:407, 2:376, 3:132, **7:156**, 437, 8:52

- Hugh of Saint-Lô (Bp.), 12:558
- Hugh of Saint-Victor, 3:68, 5:516, **7:156–159**
- Adam of Saint-Victor, 1:109
- Albert the Great, St., 1:224
- Andrew of Saint-Victor, 1:406–407
- Anointing of the Sick, 1:482
- atomism, 1:833
- Augustinianism, 1:877
- Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:311
- biblical theology, 2:382
- Bonaventure, St., 2:482
- catechesis, 3:239, 240
- Clarenbaud of Arras, 3:761
- faith, 5:597
- influence on Richard of Saint-Victor, 12:234–235
- mysticism, 12:759
- restored use of reason in study of Scripture, 13:905–906
- sacraments, 12:468
- Saint-Victor Monastery, 12:589–590
- soul, 13:343
- William of Champeaux, 14:485
- works of, 9:452–453, 12:716
- Hugh of Strassburg, 1:226, 5:206
- Hugh of Vermandois (Abp.), 12:583
- Hughes, Alfred C. (Bp. of Baton Rouge), 2:156
- Hughes, Angela (Mother), **7:159–160**
- Hughes, Hugh Price, 5:928
- Hughes, John Joseph (Abp. of New York), 2:165, 5:82, *7:160*, **160–162**, 10:313–314
- apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582
- Cummings, Jeremiah Williams, 4:437
- Hughes, Philip, 1:296, 2:507, **7:162**
- Hughes, William A. (Bp. of Covington), 4:331
- Hugo, Charles Hyacinthe, **7:162–163**
- Hugo, Victor, 3:669, 5:874
- Hugo Candidus. *See* Hugh of Remiremont
- Hugolino. *See* Gregory IX (Pope)
- Hugolino of Gualdo Cattaneo, Bl., **7:163**
- Hugolino of Orvieto, 1:888, 7:163, **163**
- Hugon, Édouard, 3:823, **7:163–164**, 12:748, 776
- Huguccio (Hugh of Pisa), **7:164–165**, 12:403
- Alanus Anglicus, 1:207
- Canon Law, 1:207, 3:47, 50
- conciliarism, 4:54
- decretals as form, 4:600, 606
- Huguenots, **7:165–169**
- Amiens, 1:359
- Beza, Theodore, 2:352
- Caribbean, 3:118
- Carthusians, 3:194
- Catherine de Médicis, 3:266–267
- Celles-Sur-Belle Monastery, 3:329
- Chartres, 3:441
- Civil War in France, 5:849
- colonial United States, 3:646
- doctrine of, 7:166
- Duplessis-Mornay, Philippe, 4:944
- Francis (Duke of Guise), 6:578
- Holy League, 8:424
- L'Hôpital, 8:530–531
- Louis XIV, 8:803–804
- martyrs, 1:844–845, 951–952
- persecution of, 7:166
- political influence, 7:166–167
- refugees in Berlin, 13:406
- sacking of Bayeux, 2:163
- St. Bartholomew's Day Massacre, 5:849, 12:537
- Sixtus V (Pope), 13:198–199
- social contract, 13:240
- as term, 7:166
- wars of religion, 7:167
- See also* Nantes, Edict of; Wars of religion
- Hugues (Abp. of Lyons), 1:926
- Huizar, Pedro, 3:715
- Huldah (Hebrew prophetess), 11:765
- Hull, Ernest Reginald, **7:169**
- Hull, John, 12:98
- Hulsbosch, Ansfridus, 12:783
- Hulst, Maurice d', 7:503
- Human act, **7:169–173**, 420
- acts of man distinguished from, 7:169
- analysis, 7:173–174
- dead, prayers for, 4:556–557
- deliberation, 4:629, 5:932
- dogmatic definition, 4:611–612
- external principles, 7:171–172
- freedom, 7:172–173
- internal principles, 7:169–171
- moral circumstances, 3:742–743
- moral quality, 5:390–391
- sin as, 13:150
- Human anatomy, 12:806
- Human destiny, 12:863–866
- Human dignity, 9:867
- “Human Evolution: A Challenge to Thomistic Ethics” (Fay), 10:194
- Human genome project, 1:765–766, **7:174–179**, 11:475
- Human Immunodeficiency Virus (HIV). *See* AIDS
- Human life amendment, 1:32–33
- Human mind, 9:90
- Human nature, 9:486–487, 13:619
- Human race, 13:787
- Human respect, **7:179**
- Human rights, 1:456, 8:552–553, 9:867, 10:199–200, 13:467–468
- Human rights abuses, 2:213, 7:502, 996–997, 9:68
- See also* Slavery
- Human sacrifice, 12:506–508, **506–508**, 507
- Human Sexuality*, 7:69–70
- Human soul, 9:95, 348, 735–736, 14:739–740
- Human will, 14:582, **719–723**
- See also* Will and willing; Will power
- Humanae salutis* (apostolic constitution, John XXIII), 6:869, 13:117
- Humanae salutis* (papal letter, Leo XIII), 9:681
- Humanae vitae* (encyclical, Paul VI), 5:40, 860, 6:645, **7:179–181**, 450–451, 11:32
- Austria, 1:916
- birth control, 1:490, 4:222, 13:258
- natural family planning, 1:490, 10:178
- opposition to, 10:521, 12:575
- Humani generis* (encyclical, Pius XII), 5:496, 712, 6:394, **7:181–182**, 10:667, 849
- demonology, 4:649
- evolution, 4:345, 347
- opposition to *théologie nouvelle*, 3:624, 6:412, 12:775
- scholasticism, 3:466
- support for Thomism, 14:23–24
- transubstantiation, 1:64, 14:159
- truth in theology, 4:815–816
- vision of God, desire for, 4:691
- Humanism, **7:182–193**
- Ambrose Traversari, Bl., 1:340
- Amerbach, Veit, 1:349
- Anabaptists, 1:369
- anthropocentrism, 1:508
- Arévalo, Rodrigo Sánchez de, 1:647
- Aristotelianism, 1:675–676
- ars moriendi*, 1:733
- astrology, 1:813
- Augsburg, 1:848

- Augustinians, 1:888  
 Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:341  
 Biondo, Flavio, 2:408  
 Boccaccio, Giovanni, 2:449–450  
 Bostius, Arnold, 2:551  
 Brant, Sebastian, 2:584  
 Byzantine civilization, 2:776  
 Callistus III (Pope), 2:881  
 Canisius, St. Peter, 3:18–19  
 Carmelites, 3:142  
 Cassander, George, 3:204–205  
 catechesis, 3:232, 241, 242  
 Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:450  
 Christian, 7:182, 193–194, 197–198  
 civic, 12:114–115  
 Colet, John, 3:72, 232, 241, 606, 832–833  
 Crockaert, Peter, 4:374  
 Dalberg, Johann von, 4:498  
 Devotio Modern supported, 10:258–259  
 Florence (Italy) circle of, 12:622  
 Gaguin, Robert, 6:49  
 Greek revival, 7:185–186, 187  
 Hebrew revival, 7:185, 186–187  
 hymnody, 7:250, 254  
 Jansenism, 3:614  
 Jesuits, 3:611  
 Latin, 7:184, 188  
 links between New Age Movement, 10:274  
 manuscripts and libraries, 7:185  
 Maritain, Jacques, 9:179  
 Middle Ages, 7:184, 193  
 New Order Movement, 4:514  
 Nietzsche's influence, 10:390  
 origin of the term, 12:15  
 Petrarch, 7:184–185, 190  
 positive theology, 3:613  
 Reformation and Counter Reformation, 7:191–192  
 Renaissance, defined, 7:182, 184  
 Renaissance art, 12:115–116  
 Renaissance humanists, 12:5, 15, 113–116  
 Reuchlin, Johann, 12:180–181  
 scholasticism, 7:182, 184, 191, 192–193  
 secularism, 12:863–866  
 Shirwood, J., 13:88  
 Sinzig, Pedro, 13:163–164  
 speculative theology, 13:898  
 spread of, 7:190  
 study methods, 7:188–189  
 as term, 7:182
- textual scholarship, 7:187  
 typography, 7:187–188  
 vernacular, 7:189–190
- Humanism, Christian, 7:182, **193–194**, 197–198, 8:541  
 Humanism, devout, **7:194**  
 Humanism, secular, 7:182, **194–198**  
 Humanism and, 7:196  
 “The Humanist Manifesto,” 7:194–195  
 Humanity of Christ, 13:573–574  
 Aelfred, St., 1:138  
 art, 1:743  
 ascension, 1:771  
*assumptus homo* theology, 1:802–803  
 Athanasian Creed, 1:816  
 Carmelite spirituality, 3:134, 136  
 Christian anthropology, 3:531  
 Christmas, 3:555  
 Cistercian spirituality, 3:749  
 Clare of Assisi, St., 3:760  
 iconography of, 7:859–860  
*See also* Apollinarianism; Arianism; Christocentrism; Christology; Eutylianism; Incarnation; Monophysitism; Monothelitism  
 Humankind, 8:759–760, 893  
*Humanum genus* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 3:101  
 Humbeline, Bl., **7:198**  
 Humbert, Jean-Baptiste, 2:380, 5:51  
 Humbert of Maroilles, St., **7:198**  
 Humbert of Romans, Bl., 4:837–838, **7:198–199**, 11:619  
 Humbert of Silva Candida (Card.), 3:600, 5:843, **7:199–200**, 10:37  
 Church-State relations, 3:635  
 Constantine IX (Byzantine Emperor), 4:175  
 Deodatus of Nevers, St., 4:673  
 reordination, 12:128  
 simony, 13:136
- Hume, David, **7:200–202**, 201, 11:294  
 abstraction, 1:45  
 accident, 1:62  
 agnosticism, 1:181–182, 184  
 analysis and synthesis, 1:382  
 associationism, 1:796  
 atomism, 1:831  
 biology, 2:407  
 Bradley, Francis Herbert, 2:577  
 British moralists, 2:622, 623–624  
 causality, 1:78, 79, 3:300–301, 302, 308  
 certitude, 3:352  
 choice, 3:521
- Clarke, Samuel, 3:766  
 consciousness, 4:153  
 continuum, 4:215  
 cosmological argument, 4:285  
 “disposition theory,” 14:326  
 efficient causality, 5:101, 102, 197, 7:201–202  
 empiricism, 5:197, 198, 7:201–202, 12:47  
 Enlightenment, 5:255  
 essence, 5:361  
 existence, 5:533  
 experience, 5:554  
 free will, 5:931, 939  
 God, 7:202  
 idea, 7:295  
 induction, 7:434, 435  
 influence on Comte, Auguste, 11:542–543  
 judgment, 8:23, 25  
 knowledge, theories of, 8:218  
 law of causality, 8:120  
 Locke's influence, 8:745  
 metaphysics, 9:554  
 methodology, 7:200–201, 9:566  
 miracles, 9:667  
 moral philosophy, 12:34  
 natural rights, 10:203  
 necessary causes in nature, 10:227  
 occasionalism doctrine of, 10:526–527  
 origin and development of mythology, 10:128  
 pessimism, 11:169  
 philosophy of religion, 12:69  
 physical laws, 11:315  
 quality, 11:849  
 relation, 12:42, 43  
 Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, 12:392  
 self, concept of, 12:882–883  
 skepticism, 7:200–202, 13:203  
 social contract, 13:240  
 solipsism, 13:303  
 soul, 13:346  
 substance, 7:201, 13:578  
 works of, 7:200
- Hume, George Basil (Card.), 1:366, **7:202–204**  
 Humeral veil, 4:249, **249**  
 Humiliana de Circulus, Bl., **7:204**  
 Humiliati (lay poverty movement), **7:204–205**, 665  
 Borromeo, St. Charles, 2:541  
 Guido the Lombard, 6:565  
 Lucius III (Pope), 1:231



- Humiliati (lay poverty movement)  
(*continued*)  
preaching of, 11:612  
Sauli, Alexander, St., 12:708
- Humility, 2:265, 5:896, **7:205–207**, 9:42, 11:941–942
- Hummel, Johann Nepomuk, 1:234, **7:207–208**
- Hummel, Maria Innocentia, **7:208**
- Humphrey (Duke of Gloucester), 2:183
- Humphrey, Edward, 5:960
- Humphrey, Laurence, Bl., 5:231
- Humphrey ap Richard. *See* Pritchard, Humphrey, Bl.
- Hundred Schools, 3:508–510, 513
- Hundred Years' War  
Airvault Monastery, 1:196  
Angers, 1:432  
Church history, 3:604  
Cistercians, 3:751  
Clement VI (Pope), 3:780  
clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:327  
hospital history, 7:130
- Hunegundis, St., **7:208**
- Huneric (King of the Vandals), 3:189
- Hunermann, Peter (Bp. Thérouanne), 4:671
- Hunfried, St., **7:208–209**
- Hungary, **7:209–223**, 212, 213, 214, 215  
Apor, Vilmos, Bl., 1:569  
Byzantine Basilians, 2:144  
Church-State relations, 9:650  
Cistercians, 5:108  
Communism, 3:200, 7:219–222  
Counter Reformation, 3:613, 4:314  
Croatia, 4:370  
Crusades, 4:412, 413  
demographic statistics, 7:209  
Drašcovič, Georg de, 4:902  
ecclesiastical organization, 7:210, 218–219  
folk music, 8:227–228  
incursions into Freising, 8:327  
Lutheranism, 8:889  
map, 7:211  
Reformed churches, 4:80, 12:24  
Sigismund (Holy Roman Emperor), 13:115–116  
Simor, János, 13:136–137  
Slovak nationalism, 13:221–222  
Stephen I (King of Hungary), St., 13:513
- Hunkeler, Edward J., 10:222
- Hunnius, Aegidius, 6:253
- Hunnius, Nikolaus, 6:253
- Hunot, François, 12:277
- Hunot, Jean, 12:277
- Hunot, Sebastian-Loup, 12:277
- Huns, 1:454, 3:595, 6:369, **7:223–224**
- Hunt, Duane Garrison (Bp. Salt Lake City), **7:224**
- Hunt, Eleanor, 5:237, 14:697
- Hunt, Ralph, Rev., 12:648
- Hunt, Robert, 5:295
- Hunt, Thomas, Bl., 5:233, **7:225**
- Hunt, Thurstan, Bl., 5:233, **7:225**
- Hunt, Walter, **7:225**  
*Hunt v. McNair* (1973), 3:667
- Hunthausen, Raymond G. (Abp. of Seattle, WA), 9:827, 12:853
- Huntington, William E., 5:299
- Hunyadi, John, 2:881, 3:357, 7:211, 213
- Huonder, Anton, **7:225–226**
- Huong Van Nguyen, Lawrence, 14:495
- Hupfeld, Hermann, 5:519, 11:90
- Huppy, Louis Wulphy, 12:277
- Hurezi (Horezi) Abbey (Moldovia), **7:226**
- Hurley, Francis (Abp. of Anchorage), 1:209, 396
- Hurley, Michael, 1:890, **7:226**
- Huron people, 3:4, 8:697
- Hurrian religion. *See* Hittite and Hurrian religions
- Hurst, Richard. *See* Herst, Richard, Bl.
- Hurtado, Caspar, **7:226**
- Hurtado, José María Robles, St., 6:545
- Hurtado Cruchaga, Alberto, Bl., **7:226–227**
- Hurtado de Mendoza, Pedro, 12:767
- Hurter, Hugo Von, **7:227**
- Hus, John, 2:606, 3:605, **7:227–229**, 232  
Constance Council, 4:170–171, 7:228–229  
death of, 4:480–481, 7:229, 232  
heresy, 6:774  
papal Antichrist, 1:517  
relics, 12:55  
Simon of Cramaud, 13:132  
theological censure, 3:337, 604  
as Wyclifite, 7:229, 230  
*See also* Hussites
- Ḥusayn (Islamic figure), 7:610
- Husbands, duties of, 11:334
- Husschyn, Johannes. *See* Oecolampadius, Johannes
- Hussein (King of Jordan), 7:1029, 1030
- Hussein, Saddam, 7:545–546
- Al Hussein Mosque (Karbala, Iraq), 13:84
- Husserl, Edmund, 5:362, 556, **7:229–230**, 10:510–511, 607, 11:297  
Aristotelianism, 1:678  
Brentano, Franz, 2:605  
intentionality, 7:518  
intuition, 7:534  
knowledge, theories of, 8:219, 220  
methodology, 9:567  
moral goodness, 6:351  
phenomena, 11:229  
phenomenology and existentialism, 12:3, 241  
philosophy and science, 11:300  
possibility, 11:552  
Scheler, Max, 12:731  
self, concept of, 12:884  
soul, 13:347  
transcendental Thomism, 14:54  
*See also* Phenomenology
- Hussey, Anthony, 7:581
- Hussgen, Johannes. *See* Oecolampadius, Johannes
- Hussites and Hussitism, 2:606, **7:230–232**, 231  
Black Madonna vandalization, 4:490  
Böhm, Hans, 2:461  
Church property, 3:727  
Council of Basel, 2:134, 3:604, 605  
Crusades against, 4:409, 413  
Czechs, 4:480–482  
Dominici, John, 4:855  
heresy, 6:774  
Hungary, 7:211  
John Capistran, St., 7:944  
prehistory, 7:230–231  
Taborites, 13:728  
*See also* Hus, John
- Hutcheson, Francis, 1:145, 2:622, 623, 3:678
- Hutchins, Robert Maynard, 5:92, 94, 10:194
- Hutchinson, Anne, 3:647
- Hutten, Christoph Franz von (Prince-Bp. of Würzburg), 7:233
- Hutten, Christoph von (Bp. of Speyer), 7:233
- Hutten, Moritz von (Bp. of Eichstätt), 7:233
- Hutten, Ulrich von, 3:430, 816, 5:306, 7:232–233, 233
- Hutten family, **7:232–233**
- Hutter, Jakob, **7:233–234**
- Hutterites, 1:368, 369, 2:606, **7:234–235**, 235
- Huvelin, Henri, 7:148

- Huxley, Aldous J., 5:397, 10:111, 14:361
- Huxley, Julian, Sir, 7:196
- Huxley, T. H., 3:623, 4:532  
 agnosticism, 1:180  
 Alexander, Samuel, 1:252  
 evolutionary theory, 5:397, 495, 12:64
- Huy Viet Phan, Augustin, 14:495
- Huyen, Dominic, 14:495
- Huygens, C., 1:834
- Huysman, Roelof. *See* Agricola, Rodolphus (Roelof Huysman)
- Huysmans, Camille, 2:445
- Huyssens, Peter, 3:706
- Hyacinth (Apostle of the Slavs), St., **7:236**, 12:54
- Hyacinth (Mother) (Zahalka, Magdalene), 5:886
- Hyckescorner* (play), 9:882–883
- Hydatius (Bp.), 1:461, **7:236**
- Hyde Abbey (England), **7:236–237**
- Hy-Dinh-Ho, Michael, 14:495
- Hydromancy, 4:785
- Hygebert of Lichfield (Abp.), 5:386
- Hyginus (Pope), St., **7:237**
- Hygrade Provision Company v. Sherman* (1925), 3:660
- Hyksos Period, 3:1, 13:71
- Hyland, Francis E. (Bp. of Atlanta), 1:830–831
- Hyle, Michael William (Bp. of Wilmington, DE), 4:625, 14:765
- Hyломorphism, **7:237–238**  
 Aristotelianism, 1:677  
 Augustinianism, 1:878  
 Bonaventure, St., 1:878, 2:488  
 disposition, 4:777  
 as dualistic, 7:237–238  
 hylosystemism compared to, 7:238, 239  
 knowledge theories, 8:214  
 matter and form, 9:352  
 Palmieri's opposition, 10:813  
 sacraments, 12:468  
 scholasticism, 12:770  
 soul, 13:344  
 soul-body relationship, 13:357  
 temperament, 13:793  
 Thomistic denial of universal, 14:44  
*See also* Atomism; Dynamism
- Hylosystemism, 7:238, 239, **239**, 9:352
- Hylozoism, 1:677, **7:239–240**, 340, 10:823
- Hymmonides, John. *See* John the Deacon of Rome
- Hymn to Demeter* (Homer), 10:90
- Hymnary, **7:240–241**
- Hymni novi ecclesiastici* (Ferreri), 5:694
- Hymni otius anni* (Victoria), 14:483
- Hymnology, **7:241–251**  
 Armenian, 7:243  
 contemporary works, 6:615–616  
 Early Church, 7:241  
 Greek and Byzantine, 7:242–243  
 Latin, 7:243–250, 251–254  
 Ambrosian school, 7:243–244, 252–253  
 beginnings of, 7:243, 251–252  
 Carolingian period, 7:245–247  
 early Middle Ages, 7:244  
 fourteenth and fifteenth centuries, 7:250  
 Sequence and, 7:247, 253–254  
 seventh and eighth centuries, 7:244–245  
 tenth and eleventh centuries, 7:247–248  
 thirteenth century, 7:249–250  
 twelfth century, 7:248–249  
 Syriac, 7:241–242  
 vernacular, 7:254–259  
 African American, 7:261–262  
 Catholic, 7:254–255, 258–262  
 folk music, 7:260  
 Hispanic, 7:261  
 Protestant, 7:255–258, 262  
 traditional hymns, 7:260–261, 262  
 translations and texts, 7:261  
*See also* Hymns and hymnals
- Hymns Ancient and Modern, For Use in the Services of the Church*, 7:257
- Hymns and hymnals, **7:251–262**  
*Ad regias agni dapes*, 1:97  
*Adeste Fideles*, 1:115  
*Aeterna Caeli Gloria*, 1:146  
*Aeterna Christi Munera*, 1:146  
*Aeterne Rerum Conditor*, 1:147  
*Aeterne Rex Altissime*, 1:147  
 African American Catholics, 1:162, 7:261–262  
*Akathistos*, 1:197–198, 2:742, 12:348  
 Ambrose, St., 1:97, 146, 147, 339  
 Ancient Egypt, 5:135  
 Andrew of Crete, St., 1:405  
*Auctor beate saeculi*, 5:201  
*Audi Benigne Conditor*, 1:847  
*Aurea luce et decore roseo*, 5:108  
*Aurora Iam Spargit Polum*, 1:897  
*Aurora Lucis Rutilat*, 1:897–898
- Austin, John, 1:898
- Ave Maris Stella*, 1:930, 9:449, 10:856
- Ave Verum Corpus*, 1:931
- Beata nobis gaudia* (hymn), **2:168**
- Caelestis Agni Nuptias*, 2:844
- Caelestis Aulae Nuntius*, 2:844
- Caelestis Urbs Jerusalem*, 2:844
- Caeli Deus Sanctissime*, 2:844
- Caelitum Joseph Decus*, 2:844–845
- Christe sanctorum decus angelorum*, 3:528
- Cor Arca Legem Continens*, 4:257, 5:201
- Creator alme siderum*, 4:349
- cross, 4:380
- Custodes Hominum Psallimus Angelos*, 4:448
- Decora lux aeternitatis*, 4:595, 5:108
- Deus, tuorum militum*, 4:700–701
- doxology, 4:889–891
- Ecce iam noctis tenuatur umbra*, 5:33
- Egregie doctor Paule*, 5:108
- En clara vox redarguit*, 5:201
- En ut superba criminum*, 5:201
- Ex more docti mystico*, 5:499
- Exsultet Iam Angelica Turba*, 5:16, 568
- Exsultet Orbis Gaudiis*, 5:568
- Festivis resonent compita vocibus*, 5:700
- Fortem virili pectore*, 5:820–821
- Gloria, Laus et Honor*, 1:431, 6:241–242
- Glory and Praise* (hymnal), 7:260
- Hallel* (hymn), 4:890
- historical developments  
 Byzantine Ochotechos, 10:548–549  
 origins, 8:639–640  
 sequence, 13:1–5  
 U.S., 7:256–259, 8:697–698
- hymnary, 7:240–241
- Iam Christus Astra Ascenderat*, 7:269
- Iam Sol Recedit Igneus*, 7:269
- Iam Toto Subitus Vesper*, 7:269
- Iste Confessor Domini Colentes* (hymn), 7:648
- Jesu, Corona Virginum* (hymn), 7:776–777
- Jesu, Dulcis Memoria* (hymn), 7:777
- Jesu, Redemptor Omnium* (hymn), 7:777
- Lead Me, Guide Me* (hymnal), 7:261
- Lift Every Voice and Sing* (hymnal), 7:261

- Hymns and hymnals (*continued*)  
 meter of, 7:253, 254, 256, 258  
*Nocte surgentes vigilemus omnes* (hymn), 5:33  
*Nunc Dimittis* (Canticle of Simeon), 10:483, 484  
*Nunc Sante* (hymn), 12:136  
*O Deus ego amo te*, 10:490  
*O filii et filiae*, 10:490  
*O gente felix hospita* (hymn for Lauds), 12:464  
*O lux beam caelitem* (hymn for Vespers), 12:464  
*O Roma nobilis*, 10:490–491  
*Omni die dic Mariae*, 10:591  
*Pange lingua gloriosi laureaum certaminis*, 5:823, 10:822  
 as Psalm genre, 11:795  
*Quem Terra, Pontus, Sidera* (hymn), 11:860  
*Quicumque Christum Quaeritis* (hymn), 11:863–864  
 recommended, 4:119–120  
*Rector Potens, Verax Deus* (hymn), 11:956–957  
*Regina Caeli Laetare* (Marian antiphon), 12:29  
*Rerum Deus Tenax Vigor* (office hymn), 12:136  
*Rex Glorioso Martyrum* (office hymn), 12:208–209  
*Rex Sempiternae Caelitum* (office hymn), 12:209  
 Rimed Office (rhythmic offices), 12:246–247  
*Sacra iam splendent* (office hymn for Matins), 12:464  
*Sacris solemnis* (office hymn), 12:521  
*Salve Mundi Sautare* (hymn), 12:631  
*Salve Regina* (Marian antiphon), 12:631  
*Salvete Christi vulnera* (office hymn), 12:632  
*Sanctorum meritis* (office hymn), 12:664  
*Sanctus, Sanctus, Sanctus* (Holy, Holy, Holy), 12:664–665  
 spirituals, 13:456–457  
*Stabat Mater*, 13:467  
 standardized, 4:120  
*Te Lucis Ante Terminum* (anonymous), 13:773  
*Urbs Beata Jerusalem Dicta Pacis Visio*, 14:342  
*Ut Queant Laxis Resonare Fibris*, 14:355
- Veni creator spiritus*, 14:439  
*Verbum supernum prodiens*, 14:445  
*Vexilla Regis Prodeunt*, 5:823, 14:467–468  
*Vox clara ecce intonat*, 5:201  
*See also* Ambrosian Chant; Beneventan Chant; Byzantine Chant; Gallican Rites, chants of; Gregorian Chant; Hymnology; Liturgical music; Music; *Te Deum*
- Hymnus angelicus. See* Gloria  
 Hyōzaemon, Matthias Araki, Bl., 7:734  
 Hypatia, 1:268, 4:465  
 Hypatius of Ephesus (Bp.), 2:793, **7:262**, 8:502  
*Hyperaspistes* (Erasmus), 5:316  
 Hypocrisy, **7:263**  
*The Hypocrite* ('*Ayiṭ Sāvū'a*) (Mapu), 6:663  
*Hypognosticon* (Lawrence of Durham), 9:457  
 Hypostasis, **7:263–264**  
 Anathemas of Cyril, 1:391  
 Council of Chalcedon, 3:365  
 Cyril of Alexandria, 4:468  
 Heraclius (Byzantine Emperor), 2:749  
 homoousios, 7:65  
 Medieval theology, 3:559, 561  
*Mystici corporis* (Pius XII), 10:104, 110  
 Nicene Creed, 1:662  
 School of Alexandria, 1:273  
 subsistence, 13:570  
*See also* Christology controversies (patristic era); Hypostatic Union
- Hypostatic Union, **7:264**, 822–823  
 communication of idioms, 4:25–27  
*communio*, 4:28  
 community, 4:38  
 created actuation by uncreated act, 4:335–336  
 divine motherhood and realization of, 10:14  
 French school, 13:451  
 Incarnation, 7:374  
 Seven Last Words, 13:37  
 Severus of Antioch, 13:43–44  
 supernatural as example of, 13:621  
 Hypostatic Union, grace of, **7:264–265**  
 “Hypotheses of the Planets” (Ptolemy), 11:807  
 Hypothesis, 5:742  
*See also* Postulates  
 Hypothetical syllogisms, 13:655  
 Hypsis (Bp. of Parnassus), 1:398
- Hyrceanus II (Jewish high priest), 6:664–665  
 Hysterectomy, **7:265–266**  
*Hystoria Albingensis* (Peter of Vaux-de-Cernay), 11:204  
 Hyūga, Dominic Magoshichi de, Bl., 7:733  
 Hyvernats, Henri, 3:291, 358, **7:266–267**
- I**
- I Believe in Education* (Fitzpatrick), 5:753  
*I Défense invincible* (Basile of Soissons), 2:140  
*I Fioretti di San Francesco* (The Little Flowers of St. Francis). *See* *Fioretti*  
*I Fondement inébranlable* (Basile of Soissons), 2:140  
*I Lombardi* (Verdi), 14:446  
*I miei trentacinque anni di missione nell'alta Etiopia* (Massaja), 9:310  
*I Moscoviti nella California o sia dimostrazione della verità del passo all'America Settentrionale nuovamente scoperto dei Russi* (Torrubia), 14:118  
*I primitivi cemeteri (motu proprio Pius XI)*, 11:490  
*I Prolegomini alla storia universale della Chiesa* (Tosti), 14:120  
*I Scrittori dei chierici regolari detti teatini* (Vezzosi), 14:468  
*I Shih Pao* (People's Welfare Daily, China), 8:428–429  
 Iacobus de Zocchis de Ferraria, 3:52  
 Iacobus episcopus Laudensis, 3:51  
 Iacobus Fontanus, 3:52  
 Iacobus Ioannes de Canis, 3:52  
 Iacobus Radwicz, 3:52  
 ĪAvorskiĭ, Semen. *See* Stefan (Bp. of Riazan)  
 ĪAvorskiĭ, Stefan. *See* Stefan (Bp. of Riazan)  
*Iam Christus Astra Ascenderat*, **7:269**  
*Iam Christus Astra Ascenderat* (hymn), 7:269  
*Iam Sol Recedit Igneus* (hymn), 7:269, **269**  
*Iam Toto Subitus Vesper* (hymn), 7:269, **269**  
 Iamblichus (Greek philosopher), 5:47, **7:269–270**  
 Aristotelianism, 1:670  
 Byzantine philosophy, 2:807  
 emanationism, 5:181  
 influence on neoplatonism, 10:241

- Mount Carmel, 3:125  
as teacher and missionary, 6:446
- Iaroslav the Wise (Prince of Kiev), 3:634
- Iban, Gumiel de, 12:612
- Ibáñez, Pedro, 3:128
- Ibaraki, Louis, St., 7:732
- Ibarra y González, Ramón (Abp. of Puebla, Mexico), **7:270**
- Ibas of Edessa (Bp.), 4:191, 192, 5:83  
Assyrian Church of the East, 1:805  
Council of Chalcedon, 3:365  
Council of Orléans, 1:895  
Three Chapters controversy, 14:64
- Iberian Church, 6:152–153
- Iberville, Pierre Le Moyne d', 9:723
- Ibn Al-'Assāl, **7:270**
- Ibn 'Arabī, **7:270–271**
- Ibn Daud (Jewish philosopher), 7:874
- Ibn Ezra, Abraham ben Meir, 5:143, 509, **7:271–272**, 12:450
- Ibn Hazm, 12:211
- Ibn Kabar, 4:254, 255
- Ibn Khaldun, 1:672, 813
- Ibn Paqūda, **7:272–273**, 8:8
- Ibn Tibbon, Jacob ben Makhir, 7:274
- Ibn Tibbon, Judah ben Saul, 7:273
- Ibn Tibbon, Moses ben Samuel, 7:274
- Ibn Tibbon, Samuel ben Judah, 7:273–274
- Ibn Tibbon family, 2:831, **7:273–274**
- Ibn-Ṭufail, Abū-Bakr, 1:622
- Al-Ibri, Gregorius ibn. *See* Bar-Hebraeus (Gregorius Ibn Al-Ibri)
- ICDA (International Catholic Deaf Association), **7:521**
- ICEL. *See* International Commission on English in the Liturgy (ICEL)
- Iceland, 4:309, 667, **7:274–277**, 276
- ICET (International Consultation on English Texts), 4:201, 5:253–254, **7:525–526**, 8:679
- Ichizayemon, Mancio Yukimoto, Bl., 7:735
- Ichthus, **7:277–278**
- ICMC (International Catholic Migration Commission), **7:521–522**, 10:429
- Iconoclasm, 2:793, 3:598, **7:280–283**  
Adrian I (Pope), 1:123, 2:751, 752  
Aemilian, St., 1:139  
Anastasius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:388  
Andrew of Crete, St., 1:405  
Byzantine art, 2:733, 821  
Byzantine Church, 2:751, 752, 753, 754  
Byzantine civilization, 2:766, 7:325  
Byzantine liturgical poetry, 2:803  
Carolingian art, 3:153  
Carolingian Dynasty, 3:426  
Carolingian reform, 3:156, 599  
Catherine of Alexandria, St., 3:268  
church architecture, 3:686, 687  
Constantine V (Byzantine Emperor), 4:174  
Constantinople, 4:186, 189  
Constantinople Council IV, 4:194  
controversy, 5:23, 12:53, 600  
crucifixion art, 4:393  
decline and disappearance of, 7:282–283  
Dungal of Saint-Denis, 4:933  
Eusebius of Caesarea, 2:796  
Gregory II (Pope), St., 6:485  
Gregory III (Pope), St., 6:486  
John Damascene, St., 2:751, 793, 821, 7:951  
Leo III (Pope), St., 8:473  
*Libri carolini*, 8:558  
Manichaeism, 2:759  
monastic persecutions, 7:281, 282  
Muslim invasions, 2:785, 7:281  
papal state, 13:490–491  
Paul I (Pope), St., 11:19  
second period, 8:473  
Iconoclastic Synod (815), 1:504  
Iconology and iconography, **7:283–288**  
Andrew, Apostle, St., 1:403  
angels, 1:424–425  
Anne and Joachim, SS., 1:469–470, 9:275–276  
of the Annunciation, 9:278–279  
Anthony of Padua, St., 1:506–507  
Apocalypse, 1:543–545, 545  
apocrypha, 1:558–559  
Apostles, 1:573–577, 8:14–16  
baptism, 2:61  
Benedict, St., 2:238  
Christ, 7:853–861  
Ecce Homo, 5:32  
Elijah, 5:159  
Evangelists, 5:475–476  
God the Father, 6:323–324, 324  
Holy Innocents, 7:484  
Holy Name, 7:32–33  
Holy Spirit, 7:49–51  
Holy Trinity in, 14:205–208  
Ignatius of Loyola, 7:314  
Immaculate Conception, 7:332, 334  
Isaiah (Hebrew prophet), 7:594  
Jeremiah (Hebrew prophet), 7:752–753  
Jesus Christ, 1:270, 4:391–398, 5:32–33, 7:853–861  
John, Apostle, St., 7:897  
John of God, St., 7:969  
John the Baptist, St., 7:1015–1016  
Joseph, St., 9:278  
Joshua, 7:1056  
Lamb of God, 8:302  
Last Supper, 8:14–16, 334–345, 12:485  
Mary, Blessed Virgin, 4:395–397, 488–490, 8:345, 9:271–281  
miracles, 9:281  
Moses, 10:7  
paintings by Andrei Rublëv, 12:400  
Paul, Apostle, St., 11:12  
Pentecost, 7:49, 51, 11:103–104, 103  
Peter, Apostle, St., 11:176  
Presentation of Mary, 11:683  
sacraments, 12:485–488  
Sacred Heart, 12:493  
saints, 12:598–602  
secular, 7:286–287  
Stephen, St., 13:512  
Transfiguration represented in, 14:155  
vices and virtues, 14:555–557  
woman clothed in the sun, 14:822  
Zaccaria, St. Anthony Mary, 14:902  
Iconostasis, 1:317  
Icons, **7:278–280**, 279  
church architecture, 3:688  
*hodegetria*, 13:91, 92  
shrines possessing, 13:91–92  
ICSC (International Catholic Stewardship Council), **7:522–523**  
Ictus, 6:466  
Ida, BB., **7:288**  
*Ida Elisabeth* (Undset), 14:295  
Ida of Boulogne, Bl., **7:289**  
Ida of Herzfeld, St., **7:289**  
Ida of Killeedy, St. *See* Ita of Killeedy, St.  
Ida of Leeuw, Bl., 7:288  
Ida of Louvain, Bl., 7:288  
Ida of Nivelles, Bl., 7:288  
Ida of Toggenburg, Bl., **7:289**  
Idaho, **7:289–292**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
Idea, **7:292–296**  
Aquinas, 7:293–294  
Aristotle, 7:293

Idea (*continued*)

- Berkeley, George, 7:295  
 causality, 3:306  
 Chesterton, Gilbert Keith, 3:470  
 Descartes, 4:682, 7:294–295  
 divine ideas, 7:294  
 dualism, 4:914–915  
 Hume, David, 7:295  
 knowledge, 8:202  
 Locke, John, 7:295  
 Platonic concept, 7:292–293  
 practical concepts, 7:294  
 realism, 7:295  
 sign related, 13:117  
 speculative concepts, 7:294  
 subjectivism, 7:295
- Idea de la Hermandad de Sacerdotes Operarios Diocesanos* (Ruiz de los Paños), 12:407
- The Idea of a University* (Newman), 10:334, 339, 340
- Idea of the Holy* (Otto), 12:70
- L'Idéal de l'âme fervente* (Saudreau), 12:708
- The Ideal of a Christian Church, Considered in Comparison with Existing Practice* (Ward), 5:251, 14:650
- Idealism, **7:296–302**, 11:284, 296  
 absolute, 1:42, 7:299–300, 301  
 actual, 6:139  
 antimonies, 1:520  
 Aristotelianism, 1:678, 7:296–297  
 Bergson, Henri, 8:513  
 Berkeley, G., 7:297, 301  
 Bradley, Francis Herbert, 2:576–577  
 Brentano, Franz, 2:604  
 Brunschvicg, Leon, 2:650  
 Bulgakov, Sergeï Nikolaevich, 2:679  
 choice, 3:521  
 consciousness, 4:154  
 contradiction, 4:224  
 Cournot, Antoine Augustine, 4:316–317  
 criteriology, 4:368  
 critical, 4:368, 369  
 criticized, 7:300, 8:201  
 Fichte, Johann Gottlieb, 5:708, 7:298  
 France, 8:269–270  
 Frohschammer, Jakob, 6:15  
 German  
   inductive metaphysics, 8:797  
   Kantianism, 8:126  
 Hegelian idealism, 7:298, 8:219  
 Husserl, Edmund, 7:229–230  
 James, William, 7:704  
 Kant, Immanuel, 7:297–298  
 knowledge, theories of, 8:222  
 Lachelier influence, 8:269–270  
 Leibniz, G. W., 7:297  
 liberal theology, 8:543  
 Locke's influence, 8:745  
 Medieval thought, 7:297  
 mythology and influence of German, 10:128  
 naturalism as alternative to, 10:204  
 necessity, 10:227  
 Neo-Confucian, 4:98  
 Neoplatonism, 7:297  
 objective in, 10:510  
 pantheism development, 10:827  
 personalism, 7:301–302  
 phenomenology, 11:232  
 philosophy and science, 11:299, 300  
 philosophy of history, 6:884–885  
 Plato, 7:296  
 post-Hegelian, 7:298–300  
 realism vs., 7:302, 11:941–942  
 religion, 12:69–70  
 Royce, Josiah, 12:397–398  
 Schelling, F. W. J. von, 7:298, 12:42–43  
 Schopenhauer, A., 7:298–299  
 solipsism, 13:303  
 Sophists, 7:296  
 soul, 13:347  
 spiritualism, 13:436  
 truth and transcendental, 14:223
- Ideas for a Pure Phenomenology and Phenomenological Philosophy* (Husserl), 10:607
- Ideen I* (Husserl), 12:241
- Ideen zur Philosophie der Geschichte der Menschheit* (Herder), 6:767–768
- Les Idées de St. François sur la pauvreté* (Ubald), 14:261
- Identity, 4:223, **7:302–303**, 351  
 Identity, principle of, 5:745, **7:303–304**
- Ideologie und Utopie* (Mannheim), 8:211
- Ideology, 8:211, 547–548
- Ideology and Utopia* (Mannheim), 14:361
- Idesbald, Bl., **7:304**
- Idioms. *See* Communication of idioms
- Idiorhythmia*, 3:335
- Idiota* dialogues (Nicholas of Cusa), 10:374
- Idleness, Moral Aspects of, **7:304–305**
- Idol worship, Bible's ridicule of, 2:211
- Idolatry, **7:305**, 14:793  
 fertility and vegetation cults, 5:698  
 Hezekiah image, 13:20  
 Islamic opposition to, 7:615  
 Knox, J., 8:225  
 liberation theology, 8:546–547, 548  
 Spanish mission in the Americas, 3:248, 848, 850–851
- Idolatry, in the Bible, **7:305–306**, 8:3
- Ibn-Idrīs, Ahmad, 7:613
- Iduberga, Bl., **7:306–307**
- Iero, St. *See* Jeron, St.
- La Iglesia* (Franceschi), 5:864
- Iglesia del Carmen* (Church of Carmen) (Panama City), 10:819
- Iglesia Filipina Independiente. *See* Philippine Independent Church
- Ignatian Council (869-70), 4:302
- Ignatian School, 4:207
- Ignatian spirituality, 3:610, **7:307–309**  
 Caussade, Jean Pierre de, 3:310  
 God, concept of, 7:307–308  
 lay spirituality, 8:415  
 Ledóchowski, W., 8:445  
 love, 7:309  
 prayer, 7:308–309  
 spiritual man, 7:308  
*See also* Ignatius of Loyola, St.; Jesuits
- Ignatius (Patriarch of Constantinople), St., 2:755, **7:309–310**, 11:310  
 Adrian II (Pope), 1:124  
 Leo IV (Pope), St., 7:309, 8:482  
 Michael III, 4:187, 7:309, 310  
 Photius, 2:754, 7:309–310  
 unity of Church, 4:194
- Ignatius III (Patriarch of Antioch), Bar-Hebraeus and, 2:82
- Ignatius Elias III, St., 7:406
- Ignatius Loyola, 3:16
- Ignatius Michael III (Patriarch of Syria), 13:707–708
- Ignatius of Antioch, St., 1:521, 5:491, **7:310–312**, 9:227–228  
 agape, 1:170  
 Antioch, 1:521–522  
 Apostles, 3:29  
 as Apostolic Father, 1:587  
 apostolic succession, 1:591  
 apostolicity, 1:579, 595  
 Asia Minor, 1:785  
 baptism of Jesus, 2:73  
 beatific vision, 2:172  
 bishops, 2:411, 413, 7:311  
 Canon Law, 3:37



- charity, 3:395  
 Christian way of life, 3:547  
 Christocentrism, 3:558  
 Christology, 3:560  
 Christ's descent into hell, 4:684  
 Church history, 3:592  
 Church property, 3:723  
 communion of saints, 4:36  
 creedal statements, 4:350–351  
 deacons, 4:551  
 Docetism, 2:820, 4:797, 7:311, 811  
 Eucharist, 7:311  
 following Christ, 5:788  
 hospitality, 7:118  
 marriage, 7:311  
 martyrdom of, 3:592  
 martyrs and martyrdom, 9:227  
 Mary's motherhood, 10:13  
 mystical body of Christ, 10:102  
 Old Testament, 3:29  
 Pauline epistles, 3:30  
 Polycarp, St., 11:464  
 practice of taking Christian names, 10:139  
 priesthood as order, 7:36  
 theology of Church, 3:584  
 transubstantiation, 14:158  
 universality of Christianity, 3:274, 292  
 virgin birth, 14:533  
 works of charity, 3:403, 406  
*See also* Apostolic Fathers; Patristic era
- Ignatius of Jesus, Mary (Mother), 5:884–885, 12:542, 709  
 Ignatius of Laconi, St., **7:312**  
 Ignatius of Loyola, St., 2:109, 5:344, 7:307–309, **312–314**, 313, 779  
 Ad Majorem Dei Gloriam, 1:95, 96  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309, 310  
*Anima Christi*, 1:455  
 Bobadilla, Nicolás Alfonso de, 2:446  
 Carthusian spirituality, 3:192  
*Casa dei neofiti* (Rome), 10:239  
 Cassian, John, 3:207  
 Cisneros, García de, 3:744  
 conformity, 4:93–94  
 Counter Reformation, 3:610, 611, 782  
 Daughters of Jesus, 3:738  
 Denis the Carthusian, 4:661  
 discernment, spiritual, 4:766  
 disciple as term, 4:774  
 eucharistic devotion, 5:435
- Faber, Peter, Bl., friendship with, 5:583, 584  
 iconography of, 7:314  
 Jesuits, 4:310, 311  
 Laínez, D., 8:287, 288  
 missions to Ethiopia, 5:400  
 mysticism, 7:309, 313–314  
 patron of Baltimore Archdiocese, 2:41  
 preaching, 11:621  
 Religious of the Cenacle, 3:334  
 Ribadeneyra, Pedro de, disciple of, 12:220  
 Rules for Thinking with the Church, 14:6  
 Salmerón, 12:620  
 scholasticism, 12:765  
 shrine, 13:94  
 spirituality, 13:446–447  
 Thomism, 14:49  
 University of Alcalá, 1:236  
 visions, 13:415  
 Xavier, Francis, St., 14:877  
*See also* Ignatian spirituality; *Spiritual Exercises* (St. Ignatius of Loyola)
- Ignatius Peter VI (Patriarch of Syria), 13:707  
 Ignaz von Döllinger (Freidrich), 6:3  
*Ignea Sagitta* (*Fiery Arrow*) (Nicholas Gallicus), 3:132, 133  
 Ignorance, **7:314–315**  
 innocence, 14:585–586  
 morality of, 7:315  
 types, 7:539–540  
 wonder, 14:832–833  
 Igny Abbey (France), 3:758  
 I-It mystics, 10:117  
 Ījī, 1:782  
 Ilarion, St., 2:749  
 Ildefonso de Los Angeles, 12:619  
 Ildefonso of Toledo, St., 1:577, 4:87, 5:445, **7:316**, 12:606  
 Ilerus, St. *See* Hilarus of Mende, St.  
 Ilga, Bl., **7:316**  
 Ilgen, K. D., 1:814  
*Iliad* (Homer), 1:140, 12:508  
 Illa Salvía, Ramón, 2:92  
*Illatio sancti Benedicti* (Thierry of Fleury), 14:3  
 Illich, Ivan, 9:583–584  
 Illig, Alvin Anthony (Father), 4:242, **7:316**, 11:42
- Illinois, 3:663, **7:317–319**, 8:521, 9:571, 722  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
*Illinois Catholic Historical Review*, 7:318–319  
 Illinois College (Jacksonville), 4:116  
*Illinois Department of Employment Sec., Frazee v.* (1989), 3:663  
 Illinois Institute of Technology Chapel, 3:669  
 Illinois people, mission to, 1:296  
 Illtud, St., **7:319**, 12:543  
 Illuminati. *See* Alumbrados  
 Illumination, **7:319–320**  
 abstraction, 1:45  
 Augustine, St., 1:866, 876, 7:293  
 Bonaventure, St., 2:489  
 Books of Hours, 11:604–605  
 knowledge, theories of, 8:216  
 Pucelle, Jean, 11:811  
*See also* Manuscript illumination  
*Illuminés*, 7:320–321  
 Illuminism, **7:320–322**, 8:583–584  
*Illustriorum disquisitionum moralium* (Candido), 3:13  
*Illustrium Germaniae scriptorum catalogus* (Loos), 8:777  
 Illuyankas myth, 6:895  
 Illyrian Movement, 4:371  
*Illyricum sacrum* (Farlati and Coleti), 5:627  
 Illyricus, Thomas, **7:322**  
*Im Bannkreis Babels* (Kugler), 10:820  
*Image and Pilgrimage in Christian Culture: Anthropological Perspectives* (Turner), 14:246  
 Image of God, 4:24, **7:322**, 10:211–212, 961–962, 13:51  
*The Image of Sin* (*De imagine peccati*) (Hilton), 6:834–835  
 Imagery, in Hebrew poetry, 6:693  
 Images, biblical prohibition of, **7:322–323**  
 Images, concept and, 7:506  
 Images, symbol and, 13:661  
 Images, veneration of, **7:323–326**  
 doctrine concerning, 7:325–326  
*Libri carolini*, 8:557  
 as natural, 7:323–324  
 New Testament, 7:324–325  
 Old Testament, 7:324  
 older and recent instructions, 8:626  
 paganism, 7:324  
 papal prohibition of, 5:443  
 shrines, 13:92

- Imagination, **7:326–327**  
 art, 1:746, 748  
 cogitative power, 3:822, 7:326  
 control of, 7:326–327  
 creative, 4:347–349  
 Freud, Sigmund, 7:326, 327  
 memory, 7:326  
 perception of time, 14:81  
 phenomena of movement, 10:21  
 sensation, 12:908  
 senses, 7:326, 12:913  
 soul, 13:351  
*Imagination* (Sartre), 12:697  
*Imagines et elogia virorum illustrium et eruditorum* (Orsini), 10:482  
 Imaging Sign, 13:116  
*Imago Dei*, 3:531, 532  
*Imago mundi* (Honorius of Autun), 5:206  
 Imām, 7:327–328, **327–328**, 10:589, 13:83–84  
 Imamura, John, Bl., 7:734  
*Imberios and Margarona*, 2:806  
 Imbert, Joseph, Bl., **7:328**, 12:277  
 Imbert, Laurent Joseph Marius, martyr, 8:234, 239  
 IMC (International Missionary Council), 5:71–72, **7:527**, 9:697  
 IMCS (Pax Romana-International Movement of Catholic Students), 10:161  
 Imitation, 4:768, 7:188–189, 323–324, 11:433–434  
*Imitation of Christ* (Thomas À Kempis), 3:69, 605, **7:328–331**, 14:12  
 Amort, Eusebius, 1:363  
 authorship debate, 7:328–329, 8:381  
 Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:311  
 Devotio Moderna, 4:708  
 friendship with God, 6:11  
 Imma, Bl., **7:331**  
 Immaculate Conception, **7:331–335**, 332, 9:158, 173  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310, 312  
 Alva y Astorga, Pedro de, 1:323  
 Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:497  
 Aquinas, 7:333–334  
 Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:310, 7:333  
 Bombolognus of Bologna, 2:476  
 Cajetan, 7:334  
 Caracciolo, Landolf, 3:96  
 Carmelite spirituality, 3:133  
 doctrine definition (1854), 1:310, 3:623, 7:334–335  
 Dominican Thomism opposition to, 14:43  
 Duns Scotus, John, 4:939, 7:334  
 Eadmer of Canterbury's writings, 5:1  
 Early Church, 7:332–333  
 feast proclaimed, 7:149, 333, 334, 13:131  
 Hugh of Newcastle, 7:155  
*Ineffabilis Deus* defining, 10:61–62  
 literary contest (Mexico), 13:121  
 Lourdes Shrine, 8:819  
 Mariology, 9:171  
 Middle Ages, 7:333–334  
 papal decrees, 7:334–335, 9:284  
 Pius IX (Pope), Bl., pronouncement (1854), 10:848  
 teaching of, 7:331–332  
 Torquemada's opposition to, 14:112  
 Immaculate Conception, Cathedral of the (Portland, ME), 9:57  
 Immaculate Conception Academy and Convent (Columbia, GA), 8:903  
 Immaculate Conception Brothers, 3:622, **7:335**  
 Immaculate Conception Church (Audincourt, France), 3:713  
 Immaculate Conception Society, 5:834  
 Immaculate Heart of Mary, 3:764, **7:335–337**, 336, 9:158  
 Immaculate Heart of Mary Parish (Cleveland, OH), 8:249  
 Immanence, **7:340–342**  
 absolute historicism, 4:372–374  
 causality, 3:304  
 of Christ, 13:25  
 cosmological, 7:341  
 critique, 7:341–342  
 defined, 8:209  
 epistemological, 7:341  
 God, 6:322  
 history of, 7:340  
 kinds of, 7:340–341  
 knowledge, 8:201  
 liberal theology, 8:543  
 ontological, 7:341  
 psychological, 7:341  
 Thomism, 4:53, 8:209  
 transcendence, 7:340  
 Immanence apologetics, 1:565, 566, 7:341, 342–343, 12:732  
 Immanentism, 7:342, 342–343, **343–344**, 9:755, 10:827  
*Immanuel Kant* (Bauch), 2:157  
 Immateriality, 7:340, **344–346**, 345–346, 8:201, 209  
*Immensa aeternae Dei* (apostolic constitution, Sixtus V), 3:63, 349, 4:438  
 Immersion, baptism, 2:75  
 Immigration and emigration  
 Americanism, 1:354  
 Argentina, 1:657  
 Arkansas, 1:691, 692  
 Buddhism, 2:673  
 California, 2:868–870, 872  
 church architecture, 3:715, 716  
 Church membership, U.S., 3:720, 721  
 Eastern-rite Catholics, 13:87, 366  
 Germany, 8:736, 765, 885  
 Indiana, 1:251  
 Iowa, 8:778–779, 13:164  
 Ireland, 8:778–779, 837–838, 9:56, 13:402  
 Italy, 8:812  
 Japan, 13:298  
 Kentucky, 8:817  
 Knights of Columbus, 8:191  
 Knights of St. George, 8:196  
 Know-Nothingism, 8:199–200  
 language controversy, 1:7–8, 354  
 lay missionaries, 8:18  
 liturgical movement, 8:6, 675  
 Loughlin, J., 8:798  
 Louisiana, 8:811, 812, 816  
 Lutheran, 8:883–884  
 Massachusetts, 2:553, 554, 555, 9:308, 13:462  
 national parishes, 4:123, 124  
 St. Raphael's Society, 2:852  
 Sisters of Providence, 13:189  
 South Carolina, 13:366  
 Vietnam, 8:816  
 West Virginia, 14:688  
 Wisconsin, 8:256  
 See also Nativism  
 Immo of Reichenau, 2:327  
*Immortale Dei* (encyclical, Pope Leo XIII), **7:346–347**  
 Immortality, **7:347–354**  
 afterlife, 1:165, 7:350–351  
 ancient thought, 7:347–348  
 Bible, 7:351–352, 353, 354  
 Cajetan (Tommaso de Vio), 2:854–855  
 Daoism, 4:524  
 Patristic teaching, 7:347–349  
 philosophical analysis, 7:349–351  
 retribution, 7:353, 354, 12:178  
 Scholasticism, 7:349  
 theology of, 7:352–354  
 Immortality of the soul, 13:339–342, 352–353, 353–356, 626  
 Immutability of God, **7:354–357**



- Impassibility of God, 1:104–105, 6:689, **7:357–360**
- Impeccability, **7:360–361**
- Impeccability of Christ, 7:265, **361**
- Impenetrability, **7:361–362**, 8:742
- Impenitence, **7:362–363**
- Imperial Catechism (France), **3:236–237**, 244
- Imperial cult, 3:631
- Imperial Dalmatic* (Byzantine garment), 8:620
- Imperium christianum*, 3:167, 168
- Impersonal mind, 8:270
- Impetus, 1:223, 670, **7:363–364**, 9:415, 10:18
- Imposition of hands, **7:364–366**
- Church, 3:575
  - consecration of a bishop, 10:636
  - deacons, 4:551
  - Holy Orders, 7:35, 38
  - women, 4:554
- Improperia, **7:366–367**
- Improperia* (Palestrina), 10:802
- Imprudence, 11:789
- Impugnatio Alcorani* (Ricoldus de Monte Croce), 12:243
- Impugnatio Henrici de Gandavo* (Robert of Orford), 12:269
- Impure. *See* Pure and impure
- Imputability, 8:876
- Imputation of Justice and Merit, **7:367–368**, 8:70, 85
- In I sententiarum* (Scotus), 14:213
- In agro domini* (papal bull, Benedict XII), 11:76
- In Cantica Canticorum* (St. Bernard of Clairvaux), 5:514
- In catholicum catechismum libri sex* (Nausea), 3:242
- In coena Domini* (papal bull, Gregory XIII), 4:498
- In cotidianis precibus (motu proprio* Pius XII), 11:400
- In decem libros ethicorum expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In Defense of the Three Chapters* (Facundus of Hermiane), 3:596, 5:587
- In defensione trium capitulorum* (Pelagius), 14:64
- In duodecim libros metaphysicorum expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In eligendis* (papal bull, Pius IV), 3:91, 11:499
- In Eminentis* (papal bull, Clement XII), 1:893, 3:790, 12:857
- In Eminentis* (papal bull, Urban VIII), 4:4, 7:715, 14:342
- In facto esse* (made), 12:751
- In fieri* (becoming in the process of being made), 12:751
- In libros de anima expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In libros de caelo et mundo expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In libros de generatione et corruptione expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In libros meteorologicorum expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In libros peri hermeneias expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In libros politicorum expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In libros posteriorum analyticorum expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In librum de memoria et reminiscencia expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In librum de sensu et sensato expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In Memory of Her* (Schlusser-Florenza), 5:677, 10:307
- In Nomine Domine* (papal decree, Nicholas II), 3:105
- In octo libros physicorum expositio* (Aquinas), 14:26
- In omnes beati Pauli et septem catholicas apostolorum epistolas commentarii* (Estius), 5:375
- In Pauli Epistolam ad romanos commentariorum libritres* (Sadoletto), 12:526
- In plurimis* (papal letter, Leo XIII), 9:681
- In Sublimi* (apostolic letter, Gregory XVI), 12:384
- In summam theologiae S. Thomae Aquinatis enarratio* (de Toledo), 14:102
- In Suprema* (apostolic constitution, Alexander VII), 3:748, 14:161
- In Suprema Petri Apostoli Sede* (encyclical, Pius IX), 6:459
- In supremo* (apostolic letter, Gregory XVI), 2:44, 6:510
- In Towns and Little Towns* (Feeney), 5:663
- In vitro fertilization, 1:656
- Inalienability, 4:860
- Inca people, 3:484–485, 4:130, 131–132, 11:158
- See also* Peru
- Inca religion, **7:368–369**
- Incantations, **7:369**
- Incarnate Wisdom, 8:405
- Incarnation, **7:373–375**
- art, 1:743–744
  - assumptus homo* theology, 1:802–803
  - Athanasian Creed, 1:815–816
  - atonement, 1:837
  - Bonaventure, St., 2:486–487
  - Byzantine theology, 2:766
  - Christmas, 3:554, 555
  - Christocentrism, 3:558
  - Christology, 3:560
  - communication of idioms, 4:25, 26
  - community as extension of, 4:38
  - Constantinople Council II, 4:191
  - consubstantiality, 4:198–199
  - Council of Chalcedon, 3:365
  - creation doctrine, 4:345
  - Cyril of Alexandria, St., 10:14
  - Daniélou, Jean, 9:684
  - death of God theology, 4:585
  - divine missions, 9:736
  - doctrine, development of, 4:807
  - Duns Scotus, John, 4:938
  - Gregory of Nyssa, St., 6:520
  - holiness, 7:8
  - iconoclasm, 7:281
  - impassibility of God, 7:359
  - Islamic denial of, 7:608
  - kenosis, 8:143
  - Mary's Divine brideship, 10:14
  - mystery of the, 10:84
  - Nicene Creed (325), 10:354
  - patristic philosophy, 10:961
  - Radical Reformation, 3:608
  - redemption, 11:983–984
  - as remedy for disorder of evil, 14:331–332
  - Resurrection of Christ, 12:160–161
  - sacramental worship, 8:728
  - sacramentalizing the human body, 8:647
  - subsistence and union in, 13:571
  - substance, 13:577
  - temporal values, 13:812
  - theology in nature, 10:212
  - theology of man, 9:94
  - union as relation to God, 13:139
  - See also* Humanity of Christ
- Incarnation, necessity of the, **7:375–376**
- Incarnationis mysterium* (papal bull, John Paul II), 7:440
- Incendium Amoris* (Rolle), 10:119
- Incense, 1:320, 3:335, **7:376–377**
- Incest, **7:377–378**, 13:85
- Incest, in the Bible, **7:378**, 13:50

- Inchausti, Leon, 10:29  
*The Incoherence of the Incoherence* (Averroës), 7:613  
 Incommunicability, **7:379–380**  
 Inconstancy, 8:775  
 Incorporation in Christ, 4:38, **7:380**  
 Incorporation into the Church (Membership), **7:380–383**  
 Incubi, 4:648  
 Inculturation, liturgical, **7:383–388**  
   evangelization, 9:689  
   Ghana, 6:198  
   India, 7:404–405  
   Indonesia, 7:430  
   Ivory Coast, 7:681–682  
   Jesuits, 7:784  
   Sri Lanka, 13:465–466  
   Vatican Council II, 9:678  
   Zairean Episcopal Conference, 4:106  
   Zambia, 14:907  
 Inculturation, theology of, **7:388–389**  
*Inde a Pontificatus (motu proprio)*, John Paul II, 11:479  
*Inde a primis* (apostolic letter, John XXIII), 11:642  
 Indecent speech, 13:411  
 Indefectibility, **7:389**  
 Indeliberate acts, 6:398  
 Independent African American Catholic Rite, 1:161–162  
 Independent Catholicism. *See* Liberal Catholic Church  
 Independent Order of Good Templars, 13:800–801  
*Index der verbotenen Bücher* (Reusch), 12:182  
*Index of Christian Art*, 7:286  
 Index of Pope Pius IV. *See* Tridentine Index  
 Index of Prohibited Books, 5:647, 750, 825, **7:389–391**, 10:978, 11:518  
   abolishment, 11:30, 12:26  
   Ágreda, Mary of, 1:187  
   Alexandre, Noël, 1:267  
   *Autour d'un petit livre* (Loisy), 9:754  
   Barbier, Emmanuel, works of, 7:503  
   Barbosa, Agostino, 2:96  
   Bauny, Étienne, works of, 2:160  
   Berruyer, Isaac Joseph, 2:330  
   *Bibliothèque* (Du Pin), 4:944  
   *Breve compendio intorno alla perfezione cristiana (Abrégé de la perfection)* (Bellinzaga), 2:230, 6:48  
   Buonaiuti, Ernesto, 2:694  
   Cassander, George, 3:205  
   Cave, William, 3:312  
   Cayet, Pierre Victor, 3:314  
   Cochlaeus, Johannes, 3:816  
   *Concio* (Kenrick), 8:146  
   Congar, Yves Marie-Joseph, works of, 4:102–103  
   *Controversia anglicana de potestate regis et pontificis* (Becanus), 2:191  
   Copernicus, Nicolaus, works of, 4:251  
   *De concordantia sacerdotii et imperii* (Marca), 9:133  
   *De concordia sacerdotii et imperii seu de libertatibus ecclesiae gallicanae* (Baluze), 2:48  
   *De corpore et sanguine Domini* (Ratramnus of Corbie), 11:924  
   *De divisione naturae* (John Scotus Eriugena), 7:1010–1011  
   *De pontificis romani clave* (Henríquez), 6:735  
   Diego of Estella, 4:739  
   *Dogme et critique* (Le Roy), 9:755  
   *Une école de théologie: Le Saulchoir* (Chenu), 3:466  
   *Einleitung in die Philosophie* (Frohschammer), 12:901  
   *L'Eucharistie: la Présence réelle et la Transubstantiation* (Batiffol), 2:155  
   *L'Évangile et L'Église* (Loisy), 9:754  
   *Fasciculus rerum expetendarum ac fugiendarum* (Gratius), 6:424  
   Foreiro, Francisco, 5:799  
   Gerbais, Jean, 4:591  
   Gioberti, Vincenzo, 6:778  
   *Glasgow Free Press*, 8:133–134  
   Grégoire, Henri Baptiste, works of, 6:463  
   Günther, Anton, works of, 6:583, 778  
   heliocentric works, 6:62, 11:26  
   Hermes, Georg, works of, 4:932, 6:797  
   Hirscher, Johann, works of, 6:861  
   *Histoire ancienne de l'Église chrétienne* (Duchesne), 4:927, 7:503  
   *History of the Famous Preacher Friar Gerund of Campazas* (Isla), 11:622  
   Hontheim, Johann Kikolaus von, works of, 7:90  
   Hus, John, works of, 7:390, 12:658  
   Joachim of Fiora, works of, 7:390  
   John Scotus Eriugena, works of, 7:390  
   Kardec, A., 8:128  
   Laberthonnière, L. (works of), 8:265  
   *Libri carolini*, 8:557  
   Loisy, Alfred, works of, 7:149, 8:765–766  
   Louis of Granada, 8:806  
   *Le Martyre de Saint Sébastien*, (Annunzio), 4:586  
   Molina, Luis de, works of, 4:111–113  
   Montlosier, François de, 1:519  
   Montpellier Catechism, 11:561  
   Noris, Henry, 1:885  
   Olivi, Peter Jean, works of, 7:390  
   *Paroles d'un croyant* (Lamennais, F.), 8:310  
   *Pentalogus diaphoricus* (Charles of the Assumption), 3:436  
   Pigge, Albert, works of, 11:336  
   Protestant Reformation, 3:637  
   *Quaternuli* (David), 4:540  
   Quesnel, Pasquier, works of, 11:861  
   Raynaud, Théophile, works of, 11:939  
   *Riforma cattolica* (Gioberti), 6:230  
   Rosmini-Serbatì, Antonio, 12:384  
   Rubino, Antonio, 12:399  
   Sa, Manoel, 12:449  
   Sabatier, Paul, 12:453  
   *Sanctificatio S. Joseph Sponsi Virginis in utero asserta* (Marcant, Pierre), 9:140  
   Sarpi, Paolo, 12:694  
   Simon, Richard, works of, 11:89  
   Sixtus V (Pope), order for new, 13:198  
   *Theologia naturalis* (Raymond of Sabunde), 11:937  
   *Über die Freiheit der Wissenschaft* (Frohschammer), 12:901  
   *Venida del mesías* (Lacunza), 8:274  
   *La vie de Jesus* (Steinmann), 7:391  
   *Les vies des saints* (Baillet), 6:615  
   Wyclife, John, works of, 7:390  
   *See also* Censorship of books  
 Index of Valdes, 13:447  
*Index Omnium* (Shields), 13:83  
*Index Thomisticus* (Busa), 12:778  
 Indexing, history of, 7:188  
 India, **7:391–406**, 8:111  
   Brahmanism, 13:337–338  
   Carmelites, 3:130, 146–147, 459  
   caste system, 3:211, 212, 6:851, 853  
   Castro, Mateo de, 3:219  
   demographic statistics, 7:392  
   Diamper, Synod of (1599), 4:728–729

- ecclesiastical organization, 7:393  
map, 7:394  
mission  
  Anglican mission, 13:288–289  
  Beschi, Costanzo Giuseppe, 2:339–340  
  British education and, 7:405  
  Carey, William, 3:108  
  Dandoy, George and, 4:508  
  de Mello, Anthony and, 4:634  
  Dengel, Anna and, 4:659–660  
  Holy Cross Sisters and, 7:22  
  Jesuits and, 7:784  
  Manichaeism and, 9:108  
  Nobili, Roberto do, 9:692  
  padroado and Propaganda missionaries, 3:219, 10:977  
  Portuguese establishment of, 7:397–398, 401–402  
  Roth, Heinrich, 12:390  
  under Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:510  
  Xavier, St. Francis and, 14:878  
Roberts, Thomas d'Estene, 12:271–272  
Rudolf Acquaviva and Companions, BB., 12:401  
Sikhism, 13:118–119  
Tantrism, 13:753  
women, status of, 14:813  
*See also* Buddhism; Hinduism; Syro-Malabar Church
- Indian and White in the Northwest: A History of Catholicity in Montana* (Palladino), 10:804  
Indian philosophy, 1:833, **7:406–410**, 8:130, 11:287, 13:149  
*The Indian Prayer Book* (Romagné), 12:297  
Indian religion, 5:747–748, 922  
Indian Rites controversy, 7:402, **410–412**, 9:692  
Indian theology. *See* Native American theology  
Indian Wars, 9:721–722  
Indiana, 1:250–251, **7:412–416**, 13:123  
  *See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
Indianapolis Archdiocese (IN), **7:416–418**, 12:257  
Indiction, 3:571, **7:418–420**  
Indiction of Bede, 7:419  
*Indiculus luminosus* (Paulus Albarus), 9:446, 11:44  
Indifferent Acts, **7:420–421**  
Indifferentism, 5:932, **7:421–422**, 8:489, 541
- Indigenous art, 4:291  
Indigenous peoples. *See* Native Australians; *specific countries; specific peoples*  
*The Indissolubility of Christian Marriage in the Case of Adultery* (Fransen), 5:918  
Individual eschatology, 5:333, 337–338, 340, 342  
Individualism  
  common good vs., 4:19–21  
  communication philosophy, 4:25  
  community vs., 4:38  
  Ignatian exercises, 13:432–433  
  individuality, 7:422  
  irrationalism, 7:586  
  Spencer, Herbert, 13:413  
Individuality, **7:422–423**  
Individuation, 7:422, 423, **424–427**  
  abstraction, 1:46  
  Crathorn, John, 4:335  
  Duns Scotus, John, 4:936–937  
  Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:948  
  Jung's theory, 8:60  
  multiplication, 5:362–363  
  simplicity of God, 13:138  
  soul, 13:350  
*Individuum est incommunicabile* (The individual is incommunicable), 12:755  
Indivisible, 4:215, 780, **7:427**  
Indochina, 12:218–219, 255  
Indonesia, 4:558, **7:428–432**, 430  
  *See also* East Timor  
Indonesian Catholic Student Association, 7:431  
Indo-Portuguese Schism. *See* Goan Schism of 1838  
*Indorum republicae descriptio* (Valadés), 14:368  
Indrechtach, St., **7:432**  
Induced Movement, 10:20  
Induction, **7:432–436**  
  argumentation, 1:658  
  Aristotle, 1:681  
  axiomatic system, 1:949  
  causality, 3:308  
  certitude, 3:353  
  deduction compared to, 4:608  
  demonstration, 4:652  
  first principles, 5:744  
  knowledge, 8:203  
  liberal arts, 8:538  
  matter and form in, 9:346  
  philosophy of nature, 11:305–306  
  reasoning, 11:948  
  uniformity in nature as basis of, 14:300  
  *See also* Deduction
- Indulgences, **7:436–441**  
  controversy, 12:14  
  Council of Trent decree on reform, 14:173–174  
  Crusades, 4:407, 408, 409, 410, 412, 413, 693  
  dead, prayers for, 4:556  
  Holy Name, 7:31  
  Luther, Martin, 8:879, 12:15–16  
  papal taxation, 3:726  
  “Pardon of Assisi,” 11:527–528  
  St. Peter's Basilica, financing, 8:487, 879  
  *See also* Plenary indulgences  
Indulgences, Sacred Congregation of, 4:556  
*Indulgentiarum doctrina* (apostolic constitution, Paul VI), 7:439–440  
*Industriae Tuae* (papal bull, John VIII), 4:370, 476  
*Industrial Citizenship* (Fitzpatrick), 5:753  
Industrial Revolution, 14:817  
Industrial Workers of the World (IWW), 10:171  
Industrialism, 4:642–643, 782–783, 783, 13:241–242, 255  
*L'Industrie du papyrus dans l'Égypte Greco-Romaine* (Lewis), 10:862  
Indwelling, Divine, 4:335–336, **7:441–444**, 9:736, 13:441  
Indy, Vincent d', **7:444–445**  
Ine (King of Wessex), **7:445**  
Inedia, 10:109  
*Ineffabilis Deus* (papal bull, Pius IX), 1:799  
Ineffability of God, **7:445–446**  
Inerrancy, biblical, **7:446–447**  
Infallibility, 5:37, **7:448–452**  
  conciliarism, 4:53–58  
  Connolly, Thomas Louis, 4:128  
  D'Alzon, Emmanuel, 4:502  
  Darboy, Georges, 4:526  
  Dechamps, Victor Auguste, 4:589  
  Declaration of the French Clergy, 4:591  
  Dieringer, Franz Xaver, 4:741  
  Ecumenical councils, 4:305  
  *ex cathedra*, 5:498  
  faith and morals, 5:605–606  
  growing support (1850s) for declaration of papal, 10:334

- Infallibility (*continued*)
- Purcell, John Baptist, 11:820
- Vatican Council I, 5:855, 10:848, 12:182, 417, 14:404, 405–406
- Infallibility of the Pope. *See* Papal infallibility
- Infancy narratives, **7:452–454**
- Annunciation, 1:473
- criticism, 3:34, 5:810
- historicity debates, 8:863
- iconography, 1:558–559
- as literary form, 7:484
- Luke's Gospel, 8:856
- Mary as primary source, 8:860
- Infant baptism. *See* Baptism of infants
- Infant Jesus of Prague, **7:455**
- Infanticide, 4:220
- Infidels, **7:455**, 8:75
- Infinite in All Directions* (Dyson), 5:351
- The Infinite Mercy of God* (apostolic letter, Pius XI), 12:206
- Infinity, 4:216–217, 6:320–321, **7:455–460**
- Infinity of God, 4:937, 938, 7:459, **460–461**
- “The Influence of Habit on Thought” (Biran), 9:59–60
- The Influence of the Catholic Layman* (Onahan), 10:599
- Information* (periodical), 7:316
- Infralapsarions (Sublapsarions), 2:894, **7:461**
- Arminianism, 1:712, 2:894
- predestination, 11:650, 655
- reprobation, 12:132
- See also* Calvinism
- Infused contemplation, 11:955
- Infused knowledge. *See* Knowledge, infused
- Infused knowledge of Christ, 7:829
- Infused virtues, 14:550–551
- Ingarden, Roman, 1:143
- Inge, Hugh (Abp. of Dublin), **7:461–462**
- Inge, William Ralph, **7:462**, **462**
- Ingelheim, Synod of (948), 1:172, 5:763
- Ingenbohl Sisters, 12:735
- Ingenuin (Bp. of Sabiona), St., 1:908, **7:462**
- Ingersoll, Robert Green, 1:181, 5:968, 8:303
- Inghan, Alice (Mother Mary Francis), 5:879
- Ingleby, Francis, Bl., 5:229, **7:462–463**
- Inglis, Charles (Bp.), **7:463**
- Ingoldsby, John, 12:646
- Ingoli, Francesco, 11:750
- Ingram, John, Bl., 2:551, 5:232, **7:463**
- Ingravescentem aetatem (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 3:106–107, 11:30
- Inheritance, in the Bible, 7:42, **463–465**, 13:249, 14:829
- Iñiguez Guzmán, Rodrigo, 13:121
- Initiation Biblique*, 12:262
- Initium, incrementum et exitus Geraldinorum* (O'Daly), 10:550
- Injury, Moral, **7:465–466**
- La Inmaculada* (Elguero), 5:154
- Innatism, 4:223–224, 5:743, 7:294–295, **466**, 10:131
- Inner Light, 4:39
- Innichen Abbey (Austria), 1:908
- Innitzer, Theodor (Card.), **7:466–467**
- Innocent, St., **7:467**
- Innocent I (Pope), St., **7:467–469**
- Ambrosian Rite, 1:343
- Anointing of the Sick, 1:481, 7:35
- biblical canon, 3:32
- Canon Law, 3:39
- clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:323
- Confirmation, 4:86, 87
- correspondence of, 7:467–468
- decretals, legal force of, 4:600
- Ember Days, 5:186
- Exuperius of Toulouse, St., 5:571
- John Chrysostom, St., 7:947
- papal authority, 12:354
- Pelagianism, 3:188, 11:62
- Sicily, 13:103
- simony, 13:136
- Innocent II (Pope), **7:469**, **469–470**
- Abelard, Peter, 1:18, 19, 719
- Alberic of Ostia, 1:219
- Anacletus II (Antipope), 1:370
- Armenia, 1:701
- Arnulf of Lisieux, 1:720
- Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:318
- election of, 5:844
- Lothair III, 8:797
- Louis VI, 8:799
- Malachy, St., 9:65
- Second Lateran Council, 8:350
- Innocent III (Antipope), **7:473**
- Innocent III (Pope), 5:870, **7:470–473**, 14:69
- abbesses, 1:8
- abbreviators, 1:13
- Adam of Perseigne, 1:109
- Adam of Saint-Victor, 1:109
- Adrian IV (Pope), 1:127
- Albert of Jerusalem, St., 1:222
- Albigensians, 1:713, 2:688
- Alexander III (Pope), 1:255
- Amalric of Bène, 1:330
- ambries, 1:348
- Ancient See of Canterbury, 3:72
- anointing, 1:478–479
- Bulgaria, 2:680, 685
- Canon Law, 1:207, 3:48
- Caulites, 3:296
- Christian of Prussia, 3:537
- Church wealth, 8:294
- Church-State relations, 3:636, 7:43–44
- Clare of Assisi, St., 3:760
- clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:324
- clerical misconduct, 7:485–486
- colors for liturgical use, 8:645
- conciliarism, 4:54
- Conrad of Querfurt, 4:137
- Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:861
- Crosier Fathers, 2:609
- cross, sign of, 4:382
- Crusades, 2:688, 3:602, 4:409, 410, 413
- decretals of, 4:600–601, 7:471–472
- defense of infant baptism, 2:69
- Eastern Schism, 2:760–761
- Eberhard of Rohrdorf, 5:30
- Engelbert I of Cologne, 5:220
- Fulk of Neuilly, 6:24
- Greek patriarchs, 4:188
- heresy, 7:472, 488
- Honorius Magister, 7:88
- Huguccio, 7:164
- Humiliati, 1:231, 7:204
- importance of, 3:602
- John (King of England), 5:242, 7:914
- John de Grey, 7:954
- lay confession, 8:411
- legitimacy, 7:472
- liturgical reform, 8:714
- Maronite Church, 9:196
- medieval Latin literature, support of, 9:462
- monastic reform, 2:271
- Monastic Republic of Mount Athos, 10:31–32
- nepotism of, 10:247
- Norbert's support of, 10:420–421
- Order of Aviz, 1:947
- Order of the Holy Spirit, 7:51–52
- papal development under, 10:838
- Peter of Castelnaud, 11:198
- Poverty Movement, 11:571–573
- on priesthood, 11:700

- prostitution, 3:413, 11:773  
 reordination, 7:39  
 right of pope to act in secular disputes, 7:472  
 Roman Breviary, 2:610  
 works of, 7:470  
 works of charity, 3:412  
**Innocent IV (Pope), 7:464, 473–476**  
 Albert Behaim, 1:222  
 Armenia, 1:702  
 Augustinians, 1:886  
 Canon Law, 3:48  
 cardinalate, 3:105  
 Carmelites, 3:132, 141  
 Chaldean Catholic Church, 3:366  
 Church-State relations, 2:501, 3:636, 7:44  
 Clare of Assisi, St., 3:760  
 conferment of red hats on cardinals, 6:763  
 Crosier Fathers, 2:609  
 Eastern Schism, 2:761  
 Franciscans, 7:980  
 Frederick II the Great, 7:664  
 heresy, 7:488  
 Isabelle of France, 7:593  
 Joannes de Deo, 7:883  
 as jurist, 7:475  
 in *Liber sextus*, 8:536  
 Lyons Council, 8:906–907  
 mendicant controversy, 2:479  
 mendicant privileges, 14:16  
 papal taxation, 3:603  
 reign of, 12:357  
 Richard Fishacre, encouraging teachings of, 12:229  
 society, 13:278  
 Sylvestrine Benedictines, approval of, 2:275  
 torture sanctioned, 14:118  
**Innocent V (Pope), Bl., 1:878, 2:484, 7:476, 477**  
**Innocent VI (Pope), 1:232, 2:128, 3:91, 493, 829, 7:476–477**  
**Innocent VII (Pope), 7:477**  
**Innocent VIII (Pope), 7:477–478, 478**  
 Adrian of Castello, 1:130  
 Angelo Carletti di Chivasso, Bl., 1:413  
 Annecy Monastery, 1:470  
 censorship, 3:336  
 election, 8:54  
 holy lance, 7:31  
 pre-Reformation spiritual hunger, 3:606  
 prohibited books, 7:390  
 Roman Pontifical, 11:474  
**Innocent IX (Pope), 7:478–479**  
**Innocent X (Pope), 7:479, 479–480**  
 Ambrosians, 1:346  
 Barberini family pardon, 2:95  
 Bartholomite decline, 2:128  
 Charles of Sezze, St., 3:435  
 China, 3:514  
 Clement X (Pope), 3:788  
*de auxiliis* controversy, 4:113  
 grace controversy, 7:716  
 Jansenism, 1:97, 262, 717, 4:436, 13:781  
 papal decline, 3:612  
 Piarists, 7:1043  
 Retz, Jean François Paul de Gondide, 12:180  
**Innocent XI (Pope), Bl., 3:615, 7:480–481**  
 Alexandre, Noël, 1:267  
 Busenbaum, Hermann, 2:716  
 Caulet, François Étienne, 3:296  
 Church-State relations, 4:591  
 Declaration of the French Clergy, 4:591, 6:77  
 English vicariates, 8:771  
 Fürstenberg, Wilhelm, 6:36–37  
 Gallicanism, 2:550, 6:76  
 González de Santalla, Tirso, 6:343  
 Huguenots, 3:639  
 laxism condemned, 8:411  
 Mary of Ágrede, 1:187  
 occult compensation, 4:42  
 papacy development under, 10:843–844  
 papal authority, 5:851  
 quietism, 1:84, 11:866  
**Innocent XII (Pope), 3:143, 417, 4:591, 5:171, 7:481–482, 482**  
**Innocent XIII (Pope), 1:220, 7:32, 482–483**  
**Innocent of Le Mans, St., 7:483**  
 Innocents, Holy, 7:483–484, 13:4  
 Innocenzo of Berzo, Bl., 7:484  
 Innsbruck, University of (Austria), 8:61, 13:28  
 Inocencio de la Immaculada, Fr., 14:248  
*An Inquiry Concerning Human Understanding* (Hume), 7:295  
*An Inquiry into the Nature and Causes of the Wealth of Nations* (Smith), 14:361  
*Inquisitio de fide* (Erasmus), 5:316  
**Inquisition, 3:603, 5:845, 7:485–492**  
 Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg, 1:85  
 Alberti, Leandro, 1:228  
 alchemy, 1:239  
 Alonso de Espina, 1:304  
 Alumbrados, 1:323  
 Anthony Pavonius, Bl., 1:508  
*autos-da-fé*, 1:923–924  
 Bollandists, 2:471  
 Bruno, Giordano, 2:646  
 Carranza, Bartolomé, 3:20, 176  
 Catharism, 1:231  
 Charles V, 2:217  
 Chinese rites controversy, 3:497–498, 514  
 Clareni, 3:762  
 Córdoba, 4:263  
 Crusades against heretics, 4:413  
*de auxiliis* controversy, 4:111–113  
 Dominicans, 4:851  
 Dominis, Marcantonio, 4:856  
 Fauré, Giovanni Battista, 5:647  
 France, 13:113  
 Fraticelli persecuted, 5:921–922  
*Histoire critique de l'Inquisition d'Espagne* (Llorente), 8:740  
 Honorius IV (Pope), 7:86  
 Index of Prohibited Books, 7:390  
 Jews, 7:869–870  
 Köllin, 8:230  
 León, L., 8:497–498  
 Mexico, 8:318  
 origins of, 7:485–487  
 Paul IV (Pope), 11:24  
 Portugal, 9:65–66, 204  
 Protestant Reformation, 3:637  
 Remesal imprisoned, 12:105  
 Rienzo, Cola di, 3:829  
 Sixtus V (Pope), 13:197  
 Spain, 7:489–490, 491, 9:82, 204, 572–573, 13:383, 393  
 Spinozas, 13:418  
 suppression of heresy, 8:295  
 Torquemada role during, 14:113–114  
 torture use, 8:855  
*Inscriptiones Pompeianae* (Wordsworth), 10:774  
 Inscriptions. *See* Epigraphy, Christian  
*Inscrutabili* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 13:258  
*Inscrutabili Divinae* (papal bull, Gregory XV), 9:680–681  
 Insight, 1:181, 7:492

- Insight. A Study of Human Understanding* (Lonerган), 14:292
- Insimulator et actor* (Eugenius Vulgarius), 5:447
- Insinuationes* (St. Gertrude the Great), 6:191
- Insolubilia* (Roger of Notingham), 12:287
- Inspiration, biblical, 2:354, 3:20, 28, 32, 174, **7:492–496**
- Inspiration, prophecy as, 11:763
- Instant, **7:496–497**
- Instauratio magna* (Bacon), 5:207
- Instinct, **7:497–498**, 12:908, 13:44–45
- Institutiones iuris canonici, quibus ius pontificium singulari methodo libris quatuor comprehenditur* (Lancelotti), 8:316
- Institutiones theologiae dogmaticae* (Klupfel), 8:188
- Institut Catholique (Paris), 12:228
- Institut für die Wissenschaften vom Menschen, 8:232
- Institut Supérieur de Philosophie, 9:503
- Instituta regularia divinae legis* (Junilius Africanus), 8:63
- Institute for Black Catholic Studies, 1:162
- The Institute for Continuing Theological Education*, 10:434
- Institute for Missionary Apologetics (Philippines), 5:3
- Institute of Catholic Education, 8:224
- Institute of Charity (IC), 3:419, 12:383–385, 385
- Institute of Christian Doctrine, 6:51
- Institute of Daughters of St. Anne, 6:109
- Institute of Daughters of Saint Joseph, 9:140
- Institute of Holy Guardian Angels, 14:885
- Institute of Mary, 14:648
- Institute of Medieval Canon Law, 8:257
- Institute of Mme. d'Youville, 3:6
- Institute of Perpetual Adoration (Ireland), 6:35
- Institute of Sisters of the Immaculata, 12:377–378
- Institute of Social Order, 8:317
- Institute of Spiritual Theology (Rome), 3:145
- Institute of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 2:30–31, 4:569
- Institute of the Brothers of the Christian Schools, 4:620–621
- Institute of the Daughters of Mary Help of Christians, 12:614
- Institute of the Good Shepherd, 8:149
- Institute of the Heart of Jesus (Paris), **6:682**
- Institute of the Most Holy Savior, 1:307
- Institute of the Prado, 3:473
- Institute of the Sisters of Charity of St. Anne, 11:891
- Institute of the Sisters of Mercy (RSM). *See* Sisters of Mercy
- Institute of the Sisters of St. Joseph of the Sacred Heart, 9:23
- Institute Saint Pierre de Sion (Jerusalem), 5:640
- Institutes* (Cassian), 6:112
- Institutes* (Cassiodorus), 10:756
- Institutes* (Dorotheus), 8:100
- Institutes of Calvin*, 2:887, 888–889, **7:498–499**
- Church and State, 3:637–638
- Eucharist, 5:427
- Huguenots, 7:166
- justification, 8:84, 86
- predestination, 11:655
- religious experience, 5:555
- Institutes of Justinian*, 8:316
- Institutes of the Christian Religion* (Calvin). *See* *Institutes of Calvin*
- Institutio astronomica* (Gassendi), 6:105
- Institutio canonicorum*, 3:68
- Institutio de arte grammatica* (Priscian), 9:439
- Institutio Philosophiae* (Legrand), 3:185
- Institution du prince chrétien* (Espence), 5:358
- Institution of the Rosary* (Tiepolo), 12:374
- Institutional Commodity Services, 13:412
- Institutiones apologeticae* (Gatti), 12:773
- Institutiones divinarum et humanarum lectionum* (Cassiodorus), 3:208–209, 12:757
- Institutiones divinarum et saecularium litterarum* (Cassiodorus), 9:438, 12:757
- Institutiones Iuris Publici Ecclesiastici* (Ottaviani), 10:710
- Institutiones logicae* (Burgersdijk), 12:768
- Institutiones logicae* (Sanseverino), 12:671
- Institutiones logicae* (Storchenau), 12:769
- Institutiones metaphysicae* (Storchenau), 12:769
- Institutiones philosophiae* (Liberatore), 12:772
- Institutiones philosophiae* (Palmieri), 10:813
- Institutiones philosophicae* (Tamagna), 12:770
- Institutiones philosophicae* (Tongiorgi), 14:109
- Institutiones philosophicae* (Urráburu), 14:344
- Institutiones philosophicae auctoritate D. C. Archiepiscopi Lugdunensis* (Valla), 12:771
- Institutiones sanae philosophiae iuxta divi Thomae atque Aristoteles inconcussa dogmata* (Buzzetti), 12:772
- Institutiones theologiae dogmaticae generalis* (Knoll), 8:199
- Institutiones theologiae moralis*, 3:220–221
- Institutiones theologiae* (Bouvier), 2:572
- Institutiones theologiae ad mentem D. Thomae* (Puig), 12:773
- Institutiones theologiae dogmaticae ad textum S. Thomae Concinnatae* (Lépicier), 8:507
- Institutions ad Fundamenta Linguae Hebraeae* (Schultens), 6:697
- Institutions liturgiques* (Guéranger), 6:557, 8:671
- Institutionum biblicarum pars prima* (Lanigan), 8:326
- Institutionum christianae pietatis libri 4* (Rovenius), 12:395
- Institutionum omnium generis doctrinarum tomis VII comprehensarum syntaxis* (Foscarini), 5:825
- Instituto de Hermanas Adoratrices Esclaves del Santísimo Sacramento y de la Caridad. *See* Handmaids of the Blessed Sacrament and of Charity, Sisters Adorers
- Instituto de Liturgia Hispana, 5:204
- Institutum Historicum Societatis Iesu* (publication), 7:791
- Institutiones theologiae mysticae* (Schramm), 12:31
- Instrucción de sacerdotes, en que se dá doctrina muy importante para conocer la alteza del sagrado oficio sacerdotal, y para exercitarle debidamente* (Molina, Anthony de), 9:768–769
- Instructio super ritibus Italo-graecorum* (Clement VIII), 7:650
- Instruction du chrétien* (Richelieu), 12:237

- Instruction for the Proper Implementation of the Constitution on the Sacred Liturgy* (Vatican Council II), 1:318
- Instruction of the Sacred Congregation of Rites on Sacred Music and Sacred Liturgy*, 4:118, 119
- Instruction on Certain Aspects of the "Theology of Liberation"* (Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith), 11:585
- Instruction on Christian Freedom and Liberation* (Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith), 11:587
- Instruction on Respect for Human Life in Its Origin and on the Dignity of Procreation (Donum Vitae)*, 5:560–561
- Instruction on Sacred Music and Sacred Liturgy*, 3:380, 8:646
- Instructiones Fabricae Ecclesiasticae* (Borromeo), 3:701
- Instructiones praedicationis verbi Dei* (St. Charles Borromeo), 11:621
- Instructions générales en forme de catéchisme* (Pouget), 3:243
- Instructions to the Holy* (Valdés), 14:368
- Instructionum libri duo* (St. Eucharius of Lyons), 5:438
- Instrumental causality, 1:46, 3:824, 4:71–72, 5:100, **7:499–501**
- Instrumental leadership, 14:813
- Instrumental power, 7:500
- Instrumental signs, 13:116
- Instrumentalism, 7:196, **501–502**, 14:228  
*See also* Pragmatism
- Insult, **7:502**  
*See also* Contumely
- Insurance programs, 7:176, 8:191
- Intavolatura cioè Ricercari, Canzoni, Hinni, Magnificati* (Cavazzoni), 3:312
- Integrae servandae (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 11:30
- Integral Humanism* (Maritain), 9:179
- Integralism, 5:856, **7:503–504**, 10:262
- Integrists, 1:803
- Integrity, gift of, 1:104–105, **7:504–505**
- Intellect, **7:505–508**  
abstraction, 1:45  
activity per Thomism, 8:208  
agnosticism, 1:180–181  
appetite, 1:602  
Aristotle, 1:682  
Averroës, 1:622, 676, 933  
Avicenna, 1:621–622, 672, 933, 940  
central sense, 3:346  
certitude, 3:351  
character, 3:387  
cognitive power, 3:822–823  
concept, 4:51–53  
conversion of, 4:235, 236, 237–238  
creative imagination, 4:348–349  
criteriology, 4:367–368  
human act, 7:170, 173–174  
illumination, 7:320  
immortality, 7:350  
Kant's study of, 8:122, 124  
Latin Averroism, 1:224, 935–936  
reflection, 12:1  
Siger of Brabant, 13:113  
simple apprehension, 1:604  
soul, 13:351  
speculative, habits of, 5:744–745  
spiritual acts, 13:422  
William of Ockham, 14:747
- Intellect, unity of, 4:882, **7:508, 510–512**, 13:339
- Intellection, 8:204, 218
- Intellectual consciousness, 4:152
- Intellectual freedom, **5:942–944**
- Intellectual knowledge, 8:202, 13:351
- Intellectual life, **7:512–514**, 8:461
- Intellectual pleasure, 11:417
- Intellectual preference, 14:723
- Intellectualism, 1:876, **7:514–515**, 8:83, 13:151
- L'Intellectualisme de saint Thomas* (Rousselot), 12:394
- Intellectuality of metaphysics, 9:552
- Intellectus fit omnia* (The intellect becomes all things), 12:756
- Intelligence, 7:505, 8:208, 9:54
- Intelligent Theology* (Fransen), 5:918
- Intelligibility, principle of, 5:745, **7:515–516**, 12:3
- Intention, 13:137, 409
- Intention* (Anscombe), 1:492, 493
- Intention, purpose of, **7:516**
- Intentional species. *See* Species, intentional
- Intentionality, **7:516–519**  
Aristotelianism, 1:678  
bridging subject and object gap, 10:510  
concept, 4:52  
distinction, 4:781  
knowing, 8:201  
ordination, 7:39–40  
phenomenology's reaction to objectivity, 10:511  
Thomism, 8:209–210
- Intentions (Holy orders), 7:39
- Inter cunctas* (papal bull, Martin V), 6:608
- Inter mirifica* (decree, Paul VI), 3:626, 10:546
- Inter multiplices* (apostolic constitution, Alexander VII), 6:78
- Inter multiplices* (encyclical, Pius IX), 14:285
- Inter multiplices* (papal bull, Alexander VIII, 1690), 1:262
- Inter multiplices* (papal bull, Innocent VIII, 1487), 3:336
- Inter multiplicis* (papal bull, Leo X), 9:835
- Inter omnia* (encyclical, Alexander III), 1:256
- Inter plura illa mala* (brief, Pius VII), 4:62
- Interarium catholicum* (Focher), 5:785
- Intercession, **7:519–520**
- Intercourse. *See* Sexual relations
- Interdict, 3:637
- Los Intereses católicos en América* (Eyzaguirre), 5:573
- Interest (moneylending), 2:322, 3:18, 19
- Interfaith Center, Brandeis University (Waltham, MA), 3:717
- Inter-Faith Peace Movement (Kenya), 8:151–152
- Interfaith relations, Greece, 6:437
- Interimism, 9:62
- Interims (doctrinal formulas), 3:431, **7:520–521**, 13:330
- Interior Castle* (St. Teresa of Avila), 3:136, 13:829–830
- Interlude on the Nature of the Four Elements* (Rastell), 9:882
- Intermediate state of judgment, 8:32–33
- Internal security (McCarran) Act (1951), 10:172
- International Catholic Deaf Association (ICDA), **7:521**
- International Catholic Migration Commission (ICMC), **7:521–522**, 10:429
- International Catholic Stewardship Council (ICSC), **7:522–523**
- International Catholic-Orthodox Theological Commission, 5:69
- International Charismatic Renewal Services, 3:393
- International Church of the Foursquare Gospel, 9:405
- International College in Rome, 13:122



- International Commission on English in the Liturgy (ICEL), 1:483, 5:253, **7:523–525**, 10:524
- Consultation on Common Texts, 4:201
- Diekmann, Godfrey, 4:740
- Ecumenical aspects, 8:679
- founding of, 8:439
- liturgical books, 8:641
- liturgical movement, 8:676
- International Community, 8:68, 13:260
- International Confederation of Christian Family Movements (ICCFM), 3:536
- International Consultation on English Texts (ICET), 4:201, 5:253–254, **7:525–526**, 8:679
- International Convention of Humanistic Studies, 10:191
- International Council for Catechesis (COINCAT), **7:526–527**
- International Council of Community Churches, 4:199–200
- International Eucharistic Conference, 1:652, 8:250, 13:76
- International Eucharistic Congresses, Pontifical Committee for, 5:433
- International Federation of Catholic Historical Associations, 13:59
- International General Assembly of Spiritualists, 13:437
- International Group of Fathers (Coetus Internationalus Patrum), 8:447
- International Guild of Nurses, 6:96
- International Joint Lutheran/Roman Catholic Commission, 8:90
- International law, 13:561, 14:570–572
- International Lutheran/Roman Catholic Working Group, 14:320
- International Metapsychical Institute, 11:463
- International Missionary Conference (1910), 9:677
- International Missionary Council (IMC), 5:71–72, **7:527**, 9:697
- International Old Catholic Congress, 10:580
- International Order of Alhambra, **1:286–287**
- International Register of Cultural Works under Special Protection in case of Armed Conflict* (UN), 14:397
- International Society for Krishna Consciousness. *See* Hare Krishnas
- International Style (architecture), 3:680–681
- International Theological Colloquium, 5:69
- International Theological Commission (ITC), 2:34, 5:347, **7:527–529**, 8:840
- International Union of Social Studies, 9:503–504
- International Union of Superiors General (Women) (UISG), **7:529**
- Internelle Consolacion*, 5:848
- Interpersonal life, 13:438–439
- The Interpretation of the Bible in the Church* (Pontifical biblical Commission), 6:29, 11:478
- Interpretation of the Psalms* (Athanasius, St.), 5:510
- Interpretationists, 11:850
- Interpretations of Poetry and Religion* (Santayana), 12:680
- Interpretative history, 6:883
- Interracial Justice: A Study of the Catholic Doctrine of Race Relations* (LaFarge), 8:278
- Interracial Review*, 10:158
- Interreligious dialogue, 9:688–689
- See also* Ecumenical dialogues; Religious pluralism
- Interrogatory creed, 4:349
- Intervention, Divine, **7:530**
- Intestinal troubles, patron saint of, 5:173
- Intorcetta, Prospero, **7:530**, 12:391
- Intrinsic modes, 9:751
- Introductio ad Encyclopediam arcanam; sive initia et specimina scientiae generalis* (Leibniz), 10:606
- Introductio ad libros canonicos bibliorum VT* (Carpzov), 3:174
- Introductio ad theologiam* (Abelard), 1:19
- Introduction à la philosophie de l'histoire* (Gerbet), 6:165
- Introduction à l'étude de la philosophie médiévale* (Van Steenberghen), 14:387
- Introduction à l'ontologie du connaître* (Simon), 13:128
- An Introduction or Preparative to a Treatise on the English Mission* (Baker), 2:102
- Introduction to a Devout Life* (Francis de Sales), 5:868
- Introduction to Early Christian Symbolism* (Palmer), 10:812
- Introduction to Holy Scripture* (Adrianus), 5:511
- Introduction to Liturgical Theology* (Schmemmann), 12:742
- Introduction to Orthodox Theology* (Bulgakov), 6:459
- An Introduction to Philosophy* (Ryan), 12:445
- Introduction to Romans* (Luther), 14:253
- Introduction to the Devout Life* (St. Francis de Sales), 10:516
- The Introduction to the Devout Life* (Sales), 8:415
- Introduction to the Eternal Gospel* (Gerard of Borgo San Donnino), 5:897
- Introduction to the Principles of Morals and Legislation* (Bentham), 2:285
- Introductiones parvulorum* (Abelard), 1:18
- Introductorius in Evangelium Aeternum* (Borgo San Donnino), 14:16
- Introductory Papers on Dante* (Sayers), 12:717
- Introit, 4:32, 893–894, **7:530–531**
- “Introit of the Third Mass of Christmas” (liturgical music), 14:215
- Introspection, 1:796, **7:531–533**, 13:349
- See also* Reflection
- Intuition, **7:533–535**
- Bergson, Henri Louis, 2:296
- British moralists, 2:624
- Cartesian method, 4:679
- categories of being, 3:257
- causality, 3:307
- certitude, 3:354
- deontologism, 4:673–674
- Kant's theory, 8:124
- knowledge, 8:203, 205, 210
- Le Roy, E., 8:513
- Neo-Kantian Marburg School, 10:237
- objective order of values, 14:380
- simple apprehension, 1:605
- William of Ockham, 14:747
- Inuit people, 1:210, 13:66–67
- Inuvik (Canada), 3:3.6
- Invectiva de sui ipsius ignorantia* (Petrarch), 11:216
- Invective Orations against Julian* (Gregory of Nazianzus), 10:755
- Invention, 9:565
- Inventions to the Book of Job* (Blake), 10:130
- Inversion, 11:770
- Investiture, **7:535–536**
- Gregory VII (Pope) St., 6:493
- Henry I, 6:736
- Henry IV, 6:176–177
- laicism, 8:282
- papal prohibition of, 10:837
- symbols of, 7:536
- Investiture struggle, 3:635, 5:323, **7:536–539**
- Adalbero of Würzburg, St., 1:100

- Alexander II (Pope), 1:253  
 Altmann of Passau, St., 1:909  
 Ancient See of Canterbury, 3:72  
 anointing, 1:479  
 Anonymous of York, 1:489  
 Arnulf of Milan, 1:721  
 Bernard of Parma, St., 2:315  
 Bernold of Constance, 2:327  
 Bonizo of Sutri, 2:506  
 Brauweiler Abbey, 2:586  
 Callistus II (Pope), 2:880  
 Canon Law, 3:46  
 chronicles, 1:462  
 Cluniacs, 3:813  
 Concordat of Worms, 3:601  
 Council of Anse, 1:493  
 Council of Autun, 1:926, 927  
 Cyprian, St., 4:459  
 Ecumenical councils, 4:300  
 First Lateran, 8:350  
 forged Leonine documents, 8:484  
 Honorius II (Pope), 7:83  
 Hugh of Die, 7:141  
 Hugh of Fleury, 7:152  
 Ivo of Chartres, St., 7:679  
 Ladislaus of Hungary, 8:275  
 Leopold III, 8:503  
 Low Countries, 10:257  
 Matilda (Countess of Tuscany), 9:332  
 nature of power, 13:253  
 Regalia, 12:27  
 restoring the empire, 8:767  
 Siebert of Gembloux, 13:112  
*See also* Worms, Concordat of (1122)  
*Invicte nos Stephani* (trope), 14:216–217  
*Invicta Veritas* (Abell), 1:20  
 Invocation of Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:284  
 Involuntarity, **7:539–540**, 14:584  
*See also* Voluntarity  
 Inwood, W. H., 3:709  
 Ioannes Antonius de Sancto Georgio, 3:52  
 Ioannes Baptista de S. Blasio, 3:53  
 Ioannes Baptista Trovamala, 3:52  
 Ioannes Berberius, 3:52  
 Ioannes Cagnazzo de Tabia, 3:52  
 Ioannes de Anaia, 3:52  
 Ioannes de Chapuis, 3:52  
 Ioannes de Imola, 3:51  
 Ioannes de Lignano, 3:51  
 Ioannes de Palaciis Rubeis, 3:52  
 Ioannes de Prato, 3:52  
 Ioannes de Vico Mercato, 3:52  
 Ioannes Franciscus de Pavinius, 3:52  
 Ioannes Koelnet de Vanckel, 3:52  
 Ioannes Milis, 3:52  
*Ion* (Plato), 5:89  
 Iona Abbey (Scotland), 1:110–111, 7:540, **540**, 12:830  
 Ionata, Ninetta (Mother), 12:104  
 Ionesco, Eugène, 1:48, 49, 5:544, 546  
 Ionia (Greece), 6:440  
 Ionians, 4:367  
 Iowa, 4:281, 888, **7:540–543**, 8:778  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
 Iows, immigration, 8:778–779, 13:164  
*Iphigénie* (Racine), 11:888  
*Iphigénie auf Tauris* (Goethe), 6:331  
 Iqbāl, Muḥammad, 7:613, 10:821  
 Iqtiṣād (al-Ghazzālī), 8:110  
 IRA (Irish Republican Army), 7:569, 10:442  
 Iran, 1:6, **7:543–545**, 544  
*See also* Persia  
*Das iranische Erlösungsmysterium* (Reitzenstein), 12:40  
 Iraq, **7:545–548**, 547  
 Baghdad, 8:170  
 Chaldean Catholic Church, 2:4–5, 11–12  
 demographic statistics, 7:545  
 ecclesiastical organization, 7:545  
 Kuwait, 8:258  
 map, 7:546  
 Ireland, **7:553–570**, 556, 557, 558, 559  
 Aarosan rule, 8:409  
 Act of Settlement (1662), 1:75–77  
 Act of Union, 5:183  
 archdeacons, 1:634  
 Australia, 1:899, 900, 903  
 Brown, George, 2:637  
 Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67  
 Carmelites, 3:143  
 Catholic emancipation (1829), 7:549  
 Catholic vs. Protestant conflict, 4:245  
 Celtic religion, 3:330  
 chronicles and annals, 1:464  
 Church history, 8:326  
 Cistercian abbey reform, 8:529  
 Colgan, John, 3:834  
 Colman, SS., 3:840–841  
 Columba of Iona, St., 3:841, 863  
 Columban, St., 3:598–599, 600, 863–864  
 Confederate Catholics, 12:250  
 Conway, William, 4:245  
 creedal statements, 4:356  
 Croagh Patrick, 4:369  
 Croke, Thomas William, 4:375  
 Cromwell, Oliver, 4:375  
 Culdees, 4:422–424  
 Cullen, Paul, 4:424  
 D’Alton, Edward Alfred, 4:502  
 demographic statistics, 7:553  
 Diamond, Charles, 4:728  
 Dublin Archdiocese, 12:443–444  
 ecclesiastical organization, 7:554  
 England, 8:379  
 Fleming, Thomas, 5:761  
 Gladstone, William, 6:236  
 Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:509  
 hospice movement, 7:117  
 independence movement, 9:24, 123  
 Innocent X (Pope), 7:479–480  
 Jesuits, 7:783  
 Kevin, St., 8:161–162  
 Kilian of Aubigny, St., 8:167–168  
 Kilian of Würzburg, St., 8:168  
 Leen, Edward, 8:445–446  
 Legion of Mary, 8:453–454  
 liturgical movement, 8:674  
 map, 7:555  
 medieval literature, 9:441  
 “Mercy Ireland,” 13:187  
 mission, 5:753, 7:567, 10:953, 954  
 monks, 2:422, 5:514  
 nationalism, 4:375, 424  
 19th–20th century religious orders, 3:622  
 Patrick, St., 10:953, 954  
 Presbyterianism, 11:680  
 Protestant Reformation, 3:612–613  
 Rinuccini, Giovanni Battista, 12:250  
 Scotland, 8:133–134  
 Sisters of Loretto, 8:787  
 Sisters of Mercy, 13:182, 187  
 Solemnity of All Saints, 1:289–290  
*See also* Art, Irish; Irish confessors and martyrs; Patrick, St.  
 Ireland, Church of (Anglican), **7:548–549**  
 Ireland, John (Abp. of St. Paul, MN), 7:549, **549–552**, 12:572, 573  
 Abbelen, Peter, 1:7  
 Americanism, 1:354, 355  
 apostolic delegation in the U.S., 1:583, 584  
 Bouquillon controversy, 2:564, 12:787  
 Faribault plan, 5:625

- Ireland, John (Abp. of St. Paul, MN)  
*(continued)*  
 lay congresses, 8:412  
 McQuaid, Bernard John, 9:406  
 parochial schools, 1:354, 584  
 relations with other ethnic leaders,  
 9:656–657  
 St. John's Abbey and University,  
 12:552  
*See also* Irish Catholic Colonization  
 Association of the U.S.
- Ireland, John (martyr), Bl., 5:227,  
**7:552–553**
- Ireland, Seraphine (Mother), **7:553**
- Ireland, William, Bl., 5:236, 686
- Irenaeus, St., **7:570–571**, 10:966, 14:134,  
 158, 189  
*Acts of the Martyrs*, 1:93  
 Adam, 1:104  
 Alogoi, 1:304  
 anonymous Christian, 1:489  
 Antichrist, 1:516  
 apocrypha, 1:558  
 Apostolic Fathers, 1:587, 588  
 apostolic succession, 1:591  
 apostolicity, 1:595  
 Ascension of Jesus Christ, 1:771  
 atonement, 1:837  
 authorship of John's Gospel, 7:910  
 Basilides, 2:148–149  
 beatific vision, 2:172  
 biblical canon, 3:21, 26, 31  
 birth imagery in baptism, 2:75  
 bishops, 2:413  
 catechesis, 3:228  
 causality, 3:303  
 Christocentrism, 3:558  
 Christology, 3:560  
 church architecture, 1:756  
 Clement I (Pope), St., 3:774  
 conservation, 4:160  
 creedal statements, 4:350  
 divine judgment, 8:31  
 early church in Gaul, 6:111  
 Easter controversy, 3:593  
 exegetical works, 5:509  
 fermentum (eucharistic bread), 5:689  
 heresy, 6:773  
 immortality, 7:348, 353  
 impassibility of God, 7:358  
 infant baptism, 2:67  
 Lenten fasting, 8:468  
 liturgical history, 8:653  
 Luke's Gospel, 8:859  
 Montanism, 5:148  
 presbyters, 11:673  
 priesthood, 11:693  
 pseudo-gnosis, 13:443–444  
 public Confession, 4:76  
 recapitulation in Christ, 11:952–953,  
 983  
 sacraments, 12:467  
 similarity, 13:126  
 soul, 13:340  
 theology of history, 6:887  
 works of, 7:570–571  
 works of charity, 3:402  
*See also* Patristic era
- Irenaeus of Tyre, 2:797
- Irene (Byzantine Empress), **7:572**  
 iconoclasm, 2:751, 753, 785, 793,  
 821, 7:282  
 papal selection of Emperors, 8:480  
 Roman primacy, 2:752–753, 3:167,  
 426  
 worship of images, 8:557
- Irene of Portugal, St., **7:572**
- Irenicism, 3:472, 7:421–422, **572–573**
- Irénikon* (periodical), 2:183
- Ireton, Peter Leo (Bp. of Richmond,  
 VA), 14:543
- Irigaray, Luce, 1:412
- Irimbert of Admont, 1:117
- Irish Americans  
 Connecticut Church, 4:122–123, 124  
 Georgia, 6:150–151  
 Iowa, 7:541  
 Maine, 9:56  
 Massachusetts, 9:305–306, 307  
*See also* Immigration and emigration
- Irish Capuchins, 13:74
- Irish Catholic Colonization Association  
 of the U.S., **7:573**, 13:402
- Irish Catholic Confederacy, 12:724
- Irish Catholicism, 5:184
- Irish Christian Brothers, 3:622,  
**7:573–574**, 11:682, 12:226
- Irish College in Paris, 7:575
- Irish College in Rome, 7:575
- Irish College of Bordeaux (France). *See*  
 Collège de Ste. Anne la Royale  
 (France)
- Irish College of Compostella (Spain),  
 7:574–575
- Irish College of Lisbon (Portugal), 7:574
- Irish College of Nantes (France), 7:575
- Irish College of Poitiers (France), 7:575
- Irish College of Seville (Spain),  
 7:574–575
- Irish College of Toulouse (France),  
 7:575
- Irish Colleges on the Continent,  
**7:574–576**
- Irish confessors and martyrs, **7:576–582**
- Irish Crosses, 4:379, 7:583, **583–584**,  
 8:138
- Irish mission, 5:753
- Irish Oath (1774–1829), 10:501–502
- Irish penitentials, 11:74–75
- Irish pilgrims to Rome, 11:353
- Irish Republican Army (IRA), 7:569,  
 10:442
- Irish Sisters of Charity, 7:117, 10:68  
*Irish Theological Quarterly*, 9:26
- Irish versions of the Bible, **2:368**
- Irmandades*, 2:595–596
- Irmengard, Bl., **7:584**
- Irmgard of Hammerstein, 1:664
- Irmgardis of Cologne, St., **7:584**
- Irmhart, Öser, **7:584**
- Irmina, St., **7:584**
- Imerius (jurist), 3:47, **7:584–585**
- Iroquois people  
 Canadian mission, 3:4, 5, 8:279, 382,  
 383  
 Idaho, 7:289  
 Jesuits, 9:721  
 liturgical language, 8:668  
 sky and sky gods, 13:205–206
- Irrationalism, **7:585–587**, 10:390
- Irreligious indifferentism, 7:421
- Irving, Edward, 3:278, **7:587–588**
- Isaac (Hebrew Patriarch), 1:37, 37,  
 5:408, 10:948
- Isaac I Angelus (Byzantine Emperor),  
 2:787, 4:176
- Isaac II Angelus, 12:547
- Isaac ben Abraham, **7:588**
- Isaac Israeli, 4:184, **7:589**, 863, 8:583
- Isaac of Monte Luco, St., **7:589**
- Isaac of Spolento. *See* Isaac of Monte  
 Luco, St.
- Isaac of Stella, 3:749, **7:589–590**, 9:454,  
 13:343
- Isaac Saggi Nehor, 2:831
- Isaac the Good of Langres, St., **7:590**
- Isaac the Great, St., 1:700, **7:590–591**
- Isaak, Heinrich, 2:717, **7:591–592**
- Isabel (Queen of Jerusalem), 7:774
- Isabella I (Queen of Castile), 7:592, **592**,  
 10:978, 14:881, 882  
 accomplishments, 13:390  
 Alexander VI (Pope), 1:259  
 Columbus, Christopher, 3:865, 866  
 Mudejar ceiling, 13:380  
 Reconquest, 13:380

- works of charity, 3:416
- Isabella of Brienne, 4:411
- Isabelle of France, Bl., **7:592–593**
- Isagoge* (Porphyry), 11:520, 14:323
- Isaiah (Hebrew prophet), **7:593–594**
- afterlife, 1:165
  - Alma prophecy, 1:297
  - altarpiece by Buoninsegna, 5:574
  - disciple as term, 4:768
  - Jesus as savior, 2:58
  - wife of, 11:765
- Isaiah, Book of, **7:594–599**
- altars in, 1:320
  - angels, 1:425
  - apocalyptic style, 1:546
  - authorship, 7:595
  - Babylon, 2:4, 5
  - beatific vision, 2:170, 171
  - beatitudes, 2:178
  - canonicity, 3:24
  - Christmas, 3:555
  - contents, 7:594–595
  - conversion in, 4:232–233
  - creation, 4:341, 342
  - Day of the Lord in, 4:548
  - Dead Sea Scroll version of, 4:562
  - divine election, 5:146
  - Emmanuel as the Messiah, 5:192
  - eschatology, 5:334
  - Eusebius's commentaries, 5:452
  - exile of Judah, 13:40
  - gates of hell, 6:107
  - Gehenna, 6:116
  - Gentiles, 6:140
  - gifts of the Holy Spirit, 7:47
  - glory, 6:244
  - glory of God (end of creation), 6:245, 246
  - God, name of, 6:298, 8:780, 13:77
  - God as redeemer, 11:965
  - God's ineffability, 7:445
  - God's spirit, 13:426, 427
  - guilt, 6:570, 570–571
  - Hades, 6:604
  - heaven, 6:684, 685
  - holiness of man, 9:87
  - hope of salvation, 7:105–106
  - Jesus' possession of the Spirit, 2:58
  - justice of God, 8:70
  - justice of men, 8:73
  - justification, 8:76, 80
  - kenosis, 8:143
  - Kingdom of God, 8:173
  - kingship, 8:179
  - laity, 8:290
  - Lamb of God, 8:299, 300, 301
  - liturgy, 9:63
  - magic, 9:39
  - man, terms for, 13:316
  - messianism, 9:63, 542–543, 544
  - peace, 11:49
  - prophetic word, 8:4
  - ritual bathing and purification, as symbol of baptism, 2:57–58
  - seraphim, 13:5
  - serpent as symbol, 13:19, 20
  - Seven Last Words, 13:37
  - sin, 13:143, 144, 145, 146, 148
  - social principle, 13:248
  - Song of Songs, 13:319
  - soul, 13:336
  - spirit, 13:424
  - spiritual renewal, 9:87
  - Suffering Servant, Songs of the, 13:588, 591–592
  - word of God, 14:836
- Isaiah, Canticles of, 3:73
- Isaias Boner of Cracow, Bl., **7:599–600**
- Isasi-Díaz, Ada María, 5:677, 678, 8:369
- Is-Baal (son of Saul), 2:282
- Isenheim Altarpiece (Grünwald), 6:544
- Isfahānī, 1:782
- Isfried, St., **7:600**
- Ishaq ibn-Hunayn, 1:671
- Isfī-cyab III, 5:5–6, 7
- Ishida-Pinto, Anthony, Bl., 7:735
- Ishimoto, Rufus, Bl., 7:733
- Ishmael ben Elisha (Rabbi), 5:508
- Īshō' dād of Merv (Bp.), **7:600**
- Ishō'yab bar Maldon, 3:366
- Isidore Mercator. *See* Pseudo-Isidore
- Isidore of Kiev (Card.), **7:600–601**, 14:273, 278
- Eastern Schism, 2:762, 828
  - eucharistic epiclesis, 5:279
  - Lithuanian union with Rome, 12:421
- Isidore of Pelusium, St., **7:601–602**
- Isidore of Seville, St., 5:640, 773, 6:23, 7:602, **602–605**
- acedia, 1:67
  - anti-Jewish legislation, 7:604
  - atomism, 1:833
  - Augustinianism, 1:877
  - bestiaries, 2:342, 343
  - Braulio, St., 2:585
  - Cassian, John, 3:207
  - catechesis, 3:240
  - Christian paideia study, 10:756
  - chronicle of, 1:461
  - Church-State relations, 3:634
  - civil authority, 1:921
  - dialectics, 4:725
  - docility, 4:797
  - encyclopedia of, 5:206
  - following of Christ, 5:788
  - Fourth Council of Toledo, 3:325
  - heresy, 7:603–604
  - Justus of Urgel, 8:104
  - lives of saints, 12:606
  - medieval Latin literature works of, 9:439–440
  - natural law, 10:181
  - preaching, 11:619
  - prescholasticism, 12:757
  - priesthood, 11:699
  - relics, 12:52
  - sacraments, 12:467–468
  - Silos Abbey, 13:120
  - Vulgate, commendation of, 14:594
  - works of charity, 3:409
- Isidore the Farmer, St., **7:605**
- Isidorian Renaissance, 3:159
- Isidoriana*. *See Hispana Collectio Versio* (canonical collection)
- Isin period (c. 1958–1733 B.C.), 9:529
- Isis and Osiris (Egyptian deities), **7:605**, 10:87
- Isis Unveiled* (Blavatsky), 13:935
- Islam, **7:606–614**
- 'Abbāsids, 1:6–7
  - African mission, 3:624–625
  - Aḥmadiyya, 1:191
  - Albania, 1:213
  - alchemy, 1:237
  - Alfarabi, 1:276, 277
  - Algazel, 1:281–282
  - Algeria, 1:284, 286
  - Alī ('Alī Ibn Abī Tālib), 1:287
  - al-Kindī's refutation, 8:170
  - Arabia, 1:611–612
  - Aristotelianism, 1:671–673
  - Ash'arī, Al-(Abū Al-Hasan) 'Alī, 1:281, 620–621, 781–782
  - Assyrian Church of the East, 1:806–807
  - astrology, 1:813
  - Baghdad as center, 8:170
  - biblical archaeology, 2:381
  - biology, 2:401
  - Bogomilism, 2:459
  - Brunei, 2:644
  - bulla cruciata*, 2:688
  - Burkina Faso, 2:704

Islam (*continued*)

Byzantine civilization, 2:767  
 caliphs, 1:611, 2:873  
 Caribbean, 3:116  
 church architecture, 3:811, 812  
 circumcision, 7:610  
 Córdoba martyrs, 3:863  
 creed, 7:608–609  
 Crusades, 4:404, 405, 407, 410–412  
 dervish orders of, 4:677  
*devshirme* system, 10:718  
 dhimmi, 4:715–716  
 divination, 4:786  
 dreams, 4:904  
 Druzes, 4:913  
 Ecumenical Patriarchate, 4:196–197  
 Five Pillars of faith, 7:609–610, 622  
 fundamentalism, 1:153, 286  
 hajj, 6:623–624  
 hospitality, 7:118  
 Ibn ʿArabī, 7:270–271  
 iconoclasm, 2:751  
 interpretations of Jesus, 7:842  
 Jewish and Christian influence, 7:607  
*jihād*, 7:610  
 Kalām, 8:109–111  
 law, theology, and mysticism, 7:610–613  
 liberation thinking, 8:549  
 Mahdism, 9:48  
 Malaysia, 9:69, 71  
 Mali, 9:76  
 Mauritania, 9:371  
 Meccan paganism incorporated, 10:51–52, 53  
 modern trends in, 7:613–614  
 mosques of, 10:8–11  
 Muʿtazilite school of, 10:74  
 mysticism, 13:594–595  
 Nizārīs sect of, 10:402  
 origins, 7:606–608  
 philosopher of the Arabs, 8:170–171  
 prayer in, 11:591  
 Sicily, 13:103  
 slavery, African, 13:215  
 Spain, 13:378–381  
 spread throughout Nubia, 10:472  
 Sunnites, 13:612–615  
 U.S., 3:718, 719–720  
 Wahhābis, 14:605  
*See also* Arabian philosophy; Babism; Bahaʿism; Catholic-Islamic dialogue; Imām; Muslim invasions; Shīʿism

Islamic art, **7:614–619**

Islamic Call Society, 8:560  
 Islamic confraternities, 4:677, **7:619–620**  
 Islamic education, 8:537  
 Islamic era, 5:314  
 Islamic fundamentalism, 7:545  
 Islamic law, 7:610–611, **620–623**, 8:110  
 Islamic studies, 13:235–236  
 Islamic tradition, **7:623–624**, 8:110, 10:10–11, 51  
 Isle of Man, 13:297–298  
 Isleifur Gizurrasson (Bp. of Skalholt), 7:275  
 Ismāʿīlīs, 1:612, **7:624–625**, 13:84–85  
 Isnard of Chiampo, Bl., **7:625**  
*Isochrstes* of Egypt, 4:192  
 Isocrates, 1:773, 5:88, 8:536  
 Isolanis, Isidore de, 3:92  
 Isoré, Remi, St., 1:400, **7:625**  
*Ispoved* (Tolstoi), 14:105  
 Israel, ancient, **7:625–645**  
   chosen people, 8:3–4  
   cities and towns, 7:628, 629, 631  
   covenant with God, 9:541  
   David (King), 4:536–537  
   Day of the Lord, 4:547–548  
   diaspora, 4:674, 730–731  
   dispensational theology, 4:776  
   early religions, 7:628–635, 13:142, 14:855–859  
   family of nations, 8:568–569  
   feasts, 5:655–656  
   history, 7:635–645, 13:509–511  
   Judah (tribe), 8:1  
   Kingdom of God, 8:173  
   landscape, 7:626, 627  
   law, 8:396  
   magic, 9:39  
   monarchy, 7:630, 8:175–176, 178–179  
   name, 7:625–626  
   providence of God, 14:792–793  
   punishment from God, 13:815  
   salvation, 9:241, 244–245, 247  
   slavery, 13:206  
   Songs of the Suffering Servant, 13:590  
   sons of God, 13:321–322  
   temples, 7:632, 633  
   wisdom, 14:788  
   Yahweh, 7:464, 9:540  
 Israel, modern, **7:645–648**, 647  
   demographic statistics, 7:646  
   ecclesiastical organization, 7:646  
   Holocaust, 7:13  
   map, 7:646

## Israelites

afterlife, 1:164  
 altars, 1:319–320  
 angels, 1:425, 427  
 anointing, 1:477–478  
 ark of the covenant, 1:688–690, 689  
 blood vengeance, 2:444  
 circumcision, 3:739, 741  
 cities of asylum, 1:814, 2:444  
 God as director of history, 9:539  
 law, 1:118, 2:526–527  
 miracles, 9:663  
 temples, 13:808–809  
 tents of meeting, 13:825  
 vows to God, in the Bible, 14:590  
 women, role of, 14:828  
*See also* Bible, historical/geographical context; Judaism; Old Testament; Palestine

Issenmann, Clarence G. (Bp. of Columbus), 3:868  
 Isserles, Moses, 12:140  
 Istanbul (Turkey), 14:242  
*See also* Constantinople

ISTC (Vatican Library database), 14:422  
*Iste Confessor Domini Colentes* (hymn), **7:648**  
*Istituzioni armoniche* (Zarlino), 14:910  
*Istoria del concilio Tridentino* (Sarpi), 12:694  
*Istoria diplomatica* (Maffei), 10:773  
*Istoria ecclesiastica* (Orsi), 10:676  
*Istorie fiorentine* (Machiavelli), 9:21  
*Istoriia veherasnego dnia* (Tolstoi), 14:105  
 Istrian Schism, 2:499–500  
*Istruzione e pratica per un confessore* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:311  
*Īsvaratva*, 7:408  
 Ita of Killeedy, St., 2:601, **7:648**  
*Itala Collectio-Versio* (Prisca), 3:39  
*Itala Versio*. *See* *Prisca Versio* (canonical collection)  
*Italia sacra* (Ughelli), 6:876  
 Italian Americans, 2:93  
*See also* Immigration and emigration  
 Italian art, 4:395–397  
 Italian Camaldolese Congregation, 2:256  
 Italian Concordat (1803), 11:379–380  
*The Italian Journal* (Seton), 13:24, 32  
 Italian Olivetan Congregation, 2:256  
 Italian Popular Party, 6:537  
 Italian Sylvestrine Congregation, 2:256  
 Italian unification, 3:314  
*See also* Roman question

- Italicus, Tiberius Catus Silius. *See* Silius Italicus
- Italo-Albanian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 2:747, **7:648–652**
- Italy, 5:871–872, **7:652–675**
- Albanian immigrants, 7:649
  - anticlericalism, 1:519
  - architecture, 3:696, 703–708, 712–713, 7:657, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 668
  - art, 4:395–397
  - baroque period, 2:107, 112–113
  - Basilians, 2:140–141
  - Benedictine monasteries, 2:257
  - Byzantine Basilians, 2:143
  - Carbonari, 3:99–101
  - Carmelites, 3:126, 143, 145
  - Carolingian Dynasty, 3:171
  - Carthusians, 3:195
  - catechesis, 3:243
  - Catharism, 3:259
  - Catholic Action, 3:277
  - Christmas customs, 3:557
  - chronicles and annals, 1:462, 463, 465
  - Church-state relations, 9:753, 14:481–482
  - Communio* edition in, 4:31
  - Confirmation, 4:87
  - Counter Reformation, 3:610, 4:310, 314
  - Crusades, 4:401, 404, 413–414
  - demographic statistics, 7:652
  - ecclesiastical organization, 7:653–654
  - education, 3:49, 5:865
  - fascist regime, 3:619, 642
  - freedom of religion, 5:947
  - Greek philosophy, 6:441
  - Gregory I (Pope), St., 6:481, 484
  - Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:508
  - Henry II, St., 6:744
  - Honorius I (Pope), 7:79
  - idealism, 7:300
  - Jerusalem (Kingdom), 7:775
  - Knights of Columbus, 8:191
  - Landulf, 8:322–323
  - Lateran Pacts, 8:356–360
  - lauda spirituale*, 3:150
  - Lentini, Domenico, Bl., 8:471
  - literature, 4:372–374, 9:438–439
  - liturgy, 8:6, 652–653, 673
  - Lombard League, 8:767
  - Lutheranism, 12:19
  - map, 7:655
  - Marian shrines, 13:93
  - mission, 3:498, 5:201, 9:109
  - modernism, 9:755
  - music, 8:685, 690, 692
  - nationalism, 6:97, 12:253
  - Peace of God Movement, 11:50
  - Pius X (Pope), St., 11:390–391
  - Pius XI (Pope), 11:394
  - politics, 4:366, 12:116–117
  - Redemptorists, 11:993–994
  - Sanfedists, 12:666
  - Sicily, 13:102–104
  - Siena, 13:105–109
  - works of charity, 3:418
- See also* Italian unification; Renaissance; Renaissance architecture; Risorgimento; Roman question; States of the Church
- ITC (International Theological Commission), **7:527–529**
- Ite, missa est*, **7:675**
- Iter litterarium in Alsatiam et Lotharingiam* (Ruinart), 12:407
- Ithacius (Bp.), 3:86
- I-Thou model of charity, 8:833
- I-Thou mystics, 10:117–118
- I-Thou relationship, 4:24–25, 10:116, 12:70, 14:199
- I-Thou-We relationship, 14:199
- Itineraria (pilgrim guide book), **7:675–677**, 11:353
- Itinerario para párrocos* (Peña Montenegro), 5:62
- Itinerarium* (Ricoldus de Monte Croce), 12:242
- Itinerarium ad regiones sub aequinoctiali plaga constituas* (Geraldini), 6:158
- Itinerarium Antonini*, 7:676
- Itinerarium Cambriae* (Giraldus Cambrensis), 6:231
- Itinerarium catholicum* (Focher), 14:367
- Itinerarium Egeriae* (Pilgrimage of Egeria), **5:104–106**
- Itinerarium Einsidilense*, 5:286, 7:677
- Itinerary of William of Malmesbury, 7:677
- Ittig, L., 1:587
- Iturbide, Agustín de, 2:718, 5:791
- Iturrate Zubero, Domingo, Bl., **7:677**
- Ius canonicum universum* (Reiffenstuel), 12:34
- Ius divinum*, 14:172–173
- Ius publicum*, 3:644, **7:677**
- Iustitiam et pacem (motu proprio* Paul VI), 11:481
- Ivan IV (the Terrible), 12:423
- Ivan VI (Czar of Russia), 11:549–550
- Ivanios, Mar (Abp. of Trivandrum), **7:677–678**, 13:719–721
- Ivanovich, Ivan (Abp. of Novgorod), 3:524
- Ives, Charles, 3:523
- Ives, Levi Silliman (Bp.), 7:678, **678–679**, 10:437
- Ivo, St., **7:679**
- Ivo Hélor, St., **7:679**
- Ivo of Chartres (Bp.), St., 2:190, 3:441, **7:679–680**, 10:627
- Alger of Liège, 1:282
  - Bernard of Tiron, St., 2:316
  - Canon Law, 1:282, 3:45, 46, 47, 60
  - Charles of Blois, Bl., 3:435
  - Decretum of, 5:618
  - influence of, 3:601
  - investiture theology, 5:843
- Ivo of Chartres (Bp.), St., collection of, 4:726, **7:680**
- Ivo of Wardon, 1:138
- Ivory Coast, **7:680–683**, 682
- Iwanaga, John, Bl., 7:732
- IWW (Industrial Workers of the World), 10:171
- Iyemitsu (Japanese Shōgun), 7:730
- Iyo, Jerome de la Cruz, Bl., 7:735
- Izard, Francis (Abbot), 5:319
- Izquierdo, José Maria, 2:467–468
- ## J
- Jâbir ibn Hayyân, 1:237
- Jablonska, Bernardina, Bl., **7:685**
- Jaccard, François, 14:495
- Jackson, Barbara. *See* Ward, Barbara
- Jackson, Thomas, 3:152
- Jackson Diocese (MS), **7:685–686**
- Jacob (Hebrew Patriarch), 1:36, 319, 7:626, **686–687**, 10:948, 13:71
- Jacob, Edmond, 3:27
- Jacob ben Asher, 3:148
- Jacob ha-Nazir of Lunel, 2:831
- Jacob of Sarug (Bp.), **7:687–688**
- Jacob of Serugh, 2:72
- Jacobazzi, Domenico (Card.), **7:688**
- Jacobellus, 4:481
- Jacobellus (at Prague), 7:231
- Jacobi, Friedrich Heinrich, 5:263, 7:586, **688–689**, 8:126, 12:345
- Jacobina of Pisa, Bl., **7:689**
- Jacobini, Ludovico (Card.), **7:689**
- Jacobis, Giustino de, St., **7:689–690**
- Jacobis, Justin de, 5:404



- Jacobite Church of Antioch (Syrian), 5:19
- Jacobites (English), **7:690–691**, 10:418–419
- Jacobites (Syrian), 5:19, **7:691–692**  
 Antiochene liturgy, 1:528  
 biblical canon, 3:32  
 Catholics vs., 13:704–705, 707  
 Cilicia, 3:733  
 controversy of 819, 8:170  
 Melkites, 4:254  
 Monophysitism, 1:523, 525  
*See also* Syrian Church
- Jacob's Well* (Myrc), 11:633
- Jacobsen, T., 5:268
- Jacopone da Todi, **7:692–693**  
*Adoro Te Devote*, 1:120  
 Boniface VIII (Pope), 2:502  
 Catherine of Genoa, St., 3:270  
 Franciscan spirituality, 5:892, 894, 897
- Jacques de Molay, **7:693**
- Jacques de Vitry (Card.), 5:529, **7:693–694**  
 Caesarius of Heisterbach, 2:850  
 Carmelites, 3:131–132, 133  
 Mary of Oignies, 2:204–205  
 preaching, 11:620
- Jadot, Jean, 1:585, **7:694**
- Jadwiga, St. *See* Hedwig of Anjou, St.
- Jadwiga of Poland, St., **7:694–695**, 695
- Jaegen, Jerome, **7:695**
- Jaeger, Lorenz (Card.), **7:695–696**
- Jaeger, Werner, 1:679, 684
- Jaffree, Wallace v.* (1985), 3:666
- Jäger, Johann (Crotus Rubianus), **4:386**, 5:306
- Jagiello (King of Poland), 4:482, **7:696**, 8:604–605, 11:439
- Jagiellonian Dynasty, 11:439–440
- Jahouvey, Anna M., 3:419
- Jahrbuch für Liturgiewissenschaft* (periodical), 2:159
- Jahrbuch für Philosophie und spekulative Theologie* (periodical), 12:774
- Jahwe und Christus* (Schell), 12:732
- Jainism, 1:833, **7:696–698**, 13:631–632
- Jalāl al-Dīn Al-Rūmī, 1:621
- Jalloutz, Dorothée, 3:296
- Jamaica, 3:110–113, **7:698–700**, 700
- Jamdudum in Lusitania* (encyclical, Pius X), 11:391
- James (Bp. of Nisibis), 1:805
- James (Duke of York), 10:492, 493, 494
- James (son of Alphaeus), St., **7:700–701**, 769, 8:17, 74, 196–197, 13:155
- James (son of Zebedee), Apostle, St., 3:556, **7:701**, 12:681, 683, 13:385
- James, E. O., 12:68
- James, Edward, Bl., 5:230
- James, Epistle of, St., **7:701–703**  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:481  
 canonicity, 3:21, 28, 31, 32  
 catechesis, 3:227  
 Christian law, 8:403  
 Church in, 3:580  
 date and authorship, 7:702  
 divine election, 5:146  
 faith and works, 7:702  
 grace, 6:381  
 guilt, 6:572  
 inner moral demand of the law, 7:702  
 Jewish wisdom of, 7:703  
 justification, 8:80  
 literary form, 3:591  
 presbyters, 11:673  
 rebirth, 11:951  
 works of charity in, 1:300, 3:401
- James, John A., 5:467
- James, Roger, Bl., 5:226
- James, William, 5:94, 7:703, **7:703–704**, 10:114, 115, 11:296  
 Alcoholics Anonymous, 1:242  
 appetite, 1:603  
 Brightman, Edgar Sheffield, 2:617  
 choice, 3:521  
 empiricism, 5:198  
 existence of God, 6:312  
 form, 5:803  
 free will, 5:939  
 functionalism, 6:24  
 humanism, 7:196  
 idea, 7:295  
 influence of, 7:704  
 philosophy and science, 11:300  
 pragmatism, 5:397, 556, 9:566–567, 12:48, 70  
 Royce, Josiah, 12:397–398  
 Santayana, George, 12:681  
 self, concept of, 12:883–884  
 soul, 13:348
- James I (King of Aragon), 4:412
- James I (King of England), 3:432, 7:705, **7:705–706**  
 Abercromby, Robert, 1:21  
 Andrewe, Richard, 1:408  
 anti-Catholicism, 3:612  
 branch theory of the Church, 2:582
- Church in England under, 5:248
- Clement VIII (Pope), 1:467, 3:785
- Digby, Sir Everard, 4:745
- divine right of kings, 4:788
- Donne, John, 4:868
- Ellis, Philip, 5:171
- Hampton Court Conference, 1:444
- Irish Church, 7:558–559
- Irish confessors and martyrs, 7:577
- martyrs persecuted under, 5:234–235
- Oath of Allegiance, 4:912, 10:499–501
- Sabbatarianism, 12:454
- universality of Christianity, 3:293
- James II (King of Aragon), 2:502, **7:704–705**, 12:547
- James II (King of England), 7:706, **7:706–707**  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:438  
 anti-Catholicism, 3:433  
 Barclay, Robert, 2:97  
 Caribbean, 3:111  
 Church of Ireland, 7:548  
 Church-State relations, 3:648  
 Codrington, Thomas, 3:820–821  
 Declaration of Rights (1689), 4:590  
 English Church, 5:249  
 Glorious Revolution of 1688, 12:207–208, 463  
 Irish Act of Settlement, 1:77  
 Irish Church, 7:560  
 Petre, Sir Edward, 11:217–218  
 Puritans, 11:839  
 Sabran, Louis de, 12:463
- James III (King of Scotland), 1:130, 5:175
- James V (King of Scotland), 2:179
- James VI (King of Scotland). *See* James I (King of England)
- James Cinti de Cerqueto, Bl., **7:707**
- James de Benefactis, Bl., **7:707**
- James della Marca. *See* James of the Marches, St.
- James Francis Edward Stuart (pretender to the English throne), 7:690
- James Gaetani Stefaneschi (Card.), **7:707–708**
- James Griesinger of Ulm, Bl., **7:708**
- James of Albenga, 6:247, **7:708**
- James of Bevagna, Bl., **7:708–709**
- James of Certaldo, Bl., **7:709**
- James of Douai, 1:935
- James of Edessa, 5:82
- James of Massa (Brother), 5:736
- James of Metz, **7:709**



- James of Nisibis (Bp.), St., 5:277
- James of St. Dominic, 3:102
- James of Sarug. *See* Jacob of Sarug (Bp.)
- James of the Marches, St., 2:321, 3:414, **7:709–710**, 710
- James of Venice. *See* James Salomonius, Bl.
- James of Viterbo, Bl., **7:710**
- Augustine (Triumphus) of Ancona, 1:870
- Augustinianism, 1:879, 883, 888
- Bernard of Auvergne, 2:306
- laity, 8:295
- universality of Christianity, 3:293
- James of Vitry, 3:413
- James of Voragine, Bl., 7:312, **711**, 12:605
- James Salomonius, Bl., 1:673, **7:711**
- James the Greater, St. *See* James (son of Zebedee), Apostle, St.
- James the Just, 3:546
- James the Less, St. *See* James (son of Alphaeus), St.
- Jameson, J. Franklin, 1:350
- Jamet, Denys, 3:4
- Jamet, Pierre-François, Bl., **7:711–712**
- Jammo, S., 5:5
- Jamnia (Jabneel), Jewish synod, 3:25, 26
- Janáček, Leoš, 7:712, **712**
- Jandel, Alexandre, 8:272
- Jandel, Vincent, 4:853
- Janequin, Clément, **7:712–713**
- Janet, Paul, 5:47
- Janin, Pierre, 1:691
- Jankola, Matthew (priest), 12:609
- Janov, Matthias, 4:480
- Jansen, Cornelius (the Elder), 7:713, **713**
- Jansen, Cornelius Otto (Jansenius) (Bp. of Ypres), 1:892–893, 3:614, **7:713–715**, 715
- Alexander VII (Pope), 12:28–29
- Comma pianum*, 4:4
- concupiscence, 4:69
- Duvergier de Hauranne, Jean, 4:955
- grace, 6:404
- predestination, 11:650
- religious experience, 5:555
- Rovenius, Philippus, 12:395
- scholasticism, 12:764
- teaching authority of the Church, 13:781
- theology of, 5:851
- See also* Jansenism
- Jansenism, 3:614, **7:715–720**
- Ad sanctam beati petri sedem*, 1:97, 893
- Aix Archdiocese, 1:196
- Alexander VII (Pope), 1:97, 262, 843, 3:786, 816, 12:28–29
- Alexander VIII (Pope), 1:262
- Alexandre, Noël, 1:267–268
- Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309, 312
- Amiens, 1:359
- Angers, 1:432
- appeals to a future council, 1:599
- Arnauld family, 1:714–717, 3:614
- Assemblies of the French Clergy, 1:788
- atonement, 1:837
- attrition, 1:843
- Auctorem Fidei*, 1:846–847, 3:204
- Augustinianism, 1:716, 880, 884, 892
- Augustinus*, 1:716, 892–893, 3:614
- Auxerre, 1:927
- beatific vision, 2:169–170
- Belgium, 2:218
- Belsunce de Castlemoran, opposition to, 2:234
- Berti, Giovanni Lorenzo, 2:334
- Billuart, Charles René, 2:396
- Boonen, Jacques, 2:529
- Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:550
- Bourgoing, François, 2:568
- Bouvier, Jean Baptiste, 2:572
- Brancati, Lorenzo, 2:581
- Brazil, 2:594
- Brothers of the Christian Schools, 2:632
- Buffier, Claude, 2:675
- Cafasso, St. Joseph, 2:851
- Calénius, Henri, 2:861
- Candido, Vincenzo, 3:13
- Carthusians, 3:195
- casuistry, 3:221
- Caulet, François Étienne, 3:296
- Ceillier, Remi, 3:316
- chapter of faults, 3:386
- Charles of the Assumption, 3:436
- Choiseul du Plessis Praslin, Gilbert de, 3:524
- Church-State relations, 3:639, 753
- Clement IX (Pope), 3:786
- Clement XI (Pope), 3:788–789, 790
- Clement XII (Pope), 3:790
- Codde, Pieter, 3:816
- Colombière, St. Claude de la, 3:853
- Crasset, Jean, 4:334
- Cum occasione*, 1:97, 717, 893
- Descartes, 4:682, 5:91
- destiny, supernatural, 4:694
- Dicconson, Edward, 4:734
- Duvergier de Hauranne, Jean, 4:955
- encyclopedias of religion, 5:209
- fate of, 5:851
- Fleury, André Hercule de, 5:761–762
- French Revolution, 5:971
- grace, 1:881, 892–893, 3:614, 6:391–392
- heresy, 6:776–777
- Innocent X (Pope), 4:436, 7:480
- Innocent XII (Pope), 7:482
- Innocent XIII (Pope), 7:483
- Jesuits, 1:715, 893, 7:786
- Josephinism, 1:913
- Journal de Trévoux*, 3:295
- Lallemant, J. P., 8:298
- Le Maistre, A. and I., 8:464–465, 465
- Le Plat, J., 8:507
- Le Tellier, M., 8:519
- limbo, 8:590–591
- Llorente, J. A., 8:740
- Louis XIV (King of France), 8:804
- Louvain, Catholic University of, 8:823
- Lugo, J. de, 8:855
- Mariology, 9:171
- piety, 3:622
- Port-Royal Convent, 3:524, 614, 744–745
- Pouget, François Aimé, 11:561
- religious experience, 5:555–556
- Ricci, Scipione de', 12:225–226
- Sinnich, J., 13:162–163
- Solitaries of Port-Royal, 11:525
- Synod of Pistoia, 11:363–365
- Theologia moralis* condemned, 8:273
- theology of Church, 3:589
- Jansenistic Piety, **7:720–721**
- Jansenius, Cornelius. *See* Jansen, Cornelius Otto (Jansenius) (Bp. of Ypres)
- Janski, Bogdan, 12:174
- Janssen, Arnold, Bl., 4:789, 6:185, **7:721**, 11:131, 13:539–540
- Janssen-Poppel, Nicholas, 6:364
- Janssens, Aloysius, **7:721–722**
- Janssens, Francis (Bp. of New Orleans), 7:685–686, 8:812, 10:293
- Janssens, John Baptist, 7:792–793
- Janssens, Louis, **7:722**
- Janssoone, Frédéric Cornil, Bl., **7:723**
- Jantzen, Hans, 3:694, 697

- Janua Linguarum reserata* (Comenius), 4:2
- Januarius, St., **7:723–724**
- Japan, **7:736–744**
- ban on Christianity (1616), 7:729–730
  - Banishment, Decree of (1587), 7:728, 738–739
  - Buddhism, 1:358, 2:658, 664–666, 13:87, 14:916
  - Dahlmann, Joseph, 4:493
  - dead, worship of the, 4:557
  - demographic statistics, 7:736
  - early peoples, 13:85–86
  - ecclesiastical organization, 7:737
  - Endo, Shusaku, 5:219–220
  - imperialism in Korea, 8:238
  - map, 7:738
  - mission, 7:737–739
    - Cerqueira, Luís de, 3:351
    - Jesuits, 3:416, 5:722, 7:784, 12:281–282
    - Maryknoll Fathers and Brothers, 9:295, 296
    - Orthodox mission, 9:695
    - Sisters of the Holy Names of Jesus and Mary, 7:34
    - works of charity and, 3:417
    - Xavier, St. Francis, 9:692, 14:878
  - O’Connell, William, 10:543
  - resistance to Christianity, 7:724–725
  - Shimazaki, Tōson, 13:85
  - Shintoism, 1:394, 459, 2:665, 3:515–516, 13:85–87
  - Soka Gakkai, 13:298
- Japan, Martyrs of, **7:724–736**
- Japanese Orthodox Church, 9:695
- Jaricot, Pauline, 5:796, **7:744**, 11:752–753
- Jarlath of Tuam, St., 2:601
- Jarrett, Bede, **7:744–745**, 745
- Jarrige, Barthélémy, 12:277
- Jarrige, Catherine, Bl., **7:745**
- Jarrige, Jean François, 12:277
- Jarrige, Pierre, 12:277
- Jarrow Abbey (England), 3:348, **7:745–746**
- Jaruzelski, Wojciech, 11:453, 454
- Jarweh, Michael. *See* Ignatius Michael III (Patriarch of Syria)
- Jashar, Book of, **7:746**
- Jaskulski, Mary Felicia (Mother), 5:890
- Jasna Góra (Poland), 4:488–490
- Jason of Cyrene, 9:8
- Jasov Abbey (Košice, Slovakia), **7:746**
- Jaspers, Karl, 5:94, 362, 398, **7:746–747**, 11:298
- agnosticism, 1:184
  - Augustinianism, 1:882
  - communcation, 4:25
  - conscience, 4:140
  - existence of God, 6:315
  - existentialism, 5:544, 545
  - fideism, 5:712
  - free will, 5:931
  - knowledge, theories of, 8:221
  - literary myth, 10:121
  - philosophy and science, 11:300
  - religious experience, 5:556
  - Ricoeur, Paul, 12:241
  - self, concept of, 12:884
  - soul, 13:348
- Jaucourt, Chevalier de, 5:210
- Jauffret, Gaspard Jean André Joseph (Bp. of Metz), 12:595
- Jaussen, Marius Antonin, 5:50
- Java. *See* Indonesia
- Javelli, Giovanni Crisostomo, 1:677, **7:747–748**, 14:49
- Javouhey, Anne Marie, Bl., **7:748**
- Jayme, Luis, 2:863
- Jealousy, 5:269, **7:748–749**
- Jealousy of God, **7:749**
- Jean de Batheries, 1:396
- Jean de Bourbon, 3:394
- Jean de Craticula. *See* John of Châtillon, St.
- Jean de Vandières. *See* John of Gorze, St.
- Jeanmard, Jules B., 8:278
- Jeanne Marie de Maillé, Bl., **7:749**
- Jeanneret, Charles-Édouard. *See* Le Corbusier
- Jeans, James, 11:300
- Jedburgh Monastery (Roxburghshire, Scotland), **7:749–750**
- Jedin, Hubert, 1:879, **7:750**
- Jefferson, Thomas, 3:179–180, 5:193, 262, 10:484, 14:187
- architecture, 3:715
  - Aristotelianism, 1:678
  - Church-State relations, 3:641, 652
  - civil religion, 3:755
  - deism, 4:617–618
  - democracy, 4:641
  - Locke’s theory, 8:746
- Jeffrey, Gabrielle, 12:550
- Jehoahaz (King of Judah), 7:642
- Jehoash (King of Judah), 7:640
- Jehoiachin (King of Judah), 7:642
- Jehoiakim (King of Judah), 2:130, 7:642, 752, 753
- Jehovah, **7:750–751**
- Jehovah’s Witnesses, 1:135, 3:661, **7:751–752**, 12:416, 438
- Jehu (King of Israel), 7:640
- Jehuda ben Baba, 1:94
- Jeningen, Philipp, Ven., 5:173, **7:752**
- Jenison, Thomas, 5:238
- Jenner, Edward, 5:260
- Jenny* (Undset), 14:295
- Jensen, A. E., 10:121
- Jensen, P., 10:820
- Jensen, S. S., 2:457
- Jenson, Nicholas, 2:522
- Jeremiah (Hebrew prophet), **7:752–753**
- Baal cult opposition, 2:2
  - Baruch, 2:130
  - Book of Lamentations, 8:312, 313
  - fundamental option, 6:26
  - Gehenna, 6:116
- Jeremiah (Jeremy) of Valachia. *See* Kostistk, Geremia of Valachia
- Jeremiah, Book of, **7:753–755**
- apocalyptic style, 1:546
  - Baal, 2:2
  - Babylon, 2:4, 5
  - Baruch, 2:130
  - beatific vision, 2:171
  - canonicity, 3:24
  - conversion, 4:233
  - creation, 4:341
  - curses, 4:442
  - Dead Sea Scrolls version of, 4:562
  - deportation, 4:674
  - divine election, 5:146
  - edification, 5:84
  - eschatology, 5:334–335
  - Gehenna, 6:116
  - God, name of, 6:298
  - God as redeemer, 11:965, 966
  - God’s spirit, 13:427
  - guilt, 6:570, 570–571
  - heart, 6:681
  - heaven, 6:684
  - holiness of man, 9:87
  - hope of salvation, 7:105
  - inheritance, 7:464
  - justice of God, 8:70
  - justice of men, 8:73
  - kingship, 8:179
  - laity, 8:290
  - lamentations, 8:313
  - magic, 9:39

- peace, 11:49  
 seventy weeks of years, 13:39–40  
 sin, 13:143  
 sin, gravity of, 13:153  
 slavery, 13:206  
 Son of David, 13:310  
 Song of Songs, 13:319  
 soul, 13:336  
 spirit, 13:424, 425  
 Spirit of God, 13:426  
 textual criticism, 7:754–755  
 word of God, 14:837
- Jeremiah, Canticles of, 3:73  
 Jeremiah, Letter of, **7:755**  
 Jeremiah II (Patriarch of Constantinople), 10:700  
 Jeremias (martyr of Córdoba), 4:262  
 Jeremias, Alfred, 10:820  
 Jeremias, Joachim, 1:6, 2:70, 398, 6:107, 8:300  
 Jeremias II (Patriarch of Constantinople), 4:355  
 Jeremias II (Patriarch of Moscow), 2:745, 6:456  
 Jericho (ancient city), **7:755–757**  
 Jeroboam I (King of Israel), 7:639  
 Jeroboam II (King of Israel), 7:640–641, 8:177  
 Jerome, St., 3:594–595, 5:415, 7:757, **7:757–760**, 8:363  
 Alipius, St., 1:288  
 Anastasius I (Pope), St., 1:387  
 Antioch, 1:522  
 apocrypha, 1:558  
 Apollinaris of Laodicea, 1:560  
*ars moriendi*, 1:728  
 asceticism, 3:594  
 aseity, 1:779  
 Assumption of Mary, 1:800  
 Asterius the Sophist, 1:809  
 Augustine, St., 1:852  
 baptism of, 2:67  
 baths, 2:154  
 biblical canon, 3:26  
 biblical Chronicler, 3:566  
 biblical theology, 2:382  
 bishops, 2:417  
 Carthusian spirituality, 3:190  
 Cassian, John, 3:207  
 censorship, 3:336  
 Christian paideia study, 10:755, 756  
 Chromatius of Aquileia, St., 3:564  
 chronicles, 1:460  
 Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 3:730  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:323, 324, 327  
 clerical dress, 3:801  
 contraception, 4:220, 221  
 on the cross, 4:384  
 cult of relics, 12:51  
 Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:470  
 Dagon, 4:493  
 Dydymus the Blind, 4:738  
 Easter Vigil, 5:15  
 Eustochium, St., 5:457  
 exegetical works, 5:512, 515  
 expulsion from Rome, 13:167  
 Exuperius of Toulouse, St., 5:571  
 Fabiola, St., 5:585  
 Fathers of the Church, 5:640, 642  
 freedom of conscience, 4:148  
 friendship between St. Pammachius, 10:815  
 Greco-Roman schooling, 6:431  
 heresy, 6:771  
 Hilarion, St., 6:826  
 homily, 7:63  
 John of Jerusalem, 7:971  
 Judith, Book of, 8:43  
 lamps and lighting, 8:314  
 Latin Bible, 8:362–363  
 literary career of, 7:757–758  
 lives of saints, 12:606  
 manger-crib, 4:364  
 Marcella, St., 9:135  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:240  
 Origen controversy, 5:292, 12:404, 405  
 Paula of Rome, St., 5:457  
 Pelagianism, 11:61–62  
 pilgrimage, 11:344, 354  
 prudence, 11:789  
 schism, 12:738  
 School of Alexandria, 1:272  
 as scripture scholar, 7:758–759  
 soul, 13:343  
 spiritual direction, 4:760  
*Spiritus paraclitus*, 13:457–458  
 studies about, 8:268  
 syndersis, 13:680  
 Ten Commandments, 4:6  
 Vulgate, 14:591–593  
 women, status of, 14:815  
 works of charity, 1:301, 3:406, 407
- Jerome, St., Martyrology of. *See* Martyrology of St. Jerome  
 Jerome of Ascoli. *See* Nicholas IV (Pope)
- Jerome of Prague, 3:605, 4:480, **7:760**, 10:376  
 Jeron, St., **7:760**  
 Los Jerónimos. *See* Hieronymites  
 Jerusalem, **7:760–772**  
 archaeology, 2:284–285, 7:763–765  
 biblical archaeology, 2:379–380, 381  
 biblical history of, 7:765–769  
 Christian era, 7:769–772  
 Christian population of, 7:772  
 Crusaders' states, 4:401–402, 403, 404  
 David, 4:536  
 deportations, 4:674  
 destruction of (587 B.C.), 7:765, 866  
 Ethiopian Church interior, 5:406  
 fall of, 4:547, 548  
 holy lance relics, 7:30  
 as liturgical center, 5:4  
 liturgical history, 8:650–651  
 liturgical year, 5:105  
 Muslims, conquered, 13:803–804  
 name of, 7:760–761  
 Nehemiah's role in rebuilding wall of, 10:230, 231  
 reconstruction models, 7:761  
 relic of the cross, 13:89  
 religious life of Christian community, 5:104–105  
 as sacred city for major faiths, 7:647  
 Siloam inscription, 13:120  
 Sophronius (Patriarch), 13:324  
 temples, 13:809–810  
 topography and water supply, 7:761–763  
 Turkish period, 7:770–771  
 walls of, 7:767–769  
 Western Wall, 8:4
- Jerusalem, Church of, 4:470–472  
 Jerusalem, Council of, 1:685, 3:578, 4:298–299, **7:772–774**, 11:7  
 Jerusalem, Kingdom of, **7:774–775**  
 Jerusalem, Patriarchate of, 4:196, 295–296, 7:769–772, **7:775–776**  
 Jerusalem, Synod of (1849), 1:526  
*Jerusalem Bible (Bible de Jérusalem)*, 2:284, 5:51, 8:906, 12:262  
 Jerusalem Creed, 4:190, 470  
 Jerusalem Patriarchate, 1:525  
 Jervaulx Abbey (East Witton, England), 7:776, **776**  
*Jesu, Corona Virginum* (hymn), **7:776–777**  
*Jesu, Dulcis Memoria* (hymn), **7:777**  
*Jesu, Redemptor Omnium* (hymn), **7:777**

- Jesuati, 7:777–778, 950, 13:108
- Jesuit Anthropological Association, 8:430
- Jesuit Anthropological Conference, 8:430
- Jesuit Conference of East Asia and Oceania (JCEAO), 5:3
- Jesuit *Relations*, 7:778–779
- The Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents*, 7:778
- Jesuit Volunteer Corps, 1:210
- Jesuits, 7:779–795
- Acquaviva, Claudius, 1:71–72
  - active life, 1:83
  - Ad Majorem Dei Gloriam, 1:95–96
  - Alexandre, Noël, 1:267
  - anticlericalism, 1:519
  - antipodes question, 1:530
  - Apostleship of Prayer, 1:578
  - apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:584
  - archives, 1:641, 642
  - archpriest controversy, 1:642, 643
  - Arregui, Antonio María, 1:722
  - Arrupe, Pedro, 1:725–727
  - ars moriendi*, 1:733–734
  - Attritionists, 1:843
  - Bérulle, Pierre de, 2:339
  - Blarer, Gerwig, 2:433
  - Borgia, St. Francis, 2:538
  - Canisius, St. Peter, 3:15–19
  - Carroll, John, 3:181
  - Cartesianism, 3:185
  - choice, 3:521
  - choral celebration abandoned, 8:730
  - church architecture, 3:701, 703
  - code of education, 5:790
  - Coimbricenses of, 14:51
  - colonial United States, 3:649
  - Concina, Daniel, 4:59
  - Congregatio de auxiliis* conflict over grace between Dominicans, 14:48
  - La Congrégation, 4:113
  - contemplation, 4:207
  - Counter Reformation, 3:610–611, 782, 4:310–311
  - de auxiliis* controversy, 4:111–113
  - Dezza, Paolo, 4:713
  - dissolution, 5:258, 10:844
  - distinctive features of, 7:780–781
  - divine concurrence, 4:72, 73
  - Dunne, Peter Masten, 4:934
  - ecumenicism, 8:168–169
  - encyclopedias of religion, 5:209
  - ends justifying the means, 5:213
  - English Reformation, 1:296
  - expulsion, 1:21, 8:8–9, 9:717, 11:337–338, 12:221
  - founding, 3:54, 782, 7:312–314, 8:287
  - German scholastic method, 8:187–188
  - government, 7:779
  - hierarchical insignia, 6:764
  - history, 1540–1773, 7:781–786
  - history, 1814 to 21st century, 7:787–795
  - Holy Name, 7:33
  - homiletic theory, 8:61
  - Hungary, 7:214, 222
  - increase in Third World activity, 7:794
  - Jansenism, 1:715, 893
  - John Paul II (Pope) on governance, 7:1004
  - Julius III (Pope), 8:58
  - Kentucky colleges, 8:148
  - Košice martyrs, 8:241–242
  - Kulturkampf, 8:254, 255
  - Lutheranism, 3:463
  - membership, 7:779–780
  - mission, 9:692
    - Africa, 13:122
    - Alaska, 1:208, 209, 210
    - Albania, 1:213
    - Algeria, 1:285
    - Argentina, 1:649
    - Arizona, 1:687, 688, 8:180, 9:717
    - Armenia, 1:702–703
    - Austria, 1:911, 3:17
    - Brazil, 2:593–594, 597, 3:417, 5:43
    - California, 1:65, 2:867, 8:180
    - Canada, 3:4, 6, 9
    - Caribbean, 3:116
    - Caroline Islands, 10:530
    - Chile, 3:485
    - China, 3:493–496, 497
    - Colombia, 3:850, 851
    - colonial America, 9:701–702
    - Colorado, 3:858
    - Delaware, 4:625
    - East Timor, 5:8
    - England, 5:247
    - Ethiopia, 5:400, 403–404
    - Florida, 9:715
    - Hong Kong, 13:80
    - Illinois, 9:722
    - India, 12:390, 399, 401
    - Indochina, 12:218–219
    - Indonesia, 7:428, 429
    - Ireland, 5:753
    - Jamaica, 3:112
    - Japan, 3:416, 5:722, 7:784, 12:281–282
    - Kansas, 8:112, 117, 14:711
    - Laos, 8:329
    - Lithuania, 8:605
    - Louisiana, 8:809, 9:723
    - Luxembourg, 8:897–898
    - Macau, 9:4
    - Maine, 9:721
    - Malawi, 9:67
    - Maryland, 2:460, 887
    - Mexico, 1:249, 724, 9:573, 707–710, 12:623
    - Michigan, 9:604
    - mission history, 7:783–786, 13:70
    - Montana, 9:826
    - Mozambique region, 10:38
    - Nebraska, 10:223
    - New Mexico, 9:716, 12:462
    - New Spain, 12:623
    - New York, 9:721–722
    - Nicaragua, 10:351, 352–353
    - North America, 13:757–758
    - Ohio, 10:568–569
    - Oklahoma, 10:574
    - Oregon, 10:644–645
    - Pakistan, 10:759
    - Paraguay, 8:839, 10:877, 12:408
    - Peru, 9:711–712
    - Philippines, 7:784–785
    - Poland, 5:43, 11:442
    - Portugal, 7:786, 11:466–468, 537
    - Russia, 1:252, 3:265, 795
    - South America, 9:713–714
    - Spain, 12:220, 399–400
    - suppression and restoration, 1:688, 723, 3:485, 498, 624
    - Wisconsin, 9:722
    - Wyoming, 14:869
    - Vietnam, 14:500
    - Zambia, 14:907
  - moral theology, 8:139
  - mysticism, 7:309, 8:16
  - New Orleans Archdiocese, 10:291
  - 19th–20th century overview, 3:621
  - Oates Plot, 10:492–496
  - Oath of Allegiance, 10:499, 500–501
  - patrons, 8:130
  - Pious fund, 11:357–358
  - prayer, 1:325, 326
  - preaching, 11:621, 623, 13:80–81

- Ratio Studiorum*, 1:952, 2:110–111  
 reductions, 2:464, 465, 3:101–102, 226, 613, 11:997–998  
 retreats, 13:430–431  
 Russia, 12:422  
 Salmerón, Alfonso influenced, 12:620  
 scholasticism, 12:765–766  
 science teaching, 8:181  
 seminary programs of, 12:896  
 slavery, 1:156  
 social justice, 8:772–775  
 Society of Mary Aux., 13:331  
 Society of Mary Reparatrix under spiritual direction of, 10:721  
 spirituality, 8:333–334  
 Suarezianism, 13:563  
 superior general, 8:445  
 suppression and restoration, 3:265, 618, 794, 7:786–787, 9:693  
   Acciaioli, Filippo, 1:58–59, 3:791  
   Alma Adophina, 4:498  
   Argentina and, 1:649  
   Austria, 1:913–914, 9:155  
   Bernis, François Joachim de Pierre de, 2:326  
   Berthier, Guillaume François, 2:332  
   Cárdenas, Bernardino de, 3:102  
   Clement XIII (Pope), 3:791–792  
   Clement XIV (Pope), 3:92, 265, 615, 794–796, 12:221, 222–223  
   Conclave of 1769, 3:794–795  
   Denmark, 4:666  
   England, 1:21  
   Enlightenment, 3:621  
   France, 4:261, 7:328  
   Latin America, 9:726  
   Ricci, Lorenzo and, 3:213  
   U.S., 1:688, 723, 9:725, 12:369–370  
 U.S., early ecclesiastical organization, 2:41  
 U.S. politics, 7:794  
 universities (U.S.)  
   Marquette University, 12:370  
   St. Louis University, 12:562–564  
   St. Omer College, 12:569–570  
 women, 7:313  
 works of charity, 3:416–417  
*See also* Bollandists; Ignatian spirituality
- Jesu-Maria Course in Religion* (Schorsch), 12:785  
*Jesus: A Revolutionary Biography* (Crossan), 6:867  
*Jesus* (Bousset), 7:849
- Jesus (the Name), **7:795**  
 Jesús, Francisco de, Bl., 7:735  
 Jesus, Society of. *See* Jesuits  
 Jesus Christ  
   Adam as countertype of, 10:100  
   as Apollo-Helios, 4:180  
   baptism of, 7:49  
   Cana of Galilee, 9:245–246  
   communication of idioms, 4:25–27  
   consciousness of Divine sonship, 13:312–313, 313  
   contemplation, model of, 4:205  
   crown of thorns, feast of, 1:147  
   divinity of, 9:815  
   false teaching regarding body of, 10:13  
   fish as symbol of, 5:746–747  
   flagellation of, 5:756–757, 756  
   Franciscan spirituality, 5:896–897  
   genealogy of, 14:829–830  
   hope, 7:96, 106  
   humanity of, 13:573–574  
   Ignatius of Antioch, 7:311  
   Ignatius Loyola, 7:307–308  
   impeccability of, 7:361  
   as Logos-Son, 8:764  
   Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:264–265, 14:532  
   matter, theology of, 9:345  
   medieval Latin literature, 9:460–461  
   mercy, 9:504, 507–508  
   as Messiah, 9:538–539, 545–546  
   millenarianism, 9:633  
   ministries, origin of, 9:651–652  
   miracles of, 9:661, 662, 663–664  
   moral teaching of, 9:858  
   Moses compared to, 7:892–893  
   mystical body of, 10:99–104  
   Origenism on preexistence, 10:658  
   our life, 8:572  
   as the paraclete, 10:873  
   pleroma of God, 9:94  
   priesthood, creation of, 7:36  
   in the Qur’ān, 7:608–609, 11:879–880  
   Redemption of, 9:256–257  
   Resurrection, 9:238–239, 13:608  
   sacrifice as self-oblation, 12:888  
   sayings of, 5:809  
   self-abandonment of, 12:885  
   as sin offering, 13:159  
   suffering of, 13:587  
   as suffering servant, 13:591  
   supremacy of, 5:270–271  
   teachings of, 5:338–339, 13:592, 14:790–791  
   temptations of, 13:816–818  
   theandric acts of, 13:856–857  
   transubstantiation doctrine, 14:158–160  
   Trier’s claim to Holy Garment of, 14:185  
   virgin birth, glory of, 14:536  
   will of God, 14:724  
*Jésus Christ: sa personne, son message, ses épreuves* (Grandmaison), 6:417  
 Jesus Christ, biographical studies of, **7:843–853**  
   biographies based on faith  
     early Christianity, 7:843–845  
     18th century, 7:847  
     15th to 17th century, 7:845, 847  
     middle ages, 7:845  
   Catholic development, 19th to 20th century, 7:851–852  
   critics, 7:847–851  
   imaginative lives of Christ, 7:853–854  
   Leben-Jesu-Forschung, 8:542, 543  
   liberal theology, 8:542–543  
   Ludolf of Saxony, 8:853–854  
   theological works, 20th century, 7:851–852  
   “third quest,” 8:173  
   20th century works, 7:850–851  
 Jesus Christ, iconography of, **7:853–861**  
   acheiropoietic images, 7:857  
   Alexandria, 1:270  
   *Christus Coelestis Medicus*, 7:860  
   crucifixion, 4:391–398  
   the Dead Christ, 7:858–859  
   Ecce Homo, 5:32–33  
   ethnic Christ, 7:860  
   Humanity of Christ, 7:859–860  
   *Majestas Domini*, 7:857–858  
   Man of Sorrows, 7:859  
   physical types, 7:853, 855–856  
   Sacred Heart of Jesus, 7:860  
   thematic types, 7:856–857  
 Jesus Christ, in the Bible, **7:797–810**  
   anointing with Holy Spirit, 4:85  
   baptism of, 2:58, 70–73, 13:427  
   beatific vision, 2:171  
   biblical sources, 7:797, 799, 801–804  
   brothers and sisters of, 2:628–629  
   charity, teaching on, 3:400–401  
   Christological titles, 7:808–809  
   circumcision of, 3:741



Jesus Christ, in the Bible (*continued*)

comparison of Passover lamb to, 10:936–937  
 Davidic Descent of Christ, 10:176  
 difference in Gospels' presentation of, 7:892–893  
 as Divine Person, 11:151  
 early Christian way of life, 3:546  
 foretold in the Old Testament, 3:28–29  
 genealogy of, 6:125–127  
 historical Jesus, 7:804–808  
 holiness of, 7:3–4  
 hope, 7:106  
 Joseph, 7:1036  
 justification for infant baptism, 2:67  
 kindness, 8:171  
 lament on the Cross, 13:37  
 life as possessed by, 8:570–571  
 Lord's Prayer, 8:782–783  
 love, concept of, 8:831  
 mystery of the Trinity, 2:172  
 names used for, 8:780–781  
 Nazareth birthplace, 10:216–217  
 as the New Israel, 7:453–454  
 prayer, 11:592  
 presentation at the Temple, 3:14  
 priesthood of, 11:626, 691–693  
 profession of faith, 11:739  
 redemption, 11:967–972  
 scholarship on teaching of Parousia, 10:898  
 Seven Last Words, 13:36–38  
 Son of Man, 13:316–318  
 trial of, 14:178–181, 179  
 works of charity, 3:400–401  
*See also* New Testament;  
 Resurrection of Christ

Jesus Christ, in theology, **7:810–843**  
 death of, 7:823–824  
 divine judgment, 8:34, 40  
 divinity, 7:824–826  
 early controversies, 7:811–812  
 feminist Christologies, 7:839–840  
 formation of classical dogma, 7:810–814, 816–817  
 Historical Jesus, 7:837–838  
 holiness, sinlessness, and freedom of, 7:818–819  
 human knowledge of, 7:819  
 humanity of, 7:826–827  
 imitation of, 2:489–490, 491  
 intercession of, 7:519  
 Judaism, 8:12–13  
 kenosis, 8:143

knowledge of, 7:828–830  
 Lamb of God, 8:299–302  
 lay spirituality, 8:418  
 liberal theology, 8:543  
 liberation theology, 7:838–839  
 as Logos, 8:761–762  
 manual theology, 7:819–820  
 medieval and modern Scholasticism, 7:817–822  
 messianic consciousness of, 7:833–834  
 natural human defects of, 7:827–828  
 Nicene Creed on nature, 10:666  
 paradigm shift, 7:820–822  
 power and theandric acts of, 7:832–833  
 as priest-victim, 11:987  
 primacy of, 7:836–837  
 as prophet, priest, and king, 7:835–836  
 psychological unity of, 7:834–835  
 recapitulation in, 11:952–953  
 as redeemer, 11:978–979, 985–987  
 special questions, 7:822–843  
 as Theophoros, 1:391  
 as victor, 11:984–985  
 will of, 7:830–832  
 world religions, 7:840–843  
*See also* Ascension of Jesus Christ;  
 Christology; Christology  
 controversies (patristic era);  
 Humanity of Christ

*Jésus Christ et les croyances  
 messianiques de son temps* (Colani),  
 10:896

Jesus Crucified, Bl., 4:44  
 Jesus Family (Chinese Christian group),  
 3:501  
 Jesus Nazareno hospital (Mexico), 3:415  
*Jesus of Nazareth: The Hidden Years*  
 (Robert), 7:850  
*Jesus of Nazareth* (Bornkamm), 6:865  
*Jesus of Nazareth* (Klausner), 7:850  
 Jesus Prayer, 4:720, **7:861**  
*Jesus' Proclamation of the Kingdom of  
 God* (Weiss), 8:175  
 Jesus Seminar (1985), 6:866–867  
*Jesus the Jew* (Vermes), 6:866  
*Jesus von Nazareth* (Bornkamm), 7:849  
*Jesus Walking on Water* (Dore), 9:666  
*Jésus-Christ (The Life of Jesus)*  
 (Goguel), 7:850  
 Jethro (biblical figure), 10:6  
 Jetté, Julius, 1:209  
 Jetté, Rosalie, 9:672  
 Jetter, John, 5:237

Jettons (medals), 9:424  
*Le Jeu de saint Nicolas* (Bodel), 4:401  
 Jeunesse Ouvrière Chrétienne, 5:587,  
 7:889  
 Jeuris, Pauline, St., **7:861–862**  
 Jewel, John (Bp. of Salisbury, England),  
 1:437, **7:862**  
*The Jewish Antiquities* (Josephus),  
 7:1049, 10:863  
 Jewish Christians, 7:907–908, 8:7,  
 497–498, 556, 13:199  
 Jewish law, 4:358, 359, 389–391  
 Jewish literature, 4:385  
 Jewish liturgy, 3:24, 76, 4:607, 889–890,  
 7:5  
 Jewish philosophy, **7:862–866**  
 adaptation of Islamic ideals, 7:868  
 Aristotelianism, 1:673, 4:360–361  
 Avicbron, 1:225, 673, 938–939,  
 2:476, 833, 3:674  
 demons, 4:497  
 disciple as term, 4:768, 772–773  
 dreams, 4:904  
 emanationism, 5:182  
 Ibn Paqūda, 7:272–273  
 Levi ben Gerson, 8:521  
 metaphysics of light, 8:583  
 order of universe, 14:328  
 Philo Judaeus, 11:289  
 providence of God, 11:781–782  
 Spinoza, 13:418  
*See also* Covenant; Judaism; Law,  
 Mosaic; Old Testament

Jewish religious communities,  
 13:937–938  
 Jewish Revolt against Rome (67-70),  
 7:866  
 Jewish Revolt against Rome (132-35),  
 2:83–84, 7:866–867, 867  
 Jewish Sybilline Oracles, 1:553–554  
 Jewish theology, 10:965  
*The Jewish War* (Josephus),  
 7:1048–1049  
 Jewish world era, 5:314  
 Jewish-Arabic symbiosis (622-1096),  
 7:868–869

Jews  
 Alexander II (Pope), 1:253  
 Antiochus IV Epiphanes, 1:528–529  
 apologists, 1:567  
 baptism of children, 5:948  
 Callinicum affair, 1:338  
 Caribbean, 3:116–117, 118  
 civil rights in U.S., 5:256  
 colonial United States, 3:648, 651,  
 652

- Crescas, Hasdai ben Abraham, 4:360–362
- Cyrus the Great, 4:478
- Decapolis, 4:587–588
- diaspora of, 4:730–731
- expelled from Spain, 9:204
- forgiveness to Catholics for past offenses, 9:686–687
- independence, Maccabees, 9:9
- Inquisition, 1:304
- Marranos, 4:946–947, 9:203–205
- martyrdom of medieval Christian boys, 9:436
- Portuguese inquisition, 7:490
- rebellion, Maccabees, 9:5–6, 8
- as recipients of John's Gospel, 7:907
- religious education, 12:98
- Sabbath Day, 12:454, 456–457
- Sadducees, 12:522–523
- sexual mores of (biblical), 13:48–49
- See also* Anti-Semitism; Jewish philosophy; Jews, persecution of; Jews, post-biblical history of; Judaism
- The Jews* (Belloc), 2:231
- Jews, persecution of, 1:304, 846
- allegations of ritual murder, 7:154
- Hungary, 7:218, 219, 223
- post-biblical history, 4:465, 731
- Spain, 4:263, 13:377
- See also* Anti-Semitism; Holocaust (Shoah)
- Jews, post-biblical history of, **7:866–875**
- Bulgarian Church protest against World War II deportation of, 10:685–686
- confined to Rome ghetto, 8:489
- Crusades and Spanish Inquisition, 4:410, 7:869–870
- Cyprus, 4:461
- divination, 4:785–786
- early modern era (1650–1750), 7:872
- emancipation (1750–1948), 7:872–875
- Fourth Lateran legislation against, 8:354
- ghettos, 6:201
- Hanukkah feast, 4:607
- Islamic period (622–1096), 7:868–869
- literature confiscated, 8:488
- Patristic Fathers, 8:484
- Renaissance and Reformation (1492–1650), 7:870–872
- Roman and Byzantine periods (67–622), 7:866–868
- See also* Holocaust (Shoah)
- Jibril. *See* Gabriel (Archangel)
- Jihād* (holy war), 7:610, 10:54
- Jiménez de Enciso, Salvado (Bp. of Popayán, Colombia), **7:875**
- Jiménez de Quesada, Gonzalo, 4:132
- Jimeno, José Joaquín, 2:862
- Jingu (Tsinku) University (China), 3:500
- Jinyemon, Caius, Bl., 7:734
- Jinyemonō, Thomas, Bl., 7:734
- JLG. *See* Joint Liturgical Group
- Joab (general), 4:537
- Joachim (Abp. of Cyprus), 4:463
- Joachim (Hovakim) (Armenian Patriarch), 1:702
- Joachim (King of Judah), 8:44, 10:224
- Joachim, St. *See* Anne and Joachim, SS.
- Joachim I of Brandenburg, 7:875
- Joachim II of Brandenburg, 7:875–876
- Joachim da Fiore. *See* Joachim of Fiore
- Joachim of Brandenburg, **7:875**
- Joachim of Fiore, **7:876–877**, 14:204
- anti-Christian atheism, 8:840
- apocalyptic movements, 1:547–548, 2:481, 492–493
- apostolici, 1:594
- Arnold, Gottfried, 1:718
- bare feet of, 4:764
- biblical hermeneutics, 6:793
- Book of Revelation, 12:186
- Celestine V (Pope), 3:320
- Czechs, 4:481
- eschatological prophecies, 5:343–344, 755, 12:284
- Florians, 5:775
- Hugolino of Orvieto, 7:163
- influence on Franciscans, 5:897, 902
- Kingdom of God, 8:174–175
- medieval Latin literature works of, 9:455
- prophecy, 11:760
- Salimbene, 12:616
- San Giovanni Abbey, 12:651
- theology of history, 6:888
- works of, 7:876–877
- Joachim of St. Anne (Brother). *See* Wall, John, St.
- Joachimites. *See* Franciscan Spirituals
- Joachin (King of Judah), 4:674
- Joahaz (King of Israel), 7:640
- Joakim (King of Judah), 4:674
- Joan (Popess), Fable of, 2:239, **7:877**
- Joan del Milà, Lluís, 2:881
- Joan of Arc*, 9:229
- Joan of Arc, St., 5:379, 659, **7:878–879**, 9:229, 12:599
- French victories following martyrdom, 10:427
- Holy Name, 7:32, 33
- trial of, 7:489
- Joan of Aza, Bl., 7:879
- Joan of France, St., 5:819, **7:879–880**
- Joan of Orvieto, Bl., **7:880**
- Joan of Portugal, Bl., **7:880**
- Joan of Santa Lucia, Bl., **7:880**
- Joan of Signa, Bl., **7:880–881**
- Joan of the Cross. *See* Delanoue, Jeanne, St.
- Joana Angélica de Jesús, **7:881**
- Joannes Andreae, 3:38, **7:881–882**
- Bartholomew of Urbino, 2:127
- Canon Law, 3:48, 49
- Clementinae*, 3:800
- glossa ordinaria*, 6:247
- lay education, 8:296
- Liber sextus*, 8:536
- Joannes de Deo, **7:882–883**
- Joannes de Lignano, 3:51, **7:883**
- Joannes de Podio, 3:52
- Joannes Fasanus. *See* John XVIII (Pope)
- Joannes Faventinus, **7:883–884**
- Joannes Lapus Castilioneus, **7:884**
- Joannes Parvus, 4:171, **7:884–885**, 14:256
- Joannes Quaglia, 3:52
- Joannes Tellensis. *See* Bar-Cursus (Bp. of Tella)
- Joannes Teutonicus, 3:39, 48, 4:54, 6:247, **7:885**
- Joannis Launoi opera omnia*, 8:381
- Joannis Trithemii opera historica* (Trithemius), 14:209
- Joannis Trithemii opera pia et spiritualia* (Trithemius), 14:209
- João II (King of Portugal), 7:490
- João III (King of Portugal), 1:324
- Joash (King of Israel), 7:766
- Job (Patriarch of Antioch), 1:504
- Job, Book of, **7:885–888**
- creation, 4:341
- Dead Sea Scrolls version of, 4:563, 564
- El (God), 5:143
- Elohim, 5:173
- enmity, 5:264
- exegesis, 8:332
- God, name of, 6:298
- God as redeemer, 11:965
- guilt, 6:569



Job, Book of (*continued*)

Hades, 6:604  
 heaven, 6:684  
 Job's skin disorder, 8:510  
 Leviathan, 8:522  
 maker of man, 9:87  
 pessimism, 11:169  
 retribution, 12:177  
 serpent as symbol, 13:19  
 simplicity, 13:137  
 sin, 13:142, 144, 145  
 spirit, 13:424  
 Jocelin, Reginald Fitz (Bp.), 2:153  
 Jocelin of Brakelond, 1:464, **7:888**, 12:267  
 Jocelin of Glasgow, **7:888–889**  
 Jocelin of Wells (Bp.), 2:152, 153, **7:889**  
 Jocham, Magnus, **7:889**  
 Jocism, 3:277, **7:889**  
 Jocist technique, 3:536  
 Joel, Book of, 1:546, **7:890**, 8:39, 470, 782, 864  
 Jogues, Isaac, 10:435  
 Johanan ben Zakkai, 1:199, 7:866, **890–891**, 8:7  
*Johann Adam Möhler, Der Symboliker* (Freidrich), 6:3  
 Johann-Adam-Möhler-Institut für Konfessions and Diasporakunde, 7:696  
 Johannes Adam. *See* Hanthaler, Chrysostomus  
 Johannes Clericus. *See* Jocham, Magnus  
 Johannes Cornubiensis, **7:891**  
 Johannes Monachus, 3:320  
 Johannesgemeinschaft (secular institute), 2:34  
 Johannesverlag publishing house, 2:34  
 Johannine Comma, **7:891–892**  
 Johannine studies, 5:522  
 Johannine writings, 3:283, **7:892–897**, 10:305, 898–899, 14:178–181  
*See also* John, Epistles of; John, Gospel According to  
 Johannitius (Ḥunayn ibn Ishāq), 1:620, 671  
 John (Card. of Lorraine, 1498–1550), 8:787  
 John (King of England), **7:913–914**, 914, 9:40–41, 41  
 Adam of Perseigne, 1:109  
 Ancient See of Canterbury, 3:72  
 Church in England under, 5:242  
 excommunication, 5:242  
 Holy Cross Abbey, 7:18  
 Innocent III (Pope), 3:602

John (martyr), St., 11:17  
 John (martyr of Córdoba), 4:261  
 John (Patriarch of Alexandria), 1:223  
 John (Quidort) of Paris, 1:674, 4:55, 277, 14:46  
 John, Apostle, St., 5:475, **7:895–897**  
 abiding in Christ, 1:21–22  
 Annunciation, 1:473, 474  
 Christmas cycle, 3:556  
 circumincision, 3:741  
 divine indwelling, 8:49  
 God's spirit, 13:428  
 iconography of, 5:475  
 Laodicea, 8:328  
 painting by Francisco de Ribalta, 5:476  
 Risen Christ, 13:439  
 shrine, 13:94  
 sin, 13:146, 148  
 unicity, 14:297  
 works on, 7:896–897  
*See also* Revelation, Book of  
 John, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:733  
 John, Epistles of, **7:897–902**  
 Antichrist, 1:515–516  
 Asia Minor, 1:784–785  
 authorship, 7:897  
 canonicity, 3:28, 30, 31, 32  
 children of God, 13:441  
 Church of Christ, 13:438  
 comparison to John's Gospel, 7:897–898, 901–902  
 docetism, 4:797  
 early language use, 8:361  
 glorified body, 6:243  
 God, sons of, 13:322  
 God's spirit, 13:427, 428  
 God's word-made-flesh, 14:837  
 grace, 6:381  
 hatred, 6:666  
 humanity of Jesus, 7:894  
 life of grace, 13:441  
 message of, 7:899, 900–901  
 Precious Blood, 11:641  
 redemption, 5:214  
 social principle, 13:248  
 Son of David, 13:310  
 Son of God, 13:313, 314–315  
 Son of Man, 13:317  
 sorrows of Mary, 13:327  
 soul, 13:336  
 spirit, 13:425  
 Spirit, concept, 13:420

spiritual life, 13:438  
 textual criticism, 7:894–895  
 Word of God, 13:438  
 work, 13:262  
 John, Gospel According to, 7:892–894, **902–913**  
 Andrew, Apostle, St., 1:402–403  
 anointing in, 4:85  
 apostolate, 1:579  
 apostolic faith, 1:587  
 Ascension of Jesus Christ, 1:771  
 authorship, 7:892, 902–904, 910–911  
 baptism, 2:56, 60, 65  
 Barabbas, 2:85  
 Bartholomew, Apostle, St., 2:123, 124  
 beatific vision, 2:169, 170, 171, 172, 174  
 Christian law, 8:403  
 Christmas, 3:555  
 Christocentrism, 3:558  
 Christology, 1:273  
 Christ's response to death of Lazarus, 5:193  
 Christ's wounds, 13:95  
 chronological sequence, 8:760  
 Church in, 3:579  
 comparison/relationship to Synoptic Gospels, 7:892–893, 904  
 comparison to Epistles of John, 7:897–898, 901–902  
 date of, 7:909–910  
 disciple as term, 4:768–773  
 divine indwelling, 7:441  
 divine judgment, 8:30, 35, 40  
 Elijah's Second Coming, 5:159  
 eschatology, 5:339  
 eucharistic doctrine, 5:413–414  
 faith, 6:382  
 freedom, 6:400  
 friendship with God, 6:10  
 glorified body, 6:242  
 glory, 6:245  
 glory of God (end of creation), 6:245, 246  
 Gnosis, 6:255  
 God the Father, 1:118  
 God the Son, 6:295–296  
 God's word-made-flesh, 14:837  
 grace, 6:381, 382  
 guilt, 6:572  
 heaven, 6:684, 684–685  
 historical tradition, 7:904–905  
 influences, 7:905

- Jesus Christ  
 baptism of, 2:57, 72  
 baptisms performed, 2:57–58  
 as Lord, 8:780  
 prayer, 11:592  
 prophecies, 9:546  
 as street preacher, 11:626  
 wisdom of, 14:791
- John the Baptist, St., ministry of, 7:1013–1014
- justice of God, 8:72
- justice of men, 8:74
- justification, 8:80
- Kingdom of God, 8:174
- Lamb of God, 8:299, 300, 301–302
- lay spirituality, 8:417
- Lazarus of Bethany, 8:419–420
- Logos, 8:760–761, 10:899
- Lord's Day, 8:781
- Lord's Prayer, 8:784
- love, 7:898
- love, Divine, 8:831–832
- manna, 9:118–119
- Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:245–247
- Mary Magdalene, St., 9:287
- miracles, 9:664
- outline, 7:911–912
- parables of, 10:871
- on the Parousia, 10:898–899
- Passion, 10:922, 923–924
- peace, 11:49
- penance, 11:68
- Peter, Apostle, St., 11:173–175
- praetorium, 11:579
- Precious Blood, 11:638, 642
- purpose of, 7:906–909
- rebirth, 11:951
- rites of death, 4:10
- salvation through baptism, 2:58
- serpent as symbol, 13:19, 21
- Seven Last Words, 13:36, 37, 38
- Simon the Apostle, 13:126
- simplicity of God, 13:137
- sin, 13:145, 147, 148, 153
- textual criticism, 7:892–894
- theological symbolism in, 13:669
- water to wine miracle in, 3:1
- woman clothed in the sun, 14:821–822
- Word become flesh, 5:52
- word of God, 14:837
- works of charity, 1:302, 303, 3:401
- world, 14:840
- John I (King of Aragon), 4:450
- John I (Pope), St., 3:595, 4:765, **7:919**
- John I Tzimisces (Byzantine Emperor), 2:759
- John II (Armenian Catholicos), 1:700
- John II (King of Castile), 1:326–327
- John II (King of Portugal), 1:273–274
- John II (Metropolitan of Kiev), 3:777
- John II (Pope), 4:752, 5:291, **7:919–920**, 10:141
- John II Comnenus (Byzantine Emperor), 2:458, 759
- John II of Bursfeld, 2:710
- John III (Armenian Catholicos), 1:700
- John III (King of Portugal), 3:828, 866
- John III (King of Sweden), 5:733, 11:549
- John III (Pope), 3:596, **7:920–921**
- John III Ducas Vatatzes (Byzantine Emperor), 6:170, **7:913**
- John III Scholasticus (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:50, **7:915–916**
- John III Sobieski (King of Poland), **7:914–915**, 916, 11:443
- John III Vatatzes (Byzantine Emperor), 2:761
- John IV (Pope), 2:749, 4:370, 7:81, **921**
- John IV (the Faster) (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:750, 751, 4:196, 5:448, **7:916**
- John IV Lascarius (Byzantine Emperor), 2:762
- John V (King of Portugal), 11:538
- John V (Palaeologus) (Byzantine Emperor), 2:763, 788
- John V (Pope), 4:719, **7:921**, 12:355
- John V of Ypres (Abbot), 12:540
- John VI (Cantacuzenus) (Byzantine Emperor)  
 Argyros, Isaac, 1:659  
 Callistus I (Patriarch), 2:878  
 hesychasm, 2:763, 788, 794, 827  
 historiography, 2:800–801  
 Palamite theology upheld, 10:766
- John VI (Pope), **7:921–922**
- John VII (Pope), 2:750, 5:814, **7:922**
- John VII Grammaticus (Patriarch of Constantinople), 4:474, **7:916–917**
- John VIII (Abp. of Ravenna), 10:362
- John VIII (Antipope), **7:923**, 13:14
- John VIII (Pope), **7:922–923**  
 Adrian III (Pope), 1:125  
 Anastasius the Librarian, 1:390  
 Byzantine Church, 2:755  
 Carolingian Dynasty, 3:171  
 concelebration, 4:50  
 Constantinople Council IV, 4:195
- decretals as form, 4:604
- Gauderich of Velletri, 6:110
- Ignatius of Constantinople, 7:310
- instructions on petitioning for pallium, 10:807
- Methodius, 4:476
- Photius, 4:187, 11:312
- slavery, 13:209
- Slavonic liturgy, 4:370
- unity of the church, 3:170
- John VIII (Xiphilinus) (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:823
- John VIII Palaeologus (Byzantine Emperor), 2:651, 764, 788, 6:136–137
- John IX (Pope), 2:500, **7:923–924**, 12:356
- John IX Hormizd (Chaldean Patriarch), 2:5, 3:368
- John X (Camateros) (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:760, **7:917**
- John X (Pope), 3:213, 4:370, 5:24, **7:924–925**
- John XI (Beccus) (Patriarch of Constantinople), **7:917–918**  
 Andronicus II Palaeologus, 1:409, 2:826  
 Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:341  
 Eastern Schism, 2:762, 825, 826  
 Nicephorus Blemmydes, 2:825  
 Palamas's writings against, 10:767
- John XI (Pope), 3:813, **7:925**
- John XII (Pope), 3:172, 4:362, **7:925–926**, 8:484, 10:141, 12:356
- John XIII (Pope), 3:34, 4:362, 5:142, **7:926**
- John XIV (Pope), 2:501, 3:213, 4:362, **7:926–927**, 10:141
- John XIV Calecas (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:826, **7:918–919**
- John XV (Pope), 4:362, **7:927**
- John XVI (Antipope), 4:362, 6:489, **7:927–928**
- John XVII (Pope), **7:928**
- John XVIII (Pope), **7:928–929**
- John XIX (Pope), 3:813, **7:929**, 14:249
- John XX (Pope), **7:929**, 11:502, 12:611
- John XXI (Pope), 1:936, 3:48, **7:929–931**, 8:750, 11:502, 14:44
- John XXII (Pope), **7:931–932**  
 abbreviators, 1:13  
 academic freedom, 1:51  
 Adam of Orleton, 1:109  
 alchemy, 1:239  
 Alvaro Pelayo, 1:327  
 Angelus, 1:427

- John XXII (Pope) (*continued*)
- Armenia, 1:702, 708
  - Avignon papacy, 1:943
  - Barlaam of Calabria, 2:99
  - Bartholomew of Lucca, release of, 2:126
  - beatific vision, 2:173, 243–244, 276, 4:947, 948
  - Beguines and Beghards, 2:205
  - Bonet, Nicholas, 2:494
  - Canon Law, 3:48
  - Carmelites, 3:141, 142
  - Chaldean Catholic Church, 3:366
  - Clareni, 1:428
  - Clement VI (Pope), 3:780
  - coinage issued, 10:481
  - conciliarism, 4:55
  - Council of Vienne, 3:800
  - Crosier Fathers, 2:609
  - decretals of, 4:604
  - divine judgment, 8:33
  - Duranti, William the Younger, 4:950
  - Flanders, 5:846
  - Franciscan doctrine on poverty, 5:921
  - Franciscan Spirituals, persecution of, 5:897, 902
  - Fratricelli, 3:762
  - Georgian Church, 6:155
  - Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855
  - immortality, 7:354
  - importance of, 3:603–604
  - investiture, 6:177
  - Knights of Montesa, 8:195
  - Louis IV (Holy Roman Emperor), 1:327, 3:603
  - Mephram suspension, 13:131
  - Nicholas V (Antipope), 10:369
  - Order of Christ, 4:596
  - papal administration, 1:944
  - papal taxation, 1:466, 3:726
  - Philip VI of France, 4:948
  - poverty, 11:570–571
  - Scottish declaration of independence, 12:832
  - theological censure, 3:337
  - William of Ockham, 14:746–747
- John XXIII (Antipope), **7:938–939**
- Boniface IX (Pope), 2:504
  - communists, 4:418
  - Constance Council, 4:168–170, 169, 171–172
  - cross feast, 4:383
  - Fillastre, Guillaume, 5:722
  - Gregory XII (Pope), 6:500
  - Hus, John, 7:228
  - Western Schism, 2:246, 6:608, 14:693
  - Zabarella, Francesco, 14:901
- John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 3:625–626, **7:932–939**
- agriculture, 8:586
  - The Angelicum, 11:487
  - Anglican-Catholic dialogue, 1:440
  - Apostleship of the Sea, 1:578
  - as archbishop, 7:933–935
  - associations, 1:792, 793
  - atheism, 1:823
  - authority of governments, 4:151
  - Beauduin, Lambert, 2:183
  - birth control commission of, 7:179–180
  - as bishop of Rome, 7:937
  - Bulgaria, 2:680, 683–684
  - canonizations, 7:937
  - capital punishment, 3:88
  - as cardinal, 7:935
  - cardinalate, 3:106, 107
  - cardinals' attention to curial affairs, 7:936
  - Catholic Action, 3:276
  - Church-State relations, 3:642–643
  - Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches, 3:818
  - common good, 4:16, 20–21
  - Communist bloc, 3:200
  - contemporary life of priests, 7:936
  - contraception, 4:222
  - cultural diversity, 9:681
  - Daniélou, Jean, 4:516
  - Ecumenical council, 8:250
  - Ecumenical Movement, 5:74
  - ecumenism, 3:625, 626, 7:937
  - episcopal dignity of cardinals, 7:936
  - Focolare Movement, 5:785
  - freedom, 5:943
  - Good Friday prayer revisions, 10:559
  - growth of missions, 7:937
  - historical theology, 6:869
  - Index of Prohibited Books, 7:391
  - indulgence for prayer, 11:600
  - inspiration of charity, 7:936
  - international peace, 5:206, 943, 952, 10:741–742, 747, 850
  - liturgical languages, 8:667
  - medical research, 5:560
  - mothers' roles in families, 14:826
  - music innovation condemned, 8:685
  - native hierarchy and clergy, 7:936
  - papal commission for telecommunications, 7:936
  - papal development under, 10:849–850
  - Passionists, 10:932
  - peace, 14:642
  - Pontifical Academy of Our Lady Immaculate, 11:476
  - poverty and social issues, 7:936–937, 11:566
  - preaching, 11:628
  - Precious Blood, 11:642
  - promotion of study of Latin, 7:937
  - reform of ordination rites, 10:640
  - rights and duties of public authorities, 13:567
  - role of the state, 13:567–568
  - Roman Pontifical, 11:474
  - rosary recitation, 7:937
  - signs of the times, 13:117
  - social conditions, 9:317
  - social progress, 10:850
  - vacancies of the Holy See, 7:936
  - Vatican construction under, 14:397
  - Vatican Council II, 2:676, 3:56, 626, 14:408
  - vernacular, 8:365, 667
  - women's rights, 14:825
  - works of, 7:933
  - World Council of Churches, 7:937
- John Anagnostes, 2:801
- John and Paul (Roman martyrs), SS., **7:1018**
- John Anglicus (Pope). *See* Joan (Popess), fable of
- John Baconthorp, 3:141, **7:939–940**, 12:232–233, 14:46
- Carmelite spirituality, 3:133, 143
  - Latin Averroism, 1:937
  - unity thesis, 5:818
- John Baptist of Saint Aignan, 3:368
- John Baptist of the Conception, St., **7:940**, 941, 14:208
- John Bassandus, Bl., **7:940–941**
- John Bekkos (Patriarch), 2:787
- John Beleth, 1:289
- John Benincasa, Bl., **7:941**
- John Blund, 1:225, **7:941–942**
- John Bonus of Milan, St., **7:942**
- John Buridan, 1:223, 675, **7:942–943**, 10:18, 12:762
- John Camateros of Constantinople, 2:825
- John Cameniates, 2:799
- John Cananus, 2:801
- John Cantius, St., **7:943**
- John Capistran, St., 5:876, **7:943–945**
- anti-Semitism, 7:871

- Antonia of Florence, Bl., 1:533  
 Böhm, Hans, 2:461  
 Canon Law, 3:53  
 Capranica, Angelo, 3:92  
 Crusades, 2:881, 4:412  
 Holy Name, 7:32  
 works of charity, 3:414
- John Chrysostom, St., **7:945–949**  
 Acacius of Beroea, 1:50  
 Adrianus, 1:130  
 altars, 1:317  
 anamnesis, 1:383  
 Anthemius, 1:502  
 Antioch, 1:522, 7:945–946  
 Antiochene liturgy, 1:528  
 Arcadius, 1:631  
 Atticus of Constantinople, St., 1:839  
 baptism, 2:62  
 baptism in the Holy Spirit, 3:393  
 baptism of, 2:67–68  
 beatific vision, 2:172–173  
 Bible texts, 2:366  
 biblical canon, 3:32  
 bishops, 2:417  
 Book of Common Prayer, as source of, 2:524  
 cantors, 3:75  
 capital punishment, 3:86  
 Cassian, John, 3:205, 206, 207  
 catechisms, 3:239  
 catechumenate, 3:251  
 character of, 7:947  
 charity, 3:395  
 Chi-Rho, 3:474  
 Christmas, 3:552, 553  
 clerical dress, 3:801  
 condemnation of, 4:185  
 congregational singing, 4:118  
 conscience, 4:147  
 conservation, 4:160  
 contraception, 4:221  
 on the cross, 4:385  
 Cyril of Alexandria, 4:465  
 demonology, 4:646–647, 648  
 divine conformity, 4:92  
 divine indwelling, 7:441  
 dogma as term, 4:811  
 Epiphanius of Salamis, 5:292  
 eucharistic epiclesis, 5:279  
 evolution, 5:495  
 as exegete and doctor, 7:948–949  
 exegetical works, 5:511  
 exile and death of, 7:947  
 freedom of conscience, 4:148
- Genesis, Book of, 7:948  
 Gospels, 7:948  
 homiletics, 2:773, 795, 7:62  
 Honorius (Roman Emperor), 7:88  
 hospitality, 7:118  
 hospitals, 7:127  
 Innocent I (Pope), St., 7:468  
 Isidore of Pelusium, St., 7:601  
 lay spirituality, 8:414  
 liturgical history, 8:652  
 liturgy, 2:811–812  
 narrative practice, 8:863  
 natural law, 10:181  
 as patriarch of Constantinople, 7:946  
 patristic theology, 10:968  
 Pauline Epistles, 7:948  
 pedagogy among Fathers, 10:755  
 penance, 4:225  
 pilgrimage, 11:354  
 preaching, 11:610, 618  
 Precious Blood, 11:642  
 priesthood, 11:696  
 property, 11:758  
 prophecy, 11:761  
 Psalms, Book of, 7:948  
 relics, 12:51, 52  
 School of Antioch, 1:524, 527  
 Severian of Gabala, 13:40–41  
 Solemnity of All Saints, 1:289  
 Synod of the Oak, 1:839, 3:564, 595  
*synodos endēmoussa* convoking of, 10:946  
 transubstantiation, 14:158  
 use of pagan rhetoric, 6:439  
 works of, 7:947–948  
 works of charity, 3:407
- John Cinnamus, 2:800  
 John Climacus, St., **7:949–950**  
 Byzantine theology, 2:794, 826  
 Carthusian spirituality, 3:190  
 chastity, 3:444  
 discernment, spiritual, 4:765  
 hesychasm, 2:763  
 spiritual abandonment, 1:5
- John Codonatus (Bp. of Apamea), 1:49  
 John Colombini, Bl., 7:32, **950**  
 John Comnenus (Emperor of Byzantium), 4:403  
 John Crescentius II (Patricius Romanorum), 7:927  
 John Cunningham. *See* John Kynyngham  
 John da Pian del Carpine, 7:474–475, **950–951**, 12:616
- John Damascene, St., 5:279, 449, 640, **7:951–953**, 10:548  
 Aristides, 1:666  
 Aristotelianism, 1:670–671  
 ascetical and exegetical works, 7:942–953  
 biblical canon, 3:26  
 Byzantine chant, 2:742, 803  
 Christology, 2:820, 821, 3:561  
 circumincision, 3:741  
 Cosmas the Melodian, 4:281  
 Didymus the Blind, 4:738  
 dogmatic works of, 7:951–952  
 human will, 14:721–722  
 hypostasis, 7:264  
 iconoclasm, 2:751, 793, 821, 7:281  
 infinity, 7:458  
 order of the universe, 14:329  
 Protoevangelium Jacobi, 1:469  
 relics, 12:53  
 traditionalism of, 2:791  
 transubstantiation, 14:158
- John de Britto, St., **7:953–954**  
 John de Grey (Bp. of Norwich), **7:954**  
 John de Offord, **7:955**  
 John de Ridevall, **7:955**  
 John de Sacrobosco, 6:59, **7:955–956**  
 John de Saint-Pol (Abp. of Dublin), **7:956**  
 John de Seccheville, **7:956–957**  
 John de Valle, 5:897  
*John Dewey: An Intellectual Portrait* (Hook), 10:205  
 John Diacrinomenus, 2:797  
 John Discalceatus, Bl., **7:957**  
 John Drungarios, 3:258  
 John Frederick of Saxony, 12:741  
 John Gilbert (Bp.), **7:957**  
 John Gualbert, St., 3:600, 5:766, 7:661, **957–958**, 958, 13:36  
 John Henry Cardinal Newman Honorary Society, 8:153, 10:343–344  
 John Hymmonides. *See* John the Deacon of Rome  
 John Hyrcanus, 2:360, 6:663, 13:72  
 John Italus, 2:758, 758–759, 759, 809, 824, **7:958–959**  
 John Joseph of the Cross, St., **7:959**  
 John Klenkok, 1:883, **7:959**  
 John Koukouzeles, 2:743  
 John Kynyngham, **7:959–960**  
 John Kyriotes, 2:805  
 John Lackland. *See* John (King of England)

- John Lancaster Spalding: First Bishop of Peoria, American Educator* (Ellis), 5:170
- John le Moine (Card.), 3:48, **7:960**
- John le Romeyn (Abp. of York), **7:960**, 14:894
- John Lobedau, Bl., **7:960–961**
- John Lutterell, **7:961**
- John Malalas, 1:461, 5:491, **7:961–962**, 12:320
- John Mark, St. *See* Mark, Evangelist, St.
- John Mary Irenaeus St. Cyr, 3:475
- John Mauropus, 2:824
- John Milič, **7:962**, 11:320
- John of Acton, **7:962**
- John of Antioch (Bp.), 4:466, 859, 5:273, **7:962–963**, 13:196
- John of Apamea, 2:73
- John of Appleby, **7:963**
- John of Arbela (Bp.), 1:628
- John of Asia, 12:320
- John of Avila, St., 1:236, 4:263, **7:963–964**
- John of Bastone, Bl., **7:964**
- John of Belna, 11:570
- John of Beverley, St., **7:964–965**, 14:894
- John of Biclaro (Bp. of Gerona), **7:965**, 10:472
- John of Brandenburg, 7:875–876
- John of Bridlington, St., **7:965**
- John of Bromyard, 3:50, 5:529, **7:965**
- John of Brussels. *See* Mombaer, John
- John of Caramola, Bl., **7:965–966**
- John of Chalcedon, 2:33
- John of Châtillon, St., **7:966**
- John of Coudenberg, 13:327
- John of Damascus, 7:856–857
- John of Dukla, St., **7:966**
- John of Dumbleton, **7:966–967**, 12:812
- John of Egypt, St., **7:967**
- John of Ephesus (Bp.), 5:399, **7:967**
- John of Falkenberg, 4:171, 172, **7:967–968**
- John of Féchamp, 9:452, 13:445
- John of Feckenham, **7:968**
- John of Freiburg (Rumsik), 1:226, 3:50, **7:968**
- John of Gaeta. *See* Gelasius II (Pope)
- John of Garland, 1:265
- John of Gaunt, 4:413, 14:865
- John of Gerona, 3:409
- John of God, St., **7:968–969**, 969
- John of Gorze, St., **7:969–970**
- John of Grandisson (Bp. of Exeter), 5:530, **7:954**
- John of Hispanus. *See* John of Spain
- John of Hollywood. *See* John de Sacrobosco
- John of Hoveden, **7:970**
- John of Höxter, 2:607
- John of Jandun, 1:675, 936–937, 4:882, **7:970–971**
- John of Jenštein (Abp. of Prague), 7:977, 14:678
- John of Jerusalem (Bp.), 3:595, 4:472, 5:292, 585, **7:971–972**, 12:404
- John of Jesus Mary, **7:972**
- John of Kilkenny, 11:620
- John of la Rochelle, **7:972**
- Alexander of Hales, 1:265
- Augustinianism, 1:878
- beauty, 2:185
- Bonaventure, St., 2:479
- cogitative power, 3:823
- Paris School (Franciscans), 5:899, 12:760
- preaching, 11:619
- John of La Verna, Bl., 5:736, **7:973**
- John of Langton (Bp.), **7:973**
- John of Lichtenberg, 1:226, **7:973**, 14:46
- John of Lodi, St., 5:792, **7:973–974**
- John of Matera, St., **7:974**
- John of Matha, St., 3:414, 5:670, **7:974**
- John of Mecklenberg, St., **7:974–975**
- John of Mirecourt, **7:975**, 10:412, 536, 537, 13:201–202
- John of Monte Corvino, 1:702, 3:492–493, **7:975–976**
- John of Monte Marano, St., **7:976**
- John of Montfort, Bl., **7:976**
- John of Montmirail, Bl., **7:976**
- John of Musca. *See* John de Ridevall
- John of Naples, 1:27, 3:96, **7:976–977**
- John of Nepomuc, St., 4:480, **7:977**
- John of Otzun (Armenian Catholics), **7:978**
- John of Oxford (Bp. of Norwich), **7:978**
- John of Palomar, **10:814**
- John of Paris, 1:675, 678, 2:481, 3:636, 5:36, **7:978–979**
- John of Parma, Bl., 1:404, 2:840, 5:897, **7:979–980**, 12:616
- John of Plano Carpini. *See* John da Pian del Carpine
- John of Prado, Bl., **11:577**
- John of Pulsano. *See* John of Matera, St.
- John of Ragusa, 3:293, **7:980–981**
- John of Ravenna (Abp.), **7:981**, 8:482
- John of Réôme, St., **7:981**
- John of Ripa, 3:93, **7:981–982**
- John of Rodington, **7:982**
- John of Sabina. *See* Sylvester III (Pope)
- John of Sahagún, St., 1:888
- John of Saint-Samson, 3:137, 143, **7:982–983**
- John of St. Thomas, **7:983–984**, 14:51
- abstraction, 1:47, 48
- accident, 1:60
- action and passion, 1:79
- analogy, 1:373
- connatural knowledge, 8:205, 206
- continuum, 4:215
- divine concurrence, 4:71
- divine essence, 6:320
- idea, 7:294
- immanence, 7:340
- individuation, 7:424, 426
- intelligible species, 13:409
- judgment, 8:23
- location (ubi), 8:742
- scholasticism, 12:764, 776, 777
- speculative theology, 3:613
- transcendental properties, 2:186
- John of Salerno, Bl., **7:984**
- John of Salisbury (Bp. of Chartres), 5:240, **7:984–985**, 14:2, 324
- Abelard, Peter, 1:19
- Bartholomew of Exeter, 2:125
- Bernard of Chartres, 2:307
- Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:311
- body politic, 13:253
- cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:264, 441
- chivalry, 3:519
- chronicle of, 1:463, 464
- Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 3:730
- Gilbert de la Porrée, 6:214
- Latin literature, 3:601
- medieval Latin literature works of, 9:453
- nominalism, 12:377
- School of Chartres, 12:758
- John of Scythopolis (Bp.), **7:986**
- John of Segovia (Card.), **12:878**
- John of Seville, 11:44
- John of Spain, 1:938, 4:288, 847, **7:986**
- John of Sterngassen, **7:986**, 14:46
- John of Texeda, 12:449
- John of the Anunciation, 4:44
- John of the Cross, St., 2:109, 115, **7:986–989**, 987
- acedia, 1:67
- Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310
- Antolínez, Agustín, 1:532
- apophatic theology, 1:568
- Arbiol y Diez, Antonio, 1:629

- Carmelite spirituality, 3:130, 132, 134, 135–136, 137
- contemplation, 4:204, 205, 206
- critical editions, 13:122
- dark night of the soul, 4:530
- Discalced Carmelites, 3:143, 144, 145
- locutions, 8:747
- mystical quality of writings, 10:117, 118
- private revelations, 12:201
- reform, 4:310, 311
- spiritual direction, 4:762
- spiritual purification, 11:832–833
- spirituality, 13:47
- tepidity, 8:866
- transforming union, 13:441–442
- universal holiness, 7:6, 7
- works of, 7:988
- John of Thilrode, 1:465
- John of Thoresby (Abp. of York), **7:989**
- John of Tossignano. *See* John X (Pope)
- John of Tours. *See* Villula, John de
- John of Tynemouth, 1:206, 3:49, 83
- John of Valence, St., **7:989**
- John of Vercelli, Bl., 1:226, **7:989–990**
- John of Waldby, **7:990**, 12:271
- John of Wales (Bolognese canonist), 1:207, **7:990–991**
- John of Wales (English theologian, d.1285), **7:991**, 11:619
- John of Wales (English theologian, fl. 1349), **7:991**
- John of Worcester, 1:463, 5:772
- John Otznetzi (Armenian Catholicos), 1:705
- John Pagus, 1:110, 265
- John Parenti, **7:991**
- John Paul I (Pope), 1:726, 3:627, **7:991–992**, 10:851–852, 11:475
- John Paul II (Pope), 1:31, 3:211, **7:992–1006**, 993
- abortion, 1:24, 28, 29, 30, 6:187
- as Abp. of Kraków, 7:996
- Communio* (periodical), 4:31
- Czech catholicism, 4:487
- academic freedom, 1:54–55
- acolytes, 1:68
- Afghanistan, 1:153
- Africa visits of, 4:106, 109
- AIDS, 1:193
- Albania, 1:216, 217
- Algeria, 1:286
- The Angelicum, 11:487
- Anglican-Roman Catholic dialogue, 1:439, 441, 442, 5:67
- Angola, 1:451–452
- animal rights, 1:456
- Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76
- L'Arche International, 1:635
- Argentina, 1:653, 655, 656
- Armenia, 1:703, 704
- art of Guido da Fiesole, 5:716
- Asian Synod of Bishops, Special Assembly of (1999), 13:687
- assassination attempt, 5:644
- Assisi, 1:790
- Assyrian Church of the East, 1:805, 808
- atheism, 1:824
- Augustine, St., 1:852
- Auschwitz, 11:445
- Austria, 1:917
- authority of Rome, 10:852–853, 14:315, 316
- Bahrain, 2:16
- Balthasar, Hans Urs von, 2:34
- Baltimore, 2:41
- Barbastro (Spain) martyrs, 2:92
- beatification ceremonies, 7:660, 10:268, 736
- Belgium, 2:220
- Bernardin, Joseph Louis, 2:319
- birth control, 7:180
- as bishop, 7:994
- body, nuptial meaning of, 13:46
- Bonino, Bl. Giuseppina Gabriella, 2:505
- Boretta, Beatrice, baptism of, 2:68
- Bridget, St., 6:810–811
- Bulgaria, 2:684
- Burkina Faso, 2:704
- Burma, 2:707
- Burundi, 2:712
- Camara, Helder Pessoa, 2:900
- camerlengo, 2:910
- Canada, 3:11
- canonization, 3:63
- Canossa, St. Maddalena Gabriella, 3:70
- capital punishment, 3:88, 238
- as cardinal, 7:995–996, 11:28
- cardinalate, 3:106, 107
- Casaroli, Agostino, 3:201
- catechesis and evangelization, 6:127
- catechism, 3:237, 245
- Catholic university, 5:498–499
- CELAM IV (Santo Domingo), 12:686
- celibacy, dispensations from, 8:286
- Central African Republic, 3:344
- Cevoli, Bl. Florida, 3:358
- Chad, 3:361
- challenge to Communism, 7:997–998
- Chávez Orozco, Bl. María Vicenta of Santa Dorotea, 3:461
- Chevrier, Bl. Antoine Marie, 3:473
- China, 3:505
- Christian anthropology, 3:532
- Christian philosophy, 3:542
- Church teaching, 5:205, 459, 476–477, 560, 10:179, 852
- Church's missionary mandate, 11:990–992
- Church-State relations, 3:643, 4:487–488, 7:999–1000
- Cimatti, Bl. Maria Raffaella, 3:734
- Code of Canon Law (CIC) (1983), 1:97–98, 3:34, 35, 36, 56–57, 58
- Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches, 3:817, 818, 819
- communio*, 4:30
- Communists in Poland, 8:250
- conclaves, 4:60
- consequentialism, 4:160
- consumerism, 10:852
- controversies, 7:1004–1005
- Cor Unum charity, 2:705, 3:81
- Cuba, 4:420–421, 421
- Curia, 4:438–440
- Cyril and Methodius, SS., 13:216–217, 14:107
- Częstochowa, 4:489, 490
- Daimiel martyrs, 4:495
- with the Dalai Lama, 7:994
- democratic principles, 13:259
- Denver (CO) visit of, 4:670
- dialectical approach, 13:245
- Discalced Carmelites, 8:112
- Divine Mercy, devotion to, 8:245
- ecclesiastical education, 12:688–689, 689–690
- ecclesiastical facilities and universities, 5:498–499
- ecclesiology, 5:40, 205, 10:853, 12:700, 14:355–356
- economic interdependence, 13:260
- ecumenism, 5:40, 7:1003–1004
- election, 8:232
- enclosure, 3:806
- episcopal conferences, 5:299, 301
- eucharistic congresses, 5:433
- euthanasia, 5:459, 560
- evangelization, 5:39, 478, 9:682



John Paul II (Pope) (*continued*)

- evolution, 4:345  
 Faà di Bruno, 5:581  
 faith and reason, relationship  
   between, 5:714–715, 10:185, 852,  
   12:198, 778  
 family, 14:826  
 Fátima pilgrimages, 11:540  
 fifth ordinary assembly of bishops  
   (1980), 13:690  
 fundamental option, 6:26  
 Gambia, 6:85  
 German reunification, 6:186  
 Ghana, 6:200, 201  
 Greece, 6:437  
 Greek Catholic Church in Romania,  
   12:339  
 Guinea-Bissau, 6:576  
 Haiti, 6:620–621  
 health of, 7:1005  
 Holocaust, 7:13–15  
 in the Holy Land, 7:648  
 Holy Spirit, 4:856–857  
 homosexuality, 7:72  
 human labor, 13:263–264  
 Hume, George Basil, 7:203, 204  
 Hungary, 7:222  
 interpretation of the Bible, 11:478  
 Iowa, 7:543  
 Iraqi embargo, 7:548  
 Iturrate Zuberu, Domingo, 7:677  
 Janssens, Louis, 7:722  
 Japan, 7:742  
 Jesuits, 1:726, 727, 7:794, 795  
 John Paul II (Pope) Institute, 11:486  
 Jordan, 7:1032  
 Jubilee Year 2000, 7:1002, 11:747,  
   989–990  
 justice, 4:236  
 Korean martyrs, 8:233, 239  
 Kosovo issue, 13:11  
 laity, 3:549, 8:292–293  
 Lateran Pacts (1985), 8:360  
 Latin American pilgrimages,  
   7:999–1000  
 Latvia, 8:377  
 lay evangelism, 4:487  
 lay spirituality, 8:417  
 Lebanon, 8:427–428  
 Lefebvre, M., 8:448  
 liberation theology, 2:598  
 Lithuanian pilgrims, 8:606  
 liturgical inculturation, 7:383, 384  
 Los Angeles (CA), 13:19  
 magisterium of, 7:1002–1003  
 Mali, monetary donation to, 9:77–78  
 man, nature of, 9:91–92  
 marriage, sacrament of, 9:338  
 martyrologies, 9:233–234  
 martyrs of Pratulín, 11:584  
 Marxism, 4:158  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 11:990,  
   14:826–827  
 medical research, 5:560–561  
 mercy, 4:783–784  
 military services, USA, archdiocese  
   for, 9:629  
 mission theology, 5:480–481, 9:678  
 modern Russian Church issues,  
   12:430  
 modernization of Rome, 12:362–363  
 moral circumstances, 3:743  
 moral obligation of free societies,  
   7:998  
 moral theology, 10:185, 852,  
   14:451–452  
 Mozambique region, 10:39–40  
 Native Australians, 1:907  
 natural family planning, 10:179  
 Neocatechumental Way recognized,  
   10:233–234  
 new evangelization, 5:477–478,  
   7:1001–1002, 11:629–630  
 New York, 2:600, 10:319  
 New Zealand, 10:328  
 Nicaraguan, 10:352  
 Ninth ordinary assembly of Bishops  
   (1994), 13:691, 693  
 Oceania Synod of Bishops, Special  
   Assembly for, 10:529  
 ordination of women, 5:68  
 Orione, Luigi, 10:672  
 Our Lady of Częstochowa Shrine,  
   11:512  
 Our Lady of La Vang, 8:385–386  
 papal development under,  
   10:852–853  
 papal social thought, 13:258–259  
 partisan politics prohibition, 5:38  
 peace, 10:747, 14:643  
 personalist ethics, 11:153–155  
 Peter To Rot, Bl., 11:209  
 Philippines, 11:260  
 Polanco Fontecha, Anselmo, 11:438  
 Polish pilgrimages, 11:344, 453, 454  
 pontifical councils, 11:479, 482  
 poverty, 11:566–567  
 power of governance, 6:375  
 Prat y Prat, Mercedes, Bl., 11:583  
 Prelature of the Holy Cross and Opus  
   Dei, 11:527  
 presbyteral councils, 11:674  
 as priest, 7:993–994  
 procession to St. Peter's Basilica,  
   11:733  
 Reformation martyrs, 8:242  
 refugees, 4:668  
 regulating ecclesiastical faculties and  
   seminaries, 11:484  
 religious directory, 4:763, 764  
 right to life, 7:1003  
 Roman Curia, 5:480, 10:853  
 Roman Curia reorganization, 11:480  
 saints, causes of, 12:608  
 Salinas, Carlos Gortari, 9:585  
 San Salvador, 5:177  
 Schuster, Alfredo Ildefonso, 12:790  
 Second extraordinary assembly of  
   bishops (1985), 13:690  
 secularization in Puerto Rico, 11:814  
 sexism condemned, 13:52  
 sinful institutions, 13:245  
 Sistine Chapel restoration, 13:191  
 social issues, 3:342–343  
 social justice, 13:244  
 Socialism, 8:266, 10:852, 14:90  
 solidarity, 13:301–302, 304  
 Spain, 13:3, 400  
 subsidiarity, 13:568  
 suffering in love, 10:852  
 Synod of American Bishops (1997),  
   13:686  
 Synod of Bishops, 13:684, 690, 691,  
   692  
 Syro-Malabar Catholic Church, 7:400  
 theology of Church, 3:590  
 Thérèse de Lisieux, St., 3:138  
 Thomism, 11:950  
 treatment of the poor, 10:616,  
   13:303–305  
 Tridentine Mass, 14:182  
 Ugandan bishops, 14:265  
 Union of Brest, 2:606  
 value of human life, 5:205, 459,  
   476–477  
 Vatican construction under, 14:397  
 Vatican Council II, 7:994–995  
 Vatican Library, expansion of,  
   14:422  
 Western Wall (Jerusalem), 7:632  
 Willebrands, Johannes Gerardus  
   Maria, 14:728  
 women  
   denigration of, 10:852  
   dignity of, 14:827  
   in the priesthood, 11:747



- role in Church, 1:68, 3:549  
 role of, 14:826–827  
 status of, 14:819  
 work, 11:744  
 world religions, 10:852, 853  
 with Wyszyński, Stefan (Card.), 14:872  
 Year of Jubilee (2000), 13:832–834  
 Zambia, 14:908
- John Paul II Cultural Center (Washington, DC), **7:1006**
- John Paul II Foundation for the Sahel, 2:704, 3:81
- John Paul II Institute on Marriage and Family (Rome), **7:1006–1007**, 11:486
- John Pecham. *See* John Peckham (Abp. of Canterbury)
- John Peckham (Abp. of Canterbury), 3:72, 5:242, **7:1007–1008**  
 Arabian philosophy, 1:623  
 Aristotelianism, 1:674  
 Augustinianism, 1:878  
 Boniface of Savoy, Bl., 2:505  
 Confirmation, 4:89  
*correctoria*, 4:276, 277  
 dispute with Aquinas over hylomorphism, 14:44  
 Gerard of Abbeville, 6:160  
 medieval Latin literature works of, 9:460  
 Richard of Gravesend (Bp. of Lincoln), rebuked, 12:233  
 Richard of Gravesend (Bp. of London), opposition to, 12:233  
 Roger Marston, student of, 12:286  
 scholasticism, 12:760  
 sermon collections of, 11:633  
 unicity thesis, 5:816, 818, 12:231  
 University of Paris, 3:603  
 works of, 7:1007
- John Pelingotto, Bl., **7:1008**
- John Philagathos. *See* John XVI (Antipope)
- John Philoponus, **7:1008–1009**  
 Ammonius Hermeae, 1:670  
 Aristotelianism, 1:670  
 atomism, 1:833  
 impetus, 7:363  
 logical history, 8:749  
 School of Alexandria, 1:270  
 thoery of impetus, 10:18
- John Phurnensis, 2:825
- John Plusiadenus. *See* Joseph of Methone
- John Prandota of Cracow, Bl., **7:1009**
- John Scholasticus, 3:60
- John Scotus Eriugena, **7:1009–1012**, 10:83  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:225  
 Amalric of Bène, 1:330  
 apophatic theology, 1:568  
 art, 3:153  
 Carolingian reform, 3:158, 599  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:160, 161  
 causality, 3:303–304  
 dialectics, 4:725–726  
 emanationism, 5:181  
 exegetical works, 5:514, 515  
 Florus of Lyons, 5:783  
 knowledge, theories of, 8:215  
 Lull influenced, 8:866  
 Neoplatonism, 12:121  
 panentheism, 10:820  
 pantheism, 2:629, 10:826  
 prescholasticism, 12:757
- John Scylitzes, 2:800
- John Sicco. *See* John XVII (Pope)
- John Stratford (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:109, **7:1012**
- John Studios Church (Constantinople), 1:756
- John Talaya, 4:253
- John the Almsgiver, St., 1:269, 4:253, **7:1012**
- John the Archcantor, 3:75
- John the Baptist, St., 5:164, **7:1012–1015**, 1013  
 Agnus Dei, 1:185  
 baptism of, 2:57–58, 60  
 beheading of, 6:804, 7:1014  
 disciple as term, 4:768–769  
 Elizabeth, St., 5:162–163  
 followers of, as recipients of John's Gospel, 7:906–907  
 God's spirit, 13:427  
 head of at Emesa, 5:191  
 imprisonment and death, 7:1014  
 Knights of St. John, 8:197  
 in the New Testament, 5:159  
 Qumran community, 7:1014–1015
- John the Baptist, St., iconography of, **7:1015–1016**
- John the Deacon of Naples, **7:1016**
- John the Deacon of Rome, 3:251–252, 6:111, **7:1017**
- John the Fearless (Duke of Burgundy), 7:884
- John the Good (King of France), 7:137
- John the Grammarian. *See* John Philoponus
- John the Grammarian of Caesarea, 2:773, 3:561, **7:1017**, 13:43
- John the Hesychast. *See* John the Silent, St.
- John the Jew (Bp. of Italian Cathari), 3:259
- John the Merciful, St. *See* John III Ducas Vatatzes (Byzantine Emperor)
- “John the Monk” (Octoechos author), 10:548
- John the Sabaite. *See* John the Silent, St.
- John the Scholastic. *See* John Climacus, St.
- John the Scholastic III, 3:38
- John the Silent, St., **7:1017**
- John the Sinner (Juan Pecedor). *See* Grande Román, Juan, St.
- John the Solitary, 4:473
- John the Teuton (Abbot), 12:589
- John Vianney, St., 8:337, 471
- John Vincentius, St., **7:1017–1018**, 12:527–528
- John Vitalis, 3:96
- John Welles, **7:1018**
- John Wesley Ecumenical Award, 8:250
- John Xiphilinos (Patriarch), 2:759
- Johannes Janseen, ein Lebensbild* (Pastor), 10:938
- Johns Hopkins University (MD), 5:911
- Johnson, Albert, 10:171
- Johnson, George, 3:283, **7:1018–1019**
- Johnson, J. Neely, 2:868
- Johnson, John. *See* Wall, John, St.
- Johnson, Lyndon Baines, 1:358
- Johnson, M., 1:30
- Johnson, Philip, 3:716
- Johnson, Robert, Bl., 5:228, 799, **7:1019**
- Johnson, Samuel, 2:558, 559, 624
- Johnson, Thomas, Bl., 5:226, **7:1019**
- Johnston, William, 10:115
- Johon of Naples, 12:762
- Joint Declaration on the Doctrine of Justification, 5:40, 70, 8:91
- Joint Declaration on the Doctrine of Justification*, 8:885
- Joint Doctrinal Commission of Anglicans and Orthodox, 5:721
- Joint Liturgical Commission on English in New Zealand, 5:253
- Joint Liturgical Group (JLG) of Great Britain, 5:253, 8:440
- Joinville, Jehan de, 4:401
- Jolenta of Hungary, Bl., **7:1019–1020**
- Joliet, Louis, 3:5, 475, 9:722, 12:558
- Joliet-Marquette Expedition, 9:722
- Jommelli, Niccolò, 7:1020, **1020**
- Jon Arason (Bp.), 7:276
- Jón Ögmundsson, St., **7:1020–1021**

- Jonah (Metropolitan of Moscow), 2:745  
 Jonah (sexual reorientation group), 7:69  
 Jonah, Book of, 6:140, **7:1021–1022**  
 Jonah, Sign of, **7:1022–1023**  
 Jonah ben Jīshaq, Jehudah, **7:1023**  
 Jonas (Bp. of Orléans), 3:43, 230, 634, 769–770, **7:1024**  
 Jonas, Justus, 1:850, **7:1023**  
 Jonas of Bobbio, 1:331, 5:456, 7:245, **1023–1024**  
 Jonatus, St., **7:1024–1025**  
 Jones, Edward, Bl., 5:231, **7:1025**  
 Jones, G. V., 7:851  
 Jones, Inigo, 1:467, 3:678, 12:577  
 Jones, Jim, 10:301  
 Jones, John, St., 5:233, **7:1025**, 12:245  
 Jones, Leander, 10:501  
 Jones, Robert, 3:681, 717  
 Jones, Robert Ambrose. *See* Emrys Ap Iwan  
*Jones, Watson v.* (1871), 3:657, 658  
 Jones, William Ambrose (Bp. of San Juan), 1:891, **7:1025–1026**  
*Jones v. Wolf* (1979), 3:662  
 Jonestown (People's Temple), 4:425  
 Jong, Johannes de (Card.), **7:1026**  
 Jonker, J. T., 10:264  
 Jonnes, Jill, 10:318  
 Jonsen, A. R., 10:192  
 Joram (King of Israel), 5:87, 7:640  
 Jordá Botella, María, Bl., 1:4  
 Jordaens, Jacob, 1:539  
 Jordan, **7:1029–1032**, 1030  
 Jordan, Edward Benedict, **7:1026**  
 Jordan, Francis Mary of the Cross, 4:788, **7:1026–1027**, 1027, 12:630  
 Jordan, Fulgentius, 7:581  
 Jordan Forzatè, Bl., **7:1032**  
 Jordan of Giano, **7:1032**  
 Jordan of Paderborn, 9:462  
 Jordan of Quedlinburg, **7:1032–1033**  
 Jordan of Saxony, Bl., 1:224, 875, 887, 2:337, **7:1033**, 12:607  
 Jordan River, **7:1027–1029**, 1028  
 Jorge, Domingos, Bl., 7:732  
 Jorge, Ignacio, Bl., 7:733  
 Jorge, Isabel Fernandez, Bl., 7:733  
 Joris, David, **7:1033**  
 Jornet e Ibars, Teresa, Bl., **7:1033–1034**  
 Josaphat (King of Edom), 5:87  
 Josaphat Kuncevyč, St., 2:141, 143, **7:1034**  
 Josbert, Bl. *See* Joscio, Bl.  
 Joscio, Bl., **7:1034**  
 Joscuis, Bl. *See* Joscio, Bl.  
 José de Jesús Maria (Aravalles, d. 1609), 3:136  
 José de Jesús Maria (Quiroga, 1562–1629), 3:136  
 José de Jesús Maria (Sampedro, 1564–1615), 3:136  
 José del Espíritu Santo (Baroso, 1609–74), 3:137  
 José del Espíritu Santo (d. 1736), 3:137–138  
 Joseph (Aghovan Catholicos), 1:453  
 Joseph (Armenian Catholicos), 1:700  
 Joseph (Bp. of Diarbekir), 3:368  
*Joseph* (Robert de Boron), 7:26, 28  
 Joseph, St., **7:1034–1037**, 9:241–242, 244, 248, 278, 12:599  
 Joseph, St., devotion to, **7:1037–1041**  
 Joseph I (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:368  
 Joseph I (King of Portugal), 3:791, 11:467, 468, 538  
 Joseph I (Patriarch of Constantinople), **7:1043**, 10:63  
 Joseph II (Holy Roman Emperor), 5:258, 7:1041, **1041–1042**  
     Bohemia/Moravia, 4:483  
     Carthusians, 3:195  
     Church-state relations, 7:216  
     Enlightenment, 7:216  
     *See also* Josephinism  
 Joseph II Šlibā (Chaldean Patriarch), 2:764, 3:368  
 Joseph III (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:368  
 Joseph IV (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:368  
 Joseph V (Audo) (Chaldean Patriarch), 2:5  
 Joseph Calasancius, St., 2:541, 3:199, **7:1043**, 11:319, 12:247  
 Joseph de S. Jacinto, Bl., 7:733  
 Joseph Emmanuel II Thomas (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:369  
 Joseph Genesisius, 2:798  
 Joseph of Arimathea, 7:28, 29  
 Joseph of Christ, 3:144  
 Joseph of Cupertino, St., **7:1044**  
 Joseph of Leonessa, St., **7:1044**  
 Joseph of Methone, **7:1044–1045**  
 Joseph of Paris. *See* Le Clerc du Tremblay, François  
 Joseph of Studion, 2:742, 743  
 Joseph of the Holy Spirit, 4:206, **7:1045**  
 Joseph the Hymnographer, 2:803  
 Josephine, Amanda, 1:158  
 Josephinism, 3:615, 639–640, **7:1045–1046**  
     Argentina, 1:650  
 Austria, 1:910, 913–914, 3:54, 92, 615, 616, 639–640  
 Belgium, 5:913, 8:507  
 Bertieri, Giuseppe, 2:334  
 Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 1:914, 3:92  
 Chile, 3:732  
     disappearance of, 3:616  
     Enlightenment, 5:257  
     Gallicanism, 3:54  
     heresy of, 6:778  
     Hungary, 7:216, 13:136  
     liturgical music history, 8:693  
     Pius VI (Pope), 11:376  
     reform in the Low Countries, 2:218  
     Rudigier, Franz Josef, 12:400–401  
     Severoli, A., 13:42  
 Josephinist Marriage Act of 1783, 7:1042  
 Josephite Fathers. *See* Josephites  
 Josephite Missionaries. *See* Josephites  
 Josephite Sisters, 9:23  
 Josephites, **7:1047**, 10:294  
     African Americans, 13:405  
     Alabama, 1:295  
     founding of, 3:622  
     Russian monasteries, 12:423  
 Josephinum. *See* Pontifical College Josephinum (Columbus, OH)  
 Josephology, 7:1039  
 Josephus, Flavius, **7:1047–1050**, 14:68–69  
     Berossus, 2:329  
     biblical canon, 3:22–23, 24  
     Capernaum, 3:83  
     censuses, 3:338, 339  
     chief priests, 3:482  
     defenses of Jerusalem, 7:767  
     disciple as term, 4:769, 773  
     on the Essenes, 5:369–370  
     Feast of the Dedication, 4:607  
     Justus of Tiberias, 8:103  
     leprosy, 8:509  
     *Letter of Aristeeas*, 1:666  
     *misanthropy*, 3:592  
     providence of God, 11:781–782  
     20th century scholarship, 7:1050  
     writings of, 12:308  
 Joshua (son of Nun), 7:364, **1055–1056**, 13:72  
 Joshua, Book of, **7:1050–1055**  
     Baal, 2:2  
     Balaam, 2:26  
     Benjamin (tribe), 2:282

- conquest and settlement of Israel, 7:637
- creation, 4:341
- God's spirit, 13:426
- grace of God, 9:87
- Judah (tribe), 8:1
- justice of men, 8:73
- Lord as honorific title, 8:780
- Lord's Day, 8:782
- Passover, 10:933, 934
- Shechem covenant, 13:72
- sin, 13:142
- slavery, 13:206, 207
- spirit, 13:424
- word of God, 14:836
- Josiah (King of Judah), 4:703, 7:642
- Josippon* (Hebrew chronicle), **7:1056–1057**
- Jouarre-en-Brie Abbey (France), **7:1057**
- Joubert, Eugénie, Bl., **7:1057–1058**
- Joubert de la Muraille, Jacques, 1:157
- Jouffret de Bonnefont, Claude-Joseph, 12:277
- Jouffroy, Theodore, 5:47
- Jounel, P., 5:860
- Jourdain, E. F., 3:759
- Journal de dom Ruinart*, 12:407
- Journal de Trévoux*, 3:295
- Le Journal d'un curé de campagne* (Bernanos), 2:303
- Journal ecclésiastique*, 2:118
- Journal of Classic and Sacred Philology*, 8:585
- Journal of Feminist Studies in Religion*, 5:678, 680
- A Journal of Meditations for Every Day of the Year: Gathered out of Divers Authors* (Southwell), 13:369
- Journal of Ritual Studies*, 12:260
- Journal of Speculative Philosophy*, 7:301
- Journal of Theological Studies*, 14:242
- Journet, Charles (Card.), 3:589, 5:37, 7:440, **1058**
- Journey East, Journey West: 1907-1937* (Eliade), 5:155
- “Journey of the Magi” (Eliot), 5:160, 161
- The Journey of the Mind into God* (St. Bonaventure), 2:481–482, 5:899
- Journeyman associations, 8:230
- Jouvenaux, Guido, 3:473
- Jovian (Roman Emperor), 1:268, 2:139, 8:263
- Joy, 1:602, 778, **7:1059**
- Joyce, James, 1:292, 14:149
- Joyce, Robert F. (Bp. of Burlington), 14:456
- Joyeuse, François de, 5:659
- Joyeuse, Henri, Duc de, **7:1059–1060**
- Juan (Martyr of Tlaxcala), 14:95
- Juan Carlos I (King of Spain), 13:397, 398
- Juan de la Anunciación, 12:618, 619
- Juan de Los Angeles, **7:1060**
- Juan de S. Domingo, Bl., 7:732
- Juan de Santo Matía, Fray. *See* John of the Cross, St.
- Juan de Ugarte, 12:623
- Juan del Valle (Bp. of Popayán), 3:848
- Juan Diego, Bl., 6:545–546, **7:1060–1061**
- Juan Pecador (John the Sinner). *See* Grande Román, Juan, St.
- Juana de la Cruz, Sor, **7:1061–1062**, 8:369
- Juanillo (Guale chief), 6:148–149
- Juarez, Jesus (Bp.), 2:471
- Juazeiro (Brazil), pilgrimage to, 2:155
- Jubani, Simon, 1:216
- Jubilee Year 1450, 10:368
- Jubilee Year 2000, 7:440, 1002, 11:747, 989–990
- Jubilee years (Israelite tradition), 1:838, 2:502–503, **7:1062–1063**, 10:856, 12:458, 13:206
- Jubilees* (Essenes), 5:370
- Jubilees*, Book of, 1:549
- Jucunda sane* (encyclical, Pius X), 11:389
- Juda (rabbi), 4:385
- Judah (kingdom), 4:529, 674, 7:639–643
- Judah (Patriarch), 8:1
- Judah, Rabbi Gershom ben, 7:869
- Judah, Tribe of, 8:1, 313
- Judah ben David Hayyuj, 5:509
- Judah ben Samuel ha-Levi, 8:8
- Judah Ha-Nasi, 1:199, **8:2**, 7
- Judaism, 8:2–14
- Abraham's bosom image, 1:39
- Acosta, Gabriel, 1:69–70
- Adonai, 1:118
- afterlife, 1:164–165
- Akiba ben Joseph, 1:94, 199
- Albo, Joseph, 1:232
- angels, 1:416–417, 418–419, 425, 427, 476
- Antichrist, 1:516
- Antioch, 1:521, 523
- apocalyptic style, 1:546
- art, 1:743, 752
- asceticism, 1:775–776
- ashes, 1:782
- biblical archaeology, 2:380
- biblical canon in, 3:20, 22–26, 565
- biblical criticism, 1:35–36
- Billerbeck, Paul, 2:393–394
- casuistry, 3:220
- catechesis, 3:228
- catechumenate, 3:249
- chief priests, 3:482
- Christian view, 8:13–14
- Church, 12:184–185
- church architecture, 3:715
- Church-State relations, 3:631
- confirmation, 2:84
- conscience, 4:140–141, 143, 148
- corban, 4:257
- covenant with God, 9:687
- Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:563
- Dedication, Feast of, 4:607–608
- deism, 4:617
- dietary laws, 4:742–743
- divination, 4:785–786
- early Christian prayers, 8:380
- early Christian theology, 3:591
- Epistles of St. Paul, 3:860–861
- Ethiopia, 5:699–700
- faith, 5:590–591
- first Christian centruy, 8:5–7
- fish symbolism, 5:748
- Gnosticism, 2:831, 3:465
- God's spirit, 13:427
- Ḥasidism, 6:660–662, 7:872
- Haskalah Movement, 6:662–663
- images, 7:324
- imposition of hands, 7:365
- influence on John's Gospel, 7:906
- interpretations of Jesus, 7:842
- Jesus, 8:12–13
- Jewish Hellenism, 6:261–263
- Judith, Book of, 8:43
- Justinian I attitudes, 8:97
- Kaddish, 8:107–108
- Khazars, 8:163–164
- law, Mosaic, 8:396–397
- liberation thinking, 8:549
- mahzor prayer structure in, 9:49–50
- Maimonides, works of, 9:52–53
- Marranos, 1:69
- marriage, 1:150
- martyr literature, 1:94
- meaning of term, 8:2
- medical ethics, 9:429
- menorah, use of, 9:497
- Messiah, 3:527, 529

Judaism (*continued*)

- metaphysics, 9:548
- Mezuzah, 9:591
- Midrash, 9:618–619
- millenarianism, 9:635
- mixed marriages in the Book of Malachi, 9:63
- modern times, 8:9–12
- Mortara case, 9:903–904
- Mountain Jews, 8:164
- Muḥammad's attitude toward, 10:52
- mysticism, 8:870–871
- Naḥmanides, 10:135–136
- oral law, significance of, 13:743–745
- origins, 8:2–3
- postexilic Judaism, 7:634–635
- prayer, 11:591
- primitive religions, 12:68
- prophetic Judaism, 8:11
- prophets, readings from, 8:434
- purgatory, 11:825
- rabbinic, 8:7–9
- rabbis, 11:882–883
- reform, 8:9–10, 11
- reform movement, 19th century, 7:873
- religious significance of blood, 2:443–444
- ritual bathing and purification, 2:57
- School of Alexandria, 1:272
- Scriptures, use of, 8:434
- seminal ideas, 8:3–5
- seventy weeks of years, 13:39–40
- Shabbataiism, 13:56–57
- Shechem, 13:71–72
- sin, 13:145
- Spanish letters, 13:383–384
- Spinoza, 13:418
- spirit, 13:424–425
- Sukkot, 2:530–533
- synagogues, ancient, 13:675–678
- Talmud, 13:742–747
- Ten Commandments, 4:6–7
- United States, 3:718, 719–721
- wine, liturgical use of, 14:772
- wisdom teaching in, 14:795
- Yom Kippur, 1:838–839
- See also* Apocrypha; Catholic-Jewish dialogue; Covenant; Israelites; Jewish liturgy; Jews; Old Testament; Qumran Community; Talmud; *specific people*
- Judas Barsabbas, 13:119
- Judas Cyriacus, 4:384, 385
- Judas Iscariot, 1:728, **8:14–16**, 15, 344–345
- Judas Maccabee, 7:644, 766
- Judde, Claude, **8:16**
- Jude, Epistle of St., **8:16–17**
  - agape in, 1:170
  - canonicity, 3:28, 31, 32
  - the Church, 3:580
  - creedal statements, 4:349–350
  - Enoch, 5:265
  - Gehenna, 6:116
  - Gnosis, 6:254
  - homosexuality, 7:66
  - wickedness, 8:16, 17
- Jude Thaddeus, St., 8:17, **17–18**
- Judeo-Christian symbolism, 13:664–665
- Judge, Thomas Augustine, **8:18**, 9:732, 733
- Judge, William Q., 13:934, 935–936
- Judgement of Adam and Eve*, 9:88
- Judges, Book of, **8:18–21**
  - Baal, 2:2
  - beatific vision, 2:170
  - Benjamin (tribe), 2:282
  - conquest and settlement of Israel, 7:637
  - divine judgment, 8:29
  - Gideon, 6:208–209
  - Gideon cycle, 8:20
  - Judah (tribe), 8:1
  - Judith, Canticle of, 8:45
  - Kingdom of God, 8:173
  - Nazirites, 10:218
  - Othniel, 8:19
  - peace, 11:49
  - Samson, 8:19, 12:635
  - shibboleth, 13:83
  - social principle, 13:248
  - spirit, 13:424
- Judges, in the Bible, **8:18**, 13:71, 72, 322
- Judgment, **8:21–27**, 22
  - act of knowledge, 8:209
  - Book of Obadiah, 10:502
  - certitude, 3:351
  - contradiction, 4:223
  - definition, 4:609
  - discernment, spiritual, 4:766–767
  - division, 4:793
  - doubt and suspension of, 4:883–884
  - error, 5:329
  - false, 5:620
  - identity, 7:302
  - intentional, 13:422
  - logic, 9:565
  - notion of, 8:27
  - objectivity, 14:227
  - ordeal method to determine, 10:626–628
  - reflexive, 13:422
  - scrupulosity, 12:847
  - simple apprehension, 1:604
  - spirituality, 13:422
  - theology as, 13:893–894
  - truth in, 14:224–225, 226–227
  - validity of, 8:204–205
  - value, 14:379–380
- Judgment, Divine
  - fire of, 5:739
  - sanction, 12:660–661
- Judgment, Divine, in the Bible, **8:27–30**
  - Day of the Lord, 4:547–549
  - end of the world, 5:215
  - general judgment, 8:29–30
  - God as judge, 8:27
  - ordeal in the, 10:626–627
  - particular judgment, 8:27–29
- Judgment, Divine, in theology, **8:30–41**
  - Catholic tradition, 8:30–33
  - continuous judgment of God, 8:34–37
  - definition, 8:34
  - essential idea, 8:33–34
  - general judgment of God, 8:38–41
  - names for, 8:39
  - particular judgment of God at death, 8:37–38
- The Judgment of Jonah* (Ellul), 5:172
- Judicaël of Quimper, St. (King of Brittany), **8:41**
- Judicatum* (Vigilius), 14:64, 509–510
- Judicial powers, 6:374
- Judicial Vicar (officialis), 3:53, **8:42–43**
- Judiciary reform, 9:144
- Judicium ecclesiasticum* (Schmalzgrueber), 12:741
- Judith (Biblical figure), 8:44
- Judith (Queen of the Franks), 3:169
- Judith, Book of, **8:43–45**, 44
  - Achior, 1:191
  - canonicity, 3:26
  - catechumenate, 3:250
  - Gentiles, 6:140
  - God, friendship with, 6:10
  - God's spirit, 13:426
  - Hebrews, 6:698
- Judith, Canticle of, 3:73, **8:45**
- Judith of Niederaltaich, Bl., **8:45–46**
- Judson, Adoniram, 2:79, 8:46, **46**



- Judson, Ann, 2:79  
 Judson, Edward, 2:80  
 Jugan, Jeanne, Bl., 3:419, **8:46–47**, 47, 616–617  
 Juge de Saint-Martin, Jean-Joseph, 12:277  
 Jugie, M., 3:26  
*Juicio político de los daños y reparos de cualquiera monarquía* (Palafox), 10:765  
*Juizo da verdadeira causa do Terremoto* (Malagrida), 9:65–66  
 Julian (Abp. of Toledo), St., **8:50–51**  
 Julián Alfredo, 14:248  
 Julian calendar, 8:54  
 Julian of Cuenca, St., 8:47, **47**  
 Julian of Eclanum (Bp.), **8:48**  
     Augustine, St., 1:859–860, 3:207  
     Boniface I (Pope), St., 2:498  
     Nestorius, 3:317  
     Pelagianism, 11:62  
     Sixtus III (Pope), St., 13:196  
 Julian of Halicarnassus, 1:700, 2:793, 3:596, **8:48**, 13:43  
 Julian of Le Mans, St., **8:48–49**  
 Julian of Norwich, 3:605, 5:243, **8:49–50**, 10:118, 120  
 Julian of Speyer, 8:50  
 Julian Sabas, St., **8:51**  
 Julian the Apostate (Roman Emperor), 8:51, **51–52**, 12:318, 319  
     Antioch, 1:522  
     Apollinaris of Laodicea, 1:560  
     Arianism, 1:818  
     Byzantine civilization, 2:767  
     Celsus, 3:330  
     Church history, 3:594  
     the cross, 4:383  
     Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:471  
     desecration of church of Emesa, 5:191  
     Donatism, 4:862  
     Dura-Europos, 4:945  
     persecution under, 3:553, 632, 6:430–431  
     Persia, 2:780  
     works of charity, 3:404, 407  
 Julian the Hospitaler, St., 3:412  
 Juliana of Liège, St., 2:217, 5:463, **8:52**, 563  
 Julianists (Aphthartodocetism), 8:48, 52, **52**  
 Julianna of Cornillon, 4:272, 12:201  
 Julianus, Didius, 12:304  
 Julianus Teutonicus. *See* Julian of Speyer  
 Jülicher, Adolf, 2:690, 10:865, 867  
 Julie of Jesus, Bl., 4:44  
 Julius I (Pope), St., **8:52–54**, 53  
     Alexandrian relations, 4:753  
     Arianism, 1:818  
     Canon Law, 3:39  
     Christian converts, 12:354  
     Council of Sardica, 12:692  
     excommunication, 12:692  
     notaries, 4:757  
 Julius II (Pope), **8:54–57**, 55  
     appeals to a future council, 1:599  
     astrology, 1:813  
     Cajetan (Tommaso de Vio), 2:853  
     Caribbean, 3:110  
     Carvajal, Bernardino Lopez de, 3:197  
     Castel Sant'Angelo, 3:213  
     Chigi, Agostino, 3:483  
     coinage, 10:481  
     Decius, Phillipus, 4:589  
     dueling, 4:929  
     election, 8:486  
     family of, 4:631  
     Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855  
     Giles of Viterbo, 6:221  
     Grassi family, 6:419  
     Michelangelo, 9:603  
     papacy development under, 10:841  
     *Patronato Real*, 2:862, 10:978  
     Pragmatic Sanction, 11:582  
     pre-Reformation spiritual hunger, 3:606, 607  
     Renaissance humanism, 12:118  
     St. Peter's Basilica, 12:578  
     Sixtus IV (Pope) benefice, 13:197  
     states of the Church, 1:259  
     Swiss Guards, formation of, 13:642–643  
     urbanization of Rome, 12:359  
     Vatican construction under, 14:396  
 Julius III (Pope), 8:57, **57–58**  
     Anglican orders problem, 1:435, 437  
     Chaldean Catholic Church, 3:367  
     Commendone, Giovanni Francesco, 4:11  
     Council of Trent, 3:610  
     Figliucci, Felix, 5:717  
     Italo-Greek Catholic Church, 7:649  
     Jesuits reconfirmed, 7:313  
     Order of Aviz, 1:947  
     papacy development under, 10:842  
 Julius Africanus, Sextus, 1:21, 460, 3:551, 570, 5:453, **8:58–59**  
 Julius Caesar. *See* Caesar, Gaius Julius  
 July Revolution (France, 1830), 11:382  
 Jumièges Abbey (France), 3:473, 693, **8:59–60**, 60, 13:2  
 Jung, Carl Gustav, 1:239, 242, 4:140, 904, **8:60–61**, 10:129  
 Jüngel, Eberhard, 14:198  
 Junger, Aegidius (Bp. of Seattle, WA), 12:852  
 Jungius, J., 1:677  
 Jungmann, Josef, **8:61**  
 Jungmann, Josef Andreas, **8:61–63**  
     beauty, 2:186  
     blessings, 2:439  
     catechesis, 3:241  
     liturgical movement, 3:711  
     preaching, 11:623, 625–626, 628  
     Vatican Council II, 1:916  
     writings of, 8:61–62  
 Junilius Africanus, **8:63**, 9:439  
 Jupiter (martyr), 9:28  
 Jupiter (planet), 6:60  
 Jupiter temple ruins, 10:753  
*Jura Anglorum* (Plowden), 11:423  
*Juravit Dominus* (O'Connor), 10:544  
 Juridical guilt. *See* Legal guilt  
 Jurieu, Pierre, 2:164, 916  
 Jurisprudence, 7:622  
 Jurjānī, 1:782  
*Jus ecclesiasticum universum* (Van Espen), 5:358  
*Jus ecclesiasticum universum* (Schmalzgrueber), 12:741  
*Jus Feudale* (Craig), 5:702  
 Just price, **8:64**, 13:263  
*The Just Vengeance* (Sayers), 12:717  
 Justice, **8:64–69**  
     character, 3:388  
     characteristics, 8:69  
     common good, 4:16, 21  
     commutative, 8:67, 72  
     conversions of Church, 4:236  
     courtesy, 4:318  
     distributive, 8:67  
     general (legal), 8:67  
     laws, conflict of, 8:410  
     legal theories, 8:400–401  
     occult compensation, 4:41–43  
     remuneration for work, 13:263  
     social. *See* Social justice and social justice issues  
     in the state, 13:486–487  
 Justice, double, 1:880, 884, 3:846–847, 856, **8:69–70**  
 Justice and Peace Office of the Bishops' Conference (Japan), 7:743

- Justice in the World* (Synod of Bishops), 4:21
- Justice of God, 8:27, **70–73**, 879
- Justice of men, 8:27, 71–72, **73–75**
- Justice theory, 13:768–769
- Justificatio ducis Burgundiae* (Joannes Parvus), 7:884
- Justification, **8:75–91**
- Aquinas, 9:511–512
- Augustinianism, 1:884
- Baianism, 2:20–21
- Catholic and Lutheran consensus, 6:187
- Christian anthropology, 3:531–532, 533
- contrition-attribution distinction, 4:228, 230
- conversion, 4:240–241
- conversion and grace in, 4:240
- Council of Trent, 3:610, 14:170
- Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:564
- divine judgment, 8:35
- double justice, 8:69
- by faith, 1:349, 732, 3:608, 4:334, 5:244
- good works, 6:359
- hope as necessity in, 7:101
- joint declaration, 8:91
- justice of men, 8:74
- Luther, M., 8:879
- Lutheranism, 8:881, 892
- merit, 9:512
- neo-orthodoxy, 8:88
- Osiandric controversy, 8:890
- Resurrection of Christ, 12:159
- Ritschl, Albrecht, 12:257
- Scholastic theology, 8:82–83
- theology, 8:81–83, 83–84
- Justin I (Byzantine Emperor), 1:523, 7:111, **8:91–92**, 96, 12:322
- Justin I (Roman Emperor), 1:50, 3:595, 13:705
- Justin II (Byzantine Emperor), 1:388, 4:253, 356, 719, 7:915–916, **8:92–93**
- Justin Martyr, St., 8:93, **93–95**
- agape, 1:170
- aid to orphans, 10:675
- Amen, 1:348
- Anicetus (Pope), St., 1:455
- apologetics, 1:563
- Ascension of Jesus Christ, 1:770–771
- aseity, 1:778
- baptism of Jesus, 2:72
- biblical canon, 3:21, 26, 28, 30
- catechesis, 3:228
- catechumenate, 3:250
- causality, 3:303
- Christian way of life, 3:548
- Christology, 3:560
- Church history, 3:592
- Church property, 3:723, 724
- conservation, 4:160
- creedal statements, 4:350, 351
- demonology, 4:647
- Diognetus, Epistle to, 4:751–752
- divine judgment, 8:32
- Ebionites, 5:31
- on the Eucharist, 5:421
- exegetical works, 5:509
- exorcism, 5:551
- faith, 5:594
- general intercessions, 6:128
- grace, 6:385
- hell, 6:726
- heresy, 6:773
- homily, 7:62
- house churches, 2:146
- impassibility of God, 7:358
- infant baptism, 2:67
- liturgical history, 8:651
- Luke's Gospel, 8:859
- martyrdom of, 1:92, 567, 3:593
- original sin, 5:651
- preaching, 11:607
- presbyters, 11:673
- sacraments, 12:467
- school of Christian philosophy (Rome), 12:351
- sexual practices of Rome, 4:220
- Simon Magus, 13:131
- works of charity, 3:402, 724
- See also* Apologists, Greek
- Justin Moisescu (Romanian Orthodox Church Patriarch), 10:692
- Justina (Roman Empress), 1:338, 3:632
- Justina of Arezzo, Bl., **8:95**
- Justina of Padua, St., 12:577
- Justinian I (Roman Emperor), 4:271, 14:509–510
- Justinian I the Great (Byzantine Emperor), 3:595–596, 8:95, **95–102**, 12:322, 355
- Agapetus I (Pope), St., 1:172
- Alexandria, 1:269
- anchorites, 1:397
- Aphthartodocetism, 1:388
- architecture, 3:686, 687
- Byzantine theology, 2:793, 820–822
- Caesaropapism, 10:834–835
- Canon Law, 2:434, 3:39, 40, 46
- church building, 4:188–189
- Church-State relations, 2:820–821, 851, 3:633, 634
- code of civil and ecclesiastical laws, 8:398, 12:365
- Constantinople Council II, 4:191, 192
- Constantinople/Rome relations, 4:186
- Coptic Orthodox Church, 1:271
- Council of Orléans, 1:895
- defensor civitatis*, 4:609
- Dhū-Nuwās, Masruḳ, 4:716
- diaconia, 4:719
- diptychs, 4:759
- Eutychius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 5:463
- Hagia Sophia, 2:737
- Hormisdas (Pope), St., 7:111
- Hypatius of Ephesus, 7:262
- Julianists, 8:52
- Justin I, 8:92
- Laodicea, 8:328
- military conflicts, 2:783
- Monophysitism, 1:503, 523, 525, 3:596, 7:262
- Nestorianism, 2:820, 3:596
- North Africa, 1:663, 3:187, 189
- Pelagius I (Pope), 4:192, 11:59
- St. Catherine Monastery, 13:160
- schools of Athens, 1:829
- Theodora (c. 497–548), 13:869–870
- theopaschite formula, 7:920
- Three Chapters condemned, 5:587
- Justinian II (Byzantine Emperor), **8:102–103**
- Armenia, 1:705
- Callinicus, 2:878
- Constantine (Pope), 4:177–178
- Leo III (Pope), St., 8:472–473
- paganism, 12:321
- Quinisext Synod, 2:750, 11:868
- Sergius I (Pope), 13:14
- Sixth Ecumenical Council, 4:128
- Justinian Marina (Romanian Orthodox Church Patriarch), 10:691
- Justinianus, St., **8:103**
- Justinus Febronius. *See* Hontheim, Johann Nikolaus von
- Justus of Canterbury (Abp.), St., 2:500, 3:70, **8:103**
- Justus of Tiberias, **8:103–104**
- Justus of Urgel, St., **8:104**
- Just-war principles, 14:637–640
- Just-war tradition, 14:636–637
- Jutta, Bl., **8:104**
- Jutta of Fuchsstadt, Bl., **8:104**

Jutta of Sangerhausen, St., **8:104–105**  
 Juvara, Filippo, 3:706, 707–708  
 Juvenal (Bp. of Jerusalem), 5:460, 7:769,  
 12:308, 310

**K**

Kaas, Ludwig, 3:341, 342, **8:107**  
 Ka'b, 'Ubay ibn, 11:877, 878  
 Kadalikkattil, Mathew (Father), 7:406  
 Kaddish, 8:12, **107–108**, 783  
 Kadecismo cult (Brazil), 2:597  
 Kadowaki, Kakichi (Father), 7:742  
 Kafka, Franz, 1:48, 49, 292, 5:544  
 Kafka, Maria Restituta, Bl., **8:108**  
 Kagawa, Toyohiko, **8:108–109**  
 Kähler, Martin, 4:656–657, 5:521  
 Kahn, Louis, 3:716  
 Kahyōye, Thomas Terai, Bl., 7:735  
 Kain, John Joseph (Abp. of St. Louis),  
 8:146, 12:560, 14:688  
 Kairis, Theophilus, 6:459  
 Kaiser, G. P. C., 2:384  
*Kaiserchronik*, 1:463  
 Kaiser-Wilhelm-Gedachtniskirche  
 (Berlin), 6:177  
 Kajsiewicz, Jerome, 12:174  
 Kakubilla, St., **8:109**  
 Kalām, 5:533, 7:863, **8:109–111**, 10:74,  
 12:450  
 Kaland's Brethren, **8:111**  
*Kalasantiners*, 12:793  
 Kalat Siman Basilica (Syria), 1:756, 757  
 Kalckbrenner, Gerard, 3:16, 192  
*Kalendarium manuale utriusque  
 ecclesiae orientalis et occidentalis*  
 (Nilles), 10:396  
*Kalendars of Scottish Saints* (Forbes),  
 5:795  
 Kālī, 8:111, **111**  
 Kalinowski, St. Rafał of St. Józef, 3:520,  
**8:111–112**  
 Kálmán I (King of Hungary), 7:210  
 Kalteisen, Heinrich, 5:618  
 Kalus, Michael, 12:771  
 Kamehameha III (Hawaiian king), 6:669,  
 670  
 Kandel, Isaac, 5:94  
*Kandjur* (Lamaist texts), 8:299  
 K'ang-hsi. *See* Kangxi (Emperor of  
 China)  
 Kangxi (Emperor of China), 3:497, 498,  
 6:165, 11:114  
 Kania, Stanisław, 11:453  
 Kaniecki, Michael J. (Bp. of Fairbanks),  
 1:209

Kannon (bodhisattva), 2:453  
 Kanons (chant), 2:742, 803  
 Kansas, 5:731, **8:112–117**, 12:274,  
 14:711  
*See also specific dioceses and  
 archdioceses*  
 Kansas City Archdiocese (KS),  
**8:117–118**  
 Kansas City-St. Joseph Diocese (MO),  
**8:118–119**  
 Kansas-Nebraska Bill (1854), 10:221  
 Kant, Immanuel, 4:369, 7:296, 8:119,  
**119–124**, 11:294  
 absolute, 1:42  
 accident, 1:62, 63  
 action at a distance, 1:80  
 aesthetics, 1:145, 3:679  
 agnosticism, 1:180, 184, 6:312  
 Alexander, Samuel, 1:252  
 analysis and synthesis, 1:382  
 Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496  
 antinomies, 1:520  
 apriority, 12:34  
 astral religion, 1:809  
 atheism, 1:823  
 atomism, 1:835  
 Bauch, Bruno, 2:157  
 biology, 2:407  
 categorical imperative, 3:254–255,  
 5:388, 396  
 categories of being, 3:257  
 causality, 3:301, 306, 307  
 certitude, 3:352  
 choice, 3:521  
 concept of time, 14:78–79  
 conceptualism of, 4:53  
 conscience, 4:140, 141  
 consciousness, 4:154  
 contingency, 4:214  
 continuum, 4:215, 216  
 contributions to theory of motion,  
 10:19  
 cosmological argument, 4:285  
 Cournot, Antoine Augustine, 4:316  
 criteriology, 4:367  
 critical idealism, 11:944  
 critical study of, 8:507  
 criticism, philosophical, 4:368–369  
*Critique of Pure Reason*, 10:236, 237  
 deconstructionism, 4:592–593  
 demonstration, 4:654  
 disinterestedness, 8:829  
 dogmatism, 4:821  
 dualism, 4:916  
 dynamism, 9:416–417

educational philosophy, 5:91  
 Enlightenment, 5:254, 255, 261, 262  
 epistemology, 5:302  
 essence and existence, 5:361–362,  
 368  
 eternity, 5:381  
 ethical formalism, 5:388  
 ethics and moral law, 5:390, 396  
 exegesis, 5:520  
 existence, 5:533–534  
 extension, 5:569  
 faith, 5:596  
 Fichte, Johann Gottlieb, 5:708  
 final causality, 5:724  
 first principles, 5:743  
 forms of knowledge, 5:802  
 freedom, 5:939  
 geniza, 6:135–136  
 good, 6:349  
 Hume, David, 7:297  
 idealism, 7:297–298  
 influence on Comte, Auguste,  
 11:542–543  
 influence on Ritschl, 12:256  
 intuition, 7:533  
 irrationalism, 7:586  
 Jacobi, Friedrich Heinrich, 7:688  
 judgment, 8:23–24, 25–26  
 Kingdom of God, 8:175  
 knowledge, theories of, 8:218–219  
 law, classification of, 8:400  
 law of nature, 10:183, 203  
 mathematics, 9:327  
 matter, 9:344  
 metaphysical empiricism, 5:196  
 metaphysics, 9:554–555  
 methodology, 9:566  
 moral obligation, 10:517  
 music, nature of, 10:73  
 noumena notion, 10:463–464  
 noumenal principles, 12:397  
 ontology, 10:606, 607, 11:119–120  
 pessimism, 11:169  
 phenomena, 10:227, 11:229  
 philosophy and science, 11:299  
 philosophy of religion, 12:69, 72–73  
 physical laws, 11:315  
*Le Point de départ de la  
 métaphysique* (Maréchal, Joseph),  
 9:145–146  
 possibility, 11:551  
 principle of causality, 5:101  
 principles, 11:715  
 provenance of law's obligation from  
 God, 10:189–190



- Kant, Immanuel (*continued*)  
 quantity, 11:853  
 rationalism, 11:921  
 reason and faith, 6:286  
 relation, 12:42, 43  
 relativism, 12:47  
 religious experience, 5:556  
 self, concept of, 12:883  
 simple apprehension, 1:605  
 skepticism, 13:203  
 social contract, 13:241  
 soul, 13:346–347  
 soul-body relationship, 13:358  
 substance, 13:578  
 sufficient reason, 13:593  
 supreme good, 6:354  
 transcendental Thomism, 14:52–53  
 transcendentalism, 14:145, 146, 150  
 truth, 14:223  
 understanding, 14:292  
 universals, 14:326  
 voluntarism, 14:581  
*Weltanschauung* (world view), 14:677  
 will and willing, 14:723  
*See also* Kantianism; Transcendental (Kantian)
- Kant und die Epigonen* (Liebmann), 10:236
- Kantianism, 5:101, 396, **8:125–128**  
 agnosticism, 1:181–183  
 categorical imperative, 3:254–255  
 Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3:832  
 critique of, 12:345–346  
 19th–20th centuries, 3:624  
 phenomena and noumena, 14:5  
 theory of motion, 10:19  
 transcendental, 14:144  
*See also* Kant, Immanuel; Neo-Kantianism
- Kapaun, Emil (Father), 14:711
- Das Kapital* (Marx), 5:222
- Kappen, Sebastian, 7:405
- Karaites, 5:143, 508, 8:8, 12:449
- Karakunnel, George, 7:528
- Karasumaru, Leo, St., 7:732
- Kardec, Allan, **8:128**
- Karekin I (Armenian Catholics), 1:703
- Karekin II Nersissian (Armenian Catholics), 1:704
- Kariye Cami (Istanbul), 2:731, 739, 826, 3:685
- Karl XIV (King of Norway), 10:450
- Karl Jaspers et la philosophie de l'existence* (Ricoeur), 12:241
- Karlic, Estanislo Estaban (Bp.), 3:237
- Karlovtsy Synod (“the Synod in Exile”), 10:683
- Karlowitz, Treaty of (1699), 7:670
- Karlowska, Maria, Bl., **8:128–129**
- Karlskirche (Vienna), 3:706
- Karlstadt, Andreas Rudolf Bodenstein von, 5:43, 200, **8:129**, 12:16, 481
- Karma, 7:697, **8:130**, 12:38
- Karmasz, Daniel, 11:584
- Karmi, Nicephore, 2:144
- Karmuz, catacomb of (Alexandria), 1:270
- Karnak Temple (Egypt), 5:131
- Karnkowski, Stanisław (Abp. of Gniezno), **8:130**, 11:442
- Karolingische Dichtungen* (Traube), 14:163
- Karoljak, Zbigniew, 2:214
- Karotempel, Sebastian, 7:528
- Karska, Josephine, 4:530
- Kartashev, A. V., 12:742
- Kasātē Berhān (Revealer of the Light). *See* Frumentius, St.
- Kasatkin, Nicholas. *See* Kasatkin, Nikolai (Abp.)
- Kasatkin, Nikolai (Abp.), 9:695, 12:425
- Käsemann, Ernst, 3:283, 5:522, 6:865, 7:849, 10:303
- Kasia (Byzantine poet), 2:803
- Kasimo, Ignatius Josep, 7:430
- Kasper, Katharina, **8:130**, 11:494
- Kasper, Walter, 3:590, 7:528
- Kaspi, Joseph ibn, 7:864
- Kassab, Nimatullah al-Hardini Yousef, Bl., **8:130–131**
- Kassia (Byzantine poet), 2:774
- Kassite period (c. 1531–1150 B.C.), 9:529
- Kastl Abbey (Germany), **8:131**
- Katalog der festländischen Handschriften des neunten Jahrhunderts* (Bischoff), 10:775
- Katechetik* (Hirscher), 3:244
- Katechismus der christkatholischen Lehre zum Gebrauche der grösseren Schüler* (Overberg), 10:726
- Katerkamp, John Theodor Hermann, 6:877, **8:131–132**
- Katherine Group, 1:397, 10:119
- Katholiek Nieuwsblad* (newspaper), 10:263
- Katholiek Politieke Partij (KPP) (Netherlands), 10:263
- Katholieke Arbeiders Beweging*, 10:262
- Katholische Dogmatik* (Kuhn), 8:253
- Katholische Dogmatik* (Schell), 12:732
- Katholische Missionsatlas* (Streit), 13:547
- Katholische Missionsgeschichte* (Catholic Mission History) (Schmidlin), 12:744
- Katholische Missionslehre im Grundriss* (Catholic Mission Theory) (Schmidlin), 12:744
- Die Katholische Moral* (Mausbach), 9:376
- Katholische Moraltheologie* (Mausbach), 9:376
- Katholische Reformatoren* (Pastor), 10:938
- Katholischer Erwachsenen-Katechismus*, 3:245
- Katholischer Katechismus* (Neumann), 3:244–245, 10:265
- Katholischer Katechismus oder Lehrbegriff* (Deharbe), 4:612–613
- Der Katholizismus als Prinzip des Fortschrittes* (Schell), 12:732
- Katolikku Daijiten*, 5:207
- Katzer, Frederick Francis Xavier (Abp. of Milwaukee, WI), 1:354, **8:132**, 14:780, 781
- Kauma, Misaeri (Bp.), 1:443
- Kaunda, Kenneth J., 14:907
- Kaunitz, Wenzel Anton von (Prince), 1:913, 7:1041, 1045–1046
- Kaupas, Casimira (Mother Maria), 12:541–542
- Kavādh I (King of Persia), 11:138
- Kavādh II (King of Persia), 1:806
- Kavanagh, A., 12:474
- Kavanagh, Edward (fl. 1813), 9:55–56
- Kavanaugh, John, 10:648, 649
- Kavanaugh, Robert, 13:854–855
- Kavukatt, Mathew (Bp.), 7:406
- Kawara, Louis, Bl., 7:733
- Kay, John, 5:260
- Kayla. *See* Falashas (Jewish sect)
- Kazania Sejmowe* (Sermons Preached to the Diet, Skarga), 13:200
- Kazel, Dorothy, **8:132–133**
- Kazimierczyk, Stanislaw Yousef, Bl., **8:133**
- Keane, Augustus Henry, **8:133–134**
- Keane, James John (Abp.), 4:923, 14:870
- Keane, John Joseph (Abp. of Dubuque), **8:134–135**, 10:437, 14:542
- Abbelen, Peter, 1:7
- Americanism dispute, 1:354, 355, 356, 12:573
- Catholic University of America, 3:290, 291, 12:787

- Keane, Patrick (Bp. of Sacramento), 2:869
- Keane, Richard, Sir, 10:33
- Kearn, O., 10:88
- Kearney, Denis, 2:869
- Kearney, Elizabeth, 7:581
- Kearney, John, Bl., 7:582
- Kearney, Stephen Watts, 12:645–646
- Keating, John, 7:582
- Keating, Thomas R. (Bp. of Arlington, VA), 14:543
- Keble, John, 1:444, 8:135, **135–136**, 10:732, 733, 735
- Keckermann, Bartholomew, 1:677, 12:768
- Kedermyster, Richard, **8:136**
- Kedroff v. St. Nicholas Cathedral* (1952), 3:662
- Keefe, D., 10:671
- Keegan, Robert Fulton, **8:136**
- Keeler, William H. (Card.), 1:25, 2:38, 39, 4:419, 8:885
- Keely, Patrick Charles, 2:555, 3:715, **8:136**
- Keeping Hope Alive: Stirrings in Christian Theology* (Lane), 5:350
- Keghart Church (Armenia), 1:702
- Kehr, Paul Fridolin, **8:137**
- Keiley, Benjamin J. (Bp. of Savannah), 1:162, 12:710
- Keilschriftbibliographie* (Pohl), 11:435
- Keim, Karl Theodor, 5:521, 7:848
- KEK (Council of European Churches), 4:297, 298
- Kelaytâ, J., 5:6
- Kele, Richard, 3:151
- Keller, Edward, 14:357
- Keller, James, 3:563, **8:137**
- Keller, Pius, 1:890
- Kellogg-Briand Pact (1928), 10:745, 747
- Kells, Book of, **8:138–139**, 139, 9:127
- Kells Abbey (Ireland), **8:138**
- Kelly, Edward J. (Bp. of Idaho), 7:290–291
- Kelly, Francis Clement (Bp. of Oklahoma City and Tulsa), 3:478, 8:114, **137–138**, 10:575–576
- Kelly, Gerald Andrew, **8:139**, 10:195
- Kelly, J., 3:245
- Kelly, Michael Vincent, **8:139–140**
- Kelly, Thomas Cajetan (Abp. of Louisville), 8:818–819
- Kelsen, Hans, 8:400, 11:545–546
- Kelso Abbey (Scotland), 8:169
- Kemble, John, St., **5:237**, 8:140–141, 140, 10:495
- Kemp, Boniface, 5:237
- Kemp, John (Card.), 3:72, 481, **8:141**
- Kemp, Thomas (Bp. of London), **8:141**
- Kempe, John. *See* Kemp, John
- Kempe, Margery, **8:141–142**
- Kemper, Jackson, 5:297
- Kempf, Nikolaus, 3:192
- Kempten Abbey (Germany), **8:142**
- Ken, Thomas (Bp. of Bath and Wells), 3:153
- Kendall, May, 12:550
- Kendrick, Francis Patrick (Abp. of Baltimore), 8:144, 144–145, 169, 466
- Kenkel, Frederick, 1:352
- Kenmare Publications, 4:445
- Kenna, John Edward, **8:143**
- Kennedy, Aimee. *See* McPherson, Aimee Semple
- Kennedy, Edward, 3:460
- Kennedy, John Fitzgerald, 1:356, 693, 3:824, 4:447, 8:252, 10:172
- Kennedy, Robert Francis, 3:460
- Kenneth (Canince) of Derry, St., **8:143**
- Kenney, Michael H., 1:209
- Kenney, Peter, 7:788
- Kennicott, Benjamin, 5:519
- Kenny, Patrick, 4:625
- Kenosis, 4:585, 5:430, **8:143**
- Kenraghty, Maurice, **8:143–144**
- Kenrick, Francis Patrick (Abp. of Baltimore), 2:39, **8:144–145**, 14:455
- apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582, 583
- Baltimore Councils, 2:44, 45, 46
- Barron, Edward, 2:118
- as Bp. of Philadelphia, 4:245–246, 5:144, 835, 11:83, 84, 238–239
- Spalding, M. J., 13:404
- Kenrick, Peter Richard (Abp. of St. Louis, MO), **8:145–146**, 9:742
- Anglican orders problem, 1:438
- Chicago Archdiocese, 3:476, 477
- St. Louis Archdiocese, 12:446, 559
- Seventh Baltimore Provincial Council (1849), 2:45
- Kent, James, 10:191
- Kentigern (Bp. of Glasgow), St., **8:146**, 12:535–536, 830
- Kentucky, **8:146–149**
- American Civil War, 13:405
- anti-Catholicism, 13:404
- Catholic schools, 9:31
- Durbin, Elisha John, 4:950
- early ecumenical dialogues, 8:817
- ecclesiastical organization, 8:147
- Fenwick, Edward Dominic, 5:686
- Flaget, Benedict Joseph, 5:757
- immigration, 8:817
- Know-Nothingism, 13:405
- mission, 5:686, 8:529
- Sisters of Divine Providence of Kentucky, 13:181–182
- Sisters of Loretto, 8:786
- Spalding, C. (Mother), 13:401
- Ursulines, 8:817, 14:349
- See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Kenya, 1:291, **8:149–152**, 151
- Kenyatta, Jomo, 8:150
- Kenyon, K., 2:379, 7:764
- Kenyon College (Ohio), 5:297
- Keogh, James, **8:152–153**, 153, 153
- Keogh, John W., **8:153**, 10:343
- Keogh, Raymond, 7:581
- Keough, Francis Patrick (Abp. of Baltimore), 2:39, **8:153–154**, 12:217
- Kephalaia* (Glycas), 6:253
- Kephalaia gnostica* (Evagrius Ponticus), 10:659
- Kephalaiai* (Manichaean text), 9:115
- Kepler, Johann, 1:530, 6:59–60, **8:154–155**, 155, 9:415
- Keppeler, Anton (Father), 5:877
- Kerala (India), 13:712–713
- Kerby, William Joseph, 2:703, 3:279, **8:155–156**, 12:385
- Kerchove, Robert de, 3:82
- Kerguin, Jeanne Marie, St., **8:156**
- Kerll, Johann Kaspar von, 3:123
- Kern, Cyprian, 12:436, 742
- Kern, Jakob Franz, Bl., **8:156**
- Kersuzan, Francois Marie, **8:156–157**
- Kerwin, Larkin, 3:10
- Kerygma, 5:507, 521, **8:157–158**
- Bultmann, Rudolf, 5:543
- catechesis vs., 3:227
- creedal statements, 4:349–351, 354
- crucifixion, 4:398
- death, 4:571
- descent of Christ into hell, 4:683–684
- Neocatechumental Way goal of replicating, 10:234
- Kerygma and Myth I* (Bartsch), 5:522
- Kerygmatic theology, 4:815, 8:62, **158–159**, 13:903–904
- Kessler, K., 9:114–115
- Kestoi* (Julius Africanus), 8:58–59, 59
- Ketcham, William Henry, 8:159, **159–160**

- Ketteler, Wilhelm Emmanuel von (Bp. of Mainz), 6:184, **8:160–161**  
 Catholic social thought, 13:256  
 Kulturkampf, 8:253  
 La Tour du Pin influenced, 8:371  
 Sisters of Divine Providence founding, 13:181  
 social justice issues, 3:620  
 works of charity, 3:420
- Ketteler Workers' Circle, 9:124
- Kevenhoerster, John Bernard (Bp. of Bahamas), 2:14, **8:161**
- Kevin, St., 6:238, **8:161–162**
- Kevorkian, Jack, 5:458
- Key (Sherburne), 11:729
- Key to Sacred Scripture* (Flacius Illyricus), 5:754
- Keyes, Michael J. (Father), 12:710
- Keynes, Simon, 1:280
- Keys, as ecclesiastical symbol, 6:763
- Keys, power of, **8:162–163**
- Keyserling* (Franceschi), 5:864
- Khach'atur (Armenian Catholicos), 1:702
- Al-Khalifa, Hamad bin Essa, 2:16
- Kham Viet Pham, Dominic, 14:495
- Khambang, Lucy, 13:848
- Khamse, Jean (Bp. of Vientiane), 8:331
- Khang Duy Nguyen, Jose, 14:495
- Khanh, Peter, 14:495
- Khanqah*, 7:616
- Khargeh (Egypt), 1:758
- Khārijites, 2:873
- Khazars, 8:102–103, **163–164**
- Khnum (deity), 4:337
- Khoan Khan Pham, Paul, 14:495
- Kholstomer* (Tolstoi), 14:105
- Khomeini, Ayatollah Ruhollah, 7:545
- Khomîakov, Aleksei Stepanovich, 5:773, **8:164–165**, 12:435
- Khrushchev, Nikita, 8:607–608, 12:428
- Khuastuanift* (Manichaeism), 9:115
- Khuong, Thomas, 14:495–496
- Khusrau I (King of Persia), 11:138
- Khusrau II (King of Persia), 11:138–139
- Khwarizmian people, 4:405
- Kidd, B. J., Rev. on Malines conversations, 9:78
- Kieft, William, 10:321
- Kieran, John, 7:579
- Kierkegaard, Søren Aabye, 5:368, 8:165, **165–167**, 11:294–295  
 absurdity, 1:48  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:312  
 analogy, 1:373, 379
- analogy of faith, 1:380
- anxiety, 1:540
- Augustinianism, 1:882
- Brunner, Heinrich Emil, 2:645
- choice, 3:521
- conscience, 4:140
- consciousness, 4:154
- eternity, 5:381
- existence, 5:534
- existentialism, 5:544, 545, 546, 596, 12:3, 70
- fideism, 5:712
- freedom, 5:939
- Hegelianism, 6:711
- irrationalism, 7:586
- justification, 8:88
- knowledge, theories of, 8:221
- proof of God, 5:532
- rationalism, 11:923
- religious experience, 5:556
- self, concept of, 12:884
- will acts, 13:440
- Kiev School (Russia), 12:433–434
- Kilber, Heinrich, 14:776
- Kildare Abbey (Ireland), 2:617, **8:167**
- Kiley, Moses Elias (Bp. of Milwaukee, WI), 14:781
- Kilian of Aubigny, St., **8:167–168**
- Kilian of Würzburg, St., **8:168**
- Kilmartin, Edward J., 5:430, 8:168–169, 12:474
- Kilpatrick, G. D., 2:367
- Kilwardby, Robert (Abp. of Canterbury), 5:242  
 Convocations, 4:243  
*correctoria*, 4:275, 276  
 unicity thesis, 5:817, 818, 12:231
- Kilwinning Abbey (Scotland), **8:169**
- Kim, Stephen (Card.), 8:239–240
- Kim Tae-gon, Andrew, St., 8:233–234, 233, 239
- Kimbanguism, 4:109–110
- Çimchi, David, 2:355, 4:493, 5:509
- Çimchi, Joseph, 5:509
- Çimchi, Moses, 5:509
- Kimpfler, Gregor, 12:735
- Kimura, Anthony, Bl., 7:732
- Kimura, Leonard, Bl., 7:732
- Kimura, Sebastian, Bl., 7:733
- Kind Words From Your Pastor* (Noll), 10:410
- Kindekens, Peter, **8:169**, 820–821
- Kindergarten system, 6:13–14
- Al-Kindī, 'Abd Al-Masih, 1:621, 671, 672, 813, 940, **8:169–170**
- Al-Kindī, Abū Yūsuf Ya'qūb Ibn-Ishāq, 3:674, **8:170–171**
- Kindness, **8:171–172**
- Kinematics, 9:415
- King, Clifford J., 3:286–287
- King, John (Bp. of London), 1:299
- King, Martin Luther, Jr., 1:160, 161, 3:754–755, 756, 12:729
- King James Bible. *See* Bible, texts and versions
- King Jesus* (Graves), 7:852–853
- King Rānavālonā II, 9:26–27
- Kinga, St., **8:172**
- The Kingdom* (oratorio by Elgar), 5:153
- Kingdom and Community: The Social World of Early Christianity* (Gager), 10:307
- Kingdom of God, 7:806, **8:172–175**  
 Cassian, John, 3:207  
 death, 4:577  
 doctrine development, 4:807  
 end of the world, 5:215  
 hell, 6:724–725  
 imminence of, 5:338–339  
 Isidore of Pelusium, St., 7:601  
 kerygma, 8:157  
 keys to heaven, 8:163  
 laity, 8:291  
 lay spirituality, 8:418  
 life, concept of, 8:568  
 Lord's Prayer, 8:783  
 love as seeking, 8:834  
 Mark's Gospel, 9:186  
 Parousia, 10:901  
 Resurrection of Christ, 12:157–159
- The Kingdom of God in America* (Niebuhr), 10:386
- The Kingdom of Lovers* (Rutherford), 12:439
- Kingdom of the Antichrist* (Malagrida), 9:65–66
- Kingdom of the Serbs, Croats, and Slovenes (Yugoslavia), 10:698  
*See also* Yugoslavia
- Kings, Books of, **8:175–177**  
 altars in, 1:319–320  
 Baal, 2:2  
 Beelzebul, 2:200  
 Benjamin (tribe), 2:282–283  
 book of the Law, 8:397  
 Canaanite ritual references in, 14:271  
 Christian healing, 6:678  
 deportations in, 4:674  
 edification, 5:84  
 Edomites, 5:87

- Elijah, 5:158, 159, 9:63  
 Elisha's story, 5:162  
 Gehenna, 6:116  
 glory, 6:244  
 God, name of, 6:298  
 heart, 6:681  
 heaven, 6:684  
 Hezechia's tunnel, 13:120  
 high priests, 6:824  
 as history, 8:176–177  
 inheritance, 7:464  
 Judith, Canticle of, 8:45  
 justice of men, 8:73  
 leprosy, 8:509, 510  
 magic, 9:39  
 Passover, 10:933, 934  
 peace, 11:49  
 pilgrimages, 11:342  
 possession by God, 13:441  
 precious stones, 11:646  
 reading today, 8:177  
 religious reform in, 4:703  
 seraphim, 13:6  
 serpent as symbol, 13:20  
 Shechem, 13:72  
 sin, 13:143  
 slavery, 13:206  
 Solomon, 13:305  
 soul, 13:336  
 spirit, 13:424  
 temple liturgy, 8:434  
 as theology, 8:177
- Kings and kingship, 1:477–478, 479, 3:424, 9:105–106, 534, 779–780
- King's Book, 4:546
- King's College Chapel (Cambridge, England), 3:697
- King's School (Canterbury, England), 3:263
- Kingship, in the ancient Near East, **8:178–180**, 392, 13:311–312
- Kingston Archdiocese (Jamaica), 7:800
- Kingu (Babylonian deity), 4:337
- Kinloss Abbey (Scotland), **8:180**
- Kinnamos (Byzantine historian), 2:776
- Kinney, John F. (Bp. of Bismarck), 2:423
- Kino, Eusebio Francisco, 1:687, 7:785–786, **8:180**
- Kinsey, A., 5:397
- Kinuya, Leo, St., 7:732
- Kippley, John, 10:176
- Kipystensky, Zachary, 12:433
- Kirby, Luke, St., 2:922, 5:228, 717, **8:180–181**, 13:82
- Der Kirchenfreund* (periodical), 12:726
- Kirchengeschichte Deutschlands* (Freidrich), 6:3
- Kirchengeschichte von Spanien* (Gams), 6:86
- Kirchenlexikon* (Wetzer and Welte), 5:207
- Kirchenzeitung* (newspaper), 10:558
- Kircher, Athanasius, 7:782, 8:181, **181**
- Kircher Museum, 8:181
- Kirchner, Timothy, 4:61
- Kireev, A. A., 12:435
- Kirget Shema' synagogue (Galilee, Israel), 13:678
- Kiribati (Oceania), 10:531
- Kiril (archbishop of Plovdiv), 10:685
- Kirk, Kenneth Escott (Bp. of Oxford), **8:181–182**
- Kirk, Russell Amos, **8:182**
- Kirkby, Edward (Abbot), 12:245
- Kirkman, Richard, Bl., 5:228, **8:183**
- Kirkstall Abbey (England), 8:183, **183–184**
- Kirland, John, 3:472
- Kirlin, Joseph, **8:184**
- Kirsch, Felix M., 3:283
- Kirsch, Johann Peter, 8:184, **184–185**
- Kirylyuk, Filip, 11:584
- Kisai, Diogo, St., 7:732
- Kisaku, John, Bl., 7:734
- Kisemanito (Great Spirit) Center (Alberta, Canada), 3:11
- Kish (Sumerian city), 2:3
- Kismet, **8:185**
- Kiss of Peace, 1:185, **8:185**, 650
- Kitāb al-Amanāt wal-I'tiqādāt (Beliefs and Opinions)* (Sa'adia ben Joseph), 7:863, 12:450
- Kitāb al-Asrār (The Book of Secrets)* (Rhazes), 12:210
- Kitāb al-Hāwī* (Rhazes), 12:210
- Kitāb al-Hudā (Book of Guidance)*, 9:195
- Kitāb al-Intiṣār* (Nyberg, ed.), 10:74
- Kitāb al-Ṭibb al-Mansūrī* (Rhazes), 12:210
- Kitāb Jāmi'as-Ṣalawāt wal-Tasābīḥ (Collection of Prayers and Praises)* (Sādia ben Joseph), 12:450
- Kitbarmung, Nicholas Bunker, Bl., **8:185–186**
- Kittel, Gerhard, 2:386, **8:186**
- Kittel, Rudolf, 2:355–356, 384, 5:520, **8:186**
- Kittel-Kahle Bible edition, 2:355–356, 357
- Kiuni, Anthony, Bl., 7:733
- Kivengere, Festo (Bp.), 1:443
- Kiyemon, Luke, Bl., 7:734
- Kiyota, Magdalene, Bl., 7:734
- Kizaiyemon, Michael, Bl., 7:734
- Kjeld, St., **8:186–187**
- Klagenfurt seminary church (Austria), 3:712
- Klages, Ludwig, 8:579–580
- Klassen, John (Father), 12:553
- Klauck, H. J., 14:858–859
- Klausner, Joseph, 8:13
- Klein, Félix, 1:355
- Klein, Jacob, 6:44
- Klein, Luise, 1:732
- Klein, Melanie, 6:568–569
- Kleinclausz, A., 1:243
- Kleine geistliche Concerte* (Schütz), 12:792
- Kleiner Hausseggen* (Overberg), 10:726
- Kleiner Katechismus* (Neumann), 10:265
- Kleinmariazell Abbey (Austria), 8:503
- Klemm, Gustav Friedrich, 4:427, 433
- Klesl, Melchior (Card.), 1:911, **8:187**
- Kleutgen, Joseph, **8:187–188**, 11:623, 12:770, 774, 13:286, 14:405
- Kloppenburg, Bonaventura, 7:528
- Klostermann, Ferdinand, 1:916
- Klosterneuburg Monastery (Austria), **8:188**, 503
- Klotz, Christian Adolf, 8:517
- Klotz, Petrus (ArchAbbot), 12:671
- Kluckhohn, Clyde, 4:426, 427, 431
- Kluetgen, J., 12:743
- Klupfel, Engelbert, **8:188**
- Kmiec, Edward U. (Bp. of Nashville, TN), 13:824
- Knabenbauer, J., 3:741
- Knaebel, Bonaventure (Archabbot), 12:568
- Knapwell, Richard. *See* Richard Knapwell
- Knaresbrough, John, 4:168
- Knaus, Herman, 10:176, 177
- Kneale, W. C. and M., 5:504
- Knecht, F. J., 3:243
- Kneeling (liturgical gestures), 8:648
- Knight, Death, and the Devil* (Durer), 4:705
- Knight, William, Bl., 5:232, 329, **8:188–189**
- Knights (papal decorations), 4:596
- Knights and knighthood  
 Crusades, 4:405–406, 407, 412, 414  
 initiation, 3:518  
 military religious orders, 9:625

- Knights and knighthood (*continued*)  
 patron of, 12:547  
 Templars, 13:803  
*See also* Chivalry
- Knights Hospitaller. *See* Knights of Malta
- Knights of Alcántara, 2:858, **8:189**
- Knights of Columbus, 3:281, 622  
 American Federation of Catholic Societies, 1:352  
 Commission on Religious Prejudices, 8:190  
 founding of, 4:124  
 Historical Commission, 8:191  
 International Order of Alhambra, 1:286  
 McGivney, Michael Joseph, founding of, 9:397
- Knights of Columbus Headquarters (New Haven, CT), 8:190
- Knights of Dobrin, 3:537, **8:192**, 11:439
- Knights of Labor, **8:192–193**  
 Church toleration, 7:551–552  
 condemnation, 12:462  
 controversies centered, 10:541  
 Gibbons, James, defense of, 6:206  
 Keane, J. J., 8:134  
 Pennsylvania, 11:87  
 protests against, 10:170
- Knights of Malta, **8:193–195**  
 Aubusson, Pierre d', 1:846  
 classes of members, 8:194  
 Crusades, 4:412  
 grand masters, 8:194–195, 384–385  
 grand priories, 8:194–195  
 hospitals, 7:120  
 Jerusalem, 7:774  
 900th anniversary, 9:83  
 reign, 9:82  
 Saint-Antoine-de-Vennois Abbey, 12:535
- Knights of Montesa, 2:858, **8:195**, 12:547, 680
- Knights of Peter Claver, **8:195–196**
- Knights of St. Eulalia. *See* Mercedarians
- Knights of St. George, **8:196**, 12:547
- Knights of St. James, **8:196–197**, 197, 12:683
- Knights of St. John, 5:843, **8:197**
- Knights of St. John of Jerusalem, 8:131, 384–385
- Knights of St. John of Jerusalem (coat of arms), 8:193
- Knights of the Faith, 5:190, 854, **8:197–198**
- Knights of the Holy Sepulcher, **8:198**, 12:243
- Knights of the Sword, 1:221, 222, 8:192, **198–199**, 603–604  
*See also* Teutonic Knights
- Knights' Revolt (1522-1523), 3:430
- Knight's Tale* (Chaucer), 3:452
- Knights Templars. *See* Templars
- Knitter, P., 7:841
- Knoll, Albert, **8:199**
- Knoller, Martin, 10:247
- Knöringen, Heinrich von, 1:848
- Knorr, Nathan H., 7:751
- Know Thyself (Scito Teipsum)* (Abelard), 5:394
- Knowledge, **8:200–205**  
 actual or habitual, 8:203  
 appetite, 1:601  
 Aristotle on, 1:682  
 art, 1:746  
 Augustine, St., 1:866  
 certitude, 3:356  
 classification, 8:202–203  
 common notion, 8:200  
 critique of, 8:121  
 definition and characteristics, 8:200–202  
 discursive power of, 4:775  
*docto ignorantia*, 4:797–798  
 epistemology, 5:301–304  
 God, 12:821–822  
 Henry of Ghent, 6:752  
 ignorance, 7:314–315  
 immateriality, 7:345–346  
 Lucretius, 8:849  
 Maritain, Jacques, 9:179  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:253–254  
 mediate, 5:532  
 moral theology, 9:856–857  
 nature of, 5:303  
 Ockhamish, 10:536  
 omniscience, 10:593–599  
 opinion, 10:610  
 patristic philosophy on God's knowledge, 10:960–961  
 as perfection, 8:201  
 as philosophical problem, 8:203–204  
 Piaget, Jean, 11:318  
 principles, 5:743, 744  
 properties of, 5:303  
 reflection, 5:199, 12:1–4  
 relation of, 12:44  
 Scholastics, 11:804–805  
 sensation, 12:907  
 sense, 8:121  
 similarity, 13:125  
 skepticism, 13:200–205  
 spirit, 13:422  
 studiousness, 13:555  
 theology as, 13:923  
 theory of reflection on activity, 14:142–143  
 Thomistic thought on participation, 10:909  
 truth of, 14:224–225  
*See also* Conscience; Contemplation; Experience; Illumination
- Knowledge, connatural, **8:205–207**
- Knowledge, gift of, **8:207**
- Knowledge, infused, **8:207–208**
- Knowledge, process of, **8:205–210**  
 acquisition of knowledge, 8:208  
 concept/conceptualism, 4:51, 53  
 form in, 8:209–210  
 immateriality, 8:209  
 knowing, 8:210  
 problem of knowledge, 8:203  
 types of, 8:208–209
- Knowledge, sociology of, **8:210–212**
- Knowledge, theories of, **8:212–222**  
 criteriology, 4:366–368  
 criticism, philosophical, 4:368–369  
 Cyrenaics, 4:464  
 doubt and critique of, 4:883–884  
 Greek origins, 8:212–214  
 Leibniz, 8:456–457  
 Locke, J., 8:744–745  
 medieval, 8:214–217  
 modern thought, 8:217–219  
 self-transcendence model, 8:833  
 sociology of knowledge, 8:210–212  
 Thomistic notion, 13:408–409  
 twentieth-century views, 8:219–222  
 Whitehead, Alfred North, 14:704  
 William of Ockham, 14:747  
 Wolff, Christian, 14:808
- Knowles, David, **8:222–223**
- Know-Nothingism (United States), 3:653, **8:199–200**, 10:170, 314, 437  
 American Protective Association, 1:352  
 apostolic delegation in the U.S., 1:582  
 Arkansas, 1:691  
 Bapst, John, 2:56  
 Blaine Amendment, 2:426  
 Blanc, Anthony, 2:430  
 Blenkinsop, William A., 2:436  
 California, 2:868  
 Catholic persecution, 12:562, 572



- church architecture, 3:715  
 Connecticut, 4:122  
 Irish in public schools, 8:838  
 Kentucky, 13:405  
 Massachusetts, 2:555, 9:307  
 Tennessee, 13:822  
 Knox, James Robert (Card.), **8:223–224**  
 Knox, John, **8:224–226**, 225  
   Church of Scotland, development of, 12:828  
   Church-State relations, 3:638  
   Presbyterianism, 11:679, 12:24  
   Protestant Reformation, 12:534  
   Scottish political unrest, 12:834  
 Knox, Ronald Arbuthnott, 3:398, 470, 5:252, **8:226**  
 Knoxville Diocese (TN), **8:227**  
 Knudson, Albert Cornelius, **8:227**  
 Knutsen, Matthias, 4:142  
 Knutson, Kent Sigvart, **8:227**  
 Knutzen, Martin, 5:47, 263, 12:767  
*Kōan* (Zen technique), 14:915  
 Koberger, Anton, 10:833  
 Kocel (Slavic chieftain), 4:475  
 Koch, Alfred (Archabbot), 12:591  
 Koch, Jodocus. *See* Jonas, Justus  
 Kodaly, Zoltan, **8:227–228**  
 Koehler, Walther, 1:718  
 Koetschau, P., 10:658  
 Koffler, Andreas Xavier, 3:496  
 Köhl, Helmut, 6:187  
 Kohlberg, Lawrence, 4:238, 239  
 Kohlmann, Anthony, 2:44, **8:228**, 10:312  
 Koichi, James, 7:734  
*Koinonia* (communion), 5:426, 918–919  
 Kokov, Simeon (Bp. of Sofia-Plovdiv), 2:683, 684  
 Kolb of Elchingen, Robert (Abbot), 12:671  
 Kolbe, Frederick Charles, **8:228–229**  
 Kolbe, Maximilian, St., 8:229–230, 229, **229**, 11:450  
 Kolde, Dietrich, 3:241  
 Koldewey, R., 10:225  
 Koliqi, Mikel (Card.), 1:217  
 Kolland, Engelbert, 4:503  
 Köllin, Conrad, **8:230**, 14:48  
 Kollonitsch, Leopold (Card.), 7:216  
 Kolluthus (Egyptian priest), 1:266  
*Kölnische Blätter* (newspaper), 12:181  
 Kolping, Adolf, Bl., 3:420, 620, **8:230–231**, 13:256  
 “Kolping Families,” 8:230  
 “Kolping Houses,” 8:231  
 Kolping Society, Catholic, **8:231**  
 Kolvenbach, Peter-Hans, 7:794–795  
 Kombo, Ernest (Bp.), 4:108  
 Komeito (Clean Government Party, Japan), 13:298  
 Kórnínski, Honorat, Bl., 8:246  
*Komposition des Hexateuchs* (Wellhausen), 14:676  
 Konare, Alpha Oumar, 9:77  
 Köndig, Raphael, 14:51  
 König, Arthur, 5:27  
 König, E., 5:520  
 König, Franz Borgia (Card.), 1:916–917, 3:200, **8:231–233**, 232  
 Königsberg, University of (Germany), 1:233–234  
 Königsegg-Rothenfels, Maximilian Friedrich von, 3:843  
 Koninck, Charles de, 4:20  
 Konings, Anthony, 1:311, **8:233**  
 Konishi Yukinaga, 7:739  
 Konrad of Vechta (Abp. of Prague), 14:363  
 Konstant, David (Bp.), 3:237  
 Kontakia, 1:197–198, 2:741–742, 773, 802  
 Kontakion, 7:242  
 Koonen Cross Oath (1653), 7:399  
 Kopp, Liliana, 13:171  
 Koppers, Wilhelm, 12:67  
 Koran. *See* Qur’ān (Islamic holy book)  
 Korea, **8:237–240**, 242, 243  
   Buddhism, 2:668–669  
   demographic statistics, 8:238  
   ecclesiastical organization, 8:239  
   maps, 8:240, 241  
   mission, 2:726, 9:295, 296, 699–700  
 Korea, Martyrs of, SS., **8:233–239**  
 Korean Foreign Mission Society, 8:239  
 Korean War, 8:239  
 Korec, Jan (Card.), 7:793, 13:223  
 Koresh, David (Vernon Howell), 4:541, 542–543  
*Die Korrespondenz des Kardinals Contarini während seiner deutschen Legation 1541* (Pastor), 10:938  
 Kosaki, Michael, St., 7:732  
 Kosaki, Thomas, St., 7:732  
 Kosher food laws, 4:742–743, 8:11  
 Košice, Martyrs of, SS., 8:241–242  
 Koslowski, Anton, 11:458  
 Kosovo (Serbia), 13:10–11  
 Kostistk, Geremia of Valachia, Bl., **8:242**  
 Kostka, Stanislaus, St., **8:242–243**  
 Koteda, Caspar, Bl., 7:733  
 Koteda, Thomas Kiuni, Bl., 7:732  
 Kôthar (God), 14:270  
 Koudelka, Joseph Maria (Bp. of Superior, WI), **8:243**, 14:782  
 Kowalska, Faustina, St., 3:61, **8:243–245**, 244  
 Kowalski, Jan, 9:164  
 Koyanagi, Thomas, Bl., 7:733  
 Koyukon people, 1:459  
 Kozaka, Matthias, Bl., 7:732  
 Kozal, Michał, Bl., **8:245–246**  
 Kozka, Karolina, Bl., **8:246**  
 Kozłowska, Maria Felicja (Sister), 9:164  
 Koźminek, Union of (1555), 2:461  
 Kózmínski, Florence Wenceslaus John. *See* Kozka, Karolina, Bl.  
 Kózmínskiego, Florence Wenceslaus John. *See* Kozka, Karolina, Bl.  
 Kraemer, Fintan, 1:692  
*Kraft und Stoff* (Büchner), 9:320  
 Kraftt, Christian, 5:322  
 Krahn, J., 3:711  
 Kralice Bible, 2:461  
 Kralik, Richard von, 10:75  
 Kramp, Joseph, **8:246**  
 Kramp, K., 3:711  
 Kramreiter, Robert, 3:712  
 Kraus, Franz Xaver, **8:246–247**, 12:26  
 Kraus, H. J., 2:532, 14:857  
 Krause, H. G., 10:858  
 Krause, Karl, 10:820, 12:773  
 Krautbauer, Francis Xavier (Bp. of Green Bay, WI), 14:780  
 Krauth, Charles Porterfield, **8:247**  
 Krebs, Fritz, 10:277  
 Kreil, Benno, 1:117  
 Kreisler, Fritz, 8:247, **247–248**  
 Kremenz, Philip (Card.), 3:844, 12:787  
 Kremsmünster Abbey (Austria), 1:908, 8:248, **248–249**  
 Kretschmer, P., 10:93  
 Krishna (Hindu deity), 6:849  
*Die Krisis der europäischen Wissenschaften und die transzendente Phänomenologie* (Husserl), 11:232  
 Kristeller, Paul Oskar, 7:186, 12:113, 119, 120  
 Kristeva, Julia, 1:412  
*Kristin Lavransdatter* (Undset), 14:295  
*Kritik der evangelischen Geschichte der Synoptiker* (Bauer), 2:159, 6:710  
*Kritik der evangelischen Geschichte des Johannes* (Bauer), 2:159, 6:710  
*Kritik des hegelschen Staatsrechts* (Marx), 6:710–711  
 Krivoshein, Vasily (Abp.), 12:436

- Križanić, Juraj, **8:249**  
 Križin, Marek, 8:241  
 Kroeber, A. L., 4:426, 427, 428, 430, 431  
 Krol, John Joseph (Card.), 3:58, 8:249, **249–251**, 11:88, 241, 14:772  
 Kromer, Martin (Cromer) (Bp.), **8:251**  
 Kropotkin, Peter, 1:384  
 Krynén, J., 1:532  
 Krzycki, Andrzej (Abp.), 11:442  
 Ku Klux Klan, **8:251–253**, 252  
   Arkansas, 1:693  
   California, 2:868, 12:648  
   Denver, 4:669  
   Iowa, 7:542  
   Oklahoma, 8:138  
   Oregon School Case, 10:647  
   revival in 20th century, 10:171  
   Sheehan, L., 13:74  
   South Carolina, 13:366  
*Kuang I Lu* (Public Benefit Record, China), 8:428  
 Kübler-Ross, Elisabeth, 7:117, 13:852–853  
 Kucera, Daniel W. (Abp. of Dubuque), 4:924–925  
 Kuchmeister, C., 1:465  
 Kuenen, Abraham, 5:519  
 Kugler, F. X., 10:820  
 Kuhn, Johannes, **8:253**, 12:729, 730  
 Kuhn, Thomas, 2:407  
 Kuhyōye, Francis, Bl., 7:734  
 Kūhyōye, Peter Sawaguchi, Bl., 7:735  
 Külpe, Oswald, 7:532  
*Die Kultur der Renaissance in Italien* (Burckhardt), 12:112  
 Kulturkampf, 3:340, 642, 846, 5:708, 903, **8:253–256**  
   associations, 1:792  
   Austria, 1:914, 12:793  
   Beuron Abbey, 2:350  
   Bismarck, Otto Eduard Leopold von, 6:184, 8:254–255  
   Brück, Heinrich, 2:642  
   Cologne, 3:843–844  
   heresy, 6:778  
   impact on Sisters of Divine Providence, 13:181  
   impact on Sisters of Notre Dame (SND), 10:457  
   intellectual life of Church, 6:184  
   Leo XIII (Pope), 8:492  
   liberalism, 3:619  
   opposition, 8:160  
   Poland, 11:448  
   Poor Handmaids of Jesus Christ, 8:130  
   reconciliation proposed, 8:246  
   Reformkatholizismus, 12:26  
   Switzerland, 8:255–256, 269  
 Kumārajīva, 3:510  
 Kumarbi myths, 6:896  
*Kuṇḍalinī*, 14:892  
 Kundek, Josef, Rev., 12:568  
 Kundig, Martin, **8:256**, 9:605, 14:779  
 Küng, Hans, 7:450–451, 1004, 12:729, 777  
 Kunigunde. *See* Kinga, St.  
 Kunigunde (German Empress), St., **8:256–257**  
 Kunike, Jakob, 3:192  
 Kuno of Trier, St., **8:257**  
 Kunschak, Leopold, 1:915  
*Kunststudien* (periodical), 10:236  
 Kurck, Arvid (Bp. of Finland), 5:732  
 Kurialacherry, Thomas (Bp.), 7:406  
 Kurobyōye, Francis, Bl., 7:734  
 Kursulas, Nicolaus, 6:458  
 Kurtev, Kiril (Bp.), 2:683, 684  
 Kurtz, Joseph E. (Bp. of Knoxville, TN), 13:824  
*Kurtzman, Lemon v.* (1971), 3:667, 668  
*Kuryer Polski* (newspaper), 9:647, 14:780  
 Kurz, Michael, 3:711  
 Kurz, Otto-Orlando, 3:711  
 Kuttner, Stephan George, 3:59, **8:257–258**  
 Kuwait, **8:258–259**, 259  
 Kuyper, Abraham, 10:262  
*Kuzari* (Ha-Levi), 7:864, 869  
 Kyneburg, St. *See* Cyneburg, St.  
 Kyong-Hwan Choi, Francis Ch'oe, martyr, 8:235  
 Kyrie Eleison, **8:259–261**  
   hymns written to tune of, 7:254  
   litanies, 8:599–600  
   Roman Rite, 12:328  
   use in West, 8:600  
 Kyrion (Abp. of Mts'khet'a), 1:700  
*Kyrios*, as title, 4:564  
*Kyrios Christos* (Bousset), 7:849  
*Kyriotissa*, 9:272  
 Kyūyemon, Clement, Bl., 7:734  
 Kyūzaburō, Mancio Araki, Bl., 7:734
- L**  
 La Bruyère, Jean de, 5:762  
 La Chaize, François de, 1:502, 7:783, **8:269**  
 La Colombière, Claude de, Bl., 10:880, 12:491  
 La Combe, François (Father), 6:588–589  
 La Crosse Diocese (WI), **8:173–174**  
 La Farge, John, 1:111, 10:68  
 La Lande, Jean de, 10:435  
 La Mennais, Jean Marie Robert de, Ven., 2:630, **8:310–311**, 311  
 La Mennais Brothers. *See* Brothers of Christian Instruction of Ploërmel  
 La Mettrie, Julien Offroy de, 5:107, 255, 261, 931, 9:319–320, 13:346  
 La Puente, Luis de, Ven., 1:325, 5:353, 7:782, 8:333, **333–334**  
 La Rochefoucauld, F. J. (Bp. of Beauvais), 2:188  
 La Rochefoucauld, Roger de, 2:189  
 La Rochefoucauld family, **8:335–336**  
 La Rochefoucauld Maumont, François Joseph de (Abp. of Arles), 10:884  
 La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt, François-Alexandre-Frederic de, 5:850, 8:335  
 La Rouchefoucauld-Bayers, Pierre Louis de, 10:884  
 La Rouge, Pierre, 2:523  
 La Rue, Pierre de, **8:336–337**  
 La Salette, 3:623, 5:857, **8:337**, 13:93  
 La Salle, John Baptist de. *See* De la Salle, John Baptist, St.  
*La Salle, Patron of All Teachers* (Fitzpatrick), 5:753  
 La Salle, Robert Cavalier de, 1:270, 690–691, 6:732, **8:339–340**, 808  
 La Tour du Pin, Charles Humbert René (Marquis de la Charce), 5:855, **8:371**, 13:242  
 La Valette, Antoine de, **3:791**  
 La Valette, Jean Parisot de, 8:384–385  
 La Vang, Our Lady of, **8:385–386**  
 La Villeurnoy (Countess), 4:293  
 Labadie, Jean de, **8:263**  
 Labadists, 8:263  
 Laban the Aramaean, 7:484  
 Labarum, 3:474, 4:180, **8:263**  
 Labastida y Dávalos, Pelagio Antonio de (Abp. of Puebla), **8:263–264**  
 Labat, Jean Baptiste, 3:118, **8:264**  
 Labbe, Philippe, 7:782, **8:265**  
 Laberthonnière, Lucien, **8:265**  
 Labiche de Reignefort, Marcel-Gaucher, 12:277  
 Labor and trade unions  
   Belgium, 2:219  
   Pittsburgh, 11:87–88  
   as socially defined, 8:460



- Yorke, Peter Christopher, 14:895–896  
*See also* Labor organizations
- Labor issues  
 coal strike (U.S.), 13:403  
 Germany, 8:160  
 Japan, 8:108–109  
 labor's bishop, 13:77  
 Maguire, John William Rochfort, 9:46  
 social justice, 13:242–244  
 social principle, 13:250  
 Texas, 8:843
- Labor Movement  
 Blakely, Paul Lendrum, 2:429  
 Chávez, César Estrada, 2:872, 3:460  
 John Paul II (Pope), 3:620, 627  
*See also* Social issues and programs;  
 Social justice and social justice issues
- Labor organizations  
 Austria, 8:232  
 Congress of Industrial Organizations (CIO), 13:77  
 France, 8:564  
 Knights of Labor, 8:192–193  
*See also* Labor and trade unions
- Labor relations, 4:117, 743–744
- Laborans (Card.), 3:50, 8:160, **265–266**
- Laborem exercens* (encyclical, John Paul II), 3:627, **8:266**, 11:744, 14:90, 826  
 amplification of Leo XII's teaching, 3:620  
 Latin American theologians, 8:548  
 right of workers to organize, 3:627  
 subordination of person to the State, 10:852  
 work, 13:263–264
- Laborier du Vivier, Jean-Baptiste, 12:277
- Labouré, Catherine, St., 3:623, **8:266–267**, 9:670, 13:93, 94
- Labre, Benedict Joseph, St., **8:267–268**
- Labriolle, Pierre de, **8:268**
- Labrousse de Loborderie, Pierre-Yrieix, 12:277
- Labruzzo, Pietro, 8:407
- Labuschagne, C. J., 11:98
- Labyrinth* (Ochino), 10:535
- Lacambra, Gregorio Chirivás (Brother), 2:92
- Lacan, Jacques, 4:592
- LACC. *See* Latin American Caribbean Conference
- Lacedra, Pedro María de, 2:596
- Lacey, Brian, Bl., 5:231
- Lacey, William, Bl., 5:228, **8:269**
- Lachat, Eugène (Bp. of Basel), 8:255, **269**
- Lachelier, Jules, **8:269–270**
- Lachenaie Church, 3:714
- Lachmann, Karl, 2:366
- Lackner, J., 3:712
- Lacombe, Albert, **8:270–271**
- Lacombe, Stephen, 4:851
- Lacops, James, 6:364
- Lacordaire, Jean-Baptiste Henri, 3:420, 5:854, **8:271–273**  
*L'Avenir* censured, 8:209  
 Catholic social thought, 13:256  
 Dominican Order, 12:773  
 liberalism, 3:619  
 Resurrectionists, 12:174  
 spiritual direction, 4:763
- Lacrimabili statu* (encyclical, Pius X), 11:391
- Lacroix, Claude, 2:715, 3:221, **8:273**
- Lactantius (Christian writer), 3:186, **8:274**, 10:755  
 aseity, 1:778–779  
 astrology, 1:812–813  
 capital punishment, 3:86  
 Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 3:730  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 3:474, 4:180  
 Diocletian persecution, 4:750  
 Divine judgment, 8:31  
 Easter Vigil, 5:15  
 exorcism, 5:551  
 immortality, 7:348, 349  
 Lucretius, 8:849  
 property, 11:757  
 soul, 13:342  
 works of charity, 3:404
- Lacunza y Díaz, Manuel de, **8:274**
- Lacy, Edmund (Bp. of Exeter), 5:531, **8:275**
- Lacy, Richard, 5:238
- Lacy, William de, 8:739
- Ladies of Charity, 3:417, 13:177
- Ladies of Loretto. *See* Institute of the Blessed Virgin Mary
- Ladies of Mary, 4:534
- Ladies of St. Maur. *See* Congregation of Sisters of the Holy Infant Jesus
- Ladislaus (King of Durazzo-Naples), 1:258, 7:938–939
- Ladislaus (King of Hungary), St., 4:370, 7:210, **8:275**
- Ladislaus II (King of Bohemia), 7:213
- Ladislaus III (King of Poland), 3:357, 7:211
- Ladislaus of Gielniów, Bl., **8:275**
- Lady Lohengrin* (Oldmeadow), 10:583
- Laelius, 1:369
- Laetamur magnopere* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 3:238
- Laetare Jerusalem* (papal bull, Paul III), 11:22, 14:168
- Laetare Medal*, 10:462
- Laetentur coeli* (Council of Florence), 2:174
- Laetus, St., **8:275–276**
- LaFarge, Christopher G., 8:276–277
- LaFarge, John (1835-1910), 8:276
- LaFarge, John (1880-1963), 1:160, 8:277–278, 13:475, 14:244
- LaFarge, John L. B. (1865-1938), 8:277
- LaFarge family, **8:276–278**
- Lafayette Diocese (IN), 7:416
- Lafayette Diocese (LA), **8:278**
- Lafever, Minard, 3:715
- Lafitau, Joseph François, **8:279**
- Lafliche, Louis François Richer, **8:279–280**
- Laforgue, Jules, 5:160
- Lafortune, Bellarmine, 1:210
- Lafosse, Louis François Martin, 3:535
- Lagasca, Pedro, 1:236
- Laghi, Pio (Card.), 1:585, 655
- Lagny-sur-Marne Abbey (France), **8:280**
- Lagrange, Joseph Louis, 11:543
- Lagrange, Marie Joseph, 3:21, 5:50–51, **8:280–281**, 281  
 Bible texts, 2:367  
 biblical archaeology, 2:380  
 biblical exegesis, 5:520  
 biblical interpretation, 4:792  
 pentateuchal studies, 11:94  
 serpent as symbol, 13:19
- Lagrené, Théodore de, 3:498
- Lagrima de S. Pietro* (Lasso), 8:343
- Lahaqat Nebi'im* (Abrabanel), 1:36
- Laharpe, Frédéric, 1:252
- Laicism, 1:517, 518, 3:802, 5:855, 8:160, **281–284**  
*See also* Church and State
- Laicization (Loss of the Clerical State), **8:284–287**
- Laïcs en premières lignes* (Cardijn), 3:103
- Laïcus* (laity), 8:293
- Laïkos* (laity), 8:414
- Laima (Baltic region deity), 2:36
- Laimbeckhoven, Gottfried von, 3:498
- Lainez, Diego, 7:782, **8:287–288**  
 Abercromby, Robert, 1:20

- Laínez, Diego (*continued*)  
 Poissy Conference, 7:167  
 preaching, 11:621  
 scholasticism, 12:766  
 University of Alcalá, 1:236
- Laistner, M. L. W., 4:529
- Laity  
 active life, 1:83  
 African American, 1:159–160  
 altars, 1:317  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:482  
*ars moriendi*, 1:728, 732  
 Australia, 1:906–907  
 Carmelites, 3:144  
 catechists, 3:248–249  
 Catholic Action, 3:275–278  
 Christian Family Movement, 3:536  
*Christifideles laici*, 3:549  
 church architecture, 3:712, 715  
 Church property, 3:726  
 Church-State relations, 3:643  
 Council on the Laity, 3:626–627  
 during Protestant Reformation, 12:12–13  
 holiness, universal call to, 7:5–7  
 liturgical movement, 3:623, 716  
 Middle Ages, 3:413  
 mission, 3:624  
 19th–20th century overview, 3:622  
 papal decorations for, 4:595–596  
 preaching, 11:631–632  
 rights and duties of, 5:39  
*sensus fidelium*, 12:917  
 sodalities federation, 13:294–295  
 Vatican Council II, 1:916  
 vocations of, 12:865  
 women, role of, 14:820–821  
 works of charity, 3:413, 416, 419–420
- Laity, Canon Law, 3:36, 57, **8:288–289**  
 concept of, 8:290  
 lay state, 8:295  
 lay-clergy jurisdiction, 8:295  
 power of governance, 6:374
- Laity, formation and education of, **8:289–290**
- Laity, theology of, **8:290–292**  
 Church organization and life, 8:292  
 liturgical movement, 8:674–675  
 postconciliar developments, 8:292–293  
 royal priesthood, 8:292  
 secular character, 8:292  
 vocation and mission, 8:291–292
- Laity in the Middle Ages, **8:293–297**
- Lakanal, Joseph, 5:975
- Lake, Kirsopp, 2:367, **8:297–298**
- Lake Huleh (Israel), 7:1027
- Lalande, M. R., 3:438
- Lalemant, Gabriel, 9:227, 10:435
- Lallemant, Charles, 3:4
- Lallemant, Jacques Philippe, **8:298**
- Lallemant, Louis, 3:310, 7:309, **8:298**
- Lalor, Juvenal, 12:540
- Lalor, Teresa (Mother), 6:147, 8:299, **299**
- Lamaism, **8:299**
- Lamarca, Emilio, 1:652
- Lamarck, J. B. de, 2:403, 5:260
- Lamb, as symbol, 4:393
- Lamb of God, **8:299–302**  
 exegesis, 8:299–301  
 iconography, 8:302  
 theology, 8:301–302
- Lambach Abbey (Austria), 1:909, **8:302–303**
- Lambert (Bp. of Arras), 1:722
- Lambert, Johann, 5:47
- Lambert, Louis Aloysius, **8:303**
- Lambert, Mark. *See* Barkworth, Mark, Bl.
- Lambert, W. G., 5:268
- Lambert de la Motte, Pierre (Bp. of Berith), 3:497, 4:113–114, **8:303–304**, 10:810, 977
- Lambert le Bègue, 2:204
- Lambert of Auxerre, 1:927
- Lambert of Hersfeld, 1:462
- Lambert of Maastricht, St., 7:144, **8:304**, 563, 10:255, 12:246
- Lambert of Saint-Bertin (Abbot), **8:304–305**, 12:540
- Lambert of Saint-Omer, 5:206, **8:304**, 12:540
- Lambert of Spoleto (German Emperor), 2:500, 7:923, 924, **8:305**
- Lambertenghi of Como, Geremia, Bl., **8:305**
- Lamberti, Wynand (Abbot), 12:292
- Lambertian charism of the Cross, 8:835
- Lambertini, Imelda, Bl., **8:305**
- Lambertini, Prospero Lorenzo. *See* Benedict XIV (Pope)
- Lambeth, Council of (1281), 3:231, 240
- Lambeth Conferences, 1:440–441, 577, 2:525, 5:721, **8:305–306**  
*See also* Anglicanism
- Lambeth Quadrilateral, 1:433, 445, **8:306**
- Lambing, Andrew Arnold, **8:306–307**, 307
- Lambres, Benoît, 3:192
- Lambruschini, Ferdinando (Abp.), 7:180
- Lambruschini, Luigi (Card.), **8:307–308**
- Lamb's Chapel v. Center Moriches Union Free School District* (1993), 3:664
- Lambton, Joseph, Bl., 5:232, **8:308**
- The Lame Shall Enter First* (O'Connor), 10:547
- Lamennais, Hugues Félicité Robert de, **8:308–310**  
 Assumptionists, 1:801  
 Astros, Paul Thérèse David d', 1:813–814  
*L'Avenir* founding, 8:271  
 Bonald, Louis Gabriel Ambroise de, 2:478  
 Bonnetty, Augustin, 2:508  
 Bruté de Rémur, Simon William Gabriel, 2:651  
 Catholic liberalism, 5:854  
 Church history, 6:877  
 Döllinger, Johannes, 4:823  
 Dupanloup, Félix, 4:942  
 Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:507  
 heresy, 6:778–779  
 liberalism, 3:619, 642  
 Montalembert, Charles Forbes René de, 9:824  
 political theology, 11:460  
 primitive revelation, 12:193  
 religious liberalism, 8:541  
 Rohrbacher, René François, 12:290  
 traditionalism of, 14:138, 139  
 Ultramontainism, 10:847
- Lamennais, Jean Marie de, 1:311
- Lament, Boleslawa Maria, Bl., **8:311**
- Lamentabili sane exitu* (papal decree, Pius X), 5:712, 6:779, **8:311–312**, 11:389, 12:228, 774–775
- Lamentatio peccatricis animae* (Hilbert of Lavardin), 9:459
- Lamentationes obscurorum virorum* (Gratius), 6:424
- Lamentations* (Palestrina), 10:802
- Lamentations, Book of, 8:312, **312–313**  
 acrostics in, 1:72  
 author, 8:312  
 Day of the Lord, 4:547  
 form and content, 8:312–313  
 kingship, 8:179  
 sin, gravity of, 13:153  
 soul, 13:336  
 spirit, 13:424

- Laments, as Psalm genre, 11:795, 797
- Laminne, J., 13:593
- Lamoricière, Louis de, 14:937
- Lamormaini, Wilhelm, 7:783, **8:313**
- Lamourette, A. (Bp.), 8:905
- Lamp of the Sanctuary* (Bar-Hebraeus), 2:82
- Lampadius (Roman consul), 3:406
- Lampe, J. F., 3:151
- Lampel, Antonia (Mother Frances), 5:886
- Lampley, William, Bl., 5:230, **8:313**
- Lampport, Matthew, Bl., 7:579
- Lamps and Lighting, Early Christian, **8:313–314**
- Lampsacus, synod of (365), 1:51
- Lamy, Bernard, **8:314–315**, 9:75–76, 11:622, 12:765
- Lamy, François, **8:315**, 9:74, 75–76, 12:770
- Lamy, Jean Baptiste (John Baptist) (Abp. of Santa Fe), 3:857, **8:315–316**, 10:287, 12:675–676, 676
- Lamy of Santa Fe* (Horgan), 10:287
- Lana-Terzi, F., 3:418
- Lancelot* (Percy), 11:114
- Lancelotti, Giovanni Paolo, **8:316–317**
- Lanciani, R., 3:860
- Lancicus, Nicholas, Ven., 7:782, **8:317**
- Land, Philip S., **8:317–318**
- Land O'Lakes statement (1967), 1:54–55
- Landa, Diego de (Bp. of Yucatán), **8:318–319**
- Landelin, SS., **8:319**, 741
- Landersdorfer, Simon K. (Bp.), 3:711
- Landévennec Abbey (France), **8:319–320**, 320, 321
- Landini, Francesco, **8:320–321**, 685
- Landmark Baptist Movement, 2:80
- Landnámabók* (late twelfth century), 10:445
- Lando (Pope), **8:321–322**
- Lando of Sezze. *See* Innocent III (Antipope)
- Landoald, St., **8:322**
- Landos, Agapius, 6:458
- Landrich, SS. *See* Landry, SS.
- Landry, SS., **8:322**
- Landry of Paris (Bp. of Paris), 8:322
- Landry of Soignies (Bp.), 8:322
- Landsberg, Herrade de, 1:544
- Landsberger, B., 12:458
- Landskron, Stephan von, 1:729
- Landuin (Carthusian prior), 3:193
- Landulf (Patarine reformer), 8:322–323
- Landulf of Cotta, 5:323
- Landulf of Évreux, St. (Bp.), **8:323**
- Lane, Dermot A., 5:350
- Laneau, Louis (Bp. of Siam), 2:901
- Lanel, Marie Françoise, Bl., 1:722
- Lanfranc (Abp. of Canterbury), **8:323–324**, 10:447
- Aldhelm, St., 1:246
- Alexander II (Pope), 1:253
- Alphege of Canterbury, St., 1:306
- Ancient See of Canterbury, 3:70, 72
- Ancient See of Chester, 3:469
- Canon Law, 3:47
- Church-State relations, 4:243
- Eadmer's transformation under, 5:1
- Eucharist, 1:64
- eucharistic controversy, 5:423–424
- growth of the Church in England under, 5:240
- Hugh of Remiremont, 7:155
- influence of, 3:601
- investiture struggle, 7:538
- Scottish Benedictine reform, 12:832
- Lanfranc (Italian prelate), 1:888, 2:163, 189, 190, 4:726, 6:782
- Lang, Andreas, **8:324**
- Lang, Matthäus (Card.), 1:910, 2:333, 5:583, **8:324–325**
- Langdon, John (Bp. of Rochester, England), **8:325**
- Langdon, S. H., 13:21
- Lange, Carl, 1:603
- Lange, Elizabeth, 1:157
- Lange, J., 5:263
- Langenmantel, Josef Maria von (Abbot), 12:671
- Langenthal, Heinrich, 6:13
- Langer, Suzanne, 12:65, 475
- Langevich, Helena (Mother), 2:145
- Langevin, Gilles, 7:528
- Langheim Abbey (Germany), 1:108
- Langhorne, Richard, Bl., 5:237, **8:325**
- Langlais, Jean, 2:332
- Langland, William, 1:292, 3:605, 5:243, 11:327
- Langle, Pierre de (Bp. of Boulogne), 1:600
- Langley, Richard, Bl., 5:229, **8:325–326**
- Langres. *See* Garnerius of Rochefort
- Langres, Councils of, **8:326**
- Langton, John (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481
- Langton, Stephen (Abp. of Canterbury), 3:72, 5:242
- as Abp. of Salisbury, 12:618
- Convocations, 4:243
- end justifying the means, 5:212
- exegetical works, 5:517
- Language, Truth and Logic* (Ayer), 8:221
- Languages
- Arabic, 3:22, 13:702
- Aramaic, 1:625–627, 8:361
- biblical, 1:627
- disciple as term and, 4:768
- as liturgical language, 8:666–667
- Lord's Prayer, 8:783
- Syriac language replacement, 8:361, 13:700
- Coptic, 4:253, 256
- English in U.S. liturgy, 2:43, 7:523–525
- Flemish and French at Leuven, 8:825
- Gadamer, Hans-Georg, 6:46
- Ge'ez, 5:19
- Greek
- biblical, 6:438
- contemporary, former predominant language, 8:366
- early Christian and Byzantine, 2:790, 6:438–439, 8:361, 363–364, 666, 667
- European study of, 12:622
- humanism and, 7:185
- Maccabees, Books of the, 9:7
- Septuagint, 12:920
- translation of word gospel, 6:366–367
- translation of word grace, 6:380, 381
- use in Roman Church, 7:652
- Hebrew, 6:691–692
- Dead Sea Scrolls and, 4:563
- disciple as term and, 4:768
- Duran, Profiat and, 4:947
- modern times, 8:9, 11
- names for God, 13:77
- revival of, 7:186–187
- Sheol (death), 13:79
- shibboleth, 13:83
- translation of grace, 6:380, 381
- inclusive terms, 8:439–440, 545, 13:51–52
- Justinian I, 8:101
- Latin
- Byzantine Empire, 2:770
- Lactantius, 8:274
- lexicography, 2:861
- as sole liturgical language, 6:366
- translation of word gospel, 6:366
- semantics, 12:889
- Slavonic liturgy, 4:370, 475–476

- Languages (*continued*)  
 study of, Comenius, 4:2  
 Syriac, 13:700–702  
   Aristotelianism, 1:671  
   biblical catenae, 3:259  
   Elias Bar Shināyā, 5:156  
   father of literature, 13:16–17  
   hymnody of, 7:241–242  
   text publication, 2:198  
 Tamil, 2:339–340
- Lanigan, John, **8:326**
- Lanspergius, Johannes Justus, 3:16, 192, **8:326–327**
- Lantbert of Freising, St. (Bp.), **8:327**
- Lanteri, Bruno, 1:311, 3:420
- Lanteri, Pio Brunone, **8:327**
- Lantrua, Giovanni di Triora, St., **8:327–328**
- Las Lanzas* (Velázquez), 2:116
- Laodicea, 1:785, **8:328**
- Laodicea, Councils of (343–80)  
   biblical canon, 3:32, 38  
   cantors, 3:73, 75  
   clerical dress, 3:801  
   Confirmation, 4:86  
   lenten fasting, 8:468  
   subdiaconate as order, 7:37  
   symbols of the faith, 4:352
- Laon Cathedral (France), 3:695
- Laonicus Chalcocondyles, 2:801
- Laos, **8:328–331**, 330
- Laozi (Lao-Tzu), 4:523–524, **8:332**, 10:111, 825
- Lapide, Cornelius A., 5:523, **8:332–333**
- Lapie, Paul, 1:948
- Lapierre, Joseph Bouvier, 2:141
- Lapini, Anna Maria, **8:333**
- Laplace, Claude, 12:277
- Laplace, P. S., 5:260
- “Laplace’s Manifesto,” 6:669
- Lapsi, **8:333**  
   Asia Minor, 1:785  
   Callistus I (Pope), St., 2:879  
   controversy over, 5:450  
   Cornelius (Pope), St., 4:270  
   Councils of Carthage, 3:188  
   Decius’ persecution, 4:590  
   libellatici, 8:531  
   Lucius I (Pope) liberal policy, 8:846  
   persecution under Decius, 1:785, 2:879, 3:186, 188
- Lara, Rosalio Jose Castillo, 13:685
- Lara, Salvador, St., 2:156, 12:292
- Lara Puente, **8:334**
- Larevellière-Lépeaux, Louis, 5:975
- Large Catechism (Luther), 4:78
- Largentier, Claude, 3:758
- Largentier, Denis, 3:758
- Largo Redondo, Pedro, Bl., 4:494
- Larke, John, Bl., 5:227, **8:334–335**
- Larkin, Clarence, 4:776
- Larkin, John, **8:335**
- Larmenier, Victoire. *See* St. Basil (Mother)
- Laroche-Héron, C. de, 4:596
- Larraín, Manuel (Bp.), 4:157
- Larrea, Fray Alonso de. *See* Rea, Alonso de la
- Larrey, Jean, 14:177
- Larsa period (c. 1961–1699 B.C.), 9:529
- Lartigue, Jean Jacques (Bp.), 3:8
- Laruel, Bartholomeo, Bl., 7:734
- Las Casas, Bartolomé de, **8:340–341**, 341  
   Acosta, José de, 1:70  
   Balboa, 4:133  
   Cuba, 4:417  
   ecomienda-doctrina system, 12:613, 654  
   native rights, 4:852  
   Salazar, Domingo de, student of, 12:613  
   slavery, 3:417, 13:213
- Las Lomas Chapel (Cuernavaca, Mexico), 3:676, 677–678
- Las Vegas Diocese (NV), **8:346**, 12:127
- Lasalle, Enomiya, 7:743
- LaSallian Christian School of Our Lady of Covadonga College (Turón), 14:247
- Lasallian martyrs, 2:88
- Lasance, Francis Xavier, **8:340**
- Lascallian Institute of the Brothers of Christian Instruction (Ecuador), 5:657
- Lasco, Jan. *See* Łaski, Jan (the Elder); Łaski, Jan (the Younger)
- Lasheras Aizcorbe, Ruginio, Bl., 7:124
- Łaski, Jan (Abp. of Gniezno), **8:341–342**, 11:442
- Łaski, Jan (the Elder), **8:341–342**
- Łaski, Jan (the Younger), **8:341–342**
- Łaski Statutes, 8:341
- Lasso, Orlando di, 3:773, **8:342–343**, 343
- Lasso de la Vega, Rafael (Bp.), **8:343–344**
- The Last Communion of St. Jerome* (Botticelli), 5:415
- Last Judgement* (Giovanni and Niccolo), 8:22
- The Last Judgement* (Michelangelo), 9:602
- Last Judgment, 8:174
- Last Judgment* (Cavillini), 8:21
- The Last Puritan* (Santayana), 12:680
- Last Retreat on the Praise of Glory* (Elizabeth of the Trinity), 5:167
- Last Supper  
   agape, 1:170  
   Judas’ treachery, 8:14  
   Lord’s Supper, 8:784–786  
   painting by Salvador Dali, 12:466  
   reconstruction of, 5:419  
   Son of Man, 13:317
- The Last Supper* (Tintoretto), 8:785
- Last Supper, iconography of, 8:344, **344–345**, 12:485
- Last Supper scenes (stained glass), 10:921
- The Last Temptation of Christ* (Kazantzakis), 7:852–853
- The Last Three Popes and the Jews* (Lepide), 11:398
- Lasuén, Fermín Francisco de, 2:862, 866, 8:345–346
- Lateau, Louise, **8:346–347**
- Lateran, **8:347–350**  
   Baptistery, 8:348–349  
   Basilica of St. John Lateran, 8:347–348, 351, 352  
   choirmaster, 8:342  
   *Donation of Constantine*, 4:860  
   lamb icon, 8:302  
   Lateran Palace, 8:349
- Lateran, Easter Synod of (1099), 1:495
- Lateran, John, St., 12:717
- Lateran Concordat (1929), 12:790
- Lateran Councils, 5:242, **8:350–355**, 12:356 (649)  
   Convocations of England, 4:243  
   Divine and human natures of Christ, 9:216  
   (1110), Paschal’s condemnation of Henry V, 10:916  
   Cathari and procreation, 4:219  
   Dominican order, 4:828  
   Gregory VII (Pope) St., 6:492–493  
   Honorius II (Pope), 7:84  
   Leo X (Pope), 8:486–487  
   Maronite Church, 9:195  
   Pisa group as basis for, 8:486  
   prohibiting clergy from participating in ordeals, 10:627–628  
   Robert of Winchelsea, 3:72

- first (1123), 2:880–881, 8:350, 10:838  
*bullā cruciata*, 2:688  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 2:880, 3:326  
 convocation, 4:300  
 secularization of Church property, 12:871
- second (1139), 8:350–351, 10:838  
 Alberic of Ostia, 1:219  
 apostolic administrators, 1:116  
 Arnold of Brescia, 1:719  
 chivalry, 3:518  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:326  
 convocation, 4:300  
 heresy, 7:487  
 Innocent II (Pope), 7:470  
 secularization of Church property, 12:871
- third (1179), 8:351–352, 10:838, 14:354  
 Alexander III (Pope), 1:256  
 Canon Law, 3:47  
 collation, 4:706–707  
 convocation, 4:300–301  
 heresy, 7:487  
 papal protection for Dublin, 8:410  
 Poverty Movement, 11:571  
 Rufinus' opening address, 12:403  
 secularization of Church property, 12:871
- fourth (1215), 5:376, 424, 8:352–354, 12:12  
 absolute dualism defined, 10:614  
 abuse of indulgences, 7:438  
 Adam of Saint-Victor, 1:109  
 Amalricians, 1:330  
 annual obligation to sacraments, 8:297  
 Canon Law, 3:50  
 Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:68  
 capital punishment, 3:87  
 casuistry, 3:220  
 catechesis, 3:231  
 Catharism, 1:231  
 Church-State relations, 2:502  
 collation, 4:707  
 convocation of, 4:301  
 Crusades, 4:409, 7:84  
 decretals, 4:598  
 demonology, 4:649  
 descent of Christ into hell, 4:685  
 diocesan chancellors, 3:377  
 examination of conscience, 4:147
- God the Holy Spirit, 6:293–295  
 immutability of God, 7:356  
 impact on papal power, 10:838  
 influence on Holy Trinity dogma, 14:196  
 Innocent III (Pope), 3:602, 7:472–473  
 inquisition, 7:486  
 integration of monastic communities, 2:273  
 lay confession, 8:412  
 marriage, 1:151  
 mystery of God, 6:283  
 "Pardon of Assisi," 11:528  
 penance, 11:71  
 Poverty Movement, 11:572  
 preaching, 11:619  
 pronouncements on origin, 10:667  
 relics, 12:54  
 religious habit, 12:100  
 Rule of St. Augustine, 1:869  
 simplicity of God, 13:137  
 transubstantiation, 14:159
- fifth (1512–17), 5:530, 694, 8:56–57  
 Antichrist, 1:517  
 benefit of clergy, 8:136  
 Carvajal, Bernardino Lopez de, 3:197  
 catechesis, 3:232  
 censorship, 3:336  
 Clement VII (Pope), 3:781  
 commendation reform, 4:9  
 convocation, 4:301  
 immortality, 7:353  
 laity concerns, 8:297  
 Poland's rights to Prussia, 8:341–342  
 teaching on the human soul, 14:23
- Lateran of Corpus Christi, 8:133  
 Lateran Pacts (1929), **8:356–357**  
 Bonomelli, Geremia, 2:509  
 Castel Gandolfo Villa, 3:212  
 Church-State relations, 3:621  
 diplomatic immunity, 8:347  
 establishing Vatican City, 12:323, 14:400
- Lateran Pacts (1985), 3:627, **8:357–360**, 12:27
- Lateran Palace, 8:349  
 Lateran Registers, 10:859  
 Lateran Synods  
 angels, 1:421  
 Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67
- election of Constantine II (Pope), 13:517  
 Nicholas II (Pope), 10:365  
 Latermann, Johannes, 2:874  
 Lathrop, Mother Alphonsa, **8:360**, 361  
 Latimer, Hugh (Bp. of Worcester), 2:507, 627, **8:360–361**, 362, 12:10, 243  
 Latin America. *See specific countries*  
 Latin American Bishops' Conference (1968), 10:351  
 Latin American Bishops' Council (CELAM), 5:66  
 Latin American Caribbean Conference (LACC), 13:187  
 Latin American Church, 4:157–158  
 Latin American Episcopal Conference, 5:203  
 Latin American Episcopal Council (Consejo Episcopal Latinoamericano) (CELAM). *See Consejo Episcopal Latinoamericano* (CELAM)  
 Latin American Pastoral Institute, 4:157, 158  
 Latin American Plenary Council (1899), 1:644  
*Latin Bible of 42 Lines*, 9:387  
 Latin Empire of Constantinople, 2:739, 761, 787, **8:366–367**  
 church architecture, 3:688–689  
 Eastern Schism, 2:823, 825  
 Innocent III (Pope), 3:602  
 Lyons, Councils of, 8:907  
 Latin Fathers. *See Fathers of the Church; Patristic era*  
 Latin language  
 Byzantine Empire, 2:770  
 humanism, 7:184, 188  
 Lactantius, 8:274  
 lexicography, 2:861  
 translation of word gospel, 6:366  
 Latin language, in the Church, **8:361–366**  
 beginnings, 8:362  
 Cicero, style of, 8:364  
 clergy in Early Church, 8:296  
 congregational singing, 4:119  
 Damasus I (Pope), St., as standard, 4:505  
 drama, 4:896, 901  
 laity excluded, 8:296  
 liturgical features, 8:364–365  
 as sole liturgical language, 6:366  
 superseded as vernacular, 8:364  
 two levels, 8:363–364  
 Latin Rite, 4:92, **8:367–369**, 532, 12:331–336, 428–429

- Latina theology, 5:678, **8:369–370**
- Latinarum litterarum (motu proprio*, Pius XI), 11:484
- Latini, Brunetto, 2:344, 5:206
- Latini, Filippo (Philip). *See* Bernard of Corleone, Bl.
- Latinization, 13:713
- Latitudinarianism, 1:444, 7:148, **8:370**, 836, 12:745
- Latomus, Bartholomaeus (Steinmetz), **8:370**
- Latomus, Jacobus, 3:609, **8:371**
- Latourette, Kenneth Scott, **8:372**
- Latrobe, Benjamin Henry, 2:39, 3:709, 715
- Latter-Day Saints, Church of Jesus Christ of, **8:372–375**, 13:234, 235
- Latvia, **8:374–377**, 376, 377
- Latz, Leo, 10:176
- Lau d'Alleman, Jean Marie, 10:884
- Laube, Clifford, 11:576
- Lauchen, George Joachim von. *See* Rheticus (German astronomer)
- Laud, William (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:444, 3:152, 6:824, **8:377–378**, 378, 10:500
- Charles I (King of England), 3:432
- Church-State relations, 3:645
- High Church party, 6:823
- Puritan emigration to America, 11:839
- Lauda* (Jacopone da Todi), 7:692
- Lauda sion salvatorem* (St. Thomas Aquinas), 4:272, **8:378–379**, 9:460
- Lauda spirituale*, 3:150
- Laudabiliter* (papal bull, Adrian IV), **8:379**
- Laudes*, 10:45
- Laudes Dei* (Dracontius), 9:439
- Laudes Deo concinat* (Notker), 10:455
- Laudes festivae* (trope), 14:216
- Laudomar, St., **8:379**
- Lauds, **8:379–380**
- hymns for, 4:257, 5:33, 201, 12:208, 464
- importance, 8:732
- Liturgy of the Hours, 8:729
- Scripture reading, 8:733
- structure, 8:732
- Vatican Council II, 8:731
- Laudus (Lô), St. (Bp. of Coutances), **8:380–381**
- Laugier, M. A., 3:679
- Laumer, St., 12:557
- Launoy, Jean de, 1:267, 2:105, 8:381
- Lauras (community of monks), 2:895, 3:335, **8:381**, 12:452
- Laurence of Lindores, 8:594
- Laurens, Honoré de (Abp. of Embrun), 1:197
- Laurentian Schism, 13:672–673
- Laurentius (Antipope), 13:673
- Laurentius II (Bp. of Milan), 7:920
- Laurentius de Pinu, 3:52
- Laurentius Puldericus, 3:52
- Lauresheimensis*, 3:40
- Laus angeli cum carmine*. *See* Gloria
- Laus angelorum*. *See* Gloria
- Lausanne Cathedral (France), 1:576
- Lausiac History* (Palladius of Helenopolis), 3:594, **8:381–382**, 10:805, 12:60
- Lauzon, Pierre de, **8:382**
- Lavaisse, Benjamín, 1:651
- Laval, François de Montmorency (Bp. of Québec), 3:4–5, 9, 714, **8:382–383**, 383, 14:453
- Laval, Jacques Désiré, Bl., 8:383–384
- Laval, Martyrs of, 5:973, 8:384
- Laval, Synod of, 4:89
- Laval University (Québec, Canada), 3:10, 12:391, 395
- Lavanoux, Maurice Émile, **8:386**
- Lavater, Johann Kaspar, 2:428, **8:386–387**
- Lavour catechism, 3:240
- Lavelle, Louis, 4:24, 5:362, 398, **8:387**
- act, 1:74
- aseity, 1:780
- Augustinianism, 1:881
- axiology, 1:948
- Le Senne collaboration, 8:514
- religious experience, 5:556
- Lavelle, Michael Joseph, **8:387–388**
- Lavialle, Peter Joseph (Bp. of Louisville), 8:817
- Lavigerie, Charles Martial Allemand (Card.), 8:388, **388–389**
- Algeria, 1:285
- Carthage, 3:188
- catechumenate, 3:252
- Missionaries of Africa, founding of, 9:730
- Missionary Sisters of Our Lady of Africa, 9:733
- ralliement*, 11:900
- slavery, 13:209
- Tunisia, 14:236
- Lavoisier, Antoine Laurent, 5:260
- Law, **8:389–391**
- administration and positivism, 11:547
- apodictic, 4:6
- authority, 1:920
- book of the covenant, 2:526–527
- civil, 7:171
- common good, 4:16–17
- compensationism, 4:43
- compurgation, 4:46
- Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:182
- English medieval common law, 2:576
- eternal, human act, 7:171–172
- ethics, 8:390–391
- France, early civil law, 8:801
- human act, 7:171–172
- identification of, 11:545–546, 547
- Jewish, 8:4–5
- liberty, dilemma between, 9:877–879
- Locke, J., 8:745
- meaning of, 11:546–547
- moral obligation, 10:520
- Mortmain on, 9:904–905
- nomocanon, 10:414–415
- obedience and human, 10:506–507
- occult compensation, 4:41–43
- as principle of order, 8:389–390
- regarding usury, 14:353
- Russia, 3:264
- smuggling, 13:237
- Spain, 13:379
- Suárez, Francisco, 13:560–561
- theory behind use of torture, 14:118–119
- Thomistic definition, 8:390
- vulgar, 8:453
- will and willing, 14:723
- See also* Canon Law; Law, ancient Near-Eastern; Natural law; Public law; Roman law
- Law, Bernard F. (Card.), 1:25, 2:556–557, 3:237, 4:114, 9:309
- Law, William, **8:402–403**
- Law, Ancient Near-Eastern, **8:391–395**
- Assyrian laws, 8:394–395
- Babylonian codes, 8:393–394
- book of the covenant, 2:527
- capital punishment, 3:84
- Ecloga* code, 8:473
- Egyptian laws, 8:395
- Hittite laws, 8:395
- Sumerian laws, 8:392–393
- Ten Commandments, 4:6
- Law, Divine positive, **8:395–396**
- Law, Ecclesiastical, 8:100, 421, 450–452, 13:128
- Law, Germanic, 8:452–453

- Law, Mosaic, 7:629–630, **8:396–397**  
 apodictic form, 8:396  
 Code of Hammurabi compared, 8:394  
 collections of, 8:396–397  
   Book of Deuteronomy, 8:397  
   Book of the Covenant, 8:397  
   Decalogue, 8:397  
   Priestly Code, 8:397  
 as covenant, 4:324–327  
 Covenant related, 8:396  
 growth, 8:396  
 justice of men, 8:73–74  
 justification, 8:77–78, 79–80  
 light, use of, 8:580  
 Reform Judaism, 8:10  
 social principle, 13:248  
 tone of, 8:402
- Law, New Testament, 4:7–8, 9
- Law, philosophy of, **8:398–402**  
 authority and law's origin, 8:398–399  
 end of law, 8:401  
 historical sources, 8:401–402  
 inadequate theories, 8:399–400  
 justice and law, 8:400–401  
 law and force, 8:398  
 morality, 10:196–198  
 present need, 8:402
- Law, Roman. *See* Roman law
- “Law for a Defense of the Nation”  
 (Bulgarian Church, 1940), 10:685
- Law in Christian Life, 8:403–404  
*The Law of Christ* (Häring), 11:153
- Law of comparative judgment, 9:411
- Law of Guarantees (Italy), 8:357
- Law of nature school, 10:182
- Law of purity, 11:831–832
- Law of the Twelve Tables (451–450  
 B.C.), 14:353
- “Law of Three States,” 11:543
- Lawes, Henry, 3:151
- Lawlor (Father), 1:95
- Lawrence (Antipope), **8:404**
- Lawrence (Bp. of Milan), 1:627
- Lawrence (Opimus), 13:27
- Lawrence, D. H., 5:326
- Lawrence, Robert, St., 5:225, **8:405**,  
 12:8, 210
- Lawrence, St., 3:224, 723, **8:404–405**,  
 13:196
- Lawrence Justinian, St., 6:234,  
 8:405–406
- Lawrence of Brindisi, St., 1:911,  
**8:406–407**, 407
- Lawrence of Canterbury, St., 3:70,  
**8:407–408**, 12:536
- Lawrence of Durham, **8:408**, 9:457
- Lawrence of Riparfatta, Bl., **8:408**
- Lawrence of St. Nicholas, 1:433
- Lawrence of Spain, 3:48, **8:408–409**
- Lawrence of the Resurrection, 3:136,  
**8:409**, 13:447
- Lawrence of Villamagna, Bl., **8:409**
- Lawrence O'Toole, St. (Abp. of Dublin),  
**8:409–410**
- Laws* (Plato), 5:89, 6:335
- Laws, conflict of, 5:290–291, **8:410**
- The Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity*  
 (Hooker), 3:638
- Laws of physics, 9:667
- “Laws of the Ancients” (Maimonides),  
 10:135
- Lawyers, patron saint of, 5:713
- Lax, Robert, 12:540
- Laxism, **8:410–411**, 9:863  
 Alexandre, Noël, 1:267  
 Augustinianism, 1:885  
 Busenbaum, Hermann, 2:716  
 Candido, Vincenzo, 3:13  
 Caramuel, Juan Lobkowitz, 3:99  
 Cárdenas, Juan de, 3:102  
 casuistry, 3:221  
 condemned by Alexander VII (Pope),  
 10:844  
 conscience, 4:145  
 heresy of, 6:777  
 Sánchez, Juan, 12:658
- Lay apostolates, 3:276, 4:40–41, 335,  
 443–444
- Lay communion, 4:36–38
- Lay confession, 8:295, **411–412**, 412
- Lay congresses, American Catholic,  
 1:160, 351–352, **8:412**
- Lay documents, 11:92
- The Lay Folks' Catechism*, 3:231, 240,  
 4:8
- Lay formation, 8:289, 289–290
- Lay hermit movements (12th–13th  
 centuries), 3:130–131, 140
- The Lay Members of Christ's Faithful  
 People* (apostolic exhortation, John  
 Paul II), 8:292–293
- Lay ministries, 8:289, 289–290, 9:652,  
 653–654
- Lay movements, 8:417–418, 453–454,  
 454
- Lay policy, 8:282
- Lay spirituality, **8:412–419**  
 early twentieth-century, 8:416  
 historical survey, 8:413–414  
 Middle Ages, 8:414–415  
 New Testament foundations, 8:413
- postconciliar, 8:417–418
- Reformation to modern times,  
 8:416–417
- twenty-first century, 8:418–419
- Vatican Council II, 8:413, 416–417
- Lay trusteeism, 14:540–541
- Laya, F. L., 2:858
- Laymann, Paulus, 1:311, 7:782, **8:419**
- Layne, Francisco, 7:411–412
- Lazarists  
 China, 3:498, 499  
 France, 7:126  
 works of charity, 3:419  
*See also* Vincentians
- Lazarus (biblical figure), 8:37, **419–421**
- Lazarus* (Schubert), 12:787
- Lazarus the Confessor, St., **8:421**
- Lazius, Wolfgang, 1:13–14
- LBJ. *See* Little Brothers of Jesus (LBJ)
- LCM. *See* Little Company of Mary
- LCWR. *See* Leadership Conference of  
 Women Religious in the U.S.A.  
 (LCWR)
- Le Bec-Hellouin Abbey. *See* Bec Abbey  
 (France)
- Le Brun, Pierre, 8:647
- Le Camus, Étienne (Card.), **8:431**
- Le Caron, Joseph, 3:4
- Le Clerc, Alix, Bl., 5:834, **8:431–432**,  
 432, 12:780
- Le Clerc, Jean, 5:518, **8:432**, 11:416
- Le Clerc du Tremblay, François,  
**8:432–433**
- Le Coq, Pierre, 5:441
- Le Corbusier, 3:669, 672, 680, 713,  
 8:623, 12:369
- Le Courayer, Pierre François, 1:438
- Le Cun, Father, 3:111
- Le Donné (architect), 3:713
- Le Doré, Ange, 5:441–442
- Le Fèvre, Jean, 3:51
- Le Gaudier, Anthony, **8:452**
- Le Gobien, Charles, **8:455**
- Le Goff, Abbé, 3:115, 118
- Le Gos de Foulques, Guy (Card.). *See*  
 Clement IV (Pope)
- Le Grand, Antoine, 12:771
- Le Jay, Claude (Jajus), 1:37, **8:463**
- Le Maistre, Antoine and Isaac,  
**8:464–465**
- Le Mans Cathedral (France), 3:696
- Le Masson, Innocent, 3:192, 195, **8:465**
- Le Mercier, Olivier (Father), 6:150,  
 12:709
- Le Moyne, Jean Baptiste, 6:150, 10:291,  
 12:709



- Le Moyne, Simon, 6:91
- Le Nain de Tillemont, Sebastian, 7:847
- Le Parc Monastery. *See* Park Monastery (Belgium)
- Le Plat, Jodocus, **8:507**
- Le Play, Frédéric, 2:696
- Le Quien, Michel, **8:510–511**
- Le Quieu, Antoine, 12:484
- Le Roy, Alexander, **8:512–513**
- Le Roy, Édouard, 6:314–315, **8:513**, 9:754
- Le Sage ten Broek, J., 10:261
- Le Senne, René, 5:362, 398, 8:387, **514**
- Le Tellier, Charles Maurice (Abp. of Reims), **8:519**, 12:291
- Le Tellier, Michel, **8:519**
- Le Thoronet Abbey (France), 3:750, **8:519–520**
- Le Vacher, Jean, 3:188, **8:520–521**
- Le Van Trung, 3:79
- Lea, Henry Charles, 8:421, 423
- Lea, Richard. *See* Sergeant, Richard, Bl.
- Lead Me, Guide Me* (Lyke), 1:162, 7:261, 8:903
- Leadbetter, Charles W. (Bp. of the Old Catholic Church of Australasia), 13:936
- The Leader* (newspaper), 10:571
- Leadership Conference of Women Religious in the U.S.A. (LCWR), 1:639, **8:421–424**, 14:309
- League for Catholic Social Action, 9:124
- League for Evangelical-Catholic Reunion, 8:892
- League of Cambrai, 7:669
- League of Cognac, 7:669
- League of Dessau, 6:145
- League of Halle, 6:145
- League of the Good Shepherd, 12:418
- Leahy, William P., 2:558
- Leal, J., 3:741
- Leander (Abp. of Seville), St., 5:773, **8:425–426**
- Arianism, 1:663–664
- Isidore of Seville, St., 7:602
- Pelagius II (Pope), 3:596
- works of charity, 3:409
- Learned ignorance method, 10:374–375
- Learning, theory of, 6:25
- Least Brothers (*Hermanos Minimos*), 10:523
- Leavenworth Diocese (KS), 8:113, 117–118
- Lebanese Maronite Order of St. Anthony, 1:534
- Lebanon, **8:426–428**, 429
- Byzantine Basilians, 2:144
- demographic statistics, 8:427
- ecclesiastical organization, 8:428
- map, 8:428
- Maronite Church, 9:195
- Sharbel Makhlouf, St., 13:69
- Lebbe, Frederic Vincent, 3:500, **8:428–429**
- Lebedev, Alexander A., 12:435
- Leben Jesu kritisch bearbeitet* (Strauss), 6:709
- Das Leben Jesu kritisch bearbeitet (The Life of Jesus Critically Examined)* (Strauss), 7:848
- Leben Schleiermachers* (Dilthey), 10:238
- Leben und Leiden Jesu Christi* (Cochem), 7:847
- Lebensbericht: Mit einem Dokumentenanhang* (Jedin), 7:750
- Lebenswelt*, 11:232
- Lebna Dengel (David II) (Ethiopian Emperor), 1:324–325
- Lebon, Joseph, 1:722, **8:429**
- LeBreton, André, 5:208, 209
- Lebreton, Jules, 4:853, **8:430**
- Lebrun, Louis-François, 12:277
- Lebuffe, Francis Peter, **8:430**
- Lebuinus, St., **8:430–431**
- Lebwin, St. *See* Lebuinus, St.
- Lebwohl, K., 3:712
- Lecerf, A., 2:891
- Lechner, Peter, 12:735
- Leclercq, Henri, 2:839, 5:629, **8:433**, 12:705
- Leclercq, Jacques, 12:776
- Leclercq, Jean, 2:311, 3:813, 815, 5:397, **8:433–434**
- Leclercq, Solomon, Bl., 2:632
- Leçons d'histoire franciscaine* (Ubaldo), 14:261
- Lecorre, Auguste, 1:207
- Lectionaries, 11:124
- Lectionaries, contemporary Roman Catholic, **8:438–440**
- Lectionaries, ecumenical, 8:437–438, **440–442**
- Lectionaries, historical, **8:434–438**, 655
- Lectionaries, Syriac, 5:5
- Lectionary for Mass* (LFM), 8:439, 440
- Lectionary for Masses with Children* (LMC), **8:442**
- Lectionary of Luxeuil*, 8:899
- Lectiones super Boethii librum de Trinitate* (Thierry of Chartres), 14:2
- Lectors, 7:37, **8:442–443**, 10:639
- Lectura* (Hostiensis), 3:48
- Lectura* (Tudeschis), 14:235
- Lectura super Apocalipsim* (Olivi), 5:897
- Lectura Thomasina* (William of Peter of Godin), 14:46
- Lecturas Catolicas* (periodical), 12:247
- Lecture on the Apocalypse* (Peter John Olivi), 5:899
- Lectures on Revivals of Religion* (Finney), 5:735
- Lectures on the History of Philosophy* (Hegel), 3:183
- Lectures on the Philosophy of Religion* (Hegel), 12:69
- LeCun, William, 7:699
- Lecuona Aramburu, Maria Engracia (1897–1936), 14:564, 566
- Lécuyer, Joseph, 11:705
- Leczna, M. Solana (Mother), 5:882
- Leczycki, Nicholas. *See* Lancicus, Nicholas, Ven.
- Ledesma, Pedro de, **8:443**
- Ledóchowska, Maria Teresa, Bl., **8:443–444**
- Ledóchowska, Urzula, Bl., **8:444**
- Ledóchowski, Mieszcysław Halka (Card.), 1:584, 8:254, **444**
- Ledóchowski, Wladimir, 7:791–792, **8:445**, 12:775
- Leduin (Abbot), 12:588
- Ledwith, Michael, 7:528
- Lee, Ann, 13:59
- Lee, Edward (Abp. of York), **8:445**
- Lee, James Michael, 12:98
- Lee, John, 7:575
- Lee v. Weisman* (1992), 3:666–667
- Leen, Edward, **8:445–446**
- Leeuw, Gerardus Van der, **8:446**
- Leeuwenhoek, Antoni van, 2:402
- LEF. *See* *Lex ecclesiae fundamentalis*
- Lefebvre, Gaspar, 12:533
- Lefebvre, Marcel (Abp.), 5:850, 859, 861, **8:446–449**, 447
- excommunication of (1988), 10:853
- John Paul II (Pope), 7:1005
- Paul VI (Pope), 11:30
- traditionalist movement, 3:289
- Lefevre, Peter Paul (Bp. of Detroit), 4:697, **8:449**, 9:605, 606
- African American Catholics, 1:157
- American College at Louvain, 8:821
- Duchemin, M. Theresa, 4:926, 7:338
- Kindekens, P., 8:169
- Lefèvre, Michel, 5:441
- Lefèvre, Peter. *See* Faber, Peter, Bl.

- Lefèvre d'Étaples, Jacques, 3:606, 5:847, **8:449–450**  
 Aristotelianism, 1:676  
 Bovillus, Carolus, 2:572  
 Farel, Guillaume, 5:622  
 humanism, 12:119  
 St. Paul literature, 7:166
- Lefranc, François, 5:441
- Lega democratica nazionale, 9:755, 10:69–70
- Legal guilt, 6:567
- Legal positivism. *See* Positivism in jurisprudence
- Legal price, 8:64
- Legal process, 11:547
- Legalism (*Fajia*), 3:509–510
- Legates, papal, 3:72, **8:450–452**
- Legatus divinae pietatis* (St. Gertrude the Great). *See* *Insinuationes*
- The Legend for Use in Choir* (Thomas of Celano), 14:33
- The Legend of Aqhat* (Uagritic text), 14:267
- Legend of the Holy Cross* (Piero della Francesca), 7:811
- Legenda (passionarium)*, 8:436, 639
- Legenda aurea* (James of Voragine), 6:613, 7:711
- Legenda de vita et miraculis beatae Margaritae de Cortona* (Giunta of Bevegna), **9:148–149**
- Legendaries, 6:613
- La Légende de Saint Christophe* (Indy), 7:444
- Léger. *See* Leodegar of Autun (Bp.), St.
- Léger, Fernand, 1:803, 3:713
- Léger, Paul-Émile (Card., Abp. of Montréal), 3:8, 10, **8:452**, 12:493
- Leges Langobardorum*, 3:41, 8:768
- Leges Romanae Barbarorum*, 3:40, **8:452–453**
- Legg, S. C. E., 2:367
- Legion of Decency, 8:792
- Legion of Mary, 3:501, 622, **8:453**
- Legionaries of Christ, **8:454**
- Legislated law. *See* Positive law
- Legislation, religious, 9:293
- La Législation primitive* (de Bonald), 14:138
- Legislative powers, 6:374
- Legitimacy of children (Canon Law), **8:454–455**
- Legnani, Callisto, 2:24
- Legnano, Battle of, 8:767
- Legrand, Anthony, 3:185
- LeGrand, France Jacques, 1:888
- Legroing de la Romagère, Pierre-Joseph, 12:277
- Léhen, Édouard de, 13:242
- Lehmann, Karl (Card.), 6:187
- Lehmkuhl, August, **8:455**
- Lehodey, Vital, 4:208, **8:455–456**
- Lehrbuch der Kirchengeschichte* (Funk), 6:35
- Lehrbuch der Philosophie* (Stöckl), 12:774
- Die Lehre von den heiligen Sakramenten der katholischen Kirche* (Schanz), 12:729
- Leia, Peter de (Bp.), 12:544
- Leiber, Robert, 10:68
- Leibniz, Gottfried Wilhelm von, 2:116, 8:456, **456–458**, 11:293  
 accident, 1:62  
 Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496  
 antimonies, 1:520  
 appetite, 1:603  
 Aristotelianism, 1:677  
 atomism, 1:831, 835  
 Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:550  
 Calixtus, Georg, 2:874  
 Cartesianism, 3:183, 4:682  
 causality, 3:306  
 chance, 3:377  
 choice, 3:521  
 Church unity, 13:417  
 Clarke, Samuel, 3:766  
 concept of time, 14:78  
 contingency, 4:214  
 continuum, 4:215, 216  
 contributions to study of motion, 10:19  
 cosmological argument, 4:285  
 cosmology, 4:287  
 criteriology, 4:367  
 determinism, 5:395  
 dynamism, 4:958, 960, 9:416  
 eclecticism, 5:47, 48  
 Enlightenment, 5:255, 262  
 entelechy, 5:267  
 exemplarism, 5:526, 527  
 existence, 5:534  
 extension, 5:569  
 first principles, 5:743  
 free will, 5:931, 938–939  
 idealism, 7:297  
 knowledge, theories of, 4:960, 8:217–218  
 logic, 8:748, 750, 751, 753  
 Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:74  
 metaphysic, 12:767  
 metaphysical evil, 5:488  
 monads, 9:777–778  
 music, nature of, 10:73  
 ontological perfection, 11:119  
 ontology, 10:606  
 optimism of, 10:613  
 panpsychic nature of reality theory, 10:824  
 philosophy of religion, 12:73, 785  
 Platonism, 11:416  
 possibility, 11:551, 552  
 potency, 11:557  
 quality, 11:849  
 quantity, 11:853  
 rationalism, 11:920  
 reflection, 12:3  
 solipsism, 13:303  
 soul, 13:346  
 substance, 13:578  
 sufficient reason, 12:784  
 transcendentals, 14:150  
 unity, 14:318  
 will and willing, 14:723  
 Wolff, Christian, 14:806, 807, 808
- Leibold, Paul F. (Abp. of Cincinnati), 3:737, 7:416
- Die Leiden des jungen Werthers* (Goethe), 6:330
- Die Leidengeschichte Jesu und der Christuskult* (Bertram), 5:812
- Leidratus (Abp. of Lyons), 1:186, 3:160, 769, 5:783, **8:458–459**, 905
- Leif Ericson, 10:446
- Leigh, Richard, Bl., 5:230, 783, **8:459**
- Leimon* (Moschus), 10:6
- Leimonos Monastery (Lesbos, Greece), 2:779
- Leipzig, Francis P. (Bp.), 2:23
- Leipzig, Synod of (743), 3:240
- Leipzig debates, 8:129
- Leipzig Interim (1548), 7:521, 11:224
- Leisler, Jacob, 10:321
- Leisner, Karl Friedrich Wilhelm Maria, Bl., **8:459–460**
- Leisure, **8:460–462**
- Leitl, Alfons, 3:711
- Lejeune, Jean, **8:463**
- Lejeune, Jérôme, 1:37, **8:463–464**
- Lejeune, Paul, 3:4
- Leland, John, 2:79
- Leloutre, Jean Louis, **8:464**
- Lemaître, Antoine, 11:524
- Lemarié, J., 3:564
- Leme, Sebastian (Card.), 5:840

- Leme da Silveira Cintra, Sebastião (Card.), **8:465–466**
- Lemercier, Jacques, 3:706
- Lemierre, T., 2:858
- Lemire, Jules, **8:466**
- Lemke, Peter Henry, **8:466**, 12:538
- Lemon v. Kurtzman* (1971), 3:667, 668
- Lemos, Tomás de, 1:326, **8:466–467**
- L'Empereur, Martin, 1:545
- Lemuria*, 1:289
- Lenbach, Franz Seraph von, 1:85
- Lenihan, Mathias C. (Bp. of Great Falls, MT), 9:826
- Lenihan, Thomas Mathias (Bp. of Cheyenne, WY), 14:870
- Lenin, Vladimir Ilich, 5:94, 7:196, **8:467**, **467–468**
- Leningrad Codex, 2:357
- Leninism, 9:322, 323–324
- Lent, **8:468–470**
- baptisms during, 2:63
  - fasting, 8:468–469
  - history, 8:468
  - lectionaries, 8:435
  - Leo I (Pope), St., 8:477
  - litanies, 8:600–601
  - liturgical calendar, 8:642, 721
  - liturgical calendar, norms, 8:643
  - Polish popular piety during, 11:511
  - Shrove Tuesday, 13:97–99
  - spirit, 8:469–470
  - stational mass, 8:470
- Lentini, Anselmo, 2:263
- Lentini, Domenico, Bl., **8:471**
- Lentner, L., 3:245
- Lentrup, Leonarda (Mother), 7:53
- Lenz, Desiderius, 2:351, 3:671, **8:471**, 671, 12:601
- Lenzen, V., 5:142
- Lenziniana, Mateo Alonzo, 14:496
- Leo (the Thracian) (Emperor), 8:476, 477
- Leo, Leonardo, **8:471–472**
- Leo I (Byzantine Emperor), 8:472, **472**
- Agatho (Pope), St., 1:174
  - Basiliscus, 2:149
  - Monophysitism, 3:595
  - Monothelitism, 7:80
  - papal authority, 12:354
  - Zeno, 14:916
- Leo I (the Great) (Pope), St., **8:474–478**, 475
- Anatolius of Constantinople, 1:392
  - beatific vision, 2:173
  - catechumenate, 3:251
  - Christmas, 3:552, 554, 555
  - Christology, 3:559, 561, 595
  - Church-State relations, 3:633
  - clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:325
  - communion of saints, 4:35
  - Confession, 4:77
  - Constabilis, St., 4:168
  - Constantinople Council II, 4:191
  - Constantinople precedence, 4:190
  - Council of Chalcedon, 3:363, 365, 595
  - creedal statements, 4:354
  - cursus leoninus*, 4:444
  - decretals, legal force of, 4:600
  - demonology, 4:649
  - Dioscorus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:756
  - doctrine, 8:476–478
  - Easter date controversy, 5:13
  - Epiphany, 5:294
  - Eutyches, 4:860, 5:461
  - Father of the Church, 5:642
  - Hilary of Arles, St., 6:112, 827–828, 11:772
  - homilies, 7:62
  - hypostasis, 7:263
  - juristic function of papacy under, 10:832–833, 834
  - Leonine Sacramentary, 8:501
  - Manichaeism mission in Italy, 9:109
  - Marcian (Byzantine Emperor), 9:141
  - “orienting” the basilica, 2:148
  - papal legates, 8:450
  - preaching of, 11:611
  - priesthood, 11:697
  - primacy of Constantinople, 2:821, 3:595
  - Prosper of Aquitaine, St., 11:772
  - Quinisext Synod, 11:868
  - relics, 12:52
  - simony, 13:136
  - soul, 13:343
  - theology of Church, 3:586
  - Vatican construction under, 14:393
- Leo I (the Magnificent) (Armenian King), 1:701–702
- Leo II (Byzantine Emperor), 14:916
- Leo II (Leo of Cava), Bl., 8:494
- Leo II (Pope), St., 3:733, 4:193, 7:81, **8:478–479**, 12:355
- Leo III (Byzantine Emperor), 7:280, **8:472–473**
- diaconia, 4:720
  - Eastern Schism, 5:23
  - Gregory II (Pope), St., 6:484–485
  - Gregory III (Pope), St., 6:486
  - iconoclasm, 7:280–281
  - Nicholas I (Pope), St., 10:360
- Leo III (Pope), St., **8:479–481**
- Adalard, St., 1:98
  - Anastasius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:388
  - Charlemagne, 1:478, 3:167–168, 425, 426–427, 554
  - Church-State relations, 3:635
  - creedal statements, 4:356
  - filioque*, 2:822, 5:24, 720
  - iconoclasm, 1:123, 2:733, 751, 793
  - rebellion against, 3:167
  - works of charity, 3:411
- Leo IV (Pope), St., 8:481, **481–483**
- asperges, 1:786
  - cardinalate, 3:106
  - Eastern Schism, 2:825
  - Hincmar of Reims, 6:838
  - iconoclasm, 2:751
  - John of Ravenna, 7:981
  - Leonine wall around Vatican built, 14:394
- Leo V (Byzantine Emperor), 7:282, 309, **8:473**, 10:914–915
- Leo V (Pope), 1:139, 504, 2:753, 793, 3:562, **8:483**
- Leo VI (Byzantine Emperor), **8:473–474**
- Byzantine chant, 2:743
  - Euthymius I, 5:460
  - fourth marriage of, 5:24, 460
  - Photius, 2:755
  - poetry, 2:805
  - tetragamy dispute, 1:646, 2:756–757, 786, 823, 4:174
- Leo VI (Pope), **8:483–484**
- Leo VII (Pope), **8:484**
- Leo VIII (Pope), **8:484**, 12:356
- Leo IX (Pope), St., **8:485**
- Church-State relations, 3:635
  - clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:326
  - Constantine IX (Byzantine Emperor), 4:175
  - Decius, Phillipus, 4:589
  - Eastern Schism, 2:757–758
  - Gervase of Reims, 6:193
  - Gregorian reform, 5:843
  - Humbert of Silva Candida, 7:199
  - influence of, 3:601
  - Lateran Councils, 12:356
  - Michael Cerularius, 4:187–188
  - miters, 9:743–744
  - reform, 3:600
  - reordination, 12:128

- Leo X (Pope), **8:485–488**, 486  
 abbreviators, 1:13  
 Adrian of Castello, 1:130  
 appeals to a future council, 1:599  
 Arcimboldi, Giovannangelo, 1:643  
 astrology, 1:813  
 Carvajal, Bernardino Lopez de, 3:197  
 Castel Sant'Angelo, 3:213  
 Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:429, 781, 7:669  
 Chigi, Agostino, 3:483  
 Defender of the Faith title, 4:609  
 dueling, 4:929  
 election to papacy, 8:486  
 foreign policies, 8:487  
 Francis I, 6:75, 8:487  
 Gallicanism, 6:78  
 Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855  
 Grassi, Paris, 6:419  
 Greek Liturgical Rite among Latins, use of, 7:649  
 on the human soul, 1:595  
 indulgences, 7:438  
 Lateran Councils, 8:486–487, 12:358  
 Lazarites, 7:126  
 Luther, Martin, 5:43, 8:880–881, 14:168  
 Michelangelo, 9:603  
*montes pietatis*, 9:835  
 nepotism of, 10:247  
 Petrucci's conspiracy against, 12:220  
 Pragmatic Sanction, 11:582  
 pre-Reformation spiritual hunger, 3:607  
 prohibited books, 7:390  
 promoter of the faith office, 4:706  
 Renaissance humanism, 12:118  
 St. Peter's financing, 8:487–488  
 University of Alcalá, 1:236  
 works of charity, 3:414
- Leo XI (Pope), **8:488–489**, 489
- Leo XII (Pope), **8:489–490**, 490  
 Alexander I (Emperor of Russia), 1:252  
 Carbonari, 3:101  
 Consalvi, Ercole, 4:139  
 Conwell, Henry, 4:245  
 Della Somaglia, Guilio Maria, 4:632  
 Holy Year, 7:57  
 Order of the Holy Spirit, 7:52  
 secret societies, 12:857
- Leo XIII (Pope), **8:490–493**, 491  
 abbots, 1:11  
 abolition of slavery, 9:61  
 Alaska, 1:208  
 Alexian Brothers, 1:275  
 Americanism, 1:84, 354, 355, 356, 6:779  
 angelic devotion, 1:424  
 Anglican orders, 4:620  
 Anglican ordinations, 5:67–68, 252  
 Anglicanism, 1:435, 438, 439, 592–594  
 Anne and Joachim, SS., 1:469  
 Anthimus VII (Patriarch), 1:503  
 apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:584, 585  
 associations, 1:792–793  
 Balmes, Jaime Luciano, 2:33  
 Basilians, 2:141, 144  
 Belgian school question, 4:589  
 Belgium constitution, dispute, 2:219  
 Benedictine confederation organization, 2:254  
 Bible studies, 4:791  
 biblical exegesis, 5:523  
 biblical inerrancy, 7:446  
 biblical inspiration, 7:494–495  
 biblical studies, 5:523, 10:335  
 bishop as order, 7:36  
 Bonomelli, Geremia, 2:508  
 Bouquillon controversy, 2:565  
 bulls as form, 4:758  
 Carbonari, 3:101  
 Catholic social movement, 2:219, 11:367, 566  
 Catholic University of America, 3:290  
 censorship, 3:336  
 Chaldean Catholic Church, 3:369  
 chant books, 3:380  
 Chapelle, Placide Louis, 3:384  
 Chile, 3:486  
 Church-State relations, 3:642  
 Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 3:730  
 Cincinnati provincial council (1882), 5:145  
 Collegio Sant' Anselmo, revival of, 2:273  
 common good, 4:19  
 communion of saints, 4:34  
 Communism, 3:620  
 composer of hymns, 12:464  
 Confirmation, Sacrament of, 4:90  
 Cusack, Margaret Anna, 4:446  
 Czech Catholicism, 4:484  
 Daughters of the Heart of Mary, 6:682  
 dead, prayers for, 4:556  
 democracy, 13:259  
 Denifle, Heinrich Seuse, 4:660  
 Discalced Carmelites, 3:145  
 Divine indwelling, 7:442  
 Eastern Catholic Churches, 3:817  
 ecclesiastical learning, 13:911–912  
 economic democracy, 4:643  
 encyclical errors condemned by Baltimore Council (1884), 2:46  
 encyclicals relating to political and social matters, 10:184  
 eucharistic congresses, 5:433  
 exemption of congregations, 5:530, 12:100  
 existence of God, 6:287  
 Ferrata, Domenico, 5:693–694  
 historical studies, importance of, 14:421  
 Holy Spirit, 4:792, 6:294, 7:46  
 Holy Year, 7:57  
 human rights, 5:205–206, 855, 10:184, 850, 12:136–137, 667  
 Index of Prohibited Books, 7:391  
 influence of Aquinas on Council of Trent, 14:23  
 intercredal cooperation as form of syncretism, 10:162  
 Italo-Albanian Church, 7:651  
 justice, 4:236  
 Knights of Malta, 8:194  
 Kulturkampf, 8:255  
 leading a Christian life, 13:838–839  
 Leonine prayers, 8:500  
 liberalism, 6:793  
 Louvain, Catholic University of, 8:823  
 marriage, 1:631, 14:825  
 Melkite Catholic Church, 1:526  
 mission and evangelization, 9:681  
 mystery of dogma of the Trinity, 10:84  
 natural and positive rules of law, 10:187  
 natural law, 10:184  
 Neoscholasticism, 3:624  
 North American College (Rome), establishment of, 10:433  
 Opera dei Congressi suppressed, 10:69  
 Our Lady of Good Counsel, 10:723  
 papacy under, 10:847  
 papal social thought, 13:257, 259–260  
 Philippine hierarchy, 11:258  
 Pontifical Biblical Commission, 11:476  
 providence of God, 11:784

- Leo XIII (Pope) (*continued*)
- Raillement policy, 5:855, 11:900, 12:573, 667
- Rampolla del Tindaro, Marino, 11:904
- religious liberalism, 8:542
- Roman Catechism, 3:234
- Roman-Orthodox reunion, 6:459
- Russian repression of Poland, 11:446
- Sacred Heart, devotion to, 12:491, 492, 493
- St. Thomas Christians, 7:400
- scholastic philosophy, 9:684–685
- scholasticism, 5:712, 10:244, 440, 12:774, 14:23
- Sisters of the Blessed Sacrament, 2:437
- social issues, 2:429, 3:342, 420, 620, 643
- social justice, 5:205–206, 855, 12:136–137
- social thought, 13:257, 258
- society, church as, 13:286
- sovereignty, 13:371
- speculative theology, 4:813
- spiritual motherhood of Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:264
- study of Holy Scripture, 11:874
- Thomism, 1:147, 592, 678–679, 2:395, 854, 3:624, 4:853
- unity of the Church, 12:700
- University of Bologna, 2:475
- Vatican Archives opened to researchers, 6:878, 14:399, 421
- workers' rights, 13:259, 261, 14:824
- Leo Diaconus, 2:799
- Leo Ebreo Spinoza, 13:418
- Leo Luke, St., **8:493–495**
- Leo Marsicanus, 1:463, **8:494**
- Leo of Assisi, 4:136, 5:897, **8:494**
- Leo of Cava. *See* Leo I (the Great) (Pope), St.
- Leo of Chalcedon, 2:759, 825
- Leo of Ochrida, 2:824
- Leo of St. John, **8:495**
- Leo of Vercelli (Bp.), 7:660, 661, **8:495**, 9:450
- Leo Thaumaturgus, St. (Bp. of Catania, Sicily), **8:495**
- Leo the Isaurian, 13:103
- Leo the Mathematician, 2:773
- Leo the Philosopher, 2:822
- Leobard (Liberd) of Tours, 8:495–496
- Leobard, SS., **8:495–496**
- Leobard of Maursmúnster, 8:496
- Leobin of Chartres, St., 3:441, **8:496**
- Leodegar of Autun (Bp.), St., 1:926, **8:496–497**, 497
- Leofric (Bp. of Exeter), 5:530
- Leofric of Mercia, 3:469
- Leola, Mary (Mother), 5:879
- Leon, Jean, 1:92
- León, Luis de, 2:115, **8:497–498**
- Antolínez, Agustín, 1:532
- Augustinian Recollects, 1:873
- Augustinianism, 1:883, 889
- Reusch, Franz Heinrich, 12:182
- scholasticism, 12:764
- León, Martín de, 3:246
- Leon, Moses ben Shemtob de, 14:932
- León Cathedral (Spain), 3:696
- León de Saint-Jean, 3:137
- Léonard, André-Jean, 7:528
- Leonard, Vincent M. (Bp. of Pittsburgh), 11:367
- The Leonard and Feeney Omnibus* (Feeney), 5:663
- Leonard of Gaffoni, 1:265
- Leonard of Noblat, St., 12:557–558
- Leonard of Port Maurice, St., 1:414, **8:498**
- Leonardi, John, St., 3:803–804, **8:498–499**
- Leonardini. *See* Clerks Regular of the Mother of God
- Leonardo da Vinci
- anatomy, 12:817
- architecture, 3:701
- Bible cycles, 2:375
- biology, 2:401
- empiricism, 5:197
- Leone, Alejandro (Father), 3:857
- Leonides (father of Origen), 3:594
- Leonides, St., **8:499**
- Léonin, **8:499**, 684
- Leonine Commission, **8:499–500**, 500
- Leonine prayers, **8:500**, 12:482
- Leonine Sacramentary, **8:500–502**
- altars, 1:315
- Christmas cycle, 3:555, 556
- concentration of bishop prayer, 10:636
- Leo I (Pope), St. origins, 8:478
- Libelli Missarum*, 8:531–532
- liturgical books, 8:639
- Leonius, Bl., **8:502**
- Leontius of Antioch, 1:527
- Leontius of Byzantium, 1:560, 2:793, 820, 7:264, 8:102, **502**
- Leontius of Fréjus, St., **8:502–503**
- Leontius of Jerusalem, **8:503**
- Leontopolis, Temple of (Egypt), 13:811
- Leopold (Bp. of Passau), 1:912
- Leopold, Fr., 3:130
- Leopold I (Emperor of Austria), 7:216
- Leopold I (Holy Roman Emperor), 1:262
- Leopold II (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:92, 615, 640, 4:483
- Leopold III (King of Belgium), 2:219
- Leopold III of Austria, St., 1:910, 8:188, **503**
- Leopold of Gaiche, Bl., **8:503–504**
- Leopold Wilhelm (Bp. of Passau), 1:912
- The Leopoldine Foundation and the Catholic Church in the United States* (Roemer), 12:283
- Leopoldine Society. *See* Leopoldinen Stiftung
- Leopoldinen Stiftung, **8:504**, 10:222
- Leovigild (Visigothic king of Spain), 6:786
- Leovigildus, 9:446
- Lepanto, Battle of (1571), 3:856, 8:193, **504–506**, 505, 11:374
- Lépiciér, Alexis (Card.), 1:415, **8:506–507**, 12:765
- Lepidi, Alberto, 1:356, **8:507**, 12:777
- Lepidus, Marcus Aemilius (Roman Emperor), 12:301
- Lepodius, (Bp.), 8:53
- LePorte, Maurice, 3:192–193
- Leprosy, 4:248–249, 6:670, 7:120–121, **8:507–510**, 508, 11:832
- LeProust, Pierre, 12:587
- Leray, Francis Xavier (Bp. of New Orleans), 1:270
- Lercaro, Giacomo (Card.), 2:676, 3:712
- Lercher, Ludwig, **8:511**
- Lérins Abbey (St. Honoratus Island), 8:502, 511, **511–512**
- Leroquais, Victor Martial, **8:512**
- Leroux, Pierre, 2:640
- Les Dunes Abbey (Belgium), 7:304, **8:513**
- Lesbians. *See* Homosexuality
- Leseur, Élisabeth, **8:514–515**
- Lesotho, **8:515–516**, 516
- Lessard, Raymond W. (Bp. of Savannah), 12:710
- Lesser, G., 3:674
- Lesser Antilles, 3:108
- See also* Caribbean
- Lesser Brothers (*fratres minores*). *See* Franciscans, First Order
- Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, 5:263, 520, 532, **8:516–518**, 517
- deism, 4:617

- Faust legend, 5:650  
 Febronianism, 5:658  
 orthodoxy, attack, 8:891  
 Reimarus, Hermann Samuel, 12:35  
 Lessius, Leonard, 1:311, 4:71, 5:852, 7:782, **8:518**, 12:766  
*Lessons in Logic* (Turner), 14:246  
 Lestonnac, Jeanne de, St., 4:41, **8:518–519**  
 Lestrangle, Augustin de, 8:372  
 Letailleur, Jean, 1:396  
*Letter 211* (St. Augustine), 3:68  
*Letter Against Werner* (Copernicus), 4:250  
*Letter of Aristeas*, **1:665–666**, 10:965  
*Letter on Astrology* (Maimonides), 9:52–53  
*Letter on the Magnet* (Peter of Maricourt), 12:813  
*Letter on the Mixed Life* (Hilton), 6:835  
*A Letter to a Professor of Anthropology* (Tyrrell as anonymous), 9:754, 14:258  
*Letter to All the Faithful* (St. Francis of Assisi), 5:909  
*Letter to Diognetus*, 3:402, 592–593  
*Letter to Flora* (Ptolemy), 5:509  
*Letter to Foscarini* (Bellarmine), 6:61  
*Letter to Herodotus on Physics* (Epicurus), 5:283  
*Letter to Maris* (Ibas of Edessa), 4:191, 192, 5:83, 14:64  
*Letter to Mill* (Bentley), 2:287  
*Letter to Paula* (Jerome), 10:654  
*Letter to the Duke of Norfolk* (Newman), 10:334  
*A Letter to the Grand Duchess Christina* (Galileo), 6:61  
*Letter to the Philippians* (St. Polycarp), 11:464–465  
*Lettera ad un religioso amico ove si tratta del modo di predicare* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:308–309  
*Lettera sopra l'opinione de' Pittagorici, e del Copernico della mobilità della terra . . .* (Foscarini), 5:825  
*Lettere diplomatiche di Guide Bentivoglio* (Bentivoglio), 2:286  
*Letters* (Hadewijch), 6:605  
*Letters* (Pliny the Younger), 11:421  
*Letters* (St. Gregory I), 6:483  
*Letters and Poems* (Eugenius Vulgarius), 5:447  
*Letters and Social Aims* (Emerson), 5:188  
*Letters of Mani* (Mānī), 9:113  
*Letters on Sunspots* (Galileo), 6:60–61  
*Letters to Agnes of Prague* (St. Clare of Assisi), 5:898  
*Lettoni sopra dogmi dette calviniche* (Panigarola sermon), 10:822  
*Lettra spirituale* (Montursius), 13:28  
*Lettre à l'auteur de l'article jésuite dans le Dictionnaire Encyclopédique* (Muriel), 10:66  
*Lettre aux Espagnols-Américains* (Vizcardó), 14:576  
*Lettres de M. Cornelius Jansenius* (Gerberon), 6:164  
*Lettres diverses* (Litta), 8:609  
*Lettres d'un royaliste savoisien* (Maistre), 9:60–61  
*Lettres édifiantes et curieuses* (Halde), 10:903  
*Lettres édificantes*, 8:455  
 Leu. *See* Lupus, St.  
 Leubus Abbey (Poland), **8:520**  
 Leuchteldis. *See* Lühthildis, St.  
 Leucippus, 1:832, 4:217, 9:318, 12:803  
 Leufroy, St. *See* Leutfred, St.  
 Leuren, Peter, **8:520**  
 Leutfred, St., **8:520**  
 Levada, William Joseph (Abp. of Portland, OR), 2:871, 3:237, 11:531  
 Levadoux, Michael, **8:521**  
 Levasseur, Nicholas, 2:901  
*Levate* (Rise), 10:651  
 Levellers (Puritan sect), 11:838  
 Lever, Ralph, 1:676  
 Leverrier, Urbain, 5:581  
 Leveson, Francis, Ven., 5:237  
 Lévesque, Georges-Henri, 3:10  
 Levi (biblical figure), 8:523  
 Levi ben Gerson, 7:864–865, **8:521–522**, 13:418  
 Leviathan, 4:341, **8:522**, 13:19  
*Leviathan* (Hobbes), 2:623, 4:18–19  
 Levina, Emmanuel, 5:830  
 Levine, B. A., 14:856, 857  
 Levinsohn, I. B., 6:663  
 Levirate marriage, in the Bible, **8:522**, 10:600  
 Lévi-Strauss, C., 12:87  
 Levita, Elias, 3:25  
 Levita, Elijah, 6:222  
 Levitation, **8:522–523**, 10:108  
 Levites, 7:364, **8:523–525**  
 Leviticus, Book of, **8:525**  
   adultery, 1:131, 13:50  
   bestiality, 13:49  
   commentaries, 12:548  
   Dead Sea Scrolls version of, 4:563  
   demons, 13:429  
   enmity, 5:264  
   glory, 6:244  
   grace of God, 9:87  
   guilt, 6:570  
   Holiness Code of, 7:4–5  
   homosexuality, 7:66, 13:49, 50  
   imposition of hands, 7:364  
   incest, 7:378  
   leprosy, 8:509, 510  
   magic, 9:39  
   Passover, 10:933, 935  
   peace, 11:49  
   Priestly Code, 8:397  
   pure and impure, 11:822  
   purification, 11:832  
   purification of Mary, 3:14  
   redemption, 11:963, 964  
   retaliation, 8:394  
   Sabbath Year, 12:461  
   sacrifice, 9:63  
   serpent as symbol, 13:20  
   seventy weeks of years, 13:40  
   showbread, 13:88  
   sin, 13:142, 144  
   sin offering, 13:159  
   slavery, 13:206, 207, 250, 251  
   social principle, 13:249  
 Levy, Marion J., 13:280  
 Lévy-Bruhl, L., 10:120  
 Lewes Priory (England), 3:481, **8:527**  
 Lewis, Agnes, 2:367  
 Lewis, Charles Baker, St. *See* Lewis, David (Charles Baker), St.  
 Lewis, Clive Staples, 1:292, 3:470, **8:527–528**, 12:717  
 Lewis, David (Charles Baker), St., 5:237, **8:528**  
 Lewis, Edwin, **8:528–529**  
 Lewis, Frank J., **8:529**  
 Lewis, John, 1:288, 2:41  
 Lewis, John (Father), 3:179  
 Lewis, S. N., 10:862  
 Lewoniuk, Wincenty, 11:583, 584  
*Lex Alamannorum*, 3:41  
*Lex Baiwarorum*, 3:41  
*Lex barbara Burgunionum*, 3:41  
*Lex barbara Visigothorum*, 3:41  
*Lex Credendi* (Bourdon), 14:258  
*Lex dubia non obligat*, 12:726  
*Lex ecclesiae fundamentalis* (LEF), 3:34, 36  
*Lex Francorum Chamavorum*, 3:41  
*Lex Naturae zur Theologie des Naturrechts* (Fuchs), 10:193  
*Lex Orandi* (Bourdon), 14:258



- Lex propria*, 1:11  
*Lex Ripuaria*, 3:41  
*Lex romana*. See Roman law  
*Lex romana Burgundionum*, 3:40  
*Lex romana Curiensis*, 3:40  
*Lex romana Visigothorum*, 3:40  
*Lex Salica*, 3:41  
*Lex Saxorum*, 3:41  
*Lex Thuringorum*, 3:41  
*Lex Unciaria* (88 B.C.), 14:353  
*Lexicon philosophicum* (Göckel), 10:606  
*Lexikon der christlichen Ikonographie*, 5:207  
*Lexikon der Pädagogik*, 5:207  
*Lexikon für Theologie und Kirche*, 5:207, 208  
Lexington Diocese (KY), **8:529**  
Lexinton, Stephen de, 3:758, **8:529–530**  
Leyburn, John, 5:249  
Leyden, University of, 3:184  
Leymarie de Laroche, Élie, 12:277  
Lezana, Juan Bautista de, 3:143, **8:530**  
Lezcano, Juan Gabriel de, 1:648  
LFM. See Lectionary for Mass  
LHC. See Lovers of the Holy Cross  
L'Hôpital, Michel de, 1:787, 3:266, 7:167, **8:530–531**  
L'Huillier de Villeneuve, Marie, 4:534  
*Li livres dou trésor* (Latini), 5:206  
Li Zhizao (Li Chih-tso), 3:494  
Liang Fa, 3:499  
Liar Paradox, 1:519–520  
Libanius (rhetorician), 2:767  
Libellatici, 4:590, **8:531**  
*Libelli*, 8:639  
*Libelli duo de consuetudinibus et statutis monasterii Floriacensis* (Thierry of Fleury), 14:3  
*Libelli Missarum*, 8:500, 501, **531–532**  
*Libellus Coloniensis* (prayer book), 11:603  
*Libellus contra capitula Gilberti Pictaviensis* (Geoffrey of Clairvaux), 6:141  
*Libellus de dignitate conditionis humanae*, 3:13  
*Libellus de formatione arche* (Hugh of Saint-Victor), 7:158  
*Libellus de suis temptationibus, varia fortuna et scriptis* (Othlo), 10:709  
*Libellus fidei* (Bachiarus), 2:8  
*Libellus manualis* (Othlo), 10:709  
*Libellus Parisinus* (prayer book), 11:603  
*Libellus Sacrosyllabus* (St. Paulinus of Aquileia), 11:38  
*Libellus Trecensis* (prayer book), 11:603  
*Liber Abaci* (Leonard of Pisa), 10:749  
*Liber adv. Origenem* (*Letter to Mennas*) (Pelagius), 10:660  
*Liber apologeticus* (Claudius), 9:444  
*Liber apologeticus* (Gerard of Abbeville), 6:160  
*Liber apologeticus* (Orosius), 10:673  
*Liber auctoritatum*, 3:40  
*Liber benedictionum* (Ekkehard IV of St. Gall), 5:142, 9:449  
*Liber calculationum* (Richard of Swyneshed), 12:236  
*Liber censuum*, 2:548, 3:319, **8:532**  
*Liber congestorum de arte praedicandi* (Reuchlin), 11:620  
*Liber contra Mocianum* (Facundus of Hermiane), 5:587  
*Liber contra multiplices et varios errores* (Vacarius), 14:365  
*Liber creaturarum* (*Theologia naturalis*) (Raymond of Sabunde), 11:937  
*Liber de antichristo et eius ministris* (William of Saint-Amour), 14:16  
*Liber de apibus* (Book of the Bees) (Thomas of Cantimpré), 14:32, 33  
*Liber de arte contrapuncti* (Tinctoris), 14:87  
*Liber de causis* (Aquinas), 1:226, **8:532–534**, 12:1, 14:26  
*Liber de civitatis Florentiae famosis civibus* (Villani), 12:110  
*Liber de corpore et sanguine Domini* (Lanfranc), 8:323  
*Liber de diligendo Deo* (Bernard of Clairvaux), 2:310  
*Liber de duobus principiis*, 3:260  
*Liber de honore ecclesiae* (Placidus), 10:416  
*Liber de imaginibus* (Claudius of Turin), 3:769–770  
*Liber de laude novae militiae* (St. Bernard of Clairvaux), 3:519, 9:625  
*Liber de ludo arithomachia* (Shirwood), 13:88  
*Liber de misericordia et de justitia* (Alger of Liège), 3:45, 47, 60  
*Liber de moralizationibus* (Robert Holcot), 12:265  
*Liber de natura et proprietate tonorum* (Tinctoris), 14:87  
*Liber de oblatione puerorum* (Rabanus Maurus), 10:512  
*Liber de occultis mysteriis domus Dei* (Stephen Bar-Sūd hailē), 13:522  
*Liber de originali Virginis innocentia* (Peter Thomae), 11:208  
*Liber de ortu beatae Mariae et infantia Salvatoris* (Matthew, St.), 9:353  
*Liber de predestinatione* (Scotus), 9:445  
*Liber de restauratione* (Heriman), 12:565  
*Liber de sacramento baptismi* (Leidradus of Lyons), 8:459  
*Liber de vera et falsa poenitentia*, 8:411  
*Liber de vita christiana* (Bonizo of Sutri), 3:45, 60, 518–519  
*Liber decem capitulorum* (Marbod), 9:450  
*Liber derivationum* (Huguccio), 7:164  
*Liber derivationum* (*Panormia*) (Osbern of Gloucester), 10:704  
*Liber discipli de eruditione Christi fidelium* (Herolt), 3:241  
*Liber diurnus romanorum pontificum*, 3:41, 45, 4:757, **8:534–535**, 9:439, 12:577  
*Liber ecclesiasticorum dogmatum* (Gennadius of Marseilles), 6:137  
*Liber epilogorum* (Bartholomew of Trent), 2:127  
*Liber exceptionum* (Richard of Saint-Victor), 12:235  
*Liber extra*. See *Decretales* (Canon Law collection)  
*Liber facetiarum* (Poggio Bracciolini), 11:435  
*Liber floridus* (Lambert of Saint-Omer), 5:206, 8:304  
*Liber Gomorrhianus* (Peter Damian), 3:326  
*Liber hymnorum* (Notker), 7:242, 10:455, 13:2  
*Liber in partibus Donati* (Smaragdus), 13:228  
*Liber introductorius in evangelium eternum* (de Borgo Dan Donnino), 10:554  
*Liber iudicum* (Spain), 13:379  
*Liber Jesu Christi pro simplicibus*, 3:241  
*Liber Landavensis*, 8:739  
*Liber lapidum* (Marbod), 9:450  
*Liber manualis* (Dodena), 3:230  
*Liber manualis* (prayer book), 11:604  
*Liber miraculorum*, 12:548  
*Liber missarum*, 10:44  
*Liber mysticus*, 10:44  
*Liber natalis pueri parvuli Jesu Christi* (Lull), 9:461  
*Liber offerentium*, 10:44  
*Liber officialis* (Amalarius of Metz), 1:329, 14:131  
*Liber ordinum episcopal*, 10:42, 44  
*Liber pauperum* (Vacarius), 14:365  
*Liber poenitentialis* (Robert of Flamborough), 12:267



- Liber pontificalis* (LP), 5:186, 451, 461, 8:535, **535**  
 cardinalate, 3:103, 104, 105  
 chronicles, 1:461  
 Constantine (Pope), 4:177  
 earliest version, 8:553  
 Eleutherius (Pope), St., 5:148  
 Evaristus (Pope), St., 5:482  
 Fabian (Pope), 5:584  
 Felix I (Pope), St., 5:666  
 Felix II (Antipope), 5:667  
 finding of the cross, 4:384  
 Lombard history, 8:768  
 Lucius, St., 8:845  
 Lucius I (Pope), 8:846  
 Paschal I (Pope), 3:411  
 references to struggles between monks and clergy, 10:581  
 Simplicius (Pope), St., 13:140  
*Liber pontificalis ecclesiae Ravennatis* (Agnellus), 14:344  
*Liber primus missarum* (Lobe, A.), 8:742  
*Liber promissionum et praedictorum Dei* (St. Quodvultdeus), 11:874  
*Liber regulae pastoralis* (Gregory the Great), 3:229, 597, 11:611  
*Liber s. Jacobi in Santiago de Compostela* (Turpin), 14:248  
*Liber sacramentorum* (Schuster), 12:481, 790  
*Liber sacredotalis* (Alberto Castellani), 1:486, 12:258, 14:470  
*Liber sententiarum*. See *Book of Sentences* (Peter Lombard)  
*Liber sextus* (Boniface VIII), 1:219, 3:46, 48, 800, 4:603–604, **8:536**  
*Liber specialis gratiae* (Mechtild of Hackeborn), 9:422  
*Liber Tarraconensis*, 3:60  
*Liber 24 philosophorum* (Alexander of Hales), 1:266  
*Liber usualis*, 8:704  
*Liber viarum Dei* (Elizabeth of Schönau), 5:166  
*Liber visionum* (Othlo), 10:709  
*Liber vitae* (the *Verbrüderungsbuch*), 12:671  
 Liberal arts, **8:536–539**  
 Boethius on, 2:456  
 cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:262  
 Hugh of Saint-Victor, 7:157  
 palace school education in the, 10:763  
 philosophy of, 1:746  
 scholastic education, 5:95–96  
 University of Paris curriculum based, 10:887  
 Liberal Catholic Church, 8:134, 308–309, 539–540, 13:256  
 Liberal Catholic Church International, **8:539–540**  
 Liberal Catholics, 3:641–642  
 Liberal feminism, 5:672  
 Liberal Party (Belgium), 2:219  
 Liberal theology, 2:120, 6:393, 8:891–892  
 Liberalism  
 Anglo-Catholics, 1:446, 447  
 Austria, 1:914  
 Billot, Louis, 2:395  
 Broad Church, 2:624  
 Church-State relations, 1:914, 3:618–619, 640–643  
 Donoso Cortés, Juan, 4:869–870  
 economic, 13:232  
 Hungary, 7:216  
 individualism, 13:255  
 overview, 3:618–619  
 social justice issues, 3:620  
 subsidiarity, 13:567  
 Liberalism, German, 8:253  
 Liberalism, opposition to  
 Ketteler, 8:160  
 La Tour de Pin, 8:371  
 Lambruschini, L., 8:307  
 Leo XII (Pope), 8:490, 492  
 Leo XIII (Pope), 8:557  
 Roman censure of *L'Avenir*, 8:309  
 Liberalism, religious, **8:540–542**  
 Liberalism, theological, 8:528–529, **542–543**, 12:739–740  
 Liberalism and conservatism, theology and, 4:163  
*Der Liberalismus in Theologie und Geschichte* (Schroeder), 12:787  
 Liberality, virtue of, 8:544  
 Liberation theology, **8:544–546**  
 Argentina, 1:655  
 Brazil, 2:598  
 Colombia, 3:852  
 de-privatizing Christian message, 13:245  
 ecclesiology, 5:38  
 Gutiérrez, Gustavo, 9:688, 11:166  
 Land, P., 8:317  
 Luke-Acts, 8:862  
 Maryknoll Fathers and Brothers, 9:297, 12:729  
 Mexico, 9:574  
 political theology, 11:461  
 Poverty Movement, 11:573  
 praxis, 11:584–585, 586–588  
 revisionist theology, 12:203–204  
 sacraments, 12:477–478  
 self-transcendence model of charity, 8:833  
 theology of Christ, 7:838–839  
 Vatican Council II, 4:820  
 Liberation theology, Latin America, 4:157–158, 8:175, **546–550**, 13:245  
 Liberatore, Matteo, 7:673, **8:550**, 12:772  
 Liberatus of Carthage, **8:550–551**  
 Liberia, **8:551–553**, 552  
 Liberian Basilica (St. Mary Major), 3:555, 13:196  
 Liberian Catalogue, 5:482, **8:553**  
 Liberian Council of Churches, **8:553**  
 Liberius (Pope), **8:553–556**, 554, 555  
 Arianism, 1:662, 818, 3:594, 632  
 exile of, 4:197, 504  
 homoousios, 7:65  
 Libermann, François Marie Paul, Ven., 7:25, 8:384, **556**  
*Libert as praestantissimum* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 11:784  
*Libertas* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 3:642, **8:556–557**, 10:184, 13:258  
*Les Libertés de l'Église gallicane prouvées et commentées suivant l'ordre et la disposition des articles dressés par M. Pierre Pithou* (Durand de Maillane), 6:76, 11:365  
 Libertinism. See *Freethinkers*  
*Liberty of a Christian Man* (Luther), 8:881  
*Liberty of Prophesying* (Taylor, Jeremy), 13:770  
*Libor epistolaris* (Richard of Bury), 12:231  
*Libre del orde de cauayleria* (Lull), 3:519  
*Les Livres penseurs* (Veuillot), 14:465  
 Libreville (Gabon) Vicariate, 6:39  
*Libri III adversus simoniacos* (Humbert of Silva Candida), 3:635  
*Libri IV Sententiarum* (Peter Lombard), 9:455  
*Libri V apologetici pro religione, utraque theologia, moribus ac juribus Ord. Praed.* (Baron), 2:105  
*Libri VII ad Heinricum IV (Benzo of Alba)*, 2:288  
*Libri carolini*, **8:557**, 9:444  
 Adrian I (Pope), 1:123, 432  
 Alcuin, Bl., 1:243  
 Angilbert of Saint-Riquier, St., 1:432  
 Charlemagne, 3:425

*Libri carolini(continued)*

- Charlemagne's commission of, 10:349, 350  
 iconoclasm, 2:821, 3:156
- Libri duo de synodalibus causis et disciplinis ecclesiasticis* (Regino of Prüm), 3:44, 60, 12:30
- Libri epigrammaton*, 9:439
- Libri Feudorum* (Books concerning Fiefs), 5:702
- Libri Sententiarum* (Peter Lombard), 14:329
- Libri tres adversus simoniacos* (Humbert of Silva Candida), 12:128
- Libro de las tres vidas del hombre corporal, racional y espiritual* (Fuente), 6:19
- El Libro del conorte* (*The Book of Consolation*) (Juana de la Cruz), 7:1061
- Il Libro del Cortegiano* (*Book of the Courtier*) (Castiglione), 3:215–216
- Libro siro-romano* (Ferrini), 5:696
- Los Libros del alma* (Vera Cruz), 14:444
- Liburinus* (Gunther of Pairis), 6:584
- Libya, **8:558–560**, 559
- Liccio, John, Bl., **8:560**
- Licet de vitanda discordia* (apostolic constitution, Alexander III), 3:105, 11:499
- Licet debitum* (apostolic constitution, Paul III), 5:530
- Licet ecclesiae catholicae* (papal bull, Alexander IV), 1:886
- Licet Heli* (papal decree, Innocent III), 7:485
- Licet juris* (Law, 1338), 2:244
- Licheto, Francesco, 12:764
- Li-Cheu. *See* Wang Li, Mary, St.
- Lichfield Cathedral (England), 4:330
- Lichtenberg, Bernhard, Bl., **8:560–561**
- Lichtenberg, Georg Christoph, 5:263
- Lichtenberger, Arthur, 5:74
- Licinius (Bp. of Angers), St., 1:431, **8:561**, 9:625
- Licinius (Roman Emperor), 4:180–181, 749
- Lidanus, St., **8:561**
- Lidgett, John Scott, **8:561–562**
- Lieber, Ernst, 3:340–341
- Liebmann, Otto, 10:236–237, 12:731
- Liechtenstein, 8:562, **562–563**
- Liège (France), **8:563–564**
- Liem de la Paz, Vicente, 14:496
- Liénart, Achille (Card.), 5:859, 8:13, **564**
- Lienhardt, Godfrey, 12:65
- Liesborn Abbey (Germany), **8:564**
- Liessies Abbey (France), **8:564–565**
- Lietbert of Cambrai-Arras, St. (Bp. of Cambrai), **8:565**
- Lietzmann, Hans, 3:552, **8:565**, 10:963
- Lievens, Konstant, 2:219
- Life* (Peter of Monterubbiano), 10:378
- Life, concept of  
 contraception and value of, 4:220–221, 222  
 philosophies, 11:295–296  
 Scholastics, 11:804
- Life, concept of, in the Bible, **8:565–572**  
 Divine judgment, 8:30  
 living God, 8:572  
 New Testament, 8:569–571  
 Old Testament, 8:565–569  
 soul, 13:335–336
- Life, concept of, in theology, **8:572–573**  
 Heaven, 8:573  
 mechanism vs. vitalism, 13:335  
 organicism theory, 10:652  
 serpent as symbol, 13:21
- Life, origin of, **8:573–577**
- Life, purpose of, 7:697–698
- Life after death, 5:57  
*See also* Afterlife
- Life after Life* (Moody), 13:853–854
- Life and Advent Union, 1:135
- Life and Labors of Rt. Rev. Frederic Baraga* (Verwyst), 14:461
- Life and Work Commission, 5:71
- Life and Work Conference (Stockholm, 1925), 5:72
- Life and Work Movement, 5:72, **8:577–578**, 13:296, 14:841
- Life as a dream motif, 2:116
- Life beyond the grave. *See* Afterlife
- The Life Divine* (Ghose), 6:202, 852
- Life of Alfred* (Asser), 5:772
- Life of Anthony the Hermit* (St. Athanasius), 3:594, 9:787, 11:345
- Life of Charlemagne* (Einhard), 3:160, 5:139, 9:443
- Life of Christ* (O'Connell), 10:542
- The Life of Christ in Recent Research* (Sanday), 12:665
- Life of Constantine* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:452, 453, 12:316, 318, 320
- The Life of Father Hecker* (Elliott), 5:169
- The Life of God, the Savior, from the Four Gospels* (Aleni), 1:250
- The Life of James Cardinal Gibbons Archbishop of Baltimore, 1834-1921* (Ellis), 5:170, 12:462
- The Life of Jesus* (*Jésus-Christ*) (Goguel), 7:850
- Life of Jesus* (*La Vie de Jésus Christ*) (Renan), 7:848, 852
- Life of Jesus* (Shusaku), 5:219
- Life of Jesus* (Strauss), 5:521
- The Life of Jesus Critically Examined* (*Das Leben Jesu kritisch bearbeitet*) (Strauss), 7:848
- Life of Macrina* (Gregory of Nyssa, St.), 9:25
- A Life of Mary, Co-Redemptrix* (Resch), 12:137
- Life of Moses* (Gregory of Nyssa), 5:343
- Life of Peregrinus* (Lucian), 10:800
- Life of Petrarch* (Vergerio), 14:448
- Life of Pope Martin I* (*Thierry of Fleury*), 14:3
- Life of Reason* (Santayana), 10:204
- Life of St. Ann, Mother of Mary* (Malagrida), 9:65–66
- Life of St. Anthony the Hermit* (St. Anthony of Egypt), 10:968
- The Life of St. Clare* (Robinson), 12:274
- Life of St. Columba* (Fleming), 5:760
- Life of St. Eigil* (Candidus of Fulda), 3:13
- The Life of Saint Francis* (Thomas of Celano), 5:871, 898, 14:33
- Life of Saint Lucy* (Jacobello del Fiore), 8:850
- Life of St. Rictude* (Hucbald), 1:99
- Life of St. Wilfrid of York* (Frithegode), 10:554
- Life of Severus of Antioch* (Zachary the Rhetor), 14:905
- Life of Symeon the New Theologian* (Nictetas Stethatos), 10:357
- Life of the Blessed Virgin Mary* (Brentano), 5:193
- The Life of the Servant* (Henry Suso), 6:758
- Life of Wulfstan* (Coleman), 5:772
- Life Philosophies, 8:578–580
- Life Without Principle* (Thoreau), 14:59, 147
- ‘‘Lifeboat ethics,’’ 14:178
- Life-communions. *See* Basic Christian communities
- Lift Every Voice and Sing* (hymnal), 7:261
- Liga Nacional Defensora de la Libertad Religiosa, 6:344
- Ligarides, Paisy, 6:458
- Light, liturgical use of, 1:318, 5:15, **8:580–582**, 13:472
- Light, metaphysics of, 7:319, **8:583–584**, 12:264

- Light and darkness, 9:111–112, 13:819–820
- Light of glory, 2:174–175, 4:336, 6:688, 8:572, **584–585**
- Light of the East* (periodical), 4:508
- Light of the Lord* (Crescas), 7:865
- Light symbolism, 3:674
- Lightfoot, John, 3:27, 5:518
- Lightfoot, Joseph Barber, **8:585**
- Lightfoot, Peter (monk of Glastonbury), 5:530
- Lightfoot, R. H., 5:522
- Lighthouse of International Foursquare Evangelism (L.I.F.E.) Bible School, 5:835
- Liguest, Pierre Laclède, 12:558
- Ligugé Abbey (France), **8:585–586**
- Ligutti, Luigi G., **8:586**
- Lilienfeld Abbey (Austria), **8:586–587**, 587
- Lill, Hansjakob, 3:712
- Lilli of Cappadocia, Salvatore, 1:698
- Lima, Alceu Amoroso, 5:717
- Lima, Councils of (1567-81), 3:234, 246, 252, 485, 10:239
- Lima, Manuel de Oliveira, **8:587–588**
- Lima Text, 8:168, **588–590**
- Lima Text on Baptism-Eucharist-Ministry (BEM), 1:586
- Limbo, 2:70, 8:590, **590–591**
- Limbourg brothers, 11:605
- Limburg staurotheke, 2:730, 735–736
- Limburgsche Sermoenen* (14th century essays), 2:181
- Le Limes de Chalcis; organisation de la Steppe en Haute-Syrie romaine* (Poidebard), 11:436
- Limitation, **8:591–592**
- “Limit-situation,” 7:747
- Limoges, statutes of, 4:90
- Limoges Abbey (France), 3:691
- Limonite, alleged magical properties of, 11:646
- Limpach, Bernard de, 12:558
- Linacre, Thomas, 3:832, **8:592**, 12:119
- Linckens, Hubert J., 9:734
- Lincoln, Abraham, 3:755, 756, 5:144, 7:161, 13:211
- Lincoln, Ancient See of (England), 8:592
- Lincoln Agricultural School (Lincolndale, NY), 9:395
- Lincoln Cathedral (England), 3:601, 696, 7:154
- Lincoln Diocese (NE), 10:223–224
- Lind, James, 7:131
- Lindau Convent (Germany), **8:592–593**
- Lindbeck, George, 5:829
- Lindblom, J., 5:520
- Linderbauer, Bruno, 2:263
- Lindisfarne Abbey (England), 1:449, 4:449, **8:593**, 594
- Lindisfarne Gospels*, 5:239, **8:593–594**, 9:127, 129
- Lindores Abbey (Scotland), **8:594**
- Lindsay, James, 1:21, 467
- Line, Anne, St., 5:233, 718, **8:594–595**
- The Line of Popes* woodcut (Koberger), 10:833
- Linforth, I. M., 10:95
- Lingard, John, 3:243, 5:251, 572, **8:595–596**
- Linguistic analysis, 1:373–374, 3:352
- Linguistic philosophy, 11:300
- Linguistics, 9:555, 13:551–552, 14:804–805
- Linji Yixuan, 3:511
- Link, Wenzeslaus, 3:327
- Linnaeus, Carolus, 2:402, 5:260, 260, 493
- Linton, Bernard de, 1:630
- Linton, Moses L., 12:562
- Linton, Ralph, 4:427, 428, 430
- Linus, St. Pope, **8:596**
- Lioba, St., **8:596–597**
- Lion, John, Ven., 5:233
- Lipchitz, J., 1:803, 3:713
- Lippershey, Hans, 6:60
- Lippert, G., 3:712
- Lippert, J., 5:520
- Lippi, Filippino, 1:475, 2:375, 3:96, 142
- Lippomano, Luigi (Bp. of Verona), 6:614
- Lipscomb, Oscar H. (Abp. of Mobile, AL), 1:202, 9:749–750
- Lipsiensis*, 3:47
- Lipsius, Justus, 5:394, 12:125
- Lipsius, Richard Adelbert, 7:16, **8:597**
- Liptak, Dolores (Sister), 4:125
- Lire, Louis de, 3:142
- Lisboa, Cristóvão de, 2:590, 591, **8:597**
- Li-Shih. *See* Wang Li, Mary, St.
- Lisieux Basilica, 3:710
- Lismore Abbey (Ireland), **8:597–598**
- Lissner, Ignatius (Father), 1:158, 162, 5:878, 12:710
- Listening, 2:265
- Liszt, Franz, 8:598, **598–599**
- Brahms, Johannes, 2:580
- Chopin, Frédéric, 3:525
- sonata on Francis of Paola, St., 5:874
- Litany, **8:599–602**
- current images, 8:601–602
- definition, 8:599
- devotional, 8:601
- Eastern liturgies, 8:599–600
- Major Litany, 12:283
- Minor Litany, 12:283
- origin, 8:599
- popularity, 8:602
- Roman Rite, 12:328
- of the saints, 8:601
- Western litanies, 8:600–601
- Litany of Loreto, **8:602–603**
- Litany of the Saints, 10:856
- Literae*, as form, 4:757
- Literalism, 4:776
- Literary criticism, 7:185, 8:906, 11:92
- Literary forms, biblical exegesis and, 4:791
- Literary language, 2:116
- Literary Sources of the Gothic* (Frankl), 3:676
- Literary theory, 2:115
- Literature
- baroque period, 2:115–116
- Catholic revival, 4:313
- cursum* prose rhythm, 4:444–445
- deconstructionism, 4:593–594
- dialogue as genre of, 4:728
- Greek language and Christian literature, 6:439
- history of Christian literature, 6:880
- influence of sermons, 11:634–635
- inquisition's influence, 7:491
- popular, 8:527–528
- profanity in, 11:739
- Puritan influence, 11:840
- spiritual elevations, 13:455
- transcendental principle of, 4:373–374
- See also* Drama; Poetry; Prose; *specific authors*
- Lith, Francis van, 7:429
- Lithuania, **8:603–609**, 605, 606, 12:421
- Casimir, St., 3:203–204
- conversion to Christianity, 7:696
- Crusades, 4:414
- demographic statistics, 8:603
- ecclesiastical organization, 8:606–607
- Lancicius, 8:317
- map, 8:604
- mission, 8:275
- Lithuanian Benefit Society of St. Anthony, Dockhus* v. (1903), 3:658
- Litta, Alfonso and Lorenzo, **8:609**

- Littera inintelligibilis* (Aquinas), 14:14  
*Litterae Decretales*. See Decretals  
*Litteris altero* (papal brief, Pius VIII), 11:382  
 Little, A., 12:776  
 Little, Andrew George, 8:609–610  
 Little, Robert Wentworth, 12:382  
 Little and Great Rules for cenobitic life. See *Asceticon* (St. Basil)  
*The Little Book of Enlightenment* (Rutherford), 12:439, 441  
*Little Book of Eternal Wisdom* (Henry Suso), 6:758  
*Little Book of Truth* (Henry Suso), 6:757–758  
 Little Brothers and Little Sisters of Jesus, 11:573  
 Little Brothers of Jesus (LBJ), 5:826, **8:610**  
 Little Brothers of Mary. See Marist Brothers  
 Little Brothers of the Good Shepherd, 12:677  
 Little Church of Utrecht (OBC), 10:579  
 Little Company of Mary (LCM), 7:1, **8:610**, 11:560  
 “Little Constitution” (Poland), 11:455  
 Little Daughters of Saint Joseph, 2:28  
 Little Doxology, 4:890  
 Little Flock, 3:501  
 “The Little Flower of Lebanon.” See Rafqa de Himlaya, St.  
*The Little Flowers of St. Francis*. See *Fioretti*  
 Little Hours, **8:610–611**  
 Little House of Divine Providence (Turin, Italy), 3:419  
 “Little Jerusalem,” 13:500  
 The Little Method, 11:621–622  
 Little Missionary Sisters of Charity (LMSC), 3:419, **8:611**, 10:672, 13:321  
 Little Office of the BVM, 4:710, **8:611**, 658  
 Little Rock Diocese (AR), **8:612–615**  
*Little St. John* (Murillo), 10:66  
 Little Sisters of Jesus, 1:209, 5:826, **8:616**  
 Little Sisters of the Assumption, 1:802, **8:616**  
 Little Sisters of the Holy Family, **8:616**, 10:154, 155  
 Little Sisters of the Poor, 3:622, **8:616–617**, 10:293  
   founding of, 8:47  
   Los Angeles, 8:791  
   Louisiana, 8:812  
   Massachusetts, 2:555  
   Savannah (GA), 12:710  
 Little Sisters of the Poor and Aged, 3:419, 7:1033–1034  
 Little Walsingham Priory (Norfolk, England), 14:621  
 Little Work of Divine Providence, 10:672, 13:321  
 Littledale, Richard F., 3:259  
 Liturgia Horarum, 8:731–732  
*Liturgiarum orientalium collectio* (Renaudot), 12:126  
*Liturgica Mozarabica* (St. Isidore of Seville), 7:603  
 Liturgical acclamations, **8:617–618**  
 Liturgical art, 4:758–759  
   See also Art; Church architecture  
 Liturgical art, history of, **8:618–638**  
   Christian art, 8:618, 620  
   definition, 8:618, 620  
   function, 8:620  
   legislation before Vatican Council II, 8:620–622  
   renewal societies, 8:625  
   Siena, 13:109  
   Sistine Chapel, 13:190  
   twentieth-century liturgical renewal, 8:622–624  
*Liturgical Arts Quarterly*, 8:386  
 Liturgical Arts Society, 3:716, 8:386, 624, **638**, 675  
 Liturgical books of the Roman Rite, **8:638–641**  
   books issued by Council of Trent, 12:328  
   Evangelary (Book of Gospels), 5:466–467  
   functions, 8:712  
   Gelasian sacramentary, 12:482–483  
   Gregorian sacramentary, 12:482–483  
   Leonine Sacramentary, 12:482  
*Liber Mozarabicus sacramentorum*, 12:483  
*Liber Sacramentorum*, 12:481–482  
   liturgics compared, 8:723  
*Mass formulary*, 12:482  
   Middle Ages, 8:657–658  
*Missale Gallicanum Vetus*, 12:483  
*Missale Gothicum*, 12:483  
*Missale Romanum*, 12:484  
   origins, 8:712  
*Pontificale*, 12:483  
   reform at Trent, 8:662  
   reform of, 4:165  
 Ritual (*Rituale Romanum*), 12:258, 483  
 Sacramentaries  
   contemporary, 12:483–484  
   historical, 12:481–483  
*Sacramentarium Bergomense*, 12:483  
*Sacrosanctum Concilium*, 12:484  
 Liturgical calendar, Catholic, **8:641–643**  
   computus, 4:46  
   Ember Days, 5:186–187  
   liturgical history, 8:655–656, 662  
   liturgical year in Roman Rite, 8:716–722  
   Palm Sunday, 10:810–811  
   sanctoral cycle, 12:661–664  
 Liturgical calendar, Ecumenical, **8:643–644**  
 Liturgical calendar, Israelite, 12:512  
 Liturgical catechesis, 8:442, **644–645**  
 Liturgical colors, 8:634, **645–646**  
 Liturgical conference, 5:168, 8:625, **646**, 675  
*The Liturgical Dictionary of Eastern Christianity*, 5:208  
 Liturgical drama, 4:893–896  
 Liturgical feasts. See Feasts  
 Liturgical gestures, **8:644–650**  
 Liturgical history, 8:512, 531–532, **650–666**  
 Liturgical languages, 8:364–365, **666–669**  
 Liturgical laws, authority of, **8:669–670**  
 Liturgical Movement, Anglican and Protestant, **8:677–678**  
 Liturgical Movement, Catholic, **8:670–677**  
   Affligem Abbey, 1:152  
   Americas, 8:674–676  
   art and architecture, 8:386, 624, 626–628  
   art renewal societies, 8:625  
   Attwater, Donald, 1:844  
   Austria, 8:673  
   Beauduin, Lambert, 2:183  
   Belgium, 8:672–673  
   Capelle, Bernard, 3:82  
   church architecture, 3:710, 711, 712, 716, 717  
   Diekmann, Godfrey, 4:740  
   France, 5:857, 8:671  
   Germany, 8:671–672, 12:785  
   Guéranger, Prosper, 3:623  
   homily, 7:63  
   Hovda, Robert W., 7:141  
   laity, 8:290  
   music reexamined, 8:699  
   spirituality, 13:448

- Vatican, 8:676
- Liturgical Movement, Ecumenical convergences, **8:678–680**
- Liturgical music
- antiphons, 1:297–298, 529, 929–930
  - baroque period, 2:112
  - cantors, 3:73, 75–76, 522
  - gospel songs, 6:368, 7:257, 8:694–695
  - Sarum Use, 1:446, 2:524, 8:682, 12:697–698, 14:895
  - spirituals, 13:456–457
  - See also* Chant; Hymnology; Hymns and hymnals; *specific chants*; *specific musical pieces*
- Liturgical music, history of, **8:680–702**
- Catholic revival, 4:313
  - classical style, 8:692–693
  - Cranmer's reform, 8:660
  - early Christian music, 8:680–681
  - litanic forms, contemporary, 8:602
  - liturgical acclamations, 8:617–618
  - monophonic music to 1200, 8:681–683
  - opera, 8:471
  - polyphonic music, 1450–1600, 8:686–689
  - polyphonic music to 1450, 8:683–686
  - post-Romanticism, 8:695–696
  - pre-Vatican II legislation, 8:699–701
  - Renaissance motets, 8:342
  - Romanticism and aftermath, 8:693–695
  - Sequence, 13:1–5
  - Sermisy, C., 13:18
  - trope, 14:214–217
  - United States, 8:696–699
  - use of organ, 10:651–652
  - Vatican Council II, 8:701–702
  - See also* Chant; Hymnology; Hymns and hymnals
- Liturgical music, theology and practice of, **8:702–711**
- development of motet, 10:11–13
  - Lamb of God, 8:302
  - Liturgy of the Hours, 8:734–735
  - Mozarabic Chant, 10:41–42
  - O antiphons, 10:489–490
  - Universa Laus study group, 14:320–321
- Liturgical Music Today* (1982), 8:702, 708–709
- Liturgical prayer, 1:309, 11:600
- Liturgical press, 12:552, 553
- Liturgical processions, 11:732
- Liturgical reform
- Consilium, 4:164–165
  - Cummins, Patrick, 4:437
  - Jungmann, J. A., 8:61–63
    - works by, 8:62
  - liturgical conference, 8:646
  - Löw, J., 8:836
  - resource materials for, 8:646
  - Vatican II
    - major achievements, 8:665–666
    - principles of, 8:664–665
    - vehicles, 8:665
- Liturgical rings, 12:249
- Liturgical rites, **8:711–714**
- commemorating Mother of God, 10:15
  - implications of narrative theology for, 10:154
  - incense use, 7:376–377
  - kiss of peace, 8:185
  - lauds, 8:379–380
  - lectionaries, 8:434
  - light, use of, 8:581
  - litanies, 8:599–602
  - Lyonese Rite, 8:905–906
  - Mysterium fidei* (“Mystery of the Faith”), 10:77–79
  - Ordines Romani* on sequence, 10:632–633
  - Oremus* during, 10:45, 46, 651
  - Orthodox Church of Georgia, 10:689
  - Serbian Orthodox Church, 10:700
  - sermon, 13:18
  - use of palms in, 10:813
- The Liturgical Singer*, 10:157
- Liturgical studies. *See* Liturgics
- Liturgical texts, 5:253–254
- Liturgical theology, 3:202, 8:168, **714–715**
- Liturgical vessels, 3:335, 370, 728–729, **8:715–716**
- artistic structure, 8:630–632
  - burse, 2:710
  - Byzantine, 2:816–817
  - sacristy, 12:522
- Liturgical vestments, 5:621–622, **8:716**
- art, 8:634–636
  - colors, 8:634
  - cope, 4:249, 249
  - Coptic, 4:257
  - dalmatic, 4:501–502
  - domestic prelates, 4:826
  - humeral veil, 4:249, 249
  - papal vestments, 10:856
  - sacristy, 12:522
  - styles, 8:632–634
  - See also* Clerical dress
- Liturgical weeks, 2:183, 8:646
- Liturgical year, 1:345, 710–711, 5:105, 656
- Liturgical year in Roman Rite, **8:716–722**
- Feast of Mary (4th c.), 10:15
  - Kramp, J., 8:246
  - lay spirituality, 8:415
  - Lent, 8:469
  - Leo I (Pope), St., 8:475
  - liturgical movement, 8:671
  - research, 8:724–725
  - sanctoral cycle, 8:717, 719–722
  - temporal cycle, 8:717–719, 721
- Liturgicam authenticam*, 8:669
- Liturgics, **8:722–725**
- Liturgie comparée (Comparative Liturgy)* (Baumstark), 2:159
- Liturgiology. *See* Heortology
- Liturgy, **8:727–729**
- Acts of the Martyrs*, 1:94
  - Adam of Saint-Victor, 1:109–110
  - Advent, 1:134
  - Agnus Dei, 1:184–186
  - Alexandrian liturgy, 1:271, 273
  - All Souls' Day, 1:290
  - Alleluia, 1:293–295
  - altars, 1:314–318
  - ambos, 1:336
  - Ambrosian Rite, 1:185, 342–346
  - Amen, 1:348
  - anamnesis, 1:383
  - Andrieu, Michel, 1:409
  - angels, 1:424
  - Anglican liturgy, 3:608–609
  - Anglo-Catholics, 1:447
  - Anointing of the Sick, 1:482, 484–487, 710
  - Antiochene liturgy, 1:527–528, 5:4, 8:435, 712
  - antiphons, 1:297–298, 529
  - apologies, 1:566–567
  - apostolic blessing, 1:580
  - Aquileian Rite, 1:608–609
  - Arianism, 3:186
  - Armenian liturgy, 1:707–711, 3:553, 556, 8:713
  - ars moriendi*, 1:728
  - art, 1:753
  - ashes in, 1:782, 783
  - asperges, 1:786
  - Athanasian Creed, 1:816–817
  - Australia, 1:906

Liturgy (*continued*)

basilica, 8:730  
 Baumstark, Anton, 2:159–160  
 Bona, Giovanni, 2:477  
 Bragan Rite, 2:579–580  
 bread in, 2:599  
 Bugnini, Annibale, 2:676–677  
 canonicity, 3:21–22, 32–33  
 canticles, 3:73  
 cantors, 3:73, 75  
 Carmelite Rite, 3:125–126, 140–141  
 Carthage, 3:186  
 Carthusians, 3:191  
 catechesis, 3:231  
 Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:318  
 Celtic rite, 3:331–332  
 Chaldean Catholic Church, 1:528  
 Christmas, 3:554–557  
 Christocentrism, 3:558–559  
 church architecture, 3:669–672, 710, 712  
 Cistercian Rite, 3:745–746  
 Cluniacs, 3:815  
 congregational singing in, 4:118–120  
 Consultation on Common Texts (CCT), 4:201  
 Coptic liturgy, 1:273, 4:253, 256–257, 13:42–43  
 death preparation, 4:582–583  
 definition, 8:727–728  
 eclogadic reading, 8:435  
 Ecumenical Movement, 5:79  
 Ethiopian (Ge'ez) liturgy, 1:273, 5:400, 406, 8:713  
 exorcism, 5:553  
 Federation of Diocesan Liturgical Commissions, 5:662  
 French reform, 5:860  
 Gregorian Sacramentary, 1:243, 3:555, 556  
 history of, 2:159, 6:880  
 history of word, 8:727  
 Holy Gospels, 3:29  
 Holy Thursday, 7:55  
 hope, 7:93–94  
 hosanna, 7:115  
 Jewish liturgy, 3:24, 76, 4:607, 889–890, 7:5  
 laity, role of, 8:288  
 as locus of encounter, 8:665  
 Lord's Prayer, 8:784  
 Maronite liturgy, 8:712–713, 9:201, 202  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, redemption of, 9:263

meaning of term, 8:727  
 nature, 8:728–729  
 pastoral theology, 9:855  
 popular devotions, 4:710–712  
 as prayer of the whole people, 8:666  
 reading from the Gospels, 6:367  
 Ritual (*Rituale Romanum*), 12:258  
 ritual studies, 12:259  
 Ritualist Movement, 1:447  
 Russian liturgy, 12:431–432  
 sacramental theology, 12:474–475  
 Sacristan liturgy, 12:522  
 sermon, 13:18  
 Slavic liturgy, 4:370, 475–476  
 spiritual theology, 13:435  
 Syro-Malabar liturgy, 5:3, 13:713, 715–718  
 tradition in theology, 14:135  
 Tridentine liturgy, 3:288–289  
 use of Psalms in, 11:796–797  
 Vatican II reforms, 8:664–666  
 Vatican Council II call for reform of, 10:43, 564  
 veneration of relics, 12:54  
*See also* Byzantine liturgy; *Constitution on the Sacred Liturgy*; East Syrian liturgy; Gallican Rites; Gelasian Sacramentary; Hymns; Liturgical Movement; Roman Rite; Syrian liturgy  
*Liturgy* (periodical), 8:646  
 Liturgy, Carthusian Rite, **3:189–190**  
*Liturgy and Christian Culture*, 12:281  
*Liturgy and Tradition: Theological Reflections of Alexander Schmemmann* (Schmemmann), 12:742  
*The Liturgy of the Church of the East* (Kelaytâ), 5:6  
 Liturgy of the Hours, 6:128, **8:729–736**, 10:564  
 canticles, 3:73  
 Communion on weekdays, 4:37  
 Compline, 4:44  
 descent of Christ into hell, 4:685–686  
 East Syrian rite, 5:7  
 lauds, 8:380  
 popular devotions, 4:711  
 research, 8:724–725  
 Sisters Adorers of the Precious Blood, 13:171  
 structure, 8:732–733  
*The Liturgy of the Mass* (Parsch), 10:903  
 Liturgy of the Word, 10:855  
 Litz, Damian, **8:736**  
 Liu Yuanren (Bp.), 3:495  
 Liu Ziyn, Peter, St., **8:736**

Liudhard (Abp. of Mainz), 1:633  
 Liutbirg, St., **8:736–737**  
 Liuthild. *See* Lūfthildis, St.  
 Liutprand (Lombard king), 6:486–487, 11:108  
 Liutprand of Cremona (Bp.), **8:737–738**, 768, 9:447, 13:15  
 Liutwin of Trier, St., **8:738**  
 Livarius of Metz, St., **8:738**  
*Lives and Opinions of Eminent Philosophers* (Diogenes Laertius), 11:413  
*Lives of the Eastern Saints* (John of Asia), 12:320  
*Lives of the Fathers* (Gregory of Tours), 12:606  
*Lives of the Fathers, Martyrs and Other Principal Saints* (Butler), 6:614  
*Lives of the Fathers of Mérida* (Paul of Merida), 12:606  
*Lives of the Painters* (Vasari), 12:111  
*Lives of the Popes* (Platina), 10:828  
*Lives of the Popes in the (Early) Middle Ages* (Mann), 9:118  
 Lives of the Prophets, 1:550–551  
*Lives of the Saints* (Aelfric Grammaticus), 1:136, 11:632–633  
*Lives of the Saints* (Butler), 12:524  
*Lives of the Saints* (Surius), 13:628  
*Lives of the Saints (Zwoty Swietych)* (Skarga), 13:200  
*Lives of the Twelve Caesars* (Suetonius), 12:308  
 Livia Drusilla (Julia Augusta), 12:303–304  
*Living City* (periodical), 5:786  
*The Living Flame of Love* (St. John of the Cross), 7:988  
 Living gnosis, 9:110–111  
*See also* Gnosis  
*The Living Light* (Ryan), 12:446  
*Living Our Faith* (Malawi, pastoral letter), 9:68  
*A Living Wage: Its Ethical and Economic Aspects* (Ryan), 12:445, 446  
 Livingstone, David, 14:906–907  
 Livonia (Russian province), 4:309  
 Livonian Knights. *See* Knights of the Sword  
*Livre de divinacions* (Oresme), 10:380  
*Livre de la foi*, 3:245  
*Livre des manières* (Stephen of Fougères), 3:519  
*Livre du ciel et du monde* (Oresme), 10:380  
*Livres des métiers* (Guild Book), 5:846

- Livy (Roman historian), 10:93, 12:307
- Lizana y Beaumont, Francisco Javier (Abp. of Mexico), 5:791
- Lizárraga, Reginaldo de, **8:738**
- Lladó Teixidor, Luis, 2:92
- Llandaff, Ancient See of (Wales), **8:738–739**
- Llandaff Oratory (South Africa), 13:364
- Llanthony Monastery (Wales), 8:739, **739**
- Llauradó Parisi, Antonio, Bl., 7:123
- Llaveneras, Calasanzio de, 1:438
- Llibre d'amic e amat* (Lull, R.), 8:866
- Llibre de contemplació* (Lull, R.), 8:866
- Llibre de gentil e los tres savis* (Lull, R.), 8:866
- Llop Gayá, Guillermo, Bl., 7:125
- Llorente, Juan Antonio, **8:739–740**
- Llorente Martín, Hilario María, 2:92
- Llosa, Cayetano de la, 2:467
- Lloyd, John, St., 5:237, 482, **8:740**, 10:495
- Lloyd, William, 5:238
- Lull, Raymond, 12:765, 776
- LMSC. *See* Little Missionary Sisters of Charity
- Loan Va Vu, Luke, 14:496
- Loarte, Gaspar, 1:305
- Loaysa, Jerónimo de (Abp. of Peru), 3:246, **8:740–741**
- Lobbes Abbey (Belgium), 5:324, 787, **8:741**
- Lobe, Alfonso, 8:742
- Lobedau, John, Bl., 8:105
- Lobo, Duarte, **8:741–742**
- Lobo, Jerónimo, **8:742**
- Loc Van Le, Paul, 14:496
- Local church and the universal Church, 5:38
- Local motion (place), 10:17, 21
- Location (category of being), 1:61, 2:396, **8:742**, 13:193
- Loccum Abbey (England), **8:743**
- Lochel. *See* Lohelius, Johann
- Lochner, Stephen, 3:844
- Loci communes* (Melancthon), 5:43, 12:16, 13:681
- Loci theologici*, **8:743**
- Loci theologici* (Gerhard), 8:86, 890
- Lock of Berenice* (Callimachus), 10:768
- Locke, John, **8:744–746**, 11:294
- abstraction, 1:45
  - accident, 1:62
  - Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310
  - Aristotelianism, 1:678
  - associationism, 1:796
  - atomism, 1:831
  - Blake, William, 2:428
  - Bradley, Francis Herbert, 2:577
  - British moralists, 2:623
  - Bufalo, St. Gaspare del, 2:675
  - Cartesianism, 3:183, 4:682
  - causality, 3:300, 306
  - choice, 3:521
  - Church-State relations, 3:638, 646
  - common good, 4:19
  - conceptualism of, 4:53
  - deism, 4:616
  - democracy, 4:640, 642
  - demonstration, 4:654
  - educational philosophy, 5:91, 93
  - empiricism, 5:91, 197–198, 261, 12:42, 47
  - Enlightenment, 5:255, 256
  - eternity, 5:381
  - ethics and natural law, 5:395
  - experience, 5:554
  - form, 5:803
  - free will, 5:939
  - freedom defined, 10:227
  - freedom of religion, 5:947
  - freethinker, 5:966
  - idea, 7:295
  - influence on Jonathan Edwards, 5:97
  - judgment, 8:23, 25
  - knowledge, theories of, 8:218
  - natural law doctrine, 10:183, 202–203
  - ontological argument, 10:603
  - quality, 11:849, 850
  - reflection, 12:3
  - scholasticism, 12:765, 768
  - self, concept of, 12:882
  - sense knowledge, 12:910
  - Sergeant, J., 13:12
  - social contracts, 13:240, 483
  - solipsism, 13:303
  - soul, 13:346
  - substance, 13:578
  - understanding, 14:292
- Lockwood, John, Bl., 3:264, 5:235, **8:746**
- Lockyear, J., 3:673
- Locnikar, Bernard (Abbot), 12:552
- Loculus, **8:746**
- Locutiones* (St. Augustine), 5:512
- Locutions, 8:409, **747**, 10:107–108
- Lodigeri, Calistus, 12:765
- Loetschert (1820–1886), 9:504
- Loftus, Adam (Abp. of Dublin), 5:455, 7:548
- Logic, 12:818
- ambiguity in, 1:334
  - Aristotelianism, 1:668, 681–682
  - art, 1:747
  - cosmological argument, 4:285–287
  - deduction, 4:608
  - demonstration, 4:651–653
  - dialectics, 4:726–727
  - division, 4:792–794
  - error and falsity, 5:329
  - Hegel, Georg, 6:706
  - identity principle, 7:303
  - mathematics, 12:415–416
  - Mill, John Stuart, 9:630–631
  - philosophy, 11:278
  - quantity in, 11:853–854
  - relation in, 12:43
  - Russell, Bertrand, 12:415–416
  - species, 13:407
  - stoicism, 13:534–535
  - truth in, 14:224
  - William of Ockham, 14:747
- See also* Argumentation; Equivocation
- Logic, G., 12:533
- Logic, history of, **8:747–752**
- Abelard, Peter, 1:18
  - Aristotle, 8:537, 748
  - Cartesianism, 3:183–186
  - Greco-Roman period, 8:747, 748–749
  - Leibniz, 8:456–457
  - Logic of Port Royal*, 3:184
  - logicism, 8:758
  - Medieval period, 8:749–750
  - modern period, 8:751–752
  - post-Renaissance period, 8:750–751
  - Thomist view, 8:538
  - vernacular logics, 8:751
- Logic, symbolic, **8:752–755**, 9:327
- axiomatic system, 1:948–950
  - concept, 4:52
  - constants and variables, 8:753
  - contingency, 4:212
  - intention, 13:410
  - Leibniz, 8:457
  - logic of predicates and class, 8:754–755
  - logic of relations, 8:755
  - propositional logic, 8:754
  - sign, 13:117
- Logic of Port Royal* (Arnauld and Nicole), 3:184



- Logic of predicates and class, 8:754–755  
 Logic of relations, 8:755, 13:139  
*The Logic of Scientific Discovery (Logik der Forschung)* (Popper), 11:508  
 “Logic without Ontology” (Nagel), 10:608  
*Logica (Dialectica)* (Ramus), 11:906  
*Logica ingredientibus* (Abelard), 1:18  
*Logica magna* (Veneto), 14:435  
*Lógica Mexicana* (Rubio), 12:399  
*Logica parva* (Veneto), 14:435  
*Logica valde utilis et realis contra Ocham* (Richard of Campsall), 12:232  
 Logical atomism, 12:415  
 Logical empiricism, 4:584  
 Logical instruments, 7:499  
*Logical Investigations* (Husserl), 10:607  
 Logical necessity, 10:227  
 Logical positivism, 5:197, **8:755–758**, 11:297  
     agnosticism, 1:183–184, 6:313  
     British moralists, 2:624  
     certitude, 3:352  
     contradiction, 4:224  
     death of God theology, 4:584  
     Locke’s influence, 8:746  
     physical laws, 11:316  
     relativism, 12:44, 48  
     Russell, Bertrand, 12:416  
     *See also* Empiricism; Positivism  
 Logicism, **8:758**  
*Logik der Forschung (The Logic of Scientific Discovery)* (Popper), 11:508  
*Logische Untersuchungen* (Husserl), 11:230  
*Logische Untersuchungen* (Trendelenburg), 6:711  
 Logos, 5:180, **8:758–764**  
     Alogoi, 1:304  
     anonymous Christian, 1:489  
     Arianism, 1:660  
     Athanasius, St., 1:820  
     Bible, 8:758–761  
     Christ as, 8:93  
     Christian paideia education to reach, 10:753–756  
     Christology, 1:527, 3:560  
     community, 4:38  
     creation, 4:342  
     filiality, 5:718–719  
     Heraclitus, 7:513  
     Holy Trinity dogma use of, 14:198, 200  
     John’s Gospel, 10:899  
     *patripassianism* denial of, 10:409, 957  
     Philo Judaeus, 11:271–272  
     Precious Blood, 11:639–640  
     revelation, 7:513  
     School of Antioch, 1:527  
     son of god, 13:311  
     theology of, 8:761, 761–764  
 Löhe, Johann Konrad Wilhelm, **8:765**  
 Lohelius, Johann (Lochel) (Abp. of Prague), **8:765**  
 Loher, Dietrich, 3:192  
 Löhr, Aemiliana, 8:672  
 Loir, Jean-Baptiste Jacques Louis Xavier, 12:277  
 Loisy, Alfred, 5:331, 8:765, **765–766**, 9:754  
     Bremond, Henri, 2:601  
     doctrine, development of, 4:806  
     Hügel, Friedrich von, 7:149  
     religious experience, 5:556  
     Richard de la Vergne, 12:228  
 Lollards, 3:605, **8:766–767**  
     Archbishops of Canterbury, 3:72, 481  
     Arundel, Thomas, 1:767  
     Carmelites, 3:141  
     Church property, 3:727  
     Courtenay, Richard, 4:317  
     *De heretico comburendo*, 4:550  
     impact on Ancient See of Norwich, 10:452  
     Lowe, J., 8:836–837  
     Netter’s criticism of, 10:264  
     repression of, 8:775  
     Wyclif, John, 8:766, 14:867  
 Lomax, James, 5:237  
 Lomazzi, Isabella Cristina. *See* Bellinzaga, Isabella Cristina  
 Lombard, Peter. *See* Peter Lombard  
 Lombard League, 5:925, 7:663, **8:767**  
 Lombard-Catalan architecture, 3:690–691  
 Lombardi, Riccardo, 7:792  
 Lombardie, Jacques, 12:277  
 Lombards, **8:767–770**  
     Adrian I (Pope), 1:121, 122  
     Arianism, 1:664, 815  
     Byzantine Church, 2:750  
     Byzantine Empire, 2:783  
     Carolingian Dynasty, 3:124, 164, 421, 422, 434, 563, 598  
     Constantine II (Antipope), 4:178  
     Constantine V (Byzantine Emperor), 4:174  
     Damian of Pavia, 4:506  
     Desiderius (King), 4:688  
     Deusdeit I, St., 4:701  
     *Donation of Constantine*, 4:860–861  
     driven back by Pepin, 10:835  
     Germany, 6:171–172  
     Gregory I (Pope), St., 6:479–480  
     Gregory III (Pope), St., 6:486–487  
     iron crown, 8:768  
     Italian invasion (6th century), 7:920  
     King Rachis, 8:768, 769  
     Paul I (Pope), St., 11:18–19  
     Pepin III, 11:110–111  
     Ravenna (Italy) capture, 11:929  
 Lombers, Council of, **8:770**  
 Loménie de Brienne, Étienne Charles de (Abp. of Paris), 3:753, 4:13, **8:770**  
 London, Ancient See of (England), 3:70, 8:141, **770–772**  
 London, Councils of (1075–1160), 1:254, 495, 3:469, 481  
 London Charterhouse, **8:772**  
 Lonergan, Bernard, 6:288, **8:772–775**, 14:54, 56, 199, 292–293  
     biblical hermeneutics, 6:796  
     conversion, 4:235  
     faith and beliefs, 2:223  
     foundational theology, 5:827  
     humanity of Christ, 7:821  
     induction, 7:435  
     International Theological Commission, 7:528  
     intuition, 7:534–535  
 Long, Melvin T., 8:822  
 Longe, Richard. *See* Sergeant, Richard, Bl.  
*The Longest Years* (Undset), 14:295  
 Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 3:379  
 Longhay, Georges, 11:623  
 Longhena, Baldassare, 3:705  
*Longinqua oceani* (apostolic letter, Leo XIII), 1:585  
 Longissimae melodiae, 1:294–295  
 Longjumeau, André de, 3:492  
 Longjumeau, Treaty of (1568), 3:266  
 Longland, John (Bp. of Lincoln), **8:775–776**  
 Longley, Charles (Abp. of Canterbury), 8:306  
 Longo, Bartolo, Bl., **8:776**  
 Longpont Abbey (France), 3:696  
 Long-suffering (moral virtue), **8:775**  
 Loofs, Friedrich, 10:252, 963, 12:257  
*Looking Backward* (Bellamy), 14:361  
*Loom of Years* (Noyes), 10:471  
 Loomer, Bernard, 11:731

- Loor, Isidore of Saint Joseph de, Bl., **8:776–777**
- Loos, Cornelius, **8:777**
- Lootens, Louis Aloysius (Bp. of Idaho), 7:290
- Lopes, Simon, Bl., 1:951
- Lopez, Domingo, 7:577
- López, Francisco, 12:674
- López, Ludovico, **8:777**
- López Aguilar, Rubén de Jesús, Bl., 7:123
- López de Ayala, Pero, 1:465
- Lopez de Legazpi, Miguel, 11:255
- López de Mendoza Grajales, Francisco, **8:777–778**
- López López, Cecilio, Bl., 7:124
- López Orbara, Manuel, Bl., 7:123
- Lopez Portillo, Pablo María, Bl., 4:494
- López Trujillo, Alfonso (Bp.), 4:158
- López y Vicuña, Vicenta María, Bl., **8:778**
- Lopuchin, A., 12:435
- Loras, Jean Mathias Pierre (Bp. of Dubuque, IA), 3:765, 4:281, 363, 921–922, 7:541, **8:778–779**
- The Lord, **8:779–781**  
 apotheosis, 1:599  
 Christological title, 1:599, 7:808–809  
 as honorific title for God, 8:780  
 Malachi, Book of, 9:63  
 New Testament, 8:780–781  
 Old Testament, 8:780  
 substitution for Yahweh, 8:780  
 used for God, 8:780  
 used for Jesus Christ, 8:780–781
- Lord, Daniel Aloysius, **8:779**, 13:294
- The Lord of the Rings* (Tolkien), 14:105
- Lorde, Audre, 5:673
- Lord's Day, **8:781–782**, 12:459–460, 13:607
- Lord's Day Observance Act (England), 12:455
- Lord's Prayer, **8:782–784**  
 catechesis, 3:230, 231, 234, 240  
 hope, 7:93, 99  
 kiss of peace, 8:185  
 outstretched hands, 8:649
- Lord's Supper, **8:784–786**  
 Baptists, 2:78, 80  
 Pentecostals, 11:106  
 Phillipists, 4:416  
 scriptural basis, 5:419  
*See also* Breaking of Bread;  
 Eucharist
- Lorenz, Konrad, 2:404
- Lorenzana, Francisco Antonio de (Abp. of Mexico City and Toledo), **8:786**
- Lorenzelli, B., 4:121
- Lorenzetti, Pietro, 1:791, 3:127, 4:396
- Lorenzini, Francesco, 2:844
- Lorenzo Maria of Saint Francis Xavier, 12:632
- Loreto, Shrine at, 8:602–603
- Loretto Chapel (Santa Fe, New Mexico), 12:674
- Loretto Sisters (Institute of the Blessed Virgin), **8:786–787**  
*See also* Sisters of Loretto at the Foot of the Cross
- Lori, William E. (Bp. of Norwich), 4:125
- L'Orme, P. de, 3:675
- Lorrain, Claude, 2:114
- Lorraine, Cardinals of, 3:266, **8:787–788**
- Lorraine Benedictine congregation, 8:142
- Lorraine Dynasty, 5:768
- Lorraine-Armagnac, François (Bp. of Bayeux), 2:163
- Lorris, Guillaume de, 1:291
- Lorry, Michel de (Bp. of Angers), 1:432
- Lorsch Abbey (Germany), 1:99, 3:563, 5:325, **8:788**
- Los Angeles Archdiocese (CA), 1:640, 3:76–77, **8:788–793**, 792, 836
- Los Angeles Bible Institute (CA), 6:27, 30
- Los Angeles Cathedral (CA), 3:716
- Los Angeles Diocesan Archives (CA), 1:640
- Losskiĭ, Nikolai Onufrievich, **8:794**
- Lossky, Vladimir, 12:436
- Lost articles, patron saint of, 5:670
- Los-Von-Rom Movement, 1:915, 3:624, **8:794–795**
- Lot and His Daughters* (Krodel), 6:131
- Lothair I (Carolingian Emperor), 3:170, **8:795**  
 Alexander of Fiesole, St., 1:264  
 Clement of Ireland, St., 3:799  
 Drogo of Metz, 4:908  
 Leo IV (Pope), St., 8:482  
 Sergius II (Pope) consecration, 13:14
- Lothair I (Holy Roman Emperor), 5:28, 139, 145, 443, 766, 6:488
- Lothair II (Holy Roman Emperor), **8:795–796**  
 Anacletus II (Antipope), 1:370  
 divorce of, 1:117, 124, 840, 3:160, 171, 599  
 Hincmar of Reims, 6:838  
 Innocent II (Pope), 7:470
- Lothair III (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:78, 7:82, **8:796–797**, 10:420, 421
- Lothair IV (King of the East Franks), 3:172
- Lothar of Cadolo, 13:36
- Lotharingia, 8:795
- Lotto, Lorenzo, 1:132
- Lotze, Rudolf Hermann, 1:80, 603–604, **8:797**, 10:824
- Loughlin, James F., **8:797–798**
- Loughlin, John (Bp. of Brooklyn), **8:798**
- Loughran, Neilan, 7:581
- Louis (Duke of Orléans), 7:884
- Louis I (Card. of Lorraine, 1527-1578), 8:787
- Louis I (Holy Roman Emperor), 4:908
- Louis I (the Great) (King of Hungary), 7:211
- Louis I (the Pious) (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:154, 5:28, 14:7  
 Adalard, St., 1:98  
 Agobard of Lyons, St., 1:186  
 Aldric of Le Mans, St., 1:248  
 anointing, 1:478  
 Barnard of Vienne, St., 2:104  
 Benedict of Aniane, St., 2:251–252, 269  
 Canon Law, 3:43  
 capitularies, 3:91  
 Carolingian Dynasty, role in, 3:168–170  
 Carolingian reform, 3:157, 168, 599, 600  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:160  
 Church-State relations under, 5:615  
 Council of Attigny, 1:840  
 Council of Thionville, 1:248  
 Eugene II (Pope), 5:443  
 Gregory IV (Pope), 6:488  
 Hilduin of Saint-Denis, 6:833  
 iconoclasm, 2:753  
 Leo III (Pope), St., 8:480  
*Ordinatio imperii* (817), 10:914  
*Pactum Ludovicianum*, 10:913–914  
 works of charity, 3:410–411
- Louis I de Bourbon (Prince of Condé), 3:266–267
- Louis I de Guise, 3:266
- Louis II (Card. of Lorraine, 1555-1588), 8:787
- Louis II (King of Hungary), 7:213
- Louis II (King of Naples), 1:258
- Louis II (the German) (King of the East Franks), 3:170–171, 8:796  
 Ado of Vienne, St., 1:117  
 Adrian II (Pope), 1:124

LOUIS II (THE GERMAN) (KING OF THE EAST FRANKS)

- Louis II (the German) (King of the East Franks) (*continued*)  
 archchancellors, 1:632  
 John of Ravenna, 7:981  
 Leo IV (Pope), St., 8:482  
 Lothair II, 8:795, 796
- Louis II (the Stammerer) (King of the Franks), 3:171
- Louis III (Card. of Lorraine), 8:788
- Louis III (King of the Franks), 1:99, 3:171–172, 172
- Louis IV (d'Outremer) (King of the East Franks), 3:172
- Louis IV (the Bavarian) (Holy Roman Emperor)  
 appeals to a future council, 1:599  
 Avignon papacy, 1:943  
 Benedict XII (Pope), 2:244  
 Clement VI (Pope), 3:780  
 conciliarism, 4:55  
 excommunication of, 6:177  
 Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:854  
 John XXII (Pope), 1:327, 3:603, 7:931  
 Lupold of Bebenburg, 8:869  
 Marsilius of Padua, 9:210
- Louis V (King of the East Franks), 3:172
- Louis VI (King of France), **8:798–799**, 12:544
- Louis VII (King of France), 8:799, **799**  
 Alexander III (Pope), 1:254  
 Barbeaux Abbey, 2:93  
 Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:318  
 Celestine III (Pope), 3:319  
 Crusades, 4:410
- Louis VIII (King of France), 1:229, 4:413, 7:84
- Louis IX (King of France), St., **8:799–801**, 800, 801  
*Aeterne Rex Altissime*, 1:147  
 anointing, 1:478  
 church architecture, 3:697  
 Clement IV (Pope), 3:778  
 Crusades, 4:401, 405, 411  
 holy lance, 7:31  
 Holy Name, 7:31  
 law, 8:401  
 North Africa, 3:187  
*Pastoureaux* Crusade to free, 10:940  
 reform of French kingdom, 5:846  
 Sainte Chapelle for crown of thorns, 13:90
- Louis XI (King of France)  
 Celles-Sur-Belle Monastery, 3:329  
 Cuxa Abbey, 4:450
- Francis of Paola, 5:872  
 hospitals, 7:137  
 Paul II (Pope), 11:20  
 Pragmatic Sanction, 6:75, 11:582
- Louis XII (King of France), 1:259, 261, 7:668, 8:56
- Louis XIII (King of France)  
 Bérulle, Pierre de, 2:339  
 Chrysostom of Saint-Lô, John, 3:573  
 Church reform, 5:850  
 confessor to, 13:168  
 Edict of Alais, 10:145  
 La Rouchefoucauld, 8:336  
 Richelieu's relationship with, 12:238
- Louis XIV (King of France), **8:801–804**, 802  
 absolutism, 5:850–851  
 Alexander VII (Pope), 1:262  
 Alexander VIII (Pope), 1:262  
 appeals to a future council, 1:599  
 Assemblies of the French Clergy, 1:788  
 Baluze, Étienne, exile of, 2:47  
 baroque architecture, 2:107  
 Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:549  
 Bouillon, Emmanuel Théodose de la Tour d'Auvergne, 2:563  
 Brogne Abbey, 2:625  
 Camisards, 2:916  
 Caribbean, 3:118  
 Church-State relations, 4:591  
 Clement X (Pope), 3:788  
 Clement XI (Pope), 3:788  
 closing of Calvinist academy at Sedan, 2:164  
 Declaration of the French Clergy, 6:77  
 Edict of Alais, 10:145  
 Fénelon, François de Salignac de la Mothe, 5:683  
 Fleury, Claude, court tutor, 5:762  
 Fürstenberg brothers, 6:36  
 Gallicanism, 3:615, 639, 788, 6:76  
 Hugo, Charles Hyacinthe, 7:162  
 Huguenots, 3:639, 7:168  
 Innocent XI (Pope), Bl., 7:481  
 Innocent XII (Pope), 7:482  
 Jesuit confessor, 8:269  
 Le Tellier, M., 8:519  
 Louisiana exploration, 8:340  
 Lully's opera, 8:867  
 Oates Plot, 10:496  
 Port-Royal Abbey, 11:525  
 Retz, Jean François Paul de Gondide, 12:180
- slavery, 1:155  
*Unigenitus*, 1:57  
 works of charity, 3:417
- Louis XV (King of France), 3:791–792, 5:209, 761, **8:804–805**, 805
- Louis XVI (King of France), 5:84, 972, 7:130
- Louis XVIII (King of France)  
 Carthusians, 3:195  
 Chateaubriand, François René de, 3:448  
 Cheverus, Jean Louis Lefebvre de, 3:472  
 Civil Constitution of the Clergy, 3:753  
 Concordat of 1801, 4:63  
 Edgeworth de Firmont chaplain to, 5:84  
 Imperial Catechism, 3:237
- Louis d'Aleman (Card.), Bl., 1:694, **8:805**
- Louis of Besse, **8:805**
- Louis of Casoria, Ven., **8:805–806**
- Louis of Féterne, 1:23
- Louis of Granada, 1:305, **8:806–807**, 11:621
- Louis of Guise (Card.), 6:579
- Louis of León, 2:50
- Louis of Tech (Patriarch of Aquileia), 1:608
- Louis of Udine. *See* Scrosoppi, Luigi, St.
- Louis of Verona, 3:414
- Louis the Bavarian. *See* Louis IV (the Bavarian) (Holy Roman Emperor)
- Louis the Pious. *See* Louis I (the Pious) (Holy Roman Emperor)
- Louise de Marillac, St., 3:235, 417, **8:807**, 13:172
- Louise of France (Thérèse de St. Augustin), Ven., **8:807**
- Louise of Savoy, Bl., **8:808**
- Louisiana, **8:808–816**  
*Cochran v. Louisiana State Board of Education* (1930), 3:660  
 Congregation of Sisters of the Holy Family, 7:23  
 Daughters of the Cross, 4:534  
 ecclesiastical organization, 8:809  
 exploration era, 8:339–340  
 French exploration, 8:340  
 Jesuits, 8:8–9, 809, 9:723  
 mission, 1:270, 9:715–716, 723, 12:274  
 Sisters of the Most Holy Sacrament, 13:190

- See also* Dubourg, Louis William Valentine; *specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Louisiana State Board of Education, *Cochran v.* (1930), 3:660
- Louismet, Savinien, **8:816**
- Louis-Philippe (King of France), 3:448, 472, 5:854
- Louisville Archdiocese (KY), **8:816–819**
- Loup. *See* Lupus, St.
- Lourdes (France), 3:623, 5:857, **8:819–820**, 820, 13:93, 331
- Lourdes Basilica, 3:710
- Lourdes Brothers, 3:622
- Loutre, Jean Louis Le, 7:25
- Louvain, American College at, 4:659, **8:820–823**
- Louvain, Catholic University of (Belgium), 2:220, 227–228, 7:714, **8:823–825**, 12:540
- Boonen, Jacques, 2:529
- course in St. Thomas, 12:776
- Dechamps, Victori Auguste, 4:589
- neoscholastic revival, 12:776
- Sheen, F., 13:74
- Lovatelli urn, 10:86
- Lovati, Lovato dei, 12:113
- Love, **8:825–830**
- appetite, 1:602
- appreciative love, 8:726
- Augustine, St., 1:875
- benevolent love, 8:826
- common good, 4:18
- communication, 4:23–24
- conjugal, 7:180, 13:45
- courage, 4:316
- courtly, 4:318–322
- creation, 4:343, 344
- death, 4:575
- depiction in Islamic art, 7:618
- duties in, 8:66
- effect on knowledge, 8:206–207
- existentialism, 5:725
- familial piety, 11:332
- Ficino' theory of Platonic love, 5:710
- freedom, 5:725
- hate, 5:195
- historical development, 8:826–827
- John of Saint-Samson, 7:983
- John Paul II (Pope), 11:154
- John's Gospel, 7:898
- justice related, 8:64–66
- justice related, boundaries between, 8:68–69
- kinds of, 8:825–826
- level of reason, 8:828–830
- level of sense, 8:827–828
- Lucretius, 8:849
- man's fruitful nature, 8:873
- person, 11:148
- sexual urge, 13:44–45
- Song of Songs, 13:318–319
- spiration, 13:421
- supererogation, 4:307
- will and willing, 14:723
- Love, in the Bible, 4:7–8, 9, **8:830–832**, 13:249
- Love, in theology, 4:938, 939, 8:65–66
- Love, virtue of, **8:832–834**
- Love and Responsibility* (Wojtyła), 13:44, 45
- The Love of the Eternal Wisdom* (Grignon de Montfort), 6:532
- Lovejoy, Arthur, 1:52, 10:630
- Loverde, Paul (Bp. of Arlington, VA), 14:543
- Lovers of the Holy Cross (LHC), 4:113–114, 8:304, **8:834–836**
- Löw, Joseph, **8:836**
- Löw, Leopold, 2:84
- Low Church, 1:444, **8:836**, 12:25
- Low countries, 8:686, 820–823, 823–825, 13:454–456
- Low Sunday (2nd Sunday of Easter), 5:13
- Lowe, E. A., 10:774
- Lowe, John (Bp. of Rochester, England), **8:836–837**
- Lowe, John, Bl., 1:112, 5:229, **8:837**
- Lowell, J. R., 3:379
- Lowell, John, 3:472
- Lowell Plan, **8:837–838**
- Löwith, Karl, 6:882, 884
- Loyola College (Baltimore), 2:40
- Loyola Marymount University (CA), 8:791, 793, 9:303
- Loyola University (Chicago), 3:480, 13:104
- Loyola University (New Orleans), 8:813
- Loyson, Charles, 8:838, **8:838**
- Lozano, Pedro, **8:838–839**
- Luanda (Angola), 1:452
- Lubac, Henri de (Card.), 8:839, **8:839–841**
- atheism, 1:826
- Balthasar, Hans Urs von, 2:34
- Christian philosophy, 3:541
- Daniélou, Jean, 4:515
- destiny, supernatural, 4:694
- ecclesiology, 5:37
- integrity of natural order, 10:193
- International Theological Commission, 7:528
- man, natural end of, 9:101
- New Theology, 5:859
- sacramental theology, 12:473
- theology of Church, 3:589
- theology of history, 6:890
- World War I service, 7:791
- Lubich, Chiara, 5:785, 786
- Lubieniecki, Stanisław, **8:841**, 13:291
- Lubin (Bp. of Chartres), 3:264
- Lublin Committee, 11:450
- Lublin Lectures* (John Paul II), 9:91
- Lucan (Roman poet), 12:308, 311
- Lucaris, Cyril (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:820, 4:355, 6:457, **8:841–842**
- Lucas, Albert, 5:442
- Lucas, Fielding, Jr., **8:842**
- Lucas, Frederick, **8:842**, 13:726–727
- Lucas Cranach the Elder, 4:397, 5:81
- Lucas of Hildebrand, 1:913
- Lucas of Túy, 1:465
- Lucayan people, 2:13
- Lucca (Italy), 3:67
- Lucci, Antonio Nicola, Bl. (Bp. of Bovino), **8:842–843**
- Lucentius (Bp. of Ascoli), 3:363
- Lucernarium* (lighting of the lamps), 3:15, 5:16
- Lucerne* (Tolstoi), 14:105
- Lucerno (Father), 3:247
- Lucey, Robert Emmet (Abp. of San Antonio, TX), 5:203, 879, **8:843–844**, 12:642
- Luchesius of Poggibonsi, Bl., **8:844**
- Luchtel. *See* Lúthildis, St.
- Lucian (Greek satirist), 1:567, 3:592, 593, 12:309, 635
- Lucian (Roman martyr), 2:188
- Lucian of Antioch, St., 5:454, **8:844**
- Arius, 1:527, 685
- biblical canon, 3:32
- Christology, 3:560
- Creed of, 1:662
- influence on Arius, 10:346
- School of Antioch, 1:524, 526, 2:820, 5:511
- works of charity, 3:402, 406
- Lucian of Samosata, 12:635
- Luciani, Albino (Card.). *See* John Paul I (Pope)
- Lucidus (Gallic priest), 11:650
- Lucie-Christine, **8:844–845**
- Lucifer of Cagliari, 3:632, 724–725, 4:504, **8:845**

- Luciferians. *See* Satanism
- Lucius, St., **8:845–846**
- Lucius I (Pope), St., **8:846**
- Lucius II (Pope), **8:846–847**
- Lucius III (Pope), **8:874–878**
- Armenia, 1:701
  - capital punishment, 3:86–87
  - Catharism, 1:231
  - decretal forgeries, 4:600–601
  - heresy, 7:487–488
  - heretics condemned, 8:847
  - Humiliati, 7:204
  - Humiliati and Waldenses, excommunication of, 11:612
  - Inquisition, 7:665
  - lay boycotts of concubinous priests, 8:847–848
- Lucius of Cyrene, 1:521
- Luck, **8:848**, 14:585–586
- Lucker, Raymond A., 10:309–310
- Luckhardt, H., 3:680
- Luckmann, Thomas, 2:223
- Lucretius (Roman poet), **8:848–849**
- atheism, 1:822
  - atomism, 1:833
  - chance, 3:375, 377
  - materialism, 9:319
  - place, 11:401
  - sensations, 5:283
- Lucrezia* (Respighi), 12:139
- Lucula noctis* (Dominici), 9:461
- Lucy, St., **8:849**, 850, 13:103
- Ludanus, St., **8:851**
- Ludger of Münster, St., 1:220, 8:431, **851**, 14:680–681
- Ludi Apollinares*, 12:325
- Ludi Magni*, 12:325
- Ludi Megalenses*, 12:325
- Ludi saeculares*, 12:326
- Ludlam, Robert, Bl., 5:229, **8:851–852**, 13:141
- Ludmilla, St., 4:479, **8:852**, 14:677
- Ludolf of Corvey, St., **8:852**
- Ludolf of Fonte Avellana, 5:792
- Ludolf of Ratzeburg, St., **8:852**
- Ludolph of Saxony, 3:192, 5:789, 7:312, **8:852–853**, 9:460–461
- Ludovicus de Cividale, 3:52
- Ludovicus Gomesius, 3:52
- Ludovisi, Alessandro. *See* Gregory XV (Pope)
- Ludovisi, Ludovico (Card.), 7:575
- Ludus breviter de Pasione* (Benediktbeuern play), 10:927
- Ludwig I (King of Bavaria), 4:823
- Ludwig II (King of Bavaria), 4:824
- Ludwig Missionsverein (Ludwig Mission Society), **8:853**, 10:222, 12:781
- The Ludwig-Missionverein and the Church in the United States* (Roemer), 12:283
- Lueger, Karl, 1:914, 7:873–874
- Luers, John Henry (Bp. of Fort Wayne, IN), 7:415
- Luethen, Bonaventure (Father), 12:630
- Lueven Scholars. *See* Louvain, Catholic University of
- Lüfthildis, St., **8:853–854**
- Lufthold. *See* Lüfthildis, St.
- Lugdunensis*, 3:40
- Lugo, Francisco de, 8:854
- Lugo, Juan de (Card.), 1:311, 7:782, **8:854–855**, 12:766
- Luigi of Udine. *See* Scrosoppi, Luigi, St.
- Luis de la Puente. *See* La Puente, Luis de, Ven.
- Luisa, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:734
- Lukáš of Prague, 2:461, **8:855**
- Lukashyenko, Aleksandr, 2:213, 214
- Łukaszuk, Konstanty, 11:584
- Luke, Evangelist, St., **8:855–856**, 856, 857
- Barnabas, 2:102–103
  - God's spirit, 13:427
  - as icon painter, 7:278
  - iconography of, 5:475
  - liberation of oppressed, 13:245
  - See also* Acts of the Apostles; Luke, Gospel According to
- Luke, Gospel According to, **8:856–861**
- Acts of the Apostles, 1:87, 88
  - Annunciation in, 1:473–475
  - anointing, 4:85
  - apostles, 9:363
  - Ascension of Jesus Christ in, 1:769–770
  - baptism, use of word, 2:56
  - Barabbas, 2:85
  - Bartholomew, Apostle, St., 2:123
  - beatitudes, 2:177, 178
  - Beelzebul, 2:200
  - biblical canon, 3:21, 24
  - blessings in, 2:438
  - breaking of bread in, 2:600
  - censuses in, 3:338–339
  - Christmas, 3:555
  - contemplation, 4:210
  - contents and division, 8:856–858
  - infancy gospel, 8:856
  - ministry in Galilee, 8:857
  - ministry in Jerusalem, 8:858
  - Passion narrative, 8:858
  - preparation for public ministry, 8:856–857
  - Resurrection narrative, 8:858
  - travel account, 8:857–858
  - conversion in, 4:233–234
  - criticism, 3:34
  - descent of Christ into hell, 4:684
  - disciple as term, 4:769–773
  - discipleship of women, 14:830–831
  - Divine indwelling, 7:441
  - divorce, 13:49
  - early Christian way of life, 3:546
  - edification, 5:84
  - Elijah's Second Coming, 5:159
  - enmity, 5:264
  - eschatology, 5:339
  - family structure, 14:830
  - final perseverance, 11:134
  - forgiveness, 13:36
  - friendship with God, 6:10
  - Gabriel, 6:40
  - Gehenna, 6:116
  - glory, 6:245
  - gluttony, 6:251
  - God the Son, 6:295–296
  - God's word-made-flesh, 14:837
  - Hades, 6:604
  - heart, 6:681
  - hell, 6:724
  - house churches, 2:145
  - Immaculate Conception, 7:331–332
  - infancy narrative of, 7:452–453, 454
  - infused knowledge, 8:207
  - Jesus Christ
    - baptism of, 2:72
    - genealogy of, 6:126, 14:829–830
    - prayer, 11:592
    - temptations of, 9:546
    - trust and faith of, 13:38
  - John the Baptist, St.
    - birth and infancy of, 7:1012–1013
    - ministry of, 7:1013–1014
  - justification, 8:77
  - kerygma, 8:157
  - Kingdom of God, 8:173, 174
  - laicism, 8:284
  - Lazarus of Bethany, 8:420
  - Lazarus the Poor Man, 8:421
  - leprosy, 8:510
  - Lord used for God, 8:780
  - Lord's Day, 8:781
  - Lord's Prayer, 8:782–784

- love and justice, 8:65  
 Luke Evangelist, 8:855–856  
*Magnificat*, 9:43, 243–244  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:242–244, 248, 14:536  
 Mary Magdalene, St., 9:287  
 miracles, 9:664  
 Nazareth, 10:216  
 origins, 8:858–860  
 pacifism, 10:745  
 parables in, 10:870, 871  
 paradise, 13:36–37  
 on the Parousia, 10:897, 899  
 passage reading, 8:434  
 Passion, 10:920, 922, 923  
 peace, 11:49  
 Pharisees, 11:226  
 prayer times, 8:729  
 presentation of the Lord, 3:14  
 prodigal son, 13:145  
 publicans, 11:810  
 redaction criticism scholarship, 10:304  
 rhetorical training, 8:861  
 St. John the Baptist, 5:159, 162  
 Seven Last Words, 13:36  
 ship symbolism, 3:630  
 sign of Jonah, 7:1022  
 Simon the Apostle, 13:126  
 simplicity of God, 13:137  
 sin, 13:146, 148  
 Son of David, 13:310  
 Son of God, 13:312  
 Son of Man, 13:317  
 sons of God, 13:322  
 sorrows of Mary, 13:327  
 soul, 13:340  
 spirit, 13:425  
 virgin birth, 14:534  
 virginity, 4:306  
 visitation of Mary, 14:564  
 women, role of, 14:830  
 works of charity in, 1:300  
*See also* Synoptic Gospels  
 Luke Belludi, Bl., **8:865**  
 Luke of Armento, St., **8:865**  
 Luke-Acts, **8:861–865**  
 Lukewarmness, **8:865–866**  
 Lull, Raymond, Bl., **8:866–867**  
   chivalry, 3:519  
   Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 11:749  
   Latin Averroism, 1:936  
   medieval Latin literature works of, 9:461  
   mystical literature, 10:118  
   Tunisia, 3:188  
 Lull of Mainz (Bp.), St., 2:496, 4:449, **8:867**  
 Lully, Jean Baptiste, 5:746, 8:690–691, **8:867–868**, 868  
 Lumbrozo, Jacob, 14:104  
*Lumen gentium* (LG) (Dogmatic Constitution on the Church), 5:37, 39, 40, 299, 346, 859  
   lay spirituality, 8:416, 416–417  
   society, Church as, 13:287  
*Lumen Gentium* award, 4:75  
 Luna, Pedro de. *See* Benedict XIII (Antipope)  
 Lundy, Victor, 3:716  
 Lune, John, 7:580  
 Lunn, Arnold, **8:868–869**  
 Luo Wenzao (Bp.), 3:497  
 Lupicinus of Jura, St., 8:63  
 Lupold of Bebenburg (Bp. of Bebenburg), **8:869**  
 Lupus, St., 2:163, **8:869**, 9:444  
 Lupus of Ferrières, Servatus, 1:248, 3:160, 730, 5:695, 7:246  
 Luque, Crisanto (Card.), **8:869–870**  
 Lurana (Mother). *See* White, Lurana Mary  
 Lurçat, Jean, 1:545, 3:713  
 Lure Abbey (France), 4:615  
 Luria, Isaac, 2:833, 834, 835, **8:870–871**, 13:56  
 Luria, Solomon, 12:140  
 Lust, **8:871–877**, 14:473  
 Lustiger, J. M., 5:861  
 Lutgardis, St., **8:877**  
 Luther, Martin, 5:36, 316, 8:877, **8:877–883**  
   abuse of indulgences, 7:438  
   Amsdorf, Nikolaus von, 1:366  
   Angelo Carletti di Chivasso, Bl., 1:414  
   Apocalypse iconography, 1:544–545  
   Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
   Aristotelianism, 1:675  
   Arnoldi, Bartholomaeus, 1:719–720  
   *ars moriendi*, 1:732–733  
   attrition, 4:226  
   Augustinians, 1:889  
   Benno of Meissen, St., 2:283  
   Berquin, Louis de, 2:330  
   biblical canon, 3:21, 27, 32  
   biblical Chronicler, 3:566  
   biblical hermeneutics, 6:793  
   biblical translation, 5:518, 12:16  
   Bugenhagen, Johann, 2:675  
   capital punishment, 3:87  
   catechesis, 3:232–233, 241–242  
   Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:430  
   Christian philosophy, 3:538  
   Church-State relations, 3:637  
   clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:327  
   Cochlaeus, Johannes, 3:816  
   confessions of faith, 4:78  
   Crotus Rubianus, 4:386  
   death of God, 4:583  
   defenders, 8:129  
   Denifle, Heinrich Seuse, 4:660  
   Diet of Nuremberg, 3:482–483  
   Diet of Worms, 3:430, 482  
   disagreement between Thomas Münzer, 10:62–63  
   ecclesiology, 5:36  
   excommunication of, 5:43, 8:880–881, 12:16  
   faith, 2:222  
   free will and providence, 5:930, 936, 938  
   Gansfort, Johannes Wessel, 6:89  
   George of Saxony, 6:144  
   grace, 6:397, 402–403  
   grave in Castle Church, 8:888  
   Grisar, Hartmann, 6:534  
   historical image of the Church, 6:874  
   humanism, 7:192  
   Hutten, Ulrich von, 7:233  
   hymnody, 7:255  
   impact on liturgical reforms, 8:659  
   impact on papacy, 10:841  
   imputation of justice and merit, 7:367–368  
   indulgences, 12:15  
   indulgences issue, 8:487–488  
   infant baptism, defense of, 2:69  
   intermediate judgment, 8:33  
   justice of God, 8:71  
   justification, theology of, 8:83–84, 90–91  
   laicism, 8:281–282  
   Leo X (Pope), condemnation of 41 propositions from, 14:168  
   Lord's Supper, 5:426–427, 521  
   Mānī, 9:114  
   Mazzolini, Sylvester, 9:389–390  
   Melancthon, Philipp, 13:681–682  
   merit (virtue), 9:512  
   Ninety-five Theses, 1:233, 8:879–880, 888, 889, 12:5, 15–16

- Luther, Martin (*continued*)
- nominalism, 12:12
  - Norwegian Lutheranism, 10:448
  - opponents
    - Eck, Johann, 5:42–43
    - Emser literary adversary, 5:199–200
    - Faber, Johann Augustanus, 5:583
    - Faber, Johannes, 5:583
    - Luevn theology faculty, 8:823
  - papal Antichrist, 1:517
  - partisan of, 13:401
  - Paul, St., 3:608
  - Paulus, Nikolaus, 11:42–43
  - Peasants' War, 11:53
  - penance, 11:71
  - Philip of Hesse, 11:250
  - Powell, Edward, reply to, 11:574
  - predestination, 11:654
  - priesthood, 11:702–703
  - Quietism, 3:614
  - reaction in Europe, 8:488
  - religious experience, 5:555
  - religious liberalism, 8:540–541
  - Renaissance concept, 12:111
  - sacerdotium et regnum*, 11:703
  - salutary acts, 12:621
  - salvation, 13:908
  - scholasticism, 12:762
  - secularization of Church property, 12:872
  - on the state, 13:483
  - Ten Commandments, 4:9
  - theodicy, 13:868–869
  - transubstantiation doctrine, 14:159
  - Tyndale's translations of works, 14:253
  - ubiquitarian arguments, 14:263
  - works of charity, 3:414
  - See also* Lutheranism; The Reformation
  - Lutheran Chapel for the Deaf (St. Paul, MN), 3:716
  - Lutheran Church in America (LCA), 5:470, 471
  - Lutheran churches in North America, 4:201, 356, 7:261–262, **8:883–887**, 884
  - Lutheran Church—Missouri Synod (LC-MS), 5:470, 471, 8:765, 886, 887
  - Lutheran Evangelical Church, 8:376
  - Lutheran General Synod, 8:885
  - Lutheran Ministerium of North America, 8:885
  - Lutheran Missouri Synod. *See* Lutheran Church—Missouri Synod
  - Lutheran Theological Seminary (Gettysburg, PA), 8:247, 12:744–745
  - Lutheran theology, 5:754
  - Lutheran World Federation, 8:90, 91, 227, 887, 892
  - Lutheran-Anglican dialogues, 8:227
  - Lutheran-Catholic dialogues, 8:227
  - Lutheranism, 5:732, **8:887–896**, 892
    - Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129
    - Albrecht of Brandenburg-Ansbach, 1:233–234
    - Amana Society, 1:330
    - Ambrosius Catharinus, 1:347
    - Amsdorf, Nikolaus von, 1:366
    - Anderson, Lars, 1:399
    - anthropocentrism, 1:508
    - Antwerp, 1:538
    - Aristotelianism, 1:677
    - Athanasian Creed, 1:817
    - Augsburg, 1:848
    - Augsburg Confession, 1:850
    - Austria, 1:910, 912, 913, 914
    - Belgium, 2:217
    - Blarer, Ambrosius, 2:433
    - Böhme, Jakob, 2:462
    - Book of Common Prayer, 2:524
    - Brask, Hans, 2:585
    - Brenz, Johann, 2:605
    - Bucer, Martin, 2:653
    - Bugenhagen, Johann, 2:675
    - Calixtus, Georg, 2:873–874
    - Calov, Abraham, 2:383, 874, 884, 3:174
    - Calvin, John, 2:888, 891
    - cantors, 3:85
    - Carneseccchi, Pietro, 3:147
    - Carpzov family, 3:174–175
    - Carranza, Bartolomé, 3:176
    - Catherine of Genoa, St., 3:271
    - Centuriators of Magdeburg, 1:465, 3:18, 347–348
    - Chemnitz, Martin, 3:463–464
    - Chile, 3:486
    - Christian II (King of Denmark), 1:643
    - Clement VII (Pope), 3:782
    - colonial United States, 3:646, 649
    - comparative liturgics, 8:722–723
    - Concord Formula and Book, 4:60–61
    - confessions of faith in, 4:78–79, 81, 82
    - conservative, 8:247
    - Council of Trent, 3:431
    - Cranmer, Thomas, 4:334
    - Denmark, 4:665–666, 12:19
    - Evangelical Lutheran Church in America (ELCA), 5:470–471
    - Exsurge Domine* on, 1:66, 3:482, 609
    - Finland, 12:19
    - France, 12:18
    - fundamental doctrine, 8:892–895
    - fundamentalism, 6:27–28
    - General Council, 8:247
    - Germany, 8:691, 892
    - grace, 3:538
    - heresy of, 6:775–776
    - history of Lutheran institutions and church life, 8:888–892
    - Hollaz, David, 7:10
    - Hungary, 7:213–214
    - Hussites, 4:482
    - hymnody, 7:255
    - Iceland, 7:274, 276
    - impact on liturgical reforms, 8:659
    - Indian mission, 7:403
    - Italy, 12:19
    - justification dialogues, 8:90–91
    - Latvia, 8:375–376
    - law and gospel, 8:893
    - Lawrence of Brindisi, 8:407
    - liberalism, 8:891–892
    - liturgical calendar, 8:644
    - liturgical movement, 8:677–678
    - liturgical music history, 8:691
    - Majoristic controversy in, 9:62–63
    - Neo-Lutheranism, 8:891
    - Netherlands, 12:18–19
    - North America, 5:330
    - Norway, 10:448–450
    - orthodoxy, 8:765, 890–891
    - overview, 3:608
    - Peace of Augsburg, 3:431
    - Pietism, 7:10, 8:891
    - reforms, early, 8:881–882
    - Schmalkaldic League, 12:741
    - Seripando, G., 13:17
    - Spain, 13:330
    - Sweden, 9:45, 12:19, 13:636–637
    - synods, proliferation of independent, 8:886
    - Ten Commandments, 4:6
    - ubiquitarianism of, 14:263
    - U.S. church membership, 3:719
    - See also* Gnesiolutheranism; Philippism
    - Lutheran-Roman Catholic Dialogue in the United States, 5:40
    - Lutyens, E., 3:672
    - Luu van Nguyen, Joseph, 14:496
    - Lux Mundi* (Gore), **8:896**



Luxembourg, **8:896–899**, 897, 898  
 Luxeuil Abbey (France), 3:600, 864,  
 5:455–456, **8:899**  
 Luxeuil Lectionary, 6:70  
 Luxeuil Rule, 8:59–60  
 Luxor Temple (Egypt), 5:120, 131  
 Luzarches, Robert de, 1:359  
 Luzy, Joseph (Brother), 2:151  
 Lwanga, Charles, St., **8:899**  
 LXX. *See* Septuagint  
 Lycidas (Milton), 9:643  
 Lyco (Roman philosopher), 1:668  
 Lydus (Roman historian), 1:92  
 Lyell, Charles, 4:531, 532  
 Lying, 4:588–589, **8:899–903**, 9:499,  
 13:141  
 Lyke, James Patterson (Abp. of Atlanta),  
 1:831, **8:903**  
 Lyman, Theodore, 3:472  
 Lynch, Baptista, Mother, **8:903**  
 Lynch, John Joseph (Abp. of Toronto),  
**8:903–904**  
 Lynch, Kenny (Father), 9:629  
 Lynch, Patrick Nelson (Bp. of  
 Charleston), **8:904**, 13:365–366  
 Lynch, William, 7:582  
*Lynch v. Donnelly* (1984), 3:668  
 Lyndon, Maynard, 3:716  
 Lyndonwood, William (Bp. of St. David's),  
 3:481, **8:904–905**  
 Lynes, Paul d'Albert (Card.), 3:794  
*Lyng v. Northwest Indian Cemetery  
 Protective Association* (1988), 3:663  
 Lyonese Rite, 4:50, **8:905–906**  
 Lyonnet, Stanislaus, 5:523, **8:906**  
 Lyons, Councils of, **8:906–908**  
*filioque*, 5:719, 721  
 Franciscan suppression, 5:902,  
 12:464  
 Honorius IV (Pope), 7:85  
 Leo II (Pope), St., 8:494  
 Robert Grosseteste on Church  
 corruption, 12:263–264  
 Robert of Winchelsea, 3:72  
 veneration of relics prohibition, 12:54  
 first (1244–45), 8:906–907  
 Albert II of Riga and, 1:221  
 Alexander of Hales and, 1:265  
 Boniface of Savoy, Bl. and, 2:505  
 Canon Law and, 3:48  
 cardinalate and, 3:105  
 convocation of, 4:301  
 Holy Roman Empire and, 3:603  
 Innocent IV (Pope) and,  
 7:474–475

papacy development and, 10:838  
 second (1274–75), 8:907–908  
 Adrian V (Pope) and, 1:127  
 Angelus Clarensus and, 1:428  
 apostolici and, 1:594  
 Bonaventure, St. and, 2:484  
 Canon Law and, 3:48  
 Carmelites and, 3:132, 141  
 commendation reform, 4:9  
 Confirmation, 4:87  
 dead, prayers for, 4:556  
 descent of Christ into hell and,  
 4:685  
 Divine judgment, 8:32  
 Eastern Schism and, 2:762, 763,  
 825–826, 4:188  
 God the Holy Spirit, 6:294  
 Gregory X (Pope) and, 6:498–499  
 Holy Name and, 7:31–32  
 Latin language and, 2:770  
 papacy development and, 10:838  
 purgatory, 11:825  
 suppression of mendicant orders,  
 6:1  
 transubstantiation, 14:159  
 usury, 14:354  
 Lyons, Martyrs of, 4:83  
 Lyons, Rite of, 3:189  
 Lyons, Synods of, 1:561, 5:651  
 Lyons Archdiocese (France), 8:905–906  
 Lysias, 9:11

## M

*Ma mère* (Schrijvers), 12:787  
 Ma Xiangbo, 3:500  
 Maacah (Aramaean state), 1:624  
 Maban (cantor), 1:57  
 Mabillon, D., 3:418  
 Mabillon, Jean, 2:471, 3:185, 4:757,  
 8:223, 379, **9:1**  
 Mac Giolla Choinne, Brian, 7:582  
 Mac O'Cagha, Loughlin, 7:580  
 Macarius (Patriarch of Antioch), 4:193  
 Macarius Magnes (Bp.), **9:1–2**  
 Macarius of Alexandria (Father), St., **9:2**  
 Macarius of Jerusalem, St., 1:685, **9:2**  
 Macarius of Pelecete, St., **9:2**  
 Macarius Scottus, Bl., **9:2–3**  
 Macarius the Egyptian, St., **9:3**  
 Macau, **9:4–5**, 5  
*Macbeth* (Shakespeare), 2:116  
 MacBriody, Bernard, 7:582  
 MACC. *See* Mexican American Cultural  
 Center  
 Maccabee, Abaron. *See* Maccabee,  
 Eleazar (d. 163 B.C.)  
 Maccabee, Apphus. *See* Maccabee,  
 Jonathan (160–143 B.C.)  
 Maccabee, Eleazar (d. 163 B.C.), 9:10  
 Maccabee, Gaddis. *See* Maccabee, John  
 (d. 160 B.C.)  
 Maccabee, John (d. 160 B.C.), 9:10  
 Maccabee, Jonathan (160–143 B.C.), 9:6,  
 11  
 Maccabee, Judas (166–160 B.C.), 9:5–6,  
 8, 9, 9, 10–11  
 Maccabee, Simon (143–134 B.C.), 9:6,  
 11–12  
 Maccabee, Thasi. *See* Maccabee, Simon  
 (143–134 B.C.)  
 Maccabees, 1:320, 529, **9:9–12**  
 Maccabees, Books of the, **9:5–9**, 7  
 altars in, 1:319  
 beatific vision, 2:171  
 biblical canon, 3:24  
 creation, 4:342  
 Galatia, 6:51  
 God's spirit, 13:427  
 Hebrews, 6:698  
 martyr literature in, 1:94  
 overview, 1:550, 557  
 purgatory, 11:824–825  
 Roman province of Asia in, 1:784  
 seventy weeks of years, 13:40  
 spirit, 13:425  
 MacCarthy, Dermot, 7:575  
 MacClanchy, Daniel, 7:582  
 MacColgan, Clement, 7:582  
 MacConnell, Rory, 7:579  
 MacCreid, Donough, 7:580  
 MacDonald, Alexander, **9:12**  
 MacDonell, Alexander (Bp.), 3:8,  
**9:12–13**  
 MacDonnell, Felix, 7:582  
 MacEachen, Evan, **9:13**  
 MacEachern, Angus (Bp.), 3:8  
 MacEagan, Eugene (Bp. of Ross,  
 Ireland), 7:580  
 Macedo Costa, Antônio de (Bp.), 2:596,  
**9:13–14**  
 Macedonia, **9:14–16**  
 Constantinople Council I, 4:190, 198,  
 354  
 demographic statistics, 9:15  
 ecclesiastical organization, 9:15–16  
 map, 9:16  
 Paul, St., 1:784

- Macedonian Orthodox Church, 9:15, 13:10
- Macedonianism, 13:566, 14:204
- Macedonians. *See* Pneumatomachians
- Macedonius, St., **9:16**
- MacEgan, Cormac, 7:581
- Macelwane, James Bernard (Father), **9:16–17**, 12:563
- Macerata, Pietro da, 3:321
- Macevilly, John (Abp.), **9:17**
- MacGauran, Edmund (Bp. of Armagh, Ireland), 7:580
- MacGinley, John B., 2:869
- MacGoill, Hugh, 7:582
- MacGollen, William, 7:581
- MacGoran, Charles, 7:579
- MacGrath, Myler, 7:581
- MacGreith, Thomas, 7:580
- Mach, C., 12:768
- Mach, Ernst, 1:835, 3:302, 11:299, 315
- Machado, João Bapt., Bl., 7:732
- MacHale, John (Abp. of Tuam, Ireland), 2:368, 7:562, **9:17–18**
- Machaut, Guillaume de, 8:685, **9:18–19**, 128, 10:13
- Machebeuf, Joseph Projectus (Bp. of Denver), 3:858, 859, 4:668, 8:316, **9:19**, 10:287
- Mächen*, 10:126–127
- Machen, John Gresham, 5:473, 6:28
- Machiavelli, Niccolò, **9:19–22**, 11:293
- absolutism, 1:44
- Buonaccorsi, Filippo, 2:693
- Catherine de Médicis, 3:266
- Church-State relations, 3:637
- Cromwell, Thomas, 4:377
- fortune, 5:824
- public vs. private morality, 5:394
- Renaissance humanism, 12:118
- Renaissance philosophy, 12:124
- republic as form, 4:640
- royal absolutism, 9:781–782
- Machiavellian principle, 9:22
- Macho Rodríguez, Maurilio, Bl., 4:494
- Machutus. *See* Maclovius (Bp.), St.
- Maciejowski, Bernard (Card.), 2:605
- Maciel, Marcial, 8:454
- MacInerny, Jeremiah, 7:582
- Macintosh, Donald, 1:578
- Macintosh, United States v.* (1931), 3:660
- MacIver, Robert, 13:283
- Mack, Alexander, Sr., 3:721
- Mackemie, Francis, 3:648
- MacKenraghty, Maurice, Bl., 7:580
- MacKenzie, R. A. F., 5:520
- MacKeon, Hugh, 7:582
- Mackey, R., 13:783
- Mackey, William (Father), 2:353
- MacKillop, Maria Ellen. *See* MacKillop, Mary Helen, Bl.
- MacKillop, Mary Helen, Bl., 1:905, **9:23**
- MacLagan, William (Abp. of York), 1:594
- MacLaine, Shirley, 10:273
- MacLeod, Colin, 2:404
- Maclovius (Bp.), St., **9:23**
- MacMahon, Ever (Bp. of Clogher, Ireland), 7:581, **9:24**
- MacMahon, Hugh, 7:581
- Macmillan, John, 2:912
- MacNamara, Roger, 7:582
- MacNeill, E., 10:955
- MacNutt, Francis Augustus, **9:24**
- MacNutt, Sylvester, 11:625
- Macomber, William, 5:4, 5, 6
- Mâcon, Councils of, 1:134, 3:409
- Maconi, Stephen, 3:192
- Macpherson, John (Father), **9:24–25**
- MacQuhirrie, Alexander, 1:467
- MacRae, G., 2:532
- Macrembolites, Eustathius, 2:806
- Macriana, Council of (419), 1:116
- Macrina, St., 2:135, 144–145
- Macrina, SS., **9:25**
- Macrina the Elder, 9:25
- Macrina the Younger, 9:25
- Macrinus (Roman Emperor), 12:312
- Macrobius, 3:161, 441, **9:25–26**, 12:320
- Macrory, Joseph (Card.), **9:26**
- MacSorley, Alexander, 7:581
- Macuarta, Conor, 7:579
- Madagascar, **9:26–28**, 27
- Madame Dorothea* (Undset), 14:295
- Madaura (Africa), Martyrs of, **9:28**
- Madeira, Hilario (Father), 5:10
- La Madeleine Church (Paris), 3:708
- La Madeleine Church (Vézelay, France), 3:692
- Madeleine de Saint Joseph, 3:136
- Madeleva, Mary (Sister), 5:676, 680, **9:28–29**, 29
- Madelonnettes, 9:33
- Maderno, Carlo, 3:703–705, 12:580
- Madhva (Hindu teacher), 6:847
- Madison, James (Bp. of Virginia), 5:297
- Madison, James (U.S. president), 3:652, 4:641
- Madison Square Presbyterian Church (New York), 3:716
- Madonna, 9:273
- See also* Mary, Blessed Virgin
- Madonna and Child* (Black Virgin), 13:379
- Madonna and Child* (Botticelli), 13:311
- Madonna and Child* (Tiepolo), 7:665
- Madonna House (Combermere, ON), 4:614, 892
- Madrasah*, 7:616
- La Madre di Dio madre degliuomini* (Ventura), 14:442
- Madre Moretta (Black Mother). *See* Bakhita, Giuseppina, St.
- Madrigal, Justino Orona, St., 6:545
- Madrigals, 1:630
- Madruzzi (Card.), 2:51
- Madruzzo, Carlo Emanuele (Bp., 1599–1658), 9:30
- Madruzzo, Carlo Gaudenzio (Bp., 1562–1629), 9:29–30
- Madruzzo, Cristoforo (Bp., 1512–1578), 9:29, 30
- Madruzzo, Lodovico (Bp., 1532–1600), 9:29
- Madruzzo family, **9:29–30**
- Maelor. *See* Maglorius (Bp.), St.
- Maelruain, St., 13:739
- Máel-Ruain of Tamlachta, 4:423
- Maes, Boniface, **9:30–31**
- Maes, Camillus Paul (Bp. of Covington), 4:331, **9:31**
- Maffei, Bernardino (Card., 1514–53), 9:31
- Maffei, Celso (c. 1425–1508), 9:31
- Maffei, Francesco Scipione (1675–1755), 9:32
- Maffei, Giampietro (1535–1603), 9:31–32
- Maffei, Marcantonio (Card., 1521–83), 9:31–32
- Maffei, Paolo (d. 1480), 9:31
- Maffei, Paolo Alessandro (1653–1716), 9:32
- Maffei, Raffaella (1451–1522), 9:32
- Maffei, Timoteo (c. 1400–70), 9:31
- Maffei family, **9:31–32**
- Maffeo, 3:492
- Magalhães, Francis de, Bl., 1:951–952, 12:728
- Magallanes, Cristobal, 5:359, 774
- Magallanes, Mateo Correa, St., 6:545
- Magallanes Jara, Cristóbal, St., 6:545, **9:32**
- Magan, Honoria, 7:582
- Maganotto, Peter, 2:867
- Magdalen Albrici, Bl., **9:32–33**

- Magdeburg Cathedral (Germany), 1:315  
 Magdeline of Jesus, Little Sister, 8:616  
 Mageddo, 3:3, **9:469**  
 Magellan, Ferdinand, 1:648  
 Magennis, Elias, 3:144  
 Magennis, Terence, 7:580  
 Mager, Alois, 4:208  
 Maggiolini, Alessandro (Bp.), 3:237  
 Magi, 1:805, **9:33–35**  
 Magi (plays), 4:896  
 Magic, **9:35–39**  
   alleged properties of precious stones, 11:646  
   art, 1:736–737  
   astrology, 1:812  
   black, 9:37  
   contagious, 9:37–38  
   curses, 4:442  
   gnosiological, 9:38  
   Haiti, 8:157  
   Hittite religion, 6:895  
   incantations, 7:369  
   Kakubilla, 8:109  
   Magi, 9:34  
   mantras, 9:125  
   Mesopotamia, ancient, 9:536–537  
   necromancy form of, 10:229–230  
   object, 9:37  
   primitive prayer, 11:589  
   religion, 12:57–58, 64  
   sympathetic, 9:38  
   white, 9:37  
   worship, 14:851–852  
   *See also* Witchcraft  
 Magic, in the Bible, **9:39**  
   example of necromancy, 10:230  
   serpent as symbol, 13:20–21  
   Simon Magus, 13:130–131  
 Maginnis, John, 12:646  
*Magister Adam Anglicus*, 1:108  
 Magisterium, 7:93, 96, 13:247, 14:135–136, 159  
*Magisterium divinale* (William of Auvergne), 14:736  
*Magisterium vitae (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 11:487  
*Magistri*, 8:848  
*Magistri Comacini*, **9:39**  
   *See also* Freemasonry  
 Magliano, Pamfilo da (Father), 5:878, 880, 12:540  
 Maglione, Luigi (Card.), **9:40**  
 Magloire. *See* Maglorius (Bp.), St.  
 Maglorius (Bp.), St., **9:40**  
 Magna Carta, 5:242, 7:914, **9:40–42**, 41, 12:6, 263  
*Magna Mater*, 5:2, 746  
 Magna Mater cult, 10:91–92  
 Magnanimity, 1:334, 7:179, 206–207, **9:42**  
 Magner, James A., 3:283  
 Magnericus of Trier (Abp.), St., **9:42**  
 Magni, Alessio A., 7:792  
 Magni, Valeriano (Father), **9:43**  
*Magni Nobis Gaudii* (apostolic letter, Leo XIII), 3:290  
 Magnien, Alphonse, **9:43**  
*Magnificat* (Lobo, D.), 8:741  
*Magnificat* (song), 3:73, 8:687, **9:43–44**, 243–244, 13:249  
 Magnificence, **9:44**  
 Magnobod of Angers (Bp.), St., 1:431, **9:44–45**  
*Magnum Matrimonii Sacramentum* (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 7:1006, 11:486  
 Magnus, Johannes (Abp. of Uppsala), **9:45**  
 Magnus, Olaus (Abp. of Uppsala), 5:732, **9:45**  
 Magnus, Philip, 2:702  
*Magnus Dominus et laudabilis nimis* (Clement VIII), 2:606, 14:278  
*Magnus liber organi*. . . (Léonin), 8:499, 684  
 Magnus of Füssen, St., **9:45**  
*Magnus opus musicum* (Lasso), 8:343  
*Magnyfycence* (Skelton), 9:882  
 Maguire, Cathal, 1:464  
 Maguire, Charles Bonaventure (Father), **9:45–46**, 11:366  
 Maguire, Conor, 7:581  
 Maguire, John William Rochfort (Father), **9:46**  
 Magyars, 7:209–210, 213–214, 216  
*The Mahābhārata* (Hindu epic), 6:844  
 Mahadī, 2:3  
 Maharishi, Ramana, 6:852  
 Maharishi Mahesh Yogi, 14:144  
 Mahāvīra (founder of Jainism), 7:697  
 Mahāyāna Buddhism, 2:452, 657, 661, **9:46–48**, 13:631–632  
 Mahbūb ibn Qustantin. *See* Agapios  
 Mahdī, Al-, 1:191, **9:48**  
 Maher, Michael, 12:775  
 Mahler, Gustav, **9:48–49**, 49  
 Mahon, Roger (Bp.), 2:872  
 Mahoney, Dennis, 7:541  
 Mahoney, John, 7:528  
 Mahoney, William, 1:582  
 Mahony, Roger M. (Abp. of Los Angeles), 1:25, 8:793  
 Mahzor, **9:49–50**  
*Mahzor Vitry*, 9:50  
*Mahzor Yannai* (Yannai), 9:50  
 Mai, Angelo (Card.), **9:50**  
 Maida, Adam (Card.), 1:25, 3:58, 4:697, 699, 14:783  
 Maidalchini, Olimpia, 7:480  
 Maier, Anneliese, 1:678, 937, **9:50–51**  
 Maier, H., 1:834  
 Maignan, Minim Emmanuel, 12:771  
 Maignen, Charles, 1:355–356  
 Maigret, Louis (Bp.), 6:669, 670  
 Maigrot, Charles (Bp. of Fujian), 3:497, 514–515  
 Maildubh, 1:246  
 Maile, L., 12:31  
 Mailla, Joseph Anne Marie Moyria de (Father), **9:51**  
 Maillard, Olivier, 5:848  
 Maillard, Pierre, 7:25  
 Maillet, B. de, 5:260  
 Maimbourg, Louis (Father), **9:51–52**  
 Maimon, Moses ben. *See* Maimonides (Jewish philosopher)  
 Maimon, Saolmon, 8:125, 12:345  
 Maimonides (Jewish philosopher), 5:509, **9:52–54**, 53  
   Albo, Joseph, 1:232  
   Alfarabi, 1:277  
   Aristotelian philosophy, 7:864  
   Aristotelianism, 1:673  
   Bible texts, 2:356  
   cabala, 2:833  
   Caro, Joseph ben Ephraim, 3:148  
   condemnation on works of, 7:870  
   Crescas, Ḥasdai ben Abraham, 4:361  
   debate over *Guide for the Perplexed*, 10:135  
   free will, 5:929  
   geniza, 6:135–136  
   Gerson, 8:521  
   Ibn Tibbon, Samuel, 7:274  
   I-It mysticism of, 10:117  
   immortality, 7:349  
   messianism, 13:56  
   Spinoza, 13:418  
   thirteen principles, 8:8  
*La Main de Dieu sur les incroyables, ou histoire abrégée des Israélites* (Touron), 14:125  
 Main National University of San Marcos. *See* San Marcos, Main National University of

- Maine, 2:56, **9:54–59**, 721, 11:898  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Maine* (battleship), 3:482
- Maine Catholic Historical Society, 9:58
- Maini, Giovanni Battista, 3:790
- Mainz, Councils of, 3:412, 413
- Mainz, Synods of  
 (813), 1:68, 3:240  
 (1049), 2:98
- Mainz Cathedral (Germany), 3:691
- Mainz Circle, 6:183
- Mainz-Bischofsheim Church (Germany), 3:711
- Mainzer Journal*, 10:75
- Maiora in dies (motu proprio*, John XXIII), 11:476
- Maistre, Claude Pascal, 1:157
- Maistre, Joseph Marie de, 3:624, 5:854, 969, **9:60–61**  
 political theology, 11:460  
 traditionalism of, 14:138  
 Ultramontanism, 10:847
- Maitland, S. R., 2:508
- Maiztegui, Joseph, 3:764–765
- Majella, Gerard, St., **9:61–62**
- Majestas Domini* (iconography), 7:857–858
- Majestas Mariae (Virgin in Majesty)*, 9:274
- Majláth, Gusztáv, 7:218
- Majolus of Cluny, St., 3:814, **9:62**, 12:577, 13:371
- Major, Georg (Maier), 4:416, **9:62**
- Major, Matthew. *See* Flathers, Matthew, Bl.
- Major Francis* (Bosboom-Toussaint), 2:542
- The Major Life of Saint Francis* (Bonaventure), 5:896, 899
- Major orders (Holy orders), 7:37–38
- Major prophets, 11:765
- Major Superiors of Women's Religious Institutes, 2:119
- Major Week. *See* Holy Week
- Majorian (Roman Emperor in the West), 12:321, 355
- Majoristic controversy, **9:62–63**
- Makemie, Francis, 3:646, 9:63, **63**
- Maki, John, Bl., 7:734
- Maki, Louis, Bl., 7:734
- Malabar Independent Syrian Church of Thozhiyur, 7:401
- Malabar Rites controversy, 3:790
- Malachi, Book of, **9:63–65**  
 apocalyptic style, 1:546
- Elijah, 5:159
- eschatology, 5:336
- heaven, 6:684
- Lord as honorific title, 8:780
- magic, 9:39
- Malachy, St., 1:697, 7:554, **9:65**, 481
- Malagrida, Gabriel (Father), **9:65–66**, 11:467
- Malankara (Indian) Orthodox Syrian Church, 7:400
- Malaspina, Germanico, **9:66**, 11:442
- Malatesta, Carlo (d. 1429), 9:66–67
- Malatesta, Domenico di Pandolfo (d. 1465), 9:66–67
- Malatesta, Galeotto Roberto, Bl. (d. 1432), 9:66–67
- Malatesta, Giovanni (d. 1304), 9:66
- Malatesta, Giovanni (fl. 1237), 9:66
- Malatesta, Malatesta da Verucchio (fl. 1312), 9:66
- Malatesta, Malatestina (fl. 1312), 9:66
- Malatesta, Novello. *See* Malatesta, Domenico di Pandolfo (d. 1465)
- Malatesta, Pandolfo (d. ca. 1326), 9:66
- Malatesta, Pandolfo, II (d. 1373), 9:66
- Malatesta, Pandolfo, III, 9:66–67
- Malatesta, Pandolfo, IV (d. 1523), 9:66–67
- Malatesta, Paolo, 9:66
- Malatesta, Roberto (d. 1482), 9:66–67
- Malatesta, Salustio, 9:66–67
- Malatesta, Sigismondo di Pandolfo (d. 1468), 9:66–67
- Malatesta family, **9:66–67**
- Malatesta Temple (Rimini, Italy), 3:692
- Malaval, Francis, 11:866, 867
- Malawi, **9:67–69**, 68
- Malaysia, **9:69–72**, 70
- Malaysian Catholic News*, 13:80
- Malaysian Consultative Council of Buddhism, Christianity, Hinduism, and Sikhism (MCCB-CHS), 9:72
- Malberg, Mme. Carré de, 3:457
- Malchion, 1:526
- Malchus (Byzantine historian), 2:798
- Malchus, St. (Syrian hermit), 12:29, 606
- Malcolm, Norman, 10:603
- Malder, John. *See* Malderus, John (Bp. of Antwerp)
- Malderus, John (Bp. of Antwerp), **9:72**
- Maldonado, José, 12:616
- Maldonado, Juan de. *See* Maldonatus, Johannes (Father)
- Maldonado Lucero, Pedro de Jesús (Father), St., **9:72**
- Maldonatus, Johannes (Father), 5:518, 523, **9:73**, 12:29, 764
- Mâle, Émile, 3:676, **9:73**
- Malebranche, Nicolas, 2:116, 5:395, 9:73, **73–76**, 11:293  
 absolute optimism, 10:613  
 Augustinianism, 1:881  
 beatific vision, 2:169  
 Bufalo, St. Gaspare del, 2:675  
 Cartesianism, 3:183, 184, 185  
 causality, 3:306  
 existence of God, 6:313  
 free will, 5:931  
 Lamy, B. as disciple, 8:315  
 Lamy, F., 8:315  
 Lamy, F. as critic, 8:315  
 Le Clerc, J., 8:432  
 occasionalism, 7:320, 10:526  
 ontologism, 10:603–604  
 opponent of Descartes, 12:31  
 scholasticism, 12:765
- Malecite people (Canada), 3:9
- Malevansky, Silvester, 12:434
- Malevez, Leopold, 6:891
- Malevich, Kazimir Severinovich, 3:679–680
- Mali, **9:76–77**, 77
- Mālikite school, 7:622–623
- Malines Conversations (1921–26), 3:625, 5:978, **9:78**  
 Beauvain, Lambert, 2:183  
 Benedict XV (Pope), 2:250  
 Davidson, Randall Thomas, 4:543  
 Mercier, Désiré Joseph, 2:183
- Malinovsky, Nicholas, 12:434
- Malinowski, Bronislaw, 4:427, 430, 10:122, 12:65, 867–868
- Mallarmé, Stéphane, 3:767
- Malleus in haeresim Lutheranism* (Faber), 5:583
- Mallinckrodt, Hermann von, 3:340
- Mallinckrodt, Marie Bernadine Sophia Pauline. *See* Mallinckrodt, Pauline von, Bl.
- Mallinckrodt, Pauline von, Bl., 1:2, 3:533–534, 533, 6:185, **9:78–79**
- Malloy, Edward A., 10:462
- Malmédy Abbey (Liège, Belgium), **9:79**, 13:111
- Malmesbury Abbey (England), **9:79–81**, 80
- Malo. *See* Maclovius (Bp.), St.
- Malone, James (Bp.), 4:30
- Malone, Sylvester (Father), **9:81**
- Maloney, John Baptist, 5:250
- Maloney, Thomas F., 8:821

- Malory, Thomas, 1:762  
 Malpighi, Marcello, 2:402, 407  
 Malraux, A., 1:48  
 Malta, 8:193, 9:82, **82–83**  
 Maltese Cross, 4:392–393  
 Malthus, Thomas Robert, 4:531, **9:83–84**  
 Malvar, Sebastian (Bp.), 12:651  
 Malvenda, Tomás, **9:84**  
 Malvern Abbey (Worcester, England), **9:84**  
 Malvinas Islands War (1982). *See* Falkland Islands War (1982)  
 Mamelukes, 1:612, 9:196–197  
 Mamertus, Claudianus, 9:84  
 Mamertus of Vienne, St., **9:84–85**, 12:283  
 Mamilian, St. (274–295), 9:376–377  
 Mamluk people, 4:405, 412  
 Mammon, 7:305, 9:85  
*See also* Wealth  
 Man  
 anthropogonic myths on origin, 10:127  
 authors as God’s instruments, 7:495  
 in the Bible, 9:85, 87  
 capacity for good, 10:667–668  
 as changed by original sin, 10:614  
 concept of  
 William of Ockham on, 14:747–748  
 Wolff, Christian on, 14:808  
 Genesis creation account, 4:339–340  
 Logos image as Divine man, 8:759  
 myths of the primitive state of, 10:127  
 natural end of, 9:96–103  
 Nicholas of Cusa on nature of, 10:375  
 omniscience, 10:596  
 Origen’s theology, 10:657  
 origin of sin, 13:144  
*Pacem in terris* (encyclical, John XIII) on order, 10:741–742  
 philosophy, 9:87–92  
 primordial archetype, 13:316  
 scholastic definition of, 11:805–806  
 as social being, 13:246  
 in the state, 13:485  
 stoicism, 13:536–537  
 theology, 9:92–96  
*Man and Morals* (Hawkins), 6:672  
*The Man Born to Be King* (Sayers), 12:716  
 Man of Sorrows (iconography), 7:859  
*Manantiales de nuestra fe* (Franceschi), 5:864  
 Mananzan, Mary John, 5:677  
 Manasseh (King of Judah), 7:642, 766  
 Manasseh (tribe), 5:276–277  
 Manasses, Constantine, 2:806  
 Manasses I (Abp. of Reims), 1:926, 927, 2:649, **9:103**  
 Mance, Jeanne, 3:4, **9:103**  
 Manchester Diocese (NH), 10:278–280  
 Manchukuo, 3:516  
 Manchuria, 9:108  
 Mandaean religion, 7:905, 8:565, **9:104**, 12:243  
 Mandart, Joseph (Father), 1:207–208  
*Mandate for Action*, 12:782  
 Mandate of Heaven (*Tianming*), 3:507–508  
 Mandato, Pius de, 12:775  
 “Mandatum” (*Epistola..ad RR. Provinciales et ad Definitores..*) (Barlow), 2:102  
 Mandatum, Academic, **9:104–105**  
 Mande, Hendrik, 4:708  
 Mandela, Nelson, 13:361  
 Mandelbaum, Maurice, 6:871  
 Mandeville, Bernard, 2:622, 623, 5:107, 395  
 Mandic, Leopold Bogdan, St., **9:105**  
 Mandonnet, Pierre, 5:365, **9:105**, 10:244, 12:776  
 Mandyliion, 7:278  
 Manegold of Lautenbach, 3:635, **9:105–106**, 13:39, 239  
*Manegoldi ad Gebhardum liber* (Manegold of Lautenbach), 9:105–106  
 Manehen, 1:521  
 Manenti, Orazio, 10:4  
 Manes. *See* Mānī (3rd c. missionary)  
 Manessier, Alfred, 2:524, 4:397  
 Manetti, Teresa Maria della Croce, Bl., **9:106**  
 Manger-crib, Christmas. *See* Crib, Christmas  
 Mangin, Leon, 1:400  
 Manharter, **9:106**  
 Mānī (3rd c. missionary), 9:106–108, 107, 110, 112, 114, 11:782  
 Manichaeism, **9:106–117**  
 Aquilinus of Milan, St., 1:609  
 Augustine, St., 1:852, 856–857, 858, 862, 864, 866, 3:186  
 Bogomilism, 2:458, 459, 759  
 Buddhism, 2:660–661  
 Burkitt, Francis Crawford, 2:706  
 Byzantine theology, 2:759, 794  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:326  
 creation doctrine, 4:343  
 demonology, 4:649  
 Diocletian, 4:748  
 dualism in, 1:230  
 Faustus of Mileve, 10:13  
 Hydatius, 7:236  
 list of sins, 13:149  
 procreation, 4:218–219  
 women’s rights, 14:815  
 Zoroastrianism, 11:145  
*See also* Albigensians  
 Manichaeus. *See* Mānī (3rd c. missionary)  
 Manifest sinners, denial of Church funeral, 6:33–34  
*The Manifestation (al-Bayān)* (al-Bāb), 2:3  
 Manifestation of Conscience, **9:115–117**  
*Manifesto on Rural Life* (Muench), 10:51  
 Maniple, 8:633, 9:117, **117–118**  
 Mankidiyan, Mariam Thresia Chiramel, Bl., 8:306, **9:118**  
 Mankudian, Thresia. *See* Mankidiyan, Mariam Thresia Chiramel, Bl.  
*Mankynd* (play), 9:882–883  
 Mann, Horace Kinder (Father), 3:655, **9:118**  
 Mann, Thomas, 5:650  
 Manna, 5:413, **9:118–119**, 119  
 Manna, Paolo, **9:119–120**  
 Mannerism, 2:107, 424, 3:674  
*The Manners, Lawes, and Customes of All Nations (Fides, Religio, Moresque Aethiopum)* (Góis), 6:334  
 Mannheim, Karl, 8:211–212, 14:361  
 Mannheim School (Austria), 8:692–693, 12:240  
 Manning, Henry Edward (Card.), 5:251–252, **9:120–122**, 121, 10:735, 12:417  
 Catherine of Genoa, St., 3:271  
 Gladstone, William, 6:236–237  
 Lemire, J., 8:466  
 Oblates of St. Charles, 10:515  
 papal infallibility, 2:507  
 preaching, 11:625  
 social justice issues, 3:620  
 works of charity, 3:420  
 Manning, Timothy (Card.), 8:792–793, **9:122–123**  
 Mannix, Daniel (Abp. of Melbourne), 1:904, 3:864, 9:123, **123**  
*Mannix v. Purcell* (1888), 3:656



- Manny, Walter, 8:772
- Manogue, Patrick (Bp. of Sacramento), **9:123–124**, 124, 10:270
- Mañoso González, Benito José Labre, Bl., 7:123
- Manríquez y Zárate, José de Jesús, **9:124–125**
- Man's Last End* (Buckley), 9:101
- Man's Nature and His Communities* (Niebuhr), 10:387
- Man's Vision of God and the Logic of Theism* (Hartshorne), 6:658
- Mansart, François, 3:706
- Mansart, Jules Hardouin, 3:706
- Mansel, H. L., 1:676, 12:841
- Mansi, Giovanni Domenico (Abp.), 3:804, **9:125**
- Mansion, Auguste, 12:776
- Manso, Alonso, 3:110
- Manso, Pedro, 1:880
- Manson, T. W., 7:850
- Mansour, Tanios Bou, 7:528
- Mansuetus a S. Felice, 12:769
- Al-Manşūr, 1:6
- Mantegna, Andrea, 10:949
- Mantellate Sisters, **9:125**, 13:24
- Mantello, 10:856
- Mantras, **9:125**
- Mantua, Council of (1064), 1:253
- Manual of Discipline* (Qumran), 14:462
- Manual para Catekizar* (Ruíz Blanco), 12:407
- Manuale controversiarum* (Becanus), 2:191
- Manuale di Pandette* (Ferrini), 5:696
- Manuale Parochorum* (Engel), 5:220
- Manuale pratico del parroco novello* (Frassinetti), 5:920
- Manucci, Teobaldo. *See* Manutius, Aldus (1450-1515)
- Manucy, Dominic (Bp. of Mobile, AL), 1:201, 9:749
- Manuductio ad stoicam philosophiam* (Lipsius), 12:125
- Manuductionis ad moralem theologian pars altera* (Baron), 2:104–105
- Manuel, State v.*, 6:106
- Manuel I (King of Portugal), 11:536–537
- Manuel I Comnenus (Byzantine Emperor), 1:126, 255, 813, 2:29, 759
- Manuel II (Palaeologus) (Byzantine Emperor), 2:651, 4:454, **9:125–126**
- Manuel II (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:761, 826, **9:126**
- Manuel Calecas, 2:762, 827, 4:454, **9:126–127**
- Manuel Chrysoloras, 12:622
- Manuel Comnenus (Emperor of Jerusalem), 4:403
- Manuel de paléographie* (Prou), 10:774
- Manuel de spiritualité* (Saudreau), 12:708
- Manuel du droit public ecclésiastique française* (Dupin), 6:77
- Manug, Peter. *See* Mechtitar (Father)
- Manus quae contra omnipotentem* (Thomas of York), 14:39
- Manuscript illumination, 3:601, **9:127–129**
- Apocalypse iconography, 1:543, 544
- Bible cycles in, 2:370, 373
- Carolingian art, 8:436
- Carolingian era, 1:448, 543, 3:154, 167, 426
- Charles II the Bald, 9:127
- Cistercians, 3:750
- Cluniacs, 3:812
- courtly love, 4:320
- crosses, 4:379
- crucifixions, 4:395
- Durrow, Book of, 4:953–954
- Echternach Abbey school of, 5:42
- embroidery compared, 8:635
- Fiesole, Guido da, Bl., 5:716
- The Hours of Jeanne d'Evreux*, 8:639
- Hyde Abbey, 7:236, 237
- Joan of Arc. St., 9:229
- Lindisfarne Gospels*, 8:593
- Louis IX and Queen Blanche, 8:800
- Machaut, Guillaume de, 9:128
- Mark, Evangelist, St., 9:184
- Silos Abbey library, 13:120
- Manutius, Aldus (1450-1515), 2:522, 9:129
- Manutius, Aldus, II (1547-97), 7:186, 188, 9:130, 10:772
- Manutius, Paulus (1512-74), 9:130
- Manutius family, **9:129–130**
- Manuzio, Aldo. *See* Manutius, Aldus (1450-1515)
- Manyanet y Vives, José (Joseph), Bl. (Father), 7:23, **9:130**
- Manz, Felix, 1:368
- Manzù, 2:376
- Mao Trong Ha, Dominic, 14:496
- Maolíosa, Nicholas Mac, 1:697
- Maori people (New Zealand), 10:324–325, 328
- Map of the Jesuits, 4:491
- Mapas. *See* Stylianos of Neocaesarea (Abp.)
- Mappa Mundi* (Gervase of Canterbury), 6:193
- Maps
- Afghanistan, 1:154
- Albania, 1:214
- Algeria, 1:284
- Andorra, 1:402
- Angola, 1:451
- Argentina, 1:650
- Armenia, 1:700
- Australia, 1:901
- Austria, 1:909
- Bahamas, 2:14
- Bahrain, 2:17
- Bangladesh, 2:52
- Belarus, 2:211
- Belgium, 2:216
- Belize, 2:226
- Benin, 2:281
- Bhutan, 2:354
- Bolivia, 2:467
- Bosnia-Herzegovina, 2:546
- Botswana, 2:561
- Brazil, 2:591
- Brunei, 2:645
- Bulgaria, 2:681
- Burkina Faso, 2:705
- Burma, 2:707
- Burundi, 2:711
- Cambodia, 2:902
- Cameroon, 2:915
- Canada, 3:5
- Cape Verde, 3:80
- Caribbean, 3:109
- Central African Republic, 3:345
- Chad, 3:360
- Chile, 3:487
- China, 3:491
- Colombia, 3:849
- Comoros, 4:41
- Congo, Democratic Republic of, 4:105
- Congo, Republic of, 4:109
- Costa Rica, 4:289
- Croatia, 4:373
- Cuba, 4:418
- Cyprus, 4:461
- Czech Republic, 4:480
- Denmark, 4:663
- Djibouti, 4:795
- Dominican Republic, 4:835
- Ecuador, 5:64
- Egypt, 5:110
- El Salvador, 5:176

- England, 5:241  
 Equatorial Guinea, 5:309  
 Eritrea, 5:321  
 Estonia, 5:377  
 Ethiopia, 5:399  
 Finland, 5:733  
 France, 5:844  
 Gabon, 6:41  
 Gambia, 6:86  
 Germany, 6:173  
 Ghana, 6:199  
 Greece, 6:435  
 Guatemala, 6:552  
 Guinea, 6:575  
 Guinea-Bissau, 6:577  
 Guyana, 6:589  
 Haiti, 6:620  
 Honduras, 7:75  
 Hungary, 7:211  
 Iceland, 7:276  
 India, 7:394  
 Indonesia, 7:430  
 Iran, 7:544  
 Iraq, 7:546  
 Ireland, 7:555  
 Italy, 7:655  
 Ivory Coast, 7:682  
 Jamaica, 7:700  
 Japan, 7:738  
 Jordan, 7:1030  
 Kenya, 8:151  
 Korea, 8:240, 241  
 Kuwait, 8:259  
 Laos, 8:330  
 Latvia, 8:376  
 Lebanon, 8:428  
 Lesotho, 8:516  
 Liberia, 8:552  
 Libya, 8:559  
 Liechtenstein, 8:562  
 Lithuania, 8:604  
 Luxembourg, 8:897  
 Macau, 9:5  
 Macedonia, 9:16  
 Madagascar, 9:27  
 Malawi, 9:68  
 Malaysia, 9:70  
 Mali, 9:77  
 Malta, 9:82  
 Mauritania, 9:372  
 Mauritius, 9:374  
 Mexico, 9:577  
 Moldova, 9:766  
 Monaco, 9:778  
 Mongolia, 9:806  
 Morocco, 9:898  
 Mozambique, 10:40  
 Nepal, 10:246  
 Netherlands, 10:256  
 New Zealand, 10:326  
 Nicaragua, 10:352  
 Niger, 10:392  
 Nigeria, 10:395  
 Norway, 10:449  
 Oman, 10:589  
 Pakistan, 10:760  
 Panama, 10:818  
 Paraguay, 10:878  
 Peru, 11:160  
 Philippines, 11:257  
 Poland, 11:441  
 Portugal, 11:535  
 Puerto Rico, 11:815  
 Romania, 12:331  
 Russia, 12:420  
 Rwanda, 12:442  
 San Marino, 12:653  
 São Tomé and Príncipe, 12:688  
 Saudi Arabia, 12:707  
 Scotland, 12:831  
 Senegal, 12:905  
 Serbia and Montenegro, 13:9  
 Seychelles, 13:53  
 Sierra Leone, 13:111  
 Singapore, 13:162  
 Slovakia, 13:220  
 Slovenia, 13:226  
 Somalia, 13:309  
 South Africa, 13:362  
 Spain, 13:378  
 Sri Lanka, 13:463  
 Sudan, 13:583  
 Suriname, 13:628  
 Swaziland, 13:634  
 Sweden, 13:636  
 Switzerland, 13:647  
 Syria, 13:700  
 Taiwan, 13:734  
 Tanzania, 13:757  
 Thailand, 13:850  
 Togo, 14:99  
 Tunisia, 14:237  
 Turkey, 14:240  
 Uganda, 14:267  
 Ukraine, 14:274  
 United Arab Emirates, 14:306  
 United Kingdom, 14:611  
 Uruguay, 14:352  
 Vatican City, State of, 14:400  
 Venezuela, 14:437  
 Vietnam, 14:503  
 Western Sahara, 14:692  
 world (Ricci), 12:223  
 Yemen, 14:887  
 Zambia, 14:908  
 Zimbabwe, 14:927  
*See also* Cartography  
 Mapu, Abraham, 6:663  
 Maquart, F. X., 12:776  
 Mar 'Abdīshō of Jezirch (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:367  
 Mar Dinkha IV (Assyrian Patriarch), 1:805, 808  
 Mar Gregorios of Parumala, St., 7:406  
 Mar Gregorioso Abdul Jaleel, St., 7:406  
 Mar Saba Monastery (Kidron Valley, Israel), 12:451  
 Mar Simon XXIII (Assyrian Patriarch), 1:807–808  
 Mar Thoma Syrian Church of Malabar, 7:401  
 Marabotto, Cattaneo, 3:270, 271  
 Marai, St., **1:112–113**  
 Maranatha, **9:130–131**  
 Maranges, Isabel de, 12:553–554  
 Marango, John, 2:748  
 Marañón, David Carlos, Bl., **9:131**  
 Marat, Jean, 5:974  
 Maratta, Carlo, 3:789  
 Marbach Abbey (Colmar, France), 3:68, **9:131–132**  
 Marbán, Pedro, 2:465  
 Marbeck, Pilgram, **9:132**, 12:795  
 Marbod (Bp. of Rennes), **9:132**  
     Angers, 1:432  
     Licinius, 8:561  
     medieval Latin literature works of, 9:450  
 Marburg School, 8:220, 10:237  
*See also* Neo-Kantianism  
 Marc, André, 5:539  
 Marc, C., 1:311  
 Marca, Pierre de (Abp. of Paris), 2:47, **9:132–133**  
*Marca Hispanica* (Marca), 9:133  
 Marcabru (troubadour), 4:400  
*Marc-Aurèle et la fin du monde antique* (Renan), 12:126  
 Marcel, Gabriel, 9:133, **133–135**, 11:298  
     Augustinianism, 1:882  
     consciousness, 4:154  
     existentialism, 5:94, 398, 544, 545  
     fideism, 5:712



- Marcel, Gabriel (*continued*)  
 free will, 5:931  
 knowledge, theories of, 8:221  
 Notre-Dame-de-Toute-Grâces Church, 1:803  
 reflection, 12:3  
 religious experience, 5:556  
 Ricoeur, Paul, 12:241  
 self, concept of, 12:884  
 self-sufficient individualism, 5:348  
 soul, 13:348  
 soul-body relationship, 13:358  
 technocratic world, 8:461  
 technological civilizations, 13:785
- Marcella, St., 5:457, **9:135**
- Marcellian (Bp. of Auxerre), 1:927
- Marcelline Sisters, 12:609
- Marcellinus, 1:859, 860
- Marcellinus (Pope), St., 4:749, **9:135**
- Marcellinus, Flavius, **9:135–136**
- Marcellinus and Peter, SS., **9:136**
- Marcellinus Comes, 1:461
- Marcello, Benedetto, **9:136–137**
- Marcello of Seville. *See* Spínola y Maestre, Marcelo (Card. Abp.), Bl.
- Marcellus (Bp. of Ancyra), **9:139**, 12:692
- Marcellus (martyr), 1:92
- Marcellus, Publicius, 2:84
- Marcellus, SS., **9:137**
- Marcellus I (Pope), St., 3:103, 5:201, 450, **9:137–138**, 138, 13:193
- Marcellus II (Pope), 3:610, **9:138–139**, 13:167
- Marcellus Akimetes, St., **9:139**
- Marcellus of Ancyra, 5:452, 454  
 Arianism, 1:685, 809, 818  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:181  
 creedal statements, 4:351  
 Damasus I (Pope), St., 4:504  
 homoousios, 4:353  
 School of Antioch, 1:524  
 Synod of Sirmium, 1:662
- Marcellus of Chalon-sur-Saône, 9:137
- Marcellus of Die, 9:137
- Marcellus of Paris, 9:137
- Marcellus the Centurion, 9:137
- March Mesa, Nazaría Ignacia, Bl., **9:139–140**
- Marchand, Joseph, 14:496
- Marchand, Michel-Bernard, 12:277
- Marchandon, André-Joseph, 12:277
- Marchant, Jacques, **9:140**
- Marchant, Pierre, **9:140**
- Marchena, Antonio de, 3:865
- Marchetti-Selvaggiani, Francesco (Card.), 1:585
- Marchi, G., 3:224
- Marchionne, Gian Carlo. *See* Charles of Sezze, St.
- Marchisio, Clemente, Bl. (Father), **9:140–141**
- Marcian (Byzantine Emperor), 1:392, 3:363, 365, 4:756, 7:224, **9:141**
- Marcian of Cyr, St., **9:142**
- Marciano, Rocky, 11:725
- Marciano José, Br., 14:248
- Marcianus (Bp. of Arles), 1:694
- Marcion, 5:509, **9:142**, 12:351  
 apostolicity, 1:595  
 biblical canon, 3:30  
 creedal statements, 4:351  
 Dionysius of Corinth, St., 3:548, 4:755  
 false teachings of, 10:13  
 Justin Martyr, St., 8:94  
 Luke's Gospel, 8:859  
 procreation, 4:218
- Marcion (Gnostic teacher), 6:260, 11:782
- Marcion, Das Evangelium vom fremden Gott* (Harnack), 6:648
- Marcionite sect, 9:142
- Marcos, Ferdinand E., 11:259–260
- Marcos de Niza, Fray, 1:686
- Marcus Aurelius (Roman Emperor), 5:191, 9:143, **143–144**, 12:304, 312  
 Benignus of Dijon, St., 2:280  
 persecution under, 2:431, 3:406, 592, 593
- Marcus Julius Eugenius (Bp. of Laodicea), 8:328
- Marcus Mantuanus, 3:52
- Marcus of Alexandria (Patriarch), 2:33
- Marcus of Arethusa, 1:663
- Marcus of Ephesus, 5:279
- Marcuse, Herbert, 5:914, 13:784
- Mardaga, Thomas J. (Bp. of Wilmington, DE), 14:765
- Marduk (Babylonian god), 4:337, 341, 5:267–269, 8:394, **9:144–145**, 534–535
- Maréchal, Ambrose (Abp. of Baltimore), 2:39, 3:715, **9:145**, 12:227  
 apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582  
 contemplation, 4:207  
 First Baltimore Provincial Council (1829), 2:43  
 lay trusteeism, 14:540–541  
 Whitfield, James, 14:706
- Maréchal, Joseph, 5:539, 8:127, 210, **9:145–146**, 14:53
- Maredsous Abbey (Namur, Belgium), **9:146**
- Marella, Paolo (Card.), 1:585
- Marella, Paul, 3:516
- Marello, Giuseppe (Bp. of Asti), Bl., **9:146**
- Marello, Joseph. *See* Marello, Giuseppe (Bp. of Asti), Bl.
- Marengoni, John, 1:577
- Marenzio, Luca, **9:146–147**
- Marescotti, Hyacintha, St., **9:147**
- Maret, Henri Louis Charles (Bp.), 3:420, 6:78, **9:147–148**, 10:150
- Margaret (Queen of Scotland), St., 4:932–933, **9:150**, 12:832
- Margaret, SS., **9:148**
- Margaret Colonna, Bl., **9:148**
- Margaret Mary, St., 1:926
- Margaret of Austria, 6:108
- Margaret of Burgundy, 7:121
- Margaret of Cashel, 7:581
- Margaret of Cortona, St., 4:136, **9:148–149**
- Margaret of Hungary, St., **9:149**
- Margaret of Lorraine, Bl., **9:149**
- Margaret of Metola, Bl., **9:149**
- Margaret of Roskilde, St., 1:40, **9:150**
- Margaret of Savoy, Bl., **9:150**
- Margaret of the Blessed Sacrament, Ven., **9:150–151**
- Margaret Tudor, 2:179
- Margarita, 3:109
- Margarita philosophica* (Reisch), 5:206
- Margil, Antonio, Ven., 5:359, 8:808, 9:151, **151**, 12:290, 639
- A Marginal Jew* (Meier), 6:867
- Margotti, Giacomo, **9:151–152**, 10:415
- Marguinius, Maximus, 6:456
- Marheinecke, P. K., 6:709
- Marí Mercedes. *See* Prat y Prat, Mercedes, Bl.
- Maria (martyr of Córdoba), 4:262
- Maria, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:733
- Maria, Micahaele de, 12:775
- Maria I (Queen of Portugal), 11:468
- Maria Bernardina. *See* Jablonska, Bernardina, Bl.
- Maria Chiara, St. *See* Nanetti, Clelia, St.
- Maria Clara of the Child Jesus (Mother), 5:878
- Maria Clementina Sobieski (Princess), 8:843

- Maria Cristina of Savoy, Queen, Ven., **9:152**
- Maria Crucifixa (Mary Crucified). *See* Satellico, Elisabetta Maria, Bl.
- María de la Cabeza, St., 7:605
- Maria della Pace (Mary of Peace). *See* Giuliani, Marianna, St.
- Maria Egiziaca* (Respighi), 12:139
- Maria Euphrasia (Mother), 6:357
- Maria Laach Abbey (Germany), 3:711, 8:671, 672, **9:152–153**, 153
- Maria Laurentia Longo, Ven., **9:153**
- Maria of Pilar (Mother), 11:522
- María of the Sacred Heart. *See* Porras y Ayllón, Rafaela María, St.
- Maria Regina*, 9:274
- Maria Stella Adela Mardoscwicz (Sister) and Ten Companions. *See* Nowogródek, martyrs of, BB.
- Maria Theresa (Holy Roman Empress), 4:483
- Maria Theresa (Marie Thérèse) (Empress of Austria), 5:258, 664–665, **9:153–155**, 154
- Bernis, François Joachim de Pierre de, 2:326
- catechesis, 3:244
- Church-State relations, 1:913, 3:615, 639, 7:216
- Joseph II, 7:1041, 1045, 1046
- Josephinism, 5:913
- Migazzi, Christoph Anton, 9:622–623
- War of Succession, 6:640
- Maria Theresia of Jesus. *See* Gerhardinger, Karolina Elizabeth Frances, Bl.
- Mariam Thresia (Sister), Ven., 7:406
- Mariamme (Queen of Judea), 6:665, 802, 803
- Maria-Mödingen, Convent (Dillingen, Bavaria, Germany), **9:153**
- Marian antiphons, 4:710, 8:611, **9:155–156**, 12:631–632
- Marian Antiphons Salve Regina* (Obrecht), 10:522
- Marian Church of Danzig, 1:315
- Marian devotion. *See* Mary, Blessed Virgin, devotion to
- Marian Fathers, **9:156–157**
- Marian feasts, **9:157–159**
- Ave Maris Stella*, 1:930
- Dormition of the Virgin, 4:875–876
- early, 8:642
- Immaculate Conception, 7:149, 333, 334
- Immaculate Heart of Mary, 7:335
- liturgical year, 8:720
- pilgrimages in Vietnam, 8:386
- sanctoral cycle, 12:663
- See also* Feasts, religious
- Marian priests, **9:159**
- Marian theology. *See* Mariology
- Mariana, Juan de, 1:72, **9:160**, 12:29, 13:240, 14:256
- Marianas Islands, 12:657
- Marianist Meditations* (Resch), 12:137
- Marianist Sisters, 3:373–374, 486, **9:160**
- Marianists, **9:160–162**, 176
- archives, 1:641
- founding of, 3:373–374, 621
- Hawaiian mission, 6:670
- Litz, D., 8:736
- Resch, Peter Anthony, 12:137
- Marianitas. *See* Congregación de Santa Mariana de Jesús
- Marianites of the Holy Cross, 7:18, 21–22, **9:162–163**, 893
- Marianito (Father). *See* Euse Hoyos, Mariano de Jesús, Bl.
- Marianne of Jesus (Mother) (Marion Gurney), 3:535
- Mariannist Missionaries. *See* Congregation of Mariannhill Missionaries
- Mariano of Florence, 4:387
- Marianus Scotus, Bl., 1:462, 5:772, **9:163–164**, 164, 451
- Marianus Socinus, 3:52
- Mariavites, **9:164**, 10:579
- Marichal, R., 10:775
- Marie Alphonse (Mother). *See* Eppinger, Elisabeth
- Marie Amandine (Sister). *See* Jeuris, Pauline, St.
- Marie de Guise-Lorraine. *See* Mary of Guise
- Marie de Jésus Crucifié. *See* Baouardy, Maríam, Bl.
- Marie de Jesus d'Oultremont (Mother). *See* Oultremont, Emilie d', Bl.
- Marie de la Paix (Mary of Peace). *See* Giuliani, Marianna, St.
- Marie de l'Incarnation, Bl. (Barbé Acarie), 2:109, 3:128, 136, 5:750, 867, **9:164–165**
- Marie de Médicis, 5:850, 12:238
- Marie Elisabeth de la Croix de Jesus. *See* Elizabeth of Ranfaing, Ven.
- Marie Eugénie de Jésus (Mother), Bl. (Anne Eugénie Milleret de Brou), 1:797, 802
- Marie Henrietta of Providence, Bl., 4:44
- Marie Hermine de Jésus. *See* Grivot, Irma, St.
- Marie Louise (Archduchess of Austria), 10:149
- Marie Martin de L'Incarnation, Bl., **9:165**
- Marie of Pau. *See* Baouardy, Maríam, Bl.
- Marie of the Cross, 8:46–47
- Marie of the Holy Spirit, Bl., 4:44
- Marie of the Incarnation, Ven., 3:4
- Marie Sainte-Cecile de Rome. *See* Bélanger, Dina, Bl.
- Marie Thérèse (Empress of Austria). *See* Maria Theresa (Marie Thérèse) (Empress of Austria)
- Marienbad Elegie* (Goethe), 6:332
- Marienberg Abbey (Italy), **9:165–166**
- Marienwerder, Johannes, 4:876
- Marie-Thérèse du Sacré-Cour de Jésus. *See* Haze, Maria Theresia, Bl.
- Marietta College, 4:115
- Marignolli, Giovanni de, 3:493
- Marina, Justinian, 12:333
- Marine, Council of (1717), 10:291
- Marini, Piero (Bp.), 2:412
- Marino, Eugene A. (Bp. of Atlanta), 1:831, 831
- Marín-Sola, Francisco, 1:309, 4:814, 9:166, **166–167**, 12:777
- Marinus (papal legate), 1:172
- Marinus, Jonah (Abū'l Walīd Ibn-Janah), 5:509
- Marinus, St. *See* Anianus and Marinus, SS.
- Marinus, SS., **9:167**
- Marinus I (Pope), 1:125, 5:814, **9:167–168**
- Marinus II (Pope), **9:168**
- Marinus of Anazarbus, 9:167
- Marinus of Caesarea, 9:167
- Marinus of Rome, 9:167
- Marinus of San Marino, 9:167
- Mariological Society of America, 9:172–173
- Mariology, **9:168–175**
- Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:309–310
- Byzantine theology, 2:766, 823, 828
- de Koninck, Charles, 4:618
- Dorland, Peter, 4:875
- Duns Scotus, John, 4:938–939
- feminist theology, 5:680
- John Damascene, St., 7:942–943
- Lawrence of Brindisi, 8:406
- Lebon, J., 8:429
- Lépiciér, A., 8:506–507
- Munificentissimus Deus* (papal bull), 10:61–62

Mariology (*continued*)

- as New Eve, 1:799–800  
 19th–20th centuries, 3:623  
*See also* Marian feasts; Theotokos
- Marion, Jean-Luc, 12:476
- Marion-Brésillac, Melchior Marie Joseph de, 1:162, 7:406, **9:175**, 13:110
- Maris of Chalcedon, 1:527, 12:692
- Marist Brothers, 3:374, 622, 8:311, 563, **9:175**
- Marist Brothers of the Schools, **9:175**
- Marist Fathers, **9:176**  
 Eymard, Pierre Julien, St., 5:571–572  
 founding of, 3:374, 621, 834–835  
 Western Oceania mission, 10:529
- Marist Missionary Sisters, **9:176–177**
- Marist Sisters, 3:834–835, **9:177**
- Maritain, Jacques, 5:92, 95, 390, 397, **9:177**, **177–180**  
 Action Française, 1:82  
 Alinsky, Saul David, 1:288  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309  
 atheism, 1:824, 825  
 Camara, Helder Pessoa, 2:900  
 causality, 3:300  
 Christian philosophy, 3:540–541  
 common good, 4:20  
 contemplation, 4:204  
 creative imagination, 4:348–349  
 existential metaphysics, 5:539, 540  
 freedom, 5:940  
 humanism, 7:182, 194  
 intellectual mode, 8:206  
 man, natural end of, 9:100  
 Maritain, Raïssa Oumansoff, 9:181  
 natural-law teaching, 10:185, 203  
 philosophy and science, 11:301  
 philosophy of history, 6:883  
 Thomistic metaphysics, 12:776
- Maritain, Raïssa Oumansoff, 9:177–178, **181**
- Maritime provinces (Canada), 3:9
- Marius (Bp. of Avenches), St., **9:181**
- Marius Mercator, **9:181**
- Marius Victorinus, 3:186, 11:290  
 Aristotelianism, 1:670, 673  
 aseity, 1:779  
 Boethius, 2:454  
 hymnology, 7:243
- Mark (Bp. of Arethusa), St., **9:188**
- Mark (Bp. of Italian Cathari), 3:259
- Mark (Pope), St., **9:187–188**, 188
- Mark, Evangelist, St., **9:182–183**, 183, 184  
 Alexandria, 1:268  
 Alexandrian liturgy, 1:273, 528  
 Antiochene liturgy, 1:528  
 manuscript illumination of, 9:184  
 Paul, Apostle, St., 11:6, 13–14, 15  
 relics of, 12:32, 564
- Mark, Gospel According to, **9:183–187**  
 abomination of desolation in, 1:23  
 adultery, 13:50  
 Andrew, Apostle, St. in, 1:402  
 Ascension of Jesus Christ in, 1:769–770  
 baptism, 2:56  
 baptism of children, 8:591  
 Barabbas, 2:85  
 Bartholomew, Apostle, St., 2:123  
 canonicity, 3:21  
 Christ's response to death of Lazarus, 5:193  
 corban in, 4:257  
 dietary laws in, 4:743  
 disciple as term, 4:769–773  
 discipleship of women, 14:830–831  
 Divine judgment, 8:29  
 divorce, 13:49  
 early Christian way of life, 3:546  
 edification, 5:84  
 eschatology, 5:339  
 faith, 6:382  
 family structure, 14:830  
 final perseverance, 11:134  
 Gehenna, 6:116  
 glossolalia, 6:249  
 God the Son, 6:295–296  
 God's spirit, 13:427, 428  
 God's word-made-flesh, 14:837  
 heaven, 6:684, 685  
 house churches, 2:145  
 infant baptism, 2:67  
 Jesus Christ  
 baptism of, 2:57–58, 72  
 death as reconciliation with God, 11:970  
 genealogy of, 6:126, 14:829–830  
 temptations of, 9:546  
 John the Baptist, St., 5:159, 7:1013–1014  
 Judas Iscariot, 8:14  
 justice of God, 8:70  
 justice of men, 8:74  
 justification, 8:77  
 kerygma, 8:157  
 Kingdom of God, 8:173  
 law of love, 8:403  
 lay element in government, 13:248  
 Lazarus of Bethany, 8:420  
 leprosy, 8:510  
 Lord used for God, 8:780  
 Lord's Day, 8:781  
 Lord's Supper, 8:785  
 love as commandment, 4:8  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:239–241  
 Mary Magdalene, St., 9:287  
 Matthew's Gospel compared to, 9:357  
 miracles, 9:664  
 missionary work, 13:216  
 Monothelitism, 7:80  
 obedience, 4:307  
 parables, 10:870  
 on the Parousia, 10:896, 897, 898  
 Passion, 10:920, 921, 922, 923  
 peace, 11:49  
 penance, 11:68  
 Pharisees, 11:226  
 poverty in, 4:307  
 praetorium, 11:579  
 Precious Blood, 11:638, 641  
 publicans, 11:810  
 pure and impure, 11:822–823  
 rebirth, 11:951  
 redaction criticism scholarship, 10:303  
 repentance, baptism as sign of, 2:57  
 ritual bathing and purification, as symbol of baptism, 2:57–58  
 salvation through baptism, 2:58  
 Seven Last Words, 13:36, 37  
 sharing goods, 8:544  
 sign of Jonah, 7:1022  
 Simon the Apostle, 13:126  
 sin, 13:146, 147  
 Son of David, 13:310  
 Son of God, 13:312  
 Son of Man, 13:317  
 spirit, 13:425  
 virginity, 4:306  
 women, role of, 14:830  
*See also* Synoptic Gospels
- Mark Antony, 6:802–803
- Mark Eugenicus (Bp. of Ephesus), 2:764, 794
- Mark of Montefeltro, 2:482
- Mark of the Nativity, 3:143, **9:188**
- Mark the Apostle, 5:475
- Mark the Hermit, **9:189**
- Markabta, Synod of, 2:4
- Markarios III (Abp. of Cyprus), 4:463
- Markoe, William, 1:160, 14:244

- Marks, Miriam, 4:95, **9:189**  
 Marks of the Church, **9:189–191**  
 Markward of Anweiler, 4:414  
 Marley, Hilda Gertrude. *See* Marley, Marie Hilda (Sister)  
 Marley, Marie Hilda (Sister), **9:191**  
 Marlowe, Christopher, 5:650  
 Marmaggi, Francesco (Card.), 2:694  
 Marmion, Joseph Columba, Bl., 4:208, 8:672, **9:191–192**  
 Marmoutier Abbey (Tours), **9:192**  
 Maro of Cyr, St., **9:192**  
 Maronite Antonine Order of St. Isaia, 1:534–535  
 Maronite Church, 5:19, **9:192–201**  
   Ambarach, Peter, 1:333  
   Clement XII (Pope), 3:790  
   Council of Catholic Patriarchs of the Orient, 4:295–296  
   early history, 8:426–427  
   Kassab, Nimatullah, 8:130–131  
   Tripoli, 4:402  
 Maronite liturgy, 8:712–713, **9:201**, 202  
 Maronite missal, 9:201  
 Maronite Monastery (Deir el Nourieh, Lebanon), 9:194  
 Maronites, 1:534  
 Maroons, 3:111  
 Marot, Clément, 2:352, 7:255, 13:18  
 Marozia (Italian noblewoman), 3:213, 7:925, 8:483, **9:201–202**, 13:15, 520–521  
 Marquard of Randech (Patriarch of Aquileia), 1:608  
 Marquette, Jacques (Father), 3:475, **9:202–203**, 203, 740, 12:558, 14:778  
   Arkansas, 1:690  
   as explorer, 7:786, 13:820  
   Illinois, 9:722  
   Mission of the Holy Ghost, 3:5  
 Marquette League, **9:203**, 13:87  
 Marquette University (Milwaukee, WI), 1:637, 641, 12:370, 14:783  
 Marracci, Ippolito, 3:804  
 Marracci, Ludovico, 3:804  
 Marranism, 9:203–205  
 Marranos, 1:69, 4:946–947, 7:870, 871, **9:203–205**, 13:391  
 Marriage  
   abduction, 1:15  
   Adam, 1:104  
   affinity, 1:150–152, 13:169  
   age, 1:174–175  
   as analogy, 7:116  
   Anne and Joachim, SS., 1:469  
   *Arcanum*, 1:631  
   Armenian liturgy, 1:710  
   Austria, 1:917  
   Canon Law, 1:150, 151, 152, 174–175  
   *Casti Connubii*, 3:214  
   chastity, 3:444–445  
   Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:455–456  
   China (traditional), 14:813–814  
   Christian Family Movement, 3:536  
   Church-State relations, 3:644, 845–846  
   circumcision, 3:741  
   clerical continence in, 5:178  
   contraception, 1:490  
   Council of Trent, 3:54, 14:173  
   deacons, 4:553  
   death, preparation for, 4:583  
   digamy (remarriage), 4:744–745  
   duties of husbands, 11:334  
   Elvira Council, 5:178  
   force and fear (Canon Law), 5:797  
   homosexuality, 7:66–67  
   Hosea, Book of, 7:116  
   Ignatius of Antioch, 7:311  
   India, 14:813  
   indissolubility of, 5:178  
   Ivo of Chartres, 3:45  
   Jesus Christ, 14:814  
   Jewish ceremonies, 8:12  
   King Henry VII's annulment, 5:163, 244  
   lay spirituality, 8:414, 415, 416  
   lust, 8:871–877  
   *Matrimonia quae in locis* (Benedict XIV), 10:218–219  
   medieval theology of, 4:321  
   Old Testament, 3:28  
   Pius XII (Pope) on obligations of state, 10:178  
   polygamy, 3:248  
   procreation, 4:218–222  
   Protestant Reformation, as sacrament, 14:816–817  
   public propriety, as impediment to, 11:809  
   relationship of natural family planning (NFP) to, 10:178–179  
   Sanchez, Thomas, 12:658  
   sex in, 13:45–46  
   sexual relationships (biblical), 13:50–51  
   slavery, 3:117  
   Song of Songs, 13:319  
   Tertullian, 13:836  
   tetragamy dispute (Leo VI), 1:646, 2:756–757, 786, 823, 4:174  
   use of proxy, 11:787  
   virginity, 14:546–547, 547  
   wedding rings, 12:249  
   women, role of, 14:829  
   York Use vows, 14:895  
   Zwingli, Huldrych, 14:941  
   *See also* Adultery; Clerical celibacy/marriage; Divorce; Matrimony, Sacrament of; Mixed marriages  
*Marriage and Concupiscence* (Augustine), 4:219  
 Marriage contracts, 8:12, 381  
 Marriage Encounter, 1:906, 5:203, **9:205–206**  
   *See also* Worldwide Marriage Encounter  
 Marriage law reform, 10:218–219, 13:749–750  
 Marriage legislation (Canon Law), **9:206–207**, 335–336  
   barren marriage, Luther on, 8:883  
   fourth marriages, 8:474  
   judicial vicar's role, 8:43  
   laicized priests, 8:286  
   Lateran Pacts (1985), 8:359  
   legitimacy of children, 8:454  
   legitimate vs. concubinage, 8:796  
   Levirate marriage, 8:522  
   People of God, 8:288–289  
   *See also* Matrimony, Sacrament of  
 Marroquín, Francisco (Bp.), **9:207–208**  
*Mars gallicus* (Jansen), 7:714  
 Marsden, William, Bl., 1:399, 5:229  
 Marseilles, **9:208–210**  
 Marset, R. R., 12:58  
 Marsh, Adam, 5:242, 899, 12:263  
*Marsh v. Chambers* (1983), 3:668  
 Marshall, Thurgood, 1:161  
 Marshall, William, 2:79  
 Marshman, Joshua, 7:403  
 Marsili, Luigi, 1:888  
 Marsilius of Inghen, 7:363, **9:210**  
 Marsilius of Padua, 3:604, **9:210–212**  
   Adam Easton, 1:107  
   Aristotelianism, 1:675  
   Augustinianism, 1:879  
   Church-State relations, 3:636, 637  
   conciliarism, 4:53–54, 55–56  
   democracy, 4:639  
   ecclesiastical liberalism, 8:540  
   false decretals, 5:618  
   John XXII (Pope), 1:327, 3:603

- Marsilius of Padua (*continued*)  
 laicism, 8:282  
 Latin Averroism, 1:937  
 medieval Latin literature works of, 9:463  
 secularization of Church property, 12:871  
 sovereignty, 13:254  
 state vs. Church law, 10:839
- Martel, Charles. *See* Charles Martel (Frankish mayor of the palace)
- Martellange, E., 3:706
- Marthonie, Geoffroy de la (Bp. of Amiens), 1:359
- Martí, Mariano (Bp.), **9:212**
- Martial (1st c. writer), 12:308, 311
- Martiall, John Marshall, **9:212**
- Martianus Capella, 1:673, 8:537, 12:107, 757
- Martillo Morán, Narcisca de Jesús, Bl., **9:213**
- Martimort, A. G., 5:860
- Martin (Abp. of Braga), St., 1:577, 3:252, 4:219, **9:219**, 439, 13:376
- Martin (Bp. of Tours), St., **9:220**, 221  
 Amiens, 1:359  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:482  
 Brice of Tours, St., 2:612  
*capella*, 3:382  
 church dedicated to, 12:413  
 as confessor, 4:83  
 as conscientious objector, 4:150  
 evangelization of Gaul, 6:112  
 execution of Priscillian, 3:86  
 intercession for Fortunatus, 5:823  
 life of, Sulpicius Severus, 12:606  
 Ligugé Abbey, 8:585  
 Marmoutier Abbey, founding of, 9:192  
 works of charity, 3:407, 408
- Martin, Auguste Marie (Bp. of New Orleans), 1:156, 270
- Martin, C., 2:845
- Martin, Gregory, **9:213**
- Martin, J. M. (Abp. of Rouen), 5:70
- Martin, Jacob T., 3:659
- Martin, Konrad (Bp. of Paderborn), 5:889, **9:213–214**
- Martin, Luis, 7:790
- Martin, Marie Françoise Thérèse. *See* Thérèse de Lisieux, St.
- Martin, Marie Helena. *See* Martin, Mary (Mother)
- Martin, Mary (Mother), **9:214**
- Martin, Raymond Joseph, **9:214–215**
- Martin, Richard, Bl., 5:230, 784, **9:215**
- Martin, Theresa (Mother), 7:34
- Martin, Thérèse. *See* Thérèse de Lisieux, St.
- Martin, Victor, 1:599, 5:762, 6:76, **9:215**
- Martin, W. A. P., 3:499
- Martin I (Abbot), 12:588
- Martin I (Pope), St., **9:215–217**  
 Amandus, St., 1:331  
 communion of saints, 4:36  
 Constans II, 4:128, 173, 186  
 death of, 3:597, 5:442  
 diaconia, 4:719  
 exile of, 7:656  
 Monothelitism, 2:750, 821, 7:81, 9:215–216  
 patronage system used, 10:976  
 prohibited books, 7:390  
 theology of Church, 3:584  
 in writings of Pseudo-Dionysius, 11:801
- Martin IV (Pope), 2:762, 826, 8:268, **9:217**, 11:502
- Martin V (Pope), **9:217–219**  
 Albergati, Niccolò, Bl., 1:219  
 authority of Ecumenical councils over popes, 6:607–608  
 briefs as form, 4:758  
 Bryennios, Joseph, 2:651  
 cardinalate, 3:107  
 Chichele, Henry, 3:481  
 Clement VIII (Antipope), 3:785–786  
 Colonna family, 10:676  
 conciliarism, 4:56  
 confusion over numbering of, 11:502  
 Contarini, Giovanni, 4:203  
 Council of Basel, 2:133  
 Council of Constance, 3:572  
 election of, 3:604, 4:170  
 Escobar, Andrés de, 5:352  
 family of, 3:855  
 Fillastre, Guillaume (Card.), 5:722  
 hermits, 1:631–632  
 Holy Name, 7:32  
 Holy Year, 7:57  
 Hussites, 7:231  
 John Capistran, St., 7:944  
 Louis d'Aleman, 8:805  
 papacy development under, 10:839–840  
 reform decrees of, 4:171  
*Sacrosancta* authenticity, 4:172  
 Salamanca University, 12:611
- Martin Buber and the Christian Way* (Oesterreicher), 10:559
- Martin del Campo, Juana, 3:461
- Martin of Alnwick, 12:232
- Martin of León, St., **9:219–220**
- Martin of Signa, 1:888
- Martin of Troppau, 1:465, 7:877, **9:220, 222**
- Martin Sierra, Manuel, 10:29
- Martin v. City of Struthers* (1943), 3:661
- Martina, St., **9:222**
- Martindale, Cyril Charles, 5:252, 7:792, **9:222**
- Martineau, James, **9:223**
- Martinelli, Sebastiano, 1:585, 890
- Martínez, Compañón y Bujanda, Baltasar Jaime (Abp. of Bogotá), **9:224**
- Martínez, Juan de Prado, **9:223**
- Martínez, Luis María (Abp. of Mexico), **9:223–224**
- Martínez, Pedro, 7:785
- Martínez Amigó, Herminia, Bl., 1:4
- Martínez Compañón y Bujanda, Baltasar Jaime, 5:901
- Martínez de Aldunate, José Antonio (Bp.), **9:224**, 12:282
- Martínez Izquierdo, Isidoro, Bl., 7:125
- Martínez Jarauta, Manuel (Brother), 2:92
- Martínez Pascual, Martín, 12:408
- Martini, Cornelius, 12:767
- Martini, Giovanni Battista, 2:5–6, **9:224–225**, 225
- Martini, Jakob, 12:768
- Martini, Martino, 3:514, **9:225–226**
- Martini, Raymond, 13:384
- Martini, Simone, 1:230, 791, 4:396, 5:416
- Martiniana, Carlo della, 4:61
- Martinique, settlement of, 3:117–119
- Martins, Pedro (Bp.), 7:739
- Martinus Laudensis, 3:52
- Martinuzzi, György (Card.), 7:213, **9:226**
- Martorana Church (Palermo), 1:798
- Martorell, Joanot, 4:401
- Marty, Antoine (Abbé), 12:279
- Marty, Martin (Bp. of Sioux Falls), 2:255, **9:226**, 12:542, 568, 13:164, 165, 368
- Martyr literature. *See* *Acts of the Martyrs*
- Martyr Movement (9th century), 11:44
- Martyrdom, **9:226–230**  
 as baroque art theme, 2:111  
 cross as symbol for, 7:731  
 inscriptions honoring Christian martyrs, 5:288–289  
 martyrologies, 9:232–234

- Roman Christian legends, 12:363–364  
 sentence of execution, 5:224  
 term martyr defined, 5:224
- Martyrdom, theology of, **9:230–231**  
 lay spirituality, 8:418  
 libellatici, 8:531  
 ritual child murder, 13:133  
 spirituality, 13:443
- Martyrdom of Polycarp*, 1:93–94, 579
- Martyrdom of St. Maurice* (El Greco), 6:427
- Martyrdom of Saint Sebastian* (Il Sodoma), 12:854
- The Martyrdom of Saint Ursula and the 11,000* (Rubens), 14:346
- Martyrdom of the Ten Thousand* (Dürer), 13:819
- Mártyres, Bartolomeo dos, 3:416
- Martyribus, Bartholomeus de. *See* Bartholomew of Braga, Ven.
- Martyrium, 3:685–686, **9:231–232**
- Martyrologie* (Crespin), 12:538
- Martyrologies, **9:232–234**  
 liturgical calendar, 8:642–643  
 Philocalian calendar, 4:675–676  
 Spain, 13:379  
 Usuard, 9:233, 12:548, 14:352–353  
*See also specific martyrologies*
- Martyrologium*, 10:229
- Martyrology, Roman, 9:233–234, **234**  
 Delehaye, Hippolyte, 4:626  
 Engelbert I of Cologne, 5:220  
 Sidonius Apollinaris, 13:104  
 Simon (Simeon) of Trent, 13:133  
 Sixtus II (Pope), 13:194–195  
 Sixtus III (Pope), St., 13:195–196
- Martyrology of St. Jerome, 4:676, 927, 8:849, **9:234–235**, 13:104
- Martyrology of Usuard, 9:233
- Martyrs  
*Acts of the Martyrs*, 1:90, 92–94, 3:404  
 burial, 3:222  
 canonization, 3:61, 65  
 confessor distinguished from, 4:83  
 medieval boys, 4:827, 9:436–437  
*passiones* of life of, 10:919  
 sanctoral cycle, 12:661  
 shrines, 13:88  
*See also* Cult of the Martyrs and Confessors; Martyrdom; Roman persecution era; *specific martyrs*
- Martyrs of Diocesan Worker Priests. *See* Ruiz de los Paños y Angel, Pedro and eight Companions, BB.
- Martyrs of the Cristero Movement. *See* Guadalajara (Mexico), martyrs of, SS.
- Marulić, Marko, **9:235–236**
- Maruthas (Bp. of Martyropolis), 1:805, **9:236**
- Maruthas of Tagrit, **9:236**
- Marwān II, 14:287
- Marx, Karl, 3:620, 5:91, 94, **9:236–238**, 11:294–295, 14:223  
 atheism, 1:823, 825  
 dialectical materialism, 5:397, 707  
 essence, 5:362  
 existence, 5:534  
 fetishism concept, 8:548  
 feudalism, 5:703  
 friendship with Engels, 5:221–222  
 Hegelianism, 6:710–711, 8:219  
 historical materialism, 9:325  
 ideology as superstructure, 8:211  
 influence on Ellul, Jacques, 5:171–172  
 praxis, 11:585  
 religion, 6:286  
 self, concept of, 12:883  
 society, 13:279, 281–282  
*See also* Marxism
- Marx, Wilhelm, 6:185
- Marxism, 9:236, 237, 11:306  
 arguments against, 8:549  
 Austria, 1:915  
 Bulgakov, Sergeĭ Nikolaevich, 2:679  
 community, 4:38  
 dialectical materialism, 9:322  
 economic democracy, 4:643  
 educational philosophy, 5:91  
 existentialism, 5:534  
 Hegelianism influence, 6:713  
 humanism, 7:194, 196  
 liberation theology, 8:547–548  
 pragmatic nature of truth, 14:223–224  
 social justice movement, 4:158  
 soul, 13:348  
 and the state, 13:484  
 theological anthropology, 1:509  
*See also* Materialism, dialectical
- Marxsen, Willi, 2:386, 5:522, 10:303
- Mary, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:734
- Mary, Blessed Virgin*, 9:169
- Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:272  
 angels, 1:425  
 Anglican-Catholic dialogue, 1:442  
 Annunciation, 1:473–477  
 consecration, 4:156  
 Council of Ephesus, 5:273, 274  
 courtly love and devotion, 4:321  
 doctrine, 10:13–15  
 dormition, 4:875–876  
 hope, 7:98  
 Immaculate Heart of, 7:335–337, 336  
 as intercessor, 11:596  
 mediation of, 9:171, 174, 258–263  
 Medjugorje, Yugoslavia apparition of, 9:466–467  
 miraculous medal, 9:670  
 nativity of, 10:175–176  
 Nestorianism, 10:252–253  
 parents of, 1:468–470  
 as patroness, 2:41, 11:443  
 Presentation of, 11:682–683  
 processions in honor of, 11:732  
 purification of, 11:834  
 sorrows of, 13:327–328  
 veneration, 9:266, 269  
 virginity of, 1:476, 800, 2:629, 4:633, 14:532  
 visitation to Elizabeth, St., 14:564  
 as woman clothed in the sun, 14:822  
*See also* Assumption of Mary; Immaculate Conception; Madonna; Marian feasts; Mariology; Mother of God; Theotokos
- Mary, Blessed Virgin, Cantic of. *See* *Magnificat* (song)
- Mary, Blessed Virgin, devotion to, **9:266–271**, 267  
 Allamano, Bl. Giuseppe, 1:291  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310, 312  
 Ambrose, St., 1:339  
 Austria, 1:913  
 Carmelite spirituality, 3:133, 137, 141, 143  
 Carthusian spirituality, 3:195  
 Cistercian spirituality, 3:749  
 Dominicans, 4:847  
 Immaculate Heart of Mary, 7:335–337  
 Joachim and Anne, SS. and, 1:469  
 litanies, 8:601, 13:327  
 Litany of Loreto, 8:602–603  
 Mary of Ágreda, 1:187  
 19th–20th centuries, 3:623  
 scapular, 13:134, 135  
 Servites, 13:28–29  
 shrines, 13:90–93  
 Soubrious, B., 13:331–332
- Mary, Blessed Virgin, iconography of, 4:395–397, 488–490, 489, 8:345, **9:271–281**

- Mary, Blessed Virgin, in Catholic-Protestant dialogue, **9:283–284**
- Mary, Blessed Virgin, in the Bible, **9:238–249**
- Magnificat, 9:43
- marriage to Joseph, 7:1035–1036
- Proto-evangelium, 11:776
- purification of, 3:14, 15
- Seven Last Words, 13:37
- Mary, Blessed Virgin, in theology, **9:249–266**
- intercession of, 7:519
- primary source for Infancy Narratives, 8:860
- See also* Mariology
- Mary, Blessed Virgin, Queenship of, **9:282–283**
- Mary, Mother of God, Solemnity of, 3:556
- Mary, University of (Bismarck), 2:423–424
- Mary II (Queen of England, Ireland and Scotland), 3:648, 649, 12:207, 207
- Mary Austin (Sister), 2:94, 6:147–148
- Mary Clare, St. *See* Nanetti, Clelia, St.
- Mary de Cervellón, St., **9:285**
- Mary in the New Testament*, 9:283
- Mary Magdalen (Mother). *See* Taylor, Frances Margaret
- Mary Magdalene, St., 7:247, **9:285–288**, 286, 12:150–152, 567, 14:831
- Mary Magdalene of the Incarnation (Mother), 11:131
- Mary of Ágreda, **1:187**, 363, 629
- Mary of Bethany, 9:287
- Mary of Brittany (Abbess of Fontevrault), 5:793
- Mary of Egypt, St., **9:288**, 289
- Mary of Guise, 2:179, 6:577
- Mary of Jesus (Mother). *See* Oultremont, Emilie d', Bl.
- Mary of Jesus the Good Shepherd. *See* Siedliska, Franciszka, Bl.
- Mary of Oignies, Bl., 2:204–205, **9:288**, **290**
- Mary of St. Joseph Salazar, **9:290**
- Mary of St. Theresa Petijt, 3:143
- Mary of the Angels, Bl., 3:128
- Mary of the Blessed Sacrament (Mother) (Clare Ellerker), 3:129
- Mary of the Cross. *See* MacKillop, Mary Helen, Bl.
- Mary of the Passion (Sister), Ven., 7:406
- Mary Reparatrix, Society of, 10:721
- Mary St. Ignatius (Mother). *See* Thévenet, Claudine, St.
- Mary St. Joseph (Sister), 2:94
- Mary Stuart (Queen of Scots), 2:179, **9:290–292**, 291, 12:832, 834–835
- Abington, Thomas, 1:22
- Babington Plot, 13:370
- Church, 12:828
- execution of, 12:11
- imprisonment of, 5:752
- Knox, J., 8:226
- Northern Rising, 5:247
- Sixtus V (Pope), 13:199
- Spanish Armada, 1:696
- Mary Teresa of St. Joseph (Mother), 3:129
- Mary Tudor (Queen of England), **9:292–294**, 293, 14:300
- Ancient See of Canterbury, 3:72
- Ancient See of Chichester, 3:481
- Anglican Reformation, 1:434, 435, 442–443, 3:608
- Book of Common Prayer, 2:524
- Church in England under, 5:245
- De heretico comburendo* act, 4:550
- Dowdall, George, 4:887
- Fitzalan, Henry, 5:752
- Gardiner, Stephen, 6:96
- Knox exile, 8:225
- Latimer execution, 8:361
- marriage, 12:9
- persecutions of Marian Regime, 12:10
- Philip II, marriage to, 11:247
- Pole, Reginald, 11:457
- Protestant Reformation, 12:9–10
- Protestantism in Ireland, 7:556–557
- Scottish Church, 12:834
- studies of, 8:596
- Mary Veronica (Sister), 7:406
- Mary Ward Sisters, 1:323
- Maryknoll* (periodical), 9:297
- Maryknoll Fathers and Brothers, **9:294–297**, 10:623–624, 11:688, 12:289, 729, 14:617
- Maryknoll Mission Association of the Faithful, 9:296–297, **297–298**
- Maryknoll Missioners. *See* Maryknoll Sisters
- Maryknoll School, 9:295
- Maryknoll Sisters, 3:622, 5:798, 8:133, **9:298–299**, 12:289
- Maryknoll Sisters of St. Dominic. *See* Maryknoll Sisters
- Maryland, **9:299–302**
- African Americans, 8:277
- anti-Catholicism, 9:724–725
- Bohemia Manor, 2:460
- Brent, Margaret, 2:604
- Calvert family, 2:886–887
- Catholic colleges and universities, 2:40
- church architecture, 3:714
- Church-State relations, 3:641, 649, 651–652
- mission, 2:460, 887, 8:277
- slavery, 1:156
- Toleration Acts (1639, 1649), 2:886–887, 3:641, 649, 14:103–104
- See also* Baltimore, George Calvert, Lord; *specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Maryland, Land of Sanctuary* (Russell), 12:418
- Marymount College (Tarrytown, NY), 9:302–303
- Marymount Colleges and Universities, 9:302–303
- Marymount Manhattan College (NY), 9:303
- Marymount Palos Verdes (CA), 9:303
- Marymount University (Arlington, VA), 9:303
- Marys of the Tabernacles, 12:400
- Marziale, Marco, 3:739
- Masada (Israel), 2:379, 6:804
- Masada synagogue (Israel), 13:678
- Masaryk, Tomáš, 4:484
- Mascall, Erich Lionel, 1:566, 676
- Mascall, F. L., 10:113
- Maschopulos, Manuel, 2:810
- Mascloux, Claude-Barnabé de Laurent de, 12:277
- Masdeu, Baltasar, 12:772
- Masferrer Vila, Luis (Father), 2:92
- Mashtotz. *See* Mesrop, St.
- Masías, Juan, St., **9:303**
- Maslow, Abraham, 7:197
- Mason, C. H., 1:789
- Mason, George, 3:652
- Mason, John, Bl., 5:231
- Masona of Emerita, 3:409
- Masonic lodges, 9:576–577
- Masonry. *See* Freemasonry
- Masons, 6:339
- Masoretic Text, 2:355, 3:26, 10:950, 950–951
- See also* Old Testament
- The Mass* (Fortescue), 5:821
- The Mass for EveryDay in the Year* (Pace), 10:741
- Mass fragments, Gallican rites, 6:69–70
- Mass in B Minor* (Bach), 2:7
- Mass in Transition* (Ellard), 5:168
- Mass Lectionary, 8:436



- Mass of the Future* (Ellard), 5:168  
 Massabki, 'Abd-al-Müti, 4:503  
 Massabki, Francis, 4:503  
 Massabki, Raphael, 4:503  
 Massachusetts, **9:304–310**  
     American Civil War, 2:555, 9:307  
     anti-Catholicism, 2:552–553, 554  
     Carmelites, 2:555  
     Catholic education, 5:751, 9:307–308  
     Church-State relations, 3:646–647, 650  
     Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 2:554  
     Congregationalism, 4:114–115, 9:304  
     Declaration of the Rights of Man (1780), 3:650  
     immigration, 2:553, 554, 555, 9:308, 13:462  
     Know-Nothingism, 2:555, 9:307  
     *Prince v. Massachusetts* (1944), 3:661  
     Puritans, 9:304, 11:839  
     Sisters of Providence, 13:188  
     slavery, 9:307  
     trusteeism, 2:554  
     *See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
*Massachusetts, Prince v.* (1944), 3:661  
 Massachusetts Catholic Conference (MCC), 9:309  
 Massachusetts Institute of Technology chapel, 3:716  
*Massachusetts Missionary Magazine*, 5:193  
*Massachusetts Quarterly Review*, 14:149  
 Massacio, 12:115  
 Massacres of Christians by Turks, 13:710  
 Massaja, Guglielmo (Card.), 1:291, 5:401, 404, 405, **9:310, 311**  
 Massaja, Lorenzo. *See* Massaja, Guglielmo (Card.)  
 Massé, Ennemond, 3:4  
 Massenet, Damien, 12:639  
 Massenet, Jules, **9:310–311**, 312  
 Masses, 3:581  
     Ambrosian Rite, 1:344–345  
     blessing for Abbots, 1:12  
     candles in, 3:15  
     Carthusian Rite, 3:189  
     Christmas, 3:554–555  
     Cistercian Rite, 3:745  
     Council of Trent, 3:610  
     Council of Trent on sacrifice of the, 14:172  
     devotion to Passion, 10:926  
     genueflection, 8:649  
     Georgian Orthodox Church, 10:689  
     Kyrie Eleison, 8:259–261  
     lay participation, 8:295  
     Leonine Sacramentary, 8:500–502  
     Luther, 3:608  
     Mozart's works for, 10:48  
     music  
         compositions, 8:336  
         concerted mass, 8:694  
         Renaissance, 8:687  
     New Mass denounced, 8:447  
     Palestrina's music for, 10:248, 801–803  
     participation in, as moral obligation, 13:611  
     pontifical, 10:855–856  
     private, 8:657  
     Requiem Mass, 12:134–136  
     Roman Ordo calendar for, 10:643  
     significance of Sunday, 13:608  
     stipendiary system, 8:658–659  
     sung and recited, 8:700  
     Tridentine, 14:181–182  
     Verdi's music for, 14:446  
     *See also* Liturgy  
 Masses (population), **9:311–312**  
 Masses, dry, **9:303–304**  
 Masses, votive, 8:718, **9:312–313**  
 Massignon, Louis, 4:516  
 Massillon, Jean Baptiste (Bp.), 1:334, 9:313, **313–314**  
 Massip, González, Miguel, 2:92  
 Massoulié, Antonin, **9:314**, 14:51  
 Massuet, René, 2:190  
 Massys, Quinten, 1:539  
 Mastelloni, Andrea, 3:143  
 Master, as term, 4:798  
*Master Alcuin, Liturgist* (Ellard), 5:168  
*The Master Idea of St. Paul's Epistles* (Bandas), 2:48  
 Master of Ceremonies, **9:314**  
 Mastrius, Bartholomaeus, **9:315**, 12:764  
 Masturbation, 4:45, 8:871–877, **9:315–317**, 10:600  
 Masuda Shirō. *See* Amakusa Shirō  
 Masure, E., 10:99  
 Matagna people, 8:280  
 Matashichi, John, Bl., 7:733  
 Mateos, J., 5:5, 7  
*Mater et magistra* (encyclical, John XXIII), 1:793, 823, 3:620, 625, 626, 4:16, 21, 7:936–937, **9:317**, 10:850, 11:566, 13:260, 567  
 Material sin, 9:878, 13:150  
 Material supposition, 13:625  
 Materialism, 9:318, **318–322**, 11:284  
     Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310  
     atomism, 1:831  
     Cambridge Platonists, 2:909  
     Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3:832  
     conscience, 4:140  
     Fouillée, Alfred, 7:300  
     man, natural end of, 9:99  
     matter, 9:342  
     matter and form in, 9:352  
     Milton, John, 9:643  
     New Religious Movements and rejection of, 10:301  
     religion, 12:70  
     Royce, Josiah, 7:302  
     soul-body relationship, 13:358  
 Materialism, Dialectical and Historical, 5:707, **9:322–325**  
 Maternus (Bp. of Cologne), 3:842  
 Maternus Pistoris, 12:119  
 Mateu, María Climet, Bl., 1:4  
 Mathathias (d. 167 B.C.), 9:10  
 Mathematical necessity, 10:226  
 Mathematical physics, 11:304  
*Mathematical Principles of Natural Theology* (Newton), 12:768  
 Mathematical transcendence, 14:142  
 Mathematics  
     Arabic development, 12:809  
     Aristotle, 1:683  
     Cartesian method, 4:678–680  
     continuum, 4:215–217  
     demonstration, 4:653  
     infinity in, 7:459–460  
     logic, 12:415–416  
     mathematical extension, 5:569–570  
     measurement in, 9:412–413  
     philosophy, 11:279  
     Pythagoreans, 11:844–845  
     quantity in, 11:855  
     Renaissance, 12:815  
     Richard of Swyneshed, 12:236  
 Mathematics, philosophy of, **9:325–328**  
     Aquinas, 8:538  
     composite medicine, 8:171  
     deduction from definitions, 8:218  
     deductive vs. inductive, 8:538  
     importance of, 8:537  
     logicism, 8:758  
     unity in, 14:318  
     *See also* Logic, symbolic  
*Mathematicus* (Bernard Silvester), 2:317–318

- Mather, Increase and Cotton, 4:115, **9:328**
- Mather, Richard, 2:162
- Matheseos libri VIII (Firmicus Maternus)*, 5:740
- Mathew, Theobald (Father), 3:517, **9:328–329**, 13:800
- Mathews, Shailer, **9:329**, 13:242
- Mathieu, François Désiré (Card.), 1:432, **9:329–330**
- Mathieu, Marie Hélène, 1:635
- Mathiez, Albert, 5:969–970
- Mathijs, John, 1:368
- Mathis, Michael Ambrose, **9:330**
- Mathis der Maler* (Hindemith), 6:839
- Matignon, Francis Anthony, 2:553, 3:472, **9:330–331**
- Matignon, François, 12:227
- Matilda (Countess of Tuscany), 9:332, **332**
- Matilda (Empress of England), **9:331**, 12:287, 13:512–513
- Matilda (Queen of Germany), St., **9:331–332**
- Matilda of Flanders, 5:1
- Matilda of Hackeborn, St. *See* Mechtild of Hackeborn, St.
- Matilda of Tuscany, 2:181, 315, 506, 8:847, 12:643
- Matins, **9:332–333**
- Consors Paterni Luminis*, 4:167
- Custodes Hominum Psallimus Angelos*, 4:448
- drama, 4:894
- Iam Toto Subitus Vesper*, 7:269
- Liturgy of the Hours, 8:729
- office hymns of, 5:33, 7:269, 12:464
- Vatican Council II, 8:731
- Matisse, Henri, 1:803, 3:713
- Matocha, Josef (Abp. of Olomouc), 4:485
- Matovalle, Julio María, 5:64
- Matre, Anthony, 1:352
- Matrimonia quae in locis* (Benedict XIV), 10:218–219
- Matrimony, Sacrament of, **9:333–339**, 334, 335
- Coptic, 4:257
- Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:948
- Hugh of Saint-Victor, 7:158
- Middle Ages, 8:295
- reviviscence of sacramental power, 12:206
- Tametsi*, 13:749–750
- See also* Marriage; Marriage legislation (Canon Law)
- Matsuo, Louis, Bl., 7:734
- Matter
- abstraction, 1:46
- action at a distance, 1:80
- Aristotle, 1:682, 4:915
- Berkeley, George, 2:299–300
- causality, 3:297, 299
- dialectical materialism, 9:323
- identified with nature, 10:209
- nature of, 12:802–803
- parts of, 10:904–905
- Plotinus, 11:422
- privation, 11:723
- soul, 13:334
- substantial change, 13:580
- Matter, philosophy of, **9:339–344**
- Matter, theology of, **9:345–346**
- Matter and form, **9:346–353**
- Aristotle, 1:682, 4:915, 5:802, 803
- disposition, 4:777
- distinction, 4:780
- Duns Scotus, John, 4:936
- human soul, 13:350–351
- hylsystemism, 7:239
- origins, 13:354
- origins of life, 8:576
- simplicity of God, 13:138
- soul, 13:334
- Suarezianism, 13:562
- theory of motion, 10:19–20
- unicity, 5:802–806
- See also* Atomism; Dynamism; Form; Hylomorphism
- Matter and Memory* (Bergson), 2:296
- Matters of the Holy Faith and Catholic Religion, Congregation for, 5:21
- Matthaean formula, baptism, 2:61–62
- Matthew, Apostle, St., 5:475, 476, 9:353, **353**, 355, 358, 11:810
- Matthew, Gospel According to, **9:354**, **356–360**
- abomination of desolation in, 1:23
- adultery, 1:133, 13:49, 50
- Barabbas, 2:85
- Bartholomew, Apostle, St., 2:123
- beatific vision, 2:169, 171
- beatitudes, 2:177–178
- Beelzebul, 2:200
- charity, 13:439
- Christian law, 8:403, 404
- Christian monasticism, 2:264
- Christmas, 3:555
- Christ's wounds, 13:95
- criticism, 3:34
- death of traitors, 8:15–16
- descent of Christ into hell, 4:684
- dietary laws, 4:743
- disciple as term, 4:769, 771–772
- discipleship of women, 14:830–831
- Divine election, 5:146
- Divine indwelling, 7:441
- divorce, 13:49–50
- early Christian way of life, 3:546
- edification, 5:84
- Elijah's Second Coming, 5:159
- Elijah's story, 5:159
- end of the world, 5:215–216
- eschatology, 5:339
- family structure, 14:830
- final perseverance, 11:134
- gates of hell, 6:107
- Gehenna, 6:116
- Gentiles, 6:140
- glory, 6:245
- glory of God (end of creation), 6:246
- gluttony, 6:251
- Gnosis, 6:254
- God the Son, 6:295–296
- God's spirit, 13:427, 428
- God's word-made-flesh, 14:837
- Hades, 6:604
- hatred, 6:666
- heaven, 6:684, 684–685
- hell, 6:724
- human sexuality, 13:49–50
- infancy narrative of, 7:452–454
- infused knowledge, 8:207
- inner moral demand of the law, 7:702
- Jesus Christ
- baptism of, 2:58, 72
- genealogy of, 6:126, 14:829–830
- as Lord, 8:781
- prayer, 11:592
- as street preacher, 11:626
- temptations of, 9:546
- John the Baptist, St.
- baptism of, 2:58
- ministry of, 7:1013–1014
- judgment, Divine, 8:28–30
- justice, 8:65, 72
- justice of men, 8:74
- justification, 8:77
- kerygma, 8:157
- kindness, 8:171
- Kingdom of God, 8:173–174
- Lamb of God, 8:300
- lay spirituality, 8:413

- Lazarus of Bethany, 8:420  
 Lebanon, 8:426  
 leprosy, 8:510  
 Lord used for God, 8:780  
 Lord's Day, 8:781  
 Lord's Prayer, 8:782–784  
 love as commandment in, 4:8  
 Magi, 9:34, 35  
 marital bond, 8:871  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:241–242  
 Mary Magdalene, St., 9:287  
 miracles, 9:664  
 Nazareth, 10:216  
 parables in, 10:870–871  
 on the Parousia, 10:897–898  
 Passion, 10:920, 921, 922, 923  
 peace, 11:49, 13:249  
 penance, 11:68  
 perseverance, 11:133  
 Pharisees, 11:226  
 poverty in, 4:307  
 praetorium, 11:579  
 prayer, 13:439  
 Precious Blood, 11:641, 642  
 publicans, 11:810  
 rebirth, 11:951  
 redaction criticism scholarship, 10:304  
 repentance, baptism as sign of, 2:57  
 St. John the Baptist, 5:159  
 salvation through baptism, 2:58  
 sanctification through baptism, 2:59  
 Second Coming, 8:40  
 serpent as symbol, 13:20  
 Seven Last Words, 13:36, 37  
 Shekinah, 13:77–78  
 showbread, 13:88  
 sign of Jonah, 7:1022  
 signs of the times, 13:117  
 Simon the Apostle, 13:126  
 simplicity, 13:137  
 sin, 13:145, 147, 148  
 sixth beatitude, 2:172  
 slaughter of innocents, 7:484  
 social principle, 13:249  
 Solomon, 13:305  
 Son of David, 13:310  
 Son of Man, 9:547, 13:317  
 sons of God, 13:322  
 soul, 13:336  
 spiration, 13:420  
 spirit, 13:425  
 Stephen, St. in, 13:510  
 tradition of ancients, 8:5  
 Trinitarian formula, 2:61  
 virgin birth, 14:533  
 virginity in, 4:306  
 women, role of, 14:830  
 your Father, 13:312  
*See also* Synoptic Gospels  
 Matthew of Albano (Card.), **9:360**  
 Matthew of Aquasparta (Card.), 1:878, **9:360–361**, 12:234, 760  
 Matthew of Cracow (Bp. of Worms), 3:241, **9:361**  
 Matthew of Gubbio, 1:937  
 Matthew Paris, 1:464, 4:444, **9:361–362**, 12:233, 532, 13:44  
 Matthews, Ann. *See* Matthews, Mary Bernardina (Mother)  
 Matthews, Mary Bernardina (Mother), **9:362**  
 Matthews, Shailer, 2:80  
 Matthews, William (Father), **9:362–363**, 363  
 Matthias (Holy Roman Emperor), 5:688  
 Matthias, Apostle, St., **9:363–364**, 364  
 Matthias, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:732  
 Matthias, St. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:732  
 Matthias Corvinus (Hunyadi) (King of Hungary), 2:881  
 Matthias of Janov, 7:230  
 Matthias of St. John, 3:143  
 Matthys, Jan (d. 1534), 9:637  
 Mattias, Maria de, Bl., 2:674, **9:364**, 11:643  
 Mattiussi, Guido, 12:775  
 Matulaitis-Matulewicz, Jurgis, Bl., **9:364–365**  
 Matulewicz, Jerzy. *See* Matulaitis-Matulewicz, Jurgis, Bl.  
 Maturin, Basil William, **9:365**  
 Matz, M. Ernestine (Mother), 5:882  
 Matz, M. Hilaria (Mother), 5:882  
 Matz, Nicholas Chrysostom (Bp. of Denver), 3:859, 4:668–669  
 Mau, Dominic, 14:496  
 Mau, Francisco Javier, 14:496  
 Mau Mau Movement, 8:150  
 Maubant, Pierre Philibert, martyr, 8:234, 239  
 Maubeuge Convent, 1:244  
 Maubuisson Abbey (France), **9:365**  
 Mauburnus, Joannes, 4:708  
 Mauburnus, John. *See* Mombaer, John  
 Mauger, Vincent. *See* Vincent Madelgarius, St.  
 Maundy Thursday. *See* Holy Thursday  
 Maunoir, Julien, Bl., **9:365–366**  
 Maupertuis, Pierre Louis Moreau de, 11:169  
 Maur, St. *See* Maurus of Subiaco, St.  
 Maur de l'Enfant Jésus, 3:137, 143  
 Maudramnus (Abbot of Corbie), 4:258  
 Mauriac, François, 1:803, 2:303, 5:219, 857, 9:366, **366–367**  
 Maurice (Byzantine Emperor), 6:153, 479–480, **9:367–368**  
 Armenia, 1:700  
 Dormition of the Virgin, 4:875  
 John IV the Faster, 7:916  
 Lombards, 2:750  
 Monophysitism, 2:748  
 papacy, 2:750–751  
 Maurice, Frederick Denison, **9:368**  
 Maurice, St., 12:567  
 Maurice of Carnoët, St., **9:368**  
 Maurice of Orange, 1:713, 12:109  
 Maurice of Saxony, 6:418, 12:741  
 Maurice of Sully (Bp. of Paris), **9:368–369**  
 Maurilius (Bp. of Angers), St., 1:431  
 Maurin, Aristide Peter, 3:824, 4:546, **9:369**  
 Maurinus (Bp. of Beauvais), 2:188  
 Maurists, 2:235, **9:176**, 369–370, 12:406  
 Abbots, 1:10  
 Aniane Abbey, 1:454  
 Bourgueil-en-Vallée Abbey, 2:568  
 Chaise-Dieu Abbey, 3:362  
 Chezal-Benoît Abbey, 3:473  
 Clement XII (Pope), 3:790  
 diplomacy, 4:757  
 Fécamp Abbey, 5:659  
 Ferrières-en-Gâtinais Abbey, 5:695  
 Flavigny-sur-Ozerain Abbey, 5:760  
 Fontenelle Abbey, 5:793  
 Pierre Nicole's defense of, 10:384  
 reform  
 Jumièges Abbey scholars, 8:60  
 Lagny-sur-Marne Abbey, 8:280  
 Landévennec Abbey, 8:319  
 Saint-Calais Abbey, 12:541  
 Saint-Évroult-d'Ouche Abbey, 12:545  
 Saint-Germain-des-Prés Abbey (Paris, France), 12:548  
 Saint Laumer of Blois Abbey (France), 12:557  
 Saint-Maixent Abbey (France), 12:564  
 Saint-Ouen Abbey (Rouen, France), 12:570  
 Saint-Pierre-sur-Dives Abbey, 12:581

- Maurists (*continued*)  
 Saint-Remi Abbey (Reims, France), 12:583  
 Saint-Savin-sur-Gartempe Abbey, 12:585  
 Saint-Server-de-Rustan Abbey, 12:585–586  
 Saint-Sever Abbeys, 12:585  
 Saint-Valery-sur-Somme Abbey, 12:588  
 Solesmes Abbey, 13:300  
 Solignac Abbey, 13:302  
 Souillac Abbey, 13:332
- Mauritania, **9:370–371**, 372  
 Mauritius, 8:384, **9:371–373**, 374  
 Mauritius Burindus. *See* Gregory VIII (Antipope)  
 Mauritius de Portu Fildaeo. *See* O’Fihely, Maurice  
 Maurois, André, 1:203  
 Mauron, Nicolas, 11:994  
 Maurras, Charles, 5:856, **9:373–374**  
   Action Française, 1:81, 82, 2:303  
   Bonald, Louis Gabriel Ambroise de, 2:478  
   Pius X (Pope), St., 11:390  
 Maurus, Sylvester, 1:78, 677, 9:374–375, 14:51  
 Maurus of Subiaco, St., **9:375**, 12:566, 567  
 Maury, Jean Siffrein (Card.), 1:813, **9:375–376**, 10:149  
 Mausbach, Joseph, **9:376**  
 Mausoleum of Galla Placidia (Ravenna, Italy), 11:932  
 Mausoleums, Islamic, 7:617  
 Al-Mawlawi, 7:620  
 Mawson, John, 5:237  
 Maxentius, 4:179, 749  
 Maxentius (Patriarch of Aquileia), 1:608  
 Maxfield, Thomas, Bl., 5:235, **9:376**  
 Maxim I (Bulgarian Patriarch), 2:684  
*Maxima vigilantia* (apostolic constitution, Benedict XIII), 1:636  
*Maximam gravissimamque* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:395  
*Maximes* (La Rochefoucauld), 8:336  
 Maximian (Roman Emperor), 2:751  
 Maximilian (Archduke), 1:911–912  
 Maximilian (Bp. of Lorch), St., 9:377  
 Maximilian, Johann Baptist Joseph. *See* Reger, Max  
 Maximilian, St. (274–295), 9:376–377  
 Maximilian, SS., **9:376–377**  
 Maximilian I (Holy Roman Emperor), 6:108–109, 639  
 Maximilian II (Holy Roman Emperor), 1:911, 4:482, 7:213–214  
 Maximilian Franz of Austria (Elector of Cologne), 3:843  
 Maximilian Heinrich (Bavarian prince), 6:36–37  
 Maximilian of Austria (Emperor of Mexico), 8:264  
 Maximilian of Hapsburg, 9:579  
 Maximillian, St., 4:150  
 Maximinus, St., 9:608  
 Maximinus Daia (Roman Emperor), 1:268, 4:179, 180  
 Maximinus the Thracian (Roman Emperor), 12:312  
 Maximinus Thrax (Roman Emperor), 3:594  
 Maximilianus (martyr), 1:92  
 Maximos III (Maxlüm), 1:195, 271, 526, **9:377**  
 Maximos IV Sayegh (Card.), 1:526, **9:377–378**  
*Maxims of Christian Perfection* (Rosmini-Serbatì), 12:384, 385  
*Maxims of Perfection* (Médaille), 12:554  
*Maxims of the Little Institute*, 12:554  
*Maximum illud* (apostolic letter, Benedict XV), 3:500, 626, 8:429, 9:681  
 Maximus (Bp. of Saragossa), St., **9:378**  
 Maximus (Bp. of Turin), St., **9:378–379**  
 Maximus (Roman Emperor), 3:86  
 Maximus of Alexandria, 4:456  
 Maximus of Jerusalem (Bp.), 4:470–471  
 Maximus of Madaura, 9:28  
 Maximus of Turin, St., 1:289, 344, 577, 3:407, 12:42, 51  
 Maximus the Confessor, St., 2:794, **9:379–380**  
   apophatic theology, 1:568  
   Christology, 2:749, 750, 793, 3:561  
   Constans II, 4:186  
   Monothelitism, 2:821, 7:81  
   Nemesius of Emesa quoted, 10:232  
   works of, 9:379  
 Maximus the Cynic (Bp. of Constantinople), 4:190  
 Maxis, Therese Duchemin, 1:157  
 Maxwell, J. C., 1:80  
 Maxwell, James (Father), 9:741, 12:558  
 Maxwell, Winifred (Countess), **9:380–381**  
 May, John C. (Abp. of St. Louis, MO, b. 1922), 9:749  
 May, John L. (Abp. of St. Louis), 1:202, 12:561  
 May, William, 7:528  
*May Day* (Emerson), 5:188  
 May Laws (1873), 8:254–255, 444  
*Māyā*, 7:408  
 Maya Gutiérrez, Esteban, Bl., 7:123  
 Maya religion, 8:318–319, **9:381**  
 Mayaudon, François, 12:277  
 Maybeck, Bernard, 3:715  
 Mayer, Alfred (prior), 12:578  
 Mayer, Antonio de Castro (Bp. of Campos, Brazil), 8:448  
 Mayer, Pius, 3:143  
 Mayer, Rupert, Bl., 7:792, **9:381–382**  
 Mayflower Compact, 3:647, 4:115, **9:382**, 383  
 Mayhew, Thomas, 4:115  
 Maynard, Theodore, **9:382–383**  
 Mayne, Cuthbert, St., 5:227, **9:383–384**  
 Maynooth, Synod of (1875), 3:243  
 Mayorga, John de, Bl., 1:952  
 Mayos Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:709  
 Mazar, B., 2:379–380, 381  
 Mazarin, Jules (Card.), 9:386, **386–387**  
   *Ad sanctam beati petri sedem*, 1:97  
   Amyraut, Moïse, 1:367  
   death of, 5:851  
   and the Fronde, 5:850, 12:179–180  
   Huguenots, 3:639, 7:168  
   Louis XIV, 8:801–802  
   Retz, Jean François Paul de Gondî de, 12:179–180  
   secret meeting ban, 4:41  
 Mazarin Bible. *See* Gutenberg Bible  
 Mazdaism, 9:108, 14:920  
 Mazella, Andrew, 10:220  
 Mazenod, Charles Joseph Eugène de (Bp.), St., **9:387–388**, 388  
 Mazenod, Eugène (Bp.). *See* Mazenod, Charles Joseph Eugène de (Bp.), St.  
 Mazlüm, Michael. *See* Maximos III (Maxlüm)  
 Mazu Daoyi, 3:511  
 Mazzarella, Modestino, Bl., **9:388–389**  
 Mazzarello, Maria Domenica, St., 2:543, **9:389**, 12:613, 614  
 Mazzella, Camillo (Card.), **9:389**  
 Mazzella, Marcello (Card.), 1:438  
 Mazzini, Giuseppe, 3:101, 7:672, 12:322  
 Mazzochio, Lorenzo, 13:28  
 Mazzoldi, Sixtus (Bp.), 1:577  
 Mazzolini, Sylvester, **9:389–390**  
 Mazzucconi, Giovanni Battista, Bl., **9:390**  
 Mazzuchelli, Samuel, 4:921, **9:390–391**, 14:778–779  
 McAddo, Henry (Abp. of Dublin), 1:440

- McAuley, Catherine Elizabeth (Mother), 3:622, **9:391**, 10:68, 13:182–183, 187
- McAuliffe, Maurice Francis (Bp. of Hartford), 4:124, 6:653–654, 12:245–246
- MCC (Massachusetts Catholic Conference), 9:309
- McCaffrey, John Henry, 3:243, **9:391–392**
- McCann, Justin, 2:263
- McCarran, Patrick, 10:172
- McCarran-Walter Act (1952), 10:172
- McCarrick, Theodore E. (Card.), 10:283, 330, 14:658
- McCarthy, Edward Anthony (Bp. of Phoenix), 1:688, 9:592–593
- McCarthy, John, 1:765, 766
- McCarthy, Joseph (American senator), 10:172, 13:77
- McCarthy, Joseph Edward (Bp. of Portland, ME), 9:59, 11:532
- McCarty, MacLyn, 2:404
- McCaughwell, Hugh, 1:698
- McClatchy, C. K., 2:869
- McClendon, James W., 10:154
- McCloskey, John (Card.), 5:628, 752, 891, **9:392–393**, 10:314–315, 322
- Hughes, John Joseph, 7:162
- refusal of Poor Clares' entrance to NY Archdiocese, 2:287
- Third Baltimore Plenary Council (1884), 2:46
- McCloskey, William George (Bp. of Louisville, KY), 8:149, 817–818, **9:393**
- McClurkan, J. O., 3:722
- McCollum v. Board of Education* (1948), 3:666
- McCormick, Follett v.* (1944), 3:661
- McCormick, Patrick J. (Bp.), 3:283
- McCormick, Richard A., **9:393–395**
- McCrystal, Teresa Vincent (Sister), 5:752
- McCue, J., 1:595
- McDevitt, John K., 8:191
- McDevitt, John W., **9:395**
- McDonald, Andrew J. (Bp. of Little Rock), 1:692, 693, 8:615
- McDonald, Barnabas Edward (Brother), **9:395**
- McDonald, Cuthbert (Abbot), 12:539
- McDonald, William (Bp.), 3:291, 292
- McDonnell, Kilian, 3:393
- McDonnell, Thomas John (Bp.), **9:396**
- McDonough, Thomas Joseph (Abp.), 8:818, 12:710
- MCDP. *See* Missionary Catechists of Divine Providence
- McEleney, John J. (Bp. of Kingston, Jamaica), 7:700
- McElroy, John, 2:557, **9:396**
- McEnerney, Garret, 10:649
- McFague, Sallie, 5:49
- McFarland, Francis Patrick (Bp. of Hartford, CT), 4:123, 6:652–653, **9:396–397**, 12:214
- McFarland, Norman F. (Bp. of Reno), 10:271, 12:127
- McGaen, Honoria, 2:702
- McGavick, Alexander J., 3:478, 5:663, 8:273, 14:782
- McGhee, Fredrick, 1:160
- McGill, John (Bp. of Richmond, VA), 14:541, 542
- McGill University, 3:9
- McGivney, Michael Joseph (Father), 4:124, 8:189, **9:397**
- McGlynn, Edward, 1:582, 2:711, 4:278–279, 6:206, **9:397–398**, 10:315–316
- McGovern, James, 3:477
- McGovern, Patrick Aloysius (Bp. of Cheyenne, WY), 14:870
- McGowan, Raymond Augustine (Father), **9:398–399**
- McGrath, James, **9:399**
- McGrath, Joseph F. (Bp.), 2:23
- McGroarty, Julia (Sister), **9:399**
- McGucken, Joseph T. (Abp. of San Francisco), 2:872, 12:649
- McGucken, William, 5:95
- McGuinness, Eugene J. (Bp. of Raleigh, NC), 10:438, 11:900
- McGuire, Martin R. P., **9:399–400**
- McHale, John (Abp. of Tuam), 3:243
- McHugh, Antonia (Sister), **9:400**
- McInerney, Garrett, 12:251
- McInerney, Ralph, 10:186
- McIntyre, James Francis Aloysius (Card.), 2:870–871, 872, 8:792, **9:400–401**
- McKenna, Charles Hyacinth, **9:401**
- McKenzie, John Lawrence, 4:337, 5:146, 520, **9:401–402**
- McKeough, Michael J., 3:283
- McLaren, Agnes, **9:402–403**
- McLaughlin, John J., 7:794
- McLaughlin, Thomas H., 10:282
- McMahan, Franklin, 3:476
- McMahon, D. J., 3:279
- McMahon, Franklin, 14:402
- McMahon, Hugh, 1:698, 2:725
- McMahon, Lawrence Stephen (Bp. of Hartford), 4:124, 6:653
- McMahon, Thomas John, **9:403**
- McManus, Frederick R., 3:59, 4:201
- McMaster, James Alphonsus, **9:403**
- McMullen, John, 3:477, 4:535, 12:640
- McNabb, John (Bp. of Chulucanas), 1:891
- McNabb, Joseph. *See* McNabb, Vincent
- McNabb, Vincent, 3:129, 4:783, **9:404**
- McNair, Hunt v.* (1973), 3:667
- McNamara, Lawrence J., 10:222
- McNeil, Neil (Abp. of Toronto), **9:404**
- McNicholas, John Timothy (Abp. of Cincinnati, OH), 2:410, 3:736, **9:404–405**
- McPherson, Aimee Semple, 5:835, **9:405–406**
- McQuaid, Bernard John (Bp. of Rochester, NY), 1:354, 3:290, 8:303, **9:406–407**
- McQuaid, John Charles (Abp. of Dublin), 7:566, **9:407–408**
- McReynolds, Justice, 10:648, 649–650
- McShea, Joseph (Bp. of Allentown, PA), 11:88
- McSweeney, Edward, 8:191
- McSweeney, Patrick F., 11:561
- McTaggart, John Ellis, 7:300
- McVann, James, 11:625
- McVinney, Russell J., 12:217
- Meacham, Joseph, 13:59
- Mead, George Herbert, 6:24, 12:884
- Meagher, Paul Kevin (Father), **9:408**
- Meal Tub Plot (1680), 10:495–496
- The Meaning and End of Religion: A New Approach to the Religious Traditions of Mankind* (Smith), 13:235
- The Meaning of Revelation* (Niebuhr), 10:152, 386
- The Meaning of the City* (Ellul), 5:172
- The Meaning of Truth* (James), 5:198
- Meanness and magnificence, 9:44
- Measurement, 8:201, **9:408–413**
- Meaux Abbey (Beverley, Yorkshire, England), **9:413**
- MECC (Middle East Council of Churches), **9:616–617**
- Mecca, 5:325, **9:413–414**, 414, 10:9, 51, 53–54
- Mechanical necessity, 8:270
- Mechanics, 12:809–810, 816
- Die Mechanisierung des Weltbildes im 17. Jahrhundert* (Maier), 9:50–51
- Mechanism, **9:414–418**
- action at a distance, 1:80

- Mechanism (*continued*)  
 atomism, 1:831, 4:958  
 Cartesianism, 4:681  
 illuminism, 7:321  
 immanence, 7:340  
 legal theory, 8:399  
 materialism, 9:320  
 matter and form in, 9:351
- Mechanism, biological, **9:418–421**, 13:335
- Mechitar (Father), **9:421**
- Mechitarists, 1:535, **9:421–422**
- Mechitarists of Venice, 9:421–422
- Mechitarists of Vienna, 9:422
- Mechtild of Hackeborn, St., 6:191, **9:422–423**, 10:114, 118
- Mechtild of Magdeburg, 3:744, **9:423**, 12:440
- Mechtilde of the Blessed Sacrament (Mother). *See* Bar, Cathérine de
- Meda, Filippo, 1:228
- Meda of Killeedy, St. *See* Ita of Killeedy, St.
- Médaille, Jean-Pierre, 12:554
- Medals, religious, 9:423, **423–424**
- Médard (Bp. of Noyon), St., **9:424–425**
- Medeiros, Humberto Sousa (Card. of Boston), 2:556, 5:664, **9:425–426**
- Medellín, Diego de (Bp. of La Imperial), 3:485
- Medellín Conference (1968), 4:157
- Medellín Documents, 8:318, **9:426**, 13:245, 245–246
- Medes, 4:477–478, **9:426**, 427, **428**, 11:134–135
- Medes Ferrís, José, Bl., 5:691
- Media, 1:303
- Mediaevalism (Tyrrell), 14:259
- Mediator dei (encyclical, Pius XII), 2:676, 3:589–590, **9:428–429**, 11:400, 705, 12:500
- Il mediatore* (weekly), 10:918
- Mediatrice, Mary, Blessed Virgin as, 9:258–263
- Mediavilla Concejero, Julio, Bl., 4:494
- Medical ethics, 5:458, 459, 558–561, **9:429–432**, 869  
*See also* Euthanasia
- Medical International Corporation (MEDICO), 4:871
- Medical Mission Institute of Würzburg (Germany), 2:192
- Medical Mission Sisters (MMS), 4:659–660, 9:330, **432**
- Medical Missionaries of Mary (MMM), 9:214, **432–433**
- Medical research. *See* Experimentation, medical
- Medical technology, 9:430, 13:852
- Medici, Anna Caterina de, 1:912
- Medici, Ardingo de', 9:433
- Medici, Bonagiunta, 9:433
- Medici, Cosimo de (1389–1464), 1:536, 5:768, 9:433, 434, 11:415–416, 12:116–117
- Medici, Cosimo de, I (1519–74), 7:670, 9:435
- Medici, Cosimo de, II, 6:60
- Medici, Giovanni Angelo de'. *See* Pius IV (Pope)
- Medici, Giovanni di Bicci (fl. 1360–1429), 9:433
- Medici, Giuliano (fl. 1453–78), 9:433, 12:118
- Medici, Giulio de. *See* Clement VII (Pope)
- Medici, Lorenzo (fl. 1492–1519), 9:435
- Medici, Lorenzo il Magnifico (fl. 1449–92), 1:659, 3:781, 5:768, 7:186, 9:433
- Medici, Piero (fl. 1416–69), 9:433
- Medici, Piero (fl. 1471–1303), 9:435, 12:714
- Medici, Salvestro (fl. 1331–88), 9:433
- Medici Chapel (Florence), 9:435
- Medici family, 5:768–769, **9:433–435**, 12:116–117  
 Florence, 12:714  
 Leo X (Pope), 8:485–486  
 L'Hôpital, 8:530, 531  
 Pazzi conspiracy, 12:118, 220  
 as rivals of Pazzi family, 11:47
- Medicina spiritualis contra temptationem concupiscentiae carnalis* (St. Odilo of Cluny), 10:552
- Medicinal grace, 6:399
- Medicine  
 Arabic development of, 12:810–811  
 Constantine the African, 4:184  
 Galen, 12:806–807  
 history of, 12:210–211  
 hysterectomy, 7:265–266  
 in the Middle Ages, 12:814  
 Renaissance, 12:817–818  
*See also* Medical ethics
- Medicine Man. *See* Shaman and Medicine Man
- Médicis, Catherine de. *See* Catherine de Médicis
- Médicis, Marie de. *See* Marie de Médicis
- MEDICO (Medical International Corporation), 4:871
- Medieval Academy News (newsletter), 9:435
- Medieval Academy of America (Cambridge, MA), **9:435–436**
- Medieval Academy of America, Committee on Centers and Regional Associations (CARA), 9:436
- Medieval architecture, 3:673–674  
*See also* Church architecture; Gothic architecture; Romanesque architecture
- Medieval art, 12:357
- Medieval books, **2:515–520**
- Medieval boy martyrs, 4:827, **9:436–437**
- Medieval era  
 coinage of, 10:480–481  
 concept of time during, 14:78  
 controversy over universals during, 14:322–323  
 development of names during, 10:142  
 mosaics of, 10:3–4  
 mystical body of Christ study during, 10:103–104  
 notion of order during, 10:630  
 notion of truth during, 14:222–223  
 ordeals during, 10:627–628  
 pantheism thought during, 10:820  
 papacy development during, 10:835–840  
 papal arbitration development during, 10:854–855  
*Summa* ideal of, 10:374  
 transcendental doctrine during, 14:150  
 transubstantiation doctrine during, 14:158–159  
*See also* Middle Ages
- Medieval Latin literature, 3:159, 601, **9:437–464**
- Medina, **9:464**, 10:53–54
- Medina, Bartolomé de, 2:49, 50, 5:395, **9:464–465**, 12:716, 764
- Medina, Jorge (Bp.), 3:237
- Medina, Juan, 3:417, **9:465**
- Medina, Miguel de, 3:327
- Medina Olmos, Emmanuel (Bp. of Guadix), St., 1:298, 299
- Meditaciones de los misterios de nuestra fe* (La Puente, L.), 8:334
- Meditatio de stau praelati* (Simon de Ghent), 13:128
- Meditation, **9:465–466**  
 Carmelite spirituality, 3:134  
 Daoist, 4:523  
 Jesus prayer, 7:861  
 movement, 13:449–450  
 yoga, 14:891–892

- Zen, 14:915–916
- Meditationes seu contemplationes devotissimae* (Torquemada), 14:113
- Meditationes vitae Christi* (biography of Christ), 7:845
- Meditations* (Descartes), 3:184, 185, 7:294–295
- Meditations* (Guigo I), 3:192
- Meditations* (Marcus Aurelius), 9:144
- Meditations* (St. Anselm), 10:119
- Méditations chrétiennes* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Meditations on First Philosophy* (Descartes), 12:771
- Medium a quo* (the means from which), 12:751
- Medium quo* (the means by which), 12:751
- Medium quod* (the means which), 12:751
- Medium sub quo* (the means under which), 12:751
- Medjugorje (Croatia), **9:466–467**
- Medrano, Mariano (Bp. of Buenos Aires), 1:650, 651, **9:467**
- Medulla theologiae moralis* (Busenbaum), 2:715–716, 3:221, 8:273
- Medwall, Henry, 9:881
- Meegan, Joseph, 1:288
- Meehan, Charles (Father), Bl., **9:467–468**
- Meehan, Charles, Bl., 5:237
- Meehan, Thomas Francis, **9:468**
- Meek v. Pittenger* (1975), 3:667–668
- Meekness, **9:468–469**
- Meerschaert, Theophile, 10:574–575
- Meet the American Catholic* (Scharper), 12:729
- Meeus, Anna de, 5:435
- Megarian-Stoic school of logic, 8:749
- Megiddo (Israel), 2:379, 9:469, **469**, 10:780
- Mehegan, Catherine Josephine. *See* Mehegan, Mary Xavier (Mother)
- Mehegan, Mary Xavier (Mother), **9:470**
- Mehrerau Abbey (Bregenz, Austria), **9:470**
- Meier, John P., 6:867
- Mein Kampf* (Hitler), 7:874
- Meinhard (Bp. of Livonia, Germany), St., **9:470–471**
- Meinhard of Holstein (Bp. of Livonia), 5:376
- Meinong, Alexius, 1:678, 5:398, 7:518
- Meinrad. *See* Meinhard (Bp. of Livonia, Germany), St.
- Meinrad of Einsiedeln, St., 5:139, **9:471**, 13:369
- Meinwerk (Bp. of Paderborn), Bl., **9:471**
- Meir, Gaon ben, 12:449
- Meiron Excavation Project, 2:380
- Meistermann, Barnabas, **9:471**
- Melancholy, 1:66–67
- Melanchthon, Philipp, 5:43, 521, 732, **9:471–473**, 472, 10:214, 14:233
- adiaphorism, 8:890
- Aristotelianism, 1:677
- astrology, 1:810, 813
- Augsburg Confession, 1:850, 4:78
- Blarer, Ambrosius, 2:433
- Bohemian Brethren, 4:482
- Calixtus, Georg, 2:874
- Calvin, John, 2:891
- capital punishment, 3:87
- Chemnitz, Martin, 3:463, 464
- Confessio Augustana*, 8:882
- determinism, 13:681–682
- Flacius Illyricus, opposition to, 5:754
- fragmentation of Lutheran Movement, 4:60
- humanism, 7:192
- imputation of justice and merit, 7:368
- Jesuits, 3:611
- justification, 8:84
- Latimer, H., 8:361
- Luther, Martin, 9:62–63
- Lutheran theology, 12:16
- nonessentials, 5:754
- predestination, 11:655
- Protestant Reformation, 12:15, 16, 17
- rationalism, 11:922
- Reformation exegesis, 5:518
- Sadoletto, Jacopo, 12:526
- scholasticism, 12:767
- See also* Philippism
- Meland, Bernard, 11:731
- Mélanges* (Veuillot), 14:465, 466
- Mélanges de patrologie et d'histoire des dogmes* (Trixeront), 14:95
- Melania the Elder, 4:383, 5:464, **9:473**, 12:404
- Melania the Younger, St., 5:449, **9:473**, 12:404
- Melanie of Rennes, St., 8:380
- Melbourne Overseas Mission, 8:224
- Melcher, Joseph (Bp. of Green Bay, WI), 14:780
- Melchers, Paulus (Card.), 3:843–844, **9:473–474**, 474
- Melchior, Nicholas, 1:239
- Melchizedek, 1:37, **9:474–475**, 475
- Meleager of Gadara, 2:804
- Meléndez, Juan de, **9:475–476**
- Meléndez Sánchez, Martiniano, Bl., 7:125
- Meletian Schism, 1:268, 3:561, 5:137, 292, **9:476**
- Apollinarianism, 1:559
- Arius, 1:685
- Athanasius, St., 1:817
- Basil, St., 2:136, 137–138
- Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:181
- Lucifer of Cagliari, 8:845
- Theodosius the Deacon, 13:885
- Meletius IV Metaxakis (Patriarch), 10:682
- Meletius (Bp. of Antioch), 4:190
- Basil, St., 2:137–138
- Canon Law, 3:38
- Christology, 3:561
- Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:471
- Damasus I (Pope), St., 4:504
- Diodore of Tarsus, 4:750
- John Chrysostom, St., 7:945
- Meletian schism, 9:476
- Meletius of Lycopolis, 1:266
- See also* Meletian Schism
- Meletius Syrigus, 12:433
- Melfi, Councils of, **9:477**
- Melisend (Queen of Jerusalem), 2:29
- Melismatic Chant, 6:466
- Melissus of Samos (Greek philosopher), 6:441, 11:117
- Melitiniotes, Constantinus, 2:826
- Melito of Sardes (Bp.), 1:785, **9:477–478**
- apocrypha, 1:559
- apologetics, 1:567
- biblical canon, 3:30
- descent of Christ into hell, 4:684
- Roman persecutions, 3:593
- works of, 9:477
- works of charity, 3:405
- Melk Abbey (Austria), 3:706, 8:248, 303, **9:478–479**, 479
- Melkite Greek Catholic Church, 1:195, 525, 526, 2:746–747, 5:19, **9:479–481**
- Basilian orders, 2:141, 144
- Cilicia, 3:733
- Copts, 4:252–253, 254
- Council of Catholic Patriarchs of the Orient, 4:295–296
- Lebanon, 8:428
- liturgy, 1:273



- Melkite Greek Catholic Church  
(*continued*)  
Ottoman Turks, 1:271  
Sankt Ulrich von Augusburg Abbey, 12:671  
Syria, 13:705
- Melleray Abbey (Brittany), **9:481**
- Mellifont Abbey (Ireland), 8:529, 9:481, **481**
- Mellitius (Abp. of Canterbury), St., 1:871, 3:70, 8:771, **9:481–482**
- Melos amoris* (Rolle de Hampole), 12:297
- Melotto, Angelico (Bp. of Solala, Guatemala), 9:827
- Melrose Abbey (Melrose, Scotland), 3:749, **9:482**, 483
- Melsa Abbey (Beverley, Yorkshire, England), **9:413**
- Melun, Armand de, 5:854, **9:482–483**
- Mélusine* (Arras), 4:401
- Melville, Andrew, **9:483–484**, 12:828–829
- Melville, Annabelle McConnell, **9:484**
- Membre, Zenobius, 1:270
- Memling, Hans, 14:458
- Memnon (Bp. of Ephesus), 2:151
- Mémoire sur la réform de la faculté de théologie* (Gerson), 6:190
- Mémoires* (La Rochefoucauld), 8:336
- Mémoires de Trevoux* (Le Tellier), 8:519
- Mémoires d'Outre-tombe* (Chateaubriand), 3:449
- Mémoires et lettres du P. Timothée de la Flèche, O. Cap* (Ubaldo), 14:261
- Mémoires pour l'histoire du Jacobinisme* (Barruel), 5:969
- Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire du Jacobinisme* (Barruel), 2:118
- Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire ecclésiastique des six premiers siècles* (Tillemont), 14:75
- Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire ecclésiastique des six premiers siècles* (Ceillier), 10:963
- Mémoires pour servir à l'Histoire religieuse de notre Temps, 1860-1931* (Loisy), 8:766
- Memoirs* (Hegesippus), 6:714
- Memoirs* (Syropoulos), 13:723
- Memoirs of the Rt. Rev. Simon Wm. Gabriel Bruté, D.D., First Bishop of Vincennes* (Bayley), 2:165
- Memorabilium omnis aetatis et omnium gentium chronici commentarii* (Nauclerus), 10:214
- Memorare* (prayer), **9:484–485**
- Memorial* (Angela of Foligno), 5:898
- Mémorial* (Pascal), 10:911
- Memorial de Fray Matías Ruíz Blanco*, 12:407
- Mémorial de la Dordogne* (periodical), 14:465
- Le Mémorial de la vie ecclésiastique* (St. Eudes), 5:441
- Memoriale Sanctorum* (Eulogius of Córdoba), 12:606
- Memoriales* (Motoloni), 10:28
- Memorials of Those Who Suffered for the Catholic Faith in Ireland* (O'Reilly), 7:579
- Memorias de las reinas católicas* (Flórez), 5:775
- Memorie ecclesiastichi e civili di Città di Castello* (Muzi), 10:76
- Memory, 3:822, 4:453, 5:27, 12:913
- Memory and Reconciliation: The Church and the Sins of the Past* (ITC), 7:529
- Memory and Reconciliation: The Church and the Mistakes of the Past*, 3:628
- Memory image, 8:209
- Memory in Ancient and Medieval Thought, **9:485–486**
- Memra (name for God), 8:759
- Men at Work and Worship* (Ellard), 5:168
- Men Like Gods* (Wells), 14:361
- Mena, Alonso de, Bl., 7:733
- Menabuoi, Giusto de', 1:544
- Menace* (periodical), 10:171
- Menachem ben Saruk, 5:509
- Ménager (Bp.), 5:859
- Menander, 1:521, 4:496–497
- Menander Protector, 2:798
- Menard, Eusebe M. (Father), 9:731
- Ménard, René (Father), 14:778
- Mencius (Mengzi), 3:508, 509, 4:97, **9:486–487**
- Mendel, Gregor Johann, 1:889, 2:403, 4:531–532, **9:487–489**, 488
- Mendelev, Dmitri Ivanovich, 1:835
- Mendelssohn, Moses, 4:617, 5:47, 261, 263, 6:662, 7:865, 872–873, 8:9
- Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, Felix, 1:293, 9:489, **489–490**
- Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, Jacob Ludwig. *See* Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, Felix
- Mendenhall, G. E., 3:338
- Mendes, Alfonso (Patriarch), 5:403–404
- Mendes de Almeida, Cândido, 2:596
- Mendes de Almeida, Luciano (Abp.), 12:686
- Méndez, Ramón Ignacio (Abp. of Caracas), **9:490**
- Méndez Montoya, Jesús, St., **9:490–491**
- Mendez Pinto, Fernando, 2:901
- Mendicant controversy (1269–70), 14:20  
Second Council of Lyons, 3:132, 141  
University of Paris, 2:479, 481, 483, 501
- Mendicant orders, 5:689, 845, **9:491**, 14:187  
Albert the Great, St., 1:224  
Albigensians, 1:229  
Behemia, 4:479  
Catharism, 3:260  
Cistercians, 3:746–747  
contemplative life, 4:210  
Crumpe, Henry, 4:400  
Crusades, 4:414  
Dacia, 4:492  
expansion in Scotland of, 12:832–833  
Gerard of Abbeville, opposition to, 6:159–160  
glorification of poverty, 11:565  
Honorius IV (Pope), 7:86  
hospital history, 7:120  
Inquisition, 1:231  
Italian expansion, 7:665–666  
medieval heresies, 8:295  
origins, 3:602  
suppression of, 6:1  
William of Saint-Amour, legitimacy of, 14:750–751  
work in the Low Countries, 10:258  
works of charity, 3:413, 414  
*See also* Carmelites; Dominicans; Franciscans; Mendicant controversy
- Mendieta, Gerónimo de, **9:492**
- Mendonça Furtado, Diogo de, 2:592, 594
- Mendoza, Amalio, St., 1:298
- Mendoza, Antonio de, 1:686
- Mendoza, Julio Alvarez, St., 6:545
- Mendoza, Pedro González de (Card.), **9:492**
- Ménégoz, Eugene, 5:711
- Menem, Carlos Saúl, 1:656
- Menéndez, Francisco, 1:155
- Menéndez, Josefa (Sister), **9:492–493**
- Meneses, Juan Francisco, **9:493**
- Mēness (Baltic region deity), 2:36
- Menestrel, Jean-Baptiste, 12:277
- Menezes, Alexis de (Abp. of Goa), 7:398–399
- Menezes, Diogo, 2:590
- Mengarini, Gregorio, **9:493**
- Mengs, Anton Raphael, 3:793, 795
- Mengzi. *See* Mencius

- La Mennais Brothers. *See* Brothers of Christian Instruction of Ploërmel
- Mennas (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:172, **9:494**
- Menni, Angel Hercules. *See* Menni Figini, Benedetto, St.
- Menni, Angelo Ercolino. *See* Menni Figini, Benedetto, St.
- Menni Figini, Benedetto, St., **9:494**
- Mennonite churches, **9:495–496**
- Mennonites, 9:495, 12:261
- Amish churches, 1:360
  - Anabaptists, 1:368, 369, 2:606
  - Church-State relations, 3:652
  - pacifism of, 10:746
  - See also* Anabaptists; Hutterites; The Reformation
- Menochio, Giovanni Stefano, 7:847, **9:496–497**
- Menologion of Basil*, 5:865
- Menominee people, 5:221
- Menophantes of Ephesus, 1:527, 662
- Menorah, 4:607, **9:497**, 498
- Mens* (Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith), 3:516
- Mens nostra* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:393
- Mense maio* (encyclical, Paul VI), 11:32
- Menstruation, 2:442
- Mensurius of Carthage (Bp.), 4:861
- The Mental Cure* (Evans), 10:308
- Mental illness, 3:418, 5:933–934, 7:132
- Mental Medicine* (Evans), 10:308
- Mental prayer, 1:309, 323, 11:597–600
- Mental reservation, 8:900, 902, **9:497**, **499–500**
- Mental test scales of measurement, 9:411
- Menti nostrae* (apostolic exhortation, Pius XII), 1:84, 586, 3:466
- MEP. *See* Paris Foreign Missionary Society (MEP)
- Merbot, Bl., **9:500**
- Mercadé, Eustache, 10:928–929
- Mercado, Tomás de, **9:500**
- Mercati, Angelo, 5:865, **9:500–501**
- Mercati, Giovanni (Card.), 2:358, **9:501**
- Mercedarian Missionaries of Berriz, **9:501**
- Mercedarians, **9:501–502**
- Argentina, 1:650
  - Bolivia, 2:466
  - Carthage, 3:187
  - Chile, 3:485
  - Colombia, 3:848
- Mary de Cervellón, St., founding of, 9:285
- Mercedarian Missionaries of Berriz, 9:501
- Peter Nolasco, St., founding of, 11:193
- works of charity, 3:419
- Mercenaries, 13:642–644
- Mercersburg Review*, 10:272, 12:726
- Mercersburg theology, **9:502–503**, 12:726
- Mercians, 1:148
- Mercier, Désiré Joseph (Card.), 5:252, **9:503–504**, 12:776
- certitude, 3:352
  - chair at Leuven, 8:824
  - Malines Conversations, 2:183, 9:78
  - neoscholasticism, 12:748, 776
  - philosophy and science, 11:301
- Mercier, Francois X., 1:207
- Merciless Parliament (England, 1388), 1:263
- Mercurian, E., 1:325
- Mercurius (Roman priest). *See* John II (Pope)
- Mercy, 4:783–784, 5:152, **9:504**
- See also* Alms and almsgiving
- Mercy, works of, **9:505–506**
- Mercy Brothers, 3:622
- Mercy International Association (MIA), 13:187
- Mercy killing. *See* Euthanasia
- Mercy of God, **9:506–508**
- Mercy Sisters, 1:691, 3:622
- Merdes, Edward, 1:211
- Mère Angélique. *See* Arnauld, Jacqueline Marie Angélique (Mother)
- Meres, Thomas. *See* Pormort, Thomas, Bl.
- Mergens, Board of Education v.* (1990), 3:664
- Meribanes. *See* Mirian (King of Iberia)
- Merici, Angela, St., 3:610, 782, 4:310, **9:508**
- Mérida, Spain, **9:508–510**, 509
- Meriman, Emily Butterfield, 8:838
- Merino, Antolin, 3:12
- Merit, **9:510–514**
- Baianism, 2:21
  - in the Bible, 12:206
  - conversion, 4:240
  - created actuation by uncreated act, 4:336
  - good, 6:353
  - grace, 6:383
  - restoration of, 12:206–207
- Merk, Augustin, 2:367
- Merkelbach, Benoît Henri, 4:159, **9:514**, 12:777
- Merkle, Sebastian, 6:184
- Merks, Thomas (Bp. of Carlisle), **9:514**
- Merle d'Aubigne, J. H., 5:467
- Merleau-Ponty, Maurice, 5:362, **9:514–515**, 11:297–298, 13:347–348
- Merlini, Giovanni, **9:515**
- Merlo, Teresa. *See* Thecla (Mother) (Teresa Merlo)
- Merloni, Clelia (Mother), 12:495
- Mermillod, Gaspard (Card.), 8:255, **9:515–516**, 13:256
- Mérode, Frédéric Ghislain de (Abp.), **9:516**, 14:937
- Merode, Monsignor de, 1:532
- Merope* (play) (Maffei, Francesco Scipione), 9:32
- Merovingian era
- Angers, 1:431
  - archchancellors, 1:633
  - bishops, 3:810
  - Canon Law, 3:41–42
  - Carolingian Dynasty, 3:162–163, 164, 423, 434–435
  - Carolingian reform, 3:155
  - Chartres, 3:441
  - clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:326
  - hospitals, 7:127–128
  - works of charity, 3:409, 410
  - See also* Clovis I (King of the Franks); Middle Ages
- Merovingian family, **9:516–520**
- Merovingians, 5:841–842, 916, 10:763
- Merrick, Mary Virginia, **9:520**
- Merry del Val, Rafael (Card.), 1:438, 2:249, 3:212, 8:766, **9:520–521**, 521
- Merry England* (periodical), 9:590
- Mersch, Émile, 5:37, **9:521–522**
- Mersen, Treaty of (870), 1:124
- Mersenne, Marin (Father), 3:184, 6:105
- Merten, Blandina, Bl., **9:522**
- Merten, Maria Magdalena. *See* Merten, Blandina, Bl.
- Merton, Robert, 13:283
- Merton, Thomas, 8:817, **9:522–523**, 523, 12:540
- Carthusian spirituality, 3:193
  - contemplation, 4:208–209
  - evangelical counsels, 4:307
  - interest in contemplative spirituality, 10:116
  - works of, 9:522
- Merton College (Oxford, England)
- election of John Wyclot, 12:235–236

- Merton College (Oxford, England)  
(*continued*)  
Richard of Campsall, 12:232  
Robert Kilwardby, 12:266  
Walter of Merton, founding of, 12:266, 14:627
- Merton Theorem, 12:812–813
- Merulo, Claudio, **9:523**
- Mesarites, John, 2:825
- Mesarites, Nicholas (Metropolitan of Ephesus), 2:825
- Meschler, Moritz, **9:523–524**
- Mesdeu, Baltasar, 12:770
- Meseguer, P., 4:905
- Mésenguy, François Philippe, 3:792
- Mesha Inscription, **9:524**, 13:120
- Mesina, Antonia, Bl., **9:524–525**
- Mesland, Pierre (Father), 3:185
- Mesmerism, 8:387
- Mesonzo, Peter (Bp.), 12:683
- Mesopotamia, ancient, **9:525–538**  
architecture, 1:757  
creation, 4:337  
Dagon (god), 4:493  
deities of, 10:87–89  
double ax, 4:363  
excavations on Ugarit, 14:266–267  
geography, 9:526  
history, 9:526–531  
kingship, 8:178  
religion, 9:531–538  
science, 9:531  
Simeon Barsabae, 13:124  
wisdom literature, 14:789  
*See also* Assyria; Babylonia
- Mesopotamian art, 9:528
- Mesopotamian genealogies, 10:951
- Mesrop, St., 1:700, 704, 705, 710, **9:538**
- Le Message de Jésus à son Prêtre* (Schrijvers), 12:787
- Messenger des Fidèles* (periodical), 14:381
- Messalians and Messalianism, 1:365, 700, 2:794, 4:720, 11:760  
*See also* Paulicians
- Messe de Notre Dame* (Machaut), 9:18
- Messengers, Islamic, 7:608
- Messengers of the Heart of Mary, 4:417
- Messiaen, Olivier, 2:332
- Messiah, 7:807, 833, 834, **9:538–539**  
Abrabanel, Isaac, 1:36  
Christ (term), 3:527  
Christian (term), 3:529  
Conservative Judaism, 8:10  
Day of the Lord, 4:548  
as ideal king, 8:179  
justice of men, 8:73  
Magi, 9:35  
Mark's Gospel, 9:185–187  
Son of God, 13:312  
superiority of, 3:28  
as title, Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:564  
virgin birth of Christ, 5:192
- Messianic secret, 9:546
- The Messianic Secret in the Gospel of Mark* (Wrede), 6:865
- Messianism, **9:539–547**  
Abrabanel, Isaac, 1:36  
Alma prophecy, 1:297  
Annunciation, 1:475–476  
cabala, 2:835–836  
development of, 7:634  
Divine judgment, 8:29  
end of the world, 5:214–215  
eschatology in the Bible, 5:337  
Micah, Book of, 9:594  
millenarianism, 9:635  
prophecies, 9:247  
redemption, 11:965–966  
Shabbataïism, 13:56–57  
Son of David, 13:310  
Son of Man, 13:316  
Sukkot, 2:532
- Das Messiasgeheimnis in den Evangelien* (Wrede), 7:840
- Messina, Antonello da, 1:737
- Messingham, Thomas, 3:834
- Messmer, Sebastian Gebhard (Abp. of Milwaukee), 3:284, **9:547**, 646–647, 14:780, 781  
Americanism, 1:354  
Premonstratensians, 11:668
- Mestizos, 11:159–160
- Metalogicon* (John of Salisbury), 7:985, 9:453, 14:2
- Metamorphoses* (Golden Ass) (Apuleius), 12:308
- Metamorphoses* (Ovid), 10:727, 12:307
- Metanoia*, 3:546
- Metaphysica vetus et nova* (Osterrieder), 12:770
- Metaphysicae commentatio* (Schegk), 12:768
- Metaphysical empiricism, 5:196
- Metaphysical irrationalism, 7:587
- Metaphysical Meditations* (Descartes), 4:677, 680, 681
- Metaphysical pessimism, 11:168
- Metaphysics, **9:547–553**, 12:818  
action at a distance, 1:81  
Aristotle, 1:683  
being, 2:207–209  
Billot, Louis, 2:395  
Christian philosophy, 3:540  
contradiction, 4:223–224  
de Raeymaker, Louis, 4:676  
deconstructionism, 4:592–593  
demonstration, 4:653  
distinction, 4:781–782  
final causality, 5:726  
first principles, 5:745  
Florenskii, 5:772  
German idealism, 8:797  
history of, 9:548–550  
intellectual knowledge, 8:202  
judgments, 8:204  
Kant's theory, 8:124, 127  
matter and form in, 9:350–351  
Mill, John Stuart, 9:631–632  
modes in, 9:751–752  
monad per Leibniz, 8:457  
phenomenology, 11:233–234  
philosophy, 11:279–280  
philosophy of nature, 11:304  
quantity in, 11:854–855  
religious liberalism, 8:541  
Rhazes, 12:211  
science of, 9:550–553  
Scotism, 12:824  
similarity, 13:126  
simplicity of God, 13:138  
spirituality, 13:422  
Suárez, Francisco, 13:560  
theological reflection, 4:819–820  
Thomastic, 10:907–908  
Whitehead, Alfred North, 14:704, 705  
wisdom in, 14:786  
Wolff, Christian, 14:807  
*See also* Existential metaphysics
- Metaphysics* (Aristotle), 5:554, 10:605, 606, 607, 964, 12:41  
act and potency, 1:73  
Adam Pulchrae Mulieris, 1:110  
analogy in, 1:371  
aporia, 1:570  
causality, 3:298, 376  
contingency, 4:212–213  
immortality, 7:348
- Metaphysics, validity of, 8:755–758, 797, **9:553–556**
- Metaphysics and the Existence of God* (O'Brien), 10:524

- Metempsychosis, 1:166, 5:929, 8:871, **9:556**, 10:658, 13:355  
*See also* Reincarnation;  
 Transmigration of souls
- Meteorological divination, 4:785
- Metham, Thomas, 5:237
- Method in Theology* (Lonergan), 8:773
- “Method of concretion,” 11:305
- Methodenbuch für Lehrer der deutschen Schulen* (Felbiger), 5:665
- Methodios (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:742
- Methodism  
 abolitionism, 1:156  
 Albright, Jacob, 1:234  
 Asbury, Francis, 1:767–768  
 Assemblies of God, 1:788  
 basic doctrines of, 9:558–559  
 Black, William, 2:424–425  
 Boehm, Martin, 2:454  
 Chile, 3:486  
 Christian Church merger, 4:117  
 colonial United States, 3:646  
 confessions of faith, 4:81–82  
 Evangelical Church, 5:468–469  
 Holiness churches, 7:7, 8  
 hymnody, 7:256, 257–258  
 origins, 1:444  
 U.S. church membership, 3:719  
 Wesley, Charles, founding of, 14:682  
 Wesley, John, founding of, 14:682  
 women deacons, 4:554
- Methodist Church of Canada, 9:561
- Methodist churches, **9:556–562**  
 Canada, 9:561  
 England, 9:559–560  
 latitudinarianism, 8:370  
 Lewis, E., 8:528–529  
 Lidgett, J. S., 8:561–562  
 liturgical calendar, 8:644  
 liturgical movement, 8:678  
 United States, 9:560, 561–562
- Methodist Episcopal Church (U.S.), 9:560, 561
- Methodist Episcopal Church, South (U.S.), 9:561, 562
- Methodist New Connection, 9:559
- Methodist Protestant Church (U.S.), 9:561
- Methodists, 6:27, 7:403, 12:204
- Methodius, St., 4:370, 474, **474–477**, 479
- Methodius I (Patriarch of Constantinople), St., 2:753, 7:282–283, 309, 353, **9:562–563**
- Methodius of Antioch (Greek Orthodox Patriarch), 6:459
- Methodius of Olympus, St., 1:785, **9:563–564**
- Methodius Seminary (Detroit), 10:625
- Methodology (philosophy), 6:63, 8:758, **9:564–567**, 631, 12:818–819
- Methodology (theology), 8:743, 773–774, 774, 823–824, **9:567–569**
- Methodus ad facilem historiarum cognitionem* (Bodin), 12:124
- Methodus confessionis*. . . *seu epitome* (Soto), 3:243
- Métis people, 8:270
- Metlinger, Peter, 3:746
- Metochites, George, 2:826, **9:569**
- Metochites, Theodore, 2:739, 776, 810
- Metochites literary hand style (14th c.), 10:770
- Metodo della dottrina che i padri della Compagna de Gesù insegnano ai neofiti nelle missioni della Cina con la risposta alle obietzioni di alcuni moderni che la impugnano* (Rubino), 12:399
- Metrodorus of Lampsacus, 1:292
- Metrophanes Critopoulos (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:355, **9:569–570**, 10:700
- Metrophanes of Smyrna, 1:390, **9:570**
- Metropolitan* (periodical), 2:40
- Metropolitan Cathedral (Mexico City), 9:578
- Metropolitan Catholic Almanac and Laity's Directory*, 8:842, 10:67
- Metropolitan Interreligious Task Force, 14:847
- Metropolitan Museum of Art (NY), 8:276
- Metropolitan Readers* (literature series), 6:224
- Metropolitan Record*, 10:314
- Metropolitans, 1:632, 634
- Metten Abbey (Bavaria, Germany), **9:570**
- Mettenleiter, J. G., 2:842
- Metternich, Klemens W. N. L. von, 3:101, 618
- Mettinger, T. N. D., 11:767
- Metulla (Israel), 7:629
- Metz, Christian, 1:330
- Metz, Johann-Baptist, 5:345, 351, 828–829, 10:153, 11:460, 585
- Metz, Ken, 3:393
- Metzger, F., 3:712
- Metzger, Joseph, 12:671
- Metzger, Paul, 12:671
- Metzger, Sidney M. (Bp.), 5:174
- Meunand, Jean de, 1:291–292
- Meurers, Heinrich Von, **9:570–571**
- Meurin, Sébastien Louis, **9:571**, 12:558
- Mexía de Trillo, Pedro, 4:417
- Mexican American Catholics, 2:869–870
- Mexican American Cultural Center (MACC), 5:203, 8:290
- Mexican Episcopal Conference (CEM), 9:583
- Mexican Martyrdom* (Parsons), 10:904
- Mexican Revolution, 9:581–583
- Mexico, a Land of Volcanoes* (Schlarman), 12:739
- Mexico, colonial, **9:571–575**  
 independence, 5:791  
 La Salle expedition, 8:339–340  
 Mexican War, 12:209  
 mission  
 Arricivita, Juan Domingo, 1:723  
 Betanzos, Domingo de, 2:345–346  
 Carocci, Horacio, 3:149  
 catechisms, 3:234, 246, 247, 248  
 Espinareda, Pedro de, 5:359  
 Focher, Juan, 5:785  
 Gante, Pedro de, 6:89–90  
 Landa, Diego de, 8:318–319  
 Margil, Antonio, 9:151  
 overview, 9:571–573, 692  
 Sahagún, Bernardino de, 12:528–529  
 sodality, 13:294  
 Spanish civilization, 5:154  
*See also* Mission in colonial America, Spanish
- Mexico, Council of (1585), 3:234, 246, 252
- Mexico, Martyrs of, 4:273, 6:545
- Mexico, modern, 5:791–792, **9:575–586**, 581, 582  
 anti-Catholicism, 4:416, 441, 854  
 architecture, 9:578, 580  
 Arrillaga, Basilio, 1:724  
 Borda, Andrés de, 2:533  
 Burgoa, Francisco de, 2:697  
 Bustamante, Carlos María, 2:718  
 California, 2:865–866  
 Calles, Plutarco Elías, 2:876–877  
 Carocchi, Horacio, 3:149  
 Castorena y Ursúa, Juan Ignacio de, 3:218  
 Castro, Agustín Pablo, 3:218  
 Catholic Crusades, 9:124  
 Cavo, Andrés, 3:313

- Mexico, modern (*continued*)
- Church of Santo Domingo (Oaxaca), 13:89
  - Church-state relations, 7:999, 11:395
  - Clavigero, Francisco Javier, 3:771
  - Congregation of the Incarnate Word and Blessed Sacrament, 7:371–372
  - conquistadores, 4:130–131
  - Cristero Revolt, 8:334
  - demographic statistics, 9:575
  - Díaz y Barreto, Pascual, 4:733
  - ecclesiastical organization, 9:576, 586, 14:938
  - Guízar Valencia, Rafael, Bl., 6:580–581
  - historiography, 4:422
  - Ibarra y González, Ramón, 7:270
  - Jesuits, 7:785, 12:623
  - Labastida (Abp. of Puebla), 8:263–264
  - laicism, 8:283
  - Legionaries of Christ, 8:454
  - map, 9:577
  - martyrs of Guadalajara, 1:189, 326
  - mission
    - Baja California, 12:644
    - catechumenate, 3:252
    - Guízar Valencia, Rafael, 6:580
    - Pious Fund, 8:789
    - secularization of, 6:93
  - Our Lady of Guadalupe, 2:560–562, 9:579
  - persecution of the Church, 5:174
  - Pious Fund, 8:789, 11:357–358
  - Revolution, 8:138
  - Silva Atenógenes, 13:121–122
  - sun worship, 13:606
  - See also* Aztec people; Mexico, colonial; Mission in postcolonial Latin America
  - Mexico City (Mexico), 9:579
  - Mey, Claude, 12:771
  - Mey, Gustav, 3:243, **9:586–587**
  - Meyenbert, Albert, 11:624
  - Meyendorff, John, 5:607, **9:586**, 12:436
  - Meyer, Albert Gregory (Card.), 3:479, **9:586–589**, 14:782
  - Meyer, Bernard F. (Father), 9:295
  - Meyer v. Nebraska* (1923), 10:647–648
  - Meyers, Bertrande, 13:169–170
  - Meyers, C., 2:380
  - Meyers, E., 2:380
  - Meyerson, Emile, 11:301
  - Meyler, Peter, 7:580
  - Meyler, Robert, Bl., 7:579
  - Meynard, André, **9:589**
  - Meynell, Alice C. and Wilfrid, **9:589–590**
  - Meynell, Wilfrid. *See* Meynell, Alice C. and Wilfrid
  - Mey-Pichler Method (catechism), 9:586
  - Mezger, Franz, 9:590–591
  - Mezger, Joseph, 9:591
  - Mezger, Paul, 9:591, 12:765, 14:51
  - Mezger family, **9:590–591**
  - Mézière, Françoise, 8:384
  - Mezuzah, **9:591**
  - Mezzabarba, Carlo Amrogio (Patriarch of Alexandria), 2:706, 3:515, **9:591–592**
  - Mezzofanti, Giuseppe (Card.), **9:592**
  - MHS. *See* Sisters of the Most Holy Sacrament
  - Miami (FL), **9:592–593**
  - Micah, Book of, **9:593–595**, 594
    - hope of salvation, 7:105
    - justice of God, 8:70
    - Lord as honorific title, 8:780
    - magic, 9:39
    - peace, 13:249
    - sin, 13:143, 145
    - spirit, 13:424
  - Micarelli, Barbara (Sister Mary Joseph of the Infant Jesus), 5:879
  - Michael (Archangel), 1:420, 423, 424, 425, 9:595, **595**
  - Michael (Armenian Catholicos), 1:702
  - Michael (Bp. of Ancyra), 1:398
  - Michael, Abba Ghebré, 5:401
  - Michael I (the Syrian) (Patriarch of Antioch), 1:172, **9:597**
  - Michael II (Byzantine Emperor), 2:753, 7:282, 10:915
  - Michael III (Byzantine Emperor), **9:596**, 10:360
    - iconoclasm, 2:753, 821, 5:23
    - murder of, 2:754, 5:23
    - Photius, 7:310, 11:311–312
    - Theodora (2), 7:309
  - Michael III (Patriarch of Constantinople), **9:598**
  - Michael IV (Aurorianus) (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:759, 760
  - Michael VII Ducas (Byzantine Emperor), 1:253
  - Michael VII Parapinakes (Byzantine Emperor), 2:799
  - Michael VIII Palaeologus (Byzantine Emperor), 2:739, 4:176, 8:907–908, **9:596–597**
    - Arsenius Aurorianus, 1:735, 2:762
    - Eastern Schism, 2:762, 787, 825, 826
  - Michael Cerularius (Patriarch of Constantinople), **9:597–598**
    - conflict with Pope Leo IX (Pope), St., 5:24, 7:199
    - Eastern Schism, 2:757–758, 760, 823–824, 4:175, 187–188
    - excommunication, 1:253
  - Michael da Calci, 5:922
  - Michael de Massa, 1:883
  - Michael de Northburgh (Bp. of London), **9:598–599**
  - Michael de Sanctis, de, St., **9:599**
  - Michael Italicus, 2:824
  - Michael of Cesena, 1:428, 3:603–604, 5:736, 921, 7:932, **9:599–600**
  - Michael of Ephesus, 1:671
  - Michael of Maleinos, St., **9:600**
  - Michael of St. Augustine, Ven., 3:137, 143
  - Michael of the Most Holy Trinity, 4:44
  - Michael of Thessalonica, 2:825
  - Michael Palaeologus (Byzantine Emperor), 7:917
  - Michael Psellus, 2:773, 809
    - Aristotelianism, 1:671
    - Eastern Schism, 2:824
    - historiography, 2:776, 799
    - Homer, 2:804
    - John Italus, 2:758–759
  - Michael Scotus, 1:813
  - Michaelis Baii..opera* (Gerberon), 6:164
  - Michaelsbrüder. *See* Manharter
  - Michalski, Konstanty, 12:776
  - Michel, Anton, 10:857–858, 13:39
  - Michel, George. *See* Michel, Virgil
  - Michel, Jehan, 1:432
  - Michel, Maddalena Grillo. *See* Michel, Teresa Grillo, Bl.
  - Michel, Teresa Grillo, Bl., **9:600**
  - Michel, Virgil, 3:716, 5:168, 8:672, 674, **9:600–601**, 12:552
  - Michel de Bay. *See* Baius and Baianism
  - Michel of Northgate, Dan, 12:716
  - Michelangelo Buonarroti, **9:601–603**, 603
    - Alexander VI (Pope), 1:261
    - architecture, 3:703
    - beauty, 1:743
    - Bible cycles, 2:375
    - Clement VII (Pope), 3:782
    - Colonna, Vittoria, 3:857
    - “Creation of Adam,” 1:104, 106
    - genius rediscovered, 13:192–193
    - Jacopo della Quercia influencing, 13:109

- The Last Judgement*, 9:602, 13:190, 192
- Paul III (Pope), 11:21
- St. Peter in Chains Church, 8:55
- Saint Peter's Basilica, 12:579, 580, 580
- Sistine Chapel decorated, 13:190–191, 14:396
- chapel ceiling, 13:190–191, 191
- frescoes restored, 13:195
- work on new St. Peter's Basilica, 14:395
- “Michelangelo's Youth” exhibit (Florence, Italy), 7:659
- Michelet, Jules, 1:18, 519, 9:611–612, 12:112
- Michelet, K. E., 6:709
- Michelsburg Abbey (Germany), 8:324
- Michelucci, G., 3:713
- Michieli family, 2:24
- Michigan, 7:338–339, 8:449, **9:603–608**
- Catholic education, 7:338–339
- Lefevre, Peter Paul, 8:449
- mission, 2:86–87
- See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Michigan Essay or Impartial Observer* (newspaper), 12:228
- Michotte, Albert, 5:101, 102, 10:20, 12:776
- Micklegate Bar Convent, 8:787
- Micmac people, 3:9, 7:25, 8:464
- Mico, Edward, Ven., 5:236
- Micon of Saint-Riquier, 3:161
- Microcosmus* (Godfrey of Saint-Victor), 6:328
- Micrologus, **9:608**
- Micu-Klein, Innocent (Bp.), 12:331
- Micy Abbey (France), 1:946, **9:608**
- Mida of Killeedy, St. *See* Ita of Killeedy, St.
- Mid-America* (periodical), 5:787, 7:319
- Mid-American Province of Saint Conrad, 8:113
- Middle Ages, **9:609–616**
- abbesses, 1:8
- abbots, 1:10
- Abelard, Peter, 1:18
- abortion, 1:26–27, 29
- Abraham, images of, 1:37
- aesthetics, 1:142
- All Souls' Day, 1:290
- Alleluia, 1:294
- annals and chronicles, 1:459–465
- anointing, 1:478–480
- anticlericalism, 1:517
- apologetics, 1:564
- ars moriendi*, 1:727–734
- astrology, 7:114
- asylum, 1:815
- atomism, 1:833–834
- bestiaries, 2:342–344
- biblical canon, 3:32
- biblical theology, 2:382
- biology, 2:401
- Boethius as founder of, 2:454
- books, 2:515–520
- Canon Law, 3:44–50
- Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:68–69
- Canterbury, 3:72
- capital punishment, 3:86–87
- Carmelites, 3:141–142
- casuistry, 3:220
- catechesis, 3:228–232, 239–240, 241
- catechisms, 3:239–240, 241
- Catholic social thought, 13:253–254
- chalices, 3:370
- chapter and verse, 8:435
- chartularies, 3:442
- Chi-Rho, 3:474
- chivalry, 3:518–519
- choirs, 3:522–523
- Christian philosophy, 3:538
- Christmas, 3:553–554
- Christology, 3:559, 561
- chronology, 3:570–571
- Church in Rome, 12:356–357
- Church property, 2:496, 3:603, 604, 725–727
- Church symbolism, 3:630
- Church-State relations, 3:634–637
- coinage issued during, 10:481–482
- commendation as practice in, 4:9
- Communion antiphons of, 4:32–34
- communion of saints, 4:36
- conciliarism, 4:53–56
- Confirmation, 4:86–89
- conformity, 4:92–94
- conscience, 4:148
- consciousness, 4:152
- conservation, 4:161, 162
- contemplative life, 4:210
- contingency, 4:213–214
- continuum, 4:215
- contraception, 4:220
- contrition and attrition, 4:225–226
- conversion, 4:240
- Convocations of English clergy, 4:243–244
- courtly love, 4:318–322
- Credos of, 4:357
- Crosier Fathers, 4:377–378
- cross, 4:379–382
- crucifixion depictions, 4:393–397
- Culdees, 4:422–424
- cursus*, 4:444
- Dante Alighieri, 4:516–522
- Dark Ages as derogatory term for, 4:529–530
- democracy, 4:638–640
- demonology, 4:648–649
- Denmark, 4:662–665
- devotion to Sacred Heart, 12:491
- diaconia, 4:719–720
- Disticha catonis*, 4:778
- doctor as title in, 4:798
- drama of, 4:892–902
- dueling, 4:928–929
- Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:948–949
- dynamism of, 4:959
- flowering of mysticism during, 10:118
- form and matter, 5:803
- gifts of Holy Spirit, 7:48
- heraldic art, 8:638, 13:114–115
- historical overview, 3:597–606
- Holy Name, 7:31–32
- Holy Spirit, devotion to, 7:46
- homily, 7:63
- hospices, 7:117
- hospitalers, 7:119–121
- hospitals, 3:412, 413, 726, 7:128–129, 130
- humanism, 7:184, 193
- hymnology of, 7:244–249
- idealism, 7:297
- illumination of books, 8:436
- Immaculate Conception, 7:333–334
- immutability of God, 7:355–356
- kiss of peace, 8:185
- laity, 3:413, 8:293–297, 412, 414–415
- lectionaries, 8:435, 436
- legends, 1:759–764, 12:606–607
- lenten fasting, 8:469
- liturgical calendar, 8:643
- liturgical history, 8:654–659
- liturgical language, 8:667
- logic, field of, 8:749–750
- Logos, theology of, 8:764
- master as term in, 4:798
- millenarianism, 9:636–637

- Middle Ages (*continued*)
- mission, 3:41, 155, 158, 163–164, 434
  - miters, 8:637
  - monarchy in, 9:781
  - mosaics of, 10:3–4
  - motets of, 10:11, 13
  - natural law doctrine during, 10:202
  - papal legates, 8:450
  - relics, 12:52–54
  - Rochester, Ancient See of, 12:278
  - Sacramentary, 8:640
  - sacraments, 12:468
  - saints, legends of, 12:606–607
  - salutary acts, 12:621
  - science in, 12:807–815
  - scriptoria in, 12:843
  - secularization of Church property in, 12:870–871
  - simony, 13:136
  - slavery, 13:212
  - slavery, evolution of term, 13:212
  - Slovakia, 13:219–220
  - Spain, 13:377–390
  - spiritual direction, 4:761–762
  - spirituality, 13:445–446
  - stained glass, 13:469–470, 472–475
  - stoicism in, 13:538
  - treatment of neophytes during, 10:239
  - universality of Christianity, 3:293
  - vestments, 8:716
  - war, morality of, 4:150
  - women, role of, 14:816
  - works of charity, 3:408–414
  - See also* Carolingian era; Feudalism; Medieval era; Merovingian era; Scholasticism
  - Middle Assyrian period, 9:530
  - Middle Byzantine period, 9:798
  - Middle East Council of Churches (MECC), **9:616–617**
  - Middle Eastern mission (Protestant), 9:700
  - Middle knowledge. *See Scientia Media*
  - The Middle Span* (Santayana), 12:680
  - Middlemore, Humphrey, Bl., 5:225, 547, 7:140, **9:617**
  - Middleton, Antony, Bl., 5:231, **9:617**
  - Middleton, Conyers, 3:371
  - Middleton, Robert, Bl., 5:233, **9:617–618**
  - Middleton, Thomas Cooke, **9:618**
  - Midrash, **9:618–619**, 12:605
  - Midrashic literature, 2:832, 5:508, **9:619–620**, 12:699
  - Midrokosmos* (Lotze), 8:797
  - Miège, John Baptist (Bp. of Kansas), 3:858, 4:668, 8:113, **9:620–621**, 10:221, 14:869
  - Mier, Servando Teresa de, 9:621, **621–622**
  - Miera y Pachecho, Bernardo, 12:685
  - Mies van der Rohe, Ludwig, 3:669, 680–681, 716
  - Mieszko I (Prince of Poland), 11:438
  - Migazzi, Christoph Anton (Abp. of Vienna), 1:914, **9:622–623**
  - Migdol Yeshu'ot* (Abrabanel), 1:36
  - Migeot, Antoine, 12:771
  - Migetius, 1:119
  - Miggin (martyr), 9:28
  - Migliorati, Cosimo de' (Card.). *See* Innocent VII (Pope)
  - Mignano, Treaty of (1139), 3:318
  - Migne, Jacques Paul, 2:494, 3:601, 5:207, **9:623**, 10:963, 969
  - Mignot, Eudoxe Irénée (Abp. of Albi), 1:229, 7:504, **9:623–624**
  - Migrant worker issues, 8:843
  - Míguez, Faustino, Bl., **9:624**
  - Míguez, Manuel. *See* Míguez, Faustino, Bl.
  - Miguez-Bonino, José, 5:607
  - Mihan, Charles. *See* Meehan, Charles (Father), Bl.
  - Mihan, Charles, Ven., **9:624**, 10:495
  - Mikaelites, 5:400
  - Milan (Italy), 3:724, 4:192, 7:121, 129, 9:231, 12:116
  - Milan, Agreement of. *See* Milan, Edict of
  - Milan, Councils of
    - Arianism, 1:662, 818
    - Borromeo, St. Charles, 1:196
    - Liberius (Pope), 8:554
    - third provincial, 3:377
  - Milan, Edict of (313), 1:749, 752, 2:620, 3:262, **9:625**, 13:136
  - Milan, Galeazzo Maria Sforza, Duke of, 12:220, 13:55
  - Milan liturgy, 11:125–126
  - Milanese Patraines, 10:941–942
  - Milburga, St., 14:679
  - Mildred, St., 5:324
  - Miles, Richard Pius (Bp. of Nashville, TN), 13:821
  - Miles Christi Jesu* (Vermeersch), 14:452
  - Milesians, 1:393
  - Milevis, Council of (416), 11:62
  - Milford Central School, Good News Club v.* (2001), 3:664
  - Milgrom, J., 14:856, 857
  - Milhaud, Darius, 11:562
  - Milíč, John, 4:480, 7:230
  - Milik, Josef T., 2:347, 5:51, 266
  - Military dictatorships (Latin America), 8:546
  - Military Order of the Cross with a Red Star, 2:609
  - Military Order of the Red Star Crucifers, 3:69
  - Military orders, **9:625–626**
    - chivalry, 3:519
    - Crusades, 4:402, 410
    - hospitals of, 7:129
    - Huguenots, 7:166–167
    - iconoclasm, 7:281, 282
    - pope elections, 4:128
    - Portugal, 11:534–535
    - Roman, and Christian persecution, 4:748
    - See also specific orders*
  - Military service, 4:149–150, 409, **9:626–628**, 627
  - Military services (U.S.), Archdiocese for, **9:628–630**, 629
  - Milites*, 4:405
  - Militia Immaculatae, 8:229
  - Militia of Jesus Christ, 2:128
  - Milk and honey, use in baptism, 2:63
  - Mill, James, 1:796, 5:396, **9:630**
  - Mill, John Stuart, 5:361, 396, 440, **9:630–632**, 631, 11:295
    - associationism, 1:796
    - Bradley, Francis Herbert, 2:577
    - British moralists, 2:624
    - categories of being, 3:257
    - Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3:832
    - Comte, Auguste, 4:48, 11:544
    - form, 5:803
    - freedom, 5:939
    - Locke's influence, 8:745
    - methodology, 9:566
    - phenomenalism, 11:230
    - relativism, 12:48
    - sevice to others, 8:829
    - true or false premise, 5:504
  - Mill Hill Missionaries, 7:1047, **9:632–633**
    - African American Catholics, 1:157
    - Cameroon, 2:913
    - founding of, 3:622, 10:515, 583, 14:423
    - Kenya, 8:150



- New Zealand, 10:325  
 origins of, 10:808  
 Pakistan, 10:759–760  
 Uganda, 14:265  
*See also* Society of St. Joseph of the Sacred Heart
- Millar, John, 5:703
- Milleloquium veritatis s. Augustini* (Bartholomew of Urbino), 2:127
- Millenarianism, 1:547, **9:633–637**  
 Catholic Apostolic Church, 3:278–279  
 chiliasm, 1:547, 3:488  
 chronicles, 1:460  
 Divine judgment, 8:31  
 early adherents to, 10:900  
 heaven, 6:687  
 Holy Office ban, 8:274  
 Mormon doctrine, 8:374  
*See also* Eschatology
- Millenary Petition (England, 1603), 11:839
- Millennial Church. *See* Shakers
- Millennialism, 4:542–543
- Millennium celebrations (2000), 13:832
- Miller, George Elias, 1:796
- Miller, Lewis, 3:458
- Miller, Randolph Crump, 12:98
- Miller, William, 1:135, 4:542, **9:637–638**, 13:38–39, 39
- Miller v. California* (1973), 11:519
- Miller v. Gable* (1845), 3:658
- Milleret de Brou, Anne Eugénie. *See* Marie Eugénie de Jésus (Mother), Bl.
- Millet, Kate, 5:672
- Millet-bashi*, 4:196
- Mills, John, 5:208
- Mills, Samuel J., 4:116, **9:638**
- Millvale Franciscans, 5:889
- Milman, Henry Hart, **9:638**
- Milne, William, 3:499
- Milner, John (Bp. Castabala), 2:719, **9:638–639**, 639
- Milner, Ralph, Bl., 4:735, 5:231, **9:639–640**
- Milo (Bp. of Nanteuil), 2:188
- Milo of Saint-Amand, 3:161
- Milone, Anthony M. (Bp. of Great Falls-Billings, MT), 9:827
- Miltiades (Pope), St., 3:593, 594, 4:180, 862, **9:640**, 12:353
- Miltitz, Karl von, **9:640–641**
- Milton, John, 2:112, 9:641, **641–645**, 14:378  
 Arthurian legends, 1:762  
 freedom of religion, 5:947  
 republicanism, 4:641  
 works of, 9:642–645, 12:620
- Milwaukee Archdiocese (WI), 6:733–734, 8:256, **9:645–649**
- Milwaukee Symposia for Church Composers: A Ten-Year Report* (Universa Laus), 8:70, 14:321
- Mimāmsā, 7:408
- Mimes* (Theocritus), 12:509
- Mimoso Pires, James, Bl., 1:951
- The Mind and Heart of Love* (d'Arcy), 4:527
- The Mind of the Maker* (Sayers), 12:717
- Mind-body problem, 4:681
- Mindszenty, József (Card.), 1:569, 916, 3:200, 7:219–220, 222, **9:649–650**
- Minersville School District v. Gobitis* (1940), 3:661
- Minerva Medica Temple (Rome), 3:699
- Ming, Dominic Tang Yee (Abp. of Canton), 7:793
- Minh Mang (Emperor of Vietnam), 14:500–501
- Minh Van Phan, Philip, 14:496
- Miniaturist art, 9:129
- Minima Moralia* (Adorno), 5:914
- Minims, **9:650–651**, 651  
 Capernaum, 10:798  
 as discalced order, 4:765  
 Francis of Paola, St., 5:872  
 hierarchical insignia, 6:764  
 of the Sacred Heart, 2:852–853
- Mini-parishes. *See* Basic Christian communities
- Ministeria quaedam* (apostolic letter, Paul VI), 7:37, 38, 8:285, 443, 11:30, 525
- Ministers of the Sick of St. Camillus, 3:415
- Ministers to the Sick. *See* Servants of Mary, Sisters
- Ministry (ecclesiology), 5:39, 8:588, 589, **9:651–654**, 13:774
- Ministry and Life of Priests, Decree on the* (Vatican II), 5:741
- Minkowski, H., 4:217
- Minnerath, Roland, 7:528
- Minnesota, **9:654–657**  
 Catholic education, 7:551  
 Dowling, Austin, 4:887–888  
*Hodgson v. Minnesota*, 1:34  
 mission, 11:934, 12:542, 552  
*See also* Faribault School Plan (MN); *specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Minnesota, Hodgson v.*, 1:34
- Minoan-Mycenaean culture, 5:2  
*The Minoan-Mycenaean Religion and Its Survival* (Nilsson), 10:86
- Minocchi, Salvatore, 7:673, 9:755
- Minor, William T., 4:122–123
- Minor Church of Poland, 2:431, 432
- Minor Litanies. *See* Rogation Days
- Minor orders (Holy orders), 7:37–38
- Minor prophets, 9:63, **657–658**, 11:765
- Minoriten Church (Cologne), 8:231
- Minsart, Nicolas Joseph, 12:565
- Minsteria quaedam (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 1:68
- Minucius Felix, Marcus, 1:717, 2:146, 3:186, 730, 4:220, **9:658**
- El Minuto di Dios (Colombia), 3:392
- Miquel Garriga, Alfonso (Brother), 2:92
- Mirabilibus, Nicholas de, 14:47
- Miracle of the Host* (Uccello), 5:418
- Miracle plays, 3:231, 4:401, 900–902  
 “The Miracle Window” (Canterbury Cathedral, England), 3:71
- Miracles, 11:687  
 canonization, 3:65  
 certitude, 3:353  
 charisms, 3:390  
 Christ, 5:218  
*Christ feeding the five thousand* (Roslin), 5:417  
*Christ healing the sick presented to him by the Pharisees* (Cristoforo de Predis), 9:665  
 “City of Mary,” Italy, 8:776  
*De servorum Dei beatificatione et beatorum canonizatione* (treatise, Benedict XIV), 9:665  
 detecting, 8:387  
 Elisha’s story, 5:162  
 Empress Kunigunde, 8:257  
 Fátima “Miracle of the Sun,” 5:643–644  
 heroic virtue in, 14:554  
*Jesus Walking on Water*, 9:666  
 Julian of Cuenca, St., 8:47  
 La Salette, 8:337  
 Lacy’s tomb at Exeter, 8:275  
 Landulf of Éreux, St., 8:323  
 Lateau, L., 8:346–347  
 Lawrence of Villamagna, 8:409  
 levitation, 8:522–523  
 Locke, John, 8:745  
 Louis IX’s tomb, 8:801  
 Lourdes, 8:819, 820  
 Lūfthildis, St., 8:853–854  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin in, 9:281  
 Sergius of Radonezh, St., 13:16

Miracles (*continued*)

- Seton, E., 13:34, 176  
 Sharbel Makhoulf, St., 13:69  
 Sigismund, St., 13:115  
 Simeon of Polirone, St., 13:124  
 supernatural vs., 13:620
- Miracles, in the Bible, **9:661–664**
- Miracles, moral, **9:658–659**
- Miracles, moral (the Church), **9:659–661**
- Miracles, theology of, **9:664–670**, 10:509
- Miracles Nostre Dame* (Walter of Coincy), 14:627
- Miracles of St. Julian* (Gregory of Tours), 12:606
- Miracles of St. Robert* (Jocelin of Brakelond), 12:267
- Miraculous Mass* (fresco by Simone Martini), 5:416
- Miraculous medals, 3:623, 7:334, 8:266–267, **9:670**
- Mirae caritatis* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 4:34, 556
- Miraeus, Aubert le Mire, **9:670–671**
- Miraeus, J. (Bp. of Antwerp), 1:539
- Miramion, Maria, 3:417
- Miranda prorsus* (encyclical, Pius XII), 11:400
- Mirari vos* (encyclical, Gregory XVI), 2:218, 3:619, 642, 5:854, 6:507, 779, 8:271–272, 309
- Miriam (sister of Moses), 11:765
- Miriam, Canticle of, 3:73
- Miriam of the Holy Spirit (Sister). *See* Powers, Jessica
- Mirian (King of Iberia), **9:671**
- Mirian III (King of Iberia), 6:152
- Mirificus eventus* (apostolic constitution, Paul VI), 14:415
- Miroir Historial* (Vincent of Beauvais), 14:523
- Mirour de l'Omme* (Gower), 6:378
- Mirror of Eternal Blessedness* (Rutherford), 12:440
- Mirror of Holy Church* (St. Edmund), 10:119
- Mirror of Love* (St. Aelred), 10:119
- Mirror of Princes (literary genre), **9:671–672**
- The Mirroure of Vertue in Worldly Greatness* (Roper), 12:370
- Mirylo Pravednoie*, 14:278
- Misanthropia*, 3:592
- Misere* (Leo, L.), 8:471
- Miserentissimus Redemptor* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:393, 12:491, 492, 493
- Misericordia. *See* Confraternity of Misericordia
- Misericordia Sisters, **9:672**
- Mishael ben Uzziel, 2:357
- Mishnah, 5:508, **9:672**, 13:745–747  
 Akiba ben Joseph, 1:199  
 biblical canon, 3:25  
 Dedication, Feast of in, 4:607  
 described, 8:7  
 Judah Ha-Nasi, 8:2
- Mishneh Torah* (*Repetition of the Law*) (Maimonides), 9:52
- Misioneras Hijas de la Sagrada Familia de Nazaret, 9:130
- Missa ad prohibendum ab idolis*, 3:557
- Missa canonica* (Fux), 6:37
- Missa Cellensis* (Haydn), 6:674
- Missa Fors seulement* (Okeghem), 10:573
- Missa Laetare in contrapuncto posita* (Richter), 12:240
- Missa Mi-Mi* (Okeghem), 10:573
- Missa pro Defunctis* (Okeghem), 10:573
- Missa Prolationum* (Okeghem), 10:573
- Missa Sacra* (Schumann), 12:789
- Missa Sanctae Cecilae* (Haydn), 6:674
- Missa sicca*. *See* Masses, dry
- Missa solemnis* (Beethoven), 2:202–203
- Missae votivae*, 9:312
- Missal, Roman, **9:672–674**, 674  
 Council of Trent, 12:328  
 kiss of peace, 8:185  
 lectionaries, 8:436  
 liturgical history, 8:657–658  
 Mass formularies for Lent, 8:470  
 Pius V (Pope), St., 8:437  
 Tridentine reform, 8:661–662  
 Vatican Council II, 8:365
- Missal for the Dioceses of Zaire, **9:674–676**, 675  
 “Missal of St. Corneille de Compiègne,” 3:371
- Missale Francorum* ritual, 10:639–640
- Missale Gallicanum Vetus*, 6:68–69
- Missale Gothicum*, 1:343, 6:68
- Missale Hispano-Mozarabicum*, 10:44
- Missale romanum* (constitution of 1969, Paul VI), 14:182
- Missarum Sollemnia: Eine genetische Erklärung der römischen Messe* (Jungmann), 8:62
- Misse Petri de la Rue* (Petrucci), 8:336
- Missel des fidèles* (periodical), 12:785, 14:381
- Missel romain pour les diocèses du Zaïre*, **9:674–676**
- Missett, Luke, 11:625
- Missi dominici*, 3:166, 410, 423
- Missia, Francis A., Rev., 12:574
- MISSIO München (Munich). *See* Ludwig Missionsverein (Ludwig Mission Society)
- Missiology, 1:353–354, 3:428–429, 6:881, **9:676–680**  
*See also* Mission and evangelization
- Mission, African. *See* African mission; African Missions, Society of (SMA); Missionaries of Africa
- Mission, Protestant  
 Angola, 1:450  
 Argentina, 1:657  
 Brazil, 9:700–701  
 Cambodia, 9:700  
 Canada, 12:273  
 Caribbean, 3:115  
 China, 3:499–500, 9:699  
 France, 12:30–31  
 Ghana, 6:198  
 Hawaii, 6:669  
 history of, 9:697–701  
 India, 3:108, 7:402–403  
 Indonesia, 7:428–429  
 Korea, 9:699–700  
 Macau, 9:4  
 missiology, 1:353  
 Mongolia, 9:806  
 North America, 13:289  
 Philippines, 11:258  
 Presbyterian, 13:411  
 South Africa, 9:700  
 U.S., Methodists, 9:560  
 Vietnam, 9:700  
 Washington, 14:654–655
- Mission and evangelization, Canon Law, 1:932, 5:39, **6:682–683**
- Mission and evangelization, papal writings on, 5:39, **9:680–682**
- Mission and missions, **9:683–689**  
 church architecture and (North America), 3:714–715  
 colleges training for, 4:313, 8:820–823  
 community type of mission, 13:289  
 Counter Reformation, 3:613  
 hymnody, 7:258  
 idolatry, 3:248, 848, 850–851  
 indigenous leadership in missions, 11:752  
 liberation theology, 8:545  
 medical mission, 4:659–660  
 mission aid societies, 3:622

- music, 8:697, 710
- 19th-20th century overview, 3:624–625
- North American foundations, 8:338–339
- pastoral work vs., 9:679
- polygamy, 3:248, 848
- purpose of, 5:39
- reductions, Spanish missions, 1:649, 2:464, 465, 3:101–102, 226, 613
- shrines, 13:94
- spirituality, 13:448
- theology of, 9:684
- theology of inculturation, 7:388–389
- works of charity, 3:415–417
- See also* African mission; Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith; Conversion; Missiology; Mission, Protestant; Mission history, Catholic; Mission history, Orthodox; Mission history, Protestant; *specific countries; specific missionary groups and organizations; specific religious orders*
- Mission Concepcion (San Antonio, TX), 13:846
- Mission de France. *See* Worker Priests
- Mission Dolores (San Francisco), 3:714, 12:644, 645
- Mission Helpers of the Sacred Heart, 2:40, **9:689–690**
- Mission history, Catholic, **9:690–693**  
*See also specific countries; specific religious orders*
- Mission history, Orthodox, **9:693–969**  
*See also specific countries*
- Mission history, Protestant, **9:697–701**  
*See also specific countries; specific mission groups*
- Mission in colonial America, English, **9:724–726**  
*See also specific countries; specific mission groups*
- Mission in colonial America, French, **9:720–724**  
*See also specific countries; specific religious orders*
- Mission in colonial America, Portuguese, **9:718–720**  
*See also specific countries; specific religious orders*
- Mission in colonial America, Spanish, **9:701–718**  
*See also Alternativa; Catechisms, colonial Spanish America; Encomienda-doctrina system in Spanish America; specific countries; specific religious orders*
- Mission in postcolonial Latin America, **9:726–728**  
*See also specific countries; specific religious orders*
- Mission of the Holy Ghost (Canada), 3:5
- Mission of the Immaculate Virgin, 4:910
- Mission San Carlos Borromeo del Rio Carmelo (California), 2:865
- Mission San Gabriel (CA), 9:251
- Mission San Jose (CA), 4:840–841
- Mission San Jose (San Antonio, TX), 3:715
- Mission San Miguel (Arizona), 1:687
- Mission San Xavier del Bac (Arizona), 1:687
- Mission theology  
*The Conversion of the Pagan World* (Manna), 9:119–120  
*The Workers Are Few (Operarii autem pauci)* (Manna), 9:119–120
- Missionaries of Africa, **9:730–731**
- Algeria, 8:388–389, 520–521
- Burkina Faso, 2:704
- Burundi, 2:712
- Cameroon, 8:452, 564
- Carthage, 3:188
- catechumenate, 3:252
- Congo, 4:104–105
- Ethiopia, 8:742
- founding of, 3:622
- Lesotho, 8:515
- Liberia, 8:551
- Monomotapa people, 13:122
- Mozambique region, 10:38–39, 41
- Nigeria, 10:393
- Nubia, 10:471–472
- Seychelles, 13:53
- Sierra Leone, 13:110
- visiting missionaries from California, 8:793  
*See also* African mission; African Missions, Society of (SMA)
- Missionaries of Charity, 1:217, 8:224, 9:582, **732**, 10:15–16, 12:100
- Missionaries of France. *See* Fathers of Mercy
- Missionaries of Our Lady of La Salette, 3:621, **8:337–339**
- Missionaries of St. Charles, 12:717, 718–719
- Missionaries of the Blessed Sacrament, 6:35
- Missionaries of the Company of Mary. *See* Montfort Fathers
- Missionaries of the Holy Apostles, **9:731**
- Missionaries of the Kingship of Christ, **9:731–732**
- Missionaries of the Precious Blood, **11:642–643**
- Missionary Catechists of Divine Providence (MCDP), 13:172
- Missionary Cenacle Apostolate, 8:18
- Missionary Crusaders of the Church, 9:139–140
- Missionary Daughters of the Holy Family of Nazareth, 9:130
- Missionary Franciscan Sisters of the Immaculate Conception, 5:884–885  
*Missionary Labors of Fathers Marquette, Menard, and Allouez in the Lake Superior Region* (Verwyst), 14:461
- Missionary of Charity Sisters, 3:437
- Missionary Servants of the Most Blessed Trinity, 8:18, **9:732–733**, 733, 10:543
- Missionary Servants of the Most Holy Trinity, 8:18, 9:732, **733**, 10:543, 13:69
- Missionary Sisters of Mary Help of Christians, 2:721
- Missionary Sisters of Our Lady of Africa, 8:388, **9:733**
- Missionary Sisters of St. Augustine, 4:633–634
- Missionary Sisters of St. Charles Borromeo, 12:717, 718
- Missionary Sisters of St. Columban (MN), **12:543**
- Missionary Sisters of St. Peter Claver, 8:443, **9:733–734**
- Missionary Sisters of the Holy Cross, 1:323
- Missionary Sisters of the Holy Family, 8:311
- Missionary Sisters of the Holy Ghost, 8:512–513
- Missionary Sisters of the Holy Rosary, 8:446, **9:734**
- Missionary Sisters of the Immaculate Conception, **7:335**
- Missionary Sisters of the Immaculate Conception of the Mother of God, 5:885
- Missionary Sisters of the Most Sacred Heart of Jesus of Hiltrup, **9:734**
- Missionary Sisters of the Precious Blood, **9:734**, 11:223
- Missionary Sisters of the Sacred Heart, 2:838–839, **9:734–735**

- Missionary Sisters of the Society of Mary. *See* Marist Missionary Sisters
- Missionary Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis (Rome), 5:885
- Missionary Society of Lyons. *See* Society for the Propagation of the Faith
- Missionary Society of St. James the Apostle, 2:556, 3:622, 4:447, **9:735**
- Missionary Teaching Sisters of the Immaculate Conception (*Concepcionistas Misioneras de la Enseñanza*), 12:618
- Missionary Union of the Clergy, 3:622
- Missionary Zelatrices of the Sacred Heart (MZSH), 12:495
- Missionnaires de France, 5:796
- Missions, Divine, **9:735–737**
- Missions, Protestant, 8:150
- Missions and Missionaries of California* (Engelhardt), 5:221
- Mississippi, 2:397, **9:737–740**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Mississippi Religious Leadership Conference, 9:739–740
- Mission theology, **9:728–730**
- Missouri, 4:928, **9:740–743**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Missouri Watchman* (periodical), 11:228
- Mistra, 2:776
- Mit brennender Sorge* (encyclical, Pius XI), 3:642, 5:352, 6:186, 11:393, 395
- Mitcham, C., 13:783
- Mitchell v. Helms* (2000), 3:668
- Miters, 6:763, 8:636–637, **9:743–744**
- Mithradates I (King of Persia), 11:136
- Mithradates II (King of Persia), 11:136
- Mithras and Mithraism, **9:744–745**  
anthropomorphism, 1:510  
astral religion, 1:810  
Christmas, 3:551  
Mithraic myth, 10:95–96  
ritual of, 10:96  
Roman persecutions, 3:594  
sources of, 10:95
- Mithridate* (Racine), 11:888
- Mitigated realism, 4:120
- Mitrале* (Sicardus), 13:101
- Mittarelli, Giovanni Benedetto, **9:745**
- Mitteis, Heinrich, 5:704
- Mittendorf, Wilhelm, 6:13
- Mitterer, Albert, 7:239
- Mitty, John Joseph (Abp. of San Francisco, CA), 2:869, **9:745–746**, 12:649
- Mivart, George Jackson, St., 4:532, **9:746–747**
- Mixed marriages  
*Arcanum*, 1:631  
Caribbean, 3:116  
children of, 4:261, 262  
Cologne dispute, 1:328, 2:691, 3:843, 845–846  
Council of Trent, 3:54  
Malachi, Book of, 9:63  
Schlarman, Joseph Henry, 12:739
- Mixed marriages, prohibition of, **9:747**
- Mlada (Princess of Bohemia), 4:479
- MMM (Medical Missionaries of Mary), **9:432–433**
- MMS (Medical Mission Sisters). *See* Medical Mission Sisters (MMS)
- Mnemonics, 9:485, 13:655
- Mo Ti. *See* Mozi (Mo Tzu)
- Moabites, 1:36, **9:747–748**
- Moberly, C. A. E., 3:759
- Mobile Archdiocese (AL), **9:748–750**
- Mobile Christian-Jewish Dialogue, 1:202
- Mobuti Sese Seko, 4:106–107
- Mockery. *See* Derision
- Mocquereau, André, 3:380, 9:750, **750**
- Modal distinction, 4:779–780
- Modal propositions, 11:769, 771
- Modalism, 3:560, 8:763, **9:750–751**, 11:734
- Modalists, 9:780
- Modena, Rinaldo de, 2:17
- Moderate realism, 4:53, 367, 368, 654, 7:302
- The Modern Catholic Encyclopedia*, 5:208
- Modern Churchmen's Union, 2:624
- Modern Devotion. *See* *Devotio Moderna* (Modern Devotion)
- Modern Painters* (Ruskin), 12:414
- Modern Utopia* (Wells), 14:361
- Modernism, 3:624, **9:752–757**  
Arbez, Edward Philip, 1:629  
Benigni, Umberto, opposition to, 2:279  
Billot, Louis, 2:395  
Blondel, Maurice, 2:441  
Buonaiuti, Ernesto, 2:694  
causality, 3:307  
censorship, 3:336  
*La Civiltà Cattolica*, 3:757, 12:774  
Comte, Auguste, 4:47  
Cormier, Hyacinthe-Marie, 4:269  
doctrine development, 4:806, 808, 14:136  
dogmatic theology, 4:813–814  
Duchesne, Louis, 4:927  
errors condemned, 8:663  
existence of God, 6:313  
French, 5:856  
Garrigou-Lagrange, Réginald, opposition to, 2:279  
heresy, 6:779  
history and spirit, 8:841  
Houtin, Albert, 7:141  
Hügel, Friedrich von, 7:149  
hypostasis, 7:264  
inegrialism promoted by reaction against, 10:262  
Italy, 7:673  
Joseph Turmel's contributions to, 14:240–241  
*Lamentabili*, 8:311–312  
*Lamentabili* condemnation of, 12:774–775  
*Pascendi dominici gregis*, 2:395, 694, 3:336, 12:775  
Petre, Maude Dominica, 11:218  
Pius X (Pope), St., 10:849, 912, 11:389, 391  
Pontifical Bible Commission, 11:477  
propositions of *Lamentabili*, 5:712, 789, 12:228  
religious liberalism, 8:541, 542  
Sodalitium Pianum, 13:295–296  
Söderblom, N., 13:296  
Thomistic revival, 12:774–775  
Tyrrell's excommunication for support of, 14:259
- Modernism, French, 12:453
- Modernism, oath against, 2:694, 4:355, **9:757–758**
- Le Modernisme dans l'Église: Étude d'histoire religieuse contemporaine* (Rivière), 12:262
- Modernist crisis, 13:912
- Modernization, political, 9:584–585
- Modes, 4:779–780, 8:742, **9:751–752**, 13:562
- Modes of Being* (Weiss), 10:608
- Modestino of Jesus and Mary. *See* Mazzarella, Modestino, Bl.
- Modestus of Fulda, 3:799
- Modesty, 4:318, **9:758–759**  
*See also* Sex
- Modo di conversare continuamente ed alla familiare con Dio* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:310
- Moechian controversy, 2:752, **9:759**

- Móel Brigte. *See* Marianus Scotus, Bl.
- Moeller, Henry (Abp. of Cincinnati), 3:736, 868
- Moes, Catherine (Sister Barbara), 5:881
- Moes, Maria Catherine (Mother Alfred), 5:878, 881
- Moeslein, Mark, 11:625
- Les Moeurs des Israélites* (Fleury), 5:762
- Moeurs des sauvages américains comparés aux moeurs des premiers temps* (Lafitau), 8:279
- Mogas Fontcuberta, María Ana, Bl., **9:759–760**
- Moghila, Peter, 4:355, **9:760–761**, 10:700–701, 12:422, 433
- Mogila Abbey (Poland), 3:750
- Mogrovejo, Toribio Alfonso de (Abp. of Lima), St., 1:829, 946, **9:761–762**, 12:378
- Mohammed II (Ottoman Sultan), 10:719
- Mohammed Ali. *See* al-Bāb (Muslim leader)
- Mohan, Glaudens, 12:541
- Mohawk people, 8:668
- Mohlberg, Kunibert, **9:762**, 763
- Möhler, Johann Adam, 3:624, 6:183, **9:763**, 10:104, 14:234
- communion of saints, 4:36
- doctrine, development of, 4:807
- Döllinger, Johannes, 4:823
- ecclesiology, 5:37
- theology of Church, 3:589
- Moholy-Nagy, L., 3:679
- Mohyöye, Bartholomew, Bl., 7:733
- Moi, Daniel arap, 8:150–151
- Moi Van Nguyen, Agustín, 14:496
- Moine, Claudine, **9:764**
- Moisescu, Justin, 12:333
- Moism (*Mojia*), 3:509
- Moissac Abbey (France), **9:764**
- Moist philosophy, 10:49
- Mojia* (Moism), 3:509
- Molanus, Gerhard Wolter, 2:874, 8:743, 13:417
- Molanus, Johannes, 7:285
- Molas y Vallvé, María Rosa Doloribus Francisca (Sister), St., **9:764–765**
- Moldova, **9:765–767**, 766
- Moldovan Orthodox Church, 9:767
- Moldovița Abbey (Moldova), **9:767**
- Molé, Édouard (Bp. of Bayeux), 2:163
- Moleschott, Jakob, 9:320
- Molesme Abbey (France), **9:767–768**
- Moleyns, Adam (Bp.), **9:768**
- Molière (French playwright), 3:186, 11:887
- Molière et Bourdaloue* (Veuillot), 14:466
- Molina, Alonso de, 3:246, 8:466, **9:768**
- Molina, Anthony de, **9:768–769**
- Molina, Luis de, 9:769, **769**
- Acquaviva, Claudius, 1:72
- Clement VIII (Pope), 3:785
- congruism, 4:120, 121
- de auxiliis* controversy, 4:111–113
- Divine concurrence, 4:71
- grace controversies, 2:50, 51, 6:390–391, 403–404
- molinism, 9:770
- physical premotion, 11:669
- predestination, 2:50
- predestination, 11:651–652
- primacy of Christ, 7:836
- radical new views of, 14:49
- scientia media*, 5:790, 935, 936, 938, 10:598, 12:766
- University of Alcalá, 1:236
- Molina, Mercedes de Jesús, Bl., **9:769–770**
- Molinism, **9:770–773**
- Alexandre, Noël, 1:267, 268
- Chalmers, William, 3:372
- Charles of the Assumption, 3:436
- Descartes, 4:682
- Divine concurrence, 4:71–72
- free will, 5:930, 938
- Jansenism, 1:892
- predetermination, 11:658
- reprobation, 12:132
- Struggl, Marc, 12:765
- Molinos, Miguel de, **9:773**, 10:844
- Arbiol y Diez, Antonio, 1:629
- conformity, 4:93
- private revelations, 12:201
- quietism, 1:84, 3:614, 5:851, 11:866, 867
- spiritual direction, 4:763
- Molitor, R., 3:380
- Molla, Gianna Beretta, Bl., **9:773–774**
- Molla, Joan Beretta, Bl. *See* Molla, Gianna Beretta, Bl.
- Molloy, Aloysius (Sister), **9:774**
- Molloy, Francis, **9:774**
- Molloy, Thomas Edmund (Abp. of Brooklyn, NY), **9:774–775**
- Moloney, Daniel, 7:580
- Moloney, Francis, 7:528
- Molony, Patrick, 2:142
- Moltmann, Jürgen, 5:345, 351, 6:890, 13:925–927, 14:198–199
- Molyneux, Robert, **9:775**, 11:235, 236, 12:566
- Molyneux, William, 5:966
- Mombaer, John, 1:729, **9:775–776**
- Mombritius, Boninus, **9:776**
- Mommsen, T., 3:569
- Monachorum Silvestrunorum, OSB. See* Sylvestrine Benedictines
- Monachus (monk), 9:812–813
- Monachus, Joannes, 8:536
- Monaco, **9:776–777**, 778
- Monaco Cathedral (Monaco), 9:779
- Monadology* (Leibniz), 8:751
- Monads, **9:777–778**
- appetite, 1:603
- atomism, 1:835, 4:960
- causality, 3:306
- knowledge, theories of, 4:960, 8:218, 457–458
- Monaghan, John James (Bp. of Wilmington, DE), 4:625, 14:764–765
- Monaghan, John Patrick, **9:778–779**
- Monan, J. Donald, 2:558
- Monarchia* (Dante), 4:518–519
- Monarchia sicula*, **9:779–780**
- Monarchianism, **9:780**
- Asia Minor, 1:785
- Beryllus of Bostra, 2:339
- Callistus I (Pope), St., 2:879
- Christology, 3:560
- Holy Trinity controversy, 14:203
- homousios, 7:65
- Nicene Creed, 1:662
- See also* Modalism
- Monarchical Episcopate, **9:781**
- Monarchy, 5:683, 8:175–176, **9:781–782**
- See also* Democracy; Divine right of kings
- Monarchy, French, 5:683
- Monasteries, 3:725, 726, 8:635, 656, **9:782–784**
- See also* Commendation; *specific monasteries*
- Monasteries, Double, **9:784–785**
- Monastery of St. Maron, 9:192–194
- Monastery of St. Mary Magdalen, 9:150
- Monastery of San Francisco (CA), 9:703
- Monastic art, 4:393
- Monastic Constitutions* (Lanfranc), 3:72
- Monastic Institute (Rome), 11:488
- Monastic office, 8:656
- The Monastic Order in England; a History of its Development from the Times of St. Dunstan to the Fourth Lateran Council, 943–1216* (Knowles), 8:222

MONASTIC ORDERS

Monastic orders

abbesses, 1:8  
 Anglo-Saxons, 1:449  
 Carolingian reform, 3:157, 168, 600  
 chapters of faults, 3:385–386  
 chronicals/annals, 1:465  
 Enlightenment, 3:747  
 medieval importance, 3:600, 601  
 19th-20th century overview, 3:621  
 Spain, 13:377  
 works of charity, 3:411–412  
*See also specific orders and monastic houses*

Monastic psalters, 11:602  
 Monastic regulation, 13:877–878  
*Monastic Rules* (Bail of Caesarea), 10:755  
 Monastic schools, 3:827, 5:514–516, **9:785–786**, 12:83–84  
 Monastic theology, 13:905  
**Monasticism, 9:786–803**  
 African Church, 10:431–432  
 Alfred the Great, 1:280  
 apocalyptic movements, 1:547–548  
*Apophthegmata patrum*, 1:568–569  
 Assyrian Church of the East, 1:806  
 Austria, 1:909–910  
 Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:308, 309  
 Byzantine Church, 2:752  
 Byzantine civilization, 2:772  
 Canon Law for Religious, 4:58–59  
 Catharism, 1:230  
 Church history, 3:594  
 Cluniac reform of, 10:719  
 Constantinople, 4:188  
 Cortese, Gregorio, 4:280  
 definitior, 4:612  
 the discipline, 4:774–775  
 Dominicans, 4:846  
 early Britain, 2:621  
 Egyptian, 5:137  
 eschatology, 5:343  
 Georgia, 6:153  
 Georgian Orthodox Church, 10:689–690  
 Greco-Roman schooling, 6:432  
 Gregory VII (Pope) St., 6:494  
 hymns, 7:253  
 iconoclasm, 7:281, 282  
*Institutiones divinarum et saecularium litterarum* (Cassiodorus), 9:438  
 Italy, 2:140–141, 143, 7:665–666  
 knighthood, 9:625  
 lauras, 8:381

Lausiatic history, 8:381–382  
 lay spirituality affected, 8:414  
 Lazarus the Confessor, St., 8:421  
 Liturgy of the Hours, 8:730  
 monasteries, 9:782  
 Monastic Republic of Mount Athos  
 practice of, 10:32  
 Palestinian origins of, 10:800  
 Poland, 11:439  
 Portugal, 11:534, 536  
 poverty, 11:569–570  
 Ravenna (Italy), 11:930  
 reform  
 Bénard, Laurent and, 2:235  
 Benedictines, 2:268–270, 271–273  
 Bessarion and, 2:141  
 Cluniac reform movement, 2:257  
 Dunstan, St. and, 4:941  
 George of Saxony and, 6:144–145  
 Gerard of Brogne, St. and, 2:217, 6:160  
 Gerhoh of Reichersberg and, 6:167  
 under Joseph II (Holy Roman Emperor), 7:1042  
 revival of, 5:84  
 Roman empire, 9:690  
 Rule of St. Augustine, 1:322, 346, 868–869, 871–872, 3:67–68, 412  
 Serbian Church, 10:698–699  
 solitude, 13:303  
 spirituality, 13:444–445  
 supported by St. Otto of Bamberg, 10:715  
 Syria, 13:704  
 virginity, 14:545  
*See also Benedictine Rule; Desert Fathers; specific monasteries; specific religious orders*

Monasticism, early Irish, **9:803–804**  
 Monasticism, non-Christian, 7:612, 698  
*Monasticon belge* (Berlière), 2:300  
 Monchanin, Jules, 8:839  
 Monck, George (Duke of Albemarle), 1:76  
*Il Mondo riformato* (Sarnelli), 12:694  
*Il Mondo santificato* (Sarnelli), 12:694  
 Mondonville, J. J. de, 3:438  
 Mondrian, Piet, 3:679, 680  
 Mondsee Abbey (Austria), 1:908  
 Mone, Franz Joseph, 1:147, 6:68, **9:804–805**  
 Mone, Jean, 12:488  
 Moneda, Andreas de la, 12:765  
 Monergism, 3:561

Money and magnificence, 9:44  
 Mongolia, 3:491–492, 8:299, **9:805–807**, 806  
 Mongols, 9:805, **807–810**, 808  
 Arabia, 1:611  
 Assyrian Church of the East, 1:807  
 Crusades, 4:405, 414  
 Hungary invasions, 7:210, 211  
 Persian rule, 11:140  
 Russian invasion, 1:263  
 sky and sky gods, 13:205  
 Monica, St., 1:888, 9:810, **810**  
 Moniño, José, 3:792, 795  
 Monism, **9:811–812**, 11:284  
 Avicenna, 1:941  
 Bradley, Francis Herbert, 2:577  
 dialectical materialism, 9:322  
 dualism vs., 4:914–915  
 identity principle, 7:303  
 immanence, 7:340  
 Milton, John, 9:643  
*Monita privata Societatis Jesu. See Monita secreta*  
*Monita secreta, 9:812*  
*The Monitor* (NCDC report), 10:159  
 Monk, Maria, 10:170  
 Monk of Farne, **9:813**  
 Monks, **9:812–813**  
 Monkton Priory. *See* Pembroke Priory (Wales)  
 Monod, Adolphe, 5:467  
 Monoenergism, 2:749, 793, 6:761  
 Monogenism and polygenism, 4:347, **9:813–814**, 10:667  
*Monologion* (St. Anselm of Canterbury), 1:496, 10:601, 602  
 Monomotapa people (Africa), 13:122  
 Monophyletic polygenism, 9:813  
 Monophysitism, 3:561, 595, **9:814–816**  
 adopted by Timotheus I, 14:85–86  
 Agapetus I (Pope), St., 1:172  
 Alexandria, 1:268–269, 4:196  
 Alexius the Studite, 1:276  
 Anastasius I (Byzantine Emperor), 1:386, 523  
 Anathemas of Cyril, 1:391  
 Anatolius of Constantinople, 1:392  
 Ani, 1:453  
 Anthimus of Trebizond, 1:503  
 Antioch, 1:523, 525, 4:196  
 Apollinarianism, 1:559, 560  
 Armenia, 1:700, 704–705, 707  
 Arnobius the Younger, 1:718  
 attacks of Nerses Gratiotus against, 10:251



Boniface IV (Pope), 2:499  
 Byzantine art, 2:731  
 Byzantine Church, 2:748–749  
 Carthage, 3:187  
 Chalcedon Council, 4:195–196, 379  
 condemned, 13:122–123  
 Constantine V (Byzantine Emperor), 4:174  
 Constantinople, 4:185  
 Constantinople Council II, 4:192  
 creedal statements, 4:356  
 cross, 4:379, 382  
 Cyril of Alexandria, 4:467, 468  
 Cyril of Alexandria, St., 2:793, 820, 3:595  
 Diadochus of Photice, 4:720  
 Dioscorus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:196, 250, 756, 860  
 Domnus of Antioch, 4:859–860  
 early Palestinian, 10:800–801  
 Eastern Schism, 5:22  
 Edessa, 5:82  
 Egypt, 5:137–138  
 Ethiopia, 5:399, 400, 403  
 Eutyches father of, 5:461  
 Felix III (Pope), St., 5:667  
 founding of, 13:43  
 historiography, 2:797  
 history, 8:429  
 Hypatius of Ephesus, 7:262  
 hypostasis, 7:263–264  
 Ibn Al-‘Assāl, 7:270  
 iconoclasm, 7:281  
 influence on Newman’s Oxford Movement, 10:733–734  
 Jacob of Sarug, 7:687  
 John Philoponus, 1:670  
 Julian of Halicarnassus, 8:48, 52  
 Justian I, 4:186  
 Justin II, 8:93  
 Justinian I, 1:503, 523, 525, 3:596, 7:262, 8:97  
 Leo I (Pope), St., 8:472  
 Leontius of Byzantium, 8:502  
 Liberatus, 8:550–551  
 Nilus, 2:759  
 School of Alexandria, 1:269–270, 273, 2:820  
 Sergius I (Patriarch), 13:13  
 Sergius of Resaina, 13:17  
 Simplicius (Pope), St., 13:140  
 Syria, 13:704, 705  
 Syrian Jacobite Church, 5:19  
 Theodora, 13:123  
 Theodosius, 13:882

*See also* Acacian Schism; Chalcedon, Council of; Eutychianism; Monothelitism; Severus (Patriarch of Antioch)

#### Monotheism

afterlife, 1:163  
 Akhnaton, 1:199  
 Albright, William Foxwell, 1:235  
 Book of Amos, 1:365  
 theandric acts of Christ in, 13:857  
 Monothelitism, 2:821, 3:598, 7:817, **9:816–817**  
 Adeodatus (Pope), 1:115  
 Agatho (Pope), St., 1:173–174  
 Alexandria, 1:269, 271  
 Byzantine Church, 2:749–750  
 Carthage, 3:187  
 Christology, 3:559, 561  
 Constans II Progonatus, 4:173, 186  
 Constantine (Pope), 4:178  
 Constantine IV (Byzantine Emperor), 4:173, 186  
 Constantinople Council III, 4:193, 300  
 Damian of Pavia, 4:506  
 Donus (Pope), 4:870  
 favored by Byzantine Emperors, 10:432  
 Heraclius (Byzantine Emperor), 1:271, 2:749, 783, 3:561, 6:761  
 Honorius I (Pope), 7:80–81  
 hypostasis, 7:264  
 John IV (Pope), 7:921  
 Julian of Toledo, 8:50  
 Justinian II, 4:128  
 Leo II (Pope), St., 8:478  
 Maronite Church, 9:194–195  
 Monoenergism, 2:793  
 Pyrrhus I, 11:843–844  
 Sergius I (Patriarch of Constantinople), 4:193  
 Sergius I (Pope), St., 13:13  
 Severinus (Pope), 13:42  
 Sophronius, St., 13:324  
*Typos* decree (648) supporting, 14:256  
 Monroe, Francis M., 1:209  
 Monroy É Hajar, Antonio (Abp. of Santiago de Compostela, Spain), **9:817**  
 Monsabré, Jacques Marie, 9:817, **817–818**, 11:624  
 Monsabré, Louis. *See* Monsabré, Jacques Marie  
 Monsen Canon, 3:32  
 Monsignors, **9:818**

Monstrances, 8:632, **9:818–819**  
 Mont Sainte-Odile Convent (Alsace), **9:820**  
 Montagnes, B., 1:378  
 Montagny, Aymon de (Abbot), 12:535  
 Montague, George, 3:393  
 Montague, Richard (Bp. of Chichester), 3:152  
 Montaignac de Chauvance, Louise-Thérèse de, Bl., **9:820**  
 Montaigne, Claude-Louis de, 1:309  
 Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de, **9:820–823**, 11:293  
 Charron, Pierre, 3:439  
 Renaiassiance philosophy, 12:125  
 skepticism, 5:394, 12:47, 13:202  
 Montal, Fornés, Paula, St., **9:823**  
 Montalembert, Charles Forbes René de, 5:854, 855, 9:823, **823–825**  
*L’Avenir* censored, 8:309  
 Catholic social thought, 13:256  
 Dupanloup, Félix, 4:942  
 liberalism, 3:619  
 negotiations between Napoleon III, 10:150  
 Resurrectionists, 12:174  
 Montana, 2:626, **9:825–827**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
 Montanism, 5:148, **9:828–829**  
 Ancyra, 1:398  
 apocalyptic movements, 1:547  
 Apollinaris of Hierapolis, St., 1:560, 785  
 Asia Minor, 1:785  
 biblical canon, 3:22  
 chorbishops, 3:525  
 Church history, 3:593  
 digamy, 4:745  
 history of, 8:268  
 laicism, 8:281  
 millenarianism, 9:636  
 Parousia, 1:135  
 prophecy, 11:760  
 Tertullian, 1:547, 3:186  
 Montavon, William F., **9:829**  
 Montazet, A. de, 8:905  
 Mont-César Abbey (Louvain, Belgium), 3:82  
 Montcheuil, Yves de, 7:792, **9:829**  
 Mont-Cornillon Monastery (Liège, Belgium), **9:819**  
 Monte, Bartolomeo Maria dal (Father), Bl., **9:829**  
 Monte, Guidobaldo del, 6:58, 59  
 Monte, Philippe de, **9:829–830**



- El Monte Carmelo*, 13:122
- Monte Cassino Archabbey (Italy), 2:237–238, 5:755, 9:783, **830–832**, 831
- Alphanus of Salerno, St., 1:306
- art, 2:350, 351, 8:471
- chronicler of, 8:494
- exemption, 2:331
- founding of, 3:596
- Lidanus, 8:561
- Monte Senario, 13:27, 29
- Monteagudo, Ana de los Angeles, Bl., **9:832**
- Monteagudo, Bernardo, 1:650
- Montecchi e Capuletti (Romeo and Juliet)* (Bellini), 2:229
- Montefiore, Claude Joseph Goldsmid, 8:13, **9:832–833**
- Monteiro, Ignace, 12:770
- Monteiro da Vide, Sebastião (Abp.), **9:833**
- Montemayor, Juan Francisco, **9:833–834**
- Montemayor, Prudentius, 2:50
- Montemayor Córdoba de Cuenca. *See* Montemayor, Juan Francisco
- Montemayor of Cuenca. *See* Montemayor, Juan Francisco
- Montenegro. *See* Serbia and Montenegro
- Montereau, Pierre de, 12:544
- Montereuil, Bernard de, 7:847
- Monterey-Fresno Diocese (CA), 8:791
- Montes Pietatis*, **9:834–835**
- Angelo Carletti di Chivasso, Bl., 1:413
- Bernardino of Feltre, Bl., 2:322
- Fifth Lateran Council, 8:355
- Urban VII (Pope), regulation of, 14:340
- works of charity, 3:414, 416
- Montesino, Antonio, 5:358, **9:835**
- Montesinos Orduña, María Luisa, Bl., 1:4–5
- Montesquieu, Baron de. *See* Secondat, Charles-Louis de
- Montesquieu, Charles de, 1:667, 678, 3:88, **9:835–836**, 836
- Montesquieu, Charles Louis Joseph de Secondat, Baron de la Brède et de. *See* Montesquieu, Charles de
- Montessori, Maria, 1:83, 5:91, **9:836–837**, 837
- Montessori Method, 9:836–837
- Monteverdi, Claudio, 1:766, 2:114, 3:311, **9:837–838**, 838
- Montfaucon, Bernard de, 4:757, 5:519, **9:839**
- Montfort Fathers, 3:329, 621–622, 4:687, 6:531, **9:839**
- Montgomery, Charles Pius, 12:646
- Montgomery, George (Bp. of Monterey-Los Angeles), 8:791, 12:648
- The Month* (periodical), **9:839–840**, 14:258
- Months, Special Devotions for, **9:840**
- Montier-la-Celle Monastery (France), 6:15
- Montigny, Francis de, 1:270
- Montini, Giorgio, 14:128
- Montini, Giovanni Battista Enrico Antonio Maria (Card.). *See* Paul VI (Pope)
- Montlosier, François de, 1:519
- Montmajour Abbey (France), 1:197, **9:840–841**, 841
- Montmartre Paris Abbey (France), 8:798, **9:841**
- Montmayor, Prudencio de, 4:111
- Montovano, Pomponio, 12:118
- Montoya, Jesús Méndez, St., 6:545
- Montpellier Catechism, 11:560–561
- Montréal (Canada), 3:4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9
- Montreal, University of, 2:567
- Montreuil, Jean de, 7:190
- Montreuil Abbey (France), **9:841–842**
- Montreuil-Les-Dames Abbey (France), **9:842**
- Mont-Saint-Elois Monastery (France), 3:67
- Mont-Saint-Michel Abbey (France), 1:845, 9:819, **819–820**, 12:270
- Mont-Saint-Michel and Chartres* (Adams), 1:112
- Montserrat Abbey (Barcelona, Spain), 3:744, 8:673–674, **9:842**, 13:379, 384
- Montúfar, Alonso de (Abp. of Mexico), 6:547
- Montumenta Germaniae* (St. Odilo of Cluny), 10:552
- Monument of Bude* (Chalgrin), 12:112
- Monument of Pope Benedict XIV* (Bracci), 2:247
- Monument of Pope Leo XI* (Algardi), 8:489
- Monument of Pope Leo XII* (Fabris), 8:490
- Monument to Pope Pius VII* (Tenarani), 14:391
- Monument of Pope Pius VIII* (Tenerani), 11:383
- Monument of Pope Urban VII* (Bonvicino), 14:340
- Monumenta Boica* (Scholliner), 12:779
- Monumenta catholica pro independentia potestatis ecclesiasticae ab imperio civili* (Roskoványi), 12:383
- Monumenta Germaniae Historica* (St. Odilo of Cluny), 10:552
- Monumenta Germaniae Historica: Auctores antiquissimi* (Magnobod of Angers), 9:44
- Monumenta graphica medii aevi ex archivis et bibliothecis imperii Austriaci collecta* (von Sicking), 10:774
- Monumenta iuris canonici* (Kuttner), 8:257
- Monumenta Niedertalensis* (Scholliner), 12:779
- Monumenta Oberaltalensis* (Scholliner), 12:779
- Monumental archway (Tyre, Lebanon), 8:429
- Moody, Dwight Lyman, 7:257, **9:842–843**, 12:205
- Moody, Ernest A., 12:541
- Moody, Raymond, 13:853–854
- Moody Bible Institute. *See* Chicago Bible Institute
- Mooney, Edward Francis (Card.), 3:516, 4:294–295, 698, **9:843–844**
- Moonies. *See* Unification Church
- Moore, Edward Roberts, **9:844**
- Moore, G. E., 5:397, 10:190, 11:297, 12:415
- Alexander, Samuel, 1:252
- British moralists, 2:624
- sense knowledge, 12:910–911
- Moore, Richard C., 5:297
- Moore, Thomas Verner, 3:192, **9:844–845**
- Moore, Wilbert, 13:284
- Moore, Willis S., 10:649
- Moosbrugger, Caspar, 5:139
- Moosmüller, Oswald, 2:168
- Mopinot, Jean, 12:277
- Mopinot, León, Bl., 2:632
- Mopsuestia, 3:732, **9:845**
- Mora, Francis, 8:790–791
- Mora, J. E., 12:767
- Mora, Melchior de, 7:726
- Mora, Michael de la, St. *See* Mora, Miguel de la, St.
- Mora, Miguel de la, St., 6:545, **9:845–846**, 846
- Mora Velasco, José, Bl., 7:125
- Mora y del Rio, José (Abp. of Mexico), **9:846**, 847
- Moraga, José Joaquin, 12:645

- Moragas Cantarero, María Sagragio of San Luis Gonzaga, Bl., **9:846–847**
- Moral absolutes, 9:875–876
- Moral causality, 5:99, 12:469
- Moral education, 4:759–763, 797, 5:195, **9:847–848**
- Moral Essays* (Pope), 11:497
- Moral evil, 5:490, 6:352
- Moral guilt. *See* Ethical guilt
- Moral instruments, 7:499
- Moral limitations, 9:781
- Moral Man and Immoral Society* (Niebuhr), 10:387
- Moral minimum, 3:220
- Moral monism, 9:811
- Moral necessity, 10:226
- Moral objectivity, 6:352
- Moral obligation and taxation, **13:768–769**
- Moral obligations, 9:876, 13:237, 611, 768–769
- Moral philosophy, 4:937–938, 5:108, 9:866, 12:33
- Moral Philosophy* (Rickaby), 12:240
- Moral precepts (Neo-Pythagorean), 10:243
- Moral Re-Armament (MRA). *See* Oxford Group
- Moral responsibility, 5:797–798
- Moral theology, 6:351, **9:848–858**
- absolutism, 1:44
  - academic freedom, 1:53
  - accusation, 1:66
  - Aertnys, Jozef, 1:140
  - Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310–311
  - American culture, 9:868
  - Angelo Carletti di Chivasso, Bl., 1:413–414
  - Anglican, 8:182
  - assault, 1:787
  - Bauny, Étienne, 2:150
  - Bautain, Louis Eugène Marie, 2:161
  - Bouquillon, Thomas Joseph, 2:563–564
  - Busenbaum, Hermann, 2:715–717, 12:766
  - Cafasso, St. Joseph, 2:543, 851
  - Caramuel, Juan Lobkowitz, 3:98–99
  - casuistry, 3:219–221
  - Civil War (U.S.), 8:145
  - compensationism, 4:43
  - Coninck, Giles de, 4:121
  - Connell, Francis J., 4:126
  - consequentialism, 4:159–160
  - continence, 4:211–212
  - Davis, Henry, 4:544–545
  - deliberation, 4:629–630
  - demonstration, 4:653
  - discernment, spiritual, 4:767
  - dogmatic theology, 4:812
  - double effect principle, 4:880–881
  - ethics, 5:390, 394
  - feminist ethics, 5:680
  - formal and material cooperation in sin, 13:156–157
  - Fuchs, Josef, 6:18–19
  - Geiler von Kayserberg, Johannes, 6:117
  - Génicot, Édouard, 6:135
  - German anti-Reformation, 8:230
  - Gregory I (Pope), St., 6:483
  - Häring, Bernard, 6:646
  - imputability, 8:876
  - Janssens, Louis, 7:722
  - Jesuit development of, 7:782
  - Johannes Clericus, 7:889
  - Laymann, P., 8:419
  - Lehmkuhl, A., 8:455
  - lying as sin, 8:901
  - moral philosophy, 9:866
  - morality of thoughts, 14:62
  - occult compensation, 4:41–43
  - as official doctrine of the Church (19th century), 14:285
  - papal social thought, 13:266
  - patristic literature, 10:882–883
  - proportionality, 11:767
  - Prümmer, Dominikus, 11:794
  - Redemptorist, 8:233
  - Reginald, Valerius, 12:29
  - restitution, 12:142–144
  - retribution, 12:174–179
  - Reusch, Franz Heinrich, 12:182
  - Schwane, Joseph, 12:792–793
  - spiritual theology, 13:435
  - Sporer, Patritius, 13:461
  - standards of conduct, 9:852
  - Suárez, Francisco, 13:559
  - taxation and moral obligation, 13:768
  - Ten Commandments, 4:6–8
  - virginity, 14:546
  - See also* Conscience; Epikeia (reasonableness); Scandal
- Moral theology, history of
- to 700, **9:858–861**
  - 700 to Vatican Council I, **9:861–864**
  - 20th century, **9:864–865**
  - contemporary trends, 8:139, **9:865–870**
- Moral theology, methodology of, **9:870–872**
- Moral virtue, 5:195
- charity, 14:553
  - human act, 7:171
  - religion as, 12:84–85
  - respect, 12:138–139
  - reverence (*observantia*), 12:203
  - spirituality, 13:438
- La Morale et la loi de l'histoire* (Gratry), 6:424
- Morales, Cristóbal de, 8:88, **9:872–873, 873**
- Morales, Francisco de, Bl., 7:733, **9:873**
- Morales, Juan Bautista, 3:514, **9:873**
- Morales, Manuel, St., 2:156, **9:873–874, 12:292**
- Moralia* (Gregory the Great), 3:597
- Moralia* (Plutarch of Chaeronea), 11:413
- Moralia* (St. Basil), 2:136
- Moralia in Genesim* (Guibert of Nogent), 9:452
- Moralia in Job* (Gregory the Great), 3:750
- Moralia in Job* (St. Odo of Cluny), 10:555
- Moralist theory on redemption, 11:984
- Moralitates* (Thomas Waleys), 14:40
- Moralitates in Psalmos* (Edmund of Abingdon), 5:86
- Morality, **9:874–876**
- Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:311
  - Ancient Egypt, 5:128
  - art, 1:748
  - Clement of Alexandria, St., 3:798
  - concubinage, 4:65
  - courage, 4:316
  - detraction, 4:696
  - dreams, 4:905
  - drunkenness, 4:910–911
  - emotion, 5:194
  - end justifying the means, 5:212–213
  - fear, 5:652–653
  - Gnosticism, 6:259
  - homosexuality, 7:67, 72
  - human respect, 7:179
  - idleness, 7:305
  - ignorance, 7:315
  - immortality, 7:350
  - indifferent acts, 7:420
  - lust and sexual order, 8:873–874
  - moral circumstances, 3:742–743
  - natural law, 10:196–198
  - obedience, 10:507
  - perfectional trend, 13:423
  - reflex principles, 12:4–5
  - relativism, 12:49–50

- Morality (*continued*)
- religion, 12:62–63, 86
  - Roman religion, 12:309–310
  - sadness, 12:525
  - Schopenhauer's pessimism, 7:299
  - suicide, 13:598–599
  - superstitions, 13:624
  - Thomistic conception of, 9:90
  - tutorism system of, 14:250
  - Veritatis Splendor* (John Paul II), 10:185, 852, 14:451–452
  - See also* Doubt, moral; Faith and morals; Moral theology
- Morality, systems of, **9:876–880**
- compensationism, 4:43
  - Concina, Daniel, 4:59
  - deontologism, 4:673–674
  - equiprobabilism, 5:310
  - Kant's theory, 8:122–123
  - laxism, 8:410–411
  - rigorism, 12:246
- Morality and religion, 12:62–63, **86**
- Morality of consequences, 6:352
- Morality plays, 3:231, 4:899, 5:485–486, **9:880–883**
- See also* Drama
- Morall, J. B., 6:119
- Morals, 4:235, 236, 237–238, 7:448–449, 9:849–850
- The *Morals of the Catholic Church* (Augustine), 4:219
- The *Morals of the Manichaeans* (Augustine), 4:219
- Moran, James, 7:581
- Moran, Patrick Francis (Card. of Sydney, Australia), 1:903, 904, 905, **9:883–884**
- Morandus, St., **9:884**
- Morano, Maddalena Caterina, Bl., **9:884**
- Moranvillé, John, 7:25
- Moravia
- Clement the Bulgarian, St., 3:799
  - Cyril and Methodius, SS., 4:475, 476
  - Czech Republic, 4:478, 479
  - Hubmaier, Balthasar, 7:145
  - Hutterites, 7:234
  - martyrs of, 12:693
  - Orthodox Church, 3:599
  - patron of, 12:693
  - See also* Cyril and Methodius, SS.; Moravian Church
- Moravian Brethren, 4:2–3
- Moravian Church, **9:884–886**
- Bohemian Brethren, 2:461
  - Carpzov, Johann Gottlob, 3:174
  - Church-State relations, 3:648
  - dress of members, 9:885
  - Hussites, 2:606
  - justification, 8:87
  - Lutheran Pietism, 8:891
  - organizer in U.S., 13:406
  - Zinzendorf, Nikolaus, 14:928–929
- Moravians, 1:548
- More, Gertrude, 2:259, **9:886**
- More, Henry, 3:185, 5:395
- Cambridge Platonists, 2:908, 909–910
  - hylozoism, 7:239–240
  - Maryland, 2:887
  - world soul, 14:844
- More, Hugh, Bl., 5:230, **9:886–887**
- Moré, Marcel, 4:516
- More, School of, **9:887**
- More, Sir Thomas, St., 5:225, 749, 750, **9:887–893**, 889
- aristocracy, 1:667
  - Barton, Elizabeth, 2:130
  - British moralists, 2:622
  - Colet, John, 3:833
  - Forty Martyrs, 12:210
  - Gaguin, Robert, 6:49
  - humanism, 7:189–190, 191
  - influence on Recusant literature, 11:959
  - Lord Chancellor for Henry VIII, 12:8
  - Lutheranism, 3:609
  - Roper, William, 12:370–371
  - Russell, John, 12:416
  - trial and execution of, 5:244, 12:8, 227
  - utopianism, 14:360
  - works of, 9:892
- Moreau, Anne Françoise, St., **9:893**
- Moreau, Basil Anthony, 7:18–19, 21–22, 9:162–163, **893**
- Moreau, Louis-Zéphyrin, Bl. (Bp. of St. Hyacinthe, Québec, Canada), **9:893–894**
- Moreau, Patrick, 10:325
- Môrêh Nêbûkîm (Dux dubiorum, Dux neutrorum)* (Maimonides), 9:52–53
- Morel, Thomas, 12:595
- Morello, Brigida di Gesù, Bl., **9:894**
- Moreno, Juan Ignacio (Card.), **9:894**, 12:280
- Moreno, Julian Benigno, 10:29
- Moreno, Manuel D. (Bp. of Tucson), 1:688
- Moreno, Matías, 2:863
- Moreno, Rafael, 2:862
- Moreno y Díaz, Ezequiel, St. (Bp. of Pasto, Colombia), **9:894**
- Moreno y Maisanove, Juan de la Cruz. *See* Moreno, Juan Ignacio (Card.)
- Moréri, Louis, 5:207
- Moreuela Abbey (Spain), **9:894–895**
- Moreville, Richard de, 8:169
- Morfi, Juan Agustín de, **9:895**
- Morgair, Máel Máedoc Úa. *See* Malachy, St.
- Morgan, C. Lloyd, 1:252
- Morgan, Edward, Ven., 5:235
- Morgan, Henry, 3:111
- Morgan, Lewis Henry, 4:433
- Morgan, Philip. *See* Powel, Philip, Bl.
- Morgan, Philip (Bp. of Worcester), **9:895**
- Morgan, T. H., 2:403
- Morgan, William (Bp.), 10:169, 12:536
- Morgott, Franz, 12:774
- Mori, Paolo, 1:582
- Moriarty, Bernard, 7:580
- Moriarty, Patrick Eugene, **9:895–896**
- Moriarty, Tadhg, 7:582
- Morigia, Catherine, 1:346
- Morigia, James, Ven., 2:103
- Morimond Abbey (France), 1:108, 3:747, 748, 751, 5:32, **9:896**
- Morin, Germain, 1:718, 5:740, **9:896**, 10:744, 963
- Morin, Jean, 1:333, **9:896–897**
- Morinière, Jérôme Louis de la, 5:441
- Mörlin, Joachim, 6:253
- Morlino, Robert C. (Bp. of Helena), 9:827
- Mormon Church. *See* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints
- Mormonism. *See* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints
- Morocco, 7:874, **9:897–899**, 898, 14:692
- Morone, Giovanni (Card.), 3:610, **9:899–900**
- Moroni, Gaetano, 3:854, 5:207, **9:900–901**
- Morosini, Andrea (d. 1618), 9:901
- Morosini, Domenico (fl. 1148–58), 9:901
- Morosini, Dorothea, 1:346
- Morosini, Francesco (fl. 1688–94), 2:89–90, 7:670, 9:901
- Morosini, Gianfrancesco (d. 1596), 9:901
- Morosini, Giovanni (fl. 10th c.), 9:901
- Morosini, Marino (fl. 1249–53), 9:901
- Morosini, Michele (fl. 1382), 9:901
- Morosini, Petrina. *See* Morosini, Pierina, Bl.

- Morosini, Pierina, Bl., **9:901**  
 Morosini, Pietro (Card., fl. 1408), 9:901  
 Morosini, Tomaso (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:760, 8:367, 9:901  
 Morosini family, **9:901**  
 Morra, Alberto de. *See* Gregory VIII (Pope)  
 Morrill Law (1873), on polygamy, 8:373  
*Morris, Gibson v.* (1903), 3:658  
 Morris, Henry, 4:347  
 Morris, John B. (Bp. of Little Rock), 1:692, 5:752, 8:613–614  
 Morris, William, 2:523, 5:483, 13:475  
 Morrisey, Francis G., 3:59  
 Morrison, H. C., 12:785  
 Morrison, Robert, 3:499  
 Morrissey, Thomas, 7:581  
*Mors Pilati*, 14:457  
 Morse, Henry, St., 5:247, **9:902**, 13:370  
 Morse, Samuel, 10:313  
 Mortal sin, 4:273–274, 7:230, 231, **9:902–903**, 904, 11:825  
*See also* Sin  
*Mortalium animos* (encyclical, Pius XI), 5:72, 6:29, **9:903**  
 Mortara, Edgar (b. 1851), 9:903–904  
 Mortara Case, **9:903–904**  
*Le Morte d'Arthur* (Malory), 1:762  
 Mortification, 4:774–775, **9:904**, 10:742–743, 13:429, 434  
 Mortimer, Roger, 1:109  
 Mortmain (law), 3:419, 5:242, **9:904–905**, 12:542  
 Morton, John (Card. of Canterbury), 3:72, **9:905**  
 Morton, Robert, Bl., 5:230, **9:905**  
 Morton, Thomas (Bp.), 4:868  
 Mosaic law. *See* Law, Mosaic  
 Mosaic of the Last Supper (S. Apollinaire Nuovo), 8:344  
 Mosaics, 1:751, 754–755, 757, **10:1–5**  
   Bible cycles in, 2:369–370, 371  
   Byzantine, 2:735, 812, 819  
   Christocentrism, 3:558  
   *Death of the Virgin* (Giambono), 10:2  
   depicting Trinitarian seal (13th century), 14:187  
   early history of, 10:1  
   National Shrine of the Immaculate Conception, 10:168  
 Moscardó Montalvá, Josefina, Bl., 1:4  
 Moscati, Giuseppe Mario Carolo Alphonse, St., **10:5**  
 Moscati, S., 3:1  
 Moschabarus, George, 2:826  
 Moschus, John (Eucratas), 10:6, 6, 12:606, 13:324  
 Moscow, 2:745, 8:164–165, 12:420–421, 433, 434  
 Moseley, G. H. J., 1:836  
 Moser, Karl, 3:710  
 Moses, **10:6–7**  
   Aaron, 1:2–3  
   covenants, 4:326  
   crucifixion prefigured, 4:391, 398  
   God's spirit, 13:426  
   graven images, 13:137  
   historical information, 10:6  
   holding tablets of Ten Commandments, 10:9, 13:160  
   iconography of, 10:7  
   Jesus as Moses-like prophet, 8:864  
   Jesus compared to, 7:892–893  
   Joshua, 7:1055  
   Levitical priesthood, 8:523  
   manna gathering, 9:119  
   messianic message, 9:540  
   Mount Horeb (Sinai), 7:110  
   Mount Nebo memorial to, 10:7  
   in the Qur'ān, 7:608, 11:879–880  
   with the tablets, 5:548  
   Ten Commandments, 4:5, 6–7  
 Moses, Canticles of, 3:73  
 Moses II (Armenian Catholicos), 1:700, 4:958  
*Moses and the Burning Bush* (Raphael), 10:8  
 Moses ben Maimon. *See* Maimonides (Jewish philosopher)  
 Moses ben Nahman. *See* Naḥmanides (Talmudist)  
 Moses de Leon, 2:832, 833  
 Moses of Narbonne, 7:864  
 Moses the Black, St., **10:7–8**  
 Mosheim, Johann Lorenz von, 1:718  
 Moskwa, Jerzy, 7:793  
 Mosque of Medina, 10:10  
 Mosque of the Sultan Hassan (Egypt), 10:10  
 Mosquera, Manuel José, **10:11**  
 Mosques, 7:614–617, **10:8–11**  
*The Most Holy Book* (*Kitāb-i Aqdas*) (Bahā'-Ullāh), 2:12  
 Most Holy Sacrament Sisters, 8:278  
 Môt (God), 14:269  
 Mota y Escobar, Alonso de la, **10:11**  
 “Motet for a Long Offertory” (Charpentier), 10:12  
 Motets, 3:438, **10:11–13**  
 Mothe, François Frison de, 7:25  
 Mothe-Arnauld, Antoine de, 1:715  
 Mothe-Arnauld, Antoine II, 1:715  
 Mother Clare (Nun of Kenmare), 4:445–446  
 Mother Earth. *See* Fertility and vegetation cults  
 Mother goddesses, 8:111  
 Mother Immaculata of Jesus, 5:885  
 Mother of God, **10:13–15**  
   *See also* Mary, Blessed Virgin; Theotokos  
 Mother Teresa of Calcutta, 1:217, 7:406, 9:731, **10:15–16**, 12:100  
 Mother-goddesses  
   Baltic region, 2:36  
   sacred prostitution, 11:774  
   Śakti of Śiva, 2:36  
   serpents, 11:776  
 Motion, **10:16–21**  
   accident, 1:61  
   act, 1:73, 75  
   action and passion, 1:80  
   Aristotelian physics in, 12:811–813  
   Aristotle, 1:682  
   causality, 3:305  
   as continuum, 4:215  
   cosmological argument, 4:285–287  
   Divine concurrence, 4:71–72  
   freedom of, 10:25–26  
   generation-corruption, 6:129  
   motive and freedom of, 10:25–26  
   natural time, 14:79, 80–81  
   Ockhamish, 10:535–536  
   physical premotion as, 11:669–670  
   soul, 13:334  
   of the will, 10:24–25  
   Zeno of Elea, 14:917  
   *See also* Matter and Form; Substantial Change  
 Motion, first cause of, **10:21–24**, 14:81–82  
 Motion Picture Code, 8:779  
 Motive, **10:24–26**  
 Motive, unconscious, **10:26–28**  
 Motolinía, Toribio de Benavente, 2:346, 3:248, **10:28–29**  
 Motoyama, John, Bl., 7:732  
 Motoyama, Peter, 7:733  
 Motoyama, Romanus, Bl., 7:732  
 Motril, Martyrs of, BB., **10:29**  
 Mott, John Raleigh, 9:697, 10:30, **30**, 13:554  
*Motu propios*, 4:758  
   *Ad hoc usque tempus* (Paul VI), 3:106

*Motu proprios*(continued)

*Ad purpuratorum* (Paul VI), 3:106  
*Ad tuendam fidem* (John Paul II), 1:97–98, 3:58  
*Apostolatus peragendi* (Paul VI), 11:481  
*Apostolica sollicitudo* (Paul VI), 11:30  
*Apostolicae caritatis* (Paul VI), 11:482  
*Apostolos suos* (John Paul II), 3:58  
*Arduum sane munus* (Pius X), 3:55  
*Boni Pastoris* (John XXIII), 7:936  
*Catholicam Christi ecclesiam* (Paul VI), 11:481  
*Cum gravissima* (John XXIII), 3:106, 7:936  
*Cum iuris canonici* (Benedict XV), 11:482  
 definition of, 11:747  
*Doctor Angelici* (Pius X), 11:390  
*Dolentium hominum* (John Paul II), 11:482  
*Dominicianus ordo* (John XXIII), 11:487  
*Familia a Deo instituta* (Paul VI), 11:481  
*Fin dalla prima* (Pius X), 11:389  
*I primitivi cemeteri* (Pius XI), 11:490  
*In cotidianis precibus* (Pius XII), 11:400  
*Inde a Pontificatus* (John Paul II), 11:479  
*Ingravescentem aetatem* (Paul VI), 3:106–107, 11:30  
*Integrae servandae* (Paul VI), 11:30  
*Iustitiam et pacem* (Paul VI), 11:481  
*Latinarum litterarum* (Pius XI), 11:484  
*Magisterium vitae* (Paul VI), 11:487  
*Maiora in dies* (John XXIII), 11:476  
*Ministeria quaedam* (Paul VI), 1:68, 7:37, 38, 8:285  
*Pastorale munus* (Paul VI), 3:56  
*Postquam apostolicis litteris* (Pius XII), 1:534  
*Praeclara inter opera* (Pius X), 11:488  
*Praestantia* (Pius X), 11:389  
*Primo feliciter elapso* (Pius XII), 11:400  
*Quod maxime* (Pius XI), 11:485  
*Recognito iuris canonici codice* (John Paul II), 3:35, 11:482  
*Romanorum Pontificum* (Pius XI), 11:753

*Rubricarum instructum* (John XXIII), 7:936  
 sacred music (1903), 3:523  
*Sacro Cardinalium Consilio* (Paul VI), 3:107  
*Sanctitatis clarior* (Paul VI), 3:63  
*Socialum scientiarum* (John Paul II), 11:475  
*Studia latinitatis* (Paul VI), 11:488  
*Suburbicariis sedibus* (John XXIII), 3:106, 7:936  
*Summi Pontificis electio* (John XXIII), 7:936  
*Superno Dei mutu* (John XXIII), 7:937  
*Tra le sollecitudini* (Pius X), 4:118, 11:390  
*Vitae mysterium* (John Paul II), 11:475  
*See also* Apostolic letters; Encyclicals  
 Moulinier, Charles B., 3:284  
 Mounier, Emmanuel, 5:931, **10:30–31**, 11:153  
 Mount Athos (Greece), 3:335  
 Mount Athos, Monastic Republic of, **10:31–32**  
 Mount Herman (Israel), 7:629  
 Mount Lebanon, Synod of (1736), 9:198–199  
 Mount Mary College (Milwaukee, WI), 5:753, 13:165  
 Mount Melleray Abbey (Ireland), **10:33**  
 Mount of Olives (Jerusalem), **10:33–34**, 34, 798  
 Mount St. Bernard Seminary (Iowa), 8:779  
 Mount St. Mary's College and Seminary (Emmitsburg, MD), 2:40, 4:918, 5:144, 145, **10:34–35**, 13:601  
 Mount St. Mary's College and Seminary (Los Angeles), 8:793  
 Mount Tabor (Israel), 4:713, **13:727–728**, 14:153–154  
 Mount Zion. *See* Zion  
*Mountain Sanctuary: Mother Mary of the Church*, 9:274  
 Moura, Antônio de, 2:595  
 Mourning, 8:12  
 Mourret, Fernand, **10:36**  
 Mouskés, Philippe, 1:764  
 Mousson, synod of (948), 1:172  
 Mouth of Truth in Santa Maria (Italy), 10:619  
 Mouvement Républicaine Populaire (France), 3:619  
 Movement for a Better World, **10:36**

Movement for Reunion of the Bulgarian Orthodox Church (1992), 10:687  
 Movement perceptions, 10:20  
*The Moviegoer* (Percy), 11:114  
 Movizzo, Catalina Sordini. *See* Mary Magdalene of the Incarnation (Mother)  
 Mowbray, John de (First Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, John de Mowbray, 1st Duke of  
 Mowbray, John de (Second Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, John de Mowbray, 2nd Duke of  
 Mowbray, John de (Third Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, John de Mowbray, 3rd Duke of  
 Mowbray, John de (Fourth Duke of Norfolk). *See* Norfolk, John de Mowbray, 4th Duke of  
 Mowbray, Thomas de, 10:421  
 Mowinckel, Sigmund, 2:531, 5:520, **10:36–37**, 11:766, 14:857–858  
 Moyë, John Martin, Bl., 10:37, 13:181–182, 182  
 Moyennoutier Abbey (France), 5:843, 10:37  
 Moyes, James, 1:438, 4:917  
 Moyne de Bienville, J. B. le, 1:270  
 Moysan, Jeanne Marie, 7:30  
 Moyses, Rabbi. *See* Maimonides (Jewish philosopher)  
*Moyse sanctus* (Matthew of Cracow), 9:361  
*Moyse libri quinque* (Le Clerc), 5:518  
 Mozambique, **10:38–41**, 40  
 Mozarabic Chant, 1:294, 7:245, **10:41–42**  
 Mozarabic Rite, 8:437, **10:42–47**  
 approval, 13:381  
 Bragan Rite, 2:579  
 Dominic of Silos, St., 4:831  
 Elipandus, 13:378–379  
 Elipandus of Toledo, 5:162  
 Eucharist, 10:44–47  
 Férotin, Marius, 5:690  
 Hugh of Remiremont, 7:155  
 Ildefonsus of Toledo, 7:316  
 invasiosn, 13:380  
 litanies, 8:601  
 liturgical history, 8:653, 713  
 revisions, 8:50  
 sacramentaries, 12:483  
 sources of, 10:43–44  
 Spain, 13:377  
 Mozarabs, 4:261, 356, 357  
 Mozart, Wolfgang Amadeus, 1:293, 931, 3:525, 796, 8:692–693, **10:47–49**



- Mozi (Mo Tzu), **10:49**  
 Mozley, J., 4:331  
 MRA (Moral Re-Armament). *See* Oxford Group  
 Mrak, Ignatius, **10:49–50**  
 MSF (Doctors without Borders), 10:615  
 Muard, Marie Jean Baptiste, 10:50, 12:545  
 Mu'āwiya, 14:286  
 Mubarak, Hosni, 5:119  
 Much Wenlock. *See* Wenlock Abbey (Hereford, England)  
 Müeller, Gerhard, 7:528  
 Mueller, Joseph Maximilian, 13:164  
*Mueller v. Allen* (1983), 3:668  
 Muench, Aloisius Joseph, 5:625, 10:50–51, 440, 485  
 Muench, Robert W. (Bp.), 2:156, 4:331  
*Muerte en vida y vida en muerte* (Basalénque), 2:132  
 Mugabe, Robert, 14:926, 927  
 Muḥammad (Muslim prophet), 1:611, **10:51–55**  
   Bahira legend, 2:15–16  
   buried at Mosque of Medina, 10:10  
   death of, 11:877  
   early life of, 10:51–52  
   *hijra*, 6:825  
   Jews, 7:868  
   Meccan period of, 10:52–54  
   Medinese period of, 10:54–55  
   prophetic dignity refuted, 8:170  
   Qur'ān, 11:874, 876, 878  
   Shi'a Islam, 13:83  
 Muḥammad Alī (Muslim leader). *See* al-Bāb (Muslim leader)  
 Mühlenberg, Henry Melchior, 8:885, 10:55  
 Mühlenberg, William A., 5:473  
 Muirchertach Mac Robartaig. *See* Marianus Scotus, Bl.  
 Muiredach's Cross (Monasterboice, Ireland), 7:557, 583  
 Muisis, Giles Li (Abbot), 12:565  
*Mujerista* theology, 8:369  
 Mujica, Carlos, 1:654  
 Mújica Goiburú, Lázaro, Bl., 7:125  
 Muktafi II (Caliph), 10:252  
 Muldoon, Peter James (Bp.), 1:352, 3:478, 5:663, 9:46, **10:55–56**  
 Mulherin, Mary Gabriella, 10:56  
*Mulieris dignitatem* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 7:1003, 10:852, 14:819, 826  
 Mullanphy, John, 12:559  
 Mullany, Azarias of the Cross (Brother), **10:57**  
 Mullen, Arthur, 10:648  
 Muller, Dom, 4:276–277  
 Muller, H. J., 2:403  
 Müller, Josef, 12:26  
 Müller, Karl, 2:689  
 Müller, Max, 10:120  
 Müller, Ulrich. *See* Munier, Ulrich (d. 1759)  
 Mulligan, Edmund, 7:581  
 Mulloy, William Theodore (Bp. of Covington), 4:331  
 Mulry, Thomas Maurice, 3:279, **10:57**  
*Multa praeclare* (apostolic brief, Gregory XVI), 6:268, 510, 10:977, 978  
 Multiplication of the Loaves Church (Et-Tabgah), 1:757  
*Multiplices inter* (apostolic letter, Pius IX), 14:404  
 Multitudes, 5:525–526, 7:302, 303–304, **10:58–59**, 14:80  
*Multum ad movendos animos* (brief, Pius IX), 2:842  
 Muluzi, Bakili, 9:69  
 Mulvee, Robert E. (Bp. of Wilmington, DE), 12:218, 14:765  
 Mumford, Lewis, 13:784–785  
 Mun, Albert de, 5:855, 13:242  
 Munárriz, Felipe (Father), 2:92  
 Muñatones, Juan de (Bp. of Segarbe), 1:879  
 Munck, J., 3:797, 5:331, 523  
 Mundelein, George William (Card.), 1:350, 3:478–479, 7:317, 10:59, **59–60**, 270  
 Munden, John, Bl., 5:228  
*Mundus et Infans* (play), 9:881, 882  
 Mundwiler, Fintan (Abbot), 2:255, **10:60**, 12:568  
 Mungenast, Joseph, 1:321, 913  
 Mungo, St. *See* Kentigern (Bp. of Glasgow), St.  
 Munguía, Clemente de Jesús, **10:61**  
 Munich Circle, 2:1, 6:183  
 Munich Method in Catechetics, **10:61**  
 Munier, Ulrich (d. 1759), 14:776  
*Munificentissimus Deus* (apostolic constitution, Pius XII), 1:797, 799, 800, 3:623, **10:61–62**, 11:399, 14:136  
 Muñoz, Peter (Abp.), 12:684  
 Muñoz, Vicente, 10:62  
*Al-Munqidh min ad-dalāl* (Algazel), 1:281  
 Münster, Sebastian, 6:697  
 Münster circle, 6:79  
 Münzer, Thomas, 1:368, **10:62–63**, 63, 11:53, 12:16  
 Al-Muqtadir (Caliph), 1:7  
 Murat, Joachim, 3:100  
 Muratori, Lodovico Antonio, 1:310, **10:63**  
 Muratorian Canon, 3:21, 31, **10:64**  
   Alogoi, 1:304  
   censorship, 3:336  
   Luke's Gospel, 8:859  
   prohibited books, 7:390  
 Murbach Abbey (France), **10:64**  
 Murchertagh, Brian, 7:580  
*Murder in the Cathedral* (play, Eliot), 5:161  
 Murdoch, William, 1:20  
*Murdock v. Pennsylvania* (1943), 3:661  
 Mure, G. R., 1:679  
 Mureşan, Lucian (Bp.), 12:339  
 Muri Abbey (Italy), **10:65**  
 Murialdo, Leonardo, Bl., **10:65**, 12:553  
 Muriel, Domingo, **10:65–66**  
 Murillo, Bartolomé Esteban, 2:114, 4:313, 10:66, **66**  
 Muris, Johannes de, 8:685  
 Murkowski, Frank, 1:211  
 Murner, Thomas, 2:584, **10:66–67**  
 Murnion, P., 12:478  
 Murphy, Bridey, 3:759  
 Murphy, John, **10:67**  
 Murphy, John Joseph, **10:67**  
 Murphy, Joseph, 3:716  
 Murphy, Margaret Mary Healy (Mother), 7:53  
 Murphy, Mary Paul (Mother), 5:880  
 Murphy, R. E., 5:523  
 Murphy, Thomas J. (Abp. of Seattle, WA), 9:827, 12:853  
 Murphy-O'Connor, Cormac, 1:441  
 Murray, Daniel (Abp. of Dublin), 1:194, 2:31, 7:562, **10:67–68**  
 Murray, John Courtney (Father), 1:55, 3:280, 643, 5:950, **10:68–69**, 12:729  
 Murray, John Gregory (Abp. of St. Paul), 9:58–59, 11:531–532, 12:573  
 Murray, Margaret Courtney, 10:68  
 Murray, Michael John, 10:68  
 Murray, Patrick, **10:69**  
 Murri, Romolo, 7:673, 9:755, **10:69–70**  
 Mursili II (Hittite king), 6:894–895  
 Murton, John, 2:78  
 Musculus, Andrew, 4:60  
*Museo intelectual* (Elguero), 5:154  
 Music  
   *a cappella* style, 1:1, 2:842, 3:523

Music (*continued*)

- ars nova*-era compositions, 8:320–321
- art, 1:748
- Byzantine Octoechos system, 10:548–549
- Caecilian Movement, 2:642, 841–843, 3:523
- carols, 3:149–152, 557
- choirs, 3:522–524
- choral polyphony, 10:13
- Cluniacs, 3:811
- Communion antiphon, 4:32–34, 33
- congregational singing, 4:118–120
- Credos, 4:356–357
- Crusade songs, 4:400
- dodecaphony, or serialism, 12:745
- Kyrie eleison, 8:259–261
- mensural music, 8:171
- motet arrangements, 10:11–13
- Mozarabic Chant, 10:41–42
- patron saint of, 12:600
- revival movement, 8:697
- stile antico*, 1:1, 234, 293, 3:123
- stile moderno*, 1:234, 3:123
- as will and power, 7:196
- See also* Caecilian Movement; Carols; Hymns and hymnals; Liturgical music; Polyphony; *specific composers and musicians*; *specific musical periods*
- Music (philosophy), 8:171, **10:70–73**
- Music, religious. *See* Liturgical music
- Music, sacred
- Gregorian Chant, 5:701, 793, 12:108
- Kontakion*, 12:348
- Koukoulion*, 12:348
- Laus perennis* (continuous chanting), 12:108
- rimed office (rhythmic offices), 12:246–247
- Russian Chant, 12:431
- Schola Cantorum, 12:746
- stile antico*, 12:240
- Music and Liturgy* (periodical), 14:321
- Music and Liturgy—the Universa Laus Document and Commentary* (Duchesneau and Veuthey), 14:321
- Music in Catholic Worship* (MCW), 8:706–707, 709
- “Music in Christian Celebration” (1980), 8:707–708
- Music in Christian Celebration* (Universa Laus), 14:321
- Music theory, 5:911
- Musica enchiriadis*, 8:683
- Musica reservata*, 8:343
- Musicae sacrae* (encyclical, Pius XII), 11:400
- Musical bells, 2:233
- Musicam sacram* (Vatican Council II), 3:75, 8:704–705
- Musicology, 8:695
- Muslim invasions, 3:164, 187, 599
- Byzantine Empire, 2:783–785
- fall of Constantinople (1453), 1:659, 676, 702, 2:764, 788, 828, 881
- Monophysitism, 2:749
- See also* Ottoman Turks
- Muslims
- forgiveness to Catholics for past offenses, 9:687
- freethinkers, 5:967
- invasions of Nubia (640–710) by, 10:472
- occasionalism philosophy, 10:526
- occupied by Nazareth, 10:217
- persecution of, 2:3
- relationship between Christians and Pakistan, 10:762
- See also* Islam
- Musnier, François, 13:151
- Mussato, Albertino, 12:113
- Musso, Cornelius, **10:73**
- Mussolini, Benito, 3:619, 7:674, 8:356, 357
- Musurgia universalis* (Kircher), 14:372
- Mutakallimūn (loquentes), 8:109–110
- Muʿtazilism, 13:613–614
- Muʿtazilites, 1:620, 781, 7:611, 8:110, 10:74
- Muth, Carl, 6:184, **10:75**, 12:26
- Muth, Placidus, 12:770
- Mutinensis*, 3:40
- Mutis, José Celestino, 3:851
- Muttathupandatu, Alphonsa, Bl., **10:75–76**
- Mutual recognition of baptism, 2:66–67
- Mutuca Picante* (periodical), 2:96
- Muzi, Giovanni (Bp. of Città di Castello), **10:76**
- Muzi, Juan, 3:732
- My Confession* (Tolstoi), 14:105
- My Host the World* (Santayana), 12:680
- My Huy Nguyen, Michael, 14:496
- My Lord Leicester’s Commonwealth*, 13:78
- My Van Nguyen, Paul, 14:496
- Myanmar. *See* Burma
- Myconius, Friedrich, **10:76**
- Myconius, Oswald, 2:689, **10:77**
- Myers, John Joseph, 10:330
- Mynd, Wyll, and Understanding* (play), 9:882–883
- Myrc, John, 11:633
- Myriobiblon* (Photius), 10:962
- Myrrour of the World* (Caxton), 5:206
- Myslenta, Coelstinus, 2:874
- Mystagogical Catecheses* (Cyril of Jerusalem), 2:64, 4:472, 7:971
- Mystagogy, 3:253, 8:644, **10:77**
- Le Mystère du Temple* (Congar), 4:103
- Die Mysterien des Christentums* (The Mysteries of Christianity) (Scheeben), 12:730
- Das Mysteriengedächtnis der Messliturgie im Lichte der Tradition* (Casel), 5:430
- The Mysteries of Christianity* (Scheeben), 12:731
- Mysteries of faith, 2:176
- Mysterii paschalis (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 8:720–721
- Mysterium Cosmographicum* (Kepler), 8:154
- Mysterium ecclesiae* (Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith), 4:809, 814, 11:950
- Mysterium fidei* (encyclical, Paul VI), 4:623–624, **10:77–79**, 11:32
- Mysterium Filii Dei*, 12:783
- Mystery, 5:417–418
- Mystery, in the Bible, **10:79–85**
- destiny, supernatural, 4:694
- mystery of Christ, 13:439–441
- New Testament, 10:81–82
- non-biblical Jewish thought, 10:80
- Old Testament, 10:79–80
- Origen, 10:655–656
- satisfaction of Christ, 12:700, 702
- Mystery, in theology, **10:82–85**
- death, 4:573–581
- ecclesiology, 5:36, 37
- French School, 13:451
- history of, 10:82–84
- sacramental theology, 12:466–467
- The Mystery of Christian Worship* (Casel), 10:97, 98
- Mystery of life, 5:35
- “Mystery of the Faith” (*Mysterium fidei*), 10:77–79
- Mystery plays
- acting of, 4:899
- authorship of, 4:899–900
- catechesis, 3:231
- Christmas, 3:557
- origins of, 4:896–900
- staging of, 4:898–899



- Mystery religions, Greco-Oriental, **10:85–97**  
 afterlife in, 1:167, 168  
 Alexander of Abonoteichos, 1:264  
 apotheosis, 1:599  
 asceticism, 1:773  
 Casel, Odo, 3:202  
 cult of the Great Mother, 10:91–92  
 Cybele cult, 4:450  
 Dionysus, 10:92–94  
 discipline of the secret, 3:251  
 early Church, 1:784  
 Eleusianian, 10:89–91  
 Mithraism, 10:95–96  
 Mysteries of Isis, 12:326, 326  
 Orphism, 10:94–95  
 relations with Christianity, 10:96–97  
 religious and moral sin, 13:149  
 Roman Empire, 12:309–310, 326–327
- Mystery theology, **10:97–99**  
 Mystic numbers, 10:478  
*Mystica theologia divi Thomae* (Vallgornera), 14:377  
*The Mystical Art (Benjamin minor)* (Richard of Saint-Victor), 12:235  
 Mystical aureoles and illuminations, 10:109  
 Mystical Body of Christ, **10:99–105**  
 Church as, 1:880, 3:28, 578, 580, 13:278  
 Divine judgment, 8:36  
 ecclesiology, 5:36, 37  
 Ecumenical councils, 4:306  
 French School, 13:451, 452  
 grace, 8:572–573  
 laity, 8:290  
 Legion of Mary, 8:453  
 life, concept of, 8:570–571  
 liturgical movement, 8:670  
 Mersch, Émile on, 9:521  
*Mystici Corporis* (Pius XII), 10:104, 110, 12:625, 626  
 Patristic Fathers, 10:101–103  
 priestly worship, 8:728  
 St. Paul, 10:100–101  
 soul of the Church, 13:358–359  
 theology from medieval to modern times, 10:103–104  
 ubiquitarianism, 14:263  
*The Mystical City of God and the Divine History of the Virgin Mother of God* (Mary of Ágreda), 1:187, 363  
 Mystical marriage, 4:205, 206, 208–209, 5:45, 8:405, **10:105**  
 Mystical mill, 1:575–576  
 Mystical phenomena, 4:209, **10:105–109**  
 Mystical poetry, 7:970  
*The Mystical Presence* (Nevin), 10:272  
 Mystical sermons, 11:612  
 Mystical theology, 9:30, 854, 12:31, 13:909–910  
*Mystical Theology* (Pseudo-Dionysius), 11:801  
*Mystical Theology or Spiritual Life (Mystieke Theologie ofte verborghen Godsghelertheyt)* (Maes), 9:30  
 Mystical union, **10:109–110**  
*Mystici corporis* (encyclical, Pius XII), 3:589–590, 5:37, 948, 950–951, 7:380, 442, 9:428, 10:104, **110–111**, 11:399, 12:471, 625  
 society, church as, 13:286–287  
 Mysticism, **10:111–117**  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:226  
 Alcher of Clairvaux, 1:239–240  
 Alfarabi, 1:277  
 Alumbrados, 1:323  
*Alumbrados*, 13:392  
 Amelry, Francis, 1:348  
 Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:411–413  
 Angelus Silesius, 1:428–429  
 apophatic theology, 1:568  
 art, 1:755, 3:844  
 Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:310–311, 3:749  
 Bernardes, Manoel, 2:318  
 Bernières-Louvigny, Jean de, 2:324–325  
 Böhme, Jakob, 2:462, 10:826  
 Bremond, Henri, 2:601  
 bridal, 3:132  
 Byzantine, 2:793–794  
 cabala, 2:831–836  
 Cavalcanti, Guido, 3:310  
 Cistercians, 3:749  
*Cloud of Unknowing*, 3:192, 605, 808  
 consolations, 4:167  
 contemplation, 4:204–209  
 developments in theology, 10:115–116  
 Eckhart, Meister influence, 5:45–46  
 ecstasy, 5:60  
 Evagrius Ponticus, 5:465  
 experience of, 10:111–112  
 grace in, 10:112–113  
 irrationalism, 7:585  
 Islamic, 7:611–612  
 Jesuits, 7:309, 8:16  
 Judaism, 8:8–9, 870–871  
 knowledge of God, 10:113–114  
 Lawrence of the Resurrection, 8:409  
 Lepidi, A., 8:507  
 Louismet, S., 8:816  
 love, estatic conception of, 8:829  
 Low Countries, 13:455  
 Lucie-Christine, 8:844–845  
 Lull, R., 8:866–867  
 Lutgardis, 8:877  
 Miraculous Medal devotion, 8:266–267  
 natural, 4:204  
 non-Christian, 10:111  
 Origen, 10:655–656  
 Poland, 8:243, 245  
 scholasticism, 12:759  
 School of Alexandria, 1:269, 272  
 significance for Christian spirituality, 10:116  
 Solov'ev, V. S., 13:306–307  
 Sorazu, Ángeles, 13:325, 325  
 soul, 13:343  
 Spain, 13:392  
 speculative theology, 13:908  
 Speyr, Adrienne von, 13:415–416  
 spiritual theology, 13:433–436  
 Stigel, Elsbeth, 13:468  
 Sufi, 8:866  
 validity of experiencing, 10:114–115  
*See also* Hesychasm; *specific mystics*  
*Mysticism* (Underhill), 14:291  
 Mysticism in Literature, **10:117–118**  
 Mystics, Bavarian, 5:681  
 Mystics, Chilean, 5:690  
 Mystics, English, 8:49–50, 141–142, 403, 10:118, **119–120**  
 Mystics, Flemish, 5:193, 12:439–441  
 Mystics, French, 5:167–168, 307–308, 12:221  
 Mystics, German, 5:32, 44–46, 166–167, 12:727  
 Mystics, Spanish, 5:353  
*Mystieke Theologie ofte verborghen Godsghelertheyt (Mystical Theology or Spiritual Life)* (Maes), 9:30  
*La Mystique divine distinguée des contrefaçons diaboliques et des analogies humaines* (Ribet), 12:221  
 Myth, literary, **10:120–124**  
 the Bible, 5:809, 10:123–124  
 ritual, 10:122–123  
 Ugaritic, 14:267  
 Myth and mythology, **10:124–129**  
 analogy, 1:373  
 Ancient Egypt, 5:125  
 art, 1:741

Myth and mythology (*continued*)  
 aspects of sin, 13:149  
 Babylonian, 2:329–330  
 blood in, 2:442–443  
 Campbell, Joseph, 2:918–919  
 classification of, 10:127–128  
 distinguishing saga and legend from, 10:126  
 fatalism, 5:636  
 Kakubilla, 8:109  
 life, concept of, 8:567  
 Manichaeism, 9:110–112  
*Märchen*, 10:126–127  
 Mesopotamia, ancient, 9:535  
 mythical consciousness, 3:672–673  
 nudity in, 10:472–473  
 origin and development of, 10:128–129  
 rehabilitation of, 4:658  
 religion, 12:61  
 serpent as symbol, 13:21  
 Shea on ambition of, 10:152  
*See also* Demythologizing  
 Myth and mythology, in the Bible, 8:543, 10:123–124, **129, 131**  
 Myth and reflective thought, **10:131–132**  
 Myth and ritual, 5:154–155  
*Myth of Sisyphus* (Camus), 7:197  
 Mythic theology, 11:459  
 Mythical consciousness, 3:672–673  
 Mythological systems, 10:128  
*Mythologiques* (Lévi-Strauss), 12:87

**N**

NAAL. *See* North American Academy of Liturgy  
 Naassenes, 6:260  
 NAB. *See* New American Bible  
 Nabataeans, 1:613, 614, 624–625  
 Nabu. *See* Nebo  
*Nabucco* (Verdi), 14:446  
 Nabuna'id (King of Babylon), 4:477–478  
 NAC. *See* North American Conference  
 Nacchianti, Giacomo, **10:133**  
*Nachapostolische Zeitalter* (Schwegler), 14:234  
 Nacimiento, Cecilia de, 3:136  
 Nack, K., 10:247  
 Naclantus. *See* Nacchianti, Giacomo  
 Nadal, Cyprien, 11:623  
 Nadal, Gerónimo, **10:133**  
 Nadīm, an- (fl. 987), 9:114

NAfIM. *See* National Apostolate for Inclusion Ministry  
 Nagaishi, Paul, Bl., 7:733  
 Nagel, Ernest, 10:205, 608  
 Nagle, Edward J. *See* Nagle, Urban  
 Nagle, Nano Honoria, **10:133–134**, 11:684, 13:183  
 Nagle, Urban, **10:134**  
 Nagot, Francis Charles, **10:134–135**  
 Nagy, Imre, 7:220, 222  
 Nahmanides (Talmudist), 2:832, 5:509, **10:135–136**  
 Nahum, Book of, 10:136, **136–137**  
 Nails, Holy, **10:137**  
 Nairobi Archdiocese (Kenya), 8:150  
 Naitan (King of Scotland), 5:14  
 Naizen, John Onizuka, Bl., 7:734  
 Naizen, Louis, Bl., 7:734  
 Naizen, Monica, Bl., 7:734  
 Najran, Martyrs of, 5:399, **10:137–138**  
 Nakamura, Alexis, Bl., 7:732  
 Nakanishi, Leo, Bl., 7:732  
 Nakano, Dominic, Bl., 7:733  
 Nakano, Matthias, Bl., 7:732  
 Nakashima, Michael, Bl., 7:735  
 Nam, James, 14:496  
 Namatianus. *See* Rutilius Namatianus, Claudius  
 Name of God, 8:3  
 Names, Christian, **10:138–141**, 139–140  
 Names, Medieval, **10:142–143**  
 Namibia, **10:143–144**  
 Namphano, 9:28  
 NAMRP. *See* National Apostolate with Mentally Retarded Persons  
 Nānak, Gurū, Sikhism, 13:118, 119  
 Nanetti, Clelia, St., **10:144**  
 Nanni di Banco, 4:631  
 Nantes, Council of, 1:728  
 Nantes, Edict of (1598), 5:682, 849, 7:167–168, **10:144–145**  
 Amyraut, Moïse, 1:367  
 Angers, 1:432  
 Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:549–550  
 Camisards, 2:916  
 Chartres, 3:441  
 Church-State relations, 3:639  
 Clement VIII (Pope), 3:784  
 clericalism, 3:802  
 revocation of, 5:851, 7:168, 12:208  
 strict interpretation, 8:803–804  
 wars of religion, 3:612, 784  
 Napier, George, Bl. *See* Napper, George, Bl.  
 Naples (Italy), 5:872

Naples, University of (Italy), 5:926  
 NAPMR. *See* National Apostolate with People with Mental Retardation  
 Napoléon I (Napoléon Bonaparte) (Emperor of France), 5:975–976, 10:145, **145–150**  
 anointing, 1:478  
 anticlericalism, 1:518  
 Astros, Paul Thérèse David d', 1:813  
 Barnabites, suppression of, 2:103  
 Belgian Catholics, 2:218  
 Bernier, Étienne Alexandre, 2:324  
 Broglie, Maurice Jean de, 2:625  
 Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 3:92  
 Chateaubriand, François René de, 3:448  
 Cherubini, Luigi, 3:468  
 Church history, 3:617–618  
 Concordat of 1801, 4:61–63  
 Concordat of Fontainebleau, 4:63–64  
 La Congrégation, 4:113  
 Consalvi, Ercole, 4:138  
 Dalberg, Karl Theodor von, 4:499  
 Fesch, Joseph (Card.), 5:699  
 Illyrian Movement, 4:371  
 Imperial Catechism, 3:236–237, 244  
 Malta, 8:194, 9:82  
 marriage to Marie Louise, 4:632  
 papal state, relations with, 13:494, 495–496  
 Papal States, 8:503–504  
 Pius VI (Pope), 11:377  
 Pius VII (Pope), 10:148–149, 11:379–381  
 relations with Jews, 7:873  
 religious restoration in France supported, 10:147–148  
 Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de, 13:740–741  
 Vatican Archives transferred to Paris, 14:399  
*See also* Concordat of 1801 (France)  
 Napoléon III (Emperor of France), 1:532, 3:314, 802, 10:150, **150–151**  
 Napoleonic Code, 3:176  
*Napoleonic Ideas* (Napoleon), 10:150  
 Napoleonic Wars, 6:640  
 Napper, George, Bl., 5:234, **10:151**  
 Narbonne, Council of (990), 3:518  
 Nardin, Ernestine, 6:682  
 Nardins. *See* Daughters of the Heart of Mary  
 Narrative analysis, 10:306–307  
 Narrative criticism, 6:794  
*Narrative of the Gunpowder Plot* (Gerard), 6:158

- “The Narrative Quality of Experience” (Crites), 10:152
- Narrative theology, 8:862–863, **10:151–154**
- Das Narrenschiff* (Brant), 2:584
- Narsai, 5:5, 8:314
- Narses (Byzantine general), 7:920
- Narses of Edessa, 5:83
- Nary, Cornelius, **10:154**
- Nascimbeni, Giuseppe, Bl., **10:154–155**
- Nashotah Hall (Wisconsin), 5:297
- Nasi, Judah ha-, 13:745–746
- Al-Nāṣir (Caliph), 1:7
- Nāṣir-al-Dīn, Shah, 2:3
- Nasoraean. *See* Mandaeen religion
- Nasser, Gamal Abdel, 5:118–119
- Natalis, Alexander, 2:396
- Natalis Solis Invicti* (Roman festival), 10:173
- Natalitiae noctis Responsoria* (Lobo, D.), 8:741
- Natchertanie Khristianskavo nraooutchenia (An Outline of Christian Moral Teaching)* (Zatvornik), 14:911
- Natchez Diocese (MS), 7:685–686
- Natchitoches Diocese (LA), 10:292
- Nathan (prophet), 4:536, 8:179, 9:541, **10:155**
- Nathan Berating David* (17th century), 10:156
- Nathan of Gaza, 13:57
- Nathanael, Apostle. *See* Bartholomew, Apostle, St.
- “National Apostasy” sermon (Keble), 10:732
- National Apostolate for Inclusion Ministry (NAfIM), **10:155–156**
- National Apostolate with Mentally Retarded Persons (NAMRP), 10:155
- National Apostolate with People with Mental Retardation (NAPMR), 10:155
- National Assembly of Religious Brothers, 12:94
- National Association of Catholic Diocesan Gay and Lesbian Ministries, 7:70
- National Association of Evangelicals, 1:351, **10:156–157**
- National Association of Pastoral Musicians (NPM), 8:676, 707, **10:157**
- National Association of Religious Brothers, 12:94
- National Association of Women Religious (NAWR), 8:422
- National Baptist Convention. *See* National Baptist Convention, U.S.A., Inc.
- National Baptist Convention, U.S.A., Inc., 2:80, 81
- National Black Catholic Clergy Caucus, 1:161
- National Black Catholic Seminarians’ Association, 1:161
- National Black Sisters’ Conference (NBSC), 1:161, **10:157–158**
- National Catholic Coalition for Responsible Investment (NCCRI), **10:158**
- National Catholic Conference for Interracial Justice (NCCIJ), 8:277, **10:158–159**
- National Catholic Congress, 7:431
- National Catholic Council for Hispanic Ministry (NCCHM), 5:204–205
- National Catholic Development Conference (NCDC), **10:159**
- National Catholic Educational Association (NCEA), **10:159–161**, 342, 12:96–97
- academic freedom, 1:53
- Conaty, Thomas James, 4:49
- Howard, Francis William, 7:142
- Peterson, John Bertram, founding of, 11:211
- Shehan, L. J., 13:76
- sister formation, 13:170
- National Catholic Office of Motion Pictures (NCOMP), 10:563
- National Catholic Pharmacists Guild of the U.S., **10:161**
- National Catholic Reporter* (newspaper), 8:119, 14:60
- National Catholic Rural Life Conference (NCRLC), 7:542, 8:273, 586, 12:739
- National Catholic School of Social Service (NCSSS), 10:164, 12:27–28
- National Catholic Stewardship Council (NCSC), 7:522–523
- National Catholic Student Coalition (NCSC), **10:161**
- National Catholic War Council, 6:240, 12:418
- National Catholic Welfare Conference, 2:703, 3:178, 622, 10:56, 163, 410, 12:27, 243, 412, 418, 445, 14:310–312
- American Federation of Catholic Societies, 1:352
- founding of, 2:47, 8:388
- Hanna, Edward J., first chairman, 12:649
- Keough, F. P., 8:153–154
- Krol, J. J., 8:250
- National Federation of Sodalities of Our Lady, 13:294
- papal authority for, 12:786
- Shehan, L. J., 13:76
- Siedenburg F., 13:104
- National chaplain post, 10:344
- National Christian Council (China), 3:501
- National Conference for Community and Justice (NCCJ), **10:162**
- National Conference of Catechetical Leadership (NCCL), **10:162–163**
- National Conference of Catholic Bishops (NCCB) (United States), 5:67, 300, 14:309, 313–315
- American Board of Catholic Missions, 1:350
- American College at Louvain, 8:822
- Anglican-Catholic dialogue, 1:439
- archives, 1:639
- Bernardin, Joseph Louis, 2:319
- Call to Action Conference, 2:874–876
- capital punishment, 3:88–89
- catechisms, 3:236, 238
- The Challenge of Peace*, 3:480
- clerical dress, 3:802
- Encuentros, 5:204
- environment and art, 12:503
- homily, 7:63–64
- homosexuality, 7:69–70
- lectionary for masses with children, 8:442
- penitential discipline, 5:635
- Priestly Life and Ministry Committee, History Subcommittee, 5:171
- The Program of Priestly Formation (PPF)*, 12:898
- Ratio fundamentalis*, 12:898
- Secretariat of African American Catholics, 1:161
- vernacular lectionary, 8:439
- National Conference of Catholic Bishops (NCCB)/United States Catholic Conference (USCC) (1966-2001), 14:313–315
- National Conference of Catholic Charities, 8:156, 12:594, 13:59
- National Conference of Christians and Jews (NCCJ), 8:250, 12:386, 13:76
- National Conference of Diocesan Directors of Religious Education (NCDD), 10:162

- The National Conversation of Race, Ethnicity, and Culture* (NCCJ), 10:162
- National Council for Catholic Evangelization, 4:242
- National Council of Catholic Laity (NCCL), 10:163
- National Council of Catholic Men (NCCM), **10:163–164**, 14:312
- National Council of Catholic Women (NCCW), **10:164**, 12:27, 14:312
- National Council of the Churches of Christ in the U.S.A. (NCCC-USA), 1:351, 8:887, 10:157, **165–166**, 13:242
- National Councils of Catholic Men and Women (United States), 3:277
- National Directory for the Formation, Ministry, and Life of Permanent Deacons in the United States*, 4:553–554
- National Episcopal Commission for Social Affairs (Canada), 3:9
- National Evangelical Christian Fellowship (NECF), 9:72
- National Free Church Council, 5:928
- National Incentive Congress on Evangelization (Japan), 7:742
- National Interracial Conference (Washington, 1920), 12:27
- National League for the Protection of American Interests (N.L.P.A.I.), 10:323
- National Legion of Decency, 8:779
- National Lutheran Commission for Soldiers' and Sailors' Welfare, 8:887
- National Lutheran Council, 8:887
- National Newman Alumni Association, 10:344
- National Newman Association of Faculty and Staff, 10:345
- National Newman Chaplains Association, 10:344
- National Newman Club Federation, 8:153
- National Newman Foundation, 10:344–345
- National Office of Black Catholics, 1:161
- National Organization for Continuing Education of Roman Catholic Clergy (NOCERCC), **10:166–167**
- National Pastoral Consultation on Church Renewal (Philippines), 11:263–264
- National Pastoral Plan for Hispanic Ministry* (NPPHM), 5:204
- National Pastoral Planning Conference, 4:75
- National Religious Retirement Office (NRRO), 8:424
- National Shrine of the Immaculate Conception (Washington, DC), 3:716, 10:167, **167–168**  
blessing the congregation, 13:91  
construction, 13:59  
Our Mother of Africa Chapel, 8:196  
patroness of U.S., 13:94
- National Socialist Party (Germany). *See* Nazism
- National Society for the Education of the Poor in the Principles of the Established Church, 1:446
- National Spiritual Alliance, 13:437
- National Spiritualist Association, 13:437
- National Sunday School Association, 5:473
- National Temperance Society, 13:800–801
- National Union for Social Justice, 4:294
- National Union of Catholic Young Men's Societies, 8:798
- National Union Theological Seminary (Nanjing, China), 3:503
- National Women's Temperance Union, 13:801
- Nationalism, 13:481  
Aristotelianism, 1:678  
civil religion, 3:756  
Croatia, 4:371–372  
Czech music, 13:230–231  
educational theory, 5:91–92  
Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855–856  
Hungary, 7:214, 216–217  
Hus, 4:170–171  
Hus, John, 7:228  
Ireland, 4:375, 424  
Hughes, John Joseph and, 7:161  
MacHale, John, 9:17  
Kulturkampf, 8:253–254  
Macedonia, 9:15  
Milwaukee (WI), 9:647  
Minnesota, 9:656–657  
population increase, 4:222  
Protestant Reformation, 3:637  
Slavophilism, 13:216  
Slovakia, 13:221–222  
Slovene, 13:225–226  
Western Sahara, 14:691  
*See also* Americanism;  
Americanization Movement
- Nationalism and Religion in America* (Humphrey), 5:960
- Nationalization, 13:568
- Nation-states, 13:481
- Native American Democratic Association* (Morse), 10:313
- Native American Party, 10:170
- Native American theology, 9:574
- Native Australians, 1:907
- Native North Americans. *See* Mission in colonial America, English; Mission in colonial America, French; Mission in colonial America, Spanish; *specific countries; specific native peoples*
- Native South Americans. *See* Mission in colonial America, Portuguese; Mission in colonial America, Spanish; *specific countries; specific native peoples*
- Native traditions, use in liturgy. *See* Inculturation
- Nativism (United States), 3:653, **10:168–173**  
apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582  
Blaine Amendment, 2:426  
Blanc, Anthony, 2:430  
church architecture, 3:715  
Connecticut, 4:122–123  
Iowa, 7:542  
Know-Nothingism, 8:199–200  
Ku Klux Klan, 8:251  
Milwaukee (WI), 9:646  
New Hampshire, 2:576  
North Carolina, 10:437  
Pennsylvania, 11:84  
*See also* Know-Nothingism
- The Nativity* (lectionary), 8:858
- Nativity of Christ, 8:856, 858, **10:173**
- The Nativity of Jesus Christ* (Angelico), 10:174
- Nativity of Mary, 9:157, **10:175–176**
- Nativity scene, 4:364
- “Nativity Schools,” 7:795
- Natorp, Paul, 5:388, 10:237
- Natura naturans*, 12:751–752
- Natura naturata*, 12:751–752
- Natural family planning (NFP), 4:218, 222, 7:180–181, **10:176–179**
- Natural History* (Pliny the Elder), 12:308
- Natural law, **10:179–196**  
Burke, Edmund, 2:702  
Catholic social thought, 13:247  
Christian faith, alteration of, 9:866  
communication, 4:24  
contemporary theology and philosophy, 10:191–195  
definition of, 10:179  
Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:948

- existential ethics, 5:537  
 Grotius, Hugo, 6:540  
 history of, 10:179–186  
 Hooker, Richard, 7:91–92  
 Hostiensis, 7:135  
 human act, 7:171  
 McCormick, Richard A., 9:394–395  
 miracles beyond power of, 9:668, 669  
 Sabbath, 12:458–459  
 society, 13:276  
 sovereignty, 13:372  
 in the state, 13:483  
 syndersis, 13:681  
 Thomistic analysis of, 10:186–191  
*Natural Law: A Theological Investigation* (Fuchs), 6:18  
 Natural law and jurisprudence, **10:196–200**  
   Divine positive law compared, 8:395–396  
   human law, 8:390, 557  
   inalienable human rights, 10:199–200  
   Leo XIII (Pope) on, 8:557  
   Liberatore, M., 8:550  
   morality, 10:196–198  
   sanction, 12:660  
   sexual appetites, 8:872  
   truth and being, 8:398–399  
*Natural Law and Practical Reason* (Rhonheimer), 10:186  
 Natural law in political thought, 4:640, 642, 644, 8:64, **10:201–203**, 13:240  
 Natural mysteries, 10:84  
 Natural necessity, 10:226  
 Natural order, 4:694–695, **10:203–204**  
 Natural philosophy. *See* Cosmology;  
   Nature, philosophy of  
 Natural religion, 12:273  
*Natural Rights* (Ritchie), 10:194  
 Natural science, 14:804  
 Natural secrets, 12:859  
 Natural selection, 4:532  
   *See also* Evolution  
 Natural signs, 13:116  
*Natural Symbols* (Douglas), 12:87, 259  
 Natural theology, 11:459, 12:72, **13:921–923**  
   *See also* Philosophical theology;  
   Theodicy  
*Natural Theology* (Paley), 10:803, 12:768  
*A Natural Theology for Our Time* (Hartshorne), 6:658  
 Natural time, 14:79–80  
 Natural virtues, 14:551–552  
*Naturaleza, policía sagrada y profana, costumbres, ritos y supersticiones de todos los Etiopes* (Sandoval), 3:770  
 Naturalism, **10:204–207**  
   activism, 1:84  
   Alexander, Samuel, 1:252  
   anthropocentrism, 1:508  
   Aristotelianism, 1:677  
   art of Ancient Egypt, 5:132  
   characteristics of, 10:205–207  
   critique of, 10:207  
   destiny, supernatural, 4:694  
   history of, 10:204–205  
   idealism vs., 7:302  
   immanence, 7:340  
   moral goodness, 6:351  
   Neo-Kantianism, 3:209–210  
   Rousseau's philosophy of, 5:91, 93  
*Naturalism* (Pratt), 10:204  
 Naturalist School, 8:220  
 Naturalization Act (1798), 10:169  
 Nature  
   appetite, 1:600  
   Aristotle, 1:682  
   art, 1:746  
   Boethius, 1:673  
   causality, 3:298, 302  
   Christian anthropology, 3:532  
   Christian philosophy, 3:538, 541  
   cognitive power, 3:822  
   Council of Chalcedon, 10:967  
   demons of, 4:497  
   Duns Scotus, John, 4:939  
   emanationism and the four stages of, 5:181  
   eschatological interpretation, 5:55–57  
   with female subordination, 5:48  
   final causality, 5:725–726  
   five different possible states of, 10:213  
   grace, 6:394–395, 411–413  
   identified with the Absolute, 14:146  
   John Scotus Eriugena, 7:1011  
   laws, 8:399  
   Leonardo da Vinci, 5:197  
   Mistress of Nature, 5:2  
   natural causes, 5:99  
   normality, 10:425  
   original sin and corruption of, 10:195, 201  
   as principle of motion and rest, 10:19  
   sacramentality of, 5:49–50, 54  
   state of, 13:482–483  
   subsistence, 13:570  
   substance vs., 13:575  
   and the supernatural, 13:618, 619–620  
   theology of, 5:52  
   Thoreau on literary use, 14:147–148  
   William of Ockham, 14:747–748  
*Nature* (Emerson), 5:188, 14:147, 148  
*Nature* (Medwall), 9:881  
 Nature, in philosophy, **10:208–211**, 11:278–279  
   Aristotelian analysis of, 10:209–210  
   concept of time, 14:80  
   courtly love, 4:321–322  
   demonstration, 4:653  
   first cause of motion, 10:23  
   Greek development of, 10:208–209  
   theory of motion, 10:19  
   *See also* Philosophy  
 Nature, in theology, **10:211–213**  
 Nature, philosophy of, 6:706, 752, **11:301–307**, 14:80  
   *See also* Cosmology  
*Nature and Historical Experience* (Randall), 10:205  
*Nature and Mind* (Woodbridge), 10:204  
*The Nature of Destiny of Man*, 2 v. (Niebuhr), 10:387  
*The Nature of True Virtue* (Edwards), 5:98  
 Nature worship, 13:86  
*Nature's Divine Revelations* (Davis), 13:437  
 Nauclerus, John, **10:214**, 14:233  
 NAU-OLC. *See* North American Union Sisters of Our Lady of Charity  
*Nausea* (Sartre), 12:697  
 Nausea, Friedrich (Bp.), 3:242, 609, **10:214**  
 Nausea, Grau (Bp.). *See* Nausea, Friedrich (Bp.)  
 Nausiphanes, 5:285  
 Naval Girbes, Josefa, Bl., **10:214**  
 Naval weaponry, 8:504, 506  
 Navarete, Alonso, Bl., 7:732  
 Navarre, Henry de. *See* Henry IV (King of France)  
 Navarre, University of (Spain), **10:215**  
 Navarrete, Domingo Fernández, **10:215**  
 Navarro, Pedro Paul, Bl., 7:734  
 Navarro Miguel, Carlo, Bl., **10:216**, 816  
 Navarro Miguel, Charles, Bl. *See* Navarro Miguel, Carlo, Bl.  
 NAWR. *See* National Association of Women Religious  
 Naya, Florentí Felipe, Bl., **10:216**  
 Nayarit Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:710  
 Nayler, James, 5:838

- Nazarenes, **10:216**
- Nazareth, **10:216–217**
- archeological sites in, 10:798
  - biblical archaeology, 2:380
  - as Mary's birthplace, 10:175–176
  - photograph of Church of Annunciation, 10:778
  - Statue of Holy Family (Church of Saint Joseph), 10:217
- Nazareth (NC) project, 11:688
- Nazaría Ignacia of Santa Teresa of Jesús. *See* March Mesa, Nazaría Ignacia, Bl.
- Nazarius, J. P., 1:78
- Nazarius of Lérins, St., **10:217**
- Nazirites, **10:217–218**, 12:635
- Nazism, 2:883, 3:619
- Altaner, Berthold, 1:313
  - Apor, Vilmos, Bl., 1:569
  - Austria, 1:915, 916, 917
  - Bracco, Teresa, Bl., 2:575
  - Brandma, Titus, Bl., 2:583
  - Bultmann, Rudolf Karl, 2:690
  - Center Party, 3:342
  - church architecture, 3:711–712
  - Church-State relations, 3:642
  - community vs. individuality, 4:38
  - confessions of faith, 4:81
  - criticism from U.S., 8:614
  - Czechoslovakia, 4:485
  - Czechs, 4:485
  - Denmark, 4:667
  - Dibelius, Otto, 4:734
  - France, 4:514
  - Galen, Clemens, opposition to, 6:57
  - Gapp, Jakob, opposition to, 6:90–91
  - German Church, 6:185–186
  - Holy Family Missionaries under, 7:24
  - Hungary, 7:219
  - Jesuit activity against, 7:792
  - Kaas, L., 8:107
  - Lambach Abbey, 8:303
  - Latvia, 8:375
  - Lithuania, 8:607
  - Lutheranism, 8:892
  - martyrs and martyrdom
    - Kolbe, M., 8:229
    - Kozal, M., 8:245
    - Leisner, K. F., 8:459
  - Mayer, Rupert, spoke out against, 9:382
  - Pius XI (Pope), 11:394–395
  - political prisoners, 13:407
  - Slovakia, 13:222
- See also* Holocaust; Holocaust (Shoah)
- NCCB. *See* National Conference of Catholic Bishops
- NCCIJ. *See* National Catholic Conference for Interracial Justice
- NCRLC. *See* National Catholic Rural Life Conference
- Ndayen, Joachim (Abp. of Bangui), 3:344
- Ne Romani electione* (apostolic constitution, Clement V), 3:106
- Ne super his* (papal bull, John XXII), 2:276
- Ne Temere* (papal decree, Pius X), 3:54, **10:218–219**
- Nea Ecclesia Church (Constantinople), 3:687
- Neale, Benedict, 2:36, 460
- Neale, Charles, 3:181
- Neale, Edward, 2:460
- Neale, J. E., 3:266, 267
- Neale, John Mason, 3:151, 259, 675, 7:257
- Neale, Leonard (Abp. of Baltimore), 2:38–39, 460, 3:180, 6:66, 147, **10:219**
- Neamtu Abbey (Romania), **10:219**
- Neander, J. A. W., 7:848, 12:726
- Neander, William, 1:845
- Near East, ancient
- Byzantine civilization, 2:772
  - law, 2:527, 3:84
  - love poems, 13:319
  - religions, 1:624
  - Son of God, 13:311
  - sons of God, 13:321
  - wisdom literature, 1:190–191
- Near-death experiences, 13:853–854
- Nebo, **10:220**
- Nebraska, **10:220–224**, 463
- See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Nebraska, Meyer v.* (1923), 10:647–648
- Nebreda, Alfonso, 5:3
- Nebrius, 1:852, 856–857, 858, 3:406
- Nebrija, Antonio de, 1:236, 12:119
- Nebuchadnezzar (King of Babylon), 3:369, **10:224–225**
- concept of mystery and dream, 10:79
  - Daniel, 4:508–509, 511, 512
  - deportations, 4:674
  - invasion of Palestine, 7:642, 643
  - Judith, Book of, 8:43–44
- Nec insolitum* (papal bull, Alexander IV), 14:16
- Necessity, 3:354, 4:212, 231, 10:225–227, **225–228**
- Necessity of means, 10:228
- Necessity of precept, 10:228
- Necker, Jacques, 5:210
- Neckham, Alexander, 5:206
- Necrology, **10:228–229**, 229
- Necromancy, **10:229–230**, 619
- Nectarius (Bp. of Autun), 1:926
- Nectarius (Bp. of Constantinople), 4:190, 7:946
- Nederlandse Hervormde Kerk* (NHK), 10:263–264
- Neefe, Christian Gottlob, 2:201
- Neemtallah El Hardini, Bl., 13:69
- Neercassel, Joannes Van (Bp. of Castoria), **10:230**
- Neerlandia franciscana* (periodical), 14:261
- Negation, knowing God as, 6:318
- Negative infidels, 7:455
- Negative propositions, 11:769
- Negative theology, 7:1011
- “Negro Plot” (New York, 1741), 10:311
- Nehemiah (Hebrew leader), 7:644, 766, 10:230–231
- Nehemiah, Book of, 3:567–568, **10:231**
- apocalyptic style, 1:546
  - biblical canon, 3:24
  - censuses in, 3:338
  - God's spirit, 13:426
  - inheritance, 7:464
  - justice of men, 8:73
  - slavery, 13:206
  - temple liturgy, 8:434
  - See also* Biblical Chronicler
- Neher, Peter, 1:730
- Neighborhood churches. *See* Basic Christian communities
- Neill, Charles P., 3:280
- Neill, Stephen Charles, **10:231**
- Nelis, C. F. (Bp. of Antwerp), 1:539
- Nell-Breuning, Oswald von, 7:792
- Neller, G. C., 5:658
- Nellessen, Leonhard, 1:2
- Nelson, John, Bl., 5:227, **10:231–232**
- Nelson, Leonard, 10:236
- Nelson, Richard K., 1:459
- Nelson, Smith v.* (1846), 3:658
- Nelson v. Benson* (1873), 3:657
- Nemania, Stephen (Serbian prince), 2:458
- Nemesius (Bp. of Emesa), 1:670, 7:349, **10:232**, 11:290, 13:341–342

- Nemo dat quod non habet* (No one gives what he does not have), 12:756
- Nemore, Jordanus de, 12:813
- Nengapete, Marie-Clémentine Anuarite, Bl., **10:233**
- Neno, Pacifico, 1:890
- Neo-Assyrian empire, 9:530–531
- Neo-Babylonian period, 9:529–530
- Neocaesarea (bishoprics), **10:233**
- Neocaesarea (Bithynia), 10:233
- Neocaesarea (Northern Syria), 10:233
- Neocaesarea (Pontus Polemoniacus), 10:233
- Neocaesarea, Council of (314-325), 1:150, 3:38, 4:50
- Neocatechumenal Way, **10:233–234**
- Neo-Chalcedonianism, 4:192
- Neoclassical architecture, 3:707, 708
- Neo-Confucianism. *See* Confucianism and Neo-Confucianism
- Neo-Friesian School, 10:236
- Neo-Guelfism, 5:695, **10:234–235**
- Neo-Hegelianism, 9:752
- Neoidealism, 6:885
- Neo-Kantianism, **10:235–238**
- Bauch, Bruno, 2:157–158
- Cassirer, Ernst, 3:209–210
- knowledge, theories of, 8:219, 220
- life philosophies, 8:578
- Lipsius, R., 8:597
- metaphysics, 8:127
- natural right doctrine of, 10:185
- See also* Marburg School
- Neo-Lutheranism, 8:891
- Neon (martyr), 3:770
- Neo-Orthodoxy, 2:120–121, 6:889–890, 8:528–529, **10:238–239**
- Neo-Pentecostalism, 6:249, 11:106, 107
- Neophyte, **10:239**
- Neoplatonism, 6:442, 450, **10:240–242**, 11:289
- afterlife, 1:168
- Albert the Great, St., 1:226
- Alfarabi, 1:276–277
- allegory, 1:292
- Ambrose, St., 1:337
- Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496
- Arabian philosophy, 1:621, 935
- Aristotelianism, 1:670, 671, 673, 674
- art, 1:743
- Augustine, St., 9:97
- Augustinianism, 1:878
- Avicbron, 1:938–939
- Byzantine theology, 2:758–759, 794, 807
- cabala, 2:832, 833
- Calcidius, 2:858–859
- Carolingian Renaissance, 3:161
- causality, 3:298, 303–304
- chastity, 3:444
- Christian philosophy, 3:539
- Christology, 3:560
- church architecture, 3:694, 703
- Claudianus, Mamertus, 3:769
- Colet, John, 3:832
- conservation, Divine, 4:160
- educational philosophy, 5:90
- emanationism, 5:180–181
- final causality, 5:724
- Greek philosophy, 13:919
- homousios, 4:197
- Iamblichus, 7:269
- idea, 7:293
- idealism, 7:297
- identity principle, 7:303
- immortality, 7:348
- infinity, 7:457
- influence on Eckhart, 5:45
- Jewish philosophy, 7:863–864
- John Climacus, St., 2:826
- John of the Cross, St., 3:136
- Liber de Causis*, 8:532–534
- man, natural end of, 9:99
- metaphysics of lights, 7:319
- Nicholas of Cusa, 3:604
- notions of light, 8:583
- pantheism of, 10:825
- participation, 10:906–907
- Plotinus, 5:47, 12:1
- Rhenish spirituality, 13:453
- School of Alexandria, 1:268, 2:820
- schools of Athens, 1:829
- soul, 13:339
- soul origins, 13:355
- transmigration of souls, 14:157
- world soul, 7:239, 14:843
- See also* Platonism
- Neopositivism, 8:220–221, 11:316, 13:348
- Neo-Pythagoreanism, 1:168, 6:449–450, 8:170, **10:242–243**, 11:846, 13:52
- Neorealism, 4:52, 8:220
- Neos Paradeisos* (Moschus), 10:6
- Neoscholasticism and Neothomism, 4:676, 5:397, 7:182, **10:244**
- Aristotelianism, 1:678–679
- dogmatic theology, 4:813
- Germany, 6:184
- humanism, 7:182
- justification, 8:88–89
- Kantianism, 8:127–128
- Leo XIII (Pope), 3:624
- Lépicier, A., 8:507
- Lepidi, A., 8:507
- scientific method, 12:748–749
- theology of Christ, 7:821
- Neostoicism, 12:903
- Neot, St., **10:244**
- Neothomism. *See* Neoscholasticism and Neothomism
- Nepal, **10:245–246**, 246
- Nepos (Bp. of Arsinoë), **10:246–247**
- Nepotism, **10:247**, 843
- Avignon papacy, 5:846
- Boniface VIII (Pope), 2:502
- Callistus III (Pope), 2:881, 3:91
- Capranica, Domenico, 3:91
- Clement V, 3:780
- Counter Reformation, 3:612
- Innocent XII (Pope), 7:482
- Leo X (Pope), 8:487
- Paul III (Pope), 3:609
- Pius IV (Pope), 11:372
- Sixtus IV (Pope), 12:118
- Neraz, John Claude, 12:641
- Neresheim Abbey (Germany), **10:247**
- Neri, Philip, St., 10:248, **248–249**
- Ambrosians, 1:346
- Baronius, Caesar, 2:105, 106
- Borromeo, Federigo, 2:541
- Cacciaguerra, Bonsignore, 2:840
- catechesis, 2:714
- Chiesa Nuova, 2:110
- church architecture, 3:703
- Clement VIII (Pope), 3:784
- Felix of Catalice, 5:669
- spiritual direction, 4:762
- works of charity, 3:418
- Nerinx, Charles, 8:786, **10:249**
- Nero (Roman Emperor), 1:752, 3:591, 592, 10:250, **250**, 12:304, 310
- See also* Roman persecution era
- Néron, Pierre-François, 14:496–497
- Nerses, **10:250–251**
- Nerses II (Armenian Catholicos), 1:700, 10:251
- Nerses III (Armenian Catholicos), 4:957, 10:251
- Nersēs IV of Glayec'i. *See* Nerses Gratosius (Armenian Catholicos)
- Nerses Bedros XIX (Armenian Patriarch), 1:704
- Nerses Gratosius (Armenian Catholicos), 1:701, 709, **10:251**



- Nersēs Lampronac'i, 1:709
- Nerses of Kla. *See* Nerses Gratosius (Armenian Catholicos)
- Nerses of Lambron, St., 10:251
- Nerses Šnorhall. *See* Nerses Gratosius (Armenian Catholicos)
- Nerses the Great, St. (Armenian Catholicos), 1:699, 10:250–251
- Nerva, Marcus Cocceius (Roman Emperor), 12:304
- Neslon, John, Bl., 10:231–232
- Nesmond, François de (Bp. of Bayeux), 2:163
- Nestle, Eberhard, 2:367
- Nestorian heresy
  - communication of idioms, 4:26
  - Constantinople, 4:185
  - Constantinople Council II, 4:191–192
  - Cyprian, St., 4:459
  - Cyril of Alexandria, 4:465–469
  - Diodore of Tarsus, 4:750
  - Dionysius, Exiguus, 4:754
  - Ephesus Council, 4:195
- Nestorianism, 3:561, **10:252–254**
  - Alexandria, 1:268–269, 523
  - al-Kindī's apology, 8:169–170
  - Anathemas of Cyril, 1:390–391
  - Antioch, 1:523
  - Armenian Church, 1:700, 4:957–958
  - assumptus homo* theology, 1:802
  - Assyrian Church of the East, 1:805–806
  - Cassian, John, 3:206
  - Christmas, 3:554
  - Christology, 3:559
  - Clement XIV (Pope), 3:796
  - East Syrian liturgy, 5:3, 4
  - Eastern Schism, 5:22
  - Edessa, 5:82, 83
  - hypostasis, 7:264
  - influence on Persian Church, 2:4
  - Justinian I (Byzantine Emperor), 2:820, 3:596
  - Leo I (Pope), St., 8:474
  - Marius Mercator, 9:181
  - Mary's Divine motherhood, 10:13
  - Robber Council of Ephesus, 1:392, 3:363
  - School of Alexandria, 1:269
  - School of Antioch, 1:527
  - See also* Ephesus, Council of (431)
- Nestorius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 3:561, 5:5, **10:254**
  - Acacian Schism, 1:49, 50
  - adoptionism, 1:119
  - Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:317
  - Christotokos*, Mary as, 9:815
  - condemnation of, 4:181, 195, 352
  - consubstantiality, 7:66
  - Council of Chalcedon, 3:365
  - Council of Ephesus condemnation, 5:273–275
  - Council of Orléans, 1:895
  - Cyril of Alexandria, 1:390–391, 2:793
  - denial of Mary's Divine motherhood, 10:14
  - disciple of Theodore of Mopsuestia, 10:14
  - Eusebius of Doryleum, 5:462
  - Hormisdas (Pope), St., 3:595
  - John of Antioch, 7:963
  - Julian of Eclanum, 8:48
  - Pelagianism, 3:317
  - primacy of Constantinople, 3:595
  - School of Antioch, 1:524, 527
  - teachings of, 10:252–253
  - Theodore of Mopsuestia, 1:523
  - two natures of Christ, 7:816
  - works of, 10:254
  - See also* Nestorianism
- Netherlands, **10:254–263**
  - Calvinism, 2:893–894, 895
  - Cartesianism, 3:184
  - catechism, 3:245
  - colonialism
    - Caribbean, 3:110–111, 116–117
    - Malaysia, 9:70
    - Suriname, 13:627–628
  - ecclesiastical organization, 10:255
  - Gorkum martyrs, 6:364
  - Jewish refugees in (1492–1650), 7:871–872
  - Lutheranism, 12:18–19
  - map, 10:256
  - music, 8:689
  - Presbyterianism, 11:679
  - Reformed churches, 12:23
  - Remonstrants, 12:109
  - wars of religion, 3:612
- Netherlands Reformed Church, **10:263–264**, 12:23
- Netsch, Walter, 3:716–717
- Netschayev, Sergei, 1:384
- Netsvetov, Jacob, 10:682
- Netter, Thomas, 3:141, **10:264**
- Netterville, Robert, 7:581
- Nettesheim, Agrippa von, 11:851
- Neubauer, Ignaz (d. 1795), 14:776
- Neue Leipziger Zeitschrift für Musik*, 12:789
- Die neue Zeit und der alte Glaube* (Schell), 12:732
- Neues Testament und Mythologie* (Bultmann), 5:522
- Neuf Leçons* (Maritain), 9:100
- Neufchâteau, François, 4:587
- Neufmarché, Council of (1160), 1:254
- Neufville, Jean, 2:263
- Neuhof experiment, 11:171
- Neumann, Asam, 3:707
- Neumann, B., 3:671, 675, 10:247
- Neumann, J. B., 3:707
- Neumann, John Nepomucene (Bp. of Philadelphia), St., 5:835, 888, 890, **10:265**, 11:84–85, 239
  - Leopoldine Society, 8:504
  - School Sisters of Notre Dame, 12:781
- Neumann, Theresa, **10:265–267**, 266
- Neumeister, Erdmann, 8:691
- Neuner and Dupuis handbook, 4:671
- Neunheuser, B., 10:98
- Neururer, Otto, Bl., **10:267**, 268
- Neuter* (Fulcoius of Beauvais), 6:21
- Nevada, 6:66, **10:267–272**
  - See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Nève, Theodore (Abbot), 12:533
- Nevill, Francis, Ven., 5:236, 10:728
- Neville, George A., 13:87–88
- Nevin, John Williamson, **10:272**, 12:726
- New Abbey (Scotland), **10:272**, 273
- New Advent Theological Institute, 4:670
- New Age Movement, **10:272–275**
- New Alliance, 10:519
- New American Bible* (NAB), 1:190, 4:437, 8:439, **10:275–277**, 13:200
- New Apostolic Church, 1:135, 3:278, **10:277–278**
- The New Atlantis* (Bacon), 1:667, 14:360
- New Britain, 10:532
- New Caledonia, 10:532
- New Catholic Dictionary* (1929), 10:806
- New Catholic Encyclopedia* (1967), 5:207, 208, 10:521, 524, 13:412, 14:70
- New Connection General Baptists, 2:79
- The New Creation in Christ* (Griffiths), 6:530
- New Criticism, 1:143
- The New Demons* (Ellul), 5:172
- The New Dictionary of Catholic Social Thought*, 5:208

- The New Dictionary of Catholic Spirituality*, 5:208
- The New Dictionary of Sacramental Worship*, 5:208
- The New Dictionary of Theology*, 5:208
- New Economic Policy (NEP, Lenin), 8:468
- The New Encounter between Christians and Jews* (Oesterreicher), 10:559
- New England Fellowship, 10:157
- New England Psalm Book, 2:162
- New England way, 4:115
- New evangelization, **5:477–480**
- New Eve, 1:799–800
- New France, 8:279, 339–340, 382–383, 13:129
- New Granada. *See* Colombia
- New Hampshire, **10:278–281**
- Church-State relations, 3:647–648, 6451
- nativism, 2:576
- Toleration Acts (1819), 3:651
- See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- New Hampshire Confession, 4:82
- New Haven theology, **10:280**
- New History* (Zosimus), 12:319
- New History of the World* (Nary), 10:154
- New Ireland, 10:533
- New Jersey, 2:79, 3:648, 651, **10:281–283**
- See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- New Jersey Sisters of Charity, 9:470
- New Jerusalem Church (Swedenborgian Church), 10:283
- New Laws of the Indies, 8:340
- New Life of Grace* (Fransen), 5:918
- New Light Congregationalists. *See* Separate Congregationalists
- New/Living City* (periodical), 5:786
- New Mexico, 3:489, 8:315–316, 9:716, **10:284–289**, 12:462, 674
- See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- The New Morality* (Lunn), 8:868
- New Natural-Law Theory, 10:185–186
- New Norcia Abbey (Australia), **10:289**
- New Notes* (NOCERCC newsletter), 10:167
- New Order (Movement), 4:514
- New Orleans Archdiocese (LA), **10:290–298**
- archives, 1:640
- diocesan archives, 1:640
- Dominicans, 4:840
- ecclesiastical organization, 8:814
- expansion of Church, 8:811
- Lafayette Diocese, 8:278
- Rummel, Joseph Francis, 12:411–412
- Shrove Tuesday, 13:98
- Sisters of the Most Holy Sacrament, 13:190
- sodality, 13:294
- “New Poems” (Thompson), 14:58
- A New Quest of the Historical Jesus* (Robinson), 5:522
- New Religious Movements (NRMs), **10:298–302**, 300–301, 301–302
- New Revised Standard Version*, 10:277
- New Sacristy of S. Lorenzo (Florence), 9:435
- New Scholasticism* (periodical), 10:740, 12:444, 777
- “New School” (New Haven theology), 10:280
- New Spain. *See* Mexico
- New Testament Abstracts*, 8:168
- New Testament Books, **10:302–303**
- Abba (term) in, 1:5–6
- abiding in Christ, 1:21–22
- abortion, 1:26
- account of Transfiguration in, 14:153–154
- Adam in, 1:104–105
- adoption in, 1:118
- adultery in, 1:133
- aeons in, 1:139–140
- afterlife in, 1:164, 165
- agape in, 1:169–170
- Alma prophecy, 1:297
- altars in, 1:319, 320
- Amen in, 1:348
- Andrew, Apostle, St. in, 1:402–403
- angels in, 1:417–418, 423, 427
- anger in, 1:430–431
- Antichrist in, 1:513, 515–516
- apocalyptic style, 1:546–547
- apocrypha, 1:558
- apologetics in, 1:563
- Apostolic Tradition* in, 10:337–338
- Ascension of Jesus Christ in, 1:768–770
- asceticism, 1:776–777
- atonement in, 1:837
- authorship, 1:488
- avarice in, 1:928
- Balaam, as symbol of false teachers, 2:26
- based on apostolic tradition, 7:802
- beatific vision, 2:170–172
- in the bible, 12:189–190
- biblical inspiration, 7:493
- binding and loosing, 2:398
- bishops, 2:410–411
- blasphemy in, 2:434–435
- blessings in, 2:438–439
- book of life in, 2:526
- brother in Christ in, 2:627
- Bultmann, Rudolf Karl, 2:690–691
- Canon Law, 3:37
- canonicity, 3:30–33
- casuistry, 3:220
- catechesis, 3:227–228
- censuses in, 3:338–339
- centurions in, 3:348
- Cerfaux, Lucien, 3:350
- charisms in, 3:389–390
- chastity in, 3:444
- cherubim in, 3:467
- chief priests in, 3:482
- Christ (term), 3:527
- Christian (term) in, 3:528–529, 530
- Christocentrism, 3:557–558
- Christology, 3:559
- Church in, 3:575, 578–580, 581–583, 629
- civil authority in, 1:921
- Cleopas, 3:801
- clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:322
- communion of saints, 4:34–35
- concept of time in, 14:84
- confessors in, 4:83
- Confirmation, 4:85
- Confraternity revisions of, 10:275–276
- conscience in, 4:141, 142, 143–145, 146
- conscientious objection, 4:149
- contemplation, 4:205
- contraception in, 4:218, 220
- conversion in, 4:231–232, 233–234, 239, 240
- corban in, 4:257
- covenant in, generally, 4:327–328
- creation, 4:342, 344
- creedal statements, 4:349–350
- crucifixion in, 4:390–391, 398
- curses in, 4:443
- Cyril, 4:467
- Davidic descent of Christ, 10:176
- Day of the Lord in, 4:548–549
- Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:563–564
- death in, 4:570, 571

New Testament Books (*continued*)

- death of God theology, 4:584  
 demonology in, 4:646, 649, 716–718  
 deposit of faith in, 4:675  
 descent of Christ into hell, 4:683–684  
 destiny, supernatural in, 4:693–694  
 devil as term in, 4:704  
 dietary laws, 4:743  
 digamy, 4:744–745  
 discernment, spiritual, 4:765, 766  
 disciple as term, 4:767–774  
 Divine truth, 14:231  
 dogma as term, 4:810  
 doxology, 4:89–90  
 drunkenness, 4:911  
 eschatology, 5:338–341, 349–350  
 eucharist, 5:410–411  
 evangelical counsels in, 4:306–307  
 events at Nazareth, 10:216–217  
 excommunication, 5:505  
 expiation, 5:564  
 faith in the, 5:591–593  
 form criticism, 5:806–814  
 formation of, 3:29–30  
 Gentiles, 6:139, 140  
 glory, 6:244–245  
 gluttony, 6:251  
 gnostic influence, 6:254  
 God in revelation, 6:276–280  
 God the Father, 6:291–292  
 Greco-Oriental mystery religions, 10:96–97  
 Greek language, 6:438  
 guilt, 6:571–572  
 hell, 6:723–724  
 historians on accuracy, 7:803–804  
 holiness in, 7:3–4, 8, 9, 10  
 Holy Orders in, 7:35–36  
 Holy Trinity in the, 14:202  
 homosexuality, 7:66  
 hope, 7:93–102, 103  
 hope of salvation, 7:106–107  
 hospitality, 7:118  
 human sexuality, 13:48–49  
 humility in, 7:205, 206  
 hypostasis, 7:264  
 idolatry, 7:305–306, 323  
 images, veneration of, 7:324–325  
 immortality, 7:352  
 impassibility of God, 7:360  
 impeccability, 7:360, 361  
 imposition of hands, 7:365–366  
 incense use, 7:376  
 incest, 7:378  
 information on birth of Christ, 10:173  
 inheritance, 7:465  
 I-Thou mysticism in, 10:118  
 Jesus, priesthood of, 11:691–992  
 Jesus as sacrificial lamb, 10:936–937  
 Jewish frame of reference for, 7:802–803  
 justice of God, 8:70–71  
 justice of men, 8:74  
 kerygma, 8:157  
 leprosy references, 8:510  
 life, concept of, in the Bible, 8:569–571  
 light, use of, 8:581  
 literary myth found in, 10:123, 124  
 man, 9:85, 87  
 marriage in, 1:150  
 martyrdom, 9:227  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:238–247, 247–248  
     devotion to, 9:266  
 merit, 9:510–511  
 messianism, 9:545–547  
 ministries, 9:652  
 miracles, 9:662, 663–664  
 moral obligation in the, 10:519  
 Mount of Olives in, 10:33  
 Muratorian Canon as oldest canon of, 10:64  
 mystery in the, 10:81–82  
 mystical body of Christ, 10:100–101  
 myth, 4:656–658  
 names for Palestine used in, 10:778  
 Nazirites, 10:218  
 nudity in the, 10:473  
 oaths in the, 10:498  
 obedience in, 10:504–505  
 oils used in, 7:34  
 omniscience, 10:594  
 original sin in, 10:664  
 pacifism, 10:745  
 papacy foundations in the, 10:829–830  
 papyri fragments of, 10:864  
 parables of Jesus in, 10:865–872  
 Paradise in the, 10:875  
 Parousia in the, 10:894–899  
 Passion, 10:920–924  
 patience, 10:943–944  
 peace, 11:49–50  
 Pharisees, 11:226  
 poverty, 11:568  
 prayer, 11:592–593  
 presbyters, 11:672–673  
 prophecy, 11:759  
 prophetesses, 11:765  
 providence of God, 11:780–781  
 purgatory in, 11:825  
 quotations from the Old Testament, 5:507  
 rabbis, 11:882  
 read in the liturgy, 11:124  
 rebirth, 11:951–952  
 reference to Old Testament in, 1:272, 292, 3:26, 28–29  
 repentance in, 4:225  
 Resurrection of Christ, 12:145, 147–157  
 Resurrection of the Dead, 12:170–172  
 retribution, 12:178–179  
 sacred space, 12:502–503  
 Sadducees, 12:523–524  
 salvation history, 12:628  
 Samaritans, 12:634  
 sin, 13:145–146, 146–148  
 spirit, 13:425  
 suffering of Christ, 13:587  
 Suffering Servant, Songs of the, 13:591–592  
 Sukkot in, 2:532  
 symbolic numbers used in, 10:477–478  
 temptation, 13:816  
 Ten Commandments, 4:7–9  
 texts, 2:362–367  
 theology, 13:903  
 theophanies, 13:930  
 tradition in the, 14:132–133  
 trial of Jesus related in, 14:178–181  
 Trinitarian processions roots in, 11:733  
 on the triumphalism, 14:210  
 Tyndale's translations of, 14:252–253  
 unicity of God, 14:296  
 use of word gospel, 6:366–367  
 use of word grace, 6:380  
 utopianism, 14:360  
*virgines subintroductae*, 14:539  
 virginity, 14:544–545  
 virtue, 14:548  
 war, 14:635  
 water, liturgical use of, 14:660  
 widows, 14:713  
 wisdom, 14:790–791  
 women, role of, 14:829–832  
 women deacons in, 4:554  
 word of God, 14:837

- works of charity, 1:300, 301, 3:395, 400–401  
*See also specific Gospels and Epistles*
- New Testament Introduction* (Wikkenhauser), 5:522
- New Testament law. *See* Law, New Testament
- New Testament of Wordsworth-White-Sparks (WWS), 14:597
- New Testament scholarship, 8:465, **10:303–308**, 938–940
- New Testament Theology Today* (Schnackenburg), 5:523
- New Theology Movement (La nouvelle théologie), 5:827, 859, 12:775
- New thought, **10:308–309**
- New Ulm Diocese (MN), **10:309–310**
- “New Views of Christianity, Society, and the Church” (Brownson), 14:147
- New Ways Ministry, 7:73
- New Year Feast (ancient Mesopotamia), 9:536
- New Year Festival, 8:178
- New York, **10:320–324**  
 Catholic Charities USA, New York leadership, 8:136  
 Catholic education, 9:406, 10:315, 316, 319, 324  
 Church-State relations, 3:648, 651  
 Franciscan missionaries, 12:540–541  
 history of, 13:234  
 Jesuit missionaries, 9:721–722  
 statistics of, 4:246  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- New York Archdiocese, **10:310–320**  
 Cooke, Terence, 4:246–247  
 as diocese, 10:311–313  
 Dubois, John, 4:917–918  
 Hughes, John Joseph, 7:161  
 Sisters of Divine Compassion, 4:786–787  
 social agencies, 8:136  
 Spellman, Francis Joseph (Card.), 13:411–412
- New York Catholic Charities, 10:520–521
- New York City Orphan Asylum, 13:174
- New York Foundling Hospital, 5:752–753
- New York General Hospital, 7:132
- New York Tablet* (periodical), 12:524
- New Zealand, **10:324–329**, 327  
 Book of Common Prayer, 2:525  
 demographic statistics, 10:325  
 ecclesiastical organization, 10:325
- map, 10:326
- Mercy Pacific, 13:187
- Newark Archdiocese (NJ), 2:165, **10:329–331**
- Newbattle Abbey (Scotland), **10:331**
- Newbigin, Lesslie, 9:676
- Newbottle Abbey (Scotland). *See* Newbattle Abbey (Scotland)
- Newdigate, Roger, Sir, 5:182
- Newdigate, Sebastian, Bl., 5:225, 547, 9:617, **10:331**
- Newell, Hubert Michael (Bp. of Cheyenne, WY), 14:870–871
- Newfoundland (Canada), 9:724
- Newman, John Henry (Card.), **10:331–340**, 332  
 Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg, 1:85  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309  
 Anglo-Catholics, 1:444  
 Antichrist, 1:517  
 apologetics, 1:565, 3:624  
 Augustinianism, 1:881  
 Bremond, Henri, 2:601  
 Bridgett, Thomas Edward, 2:614  
 Bunsen, Christian Karl Josias von, 2:691  
 Butler, Joseph, 2:721  
 Catherine of Genoa, St., 3:271  
 Catholic conversion, 5:251, 467  
 Catholic higher education, 5:251–252  
 Cherubini, Luigi, 3:468  
 Coleridge, Henry James, 3:830  
 conscience, 4:140  
 Cullen, Paul, 4:424  
 Dalgairns, John Dobree, 4:500  
 doctrine, development of, 4:807–808  
 doctrines of, 10:335–338  
 dogmatic theology, 4:814  
 ecclesiology, 5:37  
*An Essay in Aid of a Grammar of Assent*, Longergan influenced, 8:772  
 Faber, Frederick William, 5:582  
 influence on John Ellis, 5:170  
 Keble influence, 8:135–136  
 lay spirituality, 8:415  
 literary influence, 10:339–340  
 Manning, Henry Edward, 9:121  
 oratorio of poem of, 5:153  
 organization of Irish hierarchy, 7:534, 563  
 Oxford Movement, 10:332, 732–734  
 preambles of faith, 11:635  
 religious communities revival, 12:101
- “Second Spring” sermon, 5:251  
 on the Thirty-Nine Articles, 14:8
- Newman Apostolate, 3:622, 8:153, **10:340–346**, 12:643
- Newman Chaplains’ Association, 8:153
- Newman Clubs, 8:814
- Newman Quarterly*, 10:343
- Newman Theological College (Edmonton, Alberta), 3:11
- Newman’s Apologia: A Classic Reconsidered* (symposium), 10:340
- New-Moon feast, Hebrew, **10:289**
- Newport, Richard, Bl., 5:235
- Newton, Isaac, Sir, 3:306, 7:340, 9:416, 10:19, 23, 11:293  
 atomism, 1:834–835, 4:960  
 Blake, William, 2:428  
 Cambridge University, 2:906  
 Clarke, Samuel, 3:766  
 deism, 4:616  
 induction, 7:434  
 scholasticism, 12:768  
 space, 13:373, 374
- Newtonianism, 1:80, 3:183
- Newtown Manor School (Maryland), **10:346**
- Nez Percé people, 3:226
- Ngan Nguyen, Paul, 14:497
- Nghi, José, 14:497
- Ngo Dinh Diem, 3:79
- Ngo Van Chieu, 3:79
- Ngon, Lorenzo, 14:497
- NGOs. *See* Non-governmental organizations (NGOs)
- Nguyen, Domingo, 14:497
- Nguyen, Huu Nam Anthony, 14:497
- Nguyễn, Văn Lưu, 14:497
- Nguyen Van Vinh, Esteban, 14:497
- Nhi, Domingo, 14:497
- Niagara Bible Conference (1878), 6:27
- Nicaea, Councils of  
 hypostasis, 7:263, 264  
 immutability of God, 7:356  
 I (324–325), 1:661, **10:346–348**  
 Alexander (Patriarch of Alexandria), St. and, 1:267, 2:821  
 alleged second council (327), 1:685  
 Anabaptists, 1:369  
 Anatolius (Bp. of Emesa), 5:191  
 Antichrist, 1:516  
 Antioch Patriarchate, 1:525, 2:821  
 Arianism, 1:660, 661–662, 685, 5:454

- Nicaea, Councils of (*continued*)
- Armenia, 1:705
  - Athanasius, St., 1:817
  - Byzantine art, 2:731
  - Canon law, 3:38, 39
  - Christmas, 3:552
  - Christology, 3:559, 560–561
  - Church-State relations, 3:632
  - clerical celibacy and marriage, 3:323, 325
  - Constantine I (Roman Emperor), 2:780, 3:594, 4:181, 182, 299, 12:318
  - Constantinople Church authority, 4:185
  - consubstantiality, 4:197–199, 14:193
  - Copts, 4:255
  - Council of Chalcedon, 3:363
  - cross, 4:382
  - Cyprus, 4:461
  - deacons, 4:551
  - Dionysiana collectio*, 4:752
  - divinity of the Son, 8:763
  - Easter controversy, 4:754
  - Eastern Schism, 5:22
  - ecclesiastical provinces, 12:364–365
  - Eustathius of Antioch (Bp.), St., 5:456
  - God the Son, 6:296
  - homousios, 7:65
  - honorary patriarchate of Jerusalem, 10:945
  - hospitals, 7:127
  - lenten fasting, 8:468
  - ordination of neophytes, 10:239
  - Peperius (Bp.), 12:635
  - senatorial procedure, 4:299
  - standing, 8:648
  - subordinationist theology, 14:193
  - Trinity, 8:845, 10:966, 14:192–194, 204
  - usury, 14:354
  - II (787), 4:300, **10:348–350**
    - Adrian I (Pope), 1:123
    - alleged second council (327), 1:685
    - Anastasius the Librarian, 1:390
    - Armenia, 1:705
    - Byzantine Church, 2:751–752
    - Canon Law, 3:46, 817
    - Carolingian reform, 1:243, 3:425
    - Cyprus, 4:461
    - diptychs, 4:759
    - Eastern Schism, 5:23, 12:53
    - iconoclasm, 2:733, 751, 821
    - images, 7:281–283, 325, 8:473, 557, 621
    - See also* Nicene Christians; Nicene Creed
  - Nicaean-Chalcedonian theology, 11:148–149
  - Nicaragua, **10:350–354**, 353
    - demographic statistics, 10:351
    - ecclesiastical organization, 10:353
    - John Paul II (Pope), 7:999
    - liberation theology, 8:548
    - map, 10:352
    - mission, 9:707, 10:350–351, 352–353, 12:290
    - Sandinista government, 8:548
  - Niccoli, Niccolò de', 12:117, 622
  - Nicene Christians, 3:552, 555
    - See also* Nicaea, Councils of; Nicene Creed
  - Nicene Creed, **10:354**
    - Acacius of Caesarea, 1:51
    - Adrian I (Pope), 1:123
    - agennētos, 1:175
    - Alexander (Patriarch of Alexandria), St., 1:267
    - Anglicanism, 8:306
    - apostolic faith, 1:587
    - Arianism, 1:661–662, 685, 4:173
    - Athanasius, St., 1:661, 662, 817
    - Byzantine literature, 2:792
    - Catholic Apostolic Church, 3:279
    - Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:181
    - Divine judgment, 8:39
    - filioque*, 2:752, 5:23, 24, 719–722, 8:480
    - language use, 8:362
    - origin of, 4:352–353, 354, 10:347–348
    - original sin, 10:666
    - Orthodox churches, 4:354–355
    - redemption, 11:975
    - School of Alexandria, 1:273
    - Synod of Alexandria, 1:818
    - See also* Arianism; Nicaea, Councils of
  - Nicephorus I (Byzantine Emperor), 3:259
  - Nicephorus I (Patriarch of Constantinople), St., 1:504, 2:753, 793, 7:282, 8:473, **10:354–355**
  - Nicephorus Blemmydes, 2:761–762, 776, 803, 809, 825, **10:355**
  - Nicephorus Callistus Xanthopoulos, 2:797, 803, 828, 5:491
  - Nicephorus Chumnuus, 2:810
  - Nicetas (Catharist Bp. of Constantinople), 3:259
  - Nicetas, St., 12:330
  - Nicetas Acominatus, 2:825
  - Nicetas Choniates, 2:794–795, 800, **10:355–356**
  - Nicetas David, 2:803, **10:356**
  - Nicetas of Heraclea, 3:258
  - Nicetas of Maronia, 2:825
  - Nicetas of Remesiana (Bp.), 1:97, 577, **10:356–357**, 13:771–773
  - Nicetas Seides, 2:825
  - Nicetas Stethatos, 2:794, 824, **10:357**
  - Nicetius of Lyons, 3:407
  - Nicetius of Trier (Bp.), St., 1:645, **10:357**
  - Nichiren Buddhism, 2:665
    - See also* Soka Gakkai
  - Nichoás, M. J., 10:14
  - Nicholaikirche (Hamburg, Germany), 3:709
  - Nicholas, St., 3:557, 4:401
  - Nicholas, Studite Abbot, St., **10:358**
  - Nicholas I (Emperor of Russia), 1:84, 10:358, 359, 12:424, 13:216, 14:274
  - Nicholas I (Patriarch of Constantinople), 10:359
    - Alans, 1:206, 2:755
    - Euthymius I (Patriarch of Constantinople), 5:460
    - iconoclasm, 7:282
    - tetragamy dispute, 1:646, 2:756–757, 823
  - Nicholas I (Pope), St., **10:360–364**, 361
    - Ado of Vienne, St., 1:117
    - Adrian II (Pope), 1:124
    - Boris of Bulgaria's allegiance to, 10:683–684
    - Bulgaria, 2:679, 823
    - Canon Law, 3:42, 43, 44
    - capital punishment, 3:86
    - Carolingian reform, 3:158
    - ensorship, 3:336
    - Church-State relations, 3:635
    - decretals, legal force, 4:600
    - Formosus (Pope), 5:814
    - Gottschalk of Orbais, 6:371
    - Hinmar of Reims, 6:838
    - Ignatius of Constantinople, 7:310
    - John of Ravenna, 7:981
    - Photian Schism, 5:23
    - Photius, 2:754, 822, 3:599, 4:187, 194, 11:311

- Roman primacy, 3:599–600  
 unity of the church, 3:170
- Nicholas I Mysticus. *See* Nicholas I (Patriarch of Constantinople)
- Nicholas II (Emperor of Russia), 11:916, 12:424
- Nicholas II (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:757
- Nicholas II (Pope), **10:365**  
 Alexander II (Pope), 1:253  
 Benedict X (Antipope), 2:242  
 cardinalate, 3:105  
 Church-State relations, 3:635, 7:43  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:326  
 Crescentii family, 4:362  
 designation of new popes, 6:469  
 German bishops, 10:857  
 Humbert of Silva Candida, 7:199  
 investiture, 7:537  
 papal elections, 11:498–499  
 simony, 13:136  
 William I's marriage dispensation, 2:189
- Nicholas III (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:823, **10:360**
- Nicholas III (Pope), **10:365–367**  
 capitulations, 3:91  
 Castel Sant'Angelo, 3:213  
 Colonna family, 3:854  
 Franciscan poverty, 5:902  
 Orsini family, 10:676  
 poverty, 11:570  
 reign, 12:357
- Nicholas IV (Pope), **10:367–368**  
 apostolici, 1:594  
 Armenia, 1:702  
 Coimbra University, 3:828  
 Colonna family, 3:854  
 Orsini family, 10:676  
 papal revenues, 10:367  
 Roger Bacon, 12:285
- Nicholas V (Antipope), **10:369–370**
- Nicholas V (Pope), **10:368–369**, 841  
 Ambrosians, 1:346  
 Capranica, Domenico, 3:91  
 Carmelites, 3:126, 134–135  
 Carvajal, Juan de, 3:197  
 Castel Sant'Angelo, 3:213  
 Clareni, 3:763  
 Council of Basel, 2:134  
 Estouteville, Guillaume d', 5:379  
 Felix V (Antipope), 5:669  
 Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855  
 Holy Year, 7:57  
 Renaissance, 3:606, 12:117–118
- St. Peter's Basilica (Rome), 12:578  
 Vatican Library, 14:420
- Nicholas Francis (Card. of Lorraine), 8:788
- Nicholas Gallicus, 3:132
- Nicholas Hermansson (Bp.), St., **10:370**
- Nicholas of Aarhus, Bl., **10:370**
- Nicholas of Autrecourt, **10:370–371**, 412, 536, 537  
 atomism, 1:833  
 principle of causality, 5:101  
 skepticism, 13:202  
 universal essences, 5:361
- Nicholas of Basel, **10:371**
- Nicholas of Clamanges, 8:381, **10:371–372**
- Nicholas of Cusa (Card.), 10:372, **372–375**  
 Andechs Abbey, 1:398  
 Bovillus, Carolus, 2:572  
 Cesarini, Giuliano, 3:357  
 Church-State relations, 3:636  
 conciliarism, 3:604, 636, 4:55  
 Denis the Carthusian, 4:661  
*docta ignorantia*, 4:798  
*Donation of Constantine*, 4:860  
 double truth theory, 1:595  
 geocentrism, 6:59  
 Lefèvre influenced, 8:449  
 medieval Latin literature works, 9:461  
 pantheism, 10:821, 826  
 privation, 11:722  
 Renaissance philosophy, 11:292, 12:121  
 skepticism, 13:202  
 social contract, 13:240  
 utopianism, 14:360
- Nicholas of Dinkelsbühl, **10:376**
- Nicholas of Flüe, St., **10:376–377**
- Nicholas of Guilford, 10:728–729
- Nicholas of Lisieux, 14:20
- Nicholas of Lyra, 1:407, 3:26, 5:517, 518
- Nicholas of Methone, 2:825
- Nicholas of Myra (Bp.), St., 8:327, 10:377, **377–378**, 13:94
- Nicholas of Prussia, Bl., **10:378**
- Nicholas of Strassburg, **10:378**, 14:46
- Nicholas of Tolentino, St., 1:888, **10:378–379**
- Nicholas of Winghe, 7:328
- Nicholas Oresme (Bp. of Lisieux), **10:379–380**  
 Albert of Saxony, 1:223
- Aristotelianism, 1:675  
 geocentrism, 6:59  
 mechanism, 9:415  
 motion, 12:811–812  
 scholasticism, 12:762
- Nicholas Paglia, Bl., **10:380**
- Nicholas Trevet, 1:464, 5:518, **10:381**, 14:46
- Nichols, George, Bl., 5:231, **10:381**
- Nicholson, E. W., 11:766–767
- Nichomachean ethics, 1:334
- Niclaes, Hendrik, **10:382**
- Nicod, Jean, 7:434
- Nicodemus, Gospel of, 1:559, 4:684
- Nicodemus of Mammola, St., **10:382**
- Nicodemus the Hagiorite, **10:382**
- Nicola da Gesturi, Bl., **10:383**
- Nicolai, Christoph, 5:255
- Nicolaïtes, 10:382, **383**
- Nicolaj, G., 10:775
- Nicolantonio, Mariano da Roccasale, Bl., 10:383–384
- Nicolas, Jean Jacques Auguste, **10:384**
- Nicolás de Jesús María, 3:137
- Nicolas of Cabasilas, 5:279
- Nicolaus ab Auximo, 3:52
- Nicolaus of Damascus, 1:669
- Nicole, Pierre, 3:184, 8:315, 10:384–385
- Nicolò, Donato Antonio Giovanni. *See* Fasani, Francesco Antonio, St.
- Nicomachean Ethics* (Aristotle), 3:396, 5:439, 10:201, 232, **380**
- Nicomedia (Asia Minor), **10:385**
- Nicopolis, Crusade of, 2:764
- Nicopolis Basilica, 1:756
- Nidal, Gerónimo, 11:621
- Nider, Johann, 1:729, 9:461, **10:386**
- Niebla* (Unamuno), 14:288
- Niebuhr, Helmut Richard, 1:826, 10:152, **386**, 12:861
- Niebuhr, Reinhold, 5:468, 10:192, **386–387**, 387
- Niederaltaich Abbey (Bavaria), 8:45–46, **10:387**
- Niederbronn (France), Ecstatic of. *See* Eppinger, Elisabeth
- Niedergeses, James D. (Bp. of Nashville, TN), 13:824
- Niedermünster Convent (Alsace), **10:388**
- Niehaus, Hermann, 10:277
- Niel, Francis, Rev., 12:562
- Nielsen, Laurentius, **10:388**
- Niem, Dietrich of. *See* Dietrich of Nieheim
- Niemeyer, O., 3:677



- Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, 5:107, **10:388–390**, 389, 11:295  
aesthetics, 1:145, 3:679  
aristocracy, 1:667  
atheism, 1:823  
death of God, 4:583, 585  
deconstructionism, 4:592, 593  
evolution and egoism, 5:397  
existentialism, 5:546  
human will, 14:582  
insignificance of God, 6:286  
irrationalism, 7:586–587  
philosophy of history, 6:885  
philosophy of music, 10:73  
transcendentals, 14:150–151
- Nieuwe Kirk bells (Netherlands), 2:233
- Nieves, Elías del Socorro, Bl., 1:888, **10:390**
- Nifo, Agostino, 1:676, 834, 935, **10:391**
- Niger, **10:391–392**, 392
- Niger, Donough, 7:581
- Niger, Gaius Pescennius (Roman general and rival Emperor), 12:305
- Niger, Roger (Bp. of London), 8:771
- Nigeria, **10:392–394**, 395, 396
- Night, Death, and the Devil* (Durer), 4:705
- Night office issue, 8:272
- Night prayer, 8:735
- Nightingale* (John Peckham), 9:460
- Nihachi, Dominic, Bl., 7:734
- Nihachi, Francis, Bl., 7:734
- Nihachi, Louis, Bl., 7:734
- Nihil est causa sui ipsius* (Nothing is the cause of itself), 12:756
- Nihil est in intellectu quod prius non fuerit in sensu* (Nothing is in the intellect that was not first in the sense), 12:756
- Nihil obstat* (There is nothing standing in the way), 3:336, **10:394**
- Nihilism, 1:384, 823, **10:394–395**
- Nika Revolt (532), 8:96
- Niketas Choniates, 2:776
- Nikolin, I., 12:434
- Nikon (Patriarch of Moscow), 1:948, 2:745, **10:396**, 12:424
- Nikopeia* (*Our Lady of Victory*), 9:272
- Nilan, James, 11:562
- Nilan, John Joseph (Bp. of Hartford), 4:124, 6:653
- Nilles, Nikolaus, **10:396**
- Nilsson, M. P., 3:573, 5:2, 10:86
- Nilus (monk), 2:759
- Nilus of Ancyra, St., 5:464, **10:396–397**
- Nilus of Rossano, St., 2:143, 7:928, **10:397**
- Nilus the Archimandrite. *See* Doxopaties, Neils
- Nimbārka (Hindu teacher), 6:847
- Nimbarka school, 7:409
- Nimeiry, Jafaar Muhammad al-, 13:582
- Nimwegen, Chapter of (806), 3:410
- Nina, Lorenzo (Card.), **10:397–398**
- Nineteen (19), mystical meaning, 2:3 1984 (Orwell), 14:361
- Ninety-Five Theses (Luther), 7:438
- Nineveh (Assyria), 8:43–44, 10:136–137, 136, **398**
- Ninfale fiesolano* (Boccaccio), 2:448
- Ninguarda, Feliciano, 1:912, **10:398–399**
- Ninh, Dominic, 14:497
- Ninian (Bp. of Whithorn), St., 2:621, **10:399**, 12:830
- Nino, St., 6:152
- Niño Pérez, Cesáreo, Bl., 7:124
- Niphon of Cyzicus, 1:409
- Nirvāṇa, 3:361, **10:399**
- Nisch, Franziska, Bl. *See* Nisch, Ulrika Franziska, Bl.
- Nisch, Ulrika Franziska, Bl., **10:399–400**
- Nishga people, 3:11
- Nisibis (Turkey), 1:805, **10:400**
- Nisibis, School of, 1:805–806, 2:820, 5:5, 277, 642, **10:400–401**
- Nissen, H., 3:673
- Nithard (Bp. of Liège), 1:500, 2:625, 3:160
- Nivard (Bp. of Reims), St., 12:36
- Nivard, Bl., **10:401**
- Niweindt, Mathinus (Father), 3:116
- Niza, Marcos de, 10:284, **401–402**, 12:674
- Niẓām al-Mulk, 1:281
- Nizārīs, 7:624, **10:402**
- Nizolio, M., 1:677
- N.L.P.A.I. *See* National League for the Protection of American Interests
- No Other Man* (Noyes), 10:471
- No Souvenirs: Journal* (Eliade), 5:155
- Noack, B., 5:522
- Noadiah (prophetess), 11:765
- Noah, 4:326–327, 5:763–765, **10:402–405**, 403
- Noah's Ark*, 10:403
- Noailles, Louis Antoine (Card.), 1:57, 268, 3:789, 8:519, **10:405–406**
- Noailles, Pierre Bienvenu, **10:406**
- Nobili, John, 1:65, **4:407**, 12:646–647
- Nobili, Roberto de, 3:613, 7:402, 410–411, 784, 9:690, **10:407–408**
- Nobilissima Gallorum gens* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 11:900
- Nobill, John, 10:407
- Noble Guards, 4:596
- Nóbrega, Manuel da, 1:245, 2:588, 7:785, **10:408–409**
- NOCERCC. *See* National Organization for Continuing Education of Roman Catholic Clergy
- Noches en los jardines de España* (*Nights in the Gardens of Spain*) (Falla), 5:612
- Nock, Arthur Darby, **10:409**
- Nocoes da História da Filosofia* (Franca), 5:840
- Nocte surgentes vigilemus omnes* (hymn), 5:33
- Nocturnal Adoration Society, 5:435
- Noël, Leon, 12:776
- Noël, Pierre-Michel, 12:277
- Noeldeke, Theodor, 5:519
- Noëli* (religious song), 3:150
- Noëtus of Smyrna, 3:560, 10:409
- Nogaret, Guillaume de, 2:503, 3:603, 854, 5:846
- Noguera Albelda, María del Olvido, Bl., 1:4
- Noldin, Hieronymus, **10:409–410**, 12:777
- Noli, Fan, 1:214
- Noll, John Francis (Bp. of Fort Wayne), 1:350, 7:415–416, 10:168, **410**
- Nollau, Louis, 5:468
- Nomenclature School (“taxonomists”), 10:773
- Nomina Sacra* (Traube), 14:163
- Nominales school, 10:411–412
- Nominalism, 5:361, 732, **10:410–414**
- Abelard, Peter, 1:19
- absolute realism, 11:942
- agnosticism, 1:180–181
- Aiguani, Michele, 1:194
- Albert of Saxony, 1:223
- Biel, Gabriel, 2:391
- causality, 3:301
- certitude, 3:352
- Church history, 3:604
- concept, 4:51, 52
- conscience, 4:141, 145
- contingency, 4:213–214
- Crathorn, John, 4:334–335
- criteriology, 4:367
- Crockaert, Peter, 4:374
- Duns Scotus, John, 4:781–782
- Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:949
- free will, 5:934, 938



- Germans, 7:228  
 grace, 6:389–390  
 grace and nature, 6:411  
 humanism, 7:195  
 intentional species, 13:409–410  
 John XXII (Pope), 3:603  
 John Buridan, 7:942–943  
 Ockhamism, 9:862  
 origins in logicism, 8:758  
 Protestant Reformation, 12:12  
 Roscelin of Compiègne, 12:377  
 scholasticism, 12:762  
 society, 13:278  
 soul, concept of, 13:348  
 Thomism, 4:51, 335  
 unity and multiplicity opposition, 10:58  
 universals, 14:326–327  
 William of Ockham, 12:762  
*See also* Scotism
- Nomocanon* (Balsamon), 2:33  
*Nomocanon* (Bar-Hebraeus), 2:82  
*Nomocanon XIV titulorum* (canonical collection), 10:415  
*Nomocanon in 14 Titulis* (Enantiophanes), 3:46  
*Nomocanon L. titulorum* (canonical collection), 10:415  
*Nomocanons* (canonical collections), 3:39, 46, 60, 9:195, **10:414–415**  
*Nomōn Syngraphē* (Plethon), 11:420  
*Non abbiamo bisogno* (encyclical, Pius XI), 3:277, 642, 11:393  
*Non amgigimus* (encyclical, Benedict XIV), 4:59  
*Non expedit* (it is not expedient), 2:508, 3:642, 8:492, **10:415–416**  
*Non Mediocri* (papal bull, Eugene IV), 3:105  
*Non sine magno* (brief, Pius VII), 14:220  
 Nonadorantism, 2:432  
 Nonantola Abbey (Italy), 1:498–499, **10:416, 417**  
 Nonbeing, 4:25, 223, 7:346, 457, **10:416–417**  
 Non-Christian mysticism, 10:111  
 Noncombatant immunity (just-wars), 14:639–640  
 Nonconformists, 5:182, 928, **10:418**  
 Nonduality (*Advaita*), 6:846, 7:408  
*Nondum erant abyssi* (Peter Aureoli), 3:96  
 Non-governmental organizations (NGOs), 9:583–584, 13:177  
 Nonimaging signs, 13:116  
 Nonjurors, English, **10:418–419**
- Nonmaterial reality, 9:550–551  
 Nonnberg Abbey (Austria), 1:908, **10:419**  
 Nonnus of Panopolis, 2:804, **10:419**  
 Nonscholastic realism, 11:300–301  
 Nonviolence, 7:698, 14:636, 641, 642–644  
 Norbert, St., 1:538, 3:601, 4:764  
 Norbert of Magdeburg, 3:601  
 Norbert of Xanten, St., 1:594, 3:68, 6:177, 7:152, **10:419–421**, 11:665  
 Norbertines. *See* Premonstratensians  
 Norden, E., 3:553  
 Norfolk (line of English peers), **10:421–425**  
 Norfolk, Bernard Edward Howard, 12th Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, Bernard Edward Howard, 13th Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, Bernard Marmaduke Fitzalan-Howard, Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, Charles Howard, 10th Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, Charles Howard, 11th Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, Edward Howard, 9th Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, Henry Fitzalan-Howard, Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, Henry Granville Howard, 14th Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, Henry Howard, 6th Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, Henry Howard, 7th Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, John de Mowbray, 1st Duke of, 10:421  
 Norfolk, John de Mowbray, 2nd Duke of, 10:421  
 Norfolk, John de Mowbray, 3rd Duke of, 10:421  
 Norfolk, John de Mowbray, 4th Duke of, 10:421  
 Norfolk, John Howard, Duke of, 10:422  
 Norfolk, Thomas Howard, Duke of, 9:291, 10:422, 422–423, 11:341–342  
 Norfolk, Thomas Howard, 5th Duke of, 10:424  
 Norfolk, Thomas Howard, 8th Duke of, 10:424  
 Norgaud (Bp. of Autun), 1:926  
 Norinaga, Motoori, 1:459  
 Noris, Henry (Card.), **4:425**  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309  
 Augustinianism, 1:875, 880, 881, 884, 885, 889  
 scholasticism, 12:764
- Norma* (Bellini), 2:229  
*Norma Vitae* (Papczyński), 10:860  
*Normae servandae in inquisitionibus ab episcopis faciendis in causis sanctorum* (John Paul II), 12:608  
 Normality, **10:425–426**  
 Normandy, **10:426–427**  
 Normandy, Geoffrey Plantagenet, Duke of, 9:331  
 Normans, 1:253, 464, 3:161, 4:175, **10:427–429**, 480–481  
 Normoyle, Roger, 7:581  
 Norreys, Roger, 5:487  
 Norris, James Joseph, **10:429**  
 Norris, John, 9:75–76  
 Norris, Thomas, 7:528  
 North Africa, early Church in, 3:593, **10:429–432**  
 architecture, 1:754, 3:685  
 Augustine, St., 1:852  
 Canon Law, 3:40–41  
 Carthage, 3:186–188  
 liturgical history, 8:652  
 mosaics, 1:754–755  
 Novatianist schism, 4:457–459  
 Roman primacy, 3:317  
 Vandal invasions, 1:663, 3:40, 186–187, 189  
*See also* Donatism
- North America, 4:31, 9:560–562, 795, 10:974–975  
 North American Academy of Liturgy (NAAL), 8:679, 10:432–433, **432–433**, 12:259  
 North American College (Rome, Italy), **10:433–434**, 12:788, 13:405  
 North American Conference (NAC), 13:29  
 North American Forum on the Catechumenate, 4:242  
 North American martyrs, 7:786, **10:434–436**, 13:94  
 North American Union Sisters of Our Lady of Charity (NAU-OLC), **10:722**  
 North Carolina, 3:437, 646, 652, **10:436–439**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
*North Carolina Catholic* (newspaper), 10:438  
 North Dakota, 2:215, **10:439–441**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
 North Korea. *See* Korea  
 Northampton, Battle of, 8:141  
 Northeast Pastoral Formation Institute, 8:290

- Northern Baptist Convention, 2:80
- Northern Ireland, **10:441–444**, 442  
 Anglican-Episcopalian Religious Orders, 12:102–103  
 demographic statistics, 10:441  
 maps, 5:241, 12:831, 14:611  
 “Troubles,” 7:569  
*See also* Britain, early church in
- Northern kingdom, 8:177, 178
- Northmen, **10:444–447**
- Northrop, Henry P., 13:366
- Northumberland, John Dudley, Duke of, 9:293
- Northwest Indian Cemetery Protective Association, Lyng v.* (1988), 3:663
- Norton, John, Bl., 5:233, **10:447**
- Norton, Thomas, 2:611
- Norway, **10:447–451**, 450  
 demographic statistics, 10:448  
 ecclesiastical organization, 4:664, 10:450–451  
 map, 10:449  
 Protestant Reformation, 4:309  
 stave churches, 13:502–503, 503
- Norway, Church of, 8:886
- Norwich, Ancient See of (England), 4:317, **10:451–452**
- Nossa Senhora da Graca Church (Evora, Portugal), 3:694
- Nossa Senhora da Serra (penitent home) (Lisbon, Portugal), 3:416
- Nossa Senhora de Piedade (laity association), 3:416
- Nossa Senhora de Rocamador (laity association), 3:416
- Nostra aetate: Declaration on the Relation of the Church to Non-Christian Religions* (decree), 9:686–687
- Notabilia* (Notes) (Richard Knapwell), 12:230
- Notae in programma quoddam* (Descartes), 3:184
- Notary (Canon Law), 4:757, **10:452**
- Notationes in totam Scripturam Sacram* (Sa), 12:449
- Notburga, St., **10:452**
- Note agiografiche* (Franchi de’ Cavalieri), 5:865
- Notes, theological, 8:743, **10:453–455**
- Notes on a Visit to the Russian Church* (Palmer), 10:812
- Notes on Ingersoll* (Lambert), 8:303
- Notes on Moral Theology, 1965–1980* (McCormick), 9:394
- Notes on Moral Theology, 1981–84* (McCormick), 9:394
- Notes on the New Testament* (Wesley), 4:81–82
- Noth, Martin, 2:385, 3:565–566, 5:408, 520, 7:1054, 11:93
- Noticias Catolicas* (Spanish and Portuguese edition), 14:312
- Noticias de la Nueva California* (Palóu), 10:815
- Notitia ecclesiarum orbis Romae* (Salzburg Itinerary), 7:676
- Notker Balbulus, Bl., **10:455–456**, 456  
 Adam of Saint-Victor, 1:109  
 medieval Latin literature works, 9:446–447
- Notker Sequences, 7:247, 13:1, 2, 2, 3
- Sankt Gallen Abbey, 12:669
- Notker Curti, 4:775
- Notker Labeo, 4:778, 5:142, 6:177, 9:449, **10:456–457**, 12:669
- Notker of Liège (Prince, Bp.), Bl., **10:457**, 719
- Notre Dame Cathedral (Reims), 12:37
- Notre Dame Church (Montreal), 3:715
- Notre Dame College of Maryland, 2:40
- Notre Dame de Saigon Cathedral (Ho Chi Minh City, Vietnam), 14:504
- Notre Dame de Sion Abbey (Diepenveen), 5:192
- Notre Dame d’Espinay Abbey (France), 12:581
- Notre Dame du Calvaire (Calvairiennes), 8:432–433
- Notre Dame du Lac, University of (South Bend, IN), 1:641, 7:416, **10:461–462**  
 archives, 1:637, 640  
 Burns, James Aloysius, 2:709  
 Cavanaugh, John Joseph, 3:311–312  
 founding, 13:327  
 Shuster, G., 13:99  
 Summer School of Liturgy, 8:675
- Notre Dame la Grande Church (Poitiers, France), 3:693, 5:848
- Notre Dame Sisters, 10:223, **462–463**
- Notre Père qui êtes aux cieus* (Schrijvers), 12:787
- Notre-Dame Cathedral (Isle de la Cité, Paris), 5:851, 852, 8:31, 499, 9:368–369, 13:90
- Notre-Dame Cathedral (Senlis, France), 3:689
- Notre-Dame Church (Jumièges, France), 3:695
- Nôtre-Dame de Chartres. *See* Chartres Cathedral
- Notre-Dame de la Garde (Marseilles), 9:209
- Notre-Dame du Haut Cathedral (Ronchamp), 3:669, 680, 712, 713
- Notre-Dame du Haut Ronchamp (pilgrimage chapel), 12:368, 369
- Notre-Dame du Raincy Church (France), 3:669, 710, 713, **11:897**, 898
- Notre-Dame du Travail Church (Paris), 3:710
- Notre-Dame-de-Bethléem chapel (France), 5:695
- Notre-Dame-des-Domes Cathedral (Avignon), 1:942
- Notre-Dame-De-Toute-Grâce Assy (France), **1:803–804**, 4:324, 8:623
- Notre-Dame-de-Toutes-Grâces Church (Assy, France), 1:545, **803–804**, 3:713
- Notre-Dame-du-Port Church (Clermont-Ferrand, France), 3:693
- Notre-Dame-en-vaux (Chalons-sur-Mame, France), 5:846
- Nouet, Jacques, 7:782
- Noumena (Kantianism), **10:463–464**  
 accident, 1:59  
 agnosticism, 1:182  
 causality, 3:301, 307  
 demonstration, 4:654  
 Royce, Josiah, 12:397
- Nous, 2:148–149
- Nouveau guide de Terre Sainte* (Meistermann), 9:471
- Nouveau Testament* (Erasmus), 5:847
- Nouveau traité de diplomatique* (Tassin, Toustain), 10:773
- Nouveau voyage aux Isle de l’Amerique* (Labat), 8:264
- Le Nouvel athéisme* (Lamy), 12:770
- La Nouvelle Atala* (Rouquette), 12:391
- Nouvelle bibliothèque des auteurs ecclésiastiques* (Dupin), 6:876
- Nouvelle découverte* (Hennepin), 6:732
- La Nouvelle Héloïse* (Rousseau), 12:392, 393
- La Nouvelle histoire de Mouchette* (Bernanos), 2:304
- Nouvelle Voyage* (Hennepin), 6:732
- Nouvelles Ecclesiastiques*, 8:507
- Nouvelles Études philosophiques sur le Christianisme* (Nicolas), 10:384
- Nouwen, Henri, 13:774
- Nova Cruzada Movement (Brazil), 5:717
- Nova de universes philosophia* (Patrizi), 10:823
- Nova et Vetera* (Tyrrell), 14:258
- Nova impendet* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:393

- Nova Nada (Spiritual Life Institute of America), 3:9
- Nova patrum bibliotheca* (Mai), 9:50
- Nova Scotia (Canada), 2:424–425, 3:9
- Novak, Francis A., 7:523
- Novak, Michael, 14:361–362
- Novarina, Maurice, 1:803, 3:713
- Novatian (Antipope) and Novatianism, **4:464–466**
- Arles, 1:694
- burial site, 3:224
- Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:317
- Cornelius (Pope), St., 4:270
- Cyprian, St., 4:457–458
- Cyprian of Carthage, St., 3:186
- lapsi*, 8:333, 846
- papal primacy, 3:593
- penitential controversy, 11:73
- works, 10:464–465
- Novatianist churches, 10:465
- Novatianist Schism, 4:457–459, 10:465
- Novocosky, Peter, 12:578
- Novella Commentaria* (Joannes Andreae), 7:881
- Novels* (Leo VI), 8:474
- Novena, 10:466–467
- Novich Rabionet, Ramón, 2:92
- Novit ille* (papal decree, Innocent III), 3:636, 7:472
- Novitiate, Canon Law of, **10:467–470**
- Novo millennio ineunte* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 7:1003
- Novum instrumentum* (Erasmus), 5:316
- Novum organum* (Bacon), 1:676, 2:10
- Novus thesaurus veterum inscriptionum* (Muratori), 10:63
- Now, **10:470**
- Now I See* (Lunn), 8:868
- Nowell-Smith, P. H., 5:398
- Nowogródek, Martyrs of, BB., **10:470–471**
- Nowowiejski, Antoni (Abp. of Plock, Poland), 11:450
- Noyes, Alfred, 2:693, **10:471**
- NPM. *See* National Association of Pastoral Musicians
- NRMs. *See* New Religious Movements (NRMs)
- NRRO. *See* National Religious Retirement Office
- Nubia, 4:1, **10:471–472**
- Nuclear families, 14:814–815
- Nuclear war, 14:642
- Nudity, **10:472–473**
- Nuestra Señora de la Soledad chapel, 3:677
- Nuestra Señora de Los Desamparados hospital (Mexico), 3:416
- Nuestra Señora de Monserrate Church (Puerto Rico), 11:814
- Nugae curialium* (Walter Map), 9:456
- Nugent, Andrew, 10:311
- Nugent, Francis, **10:473–474**
- Nugent, Robert (Father), 7:73
- Nulato Mission (Alaska), 1:209
- Number symbolism, 1:740–741, 3:673–674, 812, 10:243, 13:333
- Numbers, Book of, **10:474–475**
- Balaam, 2:26
- beatific vision, 2:170, 171
- censuses, 3:337–338
- conquest and settlement of Israel, 7:637
- El (God), 5:143
- enmity, 5:264
- eschatology, 5:333–334
- God's spirit, 13:426
- heart, 6:681
- heaven, 6:684
- imposition of hands, 7:364
- inheritance, 7:464
- Jesus as Lord, 8:781
- Kingdom of God, 8:173
- leprosy references, 8:509
- Magi, 9:35
- manna, 9:118–119
- Nazirites, 10:217–218
- Passover, 10:933, 935
- peace, 11:49
- pesach* (28.16), 5:11
- Priestly Code, 8:397
- purification, 11:832
- redemption, 11:963, 964
- serpent as symbol, 13:20
- sin, 13:142
- sin offering, 13:159
- slavery, 13:206
- social principle, 13:249
- sources and literary form, 10:474
- spirit, 13:424
- tale of the talking ass, 2:26
- terms for man, 13:316
- Numbers, natural and real, 4:216
- Numerius of Trier, 3:519
- Numerology, **10:475–476**, 12:458, 14:317
- Numerology, in the Bible, 10:243, **476–478**
- Numerus numerans* (number counting), 12:752
- Numerus numeratus* (number enumerated), 12:752
- Numismatics, 5:46, **10:478–483**, 479, 13:406
- Nun (Egyptian theology), 4:337
- “Nun of Kent.” *See* Barton, Elizabeth
- Nunc Dimittis* (Canticle of Simeon), 3:73, 10:483, **483**, 484
- Nunc Sante* (hymn), 12:136
- Nuncio, Apostolic, 8:451, **10:484–486**
- Nunes, Peter, Bl., 1:951
- Nunes Barreto, João (Patriarch of Abyssinia), 8:58, **10:486–487**
- Nuñez de Cáceres, José (Abp. of Dominican Republic), 4:835
- Nünning, Hermann, 2:716
- Nunraw Abbey (Scotland), **10:487**
- Nuns and sisters, 2:256, **10:483**
- See also specific orders*
- Nuns of St. Ambrose, 1:346
- Nuns of the Order of Preachers, **4:832–833**
- Nuns of the Perpetual Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament, **11:131**
- Nuptial mysticism (*Brautmystik*), 6:191
- Nureddin (Sultan of Syria and Egypt), 2:29
- Nuremberg, Diet of (1522), 1:233, 3:482–483
- Nuremberg, Diet of (1524), 3:781
- The Nursing Madonna* (*Galaktotrophousa*), 9:272
- Nursing orders, 7:119–121, 8:610, 616
- Nutiature controversy, 3:843
- Nutter, John, Bl., 5:228
- Nutter, Robert, Bl., 5:233, **10:487**
- Nyasaland. *See* Malawi
- Nyāya* (Hindu philosophy), 6:845
- Nyāya and Vaiśeṣika*, 7:407
- Nyel, Adrien, 2:630
- Nyel, M., 4:620
- Nymphs, 4:497
- Nyquist, Committee for Public Education* v. (1973), 3:668
- Nys, Désiré, 12:776

## O

- O Antiphons, **10:489–490**, 490
- O Dei verbum, Patris ore proditum* (Beatus of Liébana), 2:182
- O Deus ego amo te* (hymn), **10:490**
- O Divórcio, A Psicologia da Fé, A Crise do Mundo Moderno* (Franca), 5:840
- O filii et filiae* (hymn), **10:490**
- O gente felix hospita* (hymn), 12:464

- O Livro dos Salmos* (Franca), 5:840  
*O lux beam caelitem* (hymn), 12:464  
*O Roma nobilis* (hymn), **10:490–491**  
*O Sacrum Convivium* (Palestrina), 10:803  
Oak, Synod of the (403), 1:839, 3:564, 595, 7:947, **10:491–492**, 13:41  
*Oastea Domnului* (Army of the Lord), 12:335  
Oates, Titus, 3:433, 5:248, 481, 10:492, 493  
Oates Plot (1678), 3:433, 5:248, 481, 686, **10:492–496**, 12:396, 14:612  
Coker, James Maurus, 4:269  
Coleman, Edward, Bl., 3:829, 830  
Colombière, St. Claude de la, 3:853  
Howard, Philip Thomas, 7:143  
Kemble, John, St., 8:140  
Lewis, David, St., 8:528  
Lloyd, John, St., 8:740  
Sergeant, J., 13:12  
Test Oaths (1672 and 1678), 10:501  
Oath of 16 Points, 7:412  
Oath of Abjuration (1643–1655), 10:501  
Oath of Allegiance (England), 4:912, 5:758, 10:499–501, 13:11–12  
Oath of Supremacy (1534–1559), 5:224, 244, 245, 700, 10:498–499, 13:75  
Oaths, **10:496–497**  
allegiance to the pope, 5:248  
Church-State relations, 3:646, 648–649, 651, 652  
compurgation, 4:46  
feudalism and oath-taking, 5:704  
Royal Declaration, 12:396–397  
vows and oaths (Canon Law), 5:797  
*See also* Civil Constitution of the Clergy  
Oaths, English Post-Reformation, **10:498–502**  
Oaths, in the Bible, **10:498–502**, 626  
Obadiah, Book of, 4:548, **10:502**  
Obazine Abbey (France), 3:751, **10:503**, 13:525  
OBC (Little Church of Utrecht), 10:579  
OBC (Rooms-Katholieke Kerk der Oud-Bisschoppelijke Clerezie), 14:363  
Obedience, **10:503–508**  
Basil, St., 2:140  
Benedictines, 2:265–266  
Catholic social thought, 13:247  
as evangelical counsel, 4:306–307  
religious vow, 12:88  
as responsibility of children, 11:335  
*Obedience of a Christian Man* (Tyndale), 14:253, 254  
Obediential active potency, 13:563  
Obediential potency, **10:508–510**, 11:557  
beatific vision, 2:169  
capacity in human nature, 10:213  
created actuation by uncreated act, 4:335–336  
destiny, supernatural, 4:694–695  
grace, 6:394–395  
instrumental causality, 7:500  
Obedientiary priors, 11:716  
O’Beirne, Edmund, 7:581  
*Obelisci* (Eck), 5:43  
Oberammergau (Upper Bavaria), **10:510**  
Obermann, Julian, 7:608  
Obicini, Thomas, 3:367  
*L’Obituaire et le nécrologe des Cordeliers d’Angers* (Ubaldo), 14:261  
Object magic, 9:37  
*Objections Answered* (pamphlet), 14:104  
*Objections to Roman Catholicism*, 12:272  
Objective happiness, 6:636  
Objective redemption, 9:259, 260  
Objective right (*ius*), 8:66  
Objectivity, **10:510–511**, 14:227  
categories of being, 3:257  
consciousness, 4:154  
Hartmann, Nicolai, 6:656  
knowledge, 8:209–210  
love, 8:827  
sensibles, 12:914–915  
Thomism, 8:209–210  
Objects, **10:510**  
*Objectum formale* (formal object), 12:752  
*Objectum materiale* (material object), 12:752  
Oblate Fathers of Texas, 12:676  
Oblate of St. Francis de Sales, 10:512, 516–517  
Oblate Sisters of Misericordia. *See* Misericordia Sisters  
Oblate Sisters of Providence, 1:157, 158, 2:40, 4:926, 8:812, 10:292–293, **513**  
Oblate Sisters of St. Francis de Sales (OSFS), 2:619, 3:385, **10:513**  
Oblate Sisters of the Assumption, 4:502  
Oblate Sisters of the Holy Spirit, 6:558  
Oblate Sisters of the Most Holy Redeemer (OSSR), **10:513**  
Oblates, **10:512**  
Oblates of Mary Immaculate (OMI), **10:513–515**  
agreement on spiritual direction, 10:406  
Alaska, 1:207  
Botswana, 2:559  
Burma, 2:706  
Cameroon, 2:913  
Canada, 3:8  
entrusted with Great Namaqualand, 10:143  
founding, 3:622, 9:387–388  
Laos, 8:330  
Lesotho, 8:515  
New Orleans, 8:813  
northern missions, 8:270  
Solignac Abbey, 13:302  
South Africa, 13:360  
Oblates of St. Ambrose, 1:346, 3:415  
Oblates of Saint Benedict, 6:41  
Oblates of St. Charles (OSC), 1:346, 2:540, **10:515–516**  
Oblates of St. Charles Borromeo, 10:512  
Oblates of St. Francis de Sales, 1:938, 2:619, 3:385, 6:22, **10:516–517**  
Oblates of St. Joseph (OSJ), 9:146, 10:512, **517**  
Oblates of the Assumption, 1:802  
Oblates of the Blessed Sacrament, 13:165  
Oblates of the Immaculate Conception, 2:282  
Oblates of the Sacred Heart, 4:613  
Oblates of the Sacred Heart of Jesus, 9:820  
Oblates of the Virgin Mary (OVM), 8:327, 10:512  
Oblationaries of St. Ambrose, 1:346  
Obligation, moral, **10:517–520**  
O’Boyle, Patrick A. (Card.), 10:168, **520–521**, 14:658  
O’Boyle, Thady, 7:580  
O’Brady, Patrick, 7:580  
*Obras literarias, pastorales y oratorias* (Silva), 13:122  
*Obras propias, y traducciones latinas, griegas, y italianas* (León), 8:498  
Obrecht, Edmond, 6:196  
Obrecht, Jakob, 2:717, **10:521–522**  
Obrecht, M. Edmond, **10:523**  
Obregonians, **10:523**  
O’Brien, Bernard, 7:582  
O’Brien, Daniel (d. 1651), 7:582  
O’Brien, Daniel (d. 1653), 7:582  
O’Brien, Donough, 7:582  
O’Brien, Henry Joseph (Abp. of Hartford), 4:125, 6:654  
O’Brien, James, 7:582  
O’Brien, John, 8:838  
O’Brien, Matthew Anthony, **10:523–524**

- O'Brien, Maurice (Bp. of Emly, Ireland), 7:580
- O'Brien, Terence Albert, Bl., 7:581, **10:524**
- O'Brien, Thomas C., **10:524**
- O'Brien, Thomas J. (Bp. of Phoenix), 1:688
- O'Brien, Timothy (Father), 14:541
- O'Brien, William D. (Bp. of Chicago), 1:350
- O'Brien, William F. X., 11:366
- O'Brien, William Vincent, 10:311, **524–525**
- O'Bruidair, Anthony, 7:582
- Obscenity, 5:326–327, 11:517, 519
- Observant Reform Movement, 5:897, 902, 903, 904, 12:15
- Obsessive-compulsive neurosis, 4:45
- Obversion, 11:769–770
- O'Byrne, Dominick, 6:150
- OCA (Orthodox Church of America), 2:744, 745, 3:717, **10:681–683**, 12:742
- O'Cahan, Eugene, 7:582
- O'Cahill, Ambrose Aeneas, 7:581
- O'Callaghan, Jeremiah, **10:525**, 14:454
- O'Callaghan, José, 4:563
- O'Caraghy, Tadhg, 7:581–582
- O'Carolan, Bernard, 7:580
- O'Cathan, John, 7:581
- Occasion, **10:525**
- Occasionalism, **10:526–527**
- Cartesianism, 3:184, 185, 4:681
- causality, 3:306
- conservation, 4:162
- defined, 13:346
- Divine concurrence compared to, 4:70
- Lamy, F., 8:315
- Malebranche, Nicolas, 7:320, 9:74, 74–75
- philosophical implications, 10:527
- Occult compensation, **4:41–43**
- Occult qualities, 11:851–852
- Occultism, 3:758–759, **10:527**, 13:935
- Occupatio* (St. Odo of Cluny), 10:555
- Oceana* (Harrington), 14:360
- Oceania, 3:378–379, 4:315, **10:527–535**, 528–534, 976
- Ochino, Bernardino, 2:856, 3:611, 856, **10:534–535**, 13:108
- Ochoa, Armando X., 5:174
- Ochoa Ugandarín, Jerónimo, Bl., 7:122
- Ockhamism, 5:711, **10:535–537**
- Adam Wodham, 1:110
- nominalism, 10:412–413, 13:908
- occasionalism, 10:526
- School of Cologne, 3:846
- study of motion, 10:18
- Thomism, 3:93
- See also* William of Ockham
- Ockham's razor principle, 10:412
- O'Clery, Michael (Brother), 3:834, 5:833, 834, **10:537**
- O'Clery, Peregrine, 5:833
- O'Conga, Murtagh, 2:368
- O'Connell, Anthony (Sister), **10:538**
- O'Connell, Anthony J. (Bp. of Palm Beach, FL), 8:227, 13:824
- O'Connell, Daniel, **10:538–541**, 539
- Butler, Charles, 2:719
- Doyle, James Warren, 4:891
- emancipation, 5:184, 251
- Fallon, Michael Francis, 5:614
- Irish Catholics, 1:75
- liberalism, 3:619, 641
- MacHale, John, 9:17
- Murray, Daniel, 10:68
- Repeal Movement, 10:441
- slavery, 1:156
- O'Connell, Denis Joseph (Bp. of Richmond, VA), 10:160, **541–542**, 12:573, 14:542–543
- Americanism, 1:354, 355
- apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:584
- Catholic University of America, 3:291, 12:648
- North American College rector, 12:789
- Richmond Diocese, 12:648
- O'Connell, Eugene, 2:867, 10:269, 12:647
- O'Connell, John Patrick, 10:542
- O'Connell, Tadhg, 7:581
- O'Connell, William Henry (Card.), 1:640, 2:555–556, 9:57–58, 308–309, **10:542–544**, 11:531
- O'Connor, Bede, 12:568
- O'Connor, Cornelius, 7:581
- O'Connor, Denis (Abp. of Toronto), 2:142
- O'Connor, Felix, 7:582
- O'Connor, James (Bp. of Omaha), 7:573, 10:587–588, 14:869
- O'Connor, John Joseph, 10:319, 329, **544–546**, 545
- O'Connor, Martin John (Abp.), 3:279, **10:546**
- O'Connor, Mary Catharine (Sister), 1:727, 730
- O'Connor, Mary Flannery, **10:547**
- O'Connor, Michael (Bp.), **10:547–548**, 11:83–84, 85, 366, 12:591, 647
- O'Connor, Patrick, 7:580
- O'Connor, Rory (Irish king), 7:554
- O'Connor, Thomas Francis, **10:548**
- O'Connor, William P. (Bp. of Madison, WI), 7:581, 14:782
- O'Connor v. Henrick* (1906), 11:562
- O'Connor-Kerry, John, 7:582
- O'Connor-Sligo, Tadhg, 7:582
- Oconór, Hugh, 1:687
- Ocotlán Church (Mexico), 3:707
- Octagesima adveniens* (apostolic letter, Paul VI), 4:157, 10:615, 11:32, 587, 12:396, 13:269
- Octagonal baptismal fonts, 2:76
- Octateuchus Clementis*, 3:38
- Octavian. *See* John XII (Pope)
- Octavian of Monticelli. *See* Victor IV (Antipope, fl. 1159–1164)
- Octavius* (Minucius), 9:658
- Octavius, Gaius. *See* Augustus (Gaius Octavius)
- Octoechos, **10:548–549**
- O'Cullen, John, 7:581
- O'Cullenan, Gelasius, 7:579, **10:549**
- O'Cullenan, Glaisne. *See* O'Cullenan, Gelasius
- Oda Nobunaga, 7:726
- Oda of Canterbury, St. *See* Odo of Canterbury, St.
- O'Daly, Daniel, **10:549–550**
- O'Daly, Eugene, 7:581
- O'Daly, John, 7:580
- O'Daly, Thady, 7:579
- O'Daniel, Victor Francis, **10:550**
- Odd Fellows, 12:462
- Oddi, Diego, Bl., **10:550–551**, 12:275
- Oddi, Giuseppe. *See* Oddi, Diego, Bl.
- Oddo of Colona. *See* Martin V (Pope)
- “Ode to the Setting Sun” (Thompson), 14:58
- O'Dea, Edward J. (Bp. of Seattle), 12:852, 14:655
- O'Deery, Patrick, 7:581
- Oderisius (Card.), Bl., **10:551**
- Odermatt, Adelhelm (Father), 2:255
- Odes* (Verstegan), 14:460
- Odes of Solomon*, 1:555, 556, 5:82
- Odescalchi, Benedetto (Card.). *See* Innocent XI (Pope), Bl.
- Les Odeurs de Paris* (Veuillot), 14:465
- O'Devany, Cornelius (Bp. of Down and Connor, Ireland), Bl., 7:580, **10:551**
- Odile, St., 3:409
- Odilia, St., 5:446, 9:820, **10:551**

- Odilienberg. *See* Mont Sainte-Odile Convent (Alsace)
- Odilo of Cluny, St., 3:813, 814, **10:552**, 12:544  
Alferius, St., 1:277  
All Souls' Day, 1:290  
Councils of Anse, 1:493  
relics, 12:286  
Souvigny Abbey, 13:371
- Odin, Jean-Marie (Abp.), **10:292–293**, 552–553, 13:846  
Louisiana administration, 8:811–812  
New Orleans Archdiocese, 1:157, 9:741, 14:528  
San Antonio Archdiocese, 12:640
- Odin, John Mary (Abp.), **10:552–553**, 13:846
- Odo (Bp. of Bayeux), 2:163, 164
- Odo (King of West Franks), 3:172
- Odo of Bayeux, 3:72
- Odo of Cambrai (Bp.), Bl., **10:553**, 11:700, 12:565
- Odo of Canterbury, St., 3:70, **10:554**
- Odo of Châteauroux (Card.), 1:265, **10:554**, 708
- Odo of Cluny, St., 2:269, 3:813, 814, **10:554–555**, 555, 12:106  
Leo VII (Pope), 8:484  
music, 3:811, 7:247  
Saint Paul-Outside-the-Walls Abbey, 12:577
- Odo of Ostia. *See* Urban II (Pope)
- Odo of Soisson, 13:133
- Odo of Tournai. *See* Odo of Cambrai (Bp.), Bl.
- Odo Rigaldus, 1:110, 265, 2:189, 479, 5:899, **10:555–556**, 13:344
- Odoacer (barbarian king of Italy), 12:321
- O'Dogherty, Cornelius, 7:580
- O'Donaghue, Denis (Bp. of Louisville), 8:818
- O'Donnell, Anne M., 14:254
- O'Donnell, Cletus F. (Bp. of Madison, WI, 1917-1992), 14:783
- O'Donnell, Edmund, 7:579, **10:556**
- O'Donnell, Hugh Roe, 7:18, 557, **10:556**
- O'Donnell, James, 3:715
- O'Donnellan, Rory, 7:579
- O'Donnoghue, Margaret E., 10:67
- O'Donohugh, Sean, 1:687
- O'Donovan, John, 5:834
- Odoric of Pordenone, Bl., 3:493, **10:556–557**
- O'Dowd, John, 7:579
- O'Dowd, W. B., 11:625
- O'Duignan of Leitrim, Peregrine, 5:833
- Odysseus, **10:557**
- Odyssey* (Homer), 12:509
- Oecolampadius, Johannes, **10:558**, 12:481
- Oeconomia* (Swedenborg), 13:639
- Oehler, G. F., 2:384
- Oerebro, Council of (1529), 1:399
- Oertel, John James Maximilian, **10:558**
- Oesterly, W., 2:385
- Oesterreicher, John M., **10:558–559**
- Oeuvres complètes de Louis Veuillot* (Veuillot), 14:466
- Les Oeuvres et la doctrine de Siger de Brabant* (Van Steenberghe), 14:386
- Les Oeuvres inédites* (Van Steenberghe), 14:386
- Oeuvres spirituelles du P. Judde* (Lenoir-Duparc), 8:16
- Of the Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity* (Hooker), 5:318, 7:90
- Of the Patagonias* (Falkner), 5:611
- Of Water and the Spirit: A Liturgical Study of Baptism*, 12:742
- O'Falvey, Donough, 7:580
- O'Farrell, Bernard, 7:581
- O'Farrell, Geoffrey, 7:580
- O'Farrell, Laurence, 7:581
- O'Feral, Anthony, 7:582
- Offa (King of Mercia), 2:151, 3:70
- Offa (Prince of East Saxony), 4:178
- Offering of the Jews* (painting), 8:526
- Offerings by pilgrims, 11:349
- Office, ecclesiastical, **10:559–563**
- Office, Hymns. *See* Hymns and hymnals
- Office for Film and Broadcasting, **10:563**
- Office of Governmental Affairs (Washington, DC), 10:157
- Office of the Dead, 8:658, **10:563–564**
- Office of the Lamp, 4:257
- Official Catholic Directory*, **3:282**, 717, 10:159
- Officialis. *See* Judicial Vicar
- Officiorum ac munerum* (apostolic constitution, Leo XIII), 3:336
- Officious Lies (*mendacium officiosum*), 8:900
- Officium pastorum*, 1:925
- Offray de la Mettrie, Julien, 3:795
- O'Fihely, Maurice, 4:936, **10:564**, 12:764
- O'Flanagan, Dermot (Bp. of Alaska), 1:209
- O'Flaverty, John, 7:581
- O'Flynn, Jeremiah, 1:900
- O'Fury, Manus, 7:580
- O'Gallagher, Eugene, 7:580
- Ogata, Dominica, Bl., 7:733
- Ogden, Schubert, 11:731
- Ogilvie, John, St., **10:564–565**, 12:835
- Ogilvie, William, 1:21
- Ogino, Kyusako, 10:176, 177
- Oglethorpe, James, 3:652, 6:149, 12:709
- Ogmund (Bp. of Hólar, Iceland). *See* Jón Ógmundsson, St.
- Ognibene. *See* Salimbene (Franciscan chronicler)
- Ogorman, James Miles (Bp.), 10:221–222, 587, 14:869
- O'Gorman, Juan, 10:5
- O'Gorman, Thomas, **10:565–566**
- O'Gormley, Brian, 7:581
- O'Grady, John, 1:288, 3:279, 280, 7:579–580
- O'Hair, Madalyn Murray, 1:822
- O'Hanlon, Rory, 7:579
- O'Hanrahan, Daniel, 7:579
- O'Hara, Edwin Vincent (Abp. of Kansas City, MO), 4:95, 9:189, 826, 10:275, **566**, 11:391
- O'Hara, Gerald Patrick (Abp.), 1:830, 12:339, 710
- O'Hara, John (Card. of Philadelphia, PA), 9:628–629, **10:567**, 11:240–241
- O'Hara, Phelim, 7:579
- O'Hara, Stettler v.* (Oregon, 1913), 10:566
- O'Hara, William (Bp. of Philadelphia), 11:85
- O'Heagarty, Father (17th c. Irish martyr), 7:582
- O'Healy, Patrick, Bl., 7:579
- Oheix, A., 8:319
- O'Hely, Patrick, Bl., **10:567–568**
- O'Higgin, Augustine, 7:581
- O'Higgin, Daniel, 7:582
- O'Higgin, Thomas, 7:581
- Ohio, **10:568–573**  
anti-Catholicism, 7:139  
Congregationists, 4:115  
Dominicans, 3:734–735  
Fenwick, Edward Dominic, 5:686  
Franciscan Sisters of Penance and Charity of Tiffin, Ohio, 5:882–883  
mission, 2:11, 3:735, 5:686, 6:558, 7:413, 9:161  
*Ohio v. Akron Center for Reproductive Health*, 1:34  
religious orders (communities), 3:735  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*

- Ohio Catholic Conference, 10:572–573  
*Ohio v. Akron Center for Reproductive Health*, 1:34  
*Ohio Valley Catholic Historical Society*, 8:306–307  
 O’Hurley, Dermot (Abp.), Bl., 7:557, 579, **10:573**  
 O’Hurley, Donough, 7:580  
*Oil and Wine* (Tyrrell), 14:258  
 Oil economies, 8:258, 259  
 Oils, holy, **7:34–35**  
 Oingt, Marguerite d’, 3:192  
 Ojo, Anthony, 7:528  
 O’Kane, Godfrey, 7:581  
 O’Kane, Rory, 7:581  
 O’Keefe, George, 2:14  
 O’Keefe, Gerald F. (Bp. of Davenport), 4:535  
 O’Keefe, Vincent, H., 7:794  
 Okeghem, Jan van, 2:398, **10:573**  
 O’Kelly, Brian, 7:582  
 O’Kelly, John, 7:580  
 O’Kelly, Malachy, 7:580  
 O’Kelly, Thomas, 4:117  
 O’Kenna, Patrick, 7:579  
 O’Kennedy, Donough, 7:582  
 Oklahoma, 8:137–138, 816, **10:574–575**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
 Oklahoma City Archdiocese (OK), **10:575–576**  
 Olaf (King of Sweden), St., 1:500, 10:446  
 Olaf I Tryggvesson (King of Norway), 7:274–275, **10:577**  
 Olaf II (King of Norway), St., **10:577**, 578  
 Olaf the Fat (King of Sweden). *See* Olaf (King of Sweden), St.  
 Oláh, Miklós (Abp. of Gran, Hungary), 7:214, **10:577–578**  
 O’Lahy, John, 7:579  
 Olai, Erik. *See* Olsson, Erik  
 Olaizola Garagarza, Maria Angela, 14:564, 566  
*Olav Audunsson* (Undset), 14:295  
 O’Lavery, Laughlin, 7:581  
 Olavi, Peter, 1:327  
 Olavide y Jauregui, Pablo de, **10:578–579**  
 Olbert (Abbot of Gembloux), 6:124  
 Olcott, Henry Steele, 13:934, 935  
 Old Believers. *See* Raskolniks (Russian schismatics)  
 Old Catholic Congress in Vienna (1909), 10:579  
 Old Catholics, 3:624, **10:579–580**  
 Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg, 1:85  
 Döllinger, Johannes, 4:824  
 Germany, 6:184  
 heresy, 6:778  
 Kulturkampf, 8:254  
 Liberal Catholic Church, 8:539  
 Los-von-Rom Movement, 8:794  
 Loyson, C., 8:838  
 Mariavites, 9:164  
 Reusch, Franz Heinrich, 12:182  
 Old Chapter, 2:410, **10:580**  
 Old Czech party, 4:484  
 Old Deluder Satan Act (1647), **10:580–581**  
 Old Gelasian Sacramentary (*Gelasianum Vetus*). *See* Gelasian Sacramentary  
 Old Religion. *See* Wicca  
 Old Ritualists. *See* Raskolniks (Russian schismatics)  
 Old Roman Chant, 4:32, 33, 6:464, **10:581–582**  
 Old Saint Joseph’s Church (Queen Anne, MD), 9:300  
 Old St. Peter’s Church (Detroit), 3:715  
 “Old School” (New Haven theology), 10:280  
 Old School Baptist Movement, 2:80  
 Old Ship Meeting House (Hingham, MA), 3:714  
 Old South Meeting House (Boston), 3:714  
 Old Testament  
   Aaron, 1:2–3  
   abortion, 1:26  
   adoption, 1:118  
   adultery, 1:131–132  
   aeons, 1:139  
   afterlife, 1:164–165  
   Alma prophecy, 1:297  
   altars, 1:319  
   Amen, 1:348  
   Amorrites, 1:362–363  
   Angel of the Lord, 1:411  
   angels, 1:416–417, 423, 425, 427  
   anger, 1:430  
   Annunciation, 1:475–476  
   anthropomorphism, 1:511  
   Antichrist, 1:513, 515  
   apocalyptic style, 1:546  
   apocrypha, 1:549, 551, 554  
   apologetics, 1:563  
   Aramaean, 1:623, 624  
   Aramaic language, 1:627  
   ark of the covenant, 1:688, 690  
   ashes, 1:782  
   Astarte, 1:808  
   atonement, 1:837  
   authority, 3:28–29  
   authorship, 1:488  
   bare feet, 4:764  
   beatific vision, 2:170–171  
   biblical Chronicler, 3:338, 564–569  
   bishops, 2:411  
   blasphemy, 2:434  
   blessings, 2:437–438  
   blood, 2:443–444  
   book of life, 2:526  
   burnt offerings, 2:709  
   Canaanite ritual references, 14:271  
   canonicity, 3:25–27, 565  
   capital punishment, 3:84  
   Catharism, 3:260  
   censuses, 3:337–338  
   charisms, 3:390  
   cherubim, 3:466  
   Christ (term), 3:527  
   Church concept, 3:575, 629  
   Church-State relations, 1:123  
   concubines, 4:65–66  
   Confraternity revisions, 10:276  
   conscience, 4:140–141, 143, 146  
   contemplation, 4:205  
   conversion, 4:231–233  
   corban, 4:257  
   covenant, 4:325–327  
   creation, 4:336–342, 344  
   crucifixion, 4:398  
   curses, 4:442  
   Cyril, 4:467  
   David (King of Israel), 4:536–537  
   Day of the Lord, 4:547–548  
   Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:562–564  
   death, 4:569–571  
   demonology, 4:645–646, 649, 716, 717  
   demons, 4:497  
   deportations, 4:674  
   descent of Christ into hell, 4:684  
   devil as term, 4:704  
   disciple as term, 4:768  
   divination, 4:785  
   Divine Person, 11:151  
   Divine truth, 14:230–231  
   double effect principle, 4:881  
   doxology, 4:89–90  
   eschatology, 5:333–338  
   exegesis, 12:181–182



Old Testament (*continued*)

expiation, 5:563–564  
 faith, 5:589–590  
 Feast of Passover, 10:933–935  
 food prohibitions, 10:465  
 as foretelling, 3:28–29  
 formation, 3:22–24  
 genealogies, 6:125  
 Gentiles, 6:139–140  
 glory, 6:243–244  
 gluttony, 6:251  
 God in revelation, 6:271–276  
 God the Father, 6:290–291  
 Greek language, 6:438  
 guilt, 6:569–570  
 happiness, 2:171  
 heaven, 6:684  
 Hebrew language, 6:691–692  
 hell, 6:723–724  
 Hexateuch, 6:817  
 historical books, 6:863  
 holiness, 7:3, 8  
 Holy Trinity, 14:201–202  
 Holy War, 14:634–635  
 homosexuality, 7:66, 67  
 hope, 7:92–94, 96–99, 102–103, 103–106  
 hospitality, 7:118  
 humility, 7:205  
 idolatry, 7:305–306, 324  
 images, veneration of, 7:324  
 images prohibited, 7:322–323  
 immortality, 7:351–352  
 immutability of God, 7:354–355  
 impassibility of God, 7:357–358  
 imposition of hands, 7:364  
 incense use, 7:376  
 incest, 7:378  
 infinity, 7:458  
 interpretations, 5:507–508  
 intrinsic power of the spoken word, 2:26  
 justice of God, 8:70–71  
 justice of men, 8:73–74  
 justification, 8:76–77  
 leprosy references, 8:509  
 life, concept of, 8:565–569  
 light, use of, 8:581  
 man, 9:85, 87  
 Marcion on lack of Christian God, 9:142  
 marriage, 7:67  
 martyrdom, 9:227  
 merit, 9:510

miracles, 9:662  
 moral obligation, 10:519  
 Mount of Olives, 10:33  
 mystery, 10:79–80  
 names for Palestine, 10:777–778  
 natural history of Palestine, 10:785–786, 788  
 Nazirites, 10:217–218  
 Nebo (Nabu) worship, 10:220  
 Nebuchadnezzar, King of Babylon, 10:79, 224–225  
 New Testament reference to, 1:272, 292, 3:26, 28–29  
 nudity, 10:473  
 O antiphons text from Prophetic and Sapiential books, 10:489  
 oaths, 10:498  
 obedience, 10:503–504  
 omniscience, 10:593–594  
 oracles, 10:619  
 Origen on revelation nature, 10:654  
 original sin, 10:664  
 papyri fragments, 10:864  
 Paradise, 10:875  
 Passion narratives, 10:923–924  
 passion plays, 4:893–894, 897–898, 900  
 patience, 10:944  
 peace, 11:49  
 political geography of Palestine, 10:782–784  
 poverty, 11:568  
 prayer, 11:591–592  
 presentation of the Lord, 3:14  
 prophecies, 9:246, 247, 545  
 prophecy, 11:759, 764–765  
 Prophetic Books of the, 11:766  
 providence of God, 11:780  
 punishment, 11:817–818  
 purgatory, 11:824–825  
 quotations, 5:507  
 read in the liturgy, 11:124–125  
 rebirth, 11:951  
 references in Matthew’s Gospel, 9:357–358  
 references in the Qur’ān, 7:608  
 repentance, 4:225  
 Resurrection of the Dead, 12:168–170  
 retribution, 12:175–176  
 sacred spaces, 12:501–502  
 salutary acts, 12:621  
 salvation history, 12:627–628  
 Septuagint, 12:920–924  
 sexuality, 3:444

sin, 13:143–145  
 spirit, 13:424–425  
 suffering, 13:586  
 suffering servant, songs of the, 13:588–591  
 Sukkot, 2:532  
 symbolic numbers, 10:477–478  
 Targums version, 13:760–762  
 temptation, 13:815–816  
 Ten Commandments, 4:4–9  
 texts, 2:355–362  
 theology, 13:903  
 theophanies, 13:929–930  
 time, 14:83  
 tradition, 14:132  
 Tree of Knowledge, 14:164, 166  
 Tree of Life, 14:166–167  
 The Twelve, 14:250  
 Tyndale’s translations, 14:253  
 use of word grace, 6:380, 381  
 utopianism, 14:360  
 virginity, 3:322, 14:544  
 virtue, 14:548  
 votive offerings, 14:589–590  
 water, liturgical use of, 14:660  
 widows, 14:712–713  
 wisdom, 14:788–789  
 women, role of, 14:828–829  
 word of God, 14:836–837  
 works of charity, 1:300, 301, 302  
 Yom Kippur, 1:838  
*See also* Historical books of the Old Testament; Sapiential books; *specific books; specific books of the Bible*  
*The Old Testament and the Critics* (Coppens), 5:519  
*The Old Testament in the Jewish Church* (Smith), 6:825  
 Old Testament Law, 9:238–239  
 Oldcastle, John, 8:766  
 Oldcorne, Edward, Bl., 1:783, 5:234, 784  
 Oldegar, St., **10:582**  
 Oldmeadow, Ernest James, **10:582–583**  
 Oldrado de Ponte, 1:239, 3:52  
 O’Leary, Edward Cornelius (Bp. of Portland, ME), 9:59, 11:532  
 O’Leary, Henry Joseph (Abp. of Edmonton, Alberta, Canada), **10:583**  
 O’Leary, Peter (Father), 2:368  
 Oleśnicki, Zbigniew (Card.), 4:795–796, 11:440  
 Olevianus, Caspar, 4:79  
 O’Leyn, Matthew, 7:580

- OLG (Sisters of Our Lady of the Garden), 10:724
- Olga, St., **10:583**
- Oliba (Bp. of Vich), 4:450
- Olier, Jean Jacques (Father), 5:850, **10:583–584**
- Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412
- catechesis, 3:235
- Chrysostom of Saint-Lô, John, 3:573
- Compagnie du Saint-Sacrement, 4:41
- Counter Reformation, 3:612
- French School, 13:452
- Galand, Agnès of Jesus, 6:50
- priesthood, 11:704
- Sulpicians founding, 13:599, 600
- Oliger, Livarius, **10:584**
- Oliva Abbey (Poland), **10:584**
- Olivétan, Pierre Robert, **10:585**, 13:230
- Olivetian Benedictines, **2:274**, 318
- Olive, Petrus, 4:517
- Ollé-Laprune, Léon, **10:585–586**
- Oller, Bernard, 3:141–142
- Olmos, Andrés de, **10:586**
- O’Lochran, John, 7:579
- Olot, Esteban de, 3:129
- O’Loughran, Patrick, Bl., 7:580
- Olsson, Erik, **10:586**
- O’Luin, Donough, 7:580
- O’Luin, John, 7:580
- OLVM (Our Lady of Victory Missionary Sisters), 10:726
- Olwell, Robert, 3:717
- Olympiad era, 5:311
- Olympias, St., **10:586**
- Olympiodorus of Alexandria, 1:670, 3:258
- Olympiodorus of Thebes, 2:797
- Omaha Archdiocese (NE), 10:587–589
- O’Mahoney, Francis, 7:581
- O’Malley, Raymond, 7:582
- O’Malley, Sean (Bp.), 5:612
- Oman, **10:589–590**, 590
- Omar, Mohammad, 1:153
- Omar II (Caliph), 2:751
- O’Meara, Edward (Abp. of Indianapolis), 7:418
- Omega. *See* Alpha and Omega
- Omer of Théroutane (Bp.), St., 1:68, 2:334, 5:787, **10:590**, 12:539
- O’Meran, Thady, 7:579
- OMI (Oblates of Mary Immaculate). *See* Oblates of Mary Immaculate (OMI)
- Omission, **10:590–591**
- Omne agens agit propter finem* (Every agent acts for an end), 12:756
- Omne quod movetur ab alio movetur* (Everything moved is moved by another), 12:756
- Omnebene. *See* Omnibonus (Bp.)
- Omni die dic Mariae* (hymn), **10:591**
- Omnia opera* (Slipyj), 13:218
- Omnibonus (Bp.), 1:482, **10:591**
- Omnipotence, 4:161, **10:591–593**, 11:553
- Omnipresence, 10:593
- Omniscience, **10:593–599**
- L’Omniscienza di Dio (The All-Knowing God)* (Pettazzoni), 11:221
- Omnium sollicitudinum* (papal bull, Benedict XIV), 7:412
- O’Molloy, John, 7:580
- O’Moore, Lawrence, 7:579
- O’Moore, Raymond, 7:582
- Omri (King of Israel), 7:640
- Omrid Dynasty, 8:176
- O’Mulconny of Roscommon, Farfassa, 5:833
- O’Mulroney, Dermot, 7:580
- OMV (Oblates of the Virgin Mary), 10:512
- On Common Prejudice Concerning the Effectiveness of Witchcraft* (Sterzinger), 13:528
- On Consulting the Faithful in Matters of Doctrine* (Newman), 10:334
- On Divine Providence* (Synesius of Cyrene), 13:683
- On Dreams* (Synesius of Cyrene), 13:683
- On Evangelizatoin in the Modern World* (apostolic exhortation, Paul VI), 11:616, 628
- On Evil* (Thomas Aquinas), 5:390
- On Faith and the Principles of the Catholic Faith (Patrologia Graeca)* (Manuel Calecas), 9:126–127
- On Free Will* (Valla), 12:121
- On Generation and Corruption* (Aristotle), 14:22
- On His Return* (Rutilius Namatianus), 12:320
- On Immortality* (Pomponazzi), 12:122
- On Interpretation* (Aristotle), 3:257
- On Orthodox Faith* (Damascene), 9:94
- On Papal Infallibility* (Spalding), 13:405
- On Peace (De pace)* (Joannes de Ligano), 7:883
- On Philosophy* (Aristotle), 1:669
- On Pleasure* (Valla), 12:121
- On Prayer* (Origen), 10:659
- On Restoring Unity in the Church* (Vergerio), 14:448
- On Royalty* (Synesius of Cyrene), 13:683
- On the Babylonian Captivity of the Church* (Luther), 5:427, 8:881, 12:16
- On the Church and the World Today* (Vatican Council II), 1:778
- “On the Church Music of the Future” (Liszt), 8:598–599
- On the Coming of the Friars Minor to England* (Thomas of Eccleston), 5:899
- On the Death of His Brother* (St. Ambrose), 12:705
- “On the Duty of Civil Disobedience” (Thoreau), 14:59
- On the Edge of the Bush: Anthropology as Experience* (Turner), 12:259
- On the Education of Children and Their Moral Training* (Vegius), 14:430
- On the Epiphany* (Titus of Bostra), 14:93
- On the Eternal in Man* (Scheler), 12:70
- On the First Principle* (Duns Scotus), 5:900
- On the Gods and the World* (Sallust), 10:241
- On the Governance of Rulers* (Machiavelli), 12:124
- On the Heavens and Earth* (Aristotle), 14:22
- On the Hexameron* (St. Basil), 2:136, 5:510
- On the Immorality of the Soul* (Pomponazzi), 11:470
- On the Incarnation* (St. Athanasius), 11:695
- On the Law of War and Peace (De iure belli ac pacis libri tres)* (Grotius), 6:540
- On the Manners of a Gentleman and Liberal Studies* (Vergerio), 14:448
- On the Martyrs of Palestine* (Eusebius), 6:613
- On the Martyrs of Palestine* (Pamphilus), 10:815
- On the Misery of the Human Condition (De miseria humane conditionis)* (Innocent III), 7:470
- On the Nativity I (Romanus Melodus, St.)*, 12:348
- On the Nature of Man* (Nemesius of Emesa), 10:232
- On the Nature of Things* (Thomas of Cantimpré), 14:32
- On the Origin of Species* (Darwin), 4:532

- On the Pastoral Care of Homosexual Persons* (Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith), 7:66, 71–73
- On the Priesthood* (St. John Chrysostom), 7:945
- On the Procession of the Holy Spirit* (St. Anselm of Canterbury), 1:497
- On the Promises* (St. Dionysius), 5:510
- On the Promulgation of Laws* (Espen), 5:658
- On the Properties of Things* (*De proprietatibus rerum*) (Bartholomaeus Anglicus), 2:122, 123
- On the Redemption of Mankind* (St. Anselm of Canterbury), 1:497
- On the Resurrection* (Methodius), 9:563
- On the Spirit* (St. Basil), 2:136
- On the Theology of the Church* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:452
- On the True Purity of Chastity* (Basil of Ancyra), 2:139–140
- On the Truth of the Catholic Faith* (Aquinas). *See Summa contra gentiles* (St. Thomas Aquinas)
- “On the Vigilance of the Church’s Pastors Regarding Books” (Vatican Council II), 3:336
- On the Virginal Conception and Original Sin* (St. Anselm of Canterbury), 1:497
- On the Virtues* (Thomas Aquinas), 5:390
- On the Way of Life* (Synesius of Cyrene), 13:683
- On the Witch of Endor against Origen* (Eustathius of Antioch), 5:456, 511
- On Virginity* (Basil of Ancyra). *See On the True Purity of Chastity* (Basil of Ancyra)
- On War* (*De bello*) (Joannes de Ligano), 7:883
- Onahan, William James, 8:412, **10:599–600**
- Onanism, 4:219, 222, **9:315–317**, **10:600**
- Oñate, Juan de, 1:687, 10:284
- 137 Chapters of Spiritual Mediations* (Gregory Sinaites), 6:524
- One Hundred Years of Educational Foundations by the Brothers of Mary in America* (Resch), 12:137
- O’Neaghtan, Donall, 7:581
- O’Neil, Leo E., 10:280
- O’Neil, Mary Anne (Sister Mary Theresa), 5:880
- O’Neilan, Daniel, 7:579
- O’Neilan, Denis, 7:581
- O’Neill, Art, 7:581
- O’Neill, Arthur Barry, 11:625
- O’Neill, Brian, 7:581
- O’Neill, Hugh, 7:18, 557
- O’Neill, Owen Roe, 9:24, 12:250
- O’Neill, Phelim, Sir, 7:582
- O’Neill, Sara Benedicta, **10:600**
- O’Neill, Thomas J., 2:39
- One’s Self as Another* (Ricoeur), 5:349
- Onganía, Juan Carlos, 1:654
- Onias III (high priest), 1:528, 9:10
- Onizuka, Peter, Bl., 7:734
- Onkelos Targum, 13:760–761
- Only Son* (Farrell), 5:631
- Ono, Anthony, Bl., 7:733
- Ono, Clement, Bl., 7:733
- Onomasticon* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:452
- Onondaga people, 8:383
- Onphitak, Philip Siphong, 13:848–849
- Ontario (Canada), 3:10–11
- Ontario Conference of Catholic Bishops (Canada), 3:8
- Ontinyent martyrs, Spanish Civil War, 6:56
- Ontologia sive Metaphysica Generalis* (Frick), 10:607
- Ontological argument, **10:600–603**
- Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496
- aseity, 1:779, 780
- dualism, 4:916
- Duns Scotus, John, 4:937
- Hartshorne, Charles, 6:657–658
- Leibniz, 8:458
- Richard Rufus of Cornwall, opposition to, 12:236
- Ontological transcendence, 14:142
- Ontologism, 3:624, **10:603–605**
- beatific vision, 2:169
- destiny, supernatural, 4:694
- existence of God, 6:313
- Lepidi, A., 8:507
- Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:75
- truth, 14:223
- Ontology, 7:303, **10:605–608**, 14:228–230, 290
- Ontology* (Van Steenberghe), 10:607, 14:388
- Oosterhout Abbey (Netherlands), 2:231
- Oosterwyk, John Van, 6:364
- OP. *See* Dominicans
- Opata people, 2:91
- Open Catholic Church (China), 3:504–505
- Open communion, 2:80
- Open Letter to Dr. Hyde* (Stevenson), 14:467
- An Open Letter to His Eminence Cardinal Gibbons* (Sabatier), 12:453
- Open Letter to the Christian Nobility* (Luther), 8:281–282
- Opening Profession of Vatican Council I* (McMahon), 14:402
- Opera, 2:112, 6:250–251, 12:725
- Opera, sacred, 8:471, 867
- Opera dei Congressi e Comitati Cattolici (social organization), 6:537, 7:673, 10:69, 14:128
- Opera Dionysii* (Gallus), 14:30
- Opera dommatica contro gli eretici pretesi riformati* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:310
- Opera moralia* (Gobat), 6:269
- Opera omnia* (Lawrence of Brindisi), 8:406, 407
- Opera omnia* (Luther), 14:234
- Opera omnia* (Pohle, ed.), 14:13
- Opera omnia* (St. John Damascene), 8:511
- Opera Patrum Apostolicorum* (Funk), 6:35
- Operarii autem pauci* (*The Workers Are Few*) (Manna), 9:119–120
- Operation Resuce organization, 8:116
- Operationalism, 5:142, 9:418, **10:608–609**
- Operative habits, 6:598–599, 600
- Ophites, 6:260
- Opinion, 3:302, 351, 4:366–368, 7:179, **10:609–610**
- Oppenheim, Philipp, **10:610**
- Oppose America-Aid Korea Movement (China), 3:501–502
- Opposition, 4:793, 5:503–504, **10:611**
- Optatianus Porphyrius, 1:72
- Optatus of Milevis (Bp.), St., 3:275, 293, 553, 4:83, 10:431, **611–612**
- Optatus of Thamugadi (Bp.), 4:862, 863
- Optics, 12:810, 813, 13:881
- Optics* (Newton), 10:19
- Optics* (Ptolemy), 11:808
- Optimism, **10:612–614**
- Optimism, theological aspects of, **10:614**
- Option for the poor, **10:615–616**
- Optiz, Martin, 2:115
- Opus Anglicanum, 8:635
- Opus de natura rerum* (Thomas of Cantimpré), 9:462
- Opus Dei* (organization), **10:616–618**
- Escrivá de Balaguer y Albás, Josemaría, Bl., founding, 5:355, 356
- lay spirituality, 8:416
- Portillo, Alvaro del, 11:526–527

- precursors, 8:198  
 Spain, 13:397, 400  
 University of Navarre, 10:215  
*Opus maius* (Roger Bacon), 12:284  
*Opus metaphysicum* (Scheibler), 12:768  
*Opus metricum* (James Gaetani Stefaneschi), 7:707  
*Opus nonaginta dierum* (William of Ockham), 5:900  
*Opus prophetale* (St. Jerome), 7:759  
*Opus tessellatum* mosaics, 10:2  
*Opus theologicum morale in Busembaum medullam* (Ballerini), 2:31  
*Opus tripartitum* (Eckhart), 5:45  
*Opus vermiculatum* mosaics, 10:2  
*Opuscula moralia* (Vázquez), 14:427  
*Opuscula Sacra* (Boethius), 12:107  
*Opúsculos de San Pascual Bailón* (Paschal Baylon), 10:917  
*Opusculum contra Wolfelmum Coloniensem* (Manegold of Lautenbach), 9:105–106  
*Opusculum de vita sua* (Herman of Scheda), 6:783  
*Opusculum tripertitum* (Gerson), 3:232, 241  
 O'Queeley, Malachy (Abp. of Tuam, Ireland), 7:581  
 O'Quillan, Peter, 7:579  
*Or Adonai* (Crescas), 4:361  
 Oracle, in the Bible, 1:297, **10:619–620**  
 Oracles, 1:264, 4:632, 633, 784, **10:618–619**  
*See also Sibylline Oracles*  
 Oracles of the Twelve Tribes, 9:540–541  
 O'Rahilly, T. F., 10:955  
 Oral history, 6:132  
 Oral law, 8:2, 13:742–743  
 Oral traditions, 8:20, 13:742  
 Orange, Councils of (441–529), **10:620**  
   beginning of faith, 5:604–605  
   clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:325  
   Confirmation, 4:84, 87  
   conversion, 4:239, 240–241  
   destiny, supernatural, 4:694  
   predestination, 11:649–650, 12:900  
   Semi-Pelagianism, 1:877, 2:499, 3:206, 8:82  
 Orange, Martyrs of, 5:973, **10:620–621**, 12:484  
 Orans, 4:391, 392, 8:649, 9:272, **10:621**, 12:600  
 Orant symbolism, 3:630  
*Orate Fratres* (periodical), 12:552  
*Oratio* (Pico Della Mirandola), 11:324  
*Oratio ad Graecos* (Tatian), 13:764  
*Oratio Admonitionis*, 10:45  
*Oratio catechetica magna* (St. Gregory of Nyssa), 6:518  
*Oratio contra poetas* (Barbaro the Elder), 2:90  
*Oratio de imaginibus* (St. John Damascene), 5:449  
*Oratio in funere Caroli V* (Seripando), 13:17  
*Oratio Post Gloriam* (prayer), 10:44–45  
*Oratio Post Nomina* (prayer), 10:45  
*Oratio Post Sanctus* (prayer), 10:46  
*Oratio super populum* (prayer), **10:621**  
*Oration Against the Arians* (St. Athanasius), 11:695  
*Oration of the Dignity of Man* (Pico Della Mirandola), 12:117, 122  
*Orationum ac epistolarum libri XV* (Barbaro), 2:90  
 Oratorians, 3:185, 243, **10:621–623**, 12:765, 13:464–465  
*Oratorio catechetica* (St. Gregory of Nyssa), 3:250  
*Oratorio delle Missioni* (Italy), 5:871  
*Oratorio habita Thuronii* (Ferrerri), 5:694  
*Oratorio per la Settimana Santa* (Rossi), 12:388  
 Oratorios, 3:123, 438, 8:694  
 Oratory, 10:248–249  
 Oratory of Divine Love, 3:610, 782, **4:787**  
 Oratory of Pierre de Bérulle, 2:568, 714  
*See also Bérulle, Pierre de* (Card.)  
 Orban, Alexis, 3:291  
 Orbis Books (NY), **10:623–624**, 12:729  
*Orbis sensualium pictus* (Comenius, John Amos), 4:2, 3  
*Orbis Seraphicus* (Gubernatis), 6:554–555  
 Orbona (goddess), 12:679  
 Orchard Lake Schools (MI), **10:624–626**  
 Ordained ministries, 9:653  
 Ordeal, 4:46, 442, 8:354, **10:626–629**  
 Ordeal by water, 10:626  
 Order, 1:59, 747, 3:302, **10:628–631**, 12:206, 13:485–486  
*Order and History* (Voegelin), 10:630  
 Order of Arrouaise, 3:68  
 Order of Aubrac, **1:845–846**  
 Order of Aviz, 1:240, 947, **947**, 2:858  
 Order of Brothers of Mercy of Mary the Helper, 6:3  
 Order of Celebrating Marriage (Rome, 1990), 9:338  
 Order of Christ, 1:240, 4:596, **10:631**  
*The Order of Christian Funerals. See* Funeral rites  
 Order of Cluny, 3:68  
*The Order of Communion*, 12:9  
 Order of Friar Servants of St. Mary. *See* Servites  
 Order of Friars Minor. *See* Franciscans, First Order  
 Order of Friars of the Sack, 7:151  
 Order of Friars Preachers. *See* Dominicans  
 Order of Friars Unitors of St. Gregory the Illuminator, 4:851  
 Order of Grandmont, 13:525  
 Order of Hospitalers of the Holy Spirit, 6:587  
 Order of Lebanese Monks, 8:427  
 Order of Magdalens, **9:33**  
 Order of Mercy, 3:414  
 Order of Our Lady of Mercy. *See* Mercedarians  
 Order of Our Lady of Ransom. *See* Mercedarians  
 Order of Poor Clerics Regular of the Mother of God of the Pious Schools. *See* Piarists  
 Order of St. Anthony, 9:421  
 Order of St. Augustine. *See* Augustinians  
 Order of St. Basil the Great. *See* Basilians (Byzantine)  
 Order of St. Clare. *See* Poor Clares  
 Order of St. Gregory the Great, 4:596  
 Order of St. Gregory the Illuminator, 8:668  
 Order of Saint Hubert, **12:549–550**  
 Order of St. Jerome Aemilian. *See* Somascan Fathers  
 Order of St. John. *See* Knights of Malta  
 Order of St. John of Jerusalem. *See* Knights of Malta  
 Order of St. Sylvester Pope, 4:596  
 Order of Santa Inés de Montepulciano, 3:850  
 Order of Sempringham. *See* Gilbertines  
 Order of Suwayr. *See* Basilian Order of St. John Baptist  
 Order of the Blessed Virgin Mary for the Ransom of Captives. *See* Mercedarians  
 Order of the Company of Our Lady (La Enseñanza), 3:850  
 Order of the Holy Cross, 4:415  
 Order of the Holy Cross with a Red Heart, 2:609  
 Order of the Holy Sepulcher of Jerusalem, 3:68  
 Order of the Holy Spirit, 3:412, **7:51–52**, 120, 129

- Order of the Holy Spirit, Guy de Montpellier, 6:587
- Order of the Most Holy Redeemer. *See* Redemptoristines
- Order of the Most Holy Savior of Saint Brigit, 6:810
- Order of the Most Holy Saviour. *See* Brigittine Sisters
- Order of the Poor Clerics Regular of the Mother of God of the Pious Schools. *See* Piarists
- Order of the Savior and of the Blessed Virgin, 7:371
- Order of the Star-Spangled Banner. *See* Know-Nothingism
- Order of the Swan (1440), **10:631–632**
- Order of the Visitation, 5:866
- Order of the Visitation of Holy Mary, 3:381
- Ordericus Vitalis, 1:463, 5:497, 772, **10:632**, 12:546
- Orders, Holy. *See* Holy Orders, Sacrament of; Ordination
- Orders of St. George, **12:547**
- Ordinal for Holy Week (Pius XII), 5:16
- Ordinal numbers, in pope's names, 11:502, 507
- Ordinals, Roman, **10:632–633**, 633
- Ordinamenti di giustizia* (Giano della Bella), 5:767
- Ordinances* (Torquemada), 14:114
- Ordinaries, ecclesiastical, **10:633–634**
- Ordinary (ordinal) time, 8:719
- Ordinary magisterium, 2:172–173, 13:353
- Ordinatio*, 10:634
- Ordinatio* (Duns Scotus), 5:895, 900
- Ordinatio imperii* (Lothair I), 8:795
- Ordinatio imperii* (Louis the Pious), 3:169, 10:914
- Ordinatio sacerdotalis* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 7:1003, 11:747
- Ordination
- age requirements, 7:40
  - Anglicanism, 5:67–68
  - anointing, 7:35
  - Armenian liturgy, 1:710
  - Baptist ministers, 2:81
  - canonical impediments, 7:40–41
  - dismissorial letters, 4:747
  - imposition of hands, 7:364, 365
  - ministers, 7:38–39
  - reception and requirements, 7:39–41
  - See also* Holy Orders
- Ordination Anointings in the Western Church before 1000 A.D.* (Ellard), 5:168
- Ordination of women
- Anglicanism, 1:435, 439, 441, 447
  - Ecumenical dialogues, 5:68
  - Episcopalianism, 5:298
  - Roman Catholicism, 5:710
  - Synod of Bishops, 12:551
  - Women's Ordination Conference (WOC), 5:677
- Ordinationes et exercitia quotidiana* (Foscarini), 5:825
- Ordinations in the Roman Rite, **10:634–642**, 13:166
- Ordinem vestrum* (papal bull, Innocent IV), 7:980
- Ordines Judicariii, **10:642–643**
- Ordines Romani*, 3:45, 10:632–633, 633
- Ordo*, 10:634
- Ordo, Roman, **10:643**
- adoption, 8:440
  - catechesis, 3:231
  - early liturgical books, 8:640
  - English translation, 8:439
  - liturgical history, 8:655
  - liturgical music history, 8:682
  - RCL compared, 8:441
  - second edition, 8:439–440, 442
  - Vatican Council II, 8:440
- Ordo ad catechumenum faciendum*, 3:251
- Ordo cluniacensis*, 10:555
- Ordo compendiosus*, 1:486
- Ordo concilii. . . celebrandi* (Paul VI), 14:411
- Ordo executionis* (order of execution or accomplishment), 12:752
- Ordo intentionis* (order of intention), 12:752
- Ordo iudiciarius* (Bartholomew of Brescia), 2:125
- Ordo iudiciarius Bambergensis* (1182–85), 10:642
- Ordo iudiciarius Causa II, quaestio I* (1171), 10:642
- Ordo Missae* (liturgical right), 9:672–673, 674–676, 10:43
- Ordo Missae of the Missale Ambrosianum*, 4:356
- Ordo monasterii*, 3:68
- Ordo querimoniae* (Valerio of Bierzo), 14:375
- Ordo Regularium Matris Dei. See* Clerks Regular of the Mother of God
- Ordo Romanus Antiquus* (Hittorp), 10:633
- Ordo Romanus I*, 4:118
- Ordo Romanus III*, 4:50
- Ordo Romanus Primus*, 12:328
- Ordo Romanus VII*, 4:354
- Ordo Romanus XLIX*, 4:9–10
- Ordo Sancti Benedicti de Monte Fano. See* Sylvestrine Benedictines
- Ordo XI*, 4:86
- Ordonnances cabochiennes* (1413), 10:888
- L'Ordre et les ordinations* (Triexeront), 14:95
- Oré, Luis Gerónimo de (Bp.), **10:643**
- O'Regan, Anthony (Bp. of Chicago), 3:477, 517
- Oregon, **10:644–647**
- anti-Catholicism, 11:529, 530
  - Blanchet, Francis Norbert, 2:430–431
  - Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 2:430–431
  - De Smet, Pierre Jean (Father), 11:529
  - Sheehan, Luke Francis, 13:73–74
  - Sisters of St. Mary of Oregon, 12:565
  - Stettler v. O'Hara* (1913), 10:566
  - Whitman massacre (1847), 2:431, 635
  - See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Oregon City Archdiocese (OR). *See* Portland Archdiocese (OR)
- Oregon School Case, 2:429, **10:646–650**, 11:530
- O'Reilly, Bernard (Bp. of Hartford), 6:652, **10:650**, 12:214
- O'Reilly, Charles B. (Bp.), 2:23
- O'Reilly, Edmund (Bp. of Armagh), 1:698, **10:650–651**
- O'Reilly, Edmund (Bp. of Hartford), 4:122
- O'Reilly, Hugh (Abp. of Armagh), 1:698, 3:834
- O'Reilly, James, 5:624
- O'Reilly, John, 11:366
- O'Reilly, Patrick Thomas (Bp.), 9:307, 13:462
- O'Reilly, Richard, 1:698
- O'Reilly, Thomas (Father), 1:830
- Oreintalium Ecclesiarum* (Decree on Eastern Catholic Churches), 5:20
- Orel, Anton, 1:915
- Orellana, Francisco, 3:198
- Oremus* (Let us pray), 10:45, 46, **651**
- Oresme, Nicholas, 13:254
- Orfali, Gaudenzio, 3:83
- Orfanel, Jacinto, Bl., 7:733
- Orfeo* (Rossi), 12:388

- Organ, liturgical use of, 8:694,  
**10:651–652**
- Organic articles, 3:92, 618, 4:61, 63
- Organicism, **10:652**
- Organization for African Unity (OAU),  
2:712
- Organon* (Aristotle), 1:377, 670, 8:748,  
12:40
- Oriel College (Oxford University),  
10:730
- Oriens Christianus* (periodical), 2:159
- Oriental Canon Law, 10:415
- Oriental Christians, 13:711–715
- Oriental Church, Congregation for the,  
5:21, 22  
*See also* Eastern Churches,  
Congregation for the
- Oriental churches. *See* Eastern churches
- Oriental cults, 10:85–89
- Oriental hagiography, 6:614–615
- Oriental moral theology, 9:860
- Oriental Orthodox copts, 4:255
- Oriental studies, 9:114
- Oriental theology, 5:58
- Orientalium dignitas* (apostolic  
constitution, Leo XIII), 3:817, 7:651,  
9:681
- Orientalium ecclesiarum* (Vatican  
Council II), 3:626, 818
- Oriental-Orthodox dialogue, 8:168
- “Orienting” the basilica, 2:147–148
- Origen and Origenism, 5:292, 10:653,  
**653–661**, 11:290  
6th century overview, 10:660–661  
active life, 1:83  
Alexander (Patriarch of Alexandria),  
St., 1:266  
Alexander of Jerusalem, St., 1:266  
allegory, 1:292, 337  
Ambrose, St., 1:337, 339  
Anastasius I (Pope), St., 1:387  
angels, 1:419  
Antichrist, 1:516  
apocatastasis, 1:548  
apocrypha, 1:558  
apologetics, 1:564, 567  
Arianism, 1:660  
Assumption of Mary, 1:800  
Basil, St., 2:136, 137  
Beryllus of Bostra, 2:339  
Bible texts, 2:358, 366  
biblical canon, 3:21, 31  
Byzantine theology, 2:793  
Caesarea, 10:800  
Carpocrates, 3:174  
casuistry, 3:220  
catechumenate, 3:250  
causality, 3:303  
Celsus, 3:329  
Christian paideia, 10:755  
Christmas, 3:551  
Christology, 3:560  
church architecture, 1:756  
Church property, 3:723, 724  
Clement of Alexandria, St., 3:797  
clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:323  
condemnation, 4:191, 192  
contemplation, 4:205  
contemporary state, 10:661  
controversies, 5:292, 10:659–660,  
12:404, 405, 452  
creedal statements, 4:350, 353  
death imagery in baptism, 2:75  
demonology, 4:648, 649  
descent of Christ into hell, 4:684  
Didymus the Blind, 4:738  
dogmatic definition, 4:611  
Domitian of Ancyra, 4:858  
early Palestine, 10:800–801  
eschatology, 5:343  
exigetical works, 5:509–510,  
512–513  
exorcism, 5:551  
fidelity, 10:656  
Firmilian of Caesarea, 5:740  
Gnosis, 6:255  
grace, 6:401  
Greco-Roman schooling, 6:429–430  
hell, 6:726–727  
Holy Trinity, 14:192, 203  
homily, 7:62  
homousios, 4:197, 7:65  
hypostasis, 7:263  
Immaculate Conception, 7:332  
immortality, 7:353  
impassivity of God, 7:358  
Jerome, St., 3:594, 7:758–759  
John Italus, 2:758  
Julius Africanus, 8:58–59  
Justinian I (Byzantine Emperor),  
3:595–596  
Kingdom of God, 8:174  
Leontius of Byzantium, 2:820, 8:502  
liturgical history, 8:651  
martyrs, 4:83  
mysticism and mystery, 10:655–656  
Origen’s father, 8:499  
patristic theology, 10:967  
penitential controversy, 11:73  
Platonic theory, 5:90  
preaching, 11:608–609, 617  
presbyters, 11:674  
priesthood, 11:694, 699  
public confession, 4:76  
relics, 12:51  
Rufinus of Aquileia, 12:406  
School of Alexandria, 1:268, 269,  
272–273  
School of Antioch, 1:527  
School of Caesarea, 2:845, 847  
similarity, 13:126  
simplicity of God, 13:137  
soul, 13:340–341  
speculative theology, 10:657–659  
spiritual life, 13:435–436  
spirituality, 13:444  
theology, 10:656–657  
theology of history, 6:888  
Theophilus of Alexandria, 13:932  
works, 10:654–655  
works of charity, 3:403  
*See also* Patristic era  
*Origen milagroso del Santuario de  
Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe*  
(Beccerra Tanco), 2:192  
*Origin of the Species* (Darwin), 5:492,  
495  
Original integrity of man, 2:19–20  
Original justice, 1:105, 4:68–69,  
8:74–75, **10:661–664**  
Original sin, **10:664–672**  
Ambrosius Catharinus, 1:347  
Augustine, St., 1:860, 876–877  
Baianism, 2:20  
*De Baptismo* (Pacian), 10:744  
Catholic faith and theology,  
10:665–671  
Christian philosophy, 3:538  
concupiscence, 4:68–69  
conversion, 4:240  
Council of Trent, 14:170  
death, 4:573–574  
defined, 13:150  
Hermesianism, 6:798  
justice of men, 8:75  
lay spirituality, 8:414  
liberal theology, 8:543  
Machiavelli, Niccolo, 9:21  
Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:75  
man as changed by, 10:614  
Mariology, 9:170–171  
nature corrupted by, 10:195, 201  
Protestant view, 8:166  
reprobation, 12:132  
Rosmini-Serbati, Antonio, 12:384

Original sin (*continued*)

Semi-Pelagianism, 1:877, 3:206  
 sin of Adam, 10:665–667, 668–669, 670  
 sphere of sex, 13:46  
 suffering, 13:586  
 supernatural endowments, 9:93–94  
*See also* Sin, in the Bible  
*Origines* (Isidore of Seville, St.), 9:439–440  
*Les Origines de l'Église d'Ésèze et la légende d'Abgar* (Tixeront), 14:95  
*Les Origines du dogme de la Trinité* (Lebreton), 8:430  
 Oriol, Joseph, St., **10:672**  
 Orione (Bach), 2:6  
 Orione, Luigi, Bl., 3:419, 8:611, **10:672**, 13:320–321  
 Orlandini, Niccolò, 8:317  
 Orléans, Councils of (511–549), 1:895, 3:325, 409, 409–410, 410  
 Orléans, Synods of (533–541), 1:232, 3:409  
 Orléans de la Motte, François Gabriel d' (Bp. of Amiens), 1:359  
 Orléans-Longueville, Antoinette d', **10:672–673**  
 Orléansville Basilica, 1:754  
 Ormaneto, Niccolò, 3:145, 214  
 Ormanian, Malachy (Father), 1:706  
 Ormo Seró, José María, 2:92  
 Ormonde, James, 7:560  
*Ormulum* (Orm), 11:633  
 Ornacieux, Beatrice d', 3:192  
 Ormithomancy, 4:785  
 Orona Madrigal, Justino, St., **10:673**, 12:366  
 Orosius (Spanish priest), **10:673–674**, 11:61  
 Orosius, Paul, 1:461, 784, 877  
 O'Rourke, Donough, 7:579  
 O'Rourke, K. D., 1:29  
 Orozco, Alfonso de, Bl., 1:875, **10:674**  
 Orozco y Jiménez, Francisco (Abp.), **10:674**  
*Orphanotrophia*, 10:675  
 Orphans and orphanages, 14:348  
   diaconia and care, 4:718–720  
   Italy, 5:632, 865, 872  
   social principle, 13:249–250  
   Somaskan fathers, 13:309–310  
   United States, 5:752, 758, 759, 835, 13:174  
 Orphans and orphanages, in the early church, **10:674–675**  
 Orphic passports, 10:95

Orphism, **10:675–676**

asceticism, 1:773  
 history and evaluation, 10:94–95  
 mysteries, 10:85, 86  
 soul, 13:338  
 transmigration of souls, 14:156  
 Orsi, Giuseppe Agostino (Card.), **10:676**  
 Orsini, Alessandro, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Bobone, 10:677  
 Orsini, Domenico, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Flavio, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Francesco, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Franciotto, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Fulvio, 10:482  
 Orsini, Giacinto. *See* Celestine III (Pope)  
 Orsini, Giacomo, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Giambattista, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Gian Gaetano, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Giordano (d. 1165), 10:677  
 Orsini, Giordano (d. 1287), 10:677  
 Orsini, Giordano (d. 1438), 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Giovanni Gaetano. *See* Nicholas III (Pope)  
 Orsini, John, Bl., 10:676  
 Orsini, Latino (d. 1477), 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Latino Frangipane Malabrance (d. 1294), 10:677  
 Orsini, Matteo (d. 1340), 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Matteo Rosso (Card.), 3:320, 10:676  
 Orsini, Napoleone, 10:677  
 Orsini, Nicholas (Card.), 3:321  
 Orsini, Pietro (d. 1181), 10:677  
 Orsini, Pietro Francesco. *See* Benedict XIII (Pope)  
 Orsini, Poncello, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Raimondello, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Rinaldo, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Tommaso, 10:677–678  
 Orsini, Vincenzo Maria. *See* Benedict XIII (Pope)  
 Orsini, Virginio, 1:259, 10:677–678, 677  
 Orsini d'Aragona, Domenico (Card.), 3:794  
 Orsini family, 1:58, 259, 3:854, **10:676–678**  
 Orsucci, Angelo Ferrer, Bl., 7:733  
 Ortega García, Secundino María (Father), 2:92  
 Ortega y Alamino, Jaime (Abp. of Havana), 4:419  
 Ortega y Gasset, José, 5:544, **10:678–679**, 11:284  
 Orthodox and Oriental Orthodox Churches, 5:19, **10:679–681**  
   Albania, 1:213, 214, 215, 2:746

angelic devotion, 1:424  
 Bulgaria, 2:680, 684, 745–746  
 Byzantine art, 2:731  
 China, 9:695  
 Christology, 8:503  
 Coptic, 1:271, 273  
 creedal statements, 4:354–355  
 Crusades, 4:402, 413  
 Easter service (Kiev), 10:702  
 Estonian, 2:746  
 Finland, 2:746  
 Georgia (Europe), 2:746, 3:294  
 history, 8:510–511  
 Latvia, 8:376  
 light of glory, 8:585  
 liturgy, 1:273  
 Moldova, 9:765  
 Moravia, 3:599  
 Orthodox Church of America, 2:744, 745, 3:717  
 overview, 2:744–746  
 philetism, 4:196  
 Romanian, 2:745  
 Serbian, 2:547  
 seven great councils, 4:300  
 Shehan, L. J., 13:76  
 synthesis of opposites, 13:238  
 Ukrainian, 1:533–534, 10:696  
 Vatican Council II, 1:829  
 World Council of Churches members, 14:842  
 Yugoslavia, 13:10  
*See also* Armenian Apostolic Church; Eastern churches; Greek Orthodox Church; Russian Orthodox Church  
 Orthodox Baptistery of S. Giovanni (Ravenna, Italy), 11:932  
 Orthodox Church of America (OCA), 2:744, 745, 3:717, **10:681–683**, 12:742  
*The Orthodox Confession of Faith* (Moghila), 9:760–761  
 Orthodox Creed of 1678 (General Baptists), 2:78  
 Orthodox doctrine, 5:641  
*Orthodox Dogmatic Theology* (Staniloae), 13:477  
*The Orthodox Eastern Church* (Fortescue), 5:821  
 Orthodox Greco-Russian theology, 13:910  
 Orthodox Judaism, 8:10–11  
 Orthodox Roman Catholic Movement, 3:289  
 Orthodox symbolic books, **10:700–701**  
 Orthodox theology, 13:911, 912



- Orthodoxia*, 6:460  
 Orthodoxy, **10:701**, 13:55–56  
 Orthodoxy, Feast of (843), 2:753, 766, 7:283  
 Orti y Lara, Juan Manuel, 12:773  
*Ortio synodalis de primatu* (Torquemada), 14:112  
 Ortiz, Diego, 1:889  
 Ortiz de Zárate, Pedro, Ven., **10:701–702**  
 Ortlibarii, 2:629, **10:702–703**  
 Ortlieb of Strasbourg. *See* Ortlibarii  
 Ortolana, Bl., **10:703**  
 Orton, William Aylott, **10:703–704**  
*Ortus et progressus ordinis minorum S. Francisci ultra quinque saecula* (Elbel), 5:143  
 Ortynsky, Soter (Bp.), 2:145, 5:20, 11:86  
 Orval Abbey (Luxembourg), 3:751, **10:704**  
 Orvieto Cathedral (Italy), 1:544, 12:601  
 Orwell, George, 1:292, 14:361  
*Os trabalhos de Jesus* (Thomas of Jesus), 14:35  
 Osage people, 8:113, 117  
 Osbaldeston, Edward, Bl., 5:232, **10:704**  
 Osbern of Gloucester, **10:704**  
 Osborne, K., 12:473  
 Osborne, Thomas (Earl of Danby). *See* Danby, Thomas Osborne, Earl of  
 OSC (Oblates of St. Charles), 10:515  
 O'Scanlan, Maolpadraig, 1:697  
 O'Scanlon, Maurice, 7:579  
 Oscott, Synod of (1852), 5:251  
 Osei-Bonsu, Joseph, 7:528  
 Osés Sáinz, Jose, Bl., 4:494  
 OSFS (Oblate Sisters of St. Francis de Sales), 10:512, 513  
 O'Shea, Philip, 7:579  
 Oshida, Shigeto, 7:743  
 Osiander, Andreas, **10:704–705**, 14:159  
   Albrecht of Brandenburg-Ansbach, 1:233, 234  
   Copernicus, Nicolaus, 4:251  
   justification controversy, 8:890  
   Schatzgeyer, Kaspar, 12:730  
 Osiris (Egyptian deity). *See* Isis and Osiris (Egyptian deities)  
 OSJ (Oblates of St. Joseph), 10:512, 517  
 OSM (Servants of Mary). *See* Mantellate Sisters  
 Osmund (Bp. of Salisbury), St., **10:705**, 12:617  
*Osoba y czyn (Person and Act)* (Wojtyła), 7:995  
 Osrhoene, **10:705–706**  
*Osservatore Cattolico*, 1:228  
*L'Osservatore Romano* (newspaper), 14:402  
 Ossius of Córdoba. *See* Hosius of Córdoba (Bp.)  
 Ossó y Cervelló, Enrique (Henry) de, St., **10:706**, 12:587  
 OSSR (Oblate Sisters of the Most Holy Redeemer), 10:513  
 Ossuaries, 2:698, 10:33, **707**  
 Östborn, G., 3:24  
 Osterrieder, Hermann, 12:770  
 Ostia synagogue (Rome, Italy), 13:678  
 Ostiensis. *See* Leo Marsicanus  
 Ostliffe, George (Father), 5:729  
*Ostpolitik*, 11:31  
 Ostracon, **10:707**  
 Ostrogoths, 1:172, 663, 6:171, 369, 7:223  
 Ostrozhski, Constantine, 12:422  
 Ostwald, W., 1:835  
 O'Sullivan, Francis, 7:582  
 O'Sullivan, Jeremiah (Bp. of Mobile, AL), 1:201, 9:749  
 Oswald (King of Northumbria), St., 1:192, **10:707–708**  
 Oswald of York (Bp.), St., **10:708**, 11:905, 12:253, 539, 14:894  
 “Oswego Movement,” 11:171  
 Oswiu (King of the Anglo-Saxons), 1:449  
 Oswy (King of Northumbria), 5:14, 153  
 Osypiuk, Bartołomiej, 11:584  
 Ot, Guiral, 1:265  
 Ota, Augustine, Bl., 7:733  
*L'Otage* (Claudel), 3:766, 768  
 Otbert (Bp. of Liège), 12:549  
 O'Teevan, Eugene, 7:581  
 Oteiza Segura, Faustino, Bl., **10:708**, 816  
*Otello* (Tancredi), 12:389  
*Otello* (Verdi), 14:446  
 Otey, James H., 5:297  
 Othbert of Liège (Bp.), 12:293  
 Otherness, 4:592–595  
 Othlo of Sankt Emmeram, 7:248, 9:449, **10:708–709**  
 Othmar, St., **10:709**, 12:669  
*Otia imperialia* (Gervase of Tilbury), 6:194  
 Otis, Harrison Gray, 3:472  
 Ōtomo Yoshishige, 7:726  
 O'Toole, George Barry, **10:709–710**  
 O'Toole, James, 1:640  
 O'Treivir, Bernard, 7:580  
 O'Treivir, Donegal, 7:580  
 Ott, Michael, **10:710**, 12:578  
 Ott, Stanley J. (Bp. of Baton Rouge), 2:156  
 Ottaviani, Alfredo (Card.), 10:68, 710–711  
 Ottaviano of Monticello. *See* Victor IV (Antipope)  
 Ottawa (Canada), 3:8  
 Ottawa, University of, 5:614–615  
 Ottawa people, 2:86, 3:5  
 Otterbein, Philip William, 5:468, 471, **10:711**, 14:305, 308  
   Boehm, Martin, 2:454  
   River Brethren, 2:606  
 Otto, Rudolf, 5:331, **10:128**  
   existence of God, 6:314  
   experience of the holy, 13:68  
   irrationalism, 7:587  
   mystery in theology, 10:85  
   phenomenology, 12:70  
   sacred and profane, 12:57  
   theological doctrine, 10:711  
 Otto, Rudolph. *See* Otto, Rudolf  
 Otto, W., 1:664, 5:2  
 Otto I (the Great) (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:172, 600, **10:711–713**, 712, 836  
   Adalbero I, 1:99  
   Adaldag, St., 1:102  
   anointing, 1:479  
   Bruno of Cologne, St., 2:647  
   Cologne, 3:843  
   Conrad of Constance, 4:136  
   Council of Ingelheim, 1:172  
   Gerold, St., 6:188  
   hereditary duchies, 6:175–176  
   *Historia Ottonis*, 8:737  
   Italy, 7:660  
   John XII (Pope), 4:362, 7:925–926  
   John XIII (Pope), 7:926  
   Lantbert of Freising, 8:327  
   Liutprand of Cremona, 8:737  
   prince-bishops, 11:714  
   Ratherius of Verona, 11:918  
 Otto II (Holy Roman Emperor), 1:235, 2:500, 7:42, 660, 8:852, **10:713–714**  
 Otto III (Holy Roman Emperor), **10:714–715**, 720  
   Adalbert of Prague, 1:102  
   Bernward of Hildesheim, St., 2:328  
   Brogne Abbey, 2:625  
   *Donation of Constantine*, 4:860  
   Gregory V (Pope), 4:362, 6:489  
   John XVI (Antipope), 7:927–928  
   Leo of Vercelli, 8:495

- Otto III (Holy Roman Emperor)  
(*continued*)  
papal relations, 7:660–661
- Otto IV (Holy Roman Emperor),  
6:193–194
- Otto of Bamberg, St. (Bp.), 4:88, 5:325,  
**10:715**
- Otto of Cappenberg, Bl., **10:716**
- Otto of Freising (Bp.), 1:463, 912,  
2:309, 3:601, 749, 5:325, **10:716**
- Otto of Ostia. *See* Urban II (Pope)
- Ottobeuren Abbey (Germany), 4:137,  
10:717, **717**
- Ottoboni, Pietro Vito. *See* Alexander  
VIII (Pope)
- Ottoman Sultan Mohammed II (Bellini)*,  
10:719
- Ottoman Turks, **10:717–719**  
Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129  
Albania, 1:213  
Alexander VI (Pope), 1:261  
Andronicus III Palaeologus  
(Byzantine Emperor), 1:410  
Anthony IV (Patriarch), 1:504  
Arabia, 1:612  
Armenians, 1:706  
Bogomilism, 2:459  
Bulgaria, 2:685, 10:685  
Byzantine Empire, 2:788  
Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor),  
3:431  
church architecture, 3:706  
Clement VIII (Pope), 3:785  
Clement IX (Pope), 3:786  
Clement XI (Pope), 3:788  
conquest of Palestine, 10:784  
control of Jerusalem, 7:770–771  
Ecumenical Patriarchate, 4:196  
Hapsburgs' war against, 6:639  
Hungary, 7:211–216  
Innocent XI (Pope), Bl., 7:481  
Melkites, 1:271  
Otranto recaptured, 13:197  
Paul II (Pope), 11:20  
policy toward Christianity, 14:239  
Polish victory against invasion, 7:915  
reign over Malta, 9:82  
Rhodes, 8:193  
Serbian Orthodox Church, 10:698  
Sigismund's difficulties, 13:116  
Slovenes, 13:225  
Syria, 13:699  
Turkish history, 14:238–239  
Urban V (Pope), 14:337  
Venetian surrender, 7:670
- See also* Muslim invasions
- Ottonian Renaissance, **10:719–720**  
Carolingian Renaissance, 3:159  
hymns, 7:247  
illumination of books, 8:437  
Leo VIII (Pope), 8:484  
manuscript illuminations, 9:128–129  
medieval Latin literature, 9:447–448
- Ottonianum* (Otto I), 10:836
- Oudinot de la Boissière, François d',  
12:278
- Ouen of Rouen (Bp.), St., 2:334, 5:157,  
793, 8:41, **10:721**, 12:570
- Ouevres des écoles d'Orient*, 8:388
- Ouevres spirituelles du P. Judde* (1898–  
1910), 8:16
- Oultremont, Emilie d', Bl., 9:290,  
**10:721**
- Our Blessed Mother* (Resch), 12:137
- Our Catholic Heritage in Texas, 1519–  
1950* (Folk, ed.), 5:787
- Our Dear Lady's Psalter*, 12:375
- Our Faith and Our Flag* (Onahan),  
10:599
- Our Father. *See* Lord's Prayer
- Our God's Brother* (John Paul II), 3:520
- Our Lady, Comfort of the Afflicted,  
8:896
- Our Lady, Feasts of, 9:159, 13:467
- Our Lady Guide of Wayfarers (The  
Virgin Odigitria)*, 9:272
- Our Lady Mother of Mercy Brothers,  
3:622
- Our Lady of Assumption Church (Santa  
Fe, New Mexico), 12:674
- Our Lady of Charity of the Refuge  
(Caen, France), Congregation of,  
5:440
- Our Lady of Consolation. *See* Stanbrook  
Abbey (Worcester, England)
- Our Lady of Częstochowa (Poland),  
13:92
- Our Lady of Fátima, 5:644
- Our Lady of Good Counsel, **10:722–723**
- Our Lady of Good Health statue  
(Pátzcuaro, Mexico), 13:122
- Our Lady of Grace hospital (Saragossa,  
Spain), 3:418
- Our Lady of Grace orphanage (Oporto,  
Portugal), 3:416
- Our Lady of Guadalupe. *See* Guadalupe,  
Our Lady of
- Our Lady of Guadalupe* (tile mosaic),  
9:251
- Our Lady of Hope orphanage (Oporto,  
Portugal), 3:416
- Our Lady of Latvia icon, 8:377
- Our Lady of Lourdes, 8:819
- Our Lady of Montréal, 3:4
- Our Lady of Peace Church (Suresnes,  
France), 3:713
- Our Lady of Perpetual Help (Succour),  
**10:723–724**
- Our Lady of Pompeii, 13:228
- Our Lady of Pompeii Shrine, 8:776
- Our Lady of Prompt Succor, 8:812, 813
- Our Lady of Refuge, 11:907–908
- Our Lady of Sorrows, 8:471, 13:1
- Our Lady of Tamiche monastery  
(Lebanon), 8:130–131
- Our Lady of the Angels, 3:126, 416,  
8:904
- Our Lady of the Angels Cathedral  
Center, 8:793
- Our Lady of the Conception of the  
Divine Providence Convent (São  
Paulo), 6:83
- Our Lady of the Incarnation (retreat)  
(Lisbon, Portugal), 3:416
- Our Lady of the Lake Church (Seattle),  
3:716
- Our Lady of the Rosary, 9:158
- Our Lady of the Snow, 10:725
- Our Lady of Victory (Nikopeia)*, 9:272
- Our Lady of Victory Homes of Charity  
(Lackawanna, NY), 2:24
- Our Lady of Victory Missionary Sisters  
(OLVM), **10:726**
- Our Martyrs* (Murphy), 7:579
- Our Rights and Duties as Catholics and  
Citizens* (Onahan), 10:599
- Our Sunday Visitor* (periodical), 10:410
- An Outline of Christian Moral Teaching  
(Natchertanie Khristianskavo  
nnavooutchenia)* (Zatvornik), 14:911
- Outlines of a Philosophy of Religion*  
(Sabatier), 12:453
- Ouyi Zhixu, 3:511
- Ovalle, Alfonso de, **10:726**
- Ovariectomy, **10:726**
- Overall, John (Bp. of Norwich), 3:152
- Overbeck, Johann Friedrich, 10:216
- Overberg, Bernard, 3:243, 6:79, **10:726**
- Oveton, Richard, 7:581
- Ovid. *See* Publius Ovidius Naso
- Ovid in Christian culture, **10:727**
- Oviedo, Andre de (Bp.), 5:403
- Oviedo, Carlos (Card.), 3:488
- Oviedo, Francisco de, 12:767
- OVM (Oblates of the Virgin Mary),  
8:327, 10:512
- Ovulation method (OM), 10:176
- Owen, Nicholas, St., 1:783, 5:234,  
**10:727–728**, 12:245

- Owen, Robert, 5:968
- Owen of Rouen. *See* Ouen of Rouen (Bp.), St.
- Owens, J., 1:60, 3:308
- Owensboro Diocese (KY), **10:728**
- The Owl and the Nightingale*, **10:728–729**
- Ownership, 2:65, 11:548
- Oxenstierna, Axel, 14:10
- Oxford (MI), 4:841
- Oxford Group, 1:242, 2:654
- Oxford Movement, 5:251, 467, 472, **10:733–735**
- Anglo-Catholics, 1:446
- branch theory of the Church, 2:582–583
- Caroline Divines, 3:153
- carols, 3:151
- church architecture, 3:715
- Church of Ireland, 7:549
- convocation, 4:244
- Cusack, Margaret Anna, 4:445
- de Lisle, Ambrose, 4:630
- Devine, Arthur, 4:706
- Faber, Frederick William, 5:582
- Forbes, Alexander Penrose, 5:795
- Fortescue, Adrian, 5:821
- hymnody, 7:257
- John Newman's role in, 10:332
- leadership, 8:135–136
- liturgical movement, 8:677
- nonjurors as forerunners, 10:419
- Pusey, Edward Bouverie, 11:841–842
- “Romanizing” tendencies, 8:896
- spirituality, 13:448
- Tract 90*, 10:734, 14:131
- Wiseman, Nicholas Patrick, 14:796
- See also* Tractarianism
- Oxford School (Franciscan), 5:242, 899–900
- Oxford University, **10:729–732**, 730
- Aristotelianism, 1:672, 675, 676, 679
- Canterbury Hall, 13:130
- Courtenay, Richard, 4:317
- Courtenay, William, 4:318
- Dominican priory, 13:129
- Dominicans, 7:961
- instructional methods, 13:129
- organization of, 10:730–732
- Robert Bacon, 12:262–263
- Robert Grosseteste, 12:263–264
- Ruskin, John, 12:414–415
- Rygge, Robert, 12:447–448
- Oxford University Sermons* (Newman), 10:338
- Oxyrhynchus, **10:735**
- Oxyrhynchus era, 5:312
- Ozanam, Antoine Frédéric, Bl., 3:622, **10:735–737**
- Catholic social thought, 13:256
- Coux, Charles de, 4:324
- lay spirituality, 8:416
- Resurrectionists, 12:174
- St. Vincent de Paul Society, 12:591
- works of charity, 3:420
- Ozenfant, A., 3:680
- P**
- Pacca, Bartolomeo (Card.), 4:64, 8:309, **10:739**
- Paccanarists, 3:181, 10:528, **740**, 12:496
- La Pace* (daily), 10:918
- Pace, Edward Aloysius, 1:355, 3:282, **10:740–741**, 12:777
- Pacelli, Eugenio Maria Giuseppe Giovanni. *See* Pius XII (Pope)
- Pacelli, Francesco, 8:356
- Pacem in terris* 132 (encyclical, John XXIII), 3:625–626, 4:16, 20, 151, 5:206, 943, 952, 7:937, 10:741, **741–742**, 747, 850, 11:566, 13:567–568, 14:642, 825
- agriculture, 8:586
- associations, 1:792, 793
- capital punishment, 3:88
- Church-State relations, 3:642–643
- civil disobedience, 3:755
- democracy, 13:259
- dignity of person, 13:261
- freedom of religion, 13:259
- signs of the times, 13:117
- Pachecho, Alfonso, 12:401
- Pacheco, Francisco, Bl., 7:734
- Pacheco, Manuel, Bl., 1:951
- Pacher, Michael, **10:742**
- Pachomius, St., 5:754, **10:742–743**
- baths, 2:154
- cenobitism, 3:334–335, 9:788
- conformity, 4:92
- contemplative life, 4:210
- as Desert Father, 4:686
- the discipline, 4:774–775
- lauras, 8:381
- religious habit, 12:99
- Pachymeres, George, 2:776, 800, **10:743**
- Pacian (Bp. of Barcelona), St., **10:743–744**
- Pacific of Cerano. *See* Pacificus of Novara, Bl.
- Pacific of Cexedano. *See* Pacificus of Novara, Bl.
- Pacific School of Religion, 10:192
- Pacification of Amboise (1563), 3:266
- Pacificator* (Blome and Walsh, eds.), 14:459
- Pacifico of San Severino, St., **10:744**
- Pacificus of Novara, Bl., **10:744**
- Pacifism, 3:45, 379, **10:744–748**
- Pacioli, Luca, 10:748, **748–749**
- Pacius, Julius, 1:676
- Pactum* (St. Fructuosus of Braga), 6:16
- Pactum Ludovicianum* (Louis I the Pious), 3:169, 10:913–914
- Padberg, Rudolf, 3:241
- Paderewski, Ignacy Jan, 10:749, **749**
- Padilla, Antonio de, 4:111
- Padilla, Diego Francisco, **10:749–750**
- Padilla, Ernesto E., 1:652
- Padilla, Juan de, 10:284, **750**
- Carthusian spirituality, 3:192
- death of, 12:674
- Kansas missions, 8:112, 14:711
- New Mexico missions, 12:674
- Padilla y Estrada, Ignacio de, 10:750
- Padre Pio (Bp. of Mérida), St., **10:750–752**, 751
- Padres Asociados por los Derechos Religiosos, Educativos y Sociales (PADRES), 5:203
- Padroado of Portugal, 10:976–977, 977–978
- Paedagogus* (Clement of Alexandria, St.), 3:798, 5:510
- Paenitentiam agere* (encyclical, John XXIII), 7:937
- Paez, Alvaro, 1:428
- Paéz, Pedro (Father), 5:400, 403
- Páez Perdomo, Gaspar, Bl., 7:123
- Pagan baptism, 2:56–57
- Pagan festivals, 3:229, 526
- Christmas cycle, 3:551–552, 556
- Lemuria*, 1:289
- Samhain, 1:290
- Saturnalia, 12:705
- “Pagan humanism,” 2:110
- Pagan temple ruins, 10:753, 754
- Paganism, 10:752
- Antioch, 1:523–524
- Arabia, 1:613–619
- Byzantine civilization, 2:767–768
- dangers of, 9:105–106
- Emesa (Homs), 5:191
- icons, 7:278
- idols, 7:323, 324

Paganism (*continued*)

- Roman Empire, 12:320–321  
wisdom, 14:784  
*See also* Greek religion; Pagan festivals; Roman Empire; Roman religion
- Pagans, 10:752**  
Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:180, 181–182, 185  
cross as symbol, 4:378–379  
Cyprus, 4:461  
demonology of Christians, 4:646, 647  
*lapsi*, 8:333  
light, use of, 8:580–581  
moral guidance, 4:760
- Page, Anthony, Bl., 5:232, **10:752**  
Page, Francis, Bl., 5:234  
*Pageant of Letters* (Noyes), 10:471  
Pagnani, G., 5:736, 737  
Pagnini, Santes, 5:518, **10:753**  
Pagnino, Santes. *See* Pagnini, Santes  
Pahlavi Dynasty, 11:141  
*Paidagogos* (Clement of Alexandria), 10:755  
Paideia, Christian, **10:753–756**  
*Le Pain dur* (Claudel), 3:766, 768  
Paine, John, St., 5:227, **10:756**, 757  
Paine, Thomas, 4:617, 5:262, 10:756–757  
Painting, 1:753, 754, 756, 2:114, 3:844–845  
*See also* Art; Icons
- Paisiello, Giovanni, **10:758**  
Pakistan, 7:22, **10:759–762**, 760  
Palace schools, 3:153, 159–160, **10:762–764**  
Aldric of Sens, St., 1:248  
Amalarius of Metz, 1:329  
Angilbert of Saint-Riquier, St., 1:432  
cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:264  
Clement of Ireland, St., 3:799  
*See also* Carolingian reform
- Palacios, Deogracias, 10:29  
Palacios, Manuel Antonio (Bp.), **10:764**  
Palacios, Pedro, 2:588  
Palaeologus, Helen, 4:462  
Palafox y Mendoza, Juan de (Bp. of Mexico), Ven., 3:792, 795, **10:764–765**  
Palamas, Gregory, St., 7:919–920, **10:765–767**  
Andronicus III Palaeologus, 1:410  
Argyros, Isaac, 1:659  
Barlaam of Calabria, criticism of, 2:99  
Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:341  
Byzantine civilization, 2:769  
Cydones brothers, 4:454  
Dishypatos, David, 4:776  
distinction between Divine essence and uncreated Divine, 14:200  
Gregorius Akindynos, 6:475–476  
hesychasm, 2:763, 771, 788, 794, 6:811  
monasticism, 9:798–799  
synaxary, 12:606  
*See also* Palamism
- Palamism, 1:659, 2:826–827, 837, 4:712–713  
*See also* Hesychasm; Palamas, Gregory, St.
- Palaser, Thomas, Bl., 5:233, **10:767**  
Palatine chapel (Aachen, Germany), 3:154–155, 382, 383  
Palau y Quer, Francisco, Bl., **10:767**  
Palazzi, Raphael Angelo (Bp.), 5:879  
*Il palazzo incantato* (Rossi), 12:388  
The Pale, 7:555, 556  
*Paleae*, 6:421  
Palencia Monastery (Spain), 1:8  
Palentinus Pastor, 5:720  
Paleography, Greek, **10:767–772**, 769  
Paleography, Latin, **10:772–777**  
Palermo (Italy), patroness of, 12:373  
Palestine, **10:777–799**  
Alt, Albrecht, 1:313  
ancient center of tribe of Dan, 10:780  
archeology work, 1:235, 10:789–799  
basilicas, 9:232  
Commissariat of the Holy Land, 4:12  
crucifixion art, 4:392  
Decapolis, 4:587–588  
holy places, 10:797–799  
hydrography, 10:781–782  
Jewish population, 1:188, 7:874, 8:2, 6, 10  
monasticism, 9:797, 801  
natural history, 10:785–789  
physical geography, 10:778–781  
political geography, 10:782–785  
Shechem, 13:71–72  
Tel Hazor, 10:779  
*See also* Bible, historical/geographical context; Crusaders' States; Israelites
- Palestine, early Church in, 3:31, 553, 555, **10:799–801**, 13:90  
*Palestine Archaeological Museum Gallery Book* (PAMGB), 10:789  
Palestine Liberation Organization (PLO), 8:427  
Palestinian Targum, 13:761–762  
*Palestra críticomédica* (Rodríguez), 14:460  
Palestrina, Giovanni Pierluigi da, 1:1, 3:379–380, 4:313, 10:248, **801**, **801–803**  
Palestrina tradition, 1:293, 2:841  
Palevi, Muhammad Reza Shah, 11:141  
Paley, William, 2:407, 4:531, **10:803**, 12:768  
Pali Canon, **10:803–804**  
Palimpsest manuscripts, 2:363, 705, **10:804**  
Palladino, Lawrence Benedict, **10:804**  
Palladio, Andrea, 3:674, 701, 706, 707  
*Palladis Tamia: Wits' Treasury* (Meres), 13:62  
Palladius (Bp. of Heleneopolis), St., 8:381–382, **10:805–806**, 12:606  
Palladius (Bp. of Ireland), St., 3:207, 317, 596, 4:738, **10:805**  
Pallau, François, 12:219  
Pallavicino, Pietro Sforza (Card.), **10:806**, 12:694  
Pallegoix, Jean-Baptiste (Msgr.), 13:850  
Pallen, Condé Benoist, 1:355, **10:806–807**  
Pallium, 1:172, 3:180, 5:240, 6:763, 8:484, **10:807–808**  
*Palliyogams*, 7:396  
Pallota, Maria Assunta, Bl., **10:808**  
Pallotti, Vincent, St., 8:415, **10:808–809**  
Pallottine Missionary Sisters, 10:808, **809**  
Pallottine Sisters of the Catholic Apostolate, **10:809**  
Pallottines, 3:622, 10:808, **809–810**  
Pallu, François (Bp. of Heliopolis), 3:497, 8:303, **10:810**, 977  
Palm Sunday, 8:718, **10:810–811**, 813  
Palmentieri, Ludovico da Casoria, Bl., **10:811–812**  
Palmer, Elihu, 10:757  
Palmer, William, 2:582, **10:812**  
Palmieri, Alexander, 1:939  
Palmieri, Aurelio, **10:812**  
Palmieri, Domenico, 10:813, 12:743  
Palms, liturgical use of, **10:813**, 13:665–666  
Palmyra, 1:625, **10:813–814**  
Palóu, Francisco, 2:865, **10:815**, 12:644–645  
Paltz, Johann von, 1:729  
Pamfili, Giovanni Battista. *See* Innocent X (Pope)  
Pamfili, John Baptist. *See* Innocent X (Pope)

- PAMGB (*Palestine Archaeological Museum Gallery Book*), 10:789
- Pamiers, Caulet (Card.), 3:786
- Pammachius (Roman senator), St., 3:406, 5:585, 7:127, **10:815**
- Pamphilus, St., 2:845, 5:451, 510, 10:800, **815–816**
- Pamphilus cemetery (Rome), 3:224
- Pamplona, Dionisio and Companions, BB., **10:816**
- Pampuri, Riccardo, St., **10:817**
- Pan (Arcadian god), 4:497
- Panaetius of Rhodes, 5:46
- Panaghia Kera Church (Crete), 2:780
- Panama, 9:707, **10:817–820**, 818
- Panaretus, Matthew Angelus, 2:827
- Panarion* (Epiphanius of Salamis), 5:292
- Panarion (Haereses)* (St. Epiphanius of Salamis), 5:293, 6:256–257
- Panbabylonism, 8:186, 10:820
- Die Panbabylonisten* (Jeremias), 10:820
- Pan-Caucasian Empire, 6:153–154
- Panchen Lama, 8:299
- Pane, Ramón (Father), 3:246
- Panegyric for Origen* (St. Gregory Thaumaturgus), 6:525
- Panegyric on Basil* (Gregory of Nazianzus), 10:755
- Panentheism, **10:820–822**
- Pange Lingua Gloriosi Laureaum Certaminis* (hymn), 5:823, **10:822**
- Pangrazio, Andrea (Abp.), 6:822
- Panigarola, Francesco, **10:822**
- Panikervirtis, Givergis Thomas. *See* Ivanios, Mar (Abp. of Trivandrum)
- Panikkar, Raimundo, 7:405, 841
- Pannartz, Arnold, 2:522
- Pannenberg, Wolfhart, 5:346, 351, 6:870–871, 14:199
- Pannini, Giuseppe, 3:793
- Pannonhalma Abbey (Hungary), 10:823, **823**
- Panofsky, Erwin, 3:669, 676, 694, 7:283, 284, 287–288
- Panoplia contra schisma Graecorum* (Le Quien), 8:511
- Panoplia Dogmatike* (Zigabenus), 14:925
- Panopolia gratiae* (Lemos), 8:467
- Panormia* (St. Ivo of Chartres), 7:680
- Panormitanus. *See* Tudeschis, Nicolaus de
- Panpsychism, 7:239, 240, 340, 8:457, **10:823–824**
- Pan-Slavism, 8:249
- Pansophia* (universal wisdom), 5:92
- Pantaenus, St., 1:266, 268, 272, 3:797, 5:510, **10:824–825**
- Pantaleoni, Diomede, 3:314
- Pantheism, **10:825–828**, 11:285
- absolute, 1:42
- accident, 1:64
- Albert the Great, St., 1:225, 2:629
- Alexander, Samuel, 1:252
- Amalricians, 1:330, 2:629
- Angelus Silesius, 1:429
- Brothers and Sisters of the Free Spirit, 2:629
- causality, 3:302, 303
- contradiction, 4:224
- Cousin, Victor, 4:322
- creation doctrine, 4:343
- David of Dinant, 4:540
- man, natural end of, 9:99
- transcendental theism, 13:139
- unity and multiplicity opposition problem, 10:58
- See also* Emanationism
- Pantheologia* (Raynerius of Pisa), 14:47
- Pantheon (Rome), 12:352
- Panthéon Littéraire* (Le Gobien), 8:455
- Pantin, Anthony (Abp. of Port of Spain), 3:116
- Pantocrator, Christ as, 2:733, 737, 3:558
- Pantocrator Monastery (Constantinople), 3:413
- Panvinio, Onofrio, 1:888–889, **10:828–829**
- Panzani, Gregorio, 3:152, **10:829**
- Paoli, Sebastiano, 3:804
- Paolina del Cuore Agonizzante di Gesù. *See* Visintainer, Amabile Lucia, Bl.
- Paolo de Moneglia, 6:235
- Papa a nemine iudicatur*, 10:833–834
- Papacy, **10:829–854**
- Antichrist, 1:517
- Carolingian Dynasty, 3:164–165, 167–168, 169, 170
- Castel Gandolfo villa, 3:211–212
- coinage issued, 10:481
- College of Bishops, 13:778–779
- consecration, 1:479–480
- Enlightenment, 5:257–258
- episcopal elections, 8:294
- Ex Cathedra* definitions, 10:453
- Frederick I Barbarossa, 3:601
- Germany, 8:253
- Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 1:257, 3:778, 853–856
- history
- contemporary (1958–2001), 10:849–853
- early period, 10:829–835
- medieval period, 10:835–840
- modern period (1789–1958), 10:845–849
- 19th–20th century, 3:620–621
- Renaissance, 10:840–844, 12:117–118
- 17th–18th century, 3:615
- infallibility, 10:334, 848, 14:404, 405–406
- Jesuits, 3:610
- mission, 3:624
- Muratorì's conflict with ecclesiastical opinion, 10:63
- nepotism, 10:247, 843
- papal authority, 12:354–355
- power of Ecumenical council, 4:305
- pre-Reformation spiritual hunger, 3:604, 605, 606
- Roman Question, 12:322–323
- sovereignty, 10:913–914
- taxation, 3:603, 726–727
- theology of Church, 3:586
- tool of Roman factions, 7:659
- Ultramontaniamism, 10:847
- works of charity, 3:408
- See also* Avignon papacy; Church and State; Conciliarism; States of the Church; *specific popes*
- Papadopoulos, Chrysostomos (Orthodox Abp.), **10:854**
- Papal absolutism, 9:463
- Papal arbitration, **10:854–855**
- Papal authority, 7:134–135, 13:166, 491, 496
- Papal briefs
- Ad pastoralis dignitatis fastigium* (Benedict XIV), 1:307, 308
- Caritas* (Pius VI), 11:377
- Exponi nobis* (Clement XIII), 11:467
- Litteris altero* (Pius VIII), 11:382
- Quod aliquantum* (Pius VI), 11:377
- Papal bulls, 2:687, 4:757–758
- Abbatia nullius diocesis* (Pius X), 10:437–438
- Ad decorem* (Benedict XII), 3:68
- Ad decorem militantis Ecclesiae* (Sixtus IV), 14:396, 420
- Ad sanctam beati petri sedem* (Alexander VII), 1:97, 893, 7:717
- Admonet nos* (Pius V), 10:247
- Aeterni Patris* (Gregory XV), 3:91, 5:588

Papal bulls (*continued*)

- against Wyclif (Gregory XI), 14:866
- Alexandrine bulls (Alexander VI), 1:259, 261, 273–274
- Antiquorum habet* (Boniface VIII), 7:57
- Apostolici regiminis* (Leo X), 1:595
- Apostolicum Ministerium* (Benedict XIV), 4:734
- Apostolicum pascendi munus* (Clement XIII), 3:792
- Auctorem Fidei* (Pius VI), 1:846–847, 3:204, 5:65, 659, 6:78, 11:364, 377, 12:225
- Audita tremendi* (Gregory VIII), 4:411, 6:495
- Ausculata fili* (Boniface VIII), 1:898, 2:503
- Benedictus Deus* (Pius IV), 14:174
- Benedictus Dominus* (Gregory XIII), 2:143
- Bulla cruciata* (Eugene III), 2:688, 5:443
- Cenacle*, 3:54
- Clericis Laicos* (Boniface VIII), 11:246
- Commissa nobis* (Pius VI), 7:651
- Commissum nobis* (Pius X), 7:651, 11:499
- Cum nulla* (Nicholas V), 3:126, 134–135
- Cum nuper* (John XXII), 3:800
- Cum occasione* (Innocent X), 1:97, 717, 893, 4:436, 7:716
- Decet Romanum Pontificem* (Leo X), 8:488
- Doctoris gentium* (Eugene IV), 2:134
- Dudum dum charissima* (Julius III), 1:436
- Dudum ecclesiae eboracensis* (Paul IV), 1:436
- Dudum sacrum* (Eugene IV), 2:133
- Dum attentata* (Sixtus IV), 3:144
- Ecclesiam* (Pius VII), 12:857
- Effraenatam* (Sixtus V), 4:221
- Etsi animarum* (Innocent IV), 14:16
- Etsi de statu* (Boniface VIII), 2:502
- Ex omnibus afflictionibus* (Pius V), 2:19, 4:4, 5:499–500
- Exposcit debitum* (Julius III), 7:313
- Exsecrabilis* (Pius II), 4:58, 6:608, 11:369
- Exsultate Deo* (Eugene IV), 1:711–712, 4:221
- Exsurge Domine* (Adrian VI), 1:66, 3:482, 609
- Exsurge Domine* (Leo X), 5:43, 7:438, 8:488
- Flumen aque vive* (John XXI), 7:930
- Gloria in excelsis* (Adrian II), 4:475
- Gloriam virginalem* (Gregory IX), 2:205
- Graviora* (Leo XII), 12:857
- In agro domini* (Benedict XII), 11:76
- In coena Domini* (Gregory XIII), 4:498
- In eligendis* (Pius IV), 3:91, 11:499
- In Eminenti* (Clement XII), 1:893, 3:790, 12:857
- In Eminenti* (Urban VIII), 4:4, 7:715, 14:342
- Incarnationis mysterium* (John Paul II), 7:440
- Industriae Tuae* (John VIII), 4:370, 476
- Ineffabilis Deus* (Pius IX), 1:799
- Inscrutabili Divinae* (Gregory XV), 9:680–681
- Inter cunctas* (Martin V), 6:608
- Inter multiplices* (Alexander VIII, 1690), 1:262
- Inter multiplices* (Innocent VIII, 1487), 3:336
- Inter multiplicis* (Leo X), 9:835
- Laetare Jerusalem* (Paul III), 11:22, 14:168
- Laudabiliter* (Adrian IV), 8:379
- Licet ecclesiae catholicae* (Alexander IV), 1:886
- Ne super his* (John XXII), 2:276
- Nec insolitum* (Alexander IV), 14:16
- Non Mediocri* (Eugene IV), 3:105
- Omnium sollicitudinum* (Benedict XIV), 7:412
- Ordinem vestrum* (Innocent IV), 7:980
- Parens scientiarum* (Gregory IX), 1:265, 10:886
- Pastor aeternus* (Leo X), 6:78
- Praeclara charissimi* (Paul IV), 1:436
- Primitiva* (Leo X), 8:487
- Providas* (Benedict XIV), 12:857
- Provisionis nostrae* (Gregory XIII), 2:19
- Quae honorem Conditoris* (Innocent IV), 3:132, 141
- Quantum praedecessores* (Eugene III), 2:688, 4:410
- Qui major* (Innocent III), 2:688
- Quod divina sapientia* (Leo XIII), 2:475, 8:490
- Racio recta non patitur* (John XXII), 2:205
- Regesta pontificum romanorum ab condita ecclesia ad annum post Christum natum 1198* (Leo IX), 9:743–744
- Regimini militantis Ecclesiae* (Paul III), 4:311, 7:313, 779
- Regimini universalis ecclesiae* (Paul IV), 1:436–437
- Regiminis apostolici* (Alexander VII), 7:717, 12:28–29
- Regnans in Excelsis* (Pius V), 1:437, 443, 5:163, 224–225, 247, 670–671, 12:10–11
- Relatio nimis implacida* (John XXI), 7:930
- Religionis zelus* (Clement VII), 4:310
- Romana Ecclesia* (Gregory XIII), 1:702
- Romanus Pontifex* (Clement IX), 7:777
- Sacratissimo uti culmine* (John XXII), 12:723
- Sacrosancta romana* (John XXII), 2:205
- Sacrosanctum fidei* (Clement VII), 7:390
- Salvator noster* (Sixtus IV), 7:438
- Sancta Romana* (John XXII), 3:762
- Sollicitudo ecclesiarum* (Gregory XVI), 6:509, 510
- Sublimis Deus* (Paul III), 11:22
- Super cathedram* (Boniface VIII), 4:850
- Super Petri solio* (Boniface VIII), 2:503
- Super universas* (Urban VIII), 2:12, 10:259
- Supremi Apostolatus* (Clement XIV), 10:931
- Transiturus de hoc mundo ad Patrem* (Urban IV), 5:463, 12:521
- Ubi periculum* (Gregory X), 6:499, 11:499
- Unam sanctum* (Boniface VIII), 1:207, 2:503, 3:603, 636, 4:518, 14:287–288
- Unigenitus* (Clement XI), 1:57, 268, 600, 3:789, 790, 4:944, 7:718, 10:406, 844, 14:124
- Unigenitus Dei Filius* (Clement VI), 5:851, 12:454
- Universalis ecclesiae* (Julius II), 10:978
- Vineam Domini* (Clement XI), 3:789, 5:358
- Vixdum Poloniae* (Pius XI), 11:448



- Vota per quae vos* (Clement VII), 5:692
- Vox in excelso* (Clement V), 13:804
- Papal ceremony and vesture, **10:855–857**
- Papal constitutions
- Conditae a Christo* (Leo XIII), 5:530
- Quamis iusto* (Benedict XIV), 5:530
- Papal court, 3:349–350
- Papal decrees
- Ad abolendam* (Lucius III), 1:231, 3:86–87, 7:488
- Ad extirpanda* (Innocent IV), 7:488
- Ad nostrum qui desideranter* (Clement V), 2:205
- Armenians, Decree of, 1:711–712
- Carissimis Russiae populis* (Pius XII), 11:400
- Cum ex officii nostri* (Innocent III), 7:488
- Cum postquam* (Leo X), 7:438
- Ex illa die* (Clement XI), 3:498, 515
- Ex quo singulari* (Benedict XIV), 3:498, 515, 516
- In Nomine Domine* (Nicholas II), 3:105
- Lamentabili sane exitu* (Pius X), 6:779, 8:311–312, 11:389
- Licet de vitanda* (Alexander III), 3:105, 11:499
- Licet Heli* (Innocent III), 7:485
- Ne Temere* (Pius X), 3:54, 10:218–219
- Novit ille* (Innocent III), 3:636, 7:472
- Per venerabilem* (Innocent III), 7:472
- Plane compertum est* (Pius XII), 3:498, 500, 516
- Quae maiori* (John Paul II), 7:400
- Quam singulari* (Pius X), 11:390
- Sacra Tridentina Synodus* (Pius X), 11:390
- Sane* (Innocent III), 1:348
- Vergentis in senium* (Innocent III), 1:231, 7:472, 488
- See also Decretals
- Papal Election Decree (1059), 1:253, 3:600, 7:662, 10:365, 836, **857–858**
- Papal elections
- accessus, 1:57
- antipopes, 1:530
- camerlengo, 2:910–911
- capitulations, 3:91
- cardinalate, 3:106
- Papal Election Decree (1059), 1:253, 3:600
- See also specific popes
- Papal elections, veto power in, **10:858**
- Papal Foundation, 8:250
- Papal indiction, 7:419
- Papal infallibility
- Du concile général et de la paix religieuse* (Maret), 9:147
- Du pape* (Maistre), 9:61
- See also Vatican Council I (1869–70)
- Papal judges-delegate, 7:488–489
- Papal letters
- Ad extremas orientis plagas* (Leo XIII), 9:681
- Catholicae ecclesiae* (Leo XIII), 9:681
- Evangelii praecones* (Pius XII), 9:681
- Humanae salutis* (Leo XIII), 9:681
- In plurimis* (Leo XIII), 9:681
- Maximum illud* (Benedict XV), 9:681
- Sancta Dei civitas* (Leo XIII), 9:681
- Papal names, 10:141
- Papal patrimony, 6:480
- Papal penitentiary, 10:859
- Papal power. See Primacy of the pope
- Papal primacy. See Primacy of the pope
- Papal recognition, 6:335–336
- Papal reform, 2:133, 134, 276–277, 6:468–473, 505, 11:374
- Papal registers, **10:858–859**
- Papal rescripts, *Primo feliciter* (Pius XII), 12:862
- Papal scene (illuminated manuscript), 10:832
- Papal states. See States of the Church
- Papal supremacy, 4:887, 9:61, 133, 211
- Papal taxation, 3:726–727, 784
- annates, 1:267, 466–467, 3:726
- Avignon papacy, 1:941, 3:726–727
- Boniface IX (Pope), 2:504
- Constance Council, 4:171
- Innocent IV (Pope), 3:603
- Papal Volunteers for Latin America (PAVLA), **10:859–860**, 12:574
- Papczynski, Mary, 9:156
- Papczyński, Stanislaus, 9:156, **10:860**
- Du Pape* (de Maistre), 14:139
- Le Pape et la diplomatie* (Veuillot), 14:465
- Papenbroek, Daniel van, 2:471, 6:873
- Paper, early use of, 2:516–517, 773
- Paperbroch, Daniel van. See Papenbroek, Daniel van
- Papers on Literature and Art* (Fuller), 14:148
- Paphnutius* (Roswitha of Gandersheim), 12:390
- Paphnutius the Anchorite, St., 10:861
- Paphnutius the Bishop, St., 3:323, 10:860, **860–861**
- Paphnutius the Buffalo, 10:860
- Papias (fl. 11th C.), 9:449
- Papias of Hierapolis (Bp.), 1:172, 587–588, 785, **10:861**
- Papini Tartagni, Niccolò, **10:861–862**, 12:717
- Papon, Philippe, 12:278
- Der Papst und die modernen Ideen* (periodical), 12:786
- Papua New Guinea, 10:532–533
- Papyrology, **10:862–865**
- Papyrus, 2:510–511, 515, 724, 12:293–295
- Papyrus Codex (Cyril of Alexandria), 10:770
- Papyrus Gurob, 10:95
- Paquin, Ulric, 1:209
- Para du Phanjas, François, 12:771
- Parabeln des Herrn im Evangelium* (Fonck), 5:789
- Parable of the Unjust* (Titus of Bostra), 14:93
- Parable of the Wicked Mammon* (Luther), 14:253
- Parables of Enoch, 13:316–317
- Parables of Jesus, **10:865–872**
- eschatology, 5:339
- form criticism, 5:809
- John's Gospel, 10:871
- Kingdom of God, 8:173
- literary dimension, 10:868–869
- Luke's Gospel, 8:857, 858
- Matthew's Gospel, 9:356
- The Parables of the Gospels* (Fonck), 5:789
- Paracelsus, Philippus Aureolus, 1:238, 11:851, 12:124, 816, 817–818
- Paraclete (Holy Spirit), 7:908, **10:872–873**
- Paraclitus* (Warnerius of Basel), 9:449
- Das Paradies und die Peri* (Schumann), 12:789
- Paradis, Alodie Virginie, 8:616
- Paradis, Marie-Léonie, Bl., **10:874**
- Paradise, 1:103, 5:80–81, **10:874–876**, 13:36–37
- Paradise* (Lucas Cranach the Elder), 5:81
- Paradise Lost* (Milton), 2:112, 9:644, 14:378
- Paradise Regained* (Milton), 9:645
- Paradoxes, 1:519, 5:612, 8:749, **10:876**
- Parafraasi: Institutionum graeca paraphrasis Theophilo antecessori vulgo tributa* (Ferrini), 5:695



- Paraguay, **10:877–880**  
 Bogarín, Juan Sinfiriano, 2:458  
 demographic statistics, 10:877  
 ecclesiastical organization, 10:879–880  
 map, 10:878  
 Mennonite churches, 9:496  
 mission, 2:464, 3:101–102, 226, 613, 8:839, 12:408  
 reductions, 2:464, 3:101–102, 226, 613, 11:997–998, 12:408
- Paraguay, Jesuit Martyrs of, SS., **10:876–877**
- Parahansa, Rāmākrishna, 6:852
- Paralipomenon, Books of, **10:880**
- Parallel Lives* (Plutarch), 12:308
- Parallèle de l'incrédule et du vrai fidèle* (Touren), 14:125
- Parallelism, in Hebrew poetry, 6:693–694
- Paralogism, 5:612
- Paraphrase of St. John's Gospel* (Nonnus of Panopolis), 10:419
- Paraphrasis et compendiosa expositio ad nonnullas epistolas S. Pauli* (Vázquez), 14:427
- Parareschi, Gregory. *See* Innocent II (Pope)
- Paravicino, Hortensio Felix, 2:115
- Paray-le-Monial (France), 5:855, **10:880**, 881, 13:94
- Parchment, 2:511–512, 515–516, 773
- “Pardon of Assisi,” 11:527–528
- Paredes y Flores, Mariana de Jesús, St., 10:880–881
- Pareja, Francisco, **10:881–882**
- Pareja, Francisco de, **10:882**
- Parekklesion Dome (Kariye Camii, Istanbul), 14:243
- Pareminides (fl. 470 B.C.), 12:802
- Paremmakkal, Thomas, 7:399
- Parenesis, **10:882–883**
- Parens scientiarum* (papal bull, Gregory IX), 1:265, 10:886
- Parent, Alphose-Marie, 3:10
- Parenti, John, 2:123
- Parents  
 duties, 11:334–335  
 marriage related, 13:47  
 participation in baptismal liturgy, 2:70  
 People of God, 8:288–289  
 social justice, 8:68
- Parentucelli, Tommaso. *See* Nicholas V (Pope)
- Parerga und Paralipomena* (Schopenhauer), 12:785
- Pareto, Vilfredo, 13:282–283
- Le Parfum de Rome* (Veuillot), 14:465
- Parham, Charles F., 1:788
- Paris, Councils of (829–1210), 1:330, 3:42, 4:87
- Paris, Count of Lodron (Abp. of Salzburg), 1:912
- Paris, Gaston, 4:318
- Paris, Institut Catholique de, **10:883–884**
- Paris, Martyrs of, 5:973, **10:884–886**
- Paris, Synod of (614), 2:336
- Paris, Treaty of (1259), 8:800
- Paris, University of (France), 3:603, **10:886–890**  
 academic freedom, 1:51  
 Alexander of Hales, 1:265–266, 3:603  
 Avicbron, 1:939  
 Bouillon, Emmanuel Théodose de la Tour d’Auvergne, 2:563  
 Everard of Ypres teacher at, 5:484  
 gifts of Holy Spirit, 7:48  
 mendicant controversy, 2:479, 481, 483, 501  
 Robert of Courçon, 12:267  
 Saint-Victor of Paris, 3:68  
 scholasticism, 12:760  
 Western Schism, 14:693  
*See also* Averroism, Latin
- Paris a Puteo, 3:52
- Paris Adult Theater v. Slaton* (1973), 11:519
- Paris Cathedral (France), 1:544, 3:695
- Paris Foreign Missionary Society (MEP), **10:890–891**  
 Burma, 2:706  
 Cambodia, 2:901  
 China, 3:495, 497, 499, 513  
 Compagnie du Saint-Sacrement, 4:41  
 Japan, 7:741–742  
 Korea, 8:233, 234, 235, 239  
 Laos, 8:329, 330  
 Leloutre, J. P., 8:464  
 Louisiana, 8:808  
 Moyë, John Martin, 10:37  
 origins and development, 10:890–891  
 Quebec, 8:382  
 Singapore, 13:161  
 Tibet, 14:71–72
- Paris Missions Seminary, 8:303
- Paris pendant les deux sièges* (Veuillot), 14:466
- Paris psalter, 2:733, 734, 735
- Paris School (Franciscan), 5:898–899
- Parish and Diocesan Council Network, 4:75
- Parish and People Movement, 8:663
- Parish catechesis, 8:733–734
- Parish School Conference, 10:160
- Parish Stewardship Educational Program*, 7:522–523
- Parish Visitors of Mary Immaculate (PVMI), **10:891**
- Park Monastery (Belgium), **10:891**
- Parke, Herbert, 8:139
- Parker, Horatio, 12:212
- Parker, Matthew (Abp. of Canterbury), **10:891–892**  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:437, 438, 593–594  
*Book of Advertisements*, 1:135–136  
 Bourne, Gilbert, 2:569  
 confessions of faith, 4:80
- Parker, Peter, 3:499
- Parker, Samuel (Bp. of Oxford), 3:185
- Parker, Theodore, **10:892**, 14:146, 148
- Parker, Thomas. *See* Sprott, Thomas, Bl.
- Parker Society, 5:472–473
- Parkinson, Anthony, **10:892**
- Parkminster (Charterhouse), **10:892–893**
- Parlement of Foules* (Chaucer), 3:453, 457
- Parlement of Provence, 1:196
- Parliamentary system of government, 6:376
- Parma (Italy), 8:58
- Parmenides (Greek philosopher), 6:441, **10:893–894**, 11:287  
 Anaxagoras, 1:393  
 atomism, 1:832, 13:374  
 becoming, 2:195  
 Bradley, Francis Herbert, 2:577  
 concept of truth, 14:222  
 Empedocles’ theories, 5:195  
 existence, 5:533  
 Greek religion, 6:453  
 idealism, 7:296  
 identity, 7:302, 303  
 intellectual life, 7:513  
 knowledge, 8:212–213  
 matter, 9:339–340  
 nonbeing, 10:417  
 ontological perfection, 11:117  
 pantheism, 10:825  
 possibility of change denied, 10:16, 17
- Parmenides* (Plato), 10:417
- Parnell, Charles Stewart, 7:563

- Parochial and Plain Sermons* (Newman), 10:333, 733
- Parochial schools
- Americanism, 1:354
  - anti-Catholicism, 1:352
  - apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:584
  - Australia, 1:904, 905
  - BLOCS (Business Leaders Organized for Catholic Schools), 8:250
  - Church-State relations, 3:655
  - controversy, 13:99
  - desegregation, 3:821
  - Laos, 8:330
  - Lateran Pacts (1985), 8:359
  - Lesotho, 8:515
  - Poughkeepsie Plan (NY), 1:352, 10:315, 11:561–562
  - South Africa, 8:228–229
  - United States
    - California, 2:871
    - Cincinnati (OH), 3:738
    - Colorado, 3:858–859
    - Everson v. Board of Education* (1947), 1:356, 3:660, 665, 667
    - Faribault Plan (MN), 1:352, 354, 584, 2:564, 584
    - Know-Nothing nonsupport, 8:200
    - Native-American riots, 8:144–145
    - Poughkeepsie Plan, 1:352
    - Sisters of Notre Dame, 12:780–782
    - taxation issue, 8:792
    - works, 13:403
    - See also* Education, Catholic
- Paroikia*, 5:502
- Paroisse et liturgie* (periodical), 12:533
- La Parola Cattolica* (periodical), 5:865
- Paroles d'un croyant* (Lamennais, F.), 8:310
- Parousia (return of Christ), 5:412, 8:39–40, 9:635–636, **10:894–902**, 14:631–632
- Adventists, 1:135
  - afterlife, 1:165
  - agape, 1:170
  - angels, 1:418
  - Antichrist, 1:517
  - apocalyptic movements, 1:547
  - Ascension of Jesus Christ, 1:769
  - in the Bible, 10:896–899
  - burial, 2:700
  - Christian and Missionary Alliance, 3:530
  - Church, 3:578
  - Church-State relations, 3:631
  - Day of the Lord, 4:548–549
  - Divine judgment, 8:29–30
  - early Christian way of life, 3:547
  - end of the world, 5:216
  - Epistle of Clement, 3:775
  - eschatology, 5:332, 344, 350
  - immortality, 7:352–354
  - Lord's Supper, 8:785
  - Resurrection of Christ, 12:157
  - Son of Man, 13:317
  - terminology, 10:894
  - theology, 10:900–902
  - time of the, 10:895–896
  - virginity/celibacy, 4:306
  - See also* Eschatology; Eschatology, in theology; Millenarianism
- Parras, Coahuila Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:708
- Parras, Pedro José, **10:902–903**
- Parrenin, Dominique, **10:903**
- Parreño, José Julián (Father), 3:313
- Parsch, Pius, 1:916, 3:712, 8:673, **10:903**
- Parsees (India), 1:937–938, **10:903–904**
- Parsons, Talcott, 13:283–284
- Parsons, Wilfrid, 10:68, **904**
- Parson's Prologue and Tale* (Chaucer), 3:456
- Partage de midi* (Claudel), 3:768
- Parte Saiz, Alfredo, Bl., 10:816, **905**
- Parthenice Mariana* (Baptist of Mantua), 2:73–74
- Parthenon (Athens, Greece), 13:806
- Partial birth abortion, 1:34–35
- Participation, **10:905–910**
- act, 1:74–75
  - analogy, 1:373, 375–376
  - Augustinianism, 1:881
  - being, 2:209
  - causality, 3:297
  - conservation, 4:161
  - dualism, 4:915–916
  - existential, 5:526, 539
  - God's presence in world through, 14:141
  - good in itself, 10:601
  - history, 10:906–907
  - identity principle, 7:304
  - Marcel, Gabriel, 9:134
  - patristic philosophy on forms, 10:960
  - simplicity of God, 13:138
  - Thomistic theory, 10:907–910, 12:394
  - truth justified through, 14:222
- Particular Baptists, 2:78, 79
- Particular friendship. *See* Friendship, particular
- Particular judgment, 8:27–29, 31, 31–33, 37–39
- Partito Popolare Italiano, 2:250
- Parts (philosophy), **10:904–905**
- Parvis, M. M., 2:367
- Parvus Catechismus Catholicus* (Canisius), 3:18, 233, 242
- Parvus Fons* (apostolic constitution, Clement IV), 3:748, 751
- Parzival* (Eschenbach), 4:401, 7:26, 28
- Pascal, Blaise, 2:117, 10:417, **910–912**, 911
- Augustinianism, 1:881
  - Brunschvicg, Leon, 2:650
  - Cartesianism, 3:186
  - casuistry, 3:221
  - end justifying the means, 5:213
  - existence of God, 6:314
  - free will, 5:931
  - Jansenism, 5:851
  - religious experience, 5:556
  - scholasticism, 12:768
  - skepticism, 13:202–203
  - voluntarism, 14:581
- Pascal e a Inquietação Moderna* (Figueiredo), 5:717
- Pascendi dominici gregis* (encyclical, Pius X), 2:395, 694, 3:336, 5:789, 968, 6:313, 779, 7:503, 9:755, **10:912–913**, 11:389, 14:139
- modernism condemned, 12:775
  - modernism criticized, 8:311
- Paschal (Antipope), 1:254, **10:913**
- Paschal I (Pope), St., 3:169, 411, **10:913–915**, 914, 12:52, 356
- Paschal II (Pope), 3:746, **10:915–916**, 916
- Alpirsbach Abbey, 1:312
  - Bernard of Parma, St., 2:315
  - Bruno of Segni, St., 2:648
  - Canon Law, 3:45
  - Chaise-Dieu Abbey, 3:361
  - Charité-sur-Loire Abbey, 3:394
  - Cistercians, 3:746, 751
  - Council of Guastalla, 6:551
  - Crusades, 1:275, 276
  - Eastern Schism, 1:276, 2:760
  - Gebhard III of Constance, 6:114
  - Geoffrey of Vendôme, 6:142
  - Gerard of York, 6:163
  - Gregorian reform, 3:601
  - Gregory VIII (Antipope), 6:485
  - investiture struggle, 2:880, 7:538
  - Knights of Malta, 8:193

- Paschal II (Pope) (*continued*)  
 Regalia, 12:27  
 reordination, 7:39
- Paschal III (Antipope), 1:255, **10:916–917**
- Paschal Baylon, St., **10:917–918**
- Paschal candle, 5:16
- Paschal cycle, 7:919
- Paschal Epistle* (Athanasius), 3:31
- Paschal epistle (St. Peter of Alexandria), 11:195
- Paschal feast, 5:14
- Paschal Lamb, 5:14
- Paschal Letter* (719), 10:770
- The Paschal Liturgy and the Apocalypse* (Shepherd), 12:186–187
- Paschal mystery, 8:644, 728, 12:163–165, 467, 13:439
- Paschal sacrifice, 8:301
- Paschal tables, 1:460
- Paschal time, 8:719, 721
- Paschal vigil. *See* Easter Vigil
- Paschal Week. *See* Holy Week
- Paschaltide, 5:12–13, 12:29
- Paschang, John L., 10:222
- Paschasinus (Bp. of Lilybeum), 3:363
- Paschasius Radbertus, St., 3:599, 4:258, **10:918**, 14:158  
 Carolingian reform, 3:158  
 Eucharist, 1:64  
 eucharistic controversy, 5:423  
 exegetical works, 5:515  
 medieval Latin literature works, 9:444–445  
 prescholasticism, 12:757  
 Ratramnus of Corbie, 4:725–726
- Pascualigo, Theatine Z., 12:767
- Pasion des jongleurs* (c. 1200), 10:926
- Pasquier, Étienne, 1:478
- Passaglia, Carlo, 3:314, 589, 5:37, 10:104, **918–919**, 12:786
- Passau Anonymus (*Pseudo-Rainer*), 10:703
- Passeri, Cinzio (Card.), 1:246
- Passerini, Pietro Maria, **10:919**
- The Passing of the Great Race* (Grant), 10:171
- Passio* (martyr account), **10:919**
- Passio Acaunensium martyrum* (St. Eucherius of Lyons), 5:438
- Passio Perpetuae et Felicitatis*, 11:130
- Passio SS. Perpetuae et Felicitatis* (Cyprian), 1:93, 4:83
- Passion, 1:601–602, 4:391–397, 681–682, 685, 8:828, **10:919–920**  
*See also* Action and passion
- Passion According to St. John* (Bach), 2:7–8
- Passion According to St. Matthew* (Bach), 2:7–8
- Passion d'Arras* (Mercadé), 10:928
- Passion of Christ  
 Álvarez of Córdoba, Bl., 1:327  
 iconography, 1:559, 5:32–33, 14:208  
 literal exegesis, 5:513  
 narratives, 5:810  
 shrines, 13:89–90  
 stations of the Cross, devotion to, 13:500  
 stigmatization, 13:530  
 voluntary suffering, 13:588  
*See also* Stations of the Cross
- Passion of Christ, devotion to, **10:924–926**
- Passion of Christ, in the Bible, 8:15, 857, 858, 10:137, **920–924**, 11:579–580, 13:317
- The Passion of Our Lord* (O'Connor's translation), 10:544
- Passion of the Theban Martyr Legion* (Sigebert of Gembloux), 13:111
- Passion plays, 4:897–898, 897–900, 5:848, 10:510, **926–929**
- Passionaries. *See* Legendaries
- Passionary of Cunegonde, 12:486
- Passionei, Domenico (Card.), **10:929–930**
- Passionist Nuns, **10:930**
- Passionist Sisters of the Cross and Passion, **10:930–931**
- Passionists, **10:931–933**  
 Botswana, 2:559  
 California, 2:867  
 Caribbean, 3:116  
 as discalced order, 4:765  
 Loor, I., 8:776–777  
 Paul of the Cross, St., 11:34, 35  
 Santamaria, Grimoaldo of the Purification, 12:680  
 Silvestrelli, B., 13:124
- Passive potency, 11:556
- Passmore, John, 5:53, 12:47
- Passover, feast of, 5:11, **10:933–936**, 937  
 agape, 1:170  
 Christian calendar, 8:641  
 eucharistic traditions, 5:411  
 martyrdom of medieval Christian boys, 9:436  
 night vigil, 5:15  
 unleavened bread used during, 14:333
- See also* Azymes
- Passover lamb, 2:443, 5:11, **10:936–937**, 937
- Past and Present* (Carlyle), 12:636
- Pasteur, Louis, 2:403, 8:573–574, 10:151
- Pastor, Ludwig von, 3:327, **10:937–938**, 12:743
- Pastor aeternus* (papal bull, Leo X), 6:78
- Pastor bonus* (The Good Shepherd) (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 1:589, 3:57, 58, 4:438–440, 5:480–481, 8:286, 10:853, 11:76, 480
- Pastor selection, 6:472
- Pastoral Care* (St. Gregory I), 6:482
- Pastoral Care of the Sick: Rites of Anointing and Viaticum*, 4:9–10
- Pastoral College of Douai (France), 7:575
- Pastoral College of Louvain (Belgium), 7:575
- Pastoral Constitution on the Church in the Modern World (*Gaudium et spes*) (Vatican Council II). *See* *Gaudium et spes* (Pastoral Constitution on the Church in the Modern World) (Vatican Council II)
- Pastoral Epistles, 2:410, 4:551, 8:318, **10:938–940**
- Pastoral issues, 1:193, 483, 2:416–417, 540, 3:557
- Pastoral Letters of the United States Catholic Bishops* (USCCB), 14:314
- Pastoral liturgy, 8:664, 666
- Pastoral manuals, 3:358
- Pastoral Music* (periodical), 8:707, 14:321
- Pastoral practice, 8:703–704, 711, 734
- The Pastoral Provisions: Married Catholic Priests* (Ficher), 5:709
- Pastoral renewal, 8:62
- Pastoral theology, 9:856, 13:910  
 justification doctrine, 8:89–90  
 Latina theology, 8:369–370  
 liberation theology, 8:547  
 liturgical theology, 8:714–715  
 liturgy, 9:855
- Pastorale munus (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 3:56, 14:412
- Pastoralis officii* (brief, Clement XI), 1:600
- Pastores dabo vobis* (apostolic exhortation, John Paul II), 4:157, 7:1003
- Pastoureaux, Crusade of the, **10:940**
- Patarine Movement (11th century), 10:940–942

- Patarines (religious group), 7:662, **10:940–942**  
 Alexander II (Pope), 1:253  
 Arialdo, St., 1:660  
 Atto of Milan, 1:841  
 Bogomilism, 2:458  
 Bonizo of Sutri, 2:506  
 Bosnia heresy, 13:168  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:326  
 condemnation, 5:769  
 Erlembald, St., 5:323  
 Humiliati, 7:204  
 Landulf, 8:322–323  
 Patens, 3:370, 8:630–631  
 Patenson, William, Bl., 5:232, **10:942**  
 Pater Noster (Our Father). *See* Lord's Prayer  
 Pater Noster Church (Jerusalem), 8:783  
 Pater Noster plays. *See Speculum: Liber de Pater Noster* (play)  
 Paternity, Divine, **10:942**  
 Pathet Lao, 8:329–330  
*Pathway into the Holy Scripture* (Luther), 14:253  
 Patience, **10:943**  
 Patience, in the Bible, **10:943–944**  
 Patients' rights, 9:430–431  
 Paton, H. J., 5:397  
*The Patriarch Nikon and the Tsar* (Palmer), 10:812  
 Patriarch of Alexandria, 10:944–945  
 Patriarch of the West. *See* Pope (title)  
 Patriarchal exarch, 5:503  
 Patriarchate of Antioch, 10:944–945  
 Patriarchate of Rome, 10:944–945  
 Patriarchates, **10:944–948**  
   Eastern Catholic Churches, 10:947–948  
   Ecumenical Patriarchate of Constantinople, 10:945–947  
   history, 10:944–945  
   Latin Church, 10:948  
   Latin Rite, 8:367  
 Patriarchates, ecumenical, 4:186, 187, **195–197**, 196  
 Patriarchs, 1:104, 118, 632, 634, 9:540  
 Patriarchs, biblical, **10:948**, **950–951**  
 Patrician Brothers, 3:622, **10:951**  
*Patricius Romanorum*, **10:951–952**, 14:249  
 Patrick, St., 2:621, 3:596, **10:952–955**, 953  
   Ardraccan Abbey, 1:644  
   Croagh Patrick, 4:369  
   medieval Latin literature works, 9:441  
   monasticism in Ireland, 9:803  
   Palladius, 3:317  
   Primate See of Armagh, 1:697  
   works, 10:954  
   *See also* Ireland; *Rigail Pátraic*  
 Patriotism, 6:207, 7:551, **10:955–957**  
 Patripassianism, 3:560, 8:763, **10:409**, 957  
   *See also* Modalism  
 Patripassians, 9:780  
 Patristic administration, 8:42, 294, 367–369, 442–443, 484  
 Patristic era, 3:594–595  
   Abelard, Peter, 1:18  
   Aelred, St., 1:138  
   allegory, 1:292  
   angels, 1:414, 423  
   Anointing of the Sick, 1:481–482  
   Antichrist, 1:516–517  
   Assumption of Mary, 1:800  
   biblical canon, 3:29  
   biblical theology, 2:382  
   Carthusian spirituality, 3:190  
   casuistry, 3:220  
   catechisms, 3:239–241  
   Catholic social thought, 13:251–253  
   causality, 3:303  
   censorship, 3:336  
   charity, 3:395–396  
   chastity, 3:444  
   Christian philosophy, 3:539  
   Christocentrism, 3:558  
   Christology, 3:559, 560–561  
   clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:322–324  
   communion of saints, 4:35–36  
   Confession, 4:75–77  
   congregational singing, 4:118  
   conscience, 4:144–145  
   contraception, 4:220  
   dating of, 5:640–641  
   Day of the Lord, 4:549  
   discernment, spiritual, 4:765  
   Divine conservation, 4:160–161  
   grace, 3:533  
   homily, 7:62–63  
   hypostasis, 7:263  
   immortality, 7:348–349  
   papal social thought, 13:257  
   preaching, homiletic theory, 11:617–618  
   priesthood, 11:693–696  
   Sisinnius (Pope), 13:168  
   society (Church as), 13:285  
   soul, 13:339–342  
   spirituality, 13:443–445  
   theology of Church, 3:583–586  
   works of charity, 3:402–406  
   *See also* Apologists, Greek; Augustine (Bp. of Hippo), St.; Basil the Great, St.; Clement of Alexandria, St.; Jerome, St.; Origen; Polycarp (Bp. of Smyrna), St.; Rufinus of Aquileia; Tertullian  
 Patristic Institute Augustinianum (Rome), 11:486  
 Patristic literature, 5:509–511, 641–643, 7:5, 12:467–468, 491, 516  
 Patristic philosophy and doctrine, 6:887–888, **10:957–962**  
   biblical inspiration, 7:493–494  
   Divine indwelling, 7:441–442  
   general movements, 10:958–959  
   general synthesis, 10:959–962  
   Gnosis, 6:255  
   God the Holy Spirit, 6:293  
   heresy, 6:770–771  
   history, 11:289–291  
   infinity, 7:457–458  
   meaning of Old Testament, 6:792  
   mystery of God, 6:280–282  
   notion of truth, 14:222–223  
   order of universe, 14:329  
   prayer, 11:593  
   property, 11:757–758  
   providence of God, 11:782–783  
   prudence, 11:789  
   purgatory, 11:826  
   redemption, 11:976–977  
   spiritual reading, 11:941  
   works against gnosticism, 6:256–257  
   world soul, 14:843–844  
 Patristic studies, 5:641, **10:962–963**  
   Daniélou, Jean, 4:515  
   Diekamp, Franz, 4:739–740  
   Labriolle, P., 8:268  
   Lawrence of Durham, 8:408  
   Lebon, J., 8:429  
   omniscience, 10:594–595  
   Sirmond, J., 13:168  
   Soto, Pedro de, 13:330–331  
 Patristic theology, 5:641, **10:964–969**, 13:903–904  
   dogmatic theology, 4:817  
   kenosis, 8:143  
   laity, 8:293, 411  
   lying as sin, 8:900  
   mystical body of Christ, 10:102–103  
   patristic homilies, 8:436  
   similarity, 13:126

- Patristic theology (*continued*)  
speculation, 10:965–966  
transubstantiation, 14:158
- Patristic voluntarism, 14:580–581
- Patrizi, Francesco, 1:677, 10:823, 12:122–123
- Patrocinio de San José (Chile), 3:12–13
- Patrologia Graeca* (Cyril), 4:467
- Patrologia Graeca (On Faith and the Principles of the Catholic Faith)* (Manuel Calecas), 9:126–127
- Patrologia Latina* (Marbod), 9:132
- Patrologia Latina* (Migne), 11:604
- Patrologia Latina* (St. Odilo of Cluny), 10:552
- Patrologiae cursus completus* (Migne), 10:963
- Patrologica Graeca* (Migne), 9:94
- Patrology* (Migne), 3:601
- Patrology* (Quasten), 11:858
- Patron saints, 6:764, **10:969–976**
- Patronato real* (royal patronage), **10:976–980**, 978–979  
Alexander VI (Pope), 1:259, 2:862  
Bolivia, 2:466  
Brazil, 2:594  
California, 2:862  
Cambodia, 2:901  
creation, 9:680–681  
Leo XII (Pope), 8:490, 491  
mission history, Catholic, 9:691–692  
Philippines, 11:255–257
- Patterns in Comparative Religion* (Eliade), 5:154
- Patuzzi, Giovanni Vincenzo, 1:311
- Paucapalea (writer), 3:47, **11:1**
- Paucar, Hernando, 1:946
- Paul (martyr), St., 11:17
- Paul (Roman martyr), St. *See* John and Paul (Roman martyrs), SS.
- Paul, Apostle, St., 1:87, **11:1–12**, 4  
as a writer, 11:9  
active life, 1:83  
Acts of the Apostles, 1:89–90  
Adam, 1:104  
analogy of faith, 1:380  
Ancyra, 1:398  
anger, 1:430  
Antioch, 1:521  
Apollon, 1:562  
apostolate, 1:579  
apostolic faith, 1:586, 587  
apotheosis, 1:599  
appropriation, 1:606  
Areopagus speech, 1:646  
Asia Minor, 1:784  
baptism, 2:60, 61, 66  
Barnabas, St., 2:102–103, 11:6, 7, 13–14, 15  
beatific vision, 2:171  
birthplace, 3:733  
body theme, 13:359  
censorship, 3:336  
charity, 4:307  
Christmas cycle, 3:556  
Church history, 3:591  
civil authority, 1:921, 3:631  
companion Silas (Silvanus), 13:119–120  
congregational singing, 4:118  
conscience, 4:141, 142, 143–144, 148  
contemplation, 4:205  
contraception, 4:220  
conversion, 4:234, 239, 240, 11:3, 5  
conversion and ecstatic visions, 5:61  
Council of Jerusalem, 7:773  
covenant, 4:328  
cross, devotion to, 4:382  
crucifixion, 4:398  
curses, 4:443  
Cyprus, 4:461  
Day of the Lord, 4:548  
death of, 11:8, 16  
democracy, 4:638–639  
demonology, 4:646, 716–717  
descent of Christ into hell, 4:684  
diaconia, 4:719  
discernment, spiritual, 4:765  
disciple as term, 4:768, 769, 770  
Divine judgment, 8:30  
Divine love, 8:49  
drunkenness, 4:911  
Ebionite opposition to teachings, 5:31  
episcopate, 1:590  
eternal law concept, 8:456  
faith and works, 7:702  
fraternal correction, 4:274  
friendship with God, 6:11  
fruits of the Holy Spirit, 7:46  
fundamental option, 6:26  
Galatia, 6:51–52  
general intercessions, 6:128  
gifts of Holy Spirit, 7:45  
God's spirit, 13:428  
gospel, 11:10–12  
grace of Holy Orders, 7:41  
Greece, 6:424  
Holy Name, 7:31  
homosexuality, 7:66  
hope, 7:103  
house churches, 2:145–146  
iconography, 11:12  
immortality, 7:354  
imprisonment, 11:7–8  
infant baptism, 2:67  
James the Just, 3:546  
jealousy, 7:748  
justice, 8:70–71, 74  
justification, 4:564, 8:77–80  
kindness, 8:171–172  
Kingdom of God, 8:174  
language use, 8:362  
Laodicea, 8:328  
Lebanon, 8:426  
letter to Philemon, 13:207, 208, 211  
Lord's Day, 8:781  
Lord's Supper, 8:784, 785  
Mark, Evangelist, St., 9:182  
ministries, 9:652  
mystery of Christ, 13:439  
pagan lust, 8:871  
personality, 11:8–9  
Philippians, 11:253  
power of preaching, 11:627  
predestination, 11:647  
Prisca and Aquila, 11:718  
prisoner at Caesarea, 5:666, 700  
prisoner in Rome, 12:350  
public penance, 7:436  
purgatory, 11:825  
reasoning, 11:949  
recapitulation in Christ, 11:952  
redemption, 11:970–971, 980  
repentance, 4:225  
reversal of values, 11:253  
Sicily, 13:103  
slavery, 13:211  
Son of God, 13:313–314  
sons of God, 13:322  
sovereignty, 13:371  
supernatural knowledge, 8:202  
taxation and moral obligation, 13:768  
teaching, 13:773  
theology, 11:9–10  
tomb, 11:352, 12:577  
vices, catalog of, 13:48–49  
women as deacons, 4:554  
Paul, Apostle, St., missionary journeys, 11:3, 6–7, **12–17**, 12:340–341

- Paul, Epistles of St. *See* Colossians, Epistle to the; Corinthians, Epistles to the; Ephesians, Epistle to the; Galatians, Epistle to the; Hebrews, Epistle to the; Philemon, Epistle to; Philippians, Epistle to the; Thessalonians, Epistles to the
- Paul, John J. (Bp. of La Crosse, WI), 8:273, 14:783
- Paul, SS., **11:17**
- Paul I (Czar of Russia), 3:265, 6:156
- Paul I (Pope), St., 10:939, **11:18–20**  
 iconoclasm, 7:282  
 I-Thou mysticism, 10:118  
 Knights of Malta, 8:194  
 mysteries in the Bible, 10:81–82  
 natural law, 10:181  
 ordination of neophytes, 10:239  
 rabbinical training, 14:133  
 transfer of relics, 12:52  
 unicity, 14:297  
 use of *mysterion*, 10:96  
 works of charity, 3:411  
 in writings of Pseudo-Dionysius, 11:801
- Paul I of Constantinople, St., 11:17
- Paul II (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:750, **11:17**
- Paul II (Pope), **11:20–21**, 21  
 Ammanati de' Piccolomini, Jacopo, 1:361  
 assassination plot, 12:118  
 Buonaccorsi, Filippo, 2:693  
 cardinalate, 3:105  
 carnival season, 13:98  
 common good, 4:21  
 George of Poděbrady, 4:481  
 Holy Year, 7:57  
 Renaissance humanism, 12:118  
 simony, 13:136
- Paul III (Pope), **11:21–23**, 22  
 Argentina, 1:648  
 astrology, 1:813  
 Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:431  
 church reform, 11:21–22  
 Contarini, Gasparo, 4:202  
 Cortese, Gregorio, 4:280  
 Council of Trent, 3:609, 610, 638, 14:168, 168–171  
 Faber, Peter, Bl., 5:583  
 Inquisition, 5:647  
 Italo-Greek Catholic Church, 7:649  
 Jesuits, 2:11, 3:610, 4:311, 5:530, 7:313, 779  
 Michelangelo, 9:603
- Order of St. George, 12:547
- papacy development under, 10:842
- reform, 4:311, 312
- slavery, 13:209
- Society of the Servants of the Poor, 5:191
- Ursulines, 3:610
- Vatican construction, 14:396
- Paul IV (Patriarch of Constantinople), St., **11:18**
- Paul IV (Pope), 11:23, **23–24**  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:436–437  
 Armenia, 1:702  
 Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:431  
 Commendone, Giovanni Francesco, 4:11  
 Council of Trent, 3:610  
 family, 3:96–97  
 Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855  
 Index of Prohibited Books, 7:389–390  
 lay spirituality, 8:417  
 litanies, 8:601  
 Mary Tudor, 12:9  
 papacy development, 10:842  
 papal legates, 8:451  
 Philip II (King of Spain), 3:20, 96  
 Philip Neri, St., 10:248  
 redemption, 11:976  
 reform, 4:311  
 reorganization of Low Countries' ecclesiastical hierarchy, 2:217  
 sexism condemned, 13:52  
 Theatines, 3:610, 782, 13:857–858
- Paul V (Pope), **11:24–26**  
 Abondance Monastery, 1:23  
 Anne and Joachim, SS., 1:469  
 Bellarmine, St. Robert, 2:227  
 Bérulle, Pierre de, 2:338  
 Chinese mission, 3:494  
 Confraternity of Christian Doctrine, 4:94  
*Congregatio de auxiliis* under, 14:50  
*de auxiliis* controversy, 4:112–113, 6:404  
 ecclesiastical archives, 1:636  
 family, 2:534  
 Galileo, 6:60, 61–62  
 Oath of Allegiance (1606, England), 10:499–500  
 Order of the Visitation of Holy Mary, 3:381  
 papal decline, 3:612  
 Piarists, 7:1043
- Vatican construction, 14:395–396
- Paul VI (Pope), 7:763, **11:26–33**, 27, 14:264  
 as Abp. of Milan, 11:28–29  
 acolytes, 1:68  
 Anglican-Catholic dialogue, 1:440  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:484  
 Arrupe, Pedro, 1:726, 7:793–794  
 atheism, 1:823, 824, 916  
 Athenagoras I (Patriarch), 1:829  
 beatifications, moratorium, 2:92  
 Benelli, Giovanni, 2:276–277  
 Beran, Josef, 4:486  
 birth control, 5:40, 860, 7:179–181, 12:272, 575  
 bishops' privileges, 14:412  
 Bulgaria, 2:684  
 Canon Law, 3:36, 56, 818  
 canonization, 3:63  
 as cardinal, 11:29  
 cardinalate, 3:105, 106, 107  
 cardinals voting in papal elections, 11:30  
 catechesis and evangelization, 6:127  
 Catholic traditionalism, 3:289  
 charismatic renewal movement, 3:392  
 charisms, 3:393  
 Christocentrism, 3:558–559  
 church architecture, 3:712  
 clerical celibacy, 8:285, 11:32  
 Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches, 3:818  
 collegiality, 11:30  
 common good, 4:21  
 Confirmation, Sacrament of, 4:90  
 Congregation for Divine Worship, 4:789, 790  
 Congregation of Ceremonies, 3:350  
 Congregation of Rites, 12:256  
 congregational singing, 4:118  
 Consilium, 4:164  
 contraception, 1:490, 916, 4:222, 6:645, 11:32  
 cooperation of curial offices, 11:30  
 coronation ceremony, 10:856  
*Corpus Christi* mass, 4:272  
 creedal statement, 4:355  
 Cursillo Movement, 4:443–444  
 Częstochowa, 4:490  
 deacons, 4:552, 553  
 diplomatic relations with Communist countries, 11:31–32  
 ecumenism, 11:31  
 enclosure, 3:806  
 episcopal collegiality, 3:837

Paul VI (Pope) (*continued*)

Episcopal conferences, 5:39–40  
 Eucharist, 10:77–79  
 eucharistic fast, 5:437  
 evangelization, 5:39, 473–474, 478, 480, 9:682, 688–689  
 extraordinary assembly of Bishops (1969), 13:688–689  
 Feast of Christ the King, 3:527  
 Francis de Sales, St., 5:869  
 Greek Orthodox Church, 6:437  
 Hungary, 7:222  
 Index of Prohibited Books, 7:389–390, 391  
 indulgences, 7:439–440, 9:684–685  
 International Council for Catechesis, 7:526  
 International Theological Commission, 7:527  
 international travel, 11:30–31  
 Jadot, Jean, 7:694  
 Jesuits, 1:726  
 Jubilee celebrations (1966), 14:415  
 just-war, 14:638  
 laymen as lectors and acolytes, 11:30  
 lectors, 8:443  
 lenten observances, 8:469  
 liturgy, 2:676–677  
 Liturgy of the Hours, 8:731  
 “majority report” rejection, 6:18  
 married deacons, 11:30  
 media of social communications, 10:546  
 medical research, 5:560  
 Mindszenty, József, 7:219  
 modernization of Rome, 12:361–362  
 Mother Teresa, 10:16  
 mystery of the Holy Eucharist, 11:32  
 Neocatechumenal communities, 10:233  
 New York visit (1965), 10:318  
 option for the poor, 10:615, 12:396  
 orders redefined, 7:37, 38  
 ordination rituals suppressed, 10:639  
 original sin, 10:670  
 papacy development, 10:850–851  
 penitence, 5:186, 635  
 Pontifical Commission for the Neo-Vulgate, 14:598  
 pontifical councils, 11:477, 481–482  
 Pontifical Mission for Palestine, 11:484  
 pontifical Roman universities, 11:487, 488  
 poor nations, 13:260

porters, 11:525  
 praxis, 11:587  
 preaching, 11:616, 628  
 procreation, 10:178, 521, 13:46–47  
 religious freedom, 5:946, 952  
 religious houses, 4:231  
 religious unity, 5:75  
 resignation of bishops and cardinals, 11:30  
 revised Roman calendar, 8:720–721  
 rites of ordination, 2:417, 10:640, 641  
 Roman Curia, 4:438, 5:480  
 sacraments, 2:417  
 Secretariat for Non-Believers, 12:858  
 Secretariat for Non-Christians, 12:858  
 Seton canonization, 13:176  
 signs of the times, 13:117  
 social challenges and social justice, 11:32, 516–517, 566  
 social justice, 4:157  
 Synod of Bishops, 5:39, 13:683, 688, 14:414  
 Tridentine Mass, 14:182  
 Vatican construction, 14:397  
 Vatican Council II, 2:676–677, 3:626, 11:29–30, 33, 14:411–418  
 vernacular in the liturgy, 8:365, 11:30  
 Villot, Jean, 14:517–518  
 women as mothers, 14:826  
 world religions, 5:33–34, 10:850–851, 855  
 world solidarity and world peace, 11:32  
*Paul and the Salvation of Mankind* (Munck), 5:523  
*Paul de Samosate* (Bardy), 2:98  
 Paul of Aegina, 2:808  
 Paul of Ancona, 4:476  
 Paul of Burgos (Bp.), **11:33**  
 Paul of Caen (Abbot), 12:531  
 Paul of Canopus, **11:33–34**  
 Paul of Emesa, 3:553  
 Paul of Merida, 12:606  
 Paul of Persia, 1:671  
 Paul of St. Magdalen. *See* Heath, Henry, Bl.  
 Paul of Samosata (Bp. of Antioch), 1:521, **11:34**  
 Christology, 1:119, 524, 3:560  
 deposition, 5:666, 740  
 homoousios, 4:197, 353, 7:65  
 Lucian of Antioch, 8:844  
 preaching, 11:609

School of Antioch, 1:526, 2:820  
 Paul of Tarsus. *See* Paul, Apostle, St.  
 Paul of the Cross, St., 10:930, **11:34–36**, 35, 13:124  
 Paul of Thebes, 4:686, 12:606  
 Paul the Deacon, 5:842, **11:36–37**  
 Adalard, St., 1:98  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 1:98, 3:159, 425  
 chronicles, 1:461  
 hymns, 7:245, 253  
 Lombard history, 8:768  
 Paul the Hermit, St., 11:17  
 Paul the Simple, St., 11:17  
 Paula of Rome, St., 5:457, 7:757, 758, **11:37**, 344  
 Paula of St. Joseph Calasanctius. *See* Montal, Fornés, Paula, St.  
 Paúles. *See* Vincentians  
 Paulicians, 1:700, 2:458, 759, **11:37**  
*See also* Messalians  
 Paulina of the Agonizing Heart of Jesus (Mother). *See* Visintainer, Amabile Lucia, Bl.  
 Pauline (daughter of Paula), 3:406  
 Pauline Fathers and Brothers, **11:37–38**  
 Pauline privilege, 8:507, **11:38**  
 Pauline Rule, 8:771  
 Pauline writings, 10:81–82, 304–305, 896–897, 921–922, 14:202  
 Paulines. *See* Pious Society of the Daughters of St. Paul (DSP)  
 Paulinus (poet), 12:320  
 Paulinus I (Patriarch of Aquileia), 1:607  
 Paulinus II (Patriarch of Aquileia), St., 1:608, 3:160, 425, 4:356, 7:246, **11:38**  
 Paulinus of Antioch, 2:137  
 Paulinus of Milan, 12:606  
 Paulinus of Nola, St., 5:449, 6:112, **11:38–39**  
 Anastasius I (Pope), St., 1:386–387  
 cross, 4:383, 384  
 Easter Vigil, 5:15  
 Felix of Nola, 5:670  
 hymns, 7:244  
 “invention” of bells, 2:232  
 lamps and lighting, 8:314  
 pilgrimage, 11:352  
 relics, 12:52  
 Siricius distance, 13:167  
 works, 12:320  
 works of charity, 3:406, 407  
 Paulinus of Tyre (Bp.), 1:662, 5:451  
 Paulinus of Venice (Bp.), 1:888, **11:39**



- Paulinus of York, St., 2:500, 5:98, 239, 386, 7:89, **11:39–40**
- Paulist Fathers Renewal Chapter (1967–68), 11:41–42
- Paulist National Catholic Evangelization Association, 4:242
- Paulist Press, 7:316, 11:40, 42
- Paulist Young Adults Ministry (2000), 11:42
- Paulists, 5:169, **11:40–42**  
     church architecture, 3:716  
     Deshon, George, 4:687  
     founding, 2:23, 3:622, 6:700  
     publishing ventures, 6:700
- Paulus, Heinrich E. G., 5:521, 7:847–848
- Paulus, Nikolaus, **11:42–43**
- Paulus Albarus, **11:43–44**
- Paulus de Aretio, 3:52
- Paulus de Liazaris, **11:44–45**
- Paulus Euergetinos, **11:45**
- Paulus Silentarius, 2:804, 805, 4:189
- Paulus Vladimirus, 3:51–52
- Pavillon, Nicolas (Bp. of Alet), 1:717, 8:431, **11:45**, 12:29
- PAVLA (Papal Volunteers for Latin America), 10:859–860
- Pavo de natura saeculi* (Jordan of Paderborn), 9:462
- Pavón Bueno, José (Father), 2:92
- PAX (Persatuan Agama Katolik Sabah), 9:71–72
- Pax Christi International, 1:918, **11:45–46**
- Pax Romana* (Roman Peace), 12:305
- Pax Romana-International Movement of Catholic Students (IMCS), 10:161
- Paxton, Frederick, 1:485
- Payens, Hugh de, 9:625
- Payeras, Mariano, 2:862
- Payne, John, 5:250
- Payne, Peter, **11:46**
- Payrus fragment (4th century), 10:862
- Paz, Luis, 2:468
- Paz en la guerra* (Unamuno), 14:288
- Pazheparambil, Aloysius, 3:130
- Pázmány, Péter (Card.), 3:613, 7:214, **11:46**, 13:220
- Pazzi, Andrea, 11:46
- Pazzi, Giangirolamo, 11:47
- Pazzi, Guglielmo, 11:46–47
- Pazzi, Jacopo, 11:46
- Pazzi, Maria Maddalena de', St., 3:126, **11:47–48**
- Pazzi, Piero, 11:46
- Pazzi Chapel (Florence, Italy), 7:661
- Pazzi conspiracy, 12:118, 220, 13:197
- Pazzi family, **11:46–47**
- Peabody, Elizabeth, 14:149
- Peace, **11:48–49**  
     Caussade, Jean Pierre de, 3:310  
     *De Indis* (Vitoria), 14:570–571  
     *De jure belli Hispanorum in barbaros* (Vitoria), 14:570–571  
     Justice and Peace Commission, 12:396  
     military service, 9:627–628  
     papal social thought, 13:260  
     SODEPAX, 13:296  
     Söderblom, N., 13:297
- Peace, Council of (1031), 11:50
- Peace, in the Bible, **11:49–50**
- Peace of God, 1:815, 2:880–881, 3:45, 411, 518
- Peace of God Movement, **11:50–51**  
     “Peace of the Church” (1669), 7:717
- Peace of Venice, 7:149
- Peace offerings, in the Bible, 8:525, **11:51**
- Peano, G., 12:415
- The Pearl* (poem), 3:605, **11:51–53**
- Pearson, Karl, 11:299
- Pearson, Wolstan, 5:2
- Peasant Revolt (1381), 4:317, 692
- Peasants’ War (1524–25), **11:53**, 12:17  
     Alpirsbach Abbey, 1:312  
     Altdorf Abbey, 1:320  
     Anabaptists, 1:368  
     Berthold of Chiemsee, 2:333  
     Böhm, Hans, 2:461  
     Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:430  
     Lutheran reform, 8:881–882  
     Salzburg, 8:324
- Pecia*, **11:53–54**
- Peckham, John. *See* John Peckham (Abp. of Canterbury)
- Pecock, Reginald (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481, 8:837, **11:54**, 12:536
- Pectorius, Epitaph of, 5:286, 7:277, **11:54–55**
- The Pedalion* (Nicodemus the Hagiorite), 6:458
- Pedalion* or *Rudder of the Ship of Knowledge* (Nicodemus), 10:382
- Pedemonte, Manuel José (Father), 6:805
- Pedro I (Emperor of Brazil), 2:594, 595
- Pedro II (Emperor of Brazil), 2:596, 597
- Pedro IV (King of Aragon), 3:780, 4:361
- Pedro de S. Clara, Bl., 7:734
- Pedro de S. Maria, Bl., 7:734
- Peel, Robert, Sir, 7:562, 10:540
- Peers, Edgar Allison, 11:55, **55**
- Peeters, P., 2:472
- Pegis, Anton Charles, **11:55–56**
- Pégues, Thomas, **11:56**
- Péguy, Charles Pierre, **11:56–57**
- Peio Clementine Museum (Vatican City), 14:396
- Peirce, Charles Sanders, 5:94, 11:57, **57–58**, 299  
     Boolean algebra, 8:751–752  
     causality, 3:301–302  
     characteristics of belief, 5:198  
     empiricism, 5:198  
     panpsychism, 10:824  
     philosophy and science, 11:296, 300  
     pragmatism founder, 5:198  
     Royce, Josiah, 12:398
- Peitz, W. H., 3:39, 40
- Pekah (King of Israel), 4:674
- Pékin, Histoire et Description* (Favier), 5:651
- Pelagia, SS., 5:449, **11:58–59**
- Pelagia of Antioch, St., 11:58
- Pelagia of Jerusalem, St., 11:58
- Pelagia of Tarsus, St., 11:58
- Pelagia the Penitent. *See* Pelagia of Jerusalem, St.
- Pelagius I (Pope), **11:59–60**  
     Ambrosian Rite, 1:343  
     Anastasius I (Patriarch of Antioch), 1:388  
     appointment, 8:99  
     Demetrias, St., 4:635  
     Justinian I, 3:595, 596, 8:97  
     Origenism, 3:595  
     porters, 7:37  
     Three Chapters, 4:191, 192  
     works of charity, 3:408
- Pelagius II (Pope), **11:60**, 12:356  
     Byzantine Church, 2:750, 751  
     Constantinople Council II, 4:192  
     Ecumenical Patriarch as term, 4:196  
     Franks, 3:596
- Pelagius and Pelagianism, **11:60–63**  
     anthropocentrism, 1:508  
     Arminianism, 2:894  
     Augustine, St., 1:859–861, 877, 2:498, 3:206–207, 594, 9:511  
     Boniface I (Pope), St., 2:498  
     Britain, 2:621  
     Cassian, John, 3:206–207  
     Cassiodorus, 3:208  
     Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:317  
     conversion, 4:239–240

Pelagius and Pelagianism (*continued*)

Council of Antioch, 1:523  
 Councils of Carthage, 3:186, 188  
 devout humanism, 7:194  
 Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:947–948  
 Eastern Schism, 2:761  
 England, 2:621  
 freedom, 5:937  
 grace, 6:402  
 grace and nature, 6:411  
 Honorius (Roman Emperor), 7:87  
 hope, 7:95  
 infant baptism, 2:68  
 Innocent I (Pope), St., 7:468  
 Jansenism, 1:893  
 John IV (Pope), 7:921  
 Julian of Eclanum, 8:48  
 justification, 8:82  
 Marius Mercator, 9:181  
 predestination, 11:648–649, 650–651  
 rejection in Gaul, 6:113  
 St. Augustine, 10:431  
 St. Palladius, 10:805  
 salutary acts, 12:621  
 Sixtus III (Pope), St., 13:195  
 sovereignty of Grace, 5:934  
*See also* Caelestius; Semi-Pelagianism  
 Pelayo, Alvaro, 13:384  
 Pelczar, Józef Sebastian, Bl., **11:63**  
 “El Pele.” *See* Giménez Malla, Ceferino, Bl.  
*Le Pèlerin* (periodical), 2:16  
*Pèlerinages en Suisse* (Veuillot), 14:465  
 Peletier, Jean, 3:327, 328  
 Pelican symbolism, 1:458  
 Pelicans, as symbol of Christ the Redeemer, **11:63–64**  
 Pellissier, Appollonie Cure (Mother), 12:496  
 Pellegrino, Edmund D., 3:292  
 Pelletier, Maria Euphrasia, St., 3:419, **11:64**  
 Pellicanus, Konrad, 6:696, **11:64–65**  
 Pellicer, Anthony Dominic (Bp. of San Antonio, TX), 13:846  
 Pelotte, Donald E. (Bp. of Gallup, NM), 6:81  
 Pelster, Frantz, 4:275–276, 12:230, 776  
*Pelton, Gilmour v.* (1883), 6:226  
 Pelzer, August, 12:776  
 Pembroke Priory (Wales), **11:65**  
 Peña, Pedro de la (Bp. of Quito, Ecuador), 5:62

Peña, Raymundo J., 5:174  
 Peña Montenegro, Alonso de la (Bp. of Quito), 5:62, **11:65**  
 Penal law theory, 13:768  
 Penal laws, 2:701, 719  
 Peñalver y Cárdenas, Luis Ignacio (Bp. of Louisiana), 8:809–810, 10:291, **11:65–66**, 12:559  
 Penance, practices of, 6:421, **11:66**, 68  
     Apostolic Fathers, 1:588  
     Canon Law, 3:41–42  
     Carolingian era, 8:657  
     commutations, 7:436  
     Lambertenghi of Como, 8:305  
     lenten fasting, 8:468–470  
     Middle Ages, 13:445  
     pilgrimage as, 11:348, 353–354  
     prostration as liturgical gesture, 8:649  
     public to private, 8:657  
     *redemptiones*, 8:659  
     sins, 9:861  
     Tertullian, 13:836  
     *See also* Penitentials  
 Penance, Sacrament of, 8:650, **11:66–72**, 13:97  
     ancient penance, 11:68–69  
     Armenian liturgy, 1:710  
     attrition, 1:843  
     catechesis, 3:231  
     confession, 4:75–77  
     contrition-attrition distinction, 4:226, 227–230  
     Coptic, 4:257  
     dead, prayers for, 4:556–557  
     death, 4:576  
     examination of conscience, 4:148  
     lay confession, 8:412  
     lay spirituality, 8:415  
     medieval penance, 11:69–71  
     modern penance, 11:69–72  
 Penet, Mary Emil, 13:170  
 Penido, M. T. L., 12:776  
 Penitência (laity association), 3:416  
*Penitentes* (New Mexico), 8:316, 10:286  
 Penitential controversy, **11:72–73**  
 Penitential prayer, 11:592  
 Penitential psalms, 4:225, **11:73–74**  
 Penitentials, **11:74–75**  
     Canon Law, 3:41–43, 45, 60  
     canons of Robert of Flamborough, 12:267  
     casuistry, 3:220  
     Columban, St., 3:864  
     processions of flagellants, 5:755  
 Penitentiary, apostolic, 7:439, **11:75–78**

Penitents. *See* Order of Magdalens  
 Penn, William, 5:468, 10:321, 746, **11:78**, 80  
     Barclay, Robert, 2:97  
     Church-State relations, 3:641, 648, 651  
     Society of Friends, 5:838  
 Pennings, Bernard Henry, **11:78**, 79, 668  
 Penn’s Charter of Liberties, **11:78–80**  
 Pennsylvania, **11:80–88**  
     Baptists, 2:79  
     Church-State relations, 3:641, 648–649, 650, 651  
     Duchemin, M. Theresa, 4:916–927  
     German Reformed Church, 12:739  
     history, 8:306  
     missions, 6:80, 9:725, 11:60  
     Moravian Church, 9:885  
     Polish National Catholic Church, 11:458  
     Sisters of Divine Providence, 13:181  
     *See also* Penn’s Charter of Liberties; *specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
*Pennsylvania, Murdock v.* (1943), 3:661  
 Pennsylvania, Synod, 12:739  
 Pennsylvania Abortion Control Act of 1989, 11:88  
 Pennsylvania Catholic Conference, 11:88  
*Pennsylvania Magazine*, 10:757  
 Penny, Aeneas, 7:579  
 Penobscot people, 9:55  
*Pentalogus diaphoricus* (Charles of the Assumption), 3:436  
 The Pentarchy, 10:945  
 Pentarchy theory, 2:757, 822, 824, 825  
 Pentateuch, 1:814, 3:23, 5:519–520, 13:760–761, 14:253  
     *See also* Exodus, Book of  
 Pentateuchal studies, **11:88–100**  
     1965 to present, 11:96–98, 98–99  
     composition problem, 13:127  
     Elohism, 5:174  
     life, concept of, 8:566  
     Lutheran exegetes, 8:129  
     Moses and the Pentateuch, 11:95  
     origins until 1965, 11:92–95  
     role of law, 8:396  
 Pentecost, 5:12, **11:100–103**, 13:1  
     Annunciation, 1:476  
     ecstasy of the Holy Spirit, 5:61  
     God’s spirit, 13:427  
     speaking in tongues, 5:136  
     *Veni sancte spiritus* sequence, 14:440–441

- Pentecost, iconography of, 7:49, 51, 11:103, **103–104**
- Pentecostal churches, 1:135, 788–790, 3:487, **11:104–106**, 14:842  
*See also* Assemblies of God; Foursquare Gospel
- Pentecostalism, 3:113, 4:241–242, **11:106–108**
- Pentecostal-Roman Catholic dialogue, 5:69
- People of God, **11:107–108**  
 baptismal identity, 8:291  
 Church as the, 5:37  
*communio*, 4:29–31  
 conciliar ecclesiology, 8:291  
 laity as, 8:288, 416  
 married couples, 8:288  
 New Testament ecclesiologies, 8:290  
 social principle, 13:248  
 theology, 8:290  
*See also* Covenant, in the Bible
- People's Eucharistic League, 5:435
- People's Mass Book*, 7:261
- People's Temple (Jonestown), 4:425
- Pepe, Joseph A. (Bp. of Las Vegas), 8:346
- Pepin I (Mayor of the Palace), 3:163–164
- Pepin I of Aquitaine, 12:550
- Pepin II (King of the Franks), 3:163, 9:518–519, 10:835
- Pepin III the Short (King of the Franks), 3:124, 4:178, 5:842, 917, 9:519, **11:108–112**, 109  
 Adalard, St., 1:98  
 anointing, 1:478  
 Burchard of Würzburg, St., 2:696  
 Canon Law, 3:41  
 Carolingian reform, 2:496, 3:156, 424  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:159  
 Chrodegang of Metz, St., 3:563  
 consolidation of power, 3:164–165, 421, 598  
 donations, 1:121–122, 3:165, 635  
 Paul I (Pope), St., 11:18–19  
 Roman Rite, 12:328  
 Saint-Germain-des-Prés Abbey, 12:547  
 Stephen II (III) (Pope), 13:515–516  
 works of charity, 3:410
- Pequenos na terra, grandes no céu* (Conceição), 4:49–50
- Per accidens* (through another), 12:752
- Per se* (through itself), 12:752
- Per venerabilem* (papal decree, Innocent III), 7:472
- Peraudi, Raimondo (Card.), 5:200
- Perboyre, Jean-Gabriel, St., 11:112, **112**
- Perception  
 cybernetics, 4:452–453  
 defined, 8:208  
 movement, 10:20  
 Scottish School of Common Sense, 12:840  
 sensation, 12:906  
 sense knowledge, 12:910  
 sensibles, 12:914  
 theories, 10:20–21
- Perceptionists, 11:850
- Perceval* (Chrétien), 7:26, 27, 28
- Perché, Napoléon Joseph (Abp.), 8:812, 10:293, 12:274
- Perctarit (King of the Lombards), 1:664
- Percy, Thomas, Bl., 5:227, **11:112–113**
- Percy, Walker, 11:113, **113–114**
- Peregrinatio ad loca sancta* (itinerary), 7:676
- Peregrinatio Aetheriae* (Aetheria's Pilgrimage), 5:104–106, 12:681
- Peregrine Chapel at Mission San Juan Capistrano (CA), 9:705
- Peregrini* (play), 4:894
- Peregrinus (Bp. of Auxerre), 1:927
- Peregrinus (Cynic), 4:456
- Peregrinus of Sankt Paul (Abbot), 12:670
- Pereira, Benedict, 1:677
- Pereira, Jacob Rodriguez, 3:418
- Pereira, Solórzano, 12:616
- Pereira, Tomé, 3:497, **11:114–115**
- Pereira y Castellón, Simeón (Bp.), **11:115**
- Pérez, Esteban, **11:115**
- Perez, Joaquín, 3:498
- Pérez, Juan (Father), 3:866, **11:115–116**
- Pérez de Herrera, Christoval, 3:417, 418
- Pérez de Rivas, Andrés, **11:116**
- Pérez Florido, Petra de San José, Bl., **11:116–117**
- Pérez García, Faustino, 2:92
- Pérez Godoy, Francis, Bl., 1:952
- Pérez Jiménez, German, Bl., 4:494
- Pérez Ramos, Leoncio (Father), 2:92
- Perfect gnosis, 9:111  
*See also* Gnosis
- Perfect Sublime Masters, 3:101
- La Perfecta Casada* (León), 8:498
- Perfectae caritatis* (Vatican Council II), 3:393, 806, 10:460, 483, 13:186
- Perfection  
 Aquinas, St., 13:575  
 Bellinzaga, Isabella Christina, 2:230  
*Consolatorium piorum* (Maes), 9:30–31  
 controversies, 13:326  
 creation by man, 9:93  
 heroic virtue, 14:554  
 man, concept of, 9:92  
 man, natural end of, 9:96  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:253  
 Molinos, Miguel de, 9:773
- Perfection, ontological, 8:201, 460–461, **11:117–120**
- Perfection, spiritual, 8:461, 775, 829, **11:120–121**, 13:52, 450
- Perfective good, 6:352
- Perfectus (martyr of Córdoba), 4:261–262
- Pergaud, Gabriel, 12:278
- Pergolesi, Giovanni Battista, **11:122**, 123
- Peri Archon* (Origen), 10:653, 657–658, 660, 967
- Perichoresis, Christological, 4:28–29, **11:122–123**
- Pericopes, **11:123–128**  
*See also* Lectionaries
- Périès, Georges, 1:354, 355
- Périgueux Cathedral (France), 3:693
- Perin, G., 5:798
- Périn, Henri Charles Xavier, **11:128**
- Periodica de re canonica et morali* (periodical), 14:452
- Peripatetics, 1:668, 680, 682
- Periplus Ponti Euxini* (Mariner's Chart) (Arrian), 12:309
- Peris Polo, José Maria, 12:408
- Peristephanon* (*Crowns of Martyrs*) (Prudentius), 11:792
- Perizonium*, 4:393
- Perjury, 8:901, **11:128–129**
- Perko, Franc, 7:528
- Pērkons (Baltic region deity), 2:36
- Permanence du droit naturel* (Delhaye), 10:194
- Pernet, Étienne Claude, 1:802, 8:616, 11:129, **129**
- Pernicious lies (*medacium perniciosum*), 8:900
- Perón, Juan Domingo, 1:652, 654
- Perón, María Estela "Isabelita," 1:654
- Péronne, J. M., 3:259
- Pérotin (French composer), **11:129–130**
- Perpendicular Gothic architecture, 3:698
- Perpetua, St., 11:130–131, 12:26

PERPETUA, VIBIA (MARTYR)

- Perpetua, Vibia (martyr), 1:93, 3:403–404, 594
- Perpetua and Felicity, SS., 3:403–404, **11:130–131**, 12:26
- Perpetual Adorers of the Blessed Sacrament, 13:321
- Perpetuité de la foi catholique de l'Église* (Renaudot), 12:126
- Perpetuus of Tours, St., 3:553, **11:131**
- Perpignan, Guy Terrena de, 3:141
- Perrault, C., 3:675
- Perrers, Alice, 3:450
- Perret, Auguste, 3:669, 672, 677–679, 710, 713, 8:622–623, **11:131–132**
- Perrone, Giovanni, 1:565, 3:244, 5:37, **11:132**
- Perrone, P., 2:678
- Perry, Harold (Bp. of New Orleans), 1:161, 8:815
- Persatuan Agama Katolik Sabah (PAX), 9:71–72
- Perseverance, 8:775, **11:132–133**, 595
- Perseverance, final, **11:133–134**
- Persia, **11:134–141**
- Achaemenid Dynasty, 11:135–136
  - Arsacid Dynasty, 11:136–137
  - Boyd, Turkish, and Mongol Dynasties, 11:139–140
  - Church-State relations, 3:631
  - crucifixion, 4:389
  - Cyrus the Great, 4:477–478
  - Darius I, 4:527–529
  - demonology, 4:646
  - Discalced Carmelites in, 3:145
  - dualism, 4:914
  - Dura-Europos, 4:945
  - fire altars, 11:143
  - immortality, 7:347
  - invasion of Christian Jerusalem (614), 7:770
  - Justin II, 8:92–93
  - Kalām, 8:109–110
  - Pahlavi Dynasty, 11:141
  - Qajar Dynasty, 11:141
  - rise of Islam, 11:139
  - Roman invasion, 2:780
  - Roman wars, 8:51
  - Safavid Dynasty, 11:140–141
  - Sasanian Dynasty, 11:137–139
  - See also* Assyrian Church of the East (Persia)
- Persian fire altars, 11:143
- Persian Gulf War (1991), 7:545–546, 1000, 13:260
- Persian religions, ancient, 4:492–493, 5:2, **11:142–145**
- See also* Zoroastrianism
- Persian Revolution (1905), 11:141
- Persico, Ignatius (Card.), **11:145–146**, 12:709
- Persius (writer), 12:308
- Person, concept of, 5:941–942, 9:735–736, 13:570, 577
- Person, Divine, 7:374, 11:149, **151–152**
- Person, in philosophy, **11:146–148**
- Boethius, 1:673, 2:456
  - character, 3:387
  - consciousness, 4:152
  - nature, 8:399
  - normality, 10:426
  - papal social thought, 13:261
  - principles of action, 10:26
  - spirit, 13:422
- Person, in theology, **11:148–151**
- common good, 4:20
  - incarnation doctrine on nature, 10:961
  - love, 8:825–830
  - mystical union between God, 10:109
  - notional acts, 1:85
  - obedience and personal responsibility, 10:507
  - Trinitarian doctrine, 10:960
  - See also* Hypostasis
- Person and Act (Osoba y czyn)* (Wojtyła), 7:995
- Person of Jesus Christ, 13:315
- Personal consecration, **4:156**
- Personal gods in ancient Mesopotamia, 9:533
- Personal guilt, 6:573
- Personal idealism, 11:296
- Personal morality, 9:867–868
- Personal responsibility, 10:507
- Personal sin, 9:902
- Personal supposition, 13:625
- Personal tolerance, 14:102–103
- Personalism, 7:301–302, **11:152–153**
- anthropocentrism, 1:508
  - associations, 1:793
  - Brightman, Edgar Sheffield, 2:617
  - Christian philosophy, 3:539
  - community, 4:38–39
  - doctrine, 4:808
  - Knudson, A. C., 8:227
  - laicism, 8:283
  - love, concept of, 8:827
  - Maritain, Jacques, 4:20
  - Mounier's development, 10:30–31
  - religion, 12:70
  - See also* Materialism
- Personalism* (Mounier), 10:31
- Personalisme en démocratiser* (Janssens), 7:722
- Personalist ethics, **11:153–155**
- A Personalist Manifesto* (Mounier), 10:31
- Personality, 4:431–433, 5:942, 8:60–61, **11:155–157**
- Personality in Christ and in Ourselves* (Sanday), 12:665
- Personé, Salvador (Father), 3:857
- Persons, Robert, 5:165, 750, 6:100, 7:783, 11:157, **157–158**, 12:569
- Allen, William, 1:296
  - Briant, Bl. Alexander, 2:611
  - Brinkley, Stephen, 2:618
  - Campion, Edmund, 2:921
  - Gifford, William, 6:210
  - Recusant literature, 11:959
- Persons and Places* (Santayana), 12:680
- Perspectiva* (Witelo), 14:801
- Perspectives in American Catholicism* (Ellis), 5:170
- Pertinacity, 8:775
- Peru, **11:158–167**, 161, 162, 164
- Canon Law, 1:932
  - catechesis, 3:234, 246, 248, 252
  - conquistadores, 4:131–132, 11:165
  - demographic statistics, 11:158
  - ecclesiastical organization, 11:159
  - educational reform, 12:280–281
  - independence, 6:378–379, 11:161–162
  - map, 11:160
  - missions, 11:158–160
  - catechisms, 3:234, 246, 248
  - catechumenate, 3:252
  - Discalced missionaries, 11:115
  - Franciscans, 9:710–711, 12:240–241, 616
  - Iquitos and Chulucanas centers (Augustinians), 9:714
  - Ocopa center (Jesuits), 9:711–712
- Perugia, Andrea da, 3:493
- Perugino (Umbrian painter), 2:375, 4:399, 11:167, **167**
- Perulles Estivill, Antonio, 12:408
- “Peruvian Revolution” (1968), 11:166
- Peruzzi, Baltasar, 3:484
- “A Perverted Devotion” (Tyrrell), 14:258
- Pesach* (passage of Yahweh), 5:11
- Pesch, Christian, **11:168**, 12:777
- Pesch, Heinrich, 13:300

- Pesch, Tilmann, **11:168**
- Pesellino, Francesco, 3:443
- Peshitta (Bible text of Syrian Christianity), 3:32, **11:168**
- Pessimism, 7:298–299, **11:168–170**
- Die Pest des Laizismus und ihre Erscheinungsformen* (Galen), 6:57
- Pestalozzi, Johann Heinrich, 5:91, 93, 255, 263, **11:170–172**, 171
- Petau, Denis, 6:392, 404, 872, 7:782, 10:963, **11:172–173**
- Petavius. *See* Petau, Denis
- Peter (17th c. Irish martyr), 7:581
- Peter (Bp. of Alexandria), 1:272, 6:515
- Peter (Bp. of Lichfield), 3:469
- Peter (Czar of Bulgaria), 3:259
- Peter (Patriarch of Aquileia), 1:607
- Peter (Roman martyr), St. *See* Marcellinus and Peter, SS.
- Peter, Apostle, St., 1:87, **11:173–176**
- Antioch, 1:521
- burial site, 3:224
- Christmas cycle, 3:556
- connection of three patriarchates, 10:944–945
- Council of Jerusalem, 7:773
- death of, 11:176
- iconography, 11:176
- John, Apostle, St., 7:896
- kerygma, 8:157–158
- keys to heaven, 8:162–163, 163
- Kingdom of God, 8:174
- kiss of peace, 8:185
- language use, 8:361
- lay spirituality, 8:413
- leadership, 11:175–176
- Leo I (Pope), St., 8:475, 478
- Mark, Evangelist, St., 9:184
- messiahship of Jesus, 9:546
- pagan peoples, 8:4
- primacy of, 11:175, 495–496
- successor, 8:596
- tomb, 2:146, 4:181, 11:352, 12:578, 14:390–391
- See also* Peter, Epistles of St.
- Peter, Bl. (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:733
- Peter, Carl Joseph, 7:528, **11:176–177**
- Peter, Epistles of St., **11:177–180**
- Babylon, as symbol for Rome, 2:4
- baptismal symbolism, 2:60
- beatific vision, 2:171
- birth imagery in baptism, 2:75
- canonicity, 3:21, 28, 30, 31, 32
- catechesis, 3:227
- Christian (term), 3:530
- Church, 3:580
- conscience, 4:143, 144
- Divine election, 5:146
- Divine judgment, 8:40
- docetism, 4:797
- end of the world, 5:215, 216
- Galatia, 6:51
- Gnosis, 6:254
- grace, 6:381
- guilt, 6:572
- heaven, 6:685
- justification, 8:80
- laity, 8:290, 292
- life of grace, 13:441
- long-suffering, 8:775
- Parousia, 10:896
- Precious Blood, 11:638, 641
- presbyters, 11:673
- ransom, 11:909
- rebirth, 11:951
- royal priesthood, 8:728, 11:692
- Silas (Silvanus), 13:119
- sin, 13:147, 148
- slavery, 13:207
- social principle, 13:248
- spirit, 13:425
- suffering servant, songs of the, 13:591–592
- See also* Catholic Epistles
- Peter, Sarah Worthington King, **11:180**
- Peter I (Armenian Catholicos), 1:701
- Peter I (Emperor of Russia), 7:53–54, **11:180–183**, 181, 12:422, 424, 13:216
- Moscow Patriarchate, 2:745
- Russian theology, 12:434
- Peter I (King of Hungary), 6:233
- Peter III (Patriarch of Antioch), 2:757, 824
- Peter IV Saulnier (Bp. of Autun), 1:926
- Peter VII (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:254
- Peter IX Hassun (Armenian Patriarch), 1:703
- Peter Acotanto, Bl., **11:183**
- Peter and Paul Hermitage, SS., 13:69
- Peter Arbués, St., **11:183**
- Peter Armengol, Bl., **11:183**
- Peter Aureoli (Abp. of Aix), 1:197, 410, 3:96, 4:162, **11:183–184**
- Peter Cadalus. *See* Honorius II (Antipope)
- Peter Cansius, St., 7:439, 8:602
- Peter Cantor, 3:727, 5:516, **11:184**, 12:267
- Peter Cathanii, 5:870
- Peter Chrysologus, St., **11:184–185**
- Ambrosian Rite, 1:344
- Apostles' Creed, 1:577
- Euphemia, St. relics, 5:449
- exegetical works, 5:512
- Holy Name, 7:31
- mystery of Divine motherhood, 10:14
- Ravenna (Italy), 11:928
- Peter Comestor, 1:407, 5:516, 517, 618, **11:185**
- Peter Crassus, 3:49
- Peter Crisci of Foligno, Bl., **11:185–186**
- Peter Damian, St., 3:600, **11:186–187**
- Ad perennis vitae fontem*, 1:96–97
- adopting the common life, 7:661
- Adraldus (Abbot), 12:655
- Alexander II (Pope), 1:253
- Alger of Liège, 1:282
- atonement, 1:837
- Camaldolese, 2:897
- Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67
- Cassian, John, 3:207
- Church property, 3:727
- clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:326
- Councils of Chalon-Sur-Saône, 3:373
- dialectics, 4:726
- the discipline, 4:775
- Dominic Loricatus, St., 4:830
- flagellaion, 5:755
- following of Christ, 5:788
- Fonte Avellana Monastery, 5:792
- Humbert of Silva Candida, 7:200
- hymns, 7:248
- Little Office of the BVM, 8:611
- medieval Latin literature works, 9:450, 452
- reordination, 12:128
- scholasticism, 12:758
- simony, 13:136
- Peter des Roches (Bp. of Winchester), **11:187**, 12:262
- Peter Geremia, Bl., **11:187**
- Peter González, St., **11:188**, 12:545
- Peter Grossolano (Abp. of Milan), **11:188**
- Peter Guetadartz (Armenian Catholicos), 1:453
- Peter Ignatius VII (Patriarch of Syria), 13:708–709
- Peter Igneus, Bl. (Card.), **11:188**

- Peter John Olivi, 7:932, **11:189–190**, 14:23  
 condemnation, 5:897  
 Conrad of Offida, 4:136  
 Franciscan poverty, 5:896  
 mechanism, 9:415  
 papal infallibility, 7:451  
 Paris School (Franciscan), 5:899  
 soul, 13:344–345  
 works, 5:900
- Peter Lombard (Bp. of Paris), 5:43, 44, 344, **11:190–192**, 191, 14:18, 24, 329  
 Abelard, Peter, 1:19  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:482  
*assumptus homo* theology, 1:802  
 Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:311  
 charity, 3:396  
 conformity, 4:92–93  
 contraception, 4:219, 220  
 contrition, 4:225  
 dialectics, 4:726  
 end justifying the means, 5:212  
 Eucharist, 5:424  
 exegetical works, 5:514, 516, 517  
 exile, 1:698  
 grace, 6:396  
 hell, 6:727  
 Hugh of Newcastle, 7:154  
 hypostatic union, 7:265  
 indifferent acts, 7:420  
 Mariology, 9:170  
 medieval Latin literature works, 9:455  
 Paris School, 5:899  
 priesthood, 11:701  
 reason, 13:906  
 relics, 12:54  
 sacraments, 12:468  
 virtue, 14:549  
 works, 11:190–191  
*See also Book of Sentences* (Peter Lombard)
- Peter Martyr, St., 5:769, 11:192, **192**, 13:26
- Peter Moghila (Metropolitan of Kiev), 10:700–701
- Peter Mongus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 1:50, 3:595, 4:253
- Peter Monoculus, Bl., **11:192**
- Peter Nigri, **11:192–193**, 14:48
- Peter Nolasco, St., 9:501, **11:193**
- Peter of Abano, 1:675
- Peter of Ailly (Card.), 5:722, 10:413, **11:193–195**  
 antipodes question, 1:530
- Columbus, Christopher, 3:865  
 conciliarism, 4:55  
 Gallicanism, 6:75  
 Homines Intelligentie condemnatio, 7:64  
 Western Schism, 3:51
- Peter of Alcántara, St., 3:128, 135, **11:195**
- Peter of Alexandria, St., 1:685, **11:195–196**
- Peter of Alliaco. *See* Peter of Ailly (Card.)
- Peter of Amalfi, 4:175
- Peter of Anagni, St., 1:253, **11:196**
- Peter of Apamea (Bp.), **11:196**
- Peter of Aquila, 3:96
- Peter of Auvergne (Bp. of Clermont), **11:196–197**
- Peter of Bergamo, **11:197**, 14:48
- Peter of Blois, 3:730, 9:456
- Peter of Bonagente, 4:93
- Peter of Bruys, **11:197**, 12:549  
*See also* Petrobrusians
- Peter of Candia. *See* Alexander V (Antipope); Alexander V (Pope)
- Peter of Castelnau, Bl., 1:231, 714, 5:794, **11:198**, 12:549
- Peter of Celle (Bp. of Chartres), 3:441, **11:198**
- Peter of Conflans, 5:818
- Peter of Corbara. *See* Nicholas V (Antipope)
- Peter of Dieburg, **11:198**
- Peter of Dives, 2:190
- Peter of Fossombrone, 3:762
- Peter of Iberia, 10:690
- Peter of Ireland, **11:198–199**
- Peter of Jerusalem (Patriarch), **11:199**
- Peter of Jully, Bl., **11:199**
- Peter of La Palu, 4:947, **11:199–200**, 14:46
- Peter of Lamballe, 1:110
- Peter of Luxemburg, Bl., **11:200**
- Peter of Macerata, 1:428, 3:762
- Peter of Maricourt, 12:813
- Peter of Mas, 3:473
- Peter of Mogliano, Bl., **11:201**
- Peter of Morrone. *See* Celestine V (Pope)
- Peter of Onesti, **11:201**
- Peter of Pisa (deacon), **11:201–202**
- Peter of Pisa (hermit). *See* Gambacorta, Peter, Bl.
- Peter of Poitiers, 1:19, 4:726, 5:500, 516, **11:202–203**
- Peter of Ruffia, Bl., **11:203**
- Peter of St. Eucharius, 4:541
- Peter of Spain. *See* John XXI (Pope)
- Peter of Tarentaise (Card.). *See* Innocent V (Pope), Bl.
- Peter of Tarentaise, St., 11:203
- Peter of Tiferno, Bl., **11:203**
- Peter of Todi, 13:26–27
- Peter of Treia, Bl., 4:136
- Peter of Trevis, St., **11:203**
- Peter of Vaux-de-Cernay, **11:204**
- Peter of Vienna, **11:204**
- Peter of Walcourt, 2:609, 4:377
- Peter Orseolo, St., **11:204–205**
- Peter Pappacarbone, St., 8:268, **11:205**
- Peter Pascual, St., **11:205**
- Peter Petroni, Bl., **11:205**
- Peter Riga, 9:457, **11:205–206**
- Peter Schwarz. *See* Peter Nigri
- Peter the Chanter, 1:407, 3:86
- Peter the Deacon of Monte Cassino, 1:463, **11:206**
- Peter the Deacon of Rome, Bl., **11:206–207**
- Peter the Fuller (Bp. of Antioch), 1:49, 523, 525, 2:149, 3:595, 4:356
- Peter the Great. *See* Peter I (Emperor of Russia)
- Peter the Hermit, 1:275, 359, 2:760, 4:410, **11:207**
- Peter the Little. *See* Peter the Hermit
- Peter the Painter, **11:207**
- Peter the Stammerer (Coptic Patriarch), 1:269
- Peter the Venerable, Bl., **11:207–208**  
 Abelard, Peter, 1:18  
 Alberic of Ostia, 1:219  
 Alger of Liège, 1:283  
 art, 3:811  
 Bernard of Clairvaux, St., 2:308  
 Bernard of Cluny, 2:312  
 Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:318  
 Cluniac reform, 3:813, 814  
 medieval Latin literature, 9:454
- Peter Thomae, **11:208**, 12:233, 762
- Peter To Rot, Bl., **11:208–209**
- Peter Trigonus (Pedro Trigoso de Calatayud), 12:764
- Peterborough Abbey (England), 1:22, 4:454, **11:209**
- Peterborough Church (England), 3:693
- Peterfy, Ida (Sister), 12:493
- Peterich, E., 5:2
- Peters, Gerlac, 4:692, 707–708
- Peter's Pence, 1:206, 388, 5:240, **11:209–210**

- Petersen, Norman, 11:242
- Petershausen Abbey (Constance, Germany), 6:114, **11:210**
- Peterson, John Bertram (Bp.), **11:211**
- Petiniaud de Journac, Raymond, 12:277
- Petit, Jean. *See* Joannes Parvus
- Petit, Louis (Abp.), **11:211**
- Petit, Stephen, 7:581
- Petit-Didier, Matthieu, **11:211–212**
- Petite Église, 4:62, 5:835, 853, **11:212**
- Petite Messe Solennelle* (Rossini), 12:389
- Petites méditations pur se disposer à l'humilité et à la pénitence* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Petition prayer, 11:592, 594
- Petitiones pro ecclesiae militantis reformatione* (Ullerston), 14:282
- Petitot, Émile (Father), 1:207
- Peto, William. *See* Peyto, William (Card.)
- Petra fidei* (Yavorsky), 12:434
- Petrarch, Francesco, **11:212–217**, 213
  - Augustinians, 1:888
  - Avignon papacy, 1:943
  - Bartholomew of Urbino, 2:127
  - Boccaccio, Giovanni, 2:449, 450, 12:110
  - Bruni, Leonardo, 12:110, 115
  - Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:450, 456
  - Christianity and culture theme, 11:214
  - Clement VI (Pope), 3:780
  - Colonna, Giovanni, 3:855
  - Dark Ages concept, 12:110
  - humanism, 7:184–185, 190
  - Latin Averroism, 1:937
  - Middle Ages, origins of term, 9:609, 611
  - numismatic study, 10:482
  - religious faith, 3:605
  - Renaissance humanism, 12:114
  - Renaissance philosophy, 12:120
  - Richard of Bury, 12:231
  - Rienzo, Cola di, 3:828
- Petre, Benjamin (Bp. of London), 3:371, 5:250, 11:218
- Petre, Edward, Sir, 11:217–218
- Petre, Maude Dominica, **11:218**
- Petre, William (1602–77), 11:217
- Petre, William (1627–84), 11:217
- Petre, William, Sir (ca. 1505–72), 11:217, 217
- Petre family, **11:217–218**
- Petri, Olaus, 1:399, 2:585, 8:888–889, **11:218–219**, 12:19
- Petrilli, Savina, Bl., **11:219**
- Petroaldus of Bobbio, 2:446
- Petrobrusians, **11:219**
- Petronax of Brescia, St., **11:219–220**
- Petronilla, St., **11:220**
- Petronius (playwright), 12:307–308
- Petrucchi, Alfonso (Card.), 1:130, 12:220
- Petrus ab Apostolis, 3:125
- Petrus and Paulus in Rom* (Lietzmann), 8:565
- Petrus Bertrandus, 3:48
- Petrus Bonus, 1:239
- Petrus Collivaccinus (Card.), **11:220**
- Petrus de Ancherano, 3:51
- Petrus de Cruce, 8:684, **11:220–221**
- Petrus de Dacia, **11:221**
- Petrus de Monte, 3:52
- Petrus Hispanus. *See* John XXI (Pope)
- Petrus Juliani. *See* John XXI (Pope)
- Petrus Leonis, Jr., 11:326
- Petrus Leonis, Sr., 11:326
- Petrus Maurocenus, 3:52
- Petrus Pictor. *See* Peter the Painter
- Petrus Quesvel, 3:52
- Pettazoni, Raffaele, 10:121, **11:221**
- Petuchowski, J., 14:859
- Peucer, Caspar, 4:416
- Peukert, Helmut, 5:829
- Le Peuple juif et ses Saintes Ecritures dans la Bible chrétienne*, 11:478
- Peutinger, Conrad, 12:119
- Peyto, William (Card.), 5:800, **11:221–222**
- Peyton, Patrick Joseph, **11:222**
- Pezel, Christoph, 4:416
- Pfaender, Maria Clara (Mother), 5:879
- Pfäfers Abbey (Ragaz, Switzerland), **11:222–223**
- Pfanner, Franz, 9:734, **11:223**
- Pfefferkorn, Ignaz, **11:223**
- Pfefferkorn, Johannes, 5:306, 7:187, **11:223–224**, 12:12, 181
- Pfegginger, Johann, 4:416
- Pfeiffer, R. H., 3:565, 567, 568, 5:520
- Pflug, Julius von (Bp.), **11:224**
- Pforta Abbey (Germany), **11:224**
- Phaedrus* (Plato), 5:89, 10:96, 12:307
- Pham, Trong Ta Joseph, 14:497
- Pham Cong Tac, 3:79
- Phan, Peter C., 3:288
- Die Phantasie als Grundprinzip des Weltprozesses* (Frohschammer), 6:15
- Phantasm, 1:45–46, 604, 3:823–824, 4:367, 7:507, 8:203, **11:225–226**, 12:2, 910
  - See also* Dream
- Pharisees, **11:226–228**
  - apocalyptic style, 1:546
  - disciple as term, 4:773
  - influence, 8:6
  - justification, 8:77–78
  - Publican parable, 4:225
  - regimen of the Law, 8:5–6
  - strength, 8:6–7
- Pharos Church (Constantinople), 3:687
- Pharus Galliae Antiquae* (Labbe), 8:265
- Phébus, Gaston, 2:344
- Phèdre* (Racine), 2:116, 11:888
- Phelan, Gerald Bernard, **11:228**, 229, 12:776
- Phelan, Gerard (Mother), **11:228–229**
- Phelan, James Duval, 2:869
- Phelan, Marie Gerard (Mother), 12:496
- Phelan, Richard (Bp. of Pittsburgh), 11:367
- Phelen, David Samuel, **11:228**
- Phelps v. Reagan*, 10:486
- Phenomena, **11:229**
  - agnosticism, 1:182
  - causality, 3:301, 306, 307
  - contingency, 4:214
  - existence, 5:533
  - Kant, 8:125, 10:227, 14:5
  - sufficient reason in, 13:593
  - thing dissociated from, 14:5
- Phenomenalism, 3:352, 4:654, 7:201–202, **11:229–230**, 12:47
- Les Phénomènes mystiques, distingués de leurs contrefaçons humaines et diaboliques* (Farges), 5:624
- Phenomenological transcendence, 14:142
- Phenomenology, **11:230–234**, 297
  - aesthetics, 1:143
  - agnosticism, 1:184
  - Aristotelianism, 1:678
  - Augustinianism, 1:881
  - Brentano, Franz, 2:604–605
  - bridging gap between subject and object, 10:510
  - Carmelite spirituality, 3:139
  - Carnap, Rudolf, 3:147
  - categories of being, 3:258
  - causality, 3:306
  - concept, 4:52
  - consciousness, 4:154
  - Descartes, 4:682
  - existence of God, 6:315



- Phenomenology (*continued*)
- existentialism, 12:3
  - history of religion, 8:446
  - humanism, 7:197
  - Husserl, Edmund, founding, 7:229–230
  - John Paul II (Pope), 9:91–92
  - knowledge theories, 8:219, 220
  - new personalism, 8:827
  - objectivity in Husserl's, 10:510–511
  - ontology in contemporary, 10:607–608
  - Peirce, Charles Sanders, 11:58
  - philosophy and science, 11:300
  - philosophy of religion, 12:70
  - Ricoeur, Paul, 12:241–242
  - Scheler, Max, 12:731
  - self, concept of, 12:884
  - soul, 13:347
  - soul-body relationship, 13:358
  - value of theological mysteries, 10:85
  - Phenomenology* (Hegel), 12:69
  - Phenomenology of man, 13:789
  - Phenomenology of Spirit* (Hegel), 6:706, 12:346
  - Phenomenology of the Mind* (Schelling), 12:733
  - Pherecydes of Syros, 4:283
  - Phidia and Christian basilica workshop ruins (Olympia, Greece), 2:145
  - Phila, Agnes, 13:848
  - Philadelphia Archdiocese (PA), **11:234–242**
    - anti-Catholicism, 7:161
    - archives, 1:640
    - Catholic parochial education, 12:565–566
    - Catholicity in Philadelphia* (Kirlin), 8:184
    - colonial and Revolutionary era, 11:234–236
    - creation, 2:38
    - as diocese, 2:38
    - Dougherty, Dennis, 4:885–886
    - ecclesiastical organization, 8:250
    - Egan, Michael, 5:103
    - Hogan schism, 5:223
    - Hughes, John Joseph, 7:160–161
    - Kenrick, F. P., 8:144–145
    - Krol, J. J., 8:250
    - Nativism violence, 11:84
    - Ryan, Patrick John, 12:446–447
    - Schulte, Augustine Joseph, 12:789
    - shift in Catholic population, 11:241
  - Philadelphia Baptist Association, 2:79
  - Philadelphia Catholic Standard*, 8:152
  - Philadelphia Confession, 4:82
  - Philadelphia Diocesan Archives (PA), 1:640
  - Philalethes* (Severus of Antioch), 13:43
  - Philaret (Metropolitan of Moscow), 10:701
  - Phileas (Bp. of Thmuis), St., 1:93, **11:242**
  - Philemon, Epistle to, **11:242–243**
    - canonicity, 3:31
    - captivity epistles, 3:93
    - edification, 5:85
    - epikeia, 5:291
    - God's spirit, 13:428
    - house churches, 2:146
    - Luke's Gospel, 8:855
    - slavery, 13:207, 211
  - Philes, Manuel, 2:805–806
  - Philetism, 4:196
  - Philibert II (Duke of Savoy), 6:108
  - Philibert of Rebas, St., **11:243**
  - Philip II (King of Spain), 5:245
  - Philip (Antipope), **11:243–244**
  - Philip (Roman Emperor), 1:268
  - Philip, Apostle, St., 2:123, 124, **11:244**
  - Philip I (King of France), 3:45, 5:353, **11:244**
  - Philip II (Holy Roman Emperor), 2:217
  - Philip II (King of France), 2:163
  - Philip II (King of Spain), 10:11, 11:247, **247–249, 248**
    - Allen, William, 1:296
    - Aspilcueta, Martin, 1:786
    - Carmelites, 3:143, 144, 145
    - catechesis, 3:234
    - Chile, 3:486
    - Church-State relations, 3:639
    - eucharistic vigil, 5:435
    - Granvelle, Antoine Perrenot de, 6:418
    - hegemony, 13:390
    - Holy League, 8:424, 425
    - Jesuits, 1:72
    - marriage to Mary Tudor, 12:9
    - Paul IV (Pope), 3:20, 96
    - reign described, 13:393
    - Spanish Armada, 1:696–697
  - Philip II Augustus (King of France), 5:845, **11:244–245**
    - Adam of Perseigne, 1:109
    - Boniface VIII (Pope), 4:518
    - Crusades, 3:776
    - Honorius II (Pope), 7:84
    - John (King of England), 7:914
  - Philip III (King of France), 7:86
  - Philip III (King of Spain), 4:112, 544
  - Philip IV (King of France), 11:245, **245–246**
    - conciliarism, 4:55
    - conflict between Boniface VIII (Pope), 10:839
    - excommunication, 5:846
    - laicism, 8:282
    - religious policy, 5:846
    - Rojas, Simon de, St., 12:291
  - Philip IV (King of Spain), 8:855
  - Philip IV the Fair (King of France)
    - appeals to a future council, 1:599
    - Boniface VIII (Pope), 1:410, 2:502, 3:321, 603, 727
    - Church-State relations, 2:502, 503, 3:636, 727
    - Clement V (Pope), 2:503, 3:779
    - Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:854
    - Templars, 1:943, 13:804–805
  - Philip V (King of Spain), 1:220
  - Philip VI (King of France), 3:780, 4:948
  - Philip Benizi, St., 1:405, **11:249**
  - Philip of Ancyra (Bp.), 1:398
  - Philip of Grève, **11:249**
  - Philip of Harvengt, 9:454, **11:249–250**
  - Philip of Heinsberg, 3:843
  - Philip of Hesse, 8:882, 883, **11:250, 251, 12:741**
  - Philip of Macedonia, 3:99
  - Philip of Opus, 1:812
  - Philip of Seitz, 3:192
  - Philip of the Blessed Trinity, **11:250**
  - Philip the Chancellor, 1:265, 674, 934, 2:184, **11:250–251**
  - Philip the Deacon, 4:550–551, **11:251–252, 13:130–131**
  - Philip the Evangelist. *See* Philip the Deacon
  - Philip the Good (Duke of Burgundy), 1:219
  - Philipp II (King of France), 4:411
  - Philipp of Flanders, 4:411
  - Philippa Mareri, Bl., **11:252, 12:288**
  - Philippe, Thomas (Father), 1:635
  - Philippe de la Trinité, 3:137
  - Philippians, Epistle to the, **11:252–254**
    - asceticism, 1:776
    - authorship, 7:310
    - baptism, 2:60
    - beatific vision, 2:171
    - bishops, 2:410, 411–412
    - Catholic Action, 3:277
    - charity, 3:396, 397

- Christocentrism, 3:558  
Church, 3:578–579, 582–583  
deacons, 4:551  
Divine indwelling, 7:441  
Divine judgment, 8:40  
edification, 5:85  
faith, 2:59, 6:382  
gluttony, 6:251–252  
God the Son, 6:295  
grace, 6:381, 382–383  
heaven, 6:685  
hope, 3:356  
immortality, 7:354  
justification, 8:78, 79  
kenoticism, 8:143  
Lord's Day, 8:782  
missionary journeys, 11:13  
peace, 11:50  
praetorium, 11:580  
sin, 13:147  
suffering servant, songs of the, 13:591  
works of charity, 3:401, 402  
world, 14:840  
*See also* Captivity Epistles
- Philippicus (Byzantine Emperor), 2:748, 750, 4:178  
Philippine Independent Church, **11:254**, 258  
Philippines, **11:255–264**, 258, 259, 260  
Aduarte, Diego Francisco, 1:131  
Augustinian Recollects, 1:873  
Carmelites, 3:130  
catechesis, 3:245  
demographic statistics, 11:255  
Dougherty, Dennis, 4:886  
ecclesiastical organization, 11:256  
Hendrick, Thomas, 6:732  
map, 11:257  
missions, 11:255–256  
Dominicans, 12:226  
Jesuits, 7:784–785  
Maryknoll Fathers and Brothers, 9:296  
Protestants, 11:258  
Philippines, Second Plenary Council of the (1991), 11:263  
Philippism, 2:873, 4:60, 416, 8:889, 9:62, **11:264**  
Philippson, Ludwig, 7:873  
Philips, Ambrose, 5:967  
Philips, Gerard, 7:528  
Philippus Franchus de Franchis, 3:52  
“Philistine ware,” 11:266  
Philistines, 3:2, 4:493, **11:264–267**
- Phillimore, John S., **11:267**  
Phillip, Robert, **11:267**  
Phillip of the Blessed Trinity, 12:767  
Phillips, George, 6:183, **11:267–268**  
Philo Judaeus (philosopher of Alexandria), 7:862–863, 10:83, 117, 965, 11:268, **268–272**  
Alexandria, 1:268, 269, 272  
allegory, 1:292, 337  
Ambrose, St., 1:337, 339  
another God, 8:94  
art, 1:743  
biblical canon, 3:24  
causality, 3:303  
Clement of Alexandria, St., 3:799  
disciple as term, 4:773  
emanationism, 5:180  
Essenes, 5:368–369  
exegetical works, 5:512  
free will, 5:929  
infinity, 7:458  
*Letter of Aristaeus*, 1:666  
Logos, 8:758–760  
priesthood, 11:694  
Philo of Alexandria. *See* Philo Judaeus (philosopher of Alexandria)  
Philo of Byblos, **11:273**  
Philo of Larissa, 5:46  
*Philobiblon* (Richard of Bury), 12:231  
*Philocalia* (Macarius of Corinth and Nicodemus), 10:382, 14:431  
*Philocalia* (Origen anthology), 2:136  
Philocalian calendar, 4:675–676  
Philochorus, 10:93  
*Philokalia* (aesetical writings), 6:458  
Philology, 5:518, 7:192, 8:565, 585, **11:273–274**  
*Philomena* (John Peckham), 9:460  
Philomena, St., legend of, **11:274**, 12:56  
Philoponus, John, 12:805–806, 808–809  
*Philosophes médiévaux* (Van Steenberghe), 14:386  
*Philosophia Christiana cum antiqua et nova comparata* (Sanseverino), 12:671, 772  
*Philosophia elementaris* (González y Díaz), 12:773  
*Philosophia juxta inconcussa tutissimaque divi Thomae dogmata* (Goudin), 6:372  
*Philosophia Lugdunensis* (Valla), 12:773  
*Philosophia methodo scientiis propria explanata* (Stattler), 12:769  
*Philosophia mundi* (William of Conches), 9:453, 14:739  
*Philosophia naturalis* (Fabri), 5:585  
*Philosophia perennis*, 10:244, 471, 11:428  
*Philosophia prima sive ontologia* (Wolff), 10:606  
*Philosophia rationalis electica* (Monteiro), 12:770  
*Philosophia thomistica* (Babenstuber), 14:51  
*Philosophia Thomistica Salisburgensis* (Babenstuber), 12:765  
*Philosophiae universae institutiones* (anonymous), 12:770  
Philosophical and Classical Seminary of Charleston (South Carolina), 5:223  
*Philosophical Commentary* (Bayle), 2:164  
*Philosophical Fragments* (Kierkegaard), 5:712  
Philosophical sin, 13:151–152  
Philosophical theology, 13:921–923  
*See also* Natural theology  
Philosophically oriented history, 6:883  
*Philosophie, psychologie expérimentale* (Bautain), 2:161  
*La Philosophie au XIIIe siècle* (Van Steenberghe), 14:388  
*La Philosophie chrétienne* (Ventura), 14:442  
*Philosophie de Lyon* (Valla), 12:771  
*La Philosophie de Malebranche* (Ollé-Laprune), 10:585  
*Philosophie der Geschichte* (Hegel), 12:111  
*Philosophie der Mythologie* (Schelling), 12:733  
*Philosophie der Offenbarung* (Schelling), 12:733  
*Philosophie der Vorzeit* (Kleutgen), 12:774  
*La Philosophie du Christianisme* (Bautain), 2:161  
*Philosophie du christianisme* (Bautain), 5:712  
*Philosophie morale* (Bautain), 2:161  
*Philosophie vetus et nova* (Du Hamel), 10:606  
*Philosophie zoölogique* (Lamarck), 5:260  
*Der Philosophische Kritizismus* (Riehl), 10:236  
*Philosophische Untersuchungen über das Wesen der menschlichen Freiheit* (Schelling), 12:733  
*Philosophische Weltanschauung* (Scheler), 12:731  
*Philosophisches Jahrbuch* (periodical), 12:774

- Philosophumena (Refutation of All Heresies)* (St. Hippolytus of Rome), 6:858–859
- Philosophy, **11:275–281**  
 afterlife, 1:168  
 art, 1:745–749, 3:298  
 baroque period, 2:116–117  
 biology, 2:406–408  
 concept/conceptualism, 4:51–53  
 consciousness, 4:153–154  
 contingency, 4:212–214  
 continuum, 4:214–216  
 contradiction, 4:223–224  
 critical theory, 5:914  
 deconstructionism, 4:592–595  
 demonstration, 4:653–654  
 freedom, 7:172–173  
 hierarchical personalism, 8:794  
 historicity, 11:282–283  
 idealism, 8:269–270  
 knowledge, 8:200, 217–219  
 limitation, 8:591–592  
 logic, 8:747–755  
 logical positivism, 8:755–758  
 metaphysics, 9:549–550  
 moral dogmatism, 8:265  
 motion in modern, 10:19–20  
 natural law, 10:183–184, 193  
 ontologism, 10:604–605  
 orthodoxy and rationalism, 8:517  
 philosophical systems, 11:284–285  
 religion, 2:440–441  
 role of logical positivists, 8:757  
 skepticism, 13:200–205  
 spirit, 8:387, 514, 13:421  
 superstitious fear, 8:848–849  
 transcendental method, 14:145  
 uncertainty principle, 14:289  
 understanding, 14:292  
 unwarranted assumptions, 8:400  
*See also* Eclecticism; Educational philosophy; Epistemology; Ethics; Greek philosophy; Nature, in philosophy; Philosophy of art; *specific philosophers, movements, schools, and theories*
- Philosophy, ancient, 8:21, 93–94  
 Philosophy, history of, 11:275–277, **281–298**  
 ancient philosophy, 11:286–289  
 contemporary, 13:347–348  
 Copleston, Frederick, 4:252  
 Descartes, 4:682  
 dialectics, 4:725  
 Dilthey, Wilhelm, 4:746  
 divisions, 11:285–286  
 Husserl, Edmund, 7:229  
 Leibniz, G. W., 8:456–458  
 life philosophies, 8:578–580  
 medieval, 11:289–292  
 metahistory, 11:286  
 modern, 11:292–294  
 modernization, 8:797  
 Neo-Kantian Movement, 10:235–238  
 neoplatonism, 10:240–242  
 19th century overview, 11:294–295  
 notion of order, 10:629–631  
 philosophical problems, 11:283  
 philosophical systems, 11:284–285  
 Siger of Brabant, 13:112–113  
 20th century overview, 11:295–298  
*Philosophy and Religion* (Schelling), 12:69  
 Philosophy and science, **11:298–301**  
 element, 5:147  
 Leibniz, G. W., 8:456–458  
 mechanism, 4:681  
 metaphysics of light, 8:583–584  
 spontaneous generation, 13:459–460  
*Philosophy and the Mirror of Nature* (Rorty), 10:205  
 “‘Philosophy Drawn from the Oracles’” (Porphyry), 11:520–521  
 Philosophy of art, **1:745–749**, 3:298, 4:347–349, 372–374, 8:537  
 Philosophy of Being, *The* (De Raeymaeker), 4:676  
*Philosophy of St. Bonaventure* (Gilson), 12:776  
 Philosophy of science, 2:570–571, 4:618  
*Philosophy of Structures* (Torroja), 3:677  
*The Philosophy of Symbolic Forms* (Cassirer), 3:209–210  
 Philosophy of the spirit, 11:296  
 Philostorgius (Church historian), 1:266, 527, 661, 2:797, **11:307**  
 Philostratus II, 1:562  
 Philotheus Coccinus (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:826–827, 10:766, **11:307–308**  
 Philoxenus of Mabbugh (Bp.), **11:308–309**  
 baptism of Jesus, 2:72–73  
 creedal statements, 4:354  
 Monophysitism, 1:386, 3:595  
 Severus of Antioch, 13:43  
 studies, 8:429  
 Philpot, Clement, Ven., 5:227  
*Phlorios and Platizphlora*, 2:806  
 Phocas (Byzantine Emperor), 2:499, 749, 750, 783  
 Phoenician art, 3:2–3  
 Phoenicians, **3:1–3**, 467, **11:309**  
*See also* Canaan and Canaanites  
 Phoenix (mythical bird), **11:309**  
*The Phoenix and the Turtle* (Gilby), 6:217  
 Phon, Mary, 13:848  
 Photian Schism, 4:186–187, 194–195, 370, 5:23–24, 719  
 Photian Synod, condemnation of, 4:194, 195  
 Photinus (Bp. of Sirmium), 1:387, 662, 3:593  
 Photius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:773, 4:186–187, 194–195, 300, 10:360, **11:309–313**, 310  
 Adrian II (Pope), 1:124, 2:754–755  
 Adrian III (Pope), 1:125  
 Adrianus, 1:130  
 Anastasius the Librarian, 1:389, 390  
 Anthony II (Patriarch), 1:504  
 Aristotelianism, 1:671  
 Balkan mission, 2:755, 775  
 Bulgaria, 2:679, 823  
 Canon Law, 3:46  
 Christianity in Russia, 12:419  
 deposed as Patriarch, 5:814  
 Eastern Schism, 5:23  
 Ignatius of Constantinople, 7:309–310  
 John VIII (Pope), 7:923  
 John IX (Pope), 7:924  
 Metrophanes of Smyrna, 9:570  
 Nicaean period theology, 2:761, 762  
 Nicholas I (Pope), St., 7:310  
 philosophy, 2:808  
 Protoevangelium Jacobi, 1:469  
 Roman primacy, 2:754–755, 822–823, 3:599  
 Stylianos of Neocaesarea, 13:557  
 University of the Imperial Palace of Constantinople, 2:822  
*Photius Patriarch von Constantinopel, sein Leben, seine Schriften und das griechische Schisma* (Hergenröther), 6:779  
 Phrygians. *See* Montanism  
 Phung van Le, Emmanuel, 14:496  
 Phutta, Agatha, 13:848  
 Phylacteries, 8:11, **11:313–314**, 314  
*Physica speculatio* (Vera Cruz), 14:444  
 Physical laws, philosophical aspects of, 3:353, **11:314–316**  
 Physical premonition, 11:658  
 Physical sciences, 12:799–806, 13:581  
 Physician-assisted suicide, 5:458, 459

- Physics, 1:746, 2:299, 4:212–213, 9:667, 12:816, 13:535
- Physics* (Aristotle), 1:73, 3:298, 375, 10:425, 11:303, 304, 12:768
- The Physics of Immorality* (Tipler), 5:351
- Physiognomische Fragmente zur Beförderung der Menschenkenntnis und Menshliebe* (Lavater), 8:386
- Physiologia stoicorum* (Lipsius), 12:125
- Physiologus* (animal book), 2:342, 343, **11:316–317**
- Physiology in the Renaissance, 12:817
- Physis. *See* Hypostasis
- Pia Desideria* (Spener), 11:330, 13:414
- Piae Cantiones* (Swedish carols), 3:151
- Piaget, Jean, 4:238, 5:102, **11:317–319**
- Piamarta, Giovanni Battista, Bl., **11:319**
- Piano del Carpini, Giovanni dal, 3:492
- Piano Order, 4:596
- Piaristen Church (Vienna), 3:706
- Piarists, 3:804, 7:104, 216, 1043, **11:319–320**, 12:793
- Piazza di San Pietro fresco (Vatican Library), 14:395
- Pibush, John, Bl., 5:233, **11:320**
- Picansel, Léorat, Basilians and, 2:141
- Picard, François, 1:802
- Picard, Jean, 12:590
- Picards, **11:320**
- Picasso, Pablo, 1:803
- Piccirillo, M., 2:380
- Piccolomini, Aeneas Silvii, 3:52
- Piccolomini, Aeneas Sylvinus. *See* Pius II (Pope)
- Piccolomini, Alessandro (Bp.), **11:321**
- Piccolomini, Ambrogio, Bl., 11:321
- Piccolomini, Celio (Card.), 11:321
- Piccolomini, Francesco (Card.), 1:676, 11:321
- Piccolomini, Francesco Todeschini. *See* Pius III (Pope)
- Piccolomini, Octavio, 11:321
- Piccolomini family, 11:321, **321**, 13:108
- Pichler, Johann and Wilhelm, **11:322**
- Pichler, Vitus, **11:322**
- Pickering, Thomas, Bl., 5:236, **11:322–323**
- Pico Della Mirandola, Gianfrancesco, II, 11:324
- Pico Della Mirandola, Giovanni, 11:292, 323–324, 323
- Bovillus, Carolus, 2:572
- Colet, John, 3:832
- eclecticism, 5:47
- Johann Reuchlin, 12:181
- Platonism, 5:710, 11:416
- Renaissance cultural development, 12:117
- Renaissance philosophy, 7:186–187, 12:121–122
- Savonarola, Girolamo, 12:714
- Pico Della Mirandola, Poliziano, 5:768
- Pico Della Mirandola family, **11:323–324**
- Picot de Clorivière, Pierre-Joseph, 7:788
- Picpus Sisters, 4:293
- Picts, 2:621
- Picturesque, 3:678
- Pidal y Chico de Guzmán, María Maravillas de Jesús, Bl., **11:324**
- Pidou, Louis, 6:50
- Pie, Louise François Désiré (Card.), 5:855, **11:324–325**
- Pieck, Nicholas, 6:364
- Piedra Abbey (Spain), **11:325**
- Pieni l'animo* (encyclical, Pius X), 9:755, 11:389
- Pieper, J., 8:460
- Pierce, Charles, 5:829
- Pierce, Cyril, 3:192
- Pierce, Franklin, 1:582
- Pierce, Walter M., 10:648–649
- Pierce v. Society of Sisters* (1925), 3:660
- Pierius, St., 1:272, **11:325–326**
- Pierleoni, Anacletus, II (Card.), 11:326
- Pierleoni, Jordan, 8:846
- Pierleoni, Peter. *See* Anacletus II (Antipope)
- Pierleoni family, 1:370, 3:777, **11:326**
- Piero della Francesca, 12:147
- Pierotti, Rafaele, 1:438
- Pierre d'Ailly. *See* Peter of Ailly (Card.)
- Pierre de la Châtre (Abp. of Bourges), 3:318
- Pierre de la Résurrection, 3:137
- Pierre Saintive* (Veuillot), 14:466
- Pierres vivantes* (Conference of Bishops), 5:861
- Pierron, Jean, 14:453
- Piers Plowman* (Langland), 1:292, 5:243, **11:326**
- Pierson, Walter, Bl., 5:226, 7:1019
- Pierz, Francis Xavier, 4:364, 8:504, **11:329**, 12:542, 551
- Pietà (iconographic theme), 11:329, **329–330**
- Pietà (Michelangelo), 1:261
- Pietà* (Titian), 7:799
- Pietà hospital and orphanage (Evora, Portugal), 3:416
- La Piété à travers les âges* (Saudreau), 12:708
- La Piété de l'Église* (Beaudin), 2:183, 8:673
- Pietism, **11:330–332**
- Amana Society, 1:330
- Arnold, Gottfried, 1:718
- biblical theology, 2:383
- Carpzov, Johann Benedikt, II, 3:174
- Carpzov, Johann Gottlob, 3:174
- Church of the Brethren, 3:721
- doctrine, 4:805
- Finland, 5:733
- founding, 13:414
- Francke's theories of education, 5:910
- Frelinghuysen, 5:969
- German immigration to U.S., 8:885
- Guilds of Piety, 13:414
- humanism, 7:191
- justification, 8:87
- Lutheranism, 7:10, 8:891
- Protestant theology in, 13:911
- Wolff School, 5:262
- Pietrantonio, Agostina Livia, St., **11:332**, 333
- Pietrasancta, Anthony, 1:346
- Pietro, Sano de, 4:396
- Pietro Vannucci. *See* Perugino (Umbrian painter)
- Piety, 2:377, 7:32, 8:296–297, 11:941
- Piety, familial, **11:332–335**
- Piety, gift of, **11:336**
- Piffel, Friedrich Gustav (Card.), 1:915, **11:336**
- Pigas, Meletius, 6:456
- Pigem Serra, Salvador, 2:92
- Pigge, Albert, 3:846, **11:336–337**
- Pighius. *See* Pigge, Albert
- Pighius, Albert. *See* Pigge, Albert
- Pignatelli, Antonio (Card.). *See* Innocent XII (Pope)
- Pignatelli, Bernardo. *See* Eugene III (Pope), Bl.
- Pignatelli, Joseph Mary, St., 3:792, 7:787–788, **11:337–338**
- Pigott, F. W., 8:540
- Pii Operarii* (missionary congregation), 3:97
- Pii Papae VI responsio super nuntiaturis apostolicis* (anonymous), 5:200
- Pike, N., 5:384
- Pike, William, Bl., 5:231, **11:338–339**
- Pilar, Francisco del, 2:465
- Pilarczyk, Daniel E. (Abp. of Cincinnati), 3:737–738

- Pilate, Pontius, 2:85–86, **11:339**  
*See also* Trial of Jesus  
*Pilate Liberating Barabbas and Crucifying Christ* (Predis), 2:85
- Pilato, Leonzio, 2:449
- Pilcher, Thomas, Bl., 5:229, **11:339**
- Pilgram, Friedrich, 3:589
- Pilgrim (Abp. of Cologne), 3:843
- Pilgrim guide books, 11:353
- Pilgrim Holiness Church, 7:7, **11:341**
- Pilgrim of Bordeaux, 4:383
- Pilgrim of Passau (Bp.), 1:909, **11:341**
- Pilgrimage of Grace (England), 1:786, 4:377, 5:244, 8:445, **11:341–342**, 12:8–9
- Pilgrimage of the Abbot Daniel* (Daniel Palomnik), 4:513
- Pilgrimages, 9:414, **11:342–351**  
 Aachen, 1:2  
 Altötting Monastery, 1:322–323  
 Argentina, 1:654–655  
 Assisi, 1:790  
 Austria, 1:912–913  
 in the Bible, 11:342–343  
 Bolivia, 2:466  
 Bury-St.-Edmunds Abbey, 2:713  
 Carolingian legends, 1:763  
 Chartres, 3:441–442  
 Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:455  
 chronology, 11:347–348  
 church architecture, 3:690, 704  
 Croagh Patrick, 4:369  
 Częstochowa, 4:490  
 early Christian, 3:594, 596  
     Egypt and Rome, 7:676–678, 11:345  
     Holy Land, 7:676, 11:343–345  
     local pilgrimages, 11:345–346  
 Egeria's *Itinerarium Egeriae*, 5:104–106  
 Fortunatus, 5:823  
 goals, 11:346  
 guidebooks for pilgrims, 12:53  
 Holy Land, 8:565, 13:134  
 indulgences, 7:437  
 Louis VII of France, 8:799  
 Lourdes Shrine, 8:819–820  
 to Mecca, 7:609–610, 8:170  
 motives, 11:348  
 19th–20th centuries, 3:623  
 origins of shrines, 11:346–347  
 penance, 11:348  
 pilgrim ritual, 11:349–350  
 pilgrim roads, 11:348–349  
 pilgrims' return home, 11:350–351
- Polish popular piety, 11:512  
 reaction to pilgrims, 11:351  
 relics, 12:54  
 religious homelessness, 5:53, 56  
 routes, precrusade, 13:125  
 St. Patrick's Purgatory, 11:829–830  
 St. Willibrord's tomb (Echternach Abbey), 5:42  
 Silos Abbey, 13:120  
 statistics, 11:349  
 works of charity, 3:412  
*See also* Santiago de Compostela; World Youth Days
- Pilgrimages, Roman, 11:345, **351–354**  
 Blessed Sacrament, 13:417  
 hostels within Vatican for, 14:393–394  
 Labre, B. J., 8:267–268  
 Lawrence, St., 8:404  
 Ludanus, St., 8:851  
 Ludolf of Corvey, 8:852  
 Lull of Mainz, 8:867  
 Sixtus IV (Pope), 13:197
- Pilgrims, 8:141–142, 193, 198, 9:304  
*See also* Pilgrimages; Pilgrimages, Roman
- The Pilgrim's Progress* (Bunyan), 1:292, 2:693
- The Pilgrim's Regress* (Lewis), 8:527
- Pillai, Devasagayam, 7:406
- Pillan, James, 7:579
- The Pillar and Foundation of Truth: An Essay on Orthodox Theodicy in Twelve Chapters* (Florenskii), 5:772
- Pilot (newspaper), 10:544
- Piloti, Eugenio, 3:498
- Pima people, 8:180
- Pimen I (Bulgarian Patriarch), 2:684
- Pimenta, Silvério Gomes (Abp.), **11:355**
- Pimería Alta, 8:180
- Pin, L. Ellies do, 2:550
- Piña Piazuolo, Acisclo, Bl., 7:124
- Pinard de la Boullaye, Henri, **11:355–356**
- Pinazo, Francis, 4:503
- Pinckaers, Servais, 3:221
- Pinckney, Charles, 3:653
- Pineda, Juan de, **11:356**
- Pinel, Philippe, 7:132
- Pinell, Dom Jordi, 10:43, 44
- The Pines of Rome* (Respighi), 12:139
- Pinet, François, 3:475
- Pinette, Capitol Square Review and Advisory Board v.* (1995), 3:664
- Pingusson, G., 3:713
- Pinilla, Vicente, 10:29
- Pinochet, Augusto, 3:487
- Pinot, Noël, Bl., 1:432, **11:356**
- Pinsard, P., 3:713
- Pinten, Joseph (Bp. of Superior, WI), 14:782
- Pinter, Harold, 1:48, 5:544
- Pinto, Manuel Vieira (Bp. of Manpula, Mozambique), 11:539
- Pinturiccio. *See* Betto di Biago
- Piny, Alexander, **11:356**, 12:767
- Pinytos (Bp. of Cnossos), 3:548
- Pinzoni, Faustino, 6:633
- Pio IX* (Balmes), 2:33
- Piombo, Sebastiano del, 3:780
- Piona Abbey (Italy), **11:356–357**, 357
- Pioneer Capuchin Letters* (Roemer), 12:283
- Pioneer Catholic Journalism in the U.S.* (Folk), 5:787
- Pionius of Smyrna, 1:93, 785
- Piosistratus, Sextus Amaricius, 9:449
- Pious Congregation of St. Joseph (Turin), 10:65
- Pious Congregation of St. Xavier for Foreign Missions, 4:94
- Pious Disciples of the Divine Master, 6:202, **11:357**
- Pious fund, **11:357–358**  
 Alemany, Joseph Sadoc, 1:249  
 Amat, Thaddeus, 1:332  
 California, 2:862, 867, 12:251, 623, 645  
 Mexican independence period, 8:789
- Pious Society of the Daughters of St. Paul (DSP), **12:570**
- Pious Union of Sisters, 1:186
- Pious Union of the Sisters of Charity, 2:88
- Pious Workers. *See* Pii Operarii (missionary congregation)
- Pious Works of Saint Zita (*Opera Pia Santa Zita*) (Italy), 5:581
- Piper, John, 4:331
- Piracy, 3:414, 419
- Piranesi, Giovanni, 3:793
- Pirhing, Ehrenreich, **11:358**
- Pirke Avoth, **11:358–359**
- Pirkheimer, Charitas, **11:359**
- Pirkheimer, Willibald, **11:359**, 12:119
- Pirmin, St., 3:163, **11:359–360**, 12:32
- Pirminius of Reichenau, 1:577
- Pirrotti, Pompilius, St., **11:360**
- Pisa, Councils of (1409–1512), 5:694, 8:354–355, **11:360–361**  
 Alexander V (Antipope), 1:258

- Canon Law, 3:51  
 Carmelites, 3:142  
 Chillenden, Thomas, 3:489  
 Crusades, 4:413–414  
 John XXIII (Antipope), 3:604  
 John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 4:168  
 president, 13:132  
 Wenceslaus IV, 7:228  
 Western Schism end, 14:693  
*See also* Lateran Councils; Western Schism (1378-1417)
- Pisa, Pseudo-Council of, 1:298  
 Pisa Baptistery (Italy), 2:75  
 Pisani, Mary Adeodata, Bl., **11:361**  
 Pisano, Andrea, 2:374, 12:488  
 Pisano, Giovanni, 2:374, 4:396  
 Pisano, Niccolò, 2:374, 4:396, 13:106, 109  
 Pise, Charles Constantine, **11:361–362**, 362  
 Pisidia, Laodicea in, 8:328  
 Pissini, Andreas, 12:771  
*Pistis Sophia*, 6:257  
 Pistoia (Italy), **11:362**  
 Pistoia, G. da, 3:310  
 Pistoia, Synods of, **11:362–365**  
   (1786), 10:844  
   (1794), 14:159  
 Pistoia, Synods of (1794)  
   attrition, 1:843  
   condemned by Pius VI, 12:225  
   Jansenism and, 1:846–847  
   limbo, 8:590  
   liturgical movement, 8:671  
   liturgical reform, 8:663  
   Pius VI (Pope) and, 11:376–377  
   religious liberalism, 8:541  
 Pitarch Gurrea, Domingo, 7:123  
 Pitaval, John Baptist (Abp.), 12:676  
 Pithou, Pierre, 1:599, 3:639, 6:76, **11:365**  
*Pithouensis*, 3:40  
 Pitra, Jean Baptiste (Card.), **11:365–366**  
 Pitt, William (1st earl of Chatham), 5:182  
*Pittenger, Meek v.* (1975), 3:667–668  
 Pitts, John, **11:366**  
*Pittsburgh Catholic* (periodical), 8:152  
 Pittsburgh Diocese (PA), **11:366–368**  
 Pittsburgh Platform, 8:10  
 Pius, Antonius, 3:212  
 Pius I (Pope), St., 11:368, **368**, 12:351  
 Pius II (Pope), 3:62, 5:669, **11:368–370**  
   abbreviators, 1:13  
   Alexander VI (Pope), 1:259  
 Ammanati de' Piccolomini, Jacopo, 1:361  
 appeals from pope to council, forbiddin gof, 6:608  
 appeals to a future council, 1:599  
 conciliarism, 4:56  
 Crusade, 11:369–370  
 Louis XI, 6:75  
 Renaissance, 3:606, 12:118  
 works of charity, 3:414  
 Pius III (Pope), **11:370–371**  
 Pius IV (Pope), **11:371–373**, 372  
   Anglican orders problem, 1:437  
   Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76  
   Basilians, 2:143  
   Canisius, St. Peter, 3:17  
   capitulations, 3:91  
   Carafa family, 3:97  
   censorship, 3:336  
   clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:327  
   Commendone, Giovanni Francesco, 4:11  
   Council of Trent, 3:610, 14:171–174  
   dueling, 4:929  
   La Valette recognized, 8:385  
   papacy development under, 10:842  
   papal elections, 11:499  
   Pontificia Facoltà Teological “San Bonaventura,” 11:490  
   reform, 4:311, 482  
   Tridentine Index, 7:390  
   Tridentine Profession of faith, 11:740  
 Pius V (Pope), St., 11:373, **373–375**  
   Acquaviva, Giulio, 1:70  
   Ambrosian Rite, 1:344  
   Ambrosians, 1:346  
   Anglican orders problem, 1:437  
   Anne and Joachim, SS., 1:469  
   Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:75, 76  
   Armenia, 1:702  
   Baius, 5:499–500  
   Baius, condemnation of works of, 2:19  
   beatific vision, 2:170  
   Canisius, St. Peter, 3:17, 18  
   Carranza, Bartolomé, 3:176  
   catechism, 3:234, 239  
   *Catechismus Romanus*, 14:50  
   Cheffontaines, Christophe de, 3:463  
   Colonna family, 3:856  
   *comma pianum* controversy, 4:4  
   Commendone, Giovanni Francesco, 4:11  
   Communion outside the liturgy, 4:37  
 Confraternity of Christian Doctrine, 3:234  
 Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 11:749  
 Counter Reformation, 3:611, 4:310, 311–312  
 cross on altar, 4:388  
 Easter Vigil, 5:15  
 Elizabeth I, 3:609, 611, 5:163, 224–225, 227, 670–671, 12:10–11  
 Humiliati, 7:205  
 indulgences, 7:439  
 Knights of Malta, 8:385  
 Lepanto, Battle of, 8:504, 506  
 litanies controlled, 8:603  
 Missal, 8:437  
 nepotism, 10:247  
 papacy development under, 10:842  
 providence of God, 11:784  
 Roman Breviary, 2:610  
 Roman Missal, 1:120, 243, 336, 501, 3:745  
 Roman Pontifical, 11:474  
 sin, 13:155  
 Society of the Servants for the Poor, 5:191  
 Pius V Association, 3:289  
 Pius VI (Pope), 11:375, **375–377**  
   Alma prophecy, 1:297  
   Brothers of the Christian Schools, 2:632  
   Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 3:92  
   Carroll, John, 3:179  
   Carthusians, 3:195  
   Catholicism and science, 5:951  
   Congress of Ems, 5:200  
   Consalvi, Ercole, 4:137  
   death of, 3:615, 617, 11:377  
   Focolare Movement, support for, 5:785  
   French captivity, 4:137  
   French Revolution, 3:204, 640, 753, 5:972  
   Gallicanism, 6:78, 11:377  
   Italo-Albanian Church, 7:651  
   Jansenism, 1:846–847  
   Jesuits, 3:265, 12:222  
   Joseph II, 7:1042  
   Josephinism, 1:914, 3:615  
   limbo, 8:590–591  
   liturgical languages, 8:667  
   papacy development, 10:845  
   Pignatelli, St. Joseph Mary, 11:338  
   Pistoia Synod condemned, 8:663  
   Redemptorists, 11:993

- Pius VI (Pope) (*continued*)  
 Synod of Pistoia, 12:225  
 Treaty of Tolentino, 5:976
- Pius VII (Pope), 11:378, **378–382**, 14:391  
 abbesses, 1:8  
 abbreviators, 1:13  
 Bernetti, Tommaso, 2:323  
 as bishop of Tivoli and of Imola, 11:378–379  
 Bobbio Abbey, 2:446  
 caesaropapism, 3:92  
 Caprara, Giovanni Battista, 3:92  
 captivity, 11:380  
 Carbonari, 3:100  
 Caribbean, 3:115  
 Carroll, John, 3:180  
 Casoni, Filippo, 3:204  
 Concordat of 1801, 4:61–63, 5:976, 10:147–148, 846  
 Concordat of Fontainebleau, 4:63–64  
 Consalvi, Ercole, 4:138–139  
 Daughters of the Heart of Mary, 6:682  
 Émery, Jacques André, 5:190  
 French bishops, 2:232  
 French hierarchy, 11:212  
 Holy Alliance, 1:252, 7:17  
 Immaculate Heart of Mary feast, 7:335  
 Jesuit restoration, 7:787  
 Jesuits, 3:265, 618  
 Lanteri's support, 8:327  
 Marist Fathers, 3:835  
 Missionaries of the Precious Blood, 11:642  
 Napoleon I, 3:237, 618, 640–641, 754, 10:148–149, 13:298, 495–497  
 papacy, 10:845–846  
 papal primacy, 10:847  
 Passionists, 10:932  
 St. Mary's Seminary (Baltimore), 2:40  
 secret societies, 12:857
- Pius VIII (Pope), 2:44, 3:845, 11:382, **382–384**, 384
- Pius IX (Pope), Bl., **11:384–387**, 385  
 Alexian Brothers, 1:275  
 Antonelli, Giacomo, 1:532, 533  
 apologetics and prophecy, 11:762  
 apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582–583  
 appeals to a future council, 1:599  
 Armenia, 1:706  
 Baltimore Council (1849), 2:45  
 Baltimore Council (1866), 2:46  
 Basilians, 2:141  
 Brazil, 2:596  
 Caecilian Movement, 2:842  
 Carbonari, 3:101  
 Castel Gandolfo villa, 3:212  
 Catholic organizations, 1:351  
 Catholicism and science, 5:855, 968, 10:261, 13:651–652  
 chant books, 3:380  
 Church-State relations, 3:642  
 Claretians, 3:764  
 Colosseum, 3:860  
 Communism, 3:620  
 deism, 11:387  
 existence of God, 6:287  
 Feast of Christ the King, 11:857  
 freedom of conscience, 4:149  
 Frohschammer, Jakob, 6:778  
 Gillow y Zavalza, Eulogio Gregorio, 6:225–226  
 Holy Year, 7:57  
 Huelgas de Burgos Abbey, 7:148  
 Hughes, John Joseph, 7:161  
 Immaculate Conception, 1:310, 799, 7:331, 334–335  
 indifferentism, 7:421  
 Irish cause, 8:842  
 Italian unification, 3:314, 7:672  
 Kulturkampf, 8:254  
 Law of Guarantees, 6:549  
 liberalism, 3:641, 11:384–385  
 Lyonese Rite, 8:905  
 man's reason, 5:712  
 Melkite Catholic Church, 1:526  
 Mérode, Frédéric Ghislain de, 9:516  
 monogenism, 10:667  
 Mosquera's activities, 10:11  
 natural family planning, 10:178  
 New Orleans as Province, 8:811  
 New York visit (1850), 10:322–323  
*non expedit* policy accepted, 10:415  
 North American College, 10:433  
 Order of the Holy Spirit, 7:52  
 papacy development, 10:848–849  
 papal primacy, 3:621  
 papal state reform, 13:496–497  
 Poor Clares, establishment in U.S., 2:287  
 Precious Blood Sisters, 11:644  
 rationalism, 11:922  
 Redemptorists, 11:994  
 religious liberalism, 8:542  
 Republic of 1849, 12:360  
 restoration of society, 11:387, 852  
 Roman Question, 12:322, 322–323  
 Roman-Orthodox reunion, 6:459  
 Rossi, Pellegrino, 12:388  
 Scalabrini, Giovanni Battista, Bl., 12:717–718  
 social justice issues, 3:620  
 sovereignty, 13:371  
 on Thomas Aquinas, St., 14:23  
 Tridentine Profession of faith, 11:740  
 ultramontanism, 14:285  
 U.S.-Holy See relations, 3:659  
 Ursulines, 3:752  
 Vatican Council I, 1:147, 14:404  
 Victor Emmanuel II, 14:481–482  
*See also Syllabus of Errors* (Pius IX)
- Pius X (Pope), St., **11:387–392**, 388  
 abbreviators, 1:13  
 Action Française, 1:82  
 African Missions Society, 1:162  
 agnosticism, 6:313  
 American liberalism, 11:391  
 anticlericalism in France, 11:390  
 apostolic administrators, 1:116  
 Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76  
 Basilians, 2:141  
 Benedictine Oblates, 6:41  
 Benedict XV (Pope), 2:249  
 Bethlehem Fathers, 2:494  
 bishops founding institutions, 12:100  
 Borromeo, St. Charles, 11:391  
 Briggs, Charles Augustus, 2:616  
 Canon Law, 3:54, 55  
 canonization, 3:63  
 cardinalate, 3:105–106  
 Carmelite Rite, 3:126  
 catechesis, 3:234, 244  
 catechism, 4:94, 11:390, 391  
 Catholic Action, 3:276  
 censorship, 3:336  
 chant books, 3:380  
 Church internal affairs, 11:390  
 Church-State relations, 3:642, 4:63  
 condemned propositions, 8:311–312  
 Conforti, Guido Maria, 4:94  
 Confraternity of Christian Doctrine, 4:94  
 Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 11:751  
 congregational singing, 4:118, 119  
 Cormier, Hyacinthe-Marie, 4:269  
 Crawley-Boevey, Mateo, 4:335  
 ‘‘cultuelles,’’ 8:283  
 devotion to the Eucharist, 11:390



- dogma, 9:755
- estrangement from God, 11:388–389
- eucharistic epiclesis, 5:280
- eucharistic fast, 5:437
- existence of God, 6:287
- faith and morals in political affairs, 11:389
- ferial Masses, 8:470
- First Communion, 11:390
- Franciscan Sisters, 5:880
- Holy Name feast, 7:32
- importance of religious instruction, 11:390
- improvement of life of Latin American natives, 11:391
- insubordination of clergy, 9:755
- inter-confessional groups, 11:389
- Italian popular action groups, 11:389
- laity, 3:716
- laity participation, 8:663
- Lega democratica nazionale, 10:70
- Little Sisters of the Poor, 8:47
- liturgical languages, 8:667
- liturgical movement, 3:710
- liturgical music, 8:621, 704, 705
- liturgy as indispensable, 8:673
- marriage, juridical form, 10:218, 218–219
- Merry del Val, Rafael, 9:520
- missions, 1:116, 10:543, 11:390, 481, 751
- modern music, 8:695–696
- Modernism, 5:968, 9:755–757, 10:849, 912–913, 12:775, 14:139
- music, 2:842, 8:699, 700–701
- National Shrine of the Immaculate Conception, 10:167–168
- Office of the Dead, 10:563
- ordination, 5:627
- papal elections, 1:57, 11:499
- Pontifical Bible Commission, 11:477, 485
- Pontifical Council for the Laity, 11:481
- Pontificia Ateneo di S. Anselmo, 11:488
- Portugal's separation of Church and State, 11:391
- pre-papal career, 11:388
- Raillemon* policy renounced, 5:856
- religious liberalism, 8:542
- rules, 4:757
- secular elections and voting, 10:415
- Sillonists, 12:667
- social role of the Church, 11:389
- spiritual motherhood of Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:264–265
- Tridentine Profession of faith, 11:740
- unicity thesis, 12:231
- upholding principles of Aquinas, 11:390
- Vatican construction, 14:397
- workers' circles dissolved, 5:855
- working class, 3:620
- World War I, 11:391
- Pius X Basilica ( Lourdes, France), 3:713
- Pius X School of Liturgical Music (Purchase, NY), 8:674–675, **11:400–401**
- Pius XI (Pope), 11:392, **392–396**
- abortion, 1:28, 11:515
- Action Française, 1:82
- American Board of Catholic Missions, 1:350
- anti-Semitism, 11:395
- Anton Günther's teaching on Absolute, 14:204
- Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76
- Assumption of Mary, 6:685, 11:399
- atheism, 1:823
- Basilians, 2:141, 143, 144
- Bea, Augustin, 2:167
- beatifications and canonizations, 11:393
- Benedictines, 2:273
- Billot, Louis, 2:395
- birth control, 13:258
- Brothers of the Christian Schools, 2:634
- canonization, 3:63
- Cardijn, Joseph, 3:103
- Carthusians, 3:194
- catechesis, 3:234, 244
- Catholic Action, 3:276–277, 11:392
- Catholic Near East Welfare Association, 3:286
- Chesterton, Gilbert Keith, 3:470
- Chile, 3:486
- Chinese rites controversy, 3:516
- Christian activity, 11:393
- Christian education, 10:650, 11:392
- Christian exegesis and application to Scripture, 6:29, 133, 793
- Christian social order and social reform, 11:393
- Church-State relations, 3:642
- Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches, 3:817, 818
- common good, 4:19
- communism and atheism, 4:790
- concordats, 11:394
- Confirmation, Sacrament of, 4:88
- Confraternity of Christian Doctrine, 4:94
- continence, 11:515
- contraception, 4:222
- Divine definitions, 10:454
- Eastern Catholic churches, 11:393
- East-West reunion, Benedictine mediation, 2:183
- ecclesiastical faculties, 10:434
- economic democracy, 4:643
- Ecumenical Movement, 5:72, 73, 9:903
- ecumenism, 3:472
- effective liturgy, 8:664
- Emiliani, Jerome, St., 5:191
- eucharistic congresses, 5:433
- existence of God, 6:287
- family wage, 14:824
- Feast of Christ the King, 3:527
- feminism, 14:825
- France, 11:395
- fundamental articles, 6:29
- Gabriel as patron of telecommunications workers, 6:40
- Gasparri, Pietro, 6:103
- grace and nature, 6:412
- Holy Year, 7:57
- Holy Year (1925), 12:206
- human rights, 5:95, 206, 10:850, 14:251, 453
- Ignatian exercises, 13:433
- indigenous clergy, 9:681
- Italo-Albanian Church eparchies, 7:652
- Jubilee Years, 11:393
- Lateran Pacts, 8:356, 357
- Malines conversations, 9:78
- marriage, 3:214, 11:392–393
- missions, 3:428, 625
- Muslims, 2:688
- natural law doctrine, 10:193
- Nazis, 6:186
- Orthodox Churches, 5:72–73
- Paul VI (Pope), 11:27–28
- pentateuchal studies, 11:95
- persecution in Mexico, 11:395
- Polish ecclesiastical order, 11:448
- Pontifical Bible Institute, 11:485
- Pontifical Oriental Institute, 11:485
- Pontificio Istituto di Archeologia Cristiana, 11:490
- population, 11:512, 512–513
- prepapal career, 11:396–397
- radio, TV, and films, 11:400

Pius XI (Pope) (*continued*)

- Raillement* policy, 5:856
- Sacred Heart, 3:623
- Sacred Heart, devotion to, 12:491, 492, 493
- School Sisters of Notre Dame, 6:166
- seminary studies, 12:775
- sisters as doctors, 4:659
- social issues, 1:915, 3:420
- social justice, 13:243
- social order and poverty, 11:566, 847–848
- Society for the Propagation of the Faith, 11:753
- solidarity and collaboration, 13:267–268
- Spanish separation of Church and State, 11:395
- spiritual exercises, 13:433
- sterilization, 11:515
- study of historical method, 6:879
- subsidiarity, 13:567, 569
- supernaturality, 6:394
- Syro-Malabar Catholic Church, 7:400
- Thérèse de Lisieux, St., 3:128
- totalitarianism, 11:393
- Ugon, Édouard, 7:164
- Ultramonianism, 10:847
- Vatican Library expansion, 14:421–422
- world mission, 11:393
- Pius XII (Pope), 1:96, **11:396–400**, 397
  - abortion, 1:28
  - Action Française, 1:82
  - African mission, 9:681
  - angels, 1:422
  - Apostleship of the Sea, 1:578
  - art in liturgy, 8:621
  - Assumption of Mary, 1:797, 799, 800, 10:61–62
  - atheism, 1:823
  - Bible studies, 4:790–792, 814
  - biblical exegesis, 5:523
  - biblical interpretation, 10:303, 12:637
  - biblical intpretation, 5:523, 968, 12:637
  - biblical theology, 3:623, 839
  - Buonaiuti, Ernesto, 2:694
  - cardinalate, 3:106
  - Catholic Action, 3:275–276, 276
  - Catholic exegesis, 13:913
  - Catholic Near East Welfare Association, 3:286
  - certitude, 3:355
  - China, 3:500, 502
  - Christian philosophy, 3:541–542
  - Church as Body of Christ, 8:290
  - Church-State relations, 2:502
  - Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches, 3:817
  - collective guilt, 11:400
  - Communion outside the liturgy, 4:37
  - Communism, 11:400
  - Communists excommunicated, 4:418
  - concordant with Germany, 11:396–397
  - conjugal act, 8:874
  - conjugal love, 13:45
  - conscientious objection, 4:151
  - contemplative life, 4:210
  - contraception, 1:490, 4:222
  - democracy, 3:642, 4:636, 13:259
  - demonology, 4:649
  - destiny, supernatural, 4:694
  - devotion to the Sacred Heart, 12:490
  - diaconate, 4:551, 552
  - dignity of Mary, 11:399
  - diplomatic repudiation of Ottaviani, 10:68
  - Divine indwelling, 7:442
  - Divine missions, 9:737
  - Easter Vigil restoration, 5:14, 15, 16
  - Eastern liturgies, 8:667
  - economic democracy, 4:643
  - Ellis, John Tracy, 5:171
  - Eucharist, 1:64
  - eucharistic fast, 5:437
  - evolution, 1:105–106, 4:345, 347
  - expiation, 5:565
  - ferial Masses, 8:470
  - functions of the state, 13:605
  - Holocaust, 3:758
  - Holy Thursday, 7:54, 55
  - holy virginity, 12:464–465
  - Holy Week Ordinal, 7:56, 10:811
  - human law, 8:390
  - Immaculate Heart of Mary feast, 7:335, 337
  - imputability, 8:876
  - incorporation in Christ, 7:380
  - Jesus Christ, expiation, 5:565, 12:490, 491–492, 493
  - Jews, 11:398
  - lay participation in the liturgy, 11:400
  - liturgical languages, 8:668
  - liturgical movement, 11:400
  - liturgy, 2:676
  - Liturgy of the Hours, 8:732
  - love, nature of, 13:47
  - Maglione, Luigi, 9:40
  - medical ethics, 9:430
  - medical research, 5:560
  - mission and evangelization, 9:681
  - Movement for a Better World, 10:36
  - music, 8:704, 705
  - mystical body, 9:428
  - Mystical Body of Christ, 5:948, 950–951, 10:110, 12:625
  - natural law, 10:191, 956
  - Ne Temere* exception, 10:219
  - necessity of self-defense, 10:748
  - needs of migrants and refugees, 7:521–522
  - obligations of state of marriage, 10:178
  - ordination rites, 7:38
  - ordinations, 11:400
  - papal charities, 11:398
  - papal development under, 10:849
  - personality, 11:156
  - Pontifical Council for the Pastoral Care of Migrants and Itinerant Peoples, 11:482
  - priesthood, 11:705
  - religious habit, 12:100
  - Resurrectionists, 12:174
  - Roman Pontifical, 11:474
  - sacraments, 2:417
  - sacred liturgy, 12:500
  - sacred spaces, 12:500
  - secular institutes, 11:400, 12:861–862
  - sin, nature of, 13:150
  - slavery, 13:209
  - social issues, 11:399
  - on the soul, 11:399
  - Taylor, Myron Charles, 13:770–771
  - as teacher, 11:398–399
  - teaching sisters, 13:170
  - theology of Church, 3:589–590
  - translation of Psalms, 11:400
  - transubstantiation, 5:496, 712, 10:849, 12:775, 14:23–24, 159
  - truth in theology, 4:815–816
  - Vatican construction, 14:397
  - Vatican Library expansion, 14:422
  - virginity, 12:464–465, 14:546–547
  - vision of God, 4:691
  - war and peace, 11:399
  - women, dignity of, 14:825
  - women, role of, 14:825
  - women, status of, 14:819
  - World War II, 1:585–586, 11:397–398
  - Piyyutim* (liturgical piety), 3:76, 9:49–50

- Pizan, Christine de, 5:672  
 Pizarro, Francisco, 4:131–132, 11:165  
 Pizarro, Gonzalo, 4:132  
 Pizarro, Hernando, 2:465  
 Pizolpasso, Francesco (Abp.), 1:344  
 Pizzaro, Juan, 4:288  
 Place, **11:401–402**  
   accident, 1:62  
   Aristotle, 4:959  
   bilocation, 2:396  
   disposition, 4:776–777  
   local motion, 10:17  
   location (ubi), 8:742  
   prayer, 11:597  
   situation (situs), 13:193  
 Placher, William, 5:830  
 Placida, Galla, 12:321  
 Placidus, St., 4:775  
 Plagues  
   Abraham of Sancta Clara, 1:38  
   Alexian Brothers, 1:275  
   Ancient See of Chichester, 3:481  
   *ars moriendi*, 1:732  
   Augustinians, 1:889  
   Byzantine Empire, 2:788  
   Canon Law, 3:48–49  
   Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:69  
   Carafa, Vincenzo, 3:97–98  
   Carthusians, 3:194  
   Castel Sant'Angelo, 3:213  
   Church history, 3:604  
   Church property, 3:726  
   Cistercians, 3:751  
   clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:327  
   Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855  
   Gregory I (Pope), St., 6:479  
   Justinian I, 8:101  
   land leasing, 3:488–489  
   London, 13:370  
   mission, 3:493  
   works of charity, 3:404, 415  
 Plagues of Egypt, 10:933, **11:402–405**  
*Plain Truth* (periodical), 14:847  
 Plains of Esdraelon (Israel), 7:647  
*Plan de Estudios* (Funes), 6:34  
*Plan for Parish Action* (NCCIJ), 10:158  
 Plan for Pro-Life Activities (NCCB/USCC), 14:315  
 Plan of Ayutla, 8:264  
*Plane compertum est* (papal decree, Pius XII), 3:498, 500, 516  
 Planetary motion, laws of, 8:154–155  
 Planets and Greek philosophy studies, 12:801  
*Planisphere* (Herman of Carinthia), 14:2  
*Planned Parenthood v. Casey*, 1:34, 35, 11:88  
*Planned Parenthood v. Danforth*, 1:33  
 Planque, Augustin (Father), 1:162  
 Plant life, fertility and vegetation cults and, 5:697  
 Plant life, philosophical aspects, **11:405–406**  
 Plantagenet, Geoffrey (Duke of Normandy). *See* Normandy, Geoffrey Plantagenet, Duke of  
*La Plante de Dieu* (Pollien), 11:462  
 Plantin, Christophe, **11:406**  
 Planudes, Maximus, 2:762, 804, 809–810, 826, 4:778, **11:406–407**  
 Plasden, Polydore (Father), St., 5:231, 6:138, **11:407**  
 Plaskow, Judith, 5:677  
 Plassmann, Hermann, 12:774  
 Plassmann, Thomas, 12:540  
 Plasticism (architecture), 3:681  
 Platina, Bartolomeo, 1:258, 2:341, 12:118  
 Plato (Greek philosopher), 6:442, 11:288, 407, **407–411**  
   absolute, 1:41  
   abstraction, 1:45, 47  
   accident, 1:59, 63  
   aesthetics, 1:142, 145  
   afterlife, 1:167  
   Alexander, Samuel, 1:252  
   Alfarabi, 1:277  
   analogy, 1:371  
   Anaxagoras, 1:393  
   anthropocentrism, 1:508  
   anthropomorphism, 1:510  
   anxiety, 1:540  
   Aquinas' proof of God, 6:303–304  
   aristocracy, 1:667  
   Aristotle, 1:680, 684  
   art, 1:746  
   asceticism, 1:773  
   astral religion, 1:810, 812  
   atomism, 1:832  
   Averroës, 1:933  
   Avicenna, 1:940  
   beauty, 2:184  
   becoming, 2:195  
   Cappadocians, 2:792  
   cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:441  
   causality, 3:297, 302, 303, 304  
   certitude, 3:352  
   Church-State relations, 3:631  
   Claudianus, Mamertus, 3:769  
   common good, 4:16–17  
   concept of truth, 14:222  
   consciousness, 4:152  
   contemplation, 4:204  
   criteriology, 4:367  
   *daimones* in, 4:495  
   democracy, 4:636, 637, 638  
   dialectics, 4:721–722  
   dialogue as form, 4:728  
*Dialogues*, 10:240  
   disciple as term, 4:768  
   distinction, 4:779, 780–781  
   doctrine of forms, 5:803  
   dreams, 4:903  
   dynamism, 4:958–959  
   educational philosophy, 5:88–89  
   emanationism, 5:181  
   error, 12:398  
   essence, 5:360–361, 364  
   eternity, 5:380  
   ethics, 5:393  
   exemplarism, 5:524–525  
   faith, 1:876  
   free will, 5:929  
   freedom, 5:937  
   freedom of conscience, 4:148  
   Gnostic texts, 3:465  
   God, 6:307  
   Golden Age, 6:335  
   good, 6:346–347  
   Good versus love, 8:826  
   Greek religion, 6:453–454  
   Heidegger, Martin, 6:45  
   Heraclitus, 6:760  
   human will, 14:721  
   idea, 7:292–293  
   idealism, 7:296  
   I-It mysticism, 10:117  
   immortality, 7:347–348  
   infinity, 7:456  
   innatism, 7:466  
   intellectual life, 7:513  
   judgment, 8:21  
   knowledge theories, 8:213  
   liberal arts, 8:536–537  
   logic and syllogism, 8:748  
   Logos as image of God, 8:759  
   lying, 8:900  
   man, concept of, 9:89–90  
   man, natural end of, 9:96  
   mathematics, 9:326  
   matter, 9:340

Plato (Greek philosopher) (*continued*)

matter and form, 5:803, 9:350  
 metaphysics, 9:549  
 monads, 9:777  
 motion, 10:17  
 music, 10:70  
 natural law, 10:201  
 natural law doctrine, 10:180  
 nominalism vs. absolute realism, 11:942  
 noumena concept, 10:463  
 number symbolism, 3:673  
 ontological perfection, 11:118  
 opinion and knowledge, 10:610  
 participation, 10:905, 906  
 philosophy of nature, 10:208  
 possibility, 11:550  
 power of governance, 6:376  
 providence of God, 11:781  
 relation, 12:40–41  
 religious veneration of, 6:445  
 sacrifice, 12:509, 510  
 soul, 13:333  
 species, 13:407  
 substance, 13:574–575  
 as teacher and missionary, 6:446  
 theism, 13:862–863  
 transcendentals, 14:149–150  
 uniformity, 14:300  
 unity, 14:316–317  
 unity and multiplicity opposition, 10:58  
 universal essences, 14:322  
 usury, 14:353  
 utopia and utopianism, 14:360  
 wisdom, 14:784  
 wonder, 14:832  
 works, 11:408  
 world soul, 14:843  
*See also* Neoplatonism; Platonism  
 “Plato and the Poets” (Gadamer), 6:44  
 Platonic Academy (Florence), 5:710  
 Platonism, **11:411–417**  
   Abelard, Peter, 1:19  
   absolute, 1:41  
   act, 1:75  
   Albert the Great, St., 1:225  
   analogy, 1:371, 373  
   Apollinarianism, 1:559  
   Aquinas, St., 9:551–552  
   architecture, 3:700–701  
   Aristotelianism, 1:225, 669, 670, 675  
   Athenagoras, 1:828  
   Augustine, St., 1:857, 862, 865

Bernard of Chartres, 2:307  
 Boethius, 2:456  
 Byzantine theology, 2:818–819, 824  
 Cambridge Platonists, 2:623, 908–910, 3:185, 832  
 Celsus, 3:329  
 charity, 3:395  
 Clement of Alexandria, St., 3:798, 799  
 Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3:832  
 Ficino, Marsilio, 5:710  
 humanism, 7:186  
 Justin Martyr, St., 8:93–94  
 knowledge theories, 8:214–215  
 liberal arts, 8:537  
 Lull, 8:866  
 mysticism, 6:449  
 School of Alexandria, 1:269, 272, 524  
 Seripando, G., 13:17  
 skepticism, 13:201  
 soul, 13:342, 351  
 soul-body relationship, 13:358  
*See also* Cambridge Platonists; Neoplatonism  
*Plato’s Dialectical Ethics* (Gadamer), 6:44  
 “Plato’s Educational State” (Gadamer), 6:44  
 Plaza de Mayo Cathedral (Buenos Aires), 1:651, 653  
 Plaza Hernández, Guillermo, 12:408  
 Plazaola Artola, Julián, Bl., 7:125  
 Pleasure, **11:417–418**  
   appetite, 1:601  
   Epicurean conception, 5:284–285  
   finality of action, 8:874  
   friendship, 6:6  
   lust related, 8:873  
   *Réponse* (Malebranche), 9:74  
 Pledge, in the Bible, 13:251  
 Plegmund of Canterbury (Abp.), 5:530, **11:418–419**  
 Plenary indulgences, 7:30, 56–57, 437  
 Plenkers, Heribert, 2:263  
*Plenty Good Romm: The Spirit and Truth of African American Catholic Worship*, 8:709  
 Plenum, 4:217, 9:318  
 Pleroma, theology of man in, 9:93–95  
*Plerophoriai* (John of Maiuma), 10:548  
 Plessington, John, St., 5:237, 10:495, **11:419**  
 Plessington, William, St. *See* Plessington, John, St.

Plessis, Joseph Octave (Bp. of Quebec), 1:582, 3:7–8, **11:419–420**, 14:453  
 Plethon, George Gemistos, 2:773, 776, **11:420**  
   Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:340, 810  
   Council of Florence, 2:828  
   philosophy, 2:810, 7:186  
   traditionalism, 2:791  
 Pleutschau, Henry, 7:402–403  
 Pley, Celestin, 12:765  
*Plinianae exercitationes* (Salmasius), 12:620  
 Pliny the Elder, 2:400–441, 5:206, 369, 12:305, 308  
 Pliny the Younger, 1:170, 2:342–343, 3:529, 4:588, **11:420–421**, 12:308  
 PLO. *See* Palestine Liberation Organization  
 Ploscaru, Ioan, 12:339  
 Plotinus (Greek philosopher), **11:421–423**  
   absolute, 1:41  
   aesthetics, 1:142  
   Alfarabi, 1:277  
   Ambrose, St., 1:337  
   Aristotelianism, 1:669  
   art, 1:743  
   aseity, 1:779  
   Augustine, St., 1:857, 862, 864  
   Avicenna, 1:939  
   Avicenna, 1:941  
   beauty, 2:184  
   Byzantine philosophy, 2:807  
   causality, 3:303  
   concept of time, 14:77  
   consciousness, 4:152  
   contemplation, 4:204  
   eclecticism, 5:47  
   eternity, 5:380  
   existence, 5:533  
   faith, 1:876  
   free will, 5:929  
   God, 6:308  
   good, 6:347  
   Greek religion, 6:442, 450  
   idealism, 7:297  
   I-It mysticism, 10:117  
   illumination, 7:319  
   infinity, 7:457  
   influence of, 11:422–423  
   irrationalism, 7:585  
   John Italus, 2:758  
   knowledge of self, 12:1  
   matter, 9:342  
   metaphysics of light, 8:583

- music, consideration of, 10:71  
 neoplatonism, 12:327  
 the One, 5:180–181  
 pantheism, 10:825–826  
 participation, 10:906–907  
 prophecy, 11:760  
 relation, 12:41  
 soul, 13:339  
 teacher and missionary, 6:446  
 theism, 13:863  
 transcendentalism, 14:150  
 world soul, 7:239  
*See also* Neoplatonism
- Plowden, Charles and Francis, **11:423**  
 Plowden, Edmund, **11:423–424**  
 Plows, symbols of, 13:668  
 Plummer, Alfred, **11:424**  
 Plummer, Charles, **11:424**  
 Plumpe, Joseph Conrad, **11:424–425**  
 Plumtree, Thomas, Bl., 5:227  
 Plunket, Oliver (Abp. of Armagh), St., 1:698, 7:560, 579, 10:496, **11:425–426**, 12:725  
 Corker, James Maurus, 4:269  
 Oates Plot, 5:248  
 relics, 4:888
- Pluralism, philosophical, 11:283–284, 284, **426–430**  
 Augustinianism, 1:878  
 monism, 9:811  
 society, 13:277  
 Zeno of Elea, 14:917
- Pluralism, religious  
 Anglo-American theology, 13:236  
 anonymous Christian, 1:489  
 Smith, W.C., 13:236
- Plurality of forms, 1:108, 2:488–489  
*Pluries instanterque* (Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith), 3:516
- Plus, Raoul, **11:430**  
 Pluscarden Priory (Elgin, Scotland), **11:430–431**, 431
- Plutarch of Athens, 1:829, 5:47, 12:308  
 Plutarch of Chaeronea, 11:413  
 Plymouth (MA), 4:116  
 Plymouth Brethren, 2:606, 4:526–527, 10:746, **11:431–432**  
*Pneuma*, 14:200  
 Pneumatology, 14:200–201  
 Pneumatomachians, 1:818, 4:190, 354, **11:432**  
 Pobedonostev, Konstantin Petrovich, 7:54, **11:432**, 12:424  
 Poblet Abbey (Spain), 3:750
- Podlasie, Martyrs of. *See* Pratulín (Poland), martyrs of, BB.  
 Poe, Edgar Allan, 14:149  
*Poems: Patriotic, Religious, Miscellaneous* (Ryan), 12:443  
*Poems* (Emerson), 5:188  
*Poems* (Hadewijch), 6:605  
*Poems* (Santayana), 12:680  
*Poems* (Tabb), 13:725  
*Poems in Stanzas* (Hadewijch), 6:605  
*Poems of the New World* (Noyes), 10:471  
*Poenitemini* (apostolic constitution, Paul VI), 5:186, 635  
*Poenitemini* (Gerson), 6:190  
 “The Poet” (Emerson), 14:147  
 Poeta Saxo, **11:432–433**  
*Poetae Latini Aevi Carolini* (Traube), 14:163  
*Poeticarum Institutionum liber variis ethicorum christianorumque exemplis illustratus* (Rubio), 12:399  
*Poetics* (Aristotle), 1:659, 675, 683–684, 685, 8:538, **11:433–435**  
*Poetics* (Possevino), 2:115
- Poetry  
 alphabetic psalms, 1:305–306  
 baroque period, 2:115  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:159, 160  
 meditation, 13:320  
 sonnet, religious use of, 13:319–320  
*See also* Byzantine literature; Hebrew poetry; Hymns; Recusant literature; Religious poetry; *specific poets*
- Pogedaïeff, G. de, 1:545  
 Poggio Bracciolini, Giovanni Francesco, 2:341, **11:435**, 12:622
- Pohl, Alfred, **11:435**  
 Pohle, Joseph, 1:354, 3:291, **11:436**  
 Pohle, M. J., 14:13  
 Poidebard, Antoine, **11:436**  
 Poincaré, J. Henri, 2:570, 11:299, 315–316  
 Point, Nicholas, 7:289  
*Le Point de départ de la métaphysique* (Maréchal), 9:145–146, 14:53  
 Point du Sable, Jean-Baptiste, 1:155  
 Poiret, Pierre, 3:137  
 Poirino, Giacomo da (Father), 3:314  
 Poirters, Adriaen, **11:436–437**  
 Poisionius of Apamea, 5:46  
 Poison ordeal, 10:626  
 Poisson, André, 3:192  
 Poisson, Paul du, 1:691  
 Poissy, Conference of (1561), 2:352, 3:266, 7:167, **11:437**
- Poitiers, Council of (1000), 3:325  
 Poitiers Cathedral (France), 3:697  
 Pokagon, Leopold and Simon, **11:437**  
*Pokrov (Protection of the Mantle of Our Lady)*, 9:274  
 Polanco, Anselmo, Bl., 1:888  
 Polanco, Juan de, 1:733, 3:514  
 Polanco Fontecha, Anselmo (Bp. of Teruel), Bl., **11:437–438**, 12:252  
 Poland, **11:438–455**  
 Byzantine Basilians, 2:143  
 Counter Reformation, 3:613  
 demographic statistics, 11:439  
 ecclesiastical organization, 11:440, 454–455  
 Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:509  
 history  
 foreign domination (1815–1918), 11:445–448  
 martial law, 11:453–454  
 Middle Ages, 11:438–440  
 partitions, 11:444  
 Republic of (1918–1930), 11:448–449  
 under German rule, 11:447–448  
 Jewish population  
 1650–1750, 7:872  
 during the Crusades, 7:871  
 post-World War I, 7:874  
 John Paul II (Pope), 3:627  
 Ledóchowski, Mieszcysław Halka, 8:444  
 map, 11:441  
 patron saints, 7:236, 8:242–243  
 Pratulín Martyrs, BB., 11:583–584  
 public demonstrations, 11:443, 444  
 Reformation, 11:440–444  
 Reformed churches, 12:24  
 religious discrimination and persecution, 11:443–446, 449–450  
 Union of Brest, 2:605–606  
 Poland, popular piety in, **11:510–512**  
 Polansdorf, Polanus von, 12:768  
 Polding, John Bede (Abp. of Sydney), 1:900, 902, 903–904, 11:455  
 Pole, Edward, 5:237  
 Pole, Margaret Plantagenet, Bl., 5:227, **11:455–456**  
 Pole, Reginald (Card.), 3:72, 5:245, 11:455, **456–458**, 457, 12:9–10  
 Agustín, Antonio, 1:189  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:434, 435–436  
 Colonna, Vittoria, 3:856  
 Ecumenical councils, 4:302  
 Polemics, 13:836

- Die Polemik des Islam* (Palmieri), 10:812
- Police officers, 3:764
- Policraticus sive de nugis et vestigiis curialium* (John of Salisbury), 3:519, 7:985, 9:453
- Polignac, Melchior de (Card.), 8:849, **11:458**
- Polish Americans, 2:132
- Polish Apostles of Divine Mercy, 8:243, 245
- Polish Crier* (daily newspaper), 9:647, 14:780
- Polish National Catholic Church, 3:624, 11:86, **458–459**
- church union, 4:199
- disunity, 13:462
- Old Catholics influence, 10:579
- trusteeism, 14:221
- Polish Seminary (Detroit), 10:624
- Polish United Workers' Party, 11:452, 453, 454
- Political authority, 13:239–241, 266, 371–372, 484, 488–489
- Political conservatism (France), 9:753
- Political ethics, 11:460
- The Political Illusion* (Ellul), 5:172
- Political modernization, 9:584–585
- Political parties, 3:619, 642
- Austria, 1:914, 915
- Center Party (Germany), 3:339–342
- government, 6:377
- Leo XIII (Pope), 8:493
- See also specific political parties*
- Political philosophy, 6:707, 14:570–571
- Political power, 13:488–489
- Political reactionism, 9:753
- Political theology
- civil religion, 3:756–757
- de-privatizing Christian message, 13:245
- foundational theology, 5:828–829
- Lemire, J., 8:466
- praxis, 11:585
- theology of society, 13:288
- Political theology, **11:459–461**
- See also Theology*
- Political theory
- conservative, 8:182
- constitutions and law, 8:390
- Gaudium et spes*, 8:358–359, 360
- Locke, J., 8:745
- man as social being, 8:855
- Marxism, 8:467–468
- populists, 8:467
- Simon, Y., 13:128
- social contract, 13:239–241
- Wolff, Christian, 14:808
- Politicoethical dualism, 11:410
- Politicorum* (Lipsius), 12:125
- Politics* (Aristotle), 1:678, 3:636, 4:17, 10:70–71, 13:253, 14:360
- The Politics of God and the Politics of Man* (Ellul), 5:172
- Politika* (Križanić), 8:249
- Politique, Église et Foi* (Conference of Bishops), 5:860
- Poliziano, Angelo, 12:119
- Polk, James K., 3:659, 7:161
- Pollaiuolo, Antonio del, 1:91
- Pollaiuolo, Piero del, 1:91
- Pollen, John Hungerford, 5:684, **11:461–462**
- Pollien, François de Sales, 3:192, **11:462**
- Pollo, Secondo, Bl., **11:462**
- Pollock, F., 5:914
- Polo, Marco, 3:491, 865
- Polo, Nicolò, 3:492
- Polonia sive de situ, populis, moribus, magistratibus et republica reni Poloniae* (Kromer), 8:251
- Pols, Edward, 11:730
- Poltergeists, **11:462–464**
- Polton, Thomas (Bp.), **11:464**
- Poltzmacher, Johann, **11:464**
- Polycarp (Bp. of Smyrna), St., **11:464–465**
- Anicetus (Pope), St., 1:455
- Apostles, 3:29
- as Apostolic Father, 1:587
- apostolic succession, 1:591
- biblical canon, 3:26
- bishops, 2:413
- burial of, 3:222
- Canon Law, 3:37
- catechesis, 3:228
- charity, 3:395
- Christian way of life, 3:547
- creedal statements, 4:351
- deacons, 4:551
- disciple as term, 4:774
- docetism, 4:797
- Easter controversy, 1:785, 3:593
- Ignatius of Antioch, 7:310
- martyrdom of, 1:92–93, 12:606
- martyrs and martyrdom, 9:228
- Pauline epistles, 3:30
- relics, 12:50–51
- universality of Christianity, 3:274
- works of charity, 3:403, 405
- See also Apostolic Fathers*
- Polycarpus (Canon Law collection), **11:465**
- Polycarpus* (Cardinal Gregory), 3:45, 60
- Polychronicon* (Ralph Higden), 11:901, 14:177
- Polychronius of Apamea, 5:511
- Polycrates (Bp. of Ephesus), 1:785, 3:593, 5:13
- Polygamy, 3:248, 653, 654–655, 848, 8:373–374
- Polygenism. *See* Monogenism and polygenism
- Polyglot Bibles, 1:236, 2:355, 366, 5:518, 6:42, **11:465–466**
- Polyphemus and Galatea* (Carracci), 6:305
- Polyphony, 1:1, 234, 2:397–398, 3:523–524, 7:254, 255
- Polyphyletic polygenism, 9:813
- Polysyllogisms, 13:655
- Polytheism, 12:67, 14:297
- Poma de Ayala, Huamán, 1:946
- Pombal, Marquês de, 2:593–594
- Pombal, Sebastião José de Carvalho e Mello, **11:466–468**, 467
- Clement XIV (Pope), 3:795
- Coimbra University, 3:828
- Eckart missionary work in Brazil, 5:43
- Jesuits, 1:58, 3:791, 12:222
- Pombeiro Abbey (Spain), **11:468**
- Pomeiana* (Vegius), 14:430
- Pomerius (African ascetical writer), **11:469**
- Pommerel, Celestine (Mother), **11:469**
- “Pomp and Circumstance” marches (Elgar), 5:153
- Pompallier, Jean Baptiste François (Bp.), 2:151, **11:469–470**
- Pompeii (Italy), 10:87, 93–94
- Pompey (Roman general), 6:664
- Pomponazzi, Pietro, 1:676, **11:470**
- Apostolici regiminis*, 1:595
- double truth theory, 4:882
- immortality, 7:349
- Latin Averroism, 1:937
- Renaissance philosophy, 12:122
- skepticism, 13:202
- soul, 13:345
- Pomponius Laetus, 12:118
- Pomposa, St., **3:863**
- Pomposa Abbey (Codigoro, Italy), 11:471
- Ponce, Alonso, **11:471**
- Ponce, Manuel María, **11:471–472**, 472

- Ponce Cathedral (Puerto Rico), 11:816  
 Ponce de León, Juan, 4:132–133  
 Ponce de León, Pedro, 3:418  
 Poncelet, A., 2:472  
 Pongrácz, Stefan (Stephen), 8:241–242  
*Pons asinorum* (asses' bridge), 12:752  
 Pons de Lubières (Abp.), 12:708  
 Pons de Melgueil, 3:814  
 Ponsa Casallach, Francisco Javier, Bl., 7:124  
 Pontano (orator), 12:116  
 Pontanus Romanus, Ludovicus, **11:472**  
 Pontas, Jean, **11:472–473**  
 Pontello, Francesco. *See* Egidio Maria of St. Joseph, Bl.  
 Pontianus (Pope), St., 5:584, **11:473**  
 Ponticus (martyr), 1:93, 3:593  
 Pontifex, Charles, 5:2  
 Pontiffs, **11:473**  
 Pontifica Ateneo di S. Anselmo (Rome), 11:488–489  
 Pontifica Università della Santa Croce (Rome), 11:488  
 Pontifica Università di S. Tommaso d'Aquino in Urbe (Angelicum) (Rome), 11:487  
 Pontifica Università Lateranense (Rome), 11:485–486  
 Pontifica Università Salesiana (Rome), 11:487–488  
 Pontifica Università Urbaniana (Rome), 11:486–487  
 Pontifical, Roman, 3:53, 4:50, 165, 271, 553, **11:474**  
   altars, 1:318  
   blessings, 2:440  
   Council of Trent, 12:328  
   liturgical history, 8:655  
   modern ritual for conferring Sacrament of Holy Orders in, 10:635  
   origins, 8:640  
 Pontifical Academies, **11:474–476**  
 Pontifical Academy for Life, 1:31, 11:475  
 Pontifical Academy of Our Lady Immaculate, 11:476  
 Pontifical Academy of Roman Archaeology, 11:476  
 Pontifical Academy of St. Thomas, 11:475  
 Pontifical Academy of Science, 11:475  
 Pontifical Academy of Social Sciences, 11:475  
 Pontifical Academy of the Arts, 11:476  
 Pontifical Academy of the Cult of Martyrs, 11:476  
 Pontifical Association of the Holy Childhood, 3:622, 5:796  
 Pontifical Biblical Commission, 5:789, **11:476–479**  
   anti-discrimination, 13:52  
   approving modern translation of Bible, 10:276  
   biblical method, 13:457  
   founding, 8:492  
   pentateuchal studies, 11:94–95  
   serpent as symbol, 13:19  
 Pontifical Biblical Commission on the Historical Truth of the Gospels, 10:304  
 Pontifical Biblical Institute (Rome), 5:789, 11:390, 485, 12:402  
 Pontifical Catholic University (Rio de Janeiro, Brazil), 5:840  
 Pontifical College Josephinum (Columbus, OH), **7:1046–1047**, 10:572  
 Pontifical Commission for Authentically Interpreting the Canons of the Code, Confirmation, 4:89  
 Pontifical Commission for Latin America, 4:158  
 Pontifical Commission for the Cultural Heritage of the Church, 1:639  
 Pontifical Commission for the Neo-Vulgate, 14:598  
 Pontifical Commission for the Revision of the Code of Canon Law, 4:58–59  
 Pontifical Commission Justice and Peace, 6:526, 8:317, 13:296  
 Pontifical Council for “Cor Unum,” 11:481–482  
 Pontifical Council for Culture, 1:824–825, **11:479**, 482  
 Pontifical Council for Interreligious Dialogue, **11:479–480**  
 Pontifical Council for Justice and Peace, 11:481  
 Pontifical Council for Promoting Christian Unity, 3:393  
 Pontifical Council for Social Communications, 11:482–483  
 Pontifical Council for the Family, 11:481  
 Pontifical Council for the Interpretation of Legislative Texts, 11:482  
 Pontifical Council for the Laity, 11:481  
 Pontifical Council for the Pastoral Assistance to Health-Care Workers, 11:482  
 Pontifical Council for the Pastoral Care of Migrants and Itinerant Peoples, 11:482  
 Pontifical Council for the Promotion of Christian Unity, 8:91, 11:481  
 Pontifical Councils, 4:439–440, 5:70, **11:480–483**  
 Pontifical equestrian orders. *See* Decorations, papal  
 Pontifical Institute for Foreign Missions (Rome), 3:622, 10:529, **11:483**  
 Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies (Toronto, Canada), 3:175  
 Pontifical Liturgical Institute (Rome), 11:488–489  
 Pontifical mass, 10:855–856, 13:499  
 Pontifical Mission for Palestine, 3:286, **11:483–484**  
 Pontifical Missionary Union of the Clergy, 4:94, 9:119  
*Pontifical of the Roman Curia*, 1:486  
 Pontifical Oriental Institute (Rome), 5:72, 11:485  
 Pontifical Roman Universities, **11:484–492**  
 Pontifical University of Salamanca, 12:612  
 Pontifical University of the Holy Cross (Rome), 10:618  
 Pontifical vespers, 14:463  
*Pontificale Durandi*, 10:641  
*Pontificale Romano-Germanicum*, 10:640, 641, 642  
*Pontificale Romanum* (1485), 4:949  
*Pontificale Romanus*, 8:658  
*Pontificalis Romani Recognitio* (constitution, Paul VI), 2:417, 10:640, 641  
*Il pontifice ed il principe* (Passaglia), 10:918  
 Pontificia Facoltà di Scienze dell'Educazione “Auxilium” (Rome), 11:491–492  
 Pontificia Facoltà Teologica e Pontificio Istituto di Spiritualità “Teresianum” (Rome), 11:490–491  
 Pontificia Facoltà Teologica “Marianum” (Rome), 11:491  
 Pontificia Facoltà Teologica “San Bonaventura” (Rome), 11:490  
 Pontificia Università Gregoriana (Rome), 11:484–485  
*El Pontificiado romano* (Franceschi), 5:864  
 Pontifical Society for the Propagation of the Faith, 8:810  
 Pontificio Ateneo “Antoniano” (Rome), 11:489  
 Pontificio Ateneo “Regina Apostolorum” (Rome), 11:489  
 Pontificio Istituto di Archeologia Cristiana (Rome), 11:490



- Pontificio Istituto di Musica Sacra (Rome), 11:489
- Pontificio Istituto di Studi Arabi e d'Islamistica (Rome), 11:491
- Pontigny Abbey (France), 1:109, 3:746, 748, 751, 5:86, **11:492**, 493
- Pontillo, Egidio Maria di San Giuseppe, St., **11:492–493**
- Pontius of Balmey, Bl., **11:493**
- Pontius of Faucigny, Bl., **11:493**
- Poor, 4:620–622, 718–720, 8:843, 860, 896, 9:834–835
- Poor Brothers of St. Francis, 12:735
- Poor Brothers of St. Francis Seraph, 12:546–547
- Poor Caitiff, The*, 10:119
- Poor Clares, 5:166, **11:494**
- Agnes of Assisi, St., 1:178
- Brazil, 2:593
- Carroll, John, 3:180
- Clare of Assisi, St., 3:760
- Colette, St., 3:833
- Creighton, John, 4:357
- Cusack, Margaret Anna, 4:445
- as discalced order, 4:764
- establishment in U.S., 2:287
- hospitals, 7:120
- Louise of Savoy, 8:808
- Louisiana, 8:812
- Massachusetts, 2:555
- monastery at Orbe, Switzerland, 8:808
- Nebraska, 10:223
- Satellico, Elisabetta Maria, Bl., 12:699
- Seraphina Sforza, Bl., 13:6
- Sary Sacz Abbey, 8:172
- Poor Clares of Perpetual Adoration (PCPA), 5:379
- Poor Daughters of St. Cajetan, 2:451
- Poor Daughters of the Holy Stigmata of St. Francis, 8:333
- Poor Fellow-Soldiers of Christ and the Temple of Solomon. *See* Templars
- Poor Handmaids of Jesus Christ, 8:130, **11:494**
- Poor Infirmarians. *See* Obregonians
- Poor Jesuatesses of the Visitation of the B.V.M., 7:777
- Poor Ladies. *See* Poor Clares
- Poor Ladies of San Damiano, 3:760
- “Poor Man of Anderlecht.” *See* Guido of Anderlecht, St.
- Poor Servants of Divine Providence, 2:856
- Poor Servants of the Mother of God, **11:494–495**, 13:769
- Poor Sisters of Jesus Crucified and the Sorrowful Mother, **11:495**
- Poor Sisters of Nazareth, **11:495**
- Poor Sisters of St. Francis Seraph of Perpetual Adoration, 2:510, 5:888
- Poor souls, **11:495**
- See also* Purgatory
- Pope (title), 7:4, **11:495–496**
- Pope, Alexander, **11:496–498**, 497
- Pope, Charles Alexander, 12:562
- Pope, Hugh, **11:498**
- Pope, primacy of. *See* Primacy of the pope
- The Pope and Italy* (Parsons), 10:904
- Pope John XXIII Peace Prize, 10:16
- Pope Paul VI Institute (Nebraska), 10:224
- Pope Sylvester I Carried in the Sedia Gestatoria, with His Retinue* (Raphael), 13:656
- Popes, election of, **11:498–501**
- conclave for, 4:60
- Constance Council, 4:170
- Humbert of Silva Candida, 7:199
- imperial military establishment, 4:128
- John Paul II (Pope), 7:1001–1002
- Third Lateran Council, 8:352
- Popes, list of, 8:535, 553, **11:501–506**
- Popes, names of, **11:506–507**
- Pope's Day, 2:552–553
- Popieluszko, Jerzy, 11:448
- Popish Plot. *See* Oates Plot (1678)
- Popovtisi in Russian churches, 2:745
- Poppe, Edward Johannes Maria, Bl., 2:219, **11:507**
- Popper, Karl, 1:667, 670, 2:407, 6:871, **11:507–508**
- Poppo (Bp. of Brixen). *See* Damasus II (Pope)
- Poppo of Stavelot, St., 1:498, 2:586, 9:79, **11:508–509**
- “Popular church,” 8:547, 602
- Popular conviction, 14:723
- “Popular Liturgical Apostolate” (Parsch), 10:903
- Popular piety, 4:709–712, 11:510–512, 541–542
- Popular piety of Hispanic Americans, **11:509–510**
- Popularism, 4:366
- Population, 4:222, **11:512–516**, 566
- Population theory, 9:83–84
- Populorum progressio* (encyclical, Paul VI), 3:627, 4:157, 5:206, 9:688, 10:851, 11:32, **516–517**, 566, 14:362, 638
- John Paul II (Pope), 13:303–304
- poor nations, 13:260
- social justice, 13:244
- Porion, Jean-Baptiste, 3:192
- Pormort, Thomas, Bl., 5:232, **11:517**
- Pornography, 5:326–327, **11:517–520**
- Porphyrian trees, 4:52, 780–781, 8:749, **11:520**
- Porphyry (Greek philosopher), **11:520–521**, 12:327
- Aristotelianism, 1:669–670
- Boethius, 2:456
- Byzantine philosophy, 2:807
- Celsus, 3:330
- Methodius of Olympus, St., 1:785
- neoplatonism, 10:240
- ontological status of universals, 14:322–323
- species, 13:407
- teacher and missionary, 6:446
- Porphyry of Gaza, St., **11:521**
- Porpora, Nicola Antonio, **11:521–522**
- Porras y Ayllón, Rafaela María, St., **11:522**, 523
- Porrée, Gilbert de la. *See* Gilbert de la Porrée
- Porres, Diego de, 2:465
- Porres, Martin de, St., 2:397, **11:522–523**
- Port Royal Logic* (Descartes), 9:566
- Porta, Giacomo della, 3:213, 703
- Porta Lucis*. *See* *Sha'are Orah (Gates of Light)* (Gikatilla)
- Portal, Fernand, 1:438, 9:78
- Portalis, Jean, 4:62, 6:77
- Porter, A. K., 3:694
- Porter, Francis, **11:526**
- Porters, 7:37, **11:525–526**
- Portier, Michael (Bp. of Mobile, AL), 1:156, 200–201, 2:45, 9:748, **11:526**
- Portillo, Alvaro del (Bp.), **11:526–527**
- “Portinari Altarpiece” (van der Goes), 1:315
- Portiuncula chapel (Assisi, Italy), 4:400, **11:527–528**
- Portland Archdiocese (OR), 10:645, **11:528–531**
- Portland Diocese (ME), **11:531–532**, 13:182–183
- Portrepticus* (St. Clement of Alexandria), 3:797–798
- Port-Royal, 8:464–465, 804

- Port-Royal Abbey (Versailles, France), 7:715–716, 717, **11:523–525**, 524
- Port-Royal Convent (Paris), 1:715–716, 717, 2:550, 3:524, 614, 744–745
- Port-Royal-des-Champs convent (France), 3:614
- Portugal, **11:532–541**, 536, 537
- Alexandrine bulls, 1:259, 261, 273–274
- Angola, 1:450
- Brazil, 8:597, 9:65–66
- Carthusians, 3:195
- China, 3:497
- church architecture, 3:707
- Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 11:750, 751–752
- Council of Trent, 4:312
- crib-making, 4:364
- de auxiliis* controversy, 4:111
- demographic statistics, 11:533
- ecclesiastical organization, 11:534
- Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:508
- Jesuits, 1:58–59, 3:792
- laicism, 8:283
- liturgical music history, 8:741–742
- Lobo, Jerónimo, 8:742
- Macau, 9:4
- Malaysia, 9:70
- map, 11:535
- monastic schools, 3:827
- Morocco, 9:898–899
- Pius X (Pope), St., 11:391
- Pius XI (Pope), 11:395
- Reconquest, 13:380
- works of charity, 3:416–417
- See also* Brazil; Mission in colonial America, Portuguese
- The Portuguese and Dutch in South Africa* (Welch), 14:675
- Portuguese Catholic University, 11:539
- Portuguese Inquisition, 7:490, 9:65–66
- The Porvoo Common Statement*, 1:597
- Posada y Gardüno, Manuel (Abp. of Mexico), **11:541**
- Posadas, **11:541–542**
- Poschmann, B., 4:76–77
- Poseidon (sea god), 3:573
- Poseidonius (Greek philosopher), 7:585, 13:339
- “The Position and Duties of the American Scholar” (Parker), 14:148
- The Position of Liberal Theology* (Sanday), 12:665
- “Positive hierarchy” of the sciences, 11:453
- Positive infidels, 7:455
- Positive law, 8:66
- Positive Polity* (Comte), 4:48
- Positive theology, 3:613–614, 4:812, 815–817, 13:894, 895–898
- Alzog, Johann Baptist, 1:328
- Batiffol, Pierre, 2:155
- Bulgakov, Macarius, 2:678
- Byzantine, 2:824–825
- speculative theology, 13:900–901
- Positivism, **11:542–545**
- analogy, 1:373–374
- causality, 3:301–302, 306, 307
- certitude, 3:352
- Christian philosophy, 3:538
- classification of the sciences, 12:821
- Comte, Auguste, 4:46–48, 5:396, 9:555–556, 10:184, 609, 12:47, 70
- Cournot, Antoine Augustine, 4:316
- demonstration, 4:654
- Dilthey, Wilhelm, 4:746
- Einstein, Albert, 5:142
- idealism, 7:300
- Leo XIII (Pope), 10:187
- mechanism, 9:417
- moral goodness, 6:351
- natural law doctrine, 10:184
- operationalism variation of, 10:608–609
- philosophy and science, 11:299
- philosophy of history, 6:884
- religion, 12:70
- religious liberalism, 8:541
- secularism, 12:865
- society, 13:279
- See also* Empiricism; Logical positivism
- Positivism in jurisprudence, 8:400, **11:545–548**, 13:484–485
- Pospishil, Victor, 3:59
- Possenti, Gabriel, St., **11:548**
- Possessors in good, bad, or dubious faith, **11:548–549**
- Possevino, Antonio, 2:606, **11:549–550**, 12:425
- Possibility, 1:540, 4:212, **11:550–553**
- See also* Being
- Possidius, St., 1:481, 888, 3:67, **11:553–554**, 12:606
- The Possition of Liberal Theology* (Sanday), 12:665
- Post-baptismal anointing. *See* Confirmation, Sacrament of
- Post-Bultmannians, 10:303
- Postel, Marie Madeleine, St., 3:543, **11:554**, 555
- Posterior Analytics* (Aristotle), 5:160, 12:263, 748
- Postexilic period, 10:79–80
- Postgate, Nicholas, Bl., 5:237, **11:554–555**
- Postilla litteralis* (Nicholas of Lyra), 11:613
- Postilla super librum sapientiae* (Robert Holcot), 12:265
- Postillae perpetuae in Vetus et Novum Testamentum* (Nicholas of Lyra), 5:518
- Post-modernity Movement, 5:348
- Postquam apostolicis litteris (motu proprio*, Pius XII), 1:534
- Postquam verus* (apostolic constitution, Sixtus V), 3:105
- Postulates, 5:742, **11:555**
- Postures, 11:597, 14:891
- Potamiaena, St., 2:149
- Potawatami people, 4:928, 8:112, 117, 12:274
- Pote, Josephine, 2:476
- Potency, **11:555–557**
- agnosticism, 1:184
- Aristotle, 1:682, 9:342
- created actuation by uncreated act, 4:335–336
- simplicity of God, 13:138
- Thomistic thought, 10:907
- See also* Faculties of the Soul
- Potency and act, 1:73–74, 75, 8:591, 828, **11:557–560**, 12:41
- Potentia absoluta-potentia ordinata* principle, 6:390
- Potentia et actus dividunt omne ens* (Potency and act divide all being), 12:756
- Potentiae specificantur per actus et obiecta* (Potencies are specified through their acts and objects), 12:756
- Potentior principalitas*, 7:571
- Potestas*, 10:834
- Potgieter, E. J., 1:218
- Pothier, Joseph, 5:793
- Pothinus (Bp.), 1:93
- Potter, Mary, 8:610, **11:560**
- Potter, Philip, 14:842
- Potter, Thomas J., 11:623, 624
- Potthast, August, **11:560**
- Pottier, Claude, 5:441
- Pottier, François, 3:498
- Pottmeyer, Hermann, 7:528
- Pouget, François Aimé, 3:243, **11:560–561**

- Poughkeepsie Plan (NY), 1:352, 10:315, **11:561–562**
- Poulain, Augustin (Father), 8:845, 10:113, **11:562**, 12:201
- Poulenc, Francis, **11:562–563**, 563
- Poullart des Places, Claude François, 7:25, **11:563**
- Poulton, Thomas, 2:460
- Pound, Ezra, 5:160
- Pounde, Thomas, **11:563–564**
- Poupard, Paul (Card.), 13:685
- Pour l'Histoire du problème de l'amour au moyen âge* (Rousselot), 12:394
- Pourrat, Pierre, **11:564**
- Poussepin, Marie, Bl., **11:564**
- Poveda, Peter. *See* Poveda Castroverde, Pedro, Bl.
- Poveda Castroverde, Pedro, Bl., **11:564–565**, 13:830
- Poverty, **11:565–567**
- Basil, St., 2:140
- Basilian Fathers of America, 2:142
- begging, 3:417
- evangelical counsel, 4:306–307
- Franciscan spirituality, 5:895
- Hugh of Digne, 7:151
- Humiliati, 7:204–205
- Ireland, 7:567
- Japan, 8:109
- John XXII condemnation of Franciscan doctrine, 5:897, 902, 921
- Psuedo-Apostles, 4:821
- religious vow of, 12:88
- Seton, E. pilgrimage, 13:34
- social justice issues, 3:620
- socialism, 3:619
- See also* Poor; Poverty, religious
- Poverty, religious, **11:567–570**
- Basel Council, 7:231
- Catharism, 3:259, 260
- Church property, 3:725
- Cistercians, 3:750
- Clare of Assisi, St., 3:760
- Francis of Assisi, St., 3:413
- Hussites, 7:230, 231
- Vita Apostolica, 3:131
- See also* Poverty Movement
- Poverty controversy, 4:59, 5:897, 902, 921, **11:570–571**
- Poverty Movement, 1:594, 3:259, 7:665, **11:571–573**, 13:383
- Powderly, Terence Vincent, 8:192–193, 10:170, 11:87
- Powel, Philip, Bl., 5:236, **11:573–574**
- Powell, Edward, Bl., 5:226, 700, **11:574**
- Power, Cornelius Michael (Abp. of Portland, OR), 11:530–531
- Power, David, 5:430, 12:475
- Power, Edmund, **11:574**
- Power, Emily (Mother), **11:574–575**, 575
- Power, George, 7:580
- Power, John, 10:312–313, **11:575**
- Power, Lionel, **11:575–576**
- Power and government, 6:375–376
- The Power and the Glory* (Greene), 6:461
- The Power and the Wisdom: An Interpretation of the New Testament* (McKenzie), 9:402
- Power of governance, 6:373–375
- Power of jurisdiction. *See* Power of governance
- The Power of Naming* (Fiorenza), 5:677
- Power of orders, 6:374
- Powers. *See* Faculties of the Soul
- Powers, Jessica, 3:139, **11:576**
- Poynter, William, **11:576**, 577
- Pozzo, Leopoldo del, 10:4
- PPF (The Program of Priestly Formation)* (National Conference of Catholic Bishops), 12:898
- Práctica de la theología mística* (Godinez), 12:31
- Prabhupada, A. C. (Bhaktivedanta Swami), 6:644
- Práctica de las misiones* (Carabantes), 3:94
- Practice of Prelates* (Tyndale), 14:254
- Practice of the Presence of God* (Lawrence of the Resurrection), 3:136–137
- Prades, Jean Marie de, 12:770
- Prades, Jean Martin de, 3:796
- Pradt, El Abate de, **11:577–578**
- Praeceptorium divinae legis* (Nider), 10:386
- Praeclara charissimi* (papal bull, Paul IV), 1:436
- Praeclara gratulationes* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 1:503, 6:459
- Praeclara inter opera (motu proprio, St. Pius X)*, 11:488
- Praedecessores nostri* (apostolic constitution, Leo XIII), 11:499
- Praelectiones dogmaticae* (Pesch), 11:168
- Praelectiones theologicae* (Tournely), 14:123
- Praelectiones theologicae ad usum studii communis congregationis Benedictiono-Bavaricae* (Scholliner), 12:779
- Praemunire, Statute of (1353, England), 3:604, 5:242, 244, **11:578**, 12:6, 8
- Beaufort, Henry, 3:481
- Courtenay, William, 4:318
- Praenotamenta* (Gratius), 6:424
- Praeparatio* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:453
- Praepositinus of Cremona, **11:578**
- Praepositus (canonist), **11:578**
- Praestantia (motu proprio, St. Pius X)*, 11:389
- Praeterita* (Ruskin), 12:414
- Praetextatus, catacombs of, 3:224
- Praetextatus of Rouen, St., **11:579**
- Praetorian Guard, 12:301–302
- Praetorium, **11:579–581**
- Praetorius, Michael, 11:581, **581**
- Pragmatic Sanction of Bourges (1438), 6:74, 11:581–582
- Pragmatic Sanction of Bourges (1439), 1:599, 3:605, 639
- Pragmatic sanctions, 5:847, **11:581–582**
- abolition (1516) of, 10:841–842
- Fifth Lateran, 8:354–355
- Justinian I, 7:655–656, 8:99
- Louis IX, 8:801
- Louis XII's reinforcement of, 10:841
- union of Hapsburg domains, 9:153–154
- Pragmatism, 5:397
- Alexander, Samuel, 1:252
- causality, 3:301
- idea, 7:295
- James, William, 7:704
- man, natural end of, 9:99
- methodology, 9:566–567
- naturalism, 10:206
- Peirce, Charles Sanders, 11:58
- philosophy and science, 11:300
- philosophy of religion, 12:70–71
- relativism, 12:48
- religious experience, 5:556
- voluntarism, 14:582
- Prague, Synod of (1386), 1:427
- Prague Cathedral (Czech Republic), 3:697
- Praise of Folly* (Erasmus), 5:315, 12:123
- Prakriti*, 7:407–408
- Prandtauer, Jakob, 1:913, 3:706
- Prat, Ferdinand, **11:582**
- Prat y Prat, Mercedes, Bl., **11:582–583**
- Pratensis, Felix, **11:583**
- Pratica del confessore per ben esercitare il suo ministero* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:311

- Pratica di amar Gesù Cristo* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:309
- La Pratique de la dévotion à Notre Dame de la Salette* (Giraud), 8:338
- La Pratique de l'oraison* (Saudreau), 12:708
- Pratique du droit canonique au gouvernement de l'Église* (Bauny), 2:160
- Prato Cathedral (Italy), 1:335, 336
- Pratovecchio, Antonio de, 3:52
- Pratt, James B., 10:204
- Pratulin (Poland), Martyrs of, BB., **11:583–584**
- Pratum spirituale* (Moschus), 12:606
- Praxedes, St. *See* Pudens, Pudentiana, and Praxedes, SS.
- Praxis, 8:544, 545, 832, **11:584–588**
- Praxis*, 10:157
- Praxis theologiae mysticae, opusculum selectum auctore P. Michaelae Godínez. . .* (Reguera), 12:31
- Prayer, **11:588–591**
- Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309–310
  - altars, 1:316
  - Alumbrados, 1:323
  - Álvarez de Paz, Diego, 1:326
  - ancient religions, 11:590–591
  - Anima Christi*, 1:455
  - Baker, David Augustine, 2:22
  - Basil, St., 2:140
  - Benedictine spirituality, 2:264
  - Carmelite spirituality, 3:134, 135
  - charismatic, 3:391–392
  - Church-State relations, 3:666–667, 668
  - communal, 8:729
  - daily, 8:656
  - for the dead, 4:555–557
  - eucharistic prayers, 5:279–282, 421–422
  - family, 8:735
  - Five Pillars of faith, 7:609
  - form of worship, 14:852–853
  - French School, 13:452
  - Greek religion, 6:452–453
  - hesychasm, 6:811
  - hope, 7:93, 98, 99
  - Hortulus animae*, 7:114–115
  - Ignatian, 7:308–309
  - intercession, 7:519
  - interior struggle, 13:431
  - Jesuits, 1:325, 326
  - Jesus Prayer, 13:450
  - Kaddish, 8:107–108
  - Leonine Prayers, 8:500
  - Leonine Sacramentary, 8:500–502
  - Libelli missarum*, 8:531–532
  - liturgical gestures, 8:647
  - Liturgy of the Hours, 8:729
  - mahzor structure, 9:49–50
  - matins, 9:332–333
  - meditative, 9:773
  - Memorare*, 9:484–485
  - Middle Ages, 8:658
  - motives for, 11:589–590
  - Novena practice of, 10:466–467
  - Oratio super populum*, 10:621
  - Oremus*, 10:45, 46, 651
  - Psalms, 11:797
  - religion, 12:58, 60
  - revisions of Good Friday, 10:559
  - Roman Rite, 12:328
  - Rosary, 12:373–376
  - solitude, 13:303
  - spirituality, 13:441, 442
  - types, 11:592
  - vespers, 14:462–463
  - virtue of religion, 12:85
  - World Day of Prayer for Peace (Assisi, 1986), 12:672
  - See also* Contemplation; Hail Mary; Lord's Prayer; Mental prayer
- Prayer, centering, **11:601**, 13:450
- Prayer, in the Bible, 2:377, 8:860, **11:591–593**
- Prayer, theology and, **13:923–924**
- Prayer, theology of, **11:593–601**
- contemplation, 4:204–205, 208
  - for the dead, 4:556–557
  - ends and efficacy, 11:594
  - lay spirituality, 8:413–414
  - mental prayer, 11:597–600
  - necessity and obligation, 11:594
  - objects and circumstances, 11:596–597
  - psychology of, 11:595–596
  - qualities, 11:595
  - symbolic action, 8:715
  - transforming and ecstatic union, 10:109
  - value of, 11:593–594
  - vocal prayer, 11:600
- Prayer and theology, **13:923–924**
- Prayer Book* (O'Connell), 10:542
- Prayer books, 1:455, 9:50, **11:601–606**
- See also* Book of Common Prayer
- The Prayer Life of a Religious* (Resch), 12:137
- Prayer of Manasseh, 1:556–557
- Prayer of quiet, **11:866**
- Prayer of the faithful. *See* General intercessions
- Prayers of consecration, 10:636, 637, 638
- Prayers of the people. *See* General intercessions
- Prayers We Have in Common* (ICET), 5:253, 7:525–526
- Praying Madonna, 9:272
- Praying Together: English Language Liturgical Consultation*, 5:254
- Preaching, 1:734–735, 2:565–566
- See also* Homiletics
- Preaching, Canon Law, **11:630–632**
- Preaching, history of, **11:606–616**
- 6th–9th centuries, 11:611–612
  - apostles, 11:606–607
  - Greek preaching, 11:609–610
  - Honorius III (Pope), 7:84
  - Latin preaching, 11:610–611
  - medieval period, 11:612–614
  - Patristic era, 11:607–611
  - Reformation, 11:614
  - 17th to 19th centuries, 11:614
  - Vatican II, 11:615–616
- Preaching, homiletic theory of, **11:617–626**
- Preaching, medieval English, **11:632–635**
- Preaching, theology of, 8:806–807, **11:626–630**
- Preambles of Faith, 5:827, **11:635–636**
- Preca, George, Bl., **11:636**
- Precepts, 7:101–102, **11:636–637**
- Precepts, canonical, **11:637–638**
- Precepts of Stewardship* (NCDC), 10:159
- Preces Gertrudianae* (St. Gertrude the Great). *See* *Insinuationes*
- The Precious Blood* (Faber), 5:582
- Precious Blood, devotion to, 3:273, 623, **11:641–642**
- Precious Blood, Feast of the, 5:700, 11:642
- Precious Blood, in the Bible, **11:638–639**
- Precious Blood, theology of, **11:639, 641**
- Precious Blood Sisters, 2:644, 674, 8:563, **11:643–645**
- See also* Sisters Adorers of the Precious Blood
- Precious Blood Society, 2:644, 674–675, 867, 3:622
- Precious stones, **11:645–646**
- Precious stones, in the Bible, **11:646**
- Preconscious, 4:153

- Precursor of the Messiah, 7:1013  
 Predefinition, **11:646–647**  
 Predestination, 2:50  
 Predestination  
     Francis de Sales, St., 5:866  
     Hus, John, 7:228  
     Luther, 5:930  
     medieval Latin literature, 9:445  
     molinism, 9:771–772  
     Qur’ān, 7:609  
     Remigius of Lyons, St., 12:107  
     Semi-Pelagianism, 12:899–900  
     Supralapsarians, 13:625–626  
 Predestination, in Catholic theology, 6:24, 371, **11:647–653**  
     astrology, 1:813  
     Augustine, St., 1:861, 883  
     Carolingian Renaissance, 3:160  
     Charles of the Assumption, 3:435–436  
     Council of Trent, 8:86  
     Divine concurrence, 4:71–72  
     Origen, 10:656  
     Semi-Pelagianism, 3:206  
 Predestination, in non-Catholic theology, **11:653–657**, 14:942  
     Arminianism, 1:712, 2:894  
     Calvinism, 1:712, 2:892–893, 894  
     covenant theology, 2:894, 4:328–329  
     Daillé, Jean, 4:494  
     deism, 4:618  
     kismet, 8:185  
 Predetermination, 4:71–72, 111–113, 120–121, 10:598, **11:657–659**  
 Predicables, 1:59, 670, 3:256, 4:52, **11:659–660**, 13:407  
     *See also* Property (logic)  
 Predication, 1:391, 4:723–724, 5:310–311, **11:660–661**  
 Predictamental relations, 12:42  
 Prediction, 9:340  
*Die Predigt Jesu vom Reiche Gottes* (Weiss), 5:331, 7:849  
 Predis, Cristoforo de, 5:214, 10:868  
 Preexile period, 10:79  
 Preexistence, 8:762–763  
 Preexistence of souls, 10:658  
 Preface, **11:661–663**  
 Prefecture of the Papal Household, 3:350  
 Preferential Option for the Poor, 8:369, 546–550, 548, 13:244  
 Pre-Hadrian Sacramentary. *See* Primitive Sacramentary  
 Preinger, Mathias von, 1:117  
 Prejean, Helen (Sister), 3:85  
 Prejudice, 7:71, 72, 73, 8:190  
 Prelates, **11:663**  
 Prelatical dress, 10:856  
*Preludes* (Meynell, Alice), 9:590  
 Prémare, Joseph Henri de, **11:663**  
*La Première idée du Collège de la Propagande, ou méoire présenté en 1589 par Jean Vendville, évêque de Tournai, au souverain pontife Sixte V (Vendville)*, 14:434  
 Premonstratensian rite, **11:664–665**  
 Premonstratensians, 3:68, 69, 601, **11:665–668**  
     Anacletus II (Antipope), 1:370  
     Antwerp, 1:538  
     Austria, 1:910  
     Bernard of Fontcaude, 2:313–314  
     Conques Abbey, 4:129  
     Dodo of Asch, 4:810  
     Dominicans, 4:846  
     Dryburgh Monastery, 4:913  
     England, 5:240  
     Floreffe monastery, 5:765–766  
     Gregorian reform, 4:479  
     hierarchical insignia, 6:764  
     Honorius II (Pope), 7:82  
     Hroznata, 7:144  
     Hugh of Fosse, 7:152  
     Kern, J. F., 8:156  
     Lucius II, 8:846  
     Ludolf of Ratzeburg, 8:852  
     Rule of St. Augustine, 1:869  
     Scottish religious orders, 12:833  
 Prémontré Monastery (France), 3:68, **11:668–669**  
 Promotion, physical, **11:669–672**  
     act, 1:75  
     Báñez, Domingo, 2:50–51  
     Chalmers, William, 3:372  
     Divine concurrence, 4:72  
     free will, 5:930, 935  
     Medina, Bartolomé de, 2:51  
     Suárez, Francisco, 4:120  
 Prendergast, Edmond Francis (Abp. of Philadelphia), 11:240, **672**  
 Prendergast, John J., 12:647  
 Prephilosophical knowledge of God, 6:313–314  
 Prepositinus of Cremona, 3:260  
 Pre-Quietist mystical movement (Low Countries), 10:473  
 Pre-Reformation crisis, Germany, 6:178–179  
*Pres. Church of John’s Island, Wilson v.* (1846), 3:657  
 Presbyter, Benedict, 8:532  
 Presbyteral Councils, **11:674–675**  
 Presbyterian Board of Foreign Missions, 13:411  
 Presbyterian Church of the Confederacy, 11:676  
 Presbyterian churches in Canada, 12:273  
 Presbyterian churches in United States, **11:675–677**, 677  
     Christian Church merger, 4:117  
     church union, 4:199–200  
     Congregationalists, 4:11, 115  
     Consultation on Common Texts, 4:201  
 Presbyterian missions in Canada, 12:273  
 Presbyterianism, **11:677–680**  
     abolitionism, 1:156  
     Anglican Reformation, 1:443  
     Briggs, Charles Augustus, 2:616–617  
     Cameronians, 2:912  
     Campbell, Thomas Joseph, 3:534  
     Chalmers, Thomas, 3:372  
     Chiniquy, Charles Pascal, 3:517  
     Church of Scotland, 12:828–829  
     Church-State relations, 3:638  
     colonial United States, 3:646, 647, 652  
     confessions of faith, 4:79, 82  
     Covenanters, 4:329–330  
     fundamentalism, 6:27  
     Indian mission, 7:403  
     liturgical calendar, 8:644  
     Makemie, Francis, 9:63  
     origins, 2:893, 895  
     Reformed churches, 12:22  
     Scotland, 12:837  
     Speer, R. E., 13:411  
     Sweden, 1:399  
     U.S. church membership, 3:719  
     Westminster Confession in, 14:695  
*Presbyterorum Ordinis* (Third Council of Baltimore), 3:801–802  
 Presbyters, **11:672–674**  
 Presbytery of Philadelphia, 11:675  
 Prescription, theological use of, **11:680–681**  
 Presence of God, practice of, **11:681–682**  
*The Presence of the Kingdom* (Ellul), 5:172  
 The Present, **11:682**  
 Presentation Brothers, 3:622, **11:682**, 12:226  
 Presentation of Mary, 9:157–158, **11:682–683**  
 Presentation of the Lord, 3:13–14

- Presentation of the Lord, Feast of the.  
*See* Candlemas
- Presentation of the Virgin in the Temple* (Titian), 11:683
- Presentation Order, 10:133, 134, 13:183
- Presidential system of government, 6:376–377
- Preslav, National Synod of (918), 10:684
- Pre-Socratic philosophy, on creator-gods, 6:306–307
- Pressensé, E. D. de, 7:848
- Preste, F., 5:874
- Prester John (mythical Eastern ruler), 5:143, **11:684–685**
- Preston, Thomas, 1:355, **11:685**
- Preston, Thomas Scott, **11:685–686**
- Presumption, 7:102, 9:42, **11:686**
- Preternatural, 10:213, **11:686–687**
- Pretiosa margarita novella* (Petrus Bonus), 1:239
- Prêtres Auxiliaires, Missionnaires de St. Edmund*, 12:545
- Prêtres du Sacre-Coeur de Jesus* (PSCJ).  
*See* Betharram Fathers
- Preuss, Arthur, 1:355, **11:687–688**
- “The Previous Question” (Gaston), 6:106
- La prevue de l’existence de Dieu et l’éternité du monde* (Sertillanges), 13:23
- Preysing, Konrad von (Bp. of Berlin), 6:186
- Pribil, Clement, 8:822
- Price, H. H., 4:53
- Price, Robert, Ven., 5:236
- Price, Thomas. *See* Pormort, Thomas, Bl.
- Price, Thomas Frederick, 9:294, 295, **11:688–689**, 12:289, 14:617  
*See also* Maryknoll Fathers and Brothers
- Prichard, A. A., 4:673
- Prichard, H. A., 2:624
- Pricilla (evangelist). *See* Prisca and Aquila
- Pride, 7:205, 206, 207, **11:689–690**
- Pride of Life* (play), 9:882
- Prierias, Sylvestro, 8:880
- Priest and People* (Fichter), 5:709
- Priesthood in Christian tradition, **11:690–707**  
 Carolingian era, 8:657  
 formation of clergy, 8:511  
 laicization, 8:284–287  
 Latin West, 11:696–698  
 Lichtenberg, B., 8:560  
 liturgical developments, 11:698–699
- Lutheranism, 8:894  
 medieval period, 11:699–701  
 modern era, 11:704–706  
 New Testament texts, 11:691–693  
 ordinations, 10:635–639  
 Patristic teaching, 11:693–696  
 Serra International, 13:23  
 16th century overview, 11:702–704
- Priestley, Joseph, 1:835, 5:260
- Priestly documents, 11:91–92
- Priestly Society of the Holy Cross, 10:617–618
- Priestly worship, 8:728
- Priestly writers, pentateuchal, **11:707–708**  
 Aaron, 1:3  
 Abraham, 1:36  
 Book of Numbers source, 10:474  
 censuses, 3:337–338  
 circumcision, 3:737  
 corporate life, 8:567  
 creation account, 4:337–338  
 Deuteronomists, 4:702  
 Judah (tribe), 8:1  
 Levites, 8:524  
 Leviticus, Book of, 8:525  
 unleavened bread usage, 14:332–333
- Priests and priesthood  
 African Americans, 1:158–159  
 anointing, 1:477  
 bishops, 2:415, 416, 417  
 celebret, 3:316  
 Chrism Mass, 3:526–527  
 clerical training in U.S., 13:234  
 Holy orders, 7:35, 36  
 Marians, 9:159  
 messianism, 9:543–544  
 19th–20th century overview, 3:621  
 ordinations, 7:38–39, 10:637–639  
 origins, 7:36  
 preaching, 11:631  
 religion, 12:62  
 religious significance of blood, 2:444  
*See also* Clerical celibacy/marriage
- Priest’s Eucharistic League* (periodical), 8:184
- Priests for the Third World, 1:654, 655
- Priests’ League for Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament, 5:435
- Priests of Chavagnes. *See* Sons of Mary Immaculate of Luçon
- Priests of Sacred Heart of Jesus, **12:495–496**
- Priests of St. Mary, 2:477–478
- Priests of the Good Shepherd, 6:49
- Priests of the Sacred Heart of Jesus, 4:613
- Priest-worker Movement, 3:466, 13:439
- Prignano, Bartolomeo. *See* Urban VI (Pope)
- Prignaud, P., 2:380
- Prima Clementis*, 3:37
- Prima Primaria Sodality, 13:294
- The Primacy of Charity in Moral Theology* (Gilleman), 11:153
- Primacy of Jesus Christ, 7:836–837
- Primacy of the pope, **11:708–709**  
 Amerbach, Veit, 1:349  
 Anglican-Catholic dialogue, 1:441–442  
 Arévalo, Rodrigo Sánchez de, 1:647  
 Augustine of Ancona, 1:870  
 Ballarmine’s *Controversies*, 2:227  
 bishops, 2:414, 3:627  
 Boniface VIII (Pope), 3:603  
 capitulations, 3:91  
 Carolingian reform, 3:599  
 conciliarism, 3:604–605, 4:53–58  
 Cyprian, St., 4:459  
*Donation of Constantine*, 4:861  
 early Church conflicts, 3:593  
 ecclesiology, 5:39–40  
 Febronianism, 5:658  
 Gallicanism, 3:54  
 Gasser, Vinzenz Ferrer, 6:106  
 Gelasius I (Pope), St., 6:122  
 Gregorian reform, 3:44–45, 47, 600–601, 6:469–471  
 Henry III, St., 2:227  
 Humbert of Silva Candida, 7:199  
 Hus, John, 7:228  
 Innocent I (Pope), St., 7:468  
 Innocent IV (Pope), 7:475  
 John X Camateros, 7:917  
 Pithou, Pierre, 6:76  
 Pius IX (Pope), Bl., 11:386  
 Restoration era, 3:618  
 Vatican Council I, 1:85, 526, 2:414, 3:621, 10:848  
*See also* Febronianism
- Primal heavenly man, 10:100
- Primal man (Manichaeism), 9:111
- Primary and secondary senses (being), 2:207
- Primary Chronicle* (Nestor), 10:583
- Primary matter, 6:327, 9:341–342, 347–348
- Primas. *See* Hugh of Orléans
- Primasius (Bp. of Hadrumentum), 8:63
- Primate of Italy. *See* Pope (title)

- Primitive Methodists, 9:559  
 Prime (hours for prayer), 8:610–611  
 Prime Mover, 4:959  
 Primeau, Ernest, 10:279  
*Primer or Office of the Blessed Virgin Marie* (Verstegan), 14:460  
 Primeval age in the Bible, **11:709–713**, 13:143  
*Primitiva* (papal bull, Leo X), 8:487  
 Primitive, concept of, 8:446  
 Primitive Advent Christian Church, 1:135  
*Primitive Culture* (Tylor), 1:458–459, 12:64  
 Primitive sacramentary, 6:473–474  
 Primitive state, 13:482  
*Primo felicitate elapso (muto proprio*, Pius XII), 11:400, 12:862  
*Primo feliciter* (papal rescript, Pius XII), 12:862  
*Primo libro de Motetti* (Lasso), 8:342–343  
 Prímoli, Juan Bautista, **11:713**  
*Primordia coenobii Gandeshemensis* (Roswitha of Gandersheim), 6:86, 9:447  
*The Prince (Il Principe)* (Machiavelli), 4:377, 9:21, 22, 12:118, 124  
*Prince v. Massachusetts* (1944), 3:661  
 Prince-bishops, **11:713–714**, 12:14  
*Princeps Pastorum* (encyclical, John XXIII), 3:626, 7:936, 937, 9:681  
 Princes, 9:671  
*La Princess de Cleves* (La Fayette), 2:115  
*Principatus Romanae ecclesiae*, 10:833  
*Il Principe (The Prince)* (Machiavelli), 4:377, 9:21, 22, 12:118, 124  
 Principe, Walter, 7:528  
*Principes de la critique historique* (Smedt), 13:230  
*Les Principes de la vie spirituelle* (Schrijvers), 12:787  
*Principia juris publici ecclesiastici* (Neller), 5:658  
*Principia Mathematica* (Russell and Whitehead), 8:752, 753, 9:327, 12:415  
 Principles, 4:780, 915, 5:742–745, **11:715–716**  
*Principles and Guidelines for Fund Raising in the United States* (NCCB), 10:159  
*Principles of Government* (Erthal), 5:330  
*The Principles of Human Knowledge* (Berkeley), 2:298  
*Principles of Logic* (Bradley), 6:712  
*The Principles of Moral and Political Philosophy* (Paley lectures), 10:803  
*Principles of Philosophy* (Descartes), 4:677–678, 680, 681, 12:771  
*The Principles of Psychology* (James), 7:703  
*Principles of Sociology* (Spencer), 13:412, 413  
 Pringle-Pattison, A. Seth, 11:153  
 Prinknash Abbey (Gloucester, England), **11:716**  
 Printed books, **2:520–524**  
 Printing in the Renaissance, 7:188, 12:118  
 Printing press, 8:142  
*Das Prinzip der Hoffnung* (Bloch), 14:361  
 Prior marriage, as impediment to marriage, **11:717**  
 Prior Park Seminary (England), 2:18  
*Prioress' Tale* (Chaucer), 3:454  
 Prioresses, **11:717–718**  
 Priories, **11:718**  
 Priority of physical premotion, 11:670  
 Priors, 9:783, **11:716–717**  
*Priorum quatuor de cultu sanctorum dissertationum vindiciae* (Trombelli), 14:213  
 Prisca, St. *See* Priscilla, St.  
 Prisca and Aquila (evangelists), 1:562, **11:718–719**  
*Prisca*. *See* *Itala Collectio-Versio Prisca Versio* (canonical collection), **11:719**  
 Priscian (author), 9:439  
 Priscilla, St., **11:719**  
 Priscillian (Bp. of Avila), 3:86  
 Priscillian (Spanish nobleman), **11:719–720**  
 Priscillianism, 4:219, 7:236, **11:720–721**, 13:166, 376  
 Prisco, G., 12:671  
 Priscus (martyr), 1:927  
 Priscus of Panion, 2:797–798  
 Prison reform, 6:18  
 Prisoners, assistance for, 3:403–404, 409–410, 418–419  
 Pritchard, Humphrey, Bl., 5:231, **11:722**  
*Privacy* (Weiss), 10:608  
 Private chapels, 3:523  
 Private property. *See* Property, private ownership  
 Privation (philosophy), 5:52, 816, 9:348, **11:722–724**  
 Privatus of Lambaesis, 5:584  
*Privilegia*, as form, 4:757  
*Privilegia monasteriorum ex jure communi deducta* (Engel), 5:220  
*Le Prix de la vie* (Ollé-Laprune), 10:585  
 Prizefighting, **11:724–725**  
*Pro causa italica ad episcopos catholicos* (Passaglia), 10:918  
*Pro ecclesiasticae unitatis defensione* (Pole), 11:456  
 Pro Juárez, Miguel Agustín, Bl., 4:273, 5:174, 7:791, **11:725–726**, 726  
 Pro Mundi Vita (Brussels), **11:726–727**  
 Pro Oriente foundation, 8:232  
*Pro Sma. Eucharistia* (Skarga), 13:199  
 Proaño, Leonidas (Bp. of Riobamba, Ecuador), 4:157  
 Proaño Cuesta, Laurino, Bl., 4:494  
 Probabiliorism, 1:311, 4:438, **11:727**, 12:726, 14:51  
 Probabilism, 5:168, 9:863, 879, **11:727**  
 Alexandre, Noël, 1:267  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:311, 9:864  
 Amort, Eusebius, 1:363  
 Ballerini, Antonio, defense of, 2:31  
 Caramuel, Juan Lobkowitz, 3:98–99  
 casuistry, 3:221  
 Comitoli, Paolo, 4:4  
 Concina, Daniel, 4:59  
 Fagnani, Prospero, 5:588  
 forerunners, 8:443  
 Medina, Bartolomé de, 9:465  
 Sasserath, Rainer, 12:698  
 Probability, 4:316–317, 7:975  
 Probable theological notes, 10:455  
*The Probation* (Pazzi), 11:47  
*Das Problem der Naturrechtslehre* (Wolf), 10:194  
*The Problem of God* (Murray), 10:69  
*The Problem of Method* (Sartre), 12:697  
 “Le Problème de diue d’après M. Edouard Le Roy” (Maréchal), 14:53  
*Le Problème de l’Église et de l’État au temps de Philippe le Bel* (Rivière), 12:262  
*Le Problème de l’existence de Dieu dans les écrits de s. Thomas d’Aquin* (Van Steenberghen), 14:388  
*Problems of Religious Freedom* (Murray), 10:69  
 Probst, Ferdinand, **11:727–728**  
*The Proceedings of the North American Academy of Liturgy*, 10:433  
*Procès de Paradis* (dramatization), 10:928  
*Process and Reality* (Whitehead), 10:652  
 Process philosophy, 5:52, 7:356, 359, **11:728–730**



- Process theology, 5:52, **11:730–732**
- Procession of the Relics of Saint Benedict through the Streets of Valladolid*, 12:53
- Processions, religious, **11:732–733**, 12:53, 54, **113**, 283
- Processions, Trinitarian, **11:733–736**, 12:45, 13:421
- Processus and Martinian, SS., cemetery of (Rome), 3:224
- Proclus (Greek philosopher), **11:736–737**
- analysis and synthesis, 1:381
- Aristotelianism, 1:670
- Byzantine theology, 2:758, 794, 807, 820
- Liber de causis*, 8:533–534
- pantheism, 2:629
- place, 11:401
- Sixtus III (Pope), St., 13:196
- Proclus (Patriarch of Constantinople), St., **11:737–738**
- as bishop of Constantinople, 5:759
- Byzantine liturgy, 2:812
- eclecticism, 5:47
- emanationism, 5:181
- existence, 5:533
- knowledge of self, 12:1
- neoplatonism, 10:241
- participation, 10:907
- works, 12:321
- Proconsular Acts of Cyprian*, 1:92
- Procopius of Caesarea, 2:776, 798, 4:189, 8:100–101, **11:738**, 12:320
- Procopius of Gaza, 3:258, **11:738–739**
- Procreation, 4:218–222, 7:67, 265–266, 13:46–47
- Prodigal Son parable, 4:225
- Prodigality, 1:928, 9:44
- Prodramus, Theodore, 2:803, 805, 806, 824, 3:46
- Prodromus Reginae Artium* (Papczyński), 10:860
- Product scales of measurement, 9:411
- Proeve van een Program* (Schaepman), 10:262
- Profanity, 2:433, **11:739**
- See also* Speech, indecent and vulgar
- Professio fidei Tridentina* (1564), 14:174
- Profession of faith, 2:59, **11:739–740**
- Profession of faith and oath of fidelity, 1:97, 98, **11:740–743**
- Professional ethics, **11:743–745**
- Profuturus (Bp.), 2:579
- A Program of Catholic Rural Action* (O'Hara), 10:566
- The Program of Priestly Formation (PPF)* (National Conference of Catholic Bishops), 12:898
- Les Progrès de l'Amour divin* (Yves de Paris), 14:898
- Progress and Religion* (Dawson), 4:545
- Progressive Spiritual Church, 13:437
- Progressivism (education), 5:94
- Progressivist theory, 6:883–884
- Prophetiae Sibyllarum* (Lasso), 8:343
- Prohibition of alcohol, 13:801
- See also* Temperance Movements
- Project North (Canada), 3:11
- Prokop the Great, 7:231
- Prokopovich, Feofan (Abp.), 7:53–54, **11:745–746**, 12:424, 434
- Prolegomena* (Kant), 9:566
- Prolegomena* (Wellhausen), 14:676
- Pro-life Movement, 7:543, 8:464
- Prologus galeatus* (St. Jerome), 10:880
- Promise, moral obligation of, **11:746**
- Promised secrets, 12:859
- Promissory oath, 10:497
- Promoter of the faith. *See* Devil's advocate
- Prompa bibliotheca canonica, juridica, moralis, theologica necnon ascetica, polemica, rubristica historica* (Ferraris), 5:693
- Promptuarium* (Rouille), 10:482
- Promulgandi* (apostolic constitution, Pius X), 1:77
- Prône (vernacular service), **11:746–747**
- Pronouncements, papal and curial, **11:747**
- Proof, 4:651–654, 5:262, 267, **11:748–749**
- Proof of the Apostolic Preaching* (St. Irenaeus), 6:112
- Propaganda, **11:749**
- Propaganda* (Ellul), 5:172
- Propaganda Fide. *See* Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith
- Propagation of the Faith, Congregation for the. *See* Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith
- Propassions of Christ, **11:754–755**
- Propempticon* (Paulinus of Nola), 10:356
- Proper of the saints, 8:721
- Proper of the time, 8:721
- Properties, Divine personal, **11:755**, 14:195–196
- Property
- distributism, 4:782–783
- land reform, 13:266
- as predicable, 11:660
- private ownership, 8:266
- Church Fathers, 13:252
- Middle Ages, 13:254
- papal social thought, 13:259, 260, 264–266
- St. Thomas, 13:254
- social mortgage, 13:304
- solidarism, 13:300–301
- See also* Church property; Poverty
- Property (logic), 4:652, 723, **11:755–756**
- Property, early church, **11:756–758**
- Prophecies, 1:169, 7:631–632, 9:247
- Prophecies, in the Bible, 1:363, 545–546, 9:594, **11:758–759**, 13:426, 14:533
- Prophecies, theology of, **11:759–764**, 13:1, 100
- Prophet, Christ as, 7:807–808, 835
- Prophetesses, 11:765
- Propheta*, 10:45
- Prophetic books of the Old Testament, **11:766**
- authorship, 1:488
- canonicity, 3:24, 25
- covenant, 4:327
- as foretelling, 3:29
- O antiphons text, 10:489
- Prophetic Chronicle* (Spanish medieval literature work), 9:445–446
- The Prophetical Office of the Church* (Newman), 10:733
- Propheticism, in the Bible, **11:766–767**
- Propheticism and religion, 12:62
- Prophets, 7:608, 8:179, 9:542–543, 10:79–80, **11:764–765**, 13:762
- Prophets, Procession of (play), 4:895–896, 897–898
- Propitiation, 11:594
- Proportionalism, 4:160
- Proportionality (morality), 9:867–868
- Proportionality, Principle of, **11:767–769**
- Proposals against Tradition* (Acosta), 1:69
- Proposals for the Edition of the Greek Testament* (Bentley), 2:288
- Proposition 63 (*Syllabus* of Pius IX), 14:256–257
- Propositional logic, 8:754
- Propositions, 5:742, **11:769–771**
- art, 1:747
- axiomatic system, 1:949
- categories of being, 3:255
- doctrine of propositions, 8:756
- identity, 7:302, 303
- supposition, 13:624

- Propositum monasticum de Codice iuris canonici recognoscendo*, 4:58–59
- Proprietary churches, 3:600, 725, **11:771**
- Belgium, 2:216
- conflicts with laity, 8:294
- Czech lands, 4:479
- England, 5:240
- reform under Gregory VII (Pope) St., 6:472
- Proprium theory, 7:443–444
- Propter quid* (on account of which), 4:651–652, 653, 12:752
- Propter quod unumquodque tale et illud magis* (Whatever makes a thing to be in a certain way, is that and more so), 12:756
- Prosdocimus de Comitibus, 3:52
- Prose Writers of Germany* (Hedge), 14:148
- Prosecution of witches, 14:798–800
- Proselytism and proselytizing, 3:661, 4:241–242
- Proske, Karl, 2:842
- Proslogion* (St. Anselm of Canterbury), 1:496, 5:715, 10:601–602
- Prosopon* union, 10:253
- Prospect* (monthly), 10:757
- Prospects on the Rubicon* (Paine), 10:757
- Prospectus for the Triumph of Realism* (Russman), 5:831
- “Prospectus of the Scientific Works Required for the Reorganization of Society” (Comte), 4:47
- Prosper of Aquitaine, St., **11:771–772**
- Augustine, St., 6:112
- Augustinianism, 1:877
- chronicles, 1:461
- Demetrius, St., 4:635
- grace, 6:402
- Patrick, St., 10:954
- predestination, 11:649
- works, 11:772
- Prosper of the Holy Spirit, 3:145
- Prosser, Philip. *See* Powel, Philip, Bl.
- Prost, Joseph (Father), 3:119
- Prostitution, **11:772–774**
- contraception, 4:221
- Corinthians Epistles, 4:266
- Israel’s traditions, 13:50
- Paul’s reflections, 13:48
- rehabilitation, 8:128–129
- sins against sexual order, 8:873–874
- Prostitution, sacred, **11:774**, 14:855
- Prostration, 8:648
- Prosula texts, 13:4
- Protagoras* (Plato), 5:88
- Protagoras of Adbera, 3:351, 7:195, 12:46, 13:323
- Protase, St. *See* Gervase and Protase, SS.
- Protasov, Nicholas Alessandrovich, 6:459, 12:434
- Protection of the Mantle of Our Lady* (Pokrov), 9:274
- Protée* (Claudel), 3:768
- Proterius (Patriarch of Alexandria), St., 4:252, **11:775**
- Protest* (Protestant Oath, 1788), 10:501–502
- Protestant churches, 8:694–695, 697, 698, 722, 794, 13:108
- Protestant Episcopal Church (U.S.), 5:297
- Protestant ethic, 13:255
- The Protestant Ethic and the Spirit of Capitalism* (Weber), 2:895, 14:667
- Protestant Evangelicalism, 9:616
- Protestant Methodists, 9:559
- Protestant Missionary Societies, 9:693
- Protestant Reformation. *See* The Reformation
- Protestant Reformation in the British Isles. *See* Anglican Reformation; The Reformation
- Protestant Vindicator* (newspaper), 10:169
- Protestant-Catholic dialogue, 9:283–284
- Protestant-Catholic relations, 14:542, 796
- Du Protestantisme et de toutes les hérésies dans leur rapport avec le socialisme* (Nicolas), 10:384
- El Protestantismo comparado con el Catolicismo en sus relaciones con la civilización europea* (Balmes), 2:33
- Protestants and Protestantism
- abolitionism, 1:156, 7:75, 76, 77
- Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310
- analogy, 1:373, 379
- Apocalypse iconography, 1:544–545
- apostolic succession, 1:589, 591
- Argentina, 1:650
- biblical canon, 3:20, 21–22, 27, 32
- Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:550
- Bucer, Martin, 2:653
- Bunsen, Christian Karl Josias von, 2:691–692
- Camisards, 2:916
- capital punishment, 3:87
- Caribbean, 3:112, 114, 115, 116, 118, 120
- Chile, 3:486, 487
- China, 3:499–500, 503–504
- Christian and Missionary Alliance, 3:530
- Christian Endeavor Society, 3:535–536
- Christology, 3:561
- church architecture, 3:711
- civil religion, 3:756
- Civil Rights Movement, 1:160
- confessions of faith, 4:77–82
- conversion to Eastern Orthodoxy, 9:696
- Croatia, 4:370
- deconstructionism, 4:594–595
- dogmatic theology, 4:812
- Europe, 10:841
- expression of baroque spirit, 2:112
- Franciscan Observants, 3:463
- free will, 5:930
- fundamentalism, 6:27–29
- German culture, 6:183
- Great Awakening, 6:425–426
- Henry VIII, 6:741
- Honduras, 7:74
- hope as unnecessary, 7:101
- Hussitism, 7:230
- hymns and hymnals, 7:255–258, 262
- incorporation into the Church, 7:382
- Journal de Trévoux*, 3:295
- Lawrence of the Resurrection, 3:137
- Mary Tudor, 9:293–294
- medical ethics, 9:429
- Methodism, 9:558
- Mexico, 9:579
- natural law doctrine, 10:191–192
- neo-orthodoxy movement, 10:238–239
- Poland, 11:443–444
- Protestant ethic, 13:255
- Puerto Rico, 11:814
- sexual reorientation, 7:69
- social gospel, 13:241–242
- Socialism, 13:290–291, 291
- spirituals, 13:456–457
- Sweden, 13:636
- Ten Commandments, 4:6
- theology, 3:589, 13:910, 911, 912
- tradition and scripture, 14:137
- U.S. church membership, 3:719
- Wales, 14:612
- women as deacons, 4:554

- See also* Calvinism; *Institutes of Calvin*; Lutheranism; Mission, Protestant; Puritans; The Reformation; The Reformation in the British Isles; The Reformation on the Continent; *specific Protestant sects*
- Protestation of Allegiance* (1603), 10:499
- “Protestation of St. Louis,” 6:424
- Protmann, Regina, Bl., **11:775**
- Proto-Byzantine era, 5:313
- Protocanonical books, 3:20, 26, 28
- Protocol of London (1830), 6:436
- Proto-Evangelium, 10:62, **11:775–777**
- Protoevangelium Jacobi, 1:468–469, 558–559
- Protoevangelium of James*, 9:274–275
- Protoiereus* (ranks of married clergy), 1:635
- Protonica (Empress of Rome), 4:384–385
- Protoromanticism, 12:345
- Protrepticus* (Clement of Alexandria), 5:510
- Protus and Hyacinth, SS., **11:777**
- Prou, E., 10:774
- Proudhon, Pierre Joseph, 1:384, 3:620, 5:397, 13:128
- Prouerbiorum libellus* (Vergil), 14:449
- Proulx, Armadee Wilfrid (Bp. of Portland, ME), 11:532
- Proust, Eutropius, 6:196
- Proust, J. L., 1:835
- Provencher, Joseph Norbert, 2:215, 3:8, 11:777, **777–778**
- Proverbia* (Othlo), 10:709
- Proverbia* (Wipo), 9:449
- Proverbs, Book of, **11:778–780**
- beatitudes, 2:177
  - creation, 4:341
  - enmity, 5:264
  - erotic love, 13:50
  - Fortem viril pectore* (office hymn), 5:820
  - hatred, 6:666
  - lying as sin, 8:900
  - serpent as symbol, 13:20
  - sheol (death), 13:79
  - simplicity, 13:137
  - sin, 13:145
  - social principle, 13:248
  - soul, 13:336
  - spirit, 13:424
  - wisdom personified, 8:760
- Proverbs of Solomon. *See* Proverbs, Book of
- Provida* (Pius X), 10:218
- Provida Mater Ecclesia* (apostolic constitution, Pius XII), 11:400, 12:861–862
- Providas* (papal bull, Benedict XIV), 12:857
- Providence, method of, 4:589
- Providence College (RI), 12:215
- Providence Diocese (RI), 6:653
- Providence of God, in the Bible, **11:780–781**
- Providence of God, theology of, 4:344, 9:61, 10:178, **11:781–784**
- Providential history, 6:882
- Providentissimus Deus* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 5:523, 6:793, 7:494–495, 10:335, 11:478, **784–785**
- biblical exegesis, 8:492
  - biblical study, 13:457, 458
- Provinciale (seu Constitutiones Angliae)* (Lyndwood), 8:905
- Provinciale ordinis fratrum minorum* (Paulinus of Venice), 11:39
- Provinciales* (Pascal), 5:851
- The Provisional Regulations for Saint Joseph's Sisters*, 13:173
- Provisionis nostrae* (papal bull, Gregory XIII), 2:19
- Provisions, **11:785–786**
- conciliarism, 4:54–55, 171
  - impact on nepotism, 10:247
  - Louis IX, 8:801
  - papacy, 3:602–603, 780, 5:242
  - Sewal de Bovill, 13:44
- Provisors, Statute of (England, 1351), 3:604, 4:318, 5:242, **11:786**, 12:6
- Provoost, Samuel (Bp. of New York), 5:297
- Provost, James H., 4:30, **11:786–787**
- Proximate to faith theological note, 10:454
- Proxy (Canon Law), **11:787**
- Prudence, **11:787–792**
- art, 1:746
  - Burke, Edmund, 2:702
  - character, 3:388
  - cogitative power, 3:824
  - conscience, 4:145
  - deliberation, 4:629
  - discernment, spiritual, 4:765–766
  - docility, 4:797
  - gift of counsel, 4:306
  - man, natural end of, 9:97
- Prudentius (Spanish poet), 11:352, **792–793**
- Prudentius of Troyes, St., 1:461, 4:565, 7:253, 8:314, **11:793**
- Prüm Abbey, (Germany), 1:491, 3:572, **11:793**
- Prümm, K., 10:98
- Prümmer, Dominikus, 4:43, **11:793–794**, 12:4, 777
- Prussia, 3:845–846, 8:253–255, 11:376
- See also* Germany
- Prussia, Albrecht of Brandenburg-Ansbach, Duke of, **1:233–234**, 8:889
- Prussian Academy of Sciences (Berlin), 5:256
- Prussian Union, 4:81
- Psallendum*, 10:45
- Psalmenstudien* (Mowinckel), 10:36
- Psalmody, 1:57, 3:318, 8:733
- In Psalmos Davidis expositio* (Aquinas), 14:25
- Psalms, 1:305–306, 809, 2:812
- alphabetic, 1:305–306
  - penitential, 4:225, 11:73–74
  - responsorial, 3:75, 6:413, 12:142
  - royal, 9:541–542
- Psalms, Book of, **11:794–797**
- acrostics, 1:72
  - beatific vision, 2:171
  - beatitudes, 2:177, 178
  - Canticle of Judith, 8:45
  - Christian law, 8:403
  - Communion antiphons, 4:32
  - creation, 4:341
  - curse of enemy, 4:442
  - Diodore of Tarsus, 4:750
  - Divine judgment, 8:27–28, 32
  - edification, 5:84
  - El (God), 5:143
  - enmity, 5:264
  - Eusebius' commentaries, 5:452
  - exegesis, 8:332
  - glory, 6:244
  - glory of God (end of creation), 6:245, 246
  - heart, 6:681
  - heaven, 6:684
  - Hebrew poetry, 6:692–695
  - holiness of man, 9:87
  - hope of salvation, 7:106
  - ineffability of God, 7:445
  - inheritance, 7:464
  - Jesus as Lord, 8:781
  - justice of God, 8:70, 72
  - justice of men, 8:73–74

Psalms, Book of (*continued*)

justification, 8:76  
 Kingdom of God, 8:172, 173  
 kingship, 8:179  
 lauds, 8:379, 380  
 Leviathan, 8:522  
 light of glory, 8:584  
 Lord as honorific title, 8:780  
 Lord's Day, 8:782  
 love and justice, 8:65  
 lying as sin, 8:900  
 Magi, 9:34  
 maker of man, 9:87  
 name of God, 6:298  
 names for God, 13:77  
 peace, 11:49  
 prayer times, 8:729  
 redemption from sin, 11:966  
 resurrection of the dead, 12:177  
 rites of death, 4:10  
 ritual bathing and purification, as  
     symbol of baptism, 2:57–58  
 Seton, E., 13:34  
 Seven Last Words, 13:37, 37–38  
 Shaddai, 13:58  
 Shechem, 13:72  
 sin, 13:142, 144, 145  
 Son of David, 13:310  
 soul, 13:336  
 spirit, 13:424  
 spirit of God, 13:426, 427  
 temptation, 13:815  
 terms for man, 13:316  
 Word of God, 8:759  
*See also* Penitential Psalms  
*The Psalms Hymns and Spiritual Songs  
 of the Old and New Testament,  
 Faithfully Translated into English  
 Metre. See* New England Psalm Book  
*The Psalms in Israel's Worship*  
 (Mowinckel), 10:36  
*The Psalms of David Imitated in the  
 Language of the New Testament*  
 (Watts), 11:798  
 Psalms of Solomon, 1:555–556  
*Psalms of Thomas*, 5:82  
*Psalmus abededarius contra partem  
 Donati* (St. Augustine), 1:72  
 The Psalter. *See* Psalms, Book of  
 Psalter, common, 4:201  
*Psalterium Romanum* (Jerome), 14:593  
 Psalters, 4:393  
 Psalters, metrical, 7:255–256,  
     **11:797–798**, 13:456

PSCJ (*Prêtres du Sacre-Coeur de Jesus*).  
*See* Betharram Fathers  
 Pseume, Nicholas, **11:798–799**  
 Psellus, Michael, 4:176, 177  
 Pseudo-Ambrose. *See* Ambrosiaster  
 Pseudo-Apostles. *See* Apostolici  
 Pseudo-Aristotle, 13:100  
 Pseudo-Barnabas, 1:587  
*See also* Apostolic Fathers  
 Pseudo-Chrysostom, 5:279  
 Pseudo-Clementines (early Christian  
 writings), **11:799–800**  
*Pseudo-Dionysius* (unknown author),  
 11:290, **800–802**  
 Adam Pulchrae Mulieris, 1:110  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:226  
 Alexander of Hales, 1:266  
 analogy, 1:371  
 angels, 1:414, 419, 420, 425  
 apophatic theology, 1:568  
 Aristotelianism, 1:670  
 art, 1:743  
 beauty, 2:184  
 Bonaventure, St., 2:482, 485, 491,  
     492  
 burial, 2:699  
 Byzantine theology, 2:769, 793–794  
 Carthusian spirituality, 3:192  
 connatural knowledge, 8:205  
 contemplation, 4:206  
 Denis of Paris, St., 4:660–661  
 emanationism, 5:181  
 exemplarism, 5:533  
 happiness, 6:637  
 Hugh of Saint-Victor, 7:158  
 Hypatius of Ephesus, 7:262  
 John Scotus Eriugena, 7:1009–1010  
 Lefèvre influenced, 8:449  
 light symbolism, 3:674  
 Maximus the Confessor, 2:821  
 mysticism, 2:826  
 notions of light, 8:583  
 order of universe, 14:329  
 priesthood, 11:697–698  
 prophecy, 11:760  
 publication of works, 13:300  
 schools of Athens, 1:829  
 Sirmond's distinction, 13:168  
 spiritual life, 13:433, 436  
 spirituality, 13:444, 446  
 three ways, 14:65  
     translated into Syraic, 13:16  
 Pseudo-Gelasian Decree, 1:558  
 Pseudo-Grosseteste, **6:538–539**

Pseudo-Isidore, 5:615–619  
 Pseudo-Isidorian collection. *See* False  
     Decretals (Pseudo-Isidorian  
     Forgeries)  
 Pseudo-Isidorian forgeries. *See* False  
     Decretals (Pseudo-Isidorian  
     Forgeries)  
 Pseudo-Marcellus, 13:131  
 Pseudonymity, **1:487–488**  
 Psychics, **11:802**  
 Psychoanalytic iconology, 7:287  
 Psychoanalytic reading approach, 10:307  
 Psychological hedonism, 6:701  
 Psychologism, 7:229, **11:802–803**  
 Psychology  
     Aristotelianism, 1:678  
     associationism, 1:795–797  
     attrition, 4:226, 227  
     Bruno de Jésus-Marie, 2:647  
     Christian philosophy, 3:540  
     consciousness, 4:153, 154  
     conversion, 4:238–239  
     courage, 4:316  
     culture, 4:430, 431–433  
     direction, spiritual, 4:763  
     dreams, 4:904–905  
     educational theories, 5:91  
     existential, 5:541–543  
     freedom, 7:172–173  
     guilt, 6:567–568  
     habits, 6:602  
     homosexuality, 7:67–69  
     man, natural end of, 9:99–100  
     measurement in, 9:410–412  
     philosophy, 11:278–279  
     philosophy of nature, 11:305  
     sadness, 12:525  
     space, 13:373  
     *Treasure of Life* (Mānī), 9:113  
 Psychology (Sartre), 12:697  
 Psychology, classical, 4:45, 10:20–21,  
     **11:803–807**  
*Psychomachia* (Prudentius), 4:565,  
     11:792, 14:556  
 Psychometry, 3:759  
 Psychophysical scales of measurement,  
     9:411  
 Ptah (Egyptian god), 4:337  
 Ptolemaic astronomy, 12:804–805, 813  
 Ptolemaic rulers (Egypt), 5:116  
 Ptolemaic Dynasty, 7:644  
 Ptolemy (Greek astronomer),  
     **11:807–808**, 12:308  
     *Almagest*, 12:805  
     Aristotelianism, 1:669, 674

- astrological fatalism, 5:636  
 astrology, 7:114  
 astronomy, 12:805  
 Columbus, Christopher, 3:865  
 Decapolis, 4:588  
 exegetical works, 5:509  
 geocentrism, 6:59  
 space, 13:374
- Ptolomeo of Lucca. *See* Bartholomew of Lucca (Bp. of Torcello)
- Public law, 13:480  
 Public morality, 10:198  
 Public office, 3:651, 652, 653–654, 9:304–305  
 Public order (Canon Law), **11:808–809**  
 Public peace, 13:486–487  
 Public propriety, impediment to marriage, 4:65, **11:809**  
 Public schools, 3:655–656  
*See also* Education  
*The Public Servant* (Fitzpatrick), 5:753  
 Public Worship Regulation Act (England, 1874), 1:444, 447  
 Publicans, **11:809–810**  
 Publishing  
 Hong Kong periodicals, 7:77  
 liturgical movement, 8:672, 673  
 liturgical music, 8:687, 706  
 Sheed and Ward, 13:73  
 Skillin, E., 13:205  
 United States, 8:842
- Publius Lentulus, 7:857  
 Publius Ovidius Naso, 10:727, 12:307, 310  
 Pucci, Antonio Maria, St., **11:810**  
 Puccini, Giacomo, **11:810**  
 Pucelle, Jean, 11:604–605, **811**, 12:486  
 Pudendorf, Samuel von, 10:182  
 Pudens, Pudentiana, and Praxedes, SS., **11:811–812**  
 Pudens, St, 11:811–812  
 Pudentiana, St. *See* Pudens, Pudentiana, and Praxedes, SS.  
 Pudsey, Hugh, 8:408  
 Puebla (CELAM meeting, 1972), 8:547, 548  
 Puebla (Mexico) Conference (1979), **11:812–813**  
 Puebla Document (DP), 10:615–616  
 Pueblo people, 3:714  
 Pueblo Revolt (1680), 1:687  
 Puech, Abbé Emile, 5:51  
 Puerto, Nicolás del (Bp. of Oaxaca, Mexico), **11:813**  
 Puerto Rico, 3:110, 112, **11:813–814**, 12:281  
 demographic statistics, 11:814  
 map, 11:815  
 missions, 8:18  
 Pufendorf, Samuel von, 5:255, 256, 262, 8:901  
 Pugin, A. C., 3:709  
 Pugin, Augustus Welby, **11:814–815**  
 Gothic architecture, 1:745, 3:694  
 Gothic revival, 3:709, 715  
 Renaissance architecture, 3:699  
 symbolism, 3:675  
 Puig, Narciso, 12:773  
 Pujó, Maurice, 1:82  
 Pulcheria, St., 3:363, **11:815**  
 Pulci, L., 1:764  
 Puliati, Adrian, 3:10  
 Pulpit Law (1871), 8:254  
 Pulpits. *See* Ambos  
 Punch, John, **11:815–816**  
 Puniet de Parry, Pierre de, **11:817**  
 Punishment, **11:817–818**  
 Assyrian law, 8:395  
 Babylonian law, 8:395  
 clemency, 3:772  
 damnation, 4:506  
 the discipline, 4:774–775  
*Juizo da verdadeira causa do Terremoto* (Malagrida), 9:65–66  
 penal justice, 8:69  
 sanction, 12:660  
 sanction, Divine, 12:660–661  
 suffering for sin, 13:586  
 vengeance, 14:438–439  
 witchcraft, 14:798–800
- Pupienus Maximus (Roman Emperor), 12:312  
*Purānas* (Hindu legends), 6:848  
 Purcell, Edward, Rev., 5:145, 11:820  
 Purcell, Harold, **11:818**  
 Purcell, Henry, 2:114, **11:818–819**, 819  
 Purcell, John Baptist (Abp. of Cincinnati), 3:735–736, 5:144–145, 796, 10:569, **11:819–821**, 12:546–547  
 Burnett, Peter Hardeman, 2:708  
 Campbell, Alexander, 2:917  
 Civil War, 13:405  
 Precious Blood Society, 2:644  
 slavery, 1:156  
*Purcell, Mannix v.* (1888), 3:656  
 Purcell, Patrick, 7:582  
 Pure acts, 1:73, **11:821**  
 Bonaventure, St., 2:488  
 causality, 3:302  
 concept of God, 13:139  
 exercise of will's freedom, 10:26  
 God as being, 14:230  
 identity principle, 7:303–304  
 immutability of God, 7:356  
 impassibility of God, 7:359  
 Leibniz, 8:458  
 living God, 8:572  
 omnipotence of God, 10:592  
 Pure and impure, 4:742–743, 8:509, 525, **11:821–823**, 13:148–149, 159  
 Pure Land Buddhism, 1:358, 2:453, 663, 664, 665, 668  
 Pure nature, state of, 1:883, 892, 4:68, 694, 10:213, **11:823–824**  
 Pure potency, 11:556–557  
 Purgative contemplation, 11:833–834  
*Purgatorio* (Dante), 14:246  
 Purgatory, **11:824–829**  
 in the Bible, 11:824–825  
 Catherine of Genoa, St., 3:271  
 charnel houses, 3:437  
 Council of Florence, 3:26, 572  
 Divine judgment, 8:32–33, 38  
 hope as necessity in, 7:101  
 immortality, 7:354  
 prayers for the dead, 4:556–557  
 Reformation, 5:344  
 souls praying, 11:596  
 theology, 11:825–829  
 Purgatory, St. Patrick's, **11:829–830**  
 Purification, 8:40, **11:830–831**, 14:660, 853–854  
 Purification, in the Bible, **11:831–832**  
 Purification, spiritual, 4:530, 8:469–470, 10:106, **11:832–834**, 13:148  
*Purification in the Temple* (Memling), 7:453  
 Purification of Mary, 3:14, 15, 8:642–643, 856, **11:834**  
 Purim, Feast of, 5:408, **11:834–836**  
 La Purísima Concepción (San Antonio, TX), 12:639  
 Purism (architecture), 3:680–681  
 Puritans, **11:836–840**, 837  
 Anglican Reformation, 1:443–444  
 Baptist branches, 2:78  
*Book of Advertisements*, 1:136  
 Bradford, William, 2:576  
 Bunyan, John, 1:292, 2:692–693  
 Calvinism, 2:894, 895  
 Cambridge Platform, 2:907–908  
 Cambridge University, 2:906  
 Caribbean, 3:111, 120

Puritans (*continued*)

Cartwright, Thomas, 3:197  
 Christmas, 3:554  
 Church-State relations, 3:638, 640, 645  
 Congregationalism, 4:114–115  
 Cotton, John, 4:292  
 covenant theology, 4:328–329  
 Coverdale, Miles, 4:331  
 crib customs, 4:364  
 Dwight, Timothy, 4:957  
 Elizabeth I, 2:689, 12:11  
 Hooker, Richard, 7:90–92  
 Hooker, Thomas, 7:92  
 hymnody, 7:256–257  
 latitudinarianism, 8:370  
 Laud, W., 8:377  
 Massachusetts, 9:304  
 Milton, John, 9:641, 643  
 repression under Elizabeth I, 11:679  
 Sabbatarianism, 12:454–455  
 Seekers, 12:875–876  
 United States, 3:640, 645, 646–647  
 “Purple Christ,” 11:164  
 “Purple Rose.” *See* Rafqa de Himlaya, St.  
 Purpose of Amendment, **11:840–841**, 13:157  
 Pursley, Leo A. (Bp. of Indianapolis), 7:416  
*Pūrva Mīmāṃsā* (Hindu philosophy), 6:845–846  
*Pūrvas* (Jain texts), 7:697  
 Purvey, John, **11:841**  
 Pusey, Edward Bouverie, 5:795, 10:733, 735, 11:841, **841–842**  
   Anglo-Catholics, 1:444  
   branch theory of the Church, 2:582  
 Pusillanimity, 9:42, **11:842**  
 Pustet, Anton, 11:842  
 Pustet, Friedrich, 3:380, 11:842  
 Pustet family, **11:842**  
 Puthenparampil, Thommachan, 7:406  
 Putin, Vladimir, 12:430  
 Putman, J. (Father), 3:117  
 Putnam Bill (United States, 1855), 8:200  
 “Putting on the new man” through baptism, 2:66  
 Putzer, Joseph, **11:842–843**  
 Puvis de Chavannes, P., 3:713  
 PVMI (Parish Visitors of Mary Immaculate), 10:891  
 Pynson, Richard, 2:523  
 Pyramid of the Sun (Teotihuacan, Mexico), 13:808

Pyromancy, 4:785  
 Pyrrho of Elis, 11:843  
 Pyrrhonism, 6:442, **11:843**, 12:47, 13:201  
 Pyrrhus I (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:749, 7:81, **11:843–844**, 13:872  
 Pytel, Ronald, 3:61  
 Pythagoras and the Pythagoreans, **11:844–846**  
   afterlife, 1:166, 167  
   Anaxagoras, 1:393  
   asceticism, 1:773, 773–774  
   astrology, 1:811  
   atomism, 1:831, 832  
   causality, 3:297  
   Clarenbaud of Arras, 3:762  
   deification, 6:444–445  
   dualism, 4:914  
   early Christian theology, 3:591  
   infinity, 7:456  
   mathematics, 9:325–326  
   metempsychosis, 5:929  
   number symbolism, 3:673, 812  
   order of universe, 14:328  
   physical sciences, 12:801–802  
   teacher and missionary, 6:446  
   transmigration of souls, 7:347, 14:156  
 Pythagorean theorem, 11:845  
 Pyx, 8:632, **11:846**

**Q**  
 Q Document (Synoptic Gospels), 13:696–697  
 Qajar Dynasty, 11:141  
 Qalat Sem’an Monastery (Syria), 3:685  
 Qarqafel, Synod of (1806), 1:195, 526  
 Qatar, **11:847**  
 Qatrāyā, Abraham Bar Lipāh, 5:6  
 Qatrāyā, Gabriel Bar Lipāh, 5:5  
 Qianlong (Ch’ien-lung) (Emperor of China), 3:498  
 Qin Shi Huangdi (Shih Huang-ti) (Emperor of China), 3:509  
 Qoheleth, words of. *See* Ecclesiastes, Book of  
 QS. *See* Dead Sea Scrolls  
 Quadhalf, Mu’ammār Abu Minyar al-, 8:559  
*Quadragesimo anno* (encyclical, Pius XI), 1:915, 3:420, 620, 4:19, 5:95, 206, 10:850, 11:393, 512–513, 566, **847–848**, 13:567, 569, 14:251, 453  
   morality and social order, 13:246–247

social justice, 13:243  
 subsidiarity, 13:259  
 work, 13:262  
 Quadratus, St., 1:567, 587, 666, **11:848**  
   *See also* Apologists, Greek; Apostolic Fathers  
*Quadripartitum* (Claudius Ptolemaeus), 5:636  
*Quadripartitum* (Richard of Wallingford), 12:236  
 Quadrivium, 3:262  
 Quadrupani, Carlo Giuseppi, **11:848**  
*Quae divinitus* (apostolic constitution, Pius XI), 11:76  
*Quae honorem Conditoris* (papal bull, Innocent IV), 3:132, 141  
*Quae maiori* (papal decree, John Paul II), 7:400  
*Quae mari sinico* (apostolic letter, Leo XIII), 11:258  
*Quaestio*, as form, 4:605–606  
*Quaestio disputata de virtutibus* (St. Thomas of Aquinas), 12:748, 14:21, 25  
*Quaestio Episcopus et quidam rector curatus* (Tudeschis), 14:235  
*Quaestiones* (St. Augustine), 5:512  
*Quaestiones* (Seripando), 13:17  
*Quaestiones* (Thomas of Buckingham), 14:31  
*Quaestiones de quolibet* (Aquinas), 14:25  
*Quaestiones de sacramentis* (William of Melitona), 14:744  
*Quaestiones disputatae* (Nicholas Trevet), 10:381  
*Quaestiones disputatae* (Richard of Conington), 12:232  
*Quaestiones disputatae* (Richard of Middleton), 12:234  
*Quaestiones disputatae* (Simon Hinton), 13:129  
*Quaestiones disputatae* (Thomas of Wilton), 14:39  
*Quaestiones disputatae ‘antequam esset frater’* (Alexander of Hales), 1:265  
*Quaestiones disputatae et de quolibet* (Gonsalvus Hispanus), 6:340–341  
*Quaestiones duodecim ss. theologiae studiosis* (Rolevinck), 12:293  
*Quaestiones hebraicae in Genesium* (St. Jerome), 5:515  
*Quaestiones Mellicenses* (Nicholas of Dinkelsbühl), 10:376  
*Quaestiones Mercuriales* (Joannes Andreae), 7:881–882  
*Quaestiones metaphysicales* (Trombetta), 14:213

- Quaestiones naturales* (Adelard of Bath), 9:453
- Quaestiones ordinariae* (Thomas of Sutton), 14:37
- Quaestiones selectae ex theologica dogmatica* (Schmid), 12:743
- Quaestiones statutorum* (Alberic of Ostia), 1:219
- Quaestiones super libros Sententiarum* (Robert Holcot), 12:265
- Quaestiones super librum Priorum Analyticorum* (Richard of Campsall), 12:232
- Quaestiones super librum sextum metaphysicorum* (Thomas of Sutton), 14:37
- Quaestiones theologiae* (Remigio de' Girolami), 12:106
- Quaestiones venerales and dominicales* (Bartholomew of Brescia), 2:125
- Quaestionum philosophicarum libri quinque* (Maurus), 9:374
- Quakers (Religious Society of Friends), **6:3–5**
- abolitionism, 1:156
  - Anabaptists, 1:369
  - capital punishment, 3:87, 88
  - Church-State relations, 3:646, 647, 648, 651, 652
  - community churches, 4:39
  - discrimination and persecution, 6:3
  - Fox, George, 5:837–838
  - justification, 8:87
  - pacifism, 10:746
- Qualitative measurement, 9:409–410
- Qualitative motion (alteration), 10:17–18
- Quality, 1:61, 78, 4:777, 8:201, 10:17–18, **11:848–852**
- See also* Being
- Quam singulari* (papal decree, St. Pius X), 11:390
- Quamis iusto* (papal constitution, Benedict XIV), 5:530
- Quanta cura* (encyclical, Pius IX), 3:620, 5:855, 968, 10:261, 11:387, **852**
- liberalism, 3:619
- Quantitative measurement, 9:409, 410–411
- Quantity, **11:853–855**
- abstraction, 1:48
  - accident, 1:61
  - motion in category, 10:18
  - quality, 11:850–851
  - Suarezianism, 13:562
- See also* Being
- Quantum praedecessores* (papal bull, Eugene III), 2:688, 4:410
- Quantum theory, 4:217, 9:418
- Quaracchi (college) (Florence, Italy), **11:855–856**
- Quarantotti, G. B., 5:184
- Quaresmio, Francesco, **11:856**
- Quarles, Francis, 2:162
- Quarr Abbey (Isle of Wight), 2:231, **11:856**, 857, 13:300
- Quarter, William (Bp. of Chicago), 3:475–476, **11:856–857**
- Quarterly Review*, 10:314
- Quartodecimans, 3:592, 5:13, 8:642, **11:857**, 12:351
- Quas primas* (encyclical, Pius XI), 7:164, 8:284, 11:393, **857**, 12:493
- Quasten, Johannes, **11:857–858**
- Les Quatre concordats* (Pradt), 11:577–578
- Quatrefoil* and cruciform baptismal fonts, 2:75, 76
- Quattor abhinc annos* (indult, John Paul II), 8:365
- Quattro Libri* (Palladio), 3:701
- Quattuor libri sententiarum Petri Lombardi* (Estius), 5:375
- Québec (Canada), 3:4–6, 7, 8, 9–10, 7:144, 9:721
- Québec, plenary council (1909), 5:186
- Québec Act (Canada, 1774), 3:7, 177, 5:182, 10:322, 501, **11:858–859**
- Québec Archdiocese (Canada), 2:204, 8:382, 383
- Quebec Cathedral (Anglican), 3:715
- Quedlinburg Convent (Germany), **11:859–860**
- Quedlinburg Synod (1085), 7:155
- Queen Hatshepsut, Temple of (Luxor, Egypt), 13:805
- Queen Isabella Foundation, 4:533
- Queen Mary's Psalter* (prayer book), 11:603
- The Queen's Work* (periodical), 6:96, 8:779, 13:294
- Queenship of Mary, 9:158
- Quélen, Hyacinthe Louis de (Abp. of Paris), 2:476, 5:854, 8:271, 272, 11:860, **860**
- Quellinus, Artus, 1:539
- Quem queritis in presepe?*, 4:895
- Quem Terra, Pontus, Sidera* (hymn), **11:860**
- Quenstedt, Johann Andreas, **11:861**
- Quentin, Henri, **11:861**
- Quentin, St., 12:582
- Querbes, Louis Joseph, 14:471
- Quercia, Jacopo della, 13:109
- Querini, Angelo Maria (Card.), 14:902–903
- Querini, Pietro, 2:898
- Quesnel, François, 3:337
- Quesnel, Pasquier (Paschase), 3:614, **11:861–862**, 14:51
- Alexandre, Noël, 1:268
  - Anthelmi, Joseph, 1:502
  - Arnauld, Antoine, 7:717
  - attrition, 1:843
  - battle of pamphlets, 8:804
  - censure, 5:761
  - Clement XI (Pope), 3:789
  - laicism, 8:282
  - religious experience, 5:555
  - Sabran, Louis de, 12:464
  - supernatural destiny, 4:694
- See also* Jansenism
- Quesnelliana Collectio* (canonical collection), 3:39, 40, 42, 59, **11:862–863**
- The Quest: History and Meaning in Religion* (Eliade), 5:155
- The Quest for Being* (Hook), 10:205
- The Quest for Certainty* (Dewey), 7:501, 10:205
- The Quest of the Historical Jesus* (Schweitzer, tr. by Montgomery), 5:521
- La Question Américaine* (Rouquette), 12:391
- Questions and Solutions Concerning First Principles* (Damascius), 10:241
- Les Questions liturgiques* (Beauduin), 2:183, 8:672
- Questions on Evangelical Perfection* (Peter John Olivi), 5:899
- Quétif, Jacques, **11:863**
- Quevedo, Francisco de, 1:236, 2:115
- Quevedo, Juan de (Bp. of Darien, Panama), 4:288, **11:863**
- Qui major* (papal bull, Innocent III), 2:688
- Qui pluribus* (encyclical, Pius IX), 3:101, 5:712, 11:384–385, 14:139
- Quia* (because the fact that), 4:652, 12:752
- Quia contingit* (apostolic constitution, Clement V), 7:129
- Quickborn Youth Movement, 3:711
- Quicumque Christum Quaeritis* (hymn), **11:863–864**
- Quicumque-vult*. *See* Athanasian Creed
- Quiddity, 11:659, **864–865**
- abstraction, 1:46
  - Avempace, 1:932



- Quiddity (*continued*)
- categories of being, 3:256
  - cogitative power, 3:823
  - concept, 4:51
  - God's primacy of being, 13:139
  - reflection, 12:2
  - species, 13:407
  - time, 14:83
- Quidquid recipitur ad modum recipientis recipitur* (Whatever is received is received after the mode of the one receiving), 12:756
- Quiery, Councils of (754-858), 11:783, **865**
- Quiery, Synod of (838), 1:329
- Quiet, prayer of, 4:205, **11:866**
- Quiet Revolution (Canada), 3:10
- Quietism and Semiquietism, 3:614, 5:682, **11:866-867**
- activism, 1:84
  - Argenté, Charles du Plessis d', 1:657
  - Billuart, Charles René, 2:396
  - Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:550, 3:614
  - Brancati, Lorenzo, 2:581-582
  - Brisacier, Jacques Charles de, 2:619
  - condemnation, 5:851-852, 10:844
  - conformity, 4:93
  - heresy, 6:777
  - hope as unnecessary, 7:101
  - Innocent XII (Pope), 7:482
  - Lawrence of the Resurrection, 3:137
  - Le Masson, 8:465
  - Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:74
  - Réponse générale* (Malebranche), 9:74
  - Traité de l'amour de Dieu* (Malebranche), 9:74
  - voluntarism, 14:582
- Quigley, James Edward (Abp. of Chicago), 3:478, 12:541-542
- Quigley Preparatory Seminary South (IL), 9:588
- Quigly, Anthony, 3:111, 7:699
- Quimby, Phineas P., 10:308-309
- Quimperlé Abbey (France), **11:867-868**
- Quinctian of Clermont, St., **11:868**
- Quincy, Josiah, 3:472
- Quine, W. V. O., 11:552, 14:326-327
- Quinet, Camille, 3:244
- Quinet, Edgar, 1:519, 5:969
- Quinisext Synod (691-692), 4:186, **11:868**
- Byzantine Church, 2:750, 760
  - Canon Law, 3:37, 41, 45-46
  - clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:324
  - condemnation of Honorius I (Pope), 4:193
  - deacons, 4:551
  - Justinian II, 8:102
  - primacy of Constantinople, 2:821
  - Sergius I (Pope), St., 13:14
- Quinlan, John (Bp. of Mobile, AL), 1:201, 9:748-749
- Quinlan, Karen Ann, 5:458
- Quinn, John J. (Abp. of San Francisco), 2:871, 3:58
- Quinn, John R., Rev., 12:647, 649-650
- Quiñones, Francisco de (Card.), 2:524, 8:661, 730, **11:868-869**
- Quinque Compilationes Antiquae* (decretal collections), 2:314-315, 3:48, 8:352, **11:869**
- Quinque viae* ("Five ways"). See God, proofs for the existence of
- Quintana, Andrés, 2:863
- Quintillian, 5:90
- Quirinal Palace (Rome), 3:793
- Quiroga, Facundo, 2:468
- Quiroga, Gaspar de, 4:111
- Quiroga, Vasco de (Bp. of Michoacán), 3:415, 11:870, **870-871**
- Quis dives salvetur?* (St. Clement of Alexandria), 3:798
- Quis sit orationis et paenitentiae usus* (Acquaviva), 1:72
- Quispel, Gilles, 6:263
- Quivil, Peter, 5:530
- Qumran community, 4:561, **11:871-873**
- Abba (term), 1:6
  - agape, 1:170
  - Annunciation, 1:476
  - apocalyptic style, 1:546
  - Bible texts, 2:359, 360
  - biblical archaeology, 2:380
  - biblical canon, 3:25-26
  - bishops, 2:411
  - Book of Jubilees, 1:549
  - catechumenate, 3:249
  - communal life, 3:546
  - Dead Sea Scrolls discovery, 4:561, 563-564
  - described, 8:6
  - discernment, spiritual, 4:765
  - early Christian theology, 3:591
  - Essenes, 8:6
  - Johannine studies, 5:522
  - John the Baptist, St., 7:1014-1015
  - Kingdom of God, 8:172, 173
  - leprosy, 8:510
  - midrashic literature, 9:619-620
  - New Testament scholarship, 10:305
  - Paul, St., 11:9
  - ritual bathing and purification, 2:58
  - sacred meals, 5:413
  - See also Dead Sea Scrolls
- Qumran Scrolls (QS). See Dead Sea Scrolls
- Quo est* (that which by which a thing is), 12:752-753
- Quo graviora* (apostolic constitution, Leo XII), 3:101
- Quo Vadis?* (Where are you going?), **11:873-874**
- Quod aliquantum* (papal brief, Pius VI), 11:377
- Quod de fovenda* (apostolic letter, Benedict XV), 11:390
- Quod divina sapientia* (papal bull, Leo XII), 2:475, 8:490
- Quod est* (that which is), 12:752-753
- Quod maxime (motu proprio)*, Pius XI, 11:485
- Quod nemo laeditur* (St. John Chrysostom), 7:948
- Quod omnis probus liber sit* (Philo Judaeus), 5:368-369
- Quodlibet* (Peter Thomae), 11:208, 12:748
- Quodlibeta* (Richard of Conington), 12:232
- Quodlibeta* (Richard of Middleton), 12:234
- Quodlibeta* (Robert of Orford), 14:45
- Quodlibeta I-V* (Nicholas Trevet), 10:381, 14:46
- Quodlibetal Questions* (Duns Scotus), 5:900
- Quodlibetal Questions* (William of Ockham), 5:900
- Quodvultdeus, St., 1:577, **11:874**
- Quomodo legendum sit in rebus visibilibus* (Othlo), 10:709
- Qur'an (Islamic holy book), 1:611, 7:606, **11:874-880**
- authority for Muslims, 7:610-611, 621-622
  - calligraphy, 7:617
  - disassociation of Islam from Judaism and Christianity, 7:607-608
  - early chapters of the, 10:52-53
  - imām, 7:327
  - Jesus Christ, 7:843, 845
  - Kalām, 8:109-111
  - kinds of law, 8:170
  - Mu'tazilite school teachings on the, 10:74

revelations delivered to Muḥammad, 10:52, 54–55  
 Quy Cong Doan, Pedro, 14:497

**R**

Ra (Atum-Re) (Egyptian deity), 4:337, 6:305, 8:178, **11:881**, 12:723  
 Rabanus Maurus, Bl., 3:599, 5:206, 10:512, 763–764, **11:881–882**  
 acrostics, 1:72  
 Aldric of Sens, St., 1:248  
 art, 3:153, 154  
 Augustinianism, 1:877  
 biblical catenae, 3:258  
 Canon Law, 3:43  
 Carolingian reform, 3:158  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:160  
 Cassian, John, 3:207  
 catechesis, 3:230, 240  
 exegetical works, 5:515  
 hymns, 7:246, 12:664  
 medieval Latin literature works, 9:443  
 preaching, 11:619  
 prescholasticism, 12:757  
 relics, 12:54  
 Rabban Ara, 3:366  
 Rabbinic literature, 1:39, 2:398, 532  
     *See also* Talmud  
 Rabbinical Assembly of America, 8:10  
 Rabbinical Bibles, 2:355, 5:508, 7:271–272, **11:883–884**  
 Rabbinical Council of America, 8:11  
 Rabbinical Judaism, 8:7–9  
 Rabbinical literature, 5:508, 8:173, 12:139–140  
 Rabbis, 6:264–265, **11:882–883**, 14:132  
 Rabbula (Bp. of Edessa), 1:805, 5:83, **11:884**  
 Rabelais, François, 1:384, 517, **11:884–886**  
 Rabi`a, 1:621  
 Rabut, Facile (Brother), 2:633  
*Raccolta* (document collections), **11:886**  
 Race relations  
     Arkansas, 1:693  
     Arrupe, Pedro, 1:726  
     Boston Archdiocese, 2:556  
     Chicago Archdiocese, 3:479, 821  
     Cincinnati Archdiocese, 3:737  
     Mississippi, 9:739  
     Washington, DC, 14:658  
     *See also* African Americans  
 Rachis (King of Lombards), 8:768, 769

Racial discrimination  
     apartheid, 13:360–361  
     genetics, 7:175, 177  
     Holocaust, 7:12–13, 15  
     insult, 7:502  
     Ireland, John, 7:552  
     Japan, 7:743  
     Keough, F. P., 8:154  
     papal social thought, 13:258  
     Zimbabwe, 14:926  
 Racial integration  
     California, 8:792  
     Charleston (SC), 13:367  
     founding of interracial movement, 8:277–278  
     Knights of Columbus, 8:191  
     Knights of Peter Claver, 8:195–196  
     Krol, J. J., 8:250  
     Little Rock Diocese, 8:614  
     papal social thought, 13:258  
     Rummel, J. F., 8:815  
     Shehan, L. J., 13:76  
 Racicot, M. Félix, 2:232  
 Racine (WI), 4:840  
 Racine, Jean Baptiste, 2:115, 116, **11:886–889**  
*Racio recta non patitur* (papal bull, John XXII), 2:205  
*Racisme, Antisémitisme, Antichristianisme* (Oesterreicher), 10:558  
 Raclot, Mathilde, **11:889**  
 Racovian Catechism, 4:80  
 Rad, Gerhard von, 1:425, 427, 2:386, 3:565–566, 4:341, 5:520  
 Rada, José, 10:29  
 Rada, Rodrigo-Jiménez de, 1:465  
 Radbod (Bp. of Utrecht), St., 3:161, 7:247, **11:889**  
 Radcliffe-Brown, A. R., 4:430–431, 12:65, 14:120  
 Radegunda, St., 1:179–180, 3:409, 5:823, **11:889**  
 Rademacher, Joseph (Bp. of Fort Wayne, IN), 13:823  
 Radewijns, Florentius, 2:607, 4:707  
 Radhakrishnan, Sarvepalli, 10:821  
 Radical reformation, 3:608, 4:80–82  
 Radical sanction, 8:454  
 Radical theology, **11:889–891**  
 Radin, Paul, 1:163, 12:66, 68  
 Radio broadcasts  
     Alaska, 1:209  
     Catholic Hour, 13:74  
     Coughlin, Charles Edward, 4:294

Family Theater, 11:222  
 Radio Liberty, 12:742  
 Radio Veritas, 13:80  
 Spain, 13:400  
 Radio Church of God. *See* Worldwide Church of God  
 Radulph (Latin Patriarch), 1:219  
*Raffaella o Dialogo della creanze aelle donne* (Piccolomini), 11:321  
 Raffener, John Stephen, 8:504, **11:891**  
 Rafols, María, Bl., **11:891**  
 Rafqa de Himlaya, St., **11:892**  
 Ragembert (Bp. of Vercelli), 1:387–388  
 Ragny, Claude de (Bp. of Autun), 1:926  
 Rahab (biblical figure), 6:126  
 Rahmani, Ignatius Ephrem II (Patriarch of Syria), 13:710  
*Der Rahmen der Geschichte Jesu* (Schmidt), 5:521, 812  
 Rahner, Hugo, **11:892**  
 Rahner, Karl, 4:671, 5:38, 346, 351, 6:288, **11:892–895**, 893, 14:362  
     angelology, 1:415  
     angels, 4:649  
     anonymous Christian, 1:488–489  
     Antichrist, 1:516  
     apologetics, 1:565, 566  
     apostolicity, 1:596  
     atheism, 1:825  
     beatific vision of Christ, 7:823  
     biblical canon, 3:21  
     Christocentrism, 3:558  
     conversion, 4:235  
     eucharistic theology, 5:430  
     existential ethics, 5:538  
     foundational theology, 5:827–828  
     Frassati, Pier Giorgio, 5:920  
     fundamental theology, 6:27  
     grace, 6:395, 397, 398  
     Holy Trinity, 14:197–198  
     humanity of Christ, 1:802–803, 7:821  
     indulgences, 7:440  
     International Theological Commission, 7:528  
     kerygma, 8:158  
     missiology, 9:678  
     mission and missions, 9:684  
     mysteries, 10:84, 85  
     natural order, 10:204  
     original sin, 10:667  
     preaching, 11:628–629  
     preambles of faith, 11:635  
     private revelations, 12:201  
     prophecy, 11:763  
     religious experience, 5:556

- Rahner, Karl (*continued*)  
 sacramental theology, 12:471, 472, 474, 475  
 scholastic theology, 12:777  
 theology of Christ and world religions, 7:841  
 theology of history, 6:891–892  
 theology of hope, 13:927  
 transcendental Thomism, 14:54, 55, 56  
 Trinitarian processions, 11:735–736  
 Vatican Council II, 1:916  
 works, 12:729
- Rahosa, Michael (Metropolitan of Kiev), 2:605, 606
- Railing. *See* Insult
- Railroad chapel cars, 8:114
- Raimond, Marcantonio, 10:404
- Raimondi, Giovanni Battista, 3:379–380
- Raimondi, Luigi (Card.), 1:585, **11:895–896**
- Raimondi, Pietro, 2:841
- Rainald of Bar, Bl., **11:896**
- Rainald of Dasel (Abp. of Cologne), 1:127, 3:843, **11:896**
- Rainald of Ravenna, Bl., **11:896–897**
- Rainald of Saint-Calais, 1:248
- Rainaldi, Carlo, 3:693, 705
- Rainerius of Pomposa, **11:897**
- Rainier of Sacconi, 3:260
- La Raison et le rationalisme* (Ollé-Laprune), 10:585
- Raisons* (Triest), 14:185
- Ra'ita, Abu, 8:170
- Ralbag. *See* Levi ben Gerson
- Räle, Sebastian, 2:552, 9:55, **11:897–898**
- Raleigh, Walter, Sir, 5:295
- Raleigh Diocese (NC), **11:899–900**
- Ralliement, 1:355, 3:617, 5:694, 855, **11:900–901**, 12:228
- Ralph (King of the West Franks), 3:172
- Ralph de Luffa (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481
- Ralph Higden, 1:464, **11:901**
- Ralph of Coggeshall, 1:464
- Ralph of Dicteo, **11:901–902**
- Ralph Strode, **11:902**
- Rāma (Hindu deity), 6:848–849
- Ramaḍān, 7:610, 10:9, **11:902**
- Rāmānuja (Indian philosopher), 6:846–847, 7:409, 10:820
- The Rāmāyaṇa* (Hindu epic), 6:844
- Ramban. *See* Naḥmanides (Talmudist)
- Rambert of Bologna (Bp.), **11:902–903**, 14:46
- The Rambler* (periodical), 10:334
- Rameau, Jean Philippe, 4:526, 11:903, **903**
- Ramée, Pierre de la. *See* Ramus, Peter
- Ramière, Henri, 1:578, 3:309
- Ramírez, Pedro Esqueda, St., 6:545
- Ramírez, Pedro Pablo, 1:652
- Ramirez, Santiago, 9:100, 12:776
- Ramírez Salazar, Eugenio, Bl., 7:123
- Ramírez Zuloaga, Melquídes, Bl., 7:123
- Ramiro of Aragon, 2:688
- Ramism, 11:906
- Ramist controversy, 8:751
- Ramm, Bernard, 5:473
- Ramos Arizpe, Miguel, **11:903–904**
- Ramos Ramos, Abilio, Bl., 4:494
- Ramos-Horta, Jose, 5:9–10
- Ramousse, Yves-Georges-René, 2:903, 904
- Rampolla del Tindaro, Mariano (Card.), 2:249, 11:904, 905
- Ramsay, W., 1:20
- Ramses II and II Temples (Egypt), 5:131–132
- Ramsey, Michael (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:440, 11:31
- Ramsey, Paul, 14:177
- Ramsey Abbey (England), **11:905**
- Ramus, Peter, 5:90, **11:905–906**  
 analysis and synthesis, 1:382  
 Aristotelianism, 1:676  
 humanism, 7:190  
 quality, 11:851  
 Renaissance philosophy, 12:124–125  
 St. Bartholomew's Day Massacre, 12:538  
 scholasticism, 12:767–768
- Ramwold of Sankt Emmeram (Abbot), 12:668
- Rànavàlona I (Queen), 9:26
- Ranbeck, Ägidius, 12:735
- Rancé, Armand Jean le Bouthillier de, 3:747, 8:372, **11:906–907**, 14:161
- Ranconis, Adalbert, 4:480
- Rand, E. K., 10:727
- Randall, Benjamin, 2:80
- Randall, John Herman, Jr., 10:205
- Randomness, **11:907**  
*See also* Chance
- Rangerius (Bp. of Lucca), 9:450
- Ranke, Leopold von, 4:823, 11:908, **908–909**
- Ransom, **11:909**, 968, 975
- Ranters (Puritan sect), 11:838
- Rape, in the Bible, 13:50
- The Rape of the Lock* (Pope), 11:496
- Raphael (Archangel), 1:420, 427, **11:909–911**  
 Bible cycles, 2:375  
 Castiglione, Baldassare, 3:215  
 Chigi family, 3:483  
 Clement VII (Pope), 3:782  
 devotion to, 1:424  
 iconography, 1:425, 574, 575  
 mosaic cartoons, 10:4  
*Moses and the Burning Bush*, 10:8  
*Resurrection of Christ*, 13:312  
*The Transfiguration*, 14:153  
*Virgin and Child*, 12:109
- Raphael I Bidawid (Chalden Patriarch), 1:808
- Rapheal, St., 8:275
- Rapid City Diocese (SD), **11:911**
- Rapin, René, 11:622, **911–912**
- Rapp, Johann Georg, **11:912**
- Rappe, Amadeus (Bp. of Cleveland), 12:537
- Rapson, Ralph, 3:716
- Rapture, 4:527, **11:912–913**
- Raquette, Gabriel de (Bp. of Autun), 1:926
- Rash judgment, **11:913–914**
- Rashbam (Samuel ben Meír), 5:509
- Rashi (Rabbi Shelomoh ben Yisshaq) (medieval commentator), 1:36, 2:833, 5:143, 509, 7:869, **11:914–915**
- Al-Rashīd, al-Ma'mūn, 1:7
- Al-Rashīd, Harūn, 1:7
- Raskolniks (Russian schismatics), 1:948, 5:717, **11:915–916**, 12:424
- Rasoamanarivo, Victoria, Bl., **11:916**
- Rasputin, Grigorii Efimovich, **11:916**, 917
- Rassegna Sociale, La* (periodical), 2:279
- Rassler, Christoph, **11:916–917**  
*See also* Equiprobabilism
- Rastafarians, 3:113
- Rastell, John, 9:882, **11:917**
- Rastell, William, 11:917
- Rastislav (Duke of Greater Moravia), 4:475, 476, 479
- Ratdolt, Erhard, 2:522
- Rath Melsigi (Irish monastery), 5:103
- Rathbreasail, Synod of (1111), 1:697, 2:422
- Ratherius of Verona (Bp.), 8:563, 9:448, **11:917–918**
- Ratio fundamentalis* (National Conference of Catholic Bishops), 12:898

- Ratio Studiorum* (Jesuit methods guide), 1:952, 4:311, 5:790, 6:145, **11:918–919**  
 Franca study of, 5:840  
 Nadal's role in development, 10:133
- Rational appetite, 14:723
- Rational distinction, 4:780–781
- Rational love, 8:825, 826, 828
- Rationalism, 5:395, 11:294, **919–923**  
 absurdity, 1:48  
 accident, 1:62, 63  
 agnosticism, 1:181  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:312  
 angels, 1:422  
 Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496  
 anticlericalism, 1:518  
 argumentation, 1:659  
 Arianism, 1:660  
*autos sacramentales*, 1:925  
 Bautain, Louis Eugène Marie, opposition to, 2:161  
 biblical theology, 2:383–384  
 Bonald, Louis Gabriel Ambroise de, 2:478  
 Bonaventure, St., 2:483  
 Cambridge Platonists, 2:910  
 Cartesianism, 3:183  
 certitude, 3:352  
 Chesterton, Gilbert Keith, 3:469  
 Christian philosophy, 3:538, 540  
 Church-State relations, 3:639, 640  
 Clarke, Samuel, 3:766  
 community, 4:38  
 Cousin, Victor, 4:323  
 destiny, supernatural, 4:694  
 dialectical materialism, 9:322  
 Dilthey, Wilhelm, 4:746  
 doctrine, 4:808  
 Église catholique française, 3:449  
 exegesis, 5:520, 521  
 French philosophers, 8:580  
 German opposition, 8:230  
 Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:507–508  
 hypostasis, 7:264  
 idealism, 7:297  
 illuminism, 7:321  
 law, 8:399  
 laws of reality, 14:223  
 literary myth, 10:120  
 metaphysics, 9:549–550  
 Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de, 9:821  
 natural law doctrine, 10:182  
 necessity, 10:227  
 Neo-Confucian, 4:98  
 papal social thought, 13:257  
 Protestant theology in, 13:911  
 religious liberalism, 8:542  
 Spencer, Herbert, 13:413  
 Spinoza, Baruch, 13:418–420, 418  
 unconscious motivation, 10:28  
 Voltaire, 14:580  
 Wolff, Christian, 14:807
- Rationalist philosophy, 8:175, 557
- Ratisbon, Council of (1541), 3:846, 9:512
- Ratisbonne, Marie Théodore and Marie Alphonse, 5:640, 10:460, **11:923–924**, 13:93
- Ratold of Verona (Bp.), 12:32
- Ratramnus of Corbie, 3:599, **11:924**  
 Aelfric Grammaticus, 1:136  
 Cranmer, Thomas, 4:334  
 dialectics, 4:725  
 eucharistic controversies, 4:258, 334, 5:423  
 prescholasticism, 12:757  
 reality of symbolic presence, 8:656
- Ratsiraka, Didier, 9:27
- Rattazzi Bill (Italy, 1855), 3:313–314
- Ratti, Ambrogio Damiano Achille. *See* Pius XI (Pope)
- Ratzel, F., 12:744
- Ratzinger, Joseph (Card.), 3:237, 590, 837, 7:528
- Ratzinger Instruction, 8:547, 548, 549
- Raumer, Karl von, 5:322
- Raus, Matthias, 11:994
- Rausch, James S. (Bp. of Phoenix), 1:688, **11:924–925**
- Rauschenbusch, Walter, 2:80, **11:925**, 13:242
- Rauscher, Joseph Othmar von (Card.), 1:914, 8:255, **11:925**
- Rautenstrauch, Franz Stephan, 1:914, 5:258, **11:925–926**
- Rauzan, Jean Baptist, 9:505
- Ravaissou-Mollien, F., 1:678
- Ravalli, Antonio, **11:926**
- Ravanello (composer), 2:843
- Ravaschieri, Balthasar, Bl., **11:926**
- Ravenna (Italy), **11:926–933**  
 art and architecture, 3:710, 11:931–933, 12:691  
 Bible cycles, 2:369  
 Constantine (Pope), 4:177–178  
 Exarchate, 11:931  
 history, 11:927–930  
 monasteries, 11:930
- Ravenna, Church of, 8:478, 768
- Raverdy, Jean, 3:858
- Ravestyn, Josse, 2:18–19
- Ravignan, Gustave François Xavier de, **11:933–934**, 934
- Ravoux, Augustin, **11:934**
- Rawlings, Jerry, 6:198
- Rawlins, Alexander, Bl., 5:232
- Rawlinson, A. E. J., 7:850
- Rawls, John, 3:754–755, 10:205
- Ray, John, 2:402, 12:768
- Raymond (Abp. of Toledo), 1:623
- Raymond (Count of Toulouse), **11:938**
- Raymond (prince of Antioch), 4:403, 404
- Raymond, Antonin, 3:677, 12:534–535
- Raymond IV (Count of Toulouse), 7:31, 11:198, 938
- Raymond VI (Count of Toulouse), 1:714, 11:938
- Raymond VII (Count of Toulouse), 11:938
- Raymond de Podio (du Puy), 8:193
- Raymond Martini, **11:934–935**
- Raymond Nonnatus, St., **11:935**
- Raymond of Capua, Bl., 3:273, 4:851, 855, 8:408, **11:935–936**, 14:47
- Raymond of Fitero, Bl., **11:936**
- Raymond of Peñafort, St., 3:50, 6:511, **11:936–937**, 13:382
- Raymond of Roda-Barbastro, St., **11:937**
- Raymond of Sabunde, 9:821, **11:937**
- Raymond of St. Gilles, 4:402
- Raymond of Toulouse, St., **11:938**
- Raymund of Puis, 3:412
- Raynaud, Théophile, **11:938–939**
- Raynerius of Pisa, 14:47
- RCIA. *See Rite of Christian Initiation of Adults* (RCIA)
- Re (Egyptian deity). *See* Ra (Atum-Re) (Egyptian deity)
- Re rege et regis institutione* (Mariana), 9:160
- Rea, Alonso de la, **11:939**
- Reader-response criticism, 6:795–796
- Reading, spiritual, **11:939–941**
- Reading Abbey (England), **11:939**
- Reading of hearts, 3:759, 10:108
- Ready, Michael J. (Bp. of Columbus), 3:868
- Reagan, American United for Separation of Church and State* v., 10:486
- Reagan, Phelps* v., 10:486
- Reagan, Ronald, 1:34
- The Real St. Francis* (Robinson), 12:274
- Realino, Bernardine, St., **11:941**
- Realism, 11:284, **941–945**  
 Alexander, Samuel, 1:251–252

- Realism (*continued*)
- antimonies, 1:520
  - art, 1:744
  - cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:441
  - causality, 3:302
  - concept, 4:51–53
  - criteriology, 4:367
  - Czechs, 7:228
  - idea, 7:295
  - idealism, 7:302
  - mitigated, 4:120
  - objectives, 10:510
  - philosophy and science, 11:299–300
  - scientific determinism, 8:270
  - Thomism, 4:51–53
  - unity and multiplicity opposition, 10:58
  - universals, 14:326, 327
  - Wyclif, John, 3:605
  - See also* Moderate realism
- Realism of Being* (Santayana), 12:681
- Reality, **11:945**
- monistic conception, 10:824
  - motion, 10:18
  - qualities, 11:850
  - society, 13:276
  - supreme good, 6:354
  - will and willing, 14:723
- Reality* (Weiss), 10:608
- Reason
- Albert the Great, St., 1:226
  - distinction, 4:780–781
  - drunkenness, 4:910–911
  - faith, 5:595, 599–600, 13:899
  - God as subject, 6:310–311
  - happiness, 9:96–97
  - Hugh of Saint-Victor, 13:905–906
  - religion, 12:72–73
  - Thomas Aquinas, St., 13:906–907
- Reason, cult goddess of, 8:282, **11:945–946**
- Reason, Social Myths, and Democracy* (Hook), 10:205
- Reason, use of, **11:946**
- common good, 4:17
  - contemporary thought on natural law, 10:192–193
  - Locke, J., 8:745
  - love, concept of, 8:828
  - nature of law, 8:390
  - speculative and practical, 8:389–390
  - Thomistic analysis, 10:187–188
- Reason: The Only Oracle of Man* (Allen), 1:295
- Reasoning, **11:946–949**
- definition, 4:609–610
  - deliberation, 4:629–630
  - demonstration, 4:651–654, 679
  - discursive, 10:17
  - Kant's theory, 8:121–122
  - See also* Deduction; Dialectics
- Reasoning, theological, **11:949–950**
- Rebais Abbey (France), 1:176
- Rebaptism, 3:186, 593
- Rebecca ar-Rayyes. *See* Rafqa de Himlaya, St.
- Rebirth, in the Bible, 8:569, 571, 572, **11:951–952**
- Rebirth through baptism, 2:66
- Rebuschini, Enrico, Bl., **11:952**
- Recapitulation in Christ, 1:489, 6:385, 7:571, **11:952–953**
- Recaredo, conversion of, 3:40
- Reccared (King of the Visigoths), 1:663–664, 3:596
- Recemundus (Bp. of Elvira), 4:262–263, 13:379
- Recent History (Historia Novella)* (William of Malmesbury), 9:80–81
- Receptivity theory, 9:259
- Rèche, Arnold, Bl., 2:633
- Rèche, Jules-Nicolas, Bl., **11:953–954**
- Recherches* (Bernoulli), 14:73
- Recherches de science religieuse* (periodical), 8:430
- Recherches hist. et géogr. sur l'Inde* (Anquetil-Duperron), 14:72
- Recherches philosophiques sur les premiers objets de nos connaissances morales* (de Bonald), 14:138
- Recherches sur le texte du 'De Principiis' d'Origène* (Bardy), 2:98
- Rechtfertigungsschrift* (Justificative Report) (Eckhart), 5:44–45
- Recluses, **11:954**
- See also* Anchorites; Hermits
- Recognitio summularum* (Vera Cruz), 14:444
- Recognitions* (early Christian writings), 11:799
- Recognito iuris canonici codice (motu proprio*, John Paul II), 3:35, 11:482
- Recolhimento de Nossa Senhora da Luz (Recollects of Our Lady of Light)* (Galvão de França), 6:83
- Recollect Tertiaries of St. Augustine, 3:850
- Recollection, **11:954–955**, 13:303
- See also* Prayer
- Recollections of the Last Four Popes* (Wiseman), 14:797
- Recollects of Our Lady of Light (Recolhimento de Nossa Senhora da Luz)* (Galvão de França), 6:83
- Reconciliatio et Paenitentia* (apostolic exhortation, John Paul II), 7:1003
- Reconciliation, ministry of, **11:955–956**
- Reconciliation, Sacrament of. *See* Penance, Sacrament of
- Reconciliation with God, 2:121
- Reconnaissance au Maroc, 1883-1884* (Foucauld), 5:826
- Reconquista, 4:412, 13:380–381, 391
- Reconstruction (U.S.), 8:251
- The Reconstruction of Religious Thought in Islam* (Iqbal), 7:613–614
- Reconstructionist Movement (Judaism), 8:10
- Recovery of temporalities, 6:472–473
- Recreation (eutrapelia), 5:461, 7:305
- Rectangular baptismal fonts, 2:76
- Rectangularum* (Richard of Wallingford), 12:236
- Rector Potens, Verax Deus* (hymn), **11:956–957**, 12:136
- Rectors, **11:957–958**
- Rectors and Visitors of the University of Virginia, Rosenberger v.* (1995), 3:664–665
- Recueil de toutes les réponses... à M. Arnauld* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Recusant literature, 3:150, **11:958–961**
- Recusants, 4:866–867, **11:958**, 13:370
- “Red kit.” *See* Parish Stewardship Educational Program
- Red Mass, **11:961–962**
- Red River (Canada), 3:7, 8
- Red Sea, 11:962, **962–963**
- Redaction, 6:795
- Redaction criticism of New Testament, 10:303–304
- Reddentes honorem* (Justinian I), 7:920
- Rede, Robert (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481
- Redeemer and large apple* (19th c. illustration), 10:666
- Redemption, in the Bible, **11:963–973**
- Christ, 11:967–972
  - creation, 4:342
  - end of the world, 5:214–215
  - God as redeemer, 11:964–967
  - Isaiah, 7:599
  - liberal theology, 8:543
  - Mary, Blessed Virgin, 4:939, 9:256–257, 259–263
  - ransom, 11:963–964
  - repentance of man, 9:94–95



- Redemption, theology of, **11:973–989**  
 Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:497  
 atonement, 1:837  
 Augustine, St., 1:864  
 Baianism, 2:20–21  
 Christ as victor, redeemer, and victim, 11:984–988  
 constitutive aspect, 13:439  
 creation, 4:342, 343–344  
 Cyril of Alexandria, 4:469  
 doctrinal context, 11:977–983  
 dogmatic formulations, 11:975–976  
 Duns Scotus, John, 4:938, 939  
 Immaculate Conception, 7:334  
 incarnation, 11:983–984  
 mystical marriage related, 10:105  
 Patristic Fathers, 11:976–977  
 patristic philosophy, 10:961–962  
 Precious Blood, 11:639  
 redeemed nature through, 10:213  
 Scotism, 3:558  
 scriptural themes, 11:973, 975  
 soteriology, 13:329  
*See also* Salvation
- Redemptive history. *See* Salvation history (*Heilsgeschichte*)
- Redemptor hominis* (encyclical, John Paul II), 3:627, 7:1002, 10:852, 853, **11:989–990**
- Redemptoris custos* (apostolic exhortation, John Paul II), 1:586
- Redemptoris Mater* (encyclical, John Paul II), 7:1003, 9:173, 10:234, **11:990**
- Redemptoris missio* (encyclical, John Paul II), 5:39, 478, 7:1002–1003, 8:175, 9:678–679, 682, **11:990–992**
- Redemptoristines, **11:992**
- Redemptorists, **11:993–996**  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:311  
 Caribbean, 3:116, 119, 120  
 Desurmont, Achille, 4:695  
 Konings, A., 8:233  
 Kulturkampf, 8:254  
 Lefevere in controversy, 8:169  
 New Orleans, 8:811  
 reestablishment of Catholicism in Norway, 10:450  
 Schrijvers, Joseph, 12:787  
 seminary programs of, 12:896  
 Sheeran, J., 13:75  
 spiritual direction, 4:763  
 Sportelli, C., 13:461
- Redemptus of the Cross, Bl., 3:145
- Reden an die deutschen Nation* (Fichte), 5:708
- Redfield, Robert, 1:163, 4:430
- Redi, Anna Maria. *See* Teresa Margaret of the Sacred Heart, St.
- Reding, Augustine (Abbot), 5:139, 12:767
- Redlhamer, Joseph, 12:769
- Redman, Richard (Bp.), 12:536
- Redmond, John, E., 7:564
- Redon, O., 3:713
- Redon Abbey (France), **11:996–997**
- Reducción de las letras y arte para enseñar a hablar los mudos* (Bonet), 3:418
- Reductions (South America), 1:649, 2:465, 7:785  
*See also* Aldeamento system (Brazil)
- Reductions of Paraguay, 2:464, 3:101–102, 226, 613, **11:997–998**
- Reductorium, repertorium, et dictionarium morale utriusque testamenti* (Bercheure), 5:206
- Redyng, Thomas, Bl., 5:226, 7:1019
- Reed, Victor, J., 10:576
- Rees, Seth C., 3:722
- Referentialism, 1:142
- Reflection (knowledge), 4:73, 152, 5:199, 8:205, **12:1–4**, 14:142–143  
*See also* Introspection
- Reflections on the French Revolution* (Burke), 10:757
- Reflex action and behavior, 7:498
- Reflex principles (morality), 8:410–411, 9:877–879, **12:4–5**, 726
- Reflexiones* (Gorriti), 6:365
- Réflexions morale sur le Nouveau Testament* (Quesnel), 7:717, 718
- Reflexions morales* (Le Tellier), 8:519
- Réflexions morales* (Noailles), 10:406
- Réflexions sur la prémotion physique* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Réflexions sur le Nouveau Testament* (Quesnel), 8:804
- Reflexions sur l'état de l'Église en France au XVIII<sup>e</sup> siècle* (La Mennais), 8:308, 311
- Réflexions sur l'évangile du salut* (Ménégoz), 5:711
- Reform Congregation of St. Justina, 8:268
- Reform Judaism, 8:9–10, 11
- Reform theology, 2:227
- The Reformation  
 academic freedom, 1:51  
 Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129, 3:609  
 apologetics, 1:564  
 archdeacons, 1:633–634  
 Aristotelianism, 1:685  
*ars moriendi*, 1:732–733  
 attrition, 4:226  
 biographical studies of Christ, 7:845, 847  
 bishops, 2:417  
 cantors, 3:75  
 carols, 3:150–151  
 Carthusians, 3:192, 194  
 catechesis, 3:232–236, 241–244  
 catechisms, 4:9  
 Catholic responses, 3:233, 609–610, 638–639  
 charnel houses, 3:437  
 Christian anthropology, 3:531–532, 533  
 Christmas, 3:554, 557  
 Church property, 3:727, 12:872  
 Church-State relations, 3:637–638, 640  
 Clement VII (Pope), 3:781, 782  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:327  
 confessions of faith, 4:77–82, 355  
 Congregationalism, 4:114  
 conscience, 4:149  
 Covenanters, 4:329–330  
 Crosier Fathers, 2:609  
 Crusades, end of, 4:410  
 democracy, 4:640  
 devotion to the saints, 12:596–598  
 Dominicans, 4:852  
 drama, 4:896  
 emphasis on preaching, 11:614  
 exegesis, 5:518  
 financial abuses, 8:294  
 grace and nature, 6:411  
 historical theology, 6:869  
 humanism, 7:192–193  
 hymnody, 7:255–256  
 Iceland, 7:275–276  
 intermediate judgment, 8:33  
 liturgical history, 8:659–662  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, devotion to, 9:269  
 millenarianism in, 9:637  
 mixed marriages, 3:54  
 natural law doctrine during, 10:182–183  
 nominalism during, 10:413  
 overview, 3:608–609  
 purgatory, 5:344  
 religious authority, 6:286  
 religious liberalism, 8:540  
 sacraments, 12:470–471  
 spiritual hunger, 3:603, 604, 605, 606, 607–608

- The Reformation (*continued*)  
 studies, 8:184  
 suppression of monasteries, 2:258  
 theology of creation, 6:285  
 transubstantiation doctrine during, 14:159  
 vernacular languages, 8:667, 668  
 vestments destroyed, 8:635  
 women, role of, 14:816  
 works of charity, 3:414  
*See also* Calvinism; Counter Reformation; Huguenots; Luther, Martin; Lutheranism; Mennonite churches; Protestants and Protestantism; Radical Reformation
- The Reformation in the British Isles, **12:5–11**  
 Browne, Robert, 2:638–639  
 Cambridge University, 2:906  
 Convocations of English clergy, 4:243, 244  
 Cranmer, Thomas, 4:333–334  
 Douai, 4:879–880, 13:234  
 drama, 4:896  
 Knox, J., 8:225–226  
 Latimer, H., 8:360–361  
 Lawrence, R., 8:405  
 litany of saints, 8:601  
 nonconformists, 10:418  
 Smith, Richard, 13:234  
*See also* The Reformation
- The Reformation on the Continent, **12:11–22**  
 Albrecht of Brandenburg, 1:233  
 Alpirsbach Abbey, 1:312  
 Alvastra Abbey, 1:327  
 Ambrosius Catharinus, 1:347  
 Antwerp, 1:538–539  
 Assemblies of the French Clergy, 1:787  
 Austria, 1:910–912  
 Bavaria, 8:326  
 Belgium, 2:217–218  
 Bursfeld Abbey, 2:710  
 Capito, Wolfgang, 3:89  
 Carmelites, 3:142  
 Cassander, George, 3:204–205  
 Catholic defenders, 8:230  
 Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 1:849, 850, 2:889, 3:430–431, 638  
 Chartres, 3:441  
 Cologne, 3:842, 843  
 confessional debate, 6:180–181  
 conversions to Catholicism, 8:406  
 Council of Trent as Church's answer to, 14:174–175  
 Crotus Rubianus, 4:386  
 Czechs, 4:482–483  
 Denmark, 4:665–666  
 Disentis Abbey, 4:775  
 Eberlin, Johannes, 5:31  
 Erasmus, 5:316  
 Estonia, 5:376–377  
 Farel, Guillaume, 5:622–623  
 Faust legend, 5:648–650  
 Finland, 5:733  
 Hungary, 7:213–214  
 Hussites, 3:605  
 Ireland, 7:555–558  
 Knights of Malta, 8:193–194  
 Košice martyrs, 8:241–242  
 Łasco, J., 8:342  
 Low Countries during, history, 10:258–260  
 Luxembourg, 8:897  
 Norway, 10:448–450  
 opposition, 8:324  
 Peace of Augsburg, 1:848, 849, 3:431, 638  
 Poland, 11:440–441  
 pre-Reformation crisis, 6:178–179  
 Regensburg talks, 4:202  
 16th century Ruthenians, 12:421–422  
 Slovakia, 13:220  
 Slovenia, 13:225  
 Sweden, 1:327, 399, 643, 13:635–636  
 Switzerland, 13:648–649  
 Zwingli, Huldrych, 14:940–941  
*See also* The Reformation
- Reformed Bernardines (Italy), 5:707  
 Reformed Church in America, 2:452, 895, 3:542, 543, 5:468, 12:24–25  
 Reformed Church of England. *See* Anglicanism
- Reformed churches  
 Bohemia/Moravia, 4:483  
 Brenz, Johann, 2:605  
 Calvinism, 8:678  
 Caribbean, 3:116  
 Christian Reformed Church, 3:542–543  
 confessions of faith, 4:79–80  
 Congregational union, 4:117–118  
 Remonstrants, 12:109  
 United Church of Christ from union of Evangelical and Reformed Church, 14:306–308  
 Reformed churches, **12:22–25**  
 Reformed Episcopal Church, **12:25–26**  
 Reformed Mercedarians, 4:765
- Reformed Mourning Church (*Gereformeerde Kerk*), 10:264  
*The Reformed Pastor* (Baxter), 2:162  
*Reformed Roman Missal* (1570), 14:174  
 Reform-Katholizismus, 3:624  
*Reformkatholizismus*, 9:755, **12:26**  
*Refrigerium* (Refreshment), **12:26–27**  
 Refugees, 4:667–668, 7:522, 13:308  
*Refutation and Apology* (Dionysius of Alexandria), 12:462  
*Refutation of All Heresies (Philosophumena)* (St. Hippolytus of Rome), 6:858–859  
*Refutation of the Allegorists* (Nepos of Arsinoë), 10:246  
 Regalia, 6:76, **12:27**  
*Regalis institutio* (Orozco), 10:674  
 Regalism, 11:538  
 Regan, Agnes Gertrude, **12:27–28**  
 Regan, Tom, 1:456  
 Regensburg, Diet of (1540-1541), 2:394, 653, 889  
 Regensburg Interim (1541), 7:520  
 Regensburg Liturgical Publications, 11:842f  
 Regents (Apostolic Penitentiary), 11:76  
 Reger, Max, 12:28, **28**  
*Regesta Pontificum Romanorum* (Kehr), 8:137  
*Regesta pontificum romanorum ab condita ecclesia ad annum post Christum natum 1198* (papal bull, Leo IX), 9:743–744  
*Regestrum visitationum* (Odo Rigaldus), 10:555  
*Regestum super negotio Romani imperii* (Innocent III), 10:859  
*Regia in matrimonium potestas* (Launoy), 8:381  
*Regime of the Solitary* (Avempace), 1:622, 932  
*Regimienot del alma* (Orozco), 10:674  
*Regimini ecclesiae universae* (apostolic constitution, Paul VI), 4:438, 5:480, 11:30  
*Regimini militantis Ecclesiae* (papal bull, Paul III), 4:311, 7:313, 779  
*Regimini universalis ecclesiae* (papal bull, Paul IV), 1:436–437  
*Regiminis apostolici* (papal bull, Alexander VII), 7:717, **12:28–29**  
*Regina Caeli Laetare* (Marian antiphon), 9:449, 12:29, **29**  
 Regina College (Campion, Canada), 3:11  
 Reginald, Valerius, **12:29**  
 Reginald of Canterbury, 7:248, 8:304, 9:457, **12:29**



- Reginald of Orléans, Bl., **12:29–30**  
 Reginald of Piperno, 4:848, **12:30**  
 Reginbert (Bp.), 1:909, 910  
*Reginensis latinus* 316. *See* Gelasian Sacramentary  
 Regino of Prüm, 1:99, 462, 3:44, 60, 9:447  
 Regino of Prüm, collection of, **12:30**  
 Regis, John Francis, St., 4:292, 7:782, **12:30–31**, 554, 694  
 Regis, Pierre Sylvain, 3:185, 9:74, **12:31**  
 Regius (Henri de Roy), 3:184  
 Regius, Charles, 11:622  
*Règlements de la Compagnie* (Tronson), 14:213  
 Regli, Aniceta (Mother), 7:22  
*Regnans in Excelsis* (papal bull, Pius V), 1:437, 443, 5:163, 224–225, 247, 670–671, 12:10–11  
 Régnon, Theodore de, 6:392  
 Regnum Christi Movement, 8:454  
*Regressus in infinitum* (infinite regress), 12:753  
 Reguera, Emmanuel de la, **12:31–32**  
*Regula Cassiani*, 12:590  
*Regula communis* (St. Fructuosus of Braga), 6:16  
*Regula Magistri (Rule of the Master)*, 2:262, 263, 3:411, **12:32**  
*Regula monachorum* (St. Fructuosus of Braga), 6:16  
*Regula monachorum* (St. Isidore of Seville), 7:603  
*Regula morum* (Terrill), 13:831  
*Regula Tarnatensis*, 10:743  
*Regula Vigilii (Regula Orientalis)*, 10:743  
*Regula vitae eremiticae* (Giustiniani), 6:235  
*Regulae Iuris. See* Rules of Law (*Regulae Iuris*)  
*Regulae Studiorum* (St. Gregory Barbarigo), 2:89  
*Regulare Tribunale* (Passerini), 10:919  
*Regularis Concordia* (Ethelwold of Winchester), 5:387  
 Rehm, Jean-Georges, 12:278  
 Rehrl, Caspar, 8:504, 12:531  
 Reichenau Abbey (Germany), 4:168, **12:32–33**  
 Reichenau school of Art (Germany), 10:720  
 Reichenbach, Hans, 5:142, 8:220, 14:289  
 Reichensperger, Peter, 3:340  
 Reichersberg Monastery (Austria), 1:322, 3:67, **12:33**  
 Reichstag Sessions (1566, 1576), 3:17  
 Reid, Thomas, 4:22, 12:33, **33–34**  
 Bufalo, St. Gaspare del, 2:675  
 Cartesian philosophy, 12:771  
 causality, 3:301  
 induction, 7:434  
 judgment, 8:23, 25  
 Scottish School of Common Sense founding, 12:839–841  
 Reiffenstuel, Anacletus (Johann Georg), **12:34**  
 Reign of Terror, 5:974  
 Reihm, Eduard Karl August, 5:519  
 Reilly, Daniel Patrick (Bp. of Norwich), 4:125  
 Reilly, James, 7:581  
 Reilly, Lambert (ArchAbbot), 12:568  
 Reilly, Patrick, 1:691, 4:625  
 Reilly, Wendell, 5:523, **12:34–35**  
 Reimarus, Hermann Samuel, 5:255, 263, 521, 7:847, **12:35**  
 Reims (France), **12:35–38**  
 Reims, Councils of, 1:720, 2:309, 11:611–612  
 Reims Archdiocese (France), 7:927, 8:738, 12:37  
 Reims Cathedral (France), 3:601, 696, 698  
 Reincarnation, 1:867, **12:38**  
*See also* Metempsychosis  
 Reine (Regina) of Alise, St., 5:760  
 Reiner, chronicle of, 1:463  
 Reinert, Paul C., 7:794, **12:38–39**  
 Reinhold, Hans A. (Father), 3:717, **12:39**  
 Reinhold, K. L., 8:125, 12:345  
 Reinkas, Joseph, 12:182  
 Reinstadler, Sebastian, 12:748, 775  
*Reipublicae christianae libri 2* (Rovenius), 12:395  
 Reisach, Karl August Von (Card.), **12:40**  
 Reisch, Gregor, 5:206  
 Reitzenstein, Richard, 1:20, **12:40**  
*Relación de la vida y milagros del Venerable P. Fray Francisco Solano* (Oré), 10:643  
*Relación de las cosas de Yucatan* (Landa), 8:318–319  
*Relación de los mártires de la Florida* (Oré), 10:643  
*Relación histórica de la vida y apostólicas tareas del Venerable Padre Fray Junípero Serra* (Palóu), 10:815  
*Relatio nimis implacida* (papal bull, John XXI), 7:930  
 Relation, 1:42, 61, 180, 10:18, **12:40–44**, 13:139  
*Relations, des Jésuites* (1648–49), 10:436  
 Relations, Trinitarian, **12:45–46**  
*Rélations des délibérations due clergé de France* (Marca), 9:133  
*Relations des Jésuites. See* Jesuit Relations  
*Relations Spirituelles* (Moine), 9:764  
*Relationum historicarum de rebus Angliae* (Pitts), 11:366  
*Relative latraria*, 4:382  
 Relative perfection, 11:117  
 Relativism, 11:285, **12:46–49**  
 absolute, 1:43  
 Christian philosophy, 3:542  
 Einstein's theory of relativity, 5:141  
 man, natural end of, 9:96  
 mechanism, 9:417–418  
 narrative theology, 10:152  
 Sophists, 13:323  
 Relativism, moral, 3:627, **12:49–50**  
*Das Relativitätsprinzip in Herbert Spencer's psychologischer Entwicklungslehre* (Pace), 10:741  
 Relics, 3:65, **12:50–56**  
 Aachen, 1:2  
 altars, 1:314–315, 316  
 Athelstan, 1:827–828  
 Córdoba, 4:262  
 crown of thorns, 4:388, 388  
 holy lance, 7:30–31  
 Roman, 11:352–353  
 saints, 12:598  
 shrines, 13:89–90  
 Shroud of Turin, 13:95–97  
 Relief Action for Refugee Jews, 13:527  
 Relief Acts (England), 5:182–185, 250–251  
 Les Religieuses de Nôtre Dame du Sacré-Coeur, 13:178, 179  
 Religio-Historical School (19th century), 10:128  
 Religion, **12:56–64**  
 art, 1:736–742  
 asceticism, 1:773–774  
 blasphemy, 2:434  
 Cretan-Mycenaean, 4:362–363  
 defined, 12:56–57  
 Enlightenment, 5:261  
 legal definitions of, 3:660–661  
 magic, 9:36, 37  
 Religion, philosophy of, 2:440–441, 8:123–124, **12:69–73**, 13:229, 236  
 Religion, sociology of, 5:172, **12:73–82**  
 Religion, teachers of, **12:82–84**  
 Religion, virtue of, **12:84–85**  
 Religion and morality, 12:62–63, **86**

- Religion as a Factor of Life* (Engels), 14:258
- Religion des Volkes Israel* (Kittel), 8:186
- Die Religion in Geschichte und Gegenwart*, 5:812–813
- Religion in primitive cultures, **12:64–69**
- Durkheim, Émile, 4:951–952
- shamans and medicine man, 13:66–67
- sin (phenomenology of), 13:148–149
- sky and sky gods, 13:205–206
- Slavic religion, 13:215
- Religion of Light. *See* Manichaeism
- The Religion of the Primitives* (Le Roy), 8:513
- Religion und Offenbarung* (Schell), 12:732
- Religion within the Limits of Reason Alone* (Kant), 8:175
- Religionis zelus* (papal bull, Clement VII), 4:310
- Religions, comparative study of, 4:437–438, **12:87**
- Religions of Authority and the Religion of the Spirit* (Sabatier), 12:453
- Religionsgeschichtliche Schule*, 6:582
- Religionsphilosophie* (Hartmann), 6:655–656
- Religiosa sanctorum* (apostolic constitution, Sixtus V), 3:107
- Religious (men and women), **12:87–89**
- commitment, 4:15–16
- contemplative life, 4:210
- Cuba, 4:417
- enclosure for women, 13:172, 183
- French Revolution, 4:43–44
- Hungary, 7:218–219
- Idaho, 7:290–291
- Lawrence Justinian, St., 8:405
- Leadership Conference of Women Religious (U.S.), 8:421–423
- National Black Sisters' Conference support for female African Americans, 10:157–158
- New Hampshire, 10:279–280
- reform, 8:432–433
- religious obedience, 10:505–506
- Serra International, 13:23
- Sister Formation Movement, 13:169–170
- Sisters Survey, 8:422–423
- universal call to holiness, 7:5, 7
- See also* Nuns and sisters; Priests and priesthood; *specific clerical titles*; *specific religious orders*
- Religious, Canon Law of, **12:89–92**
- apostolate, 12:91
- consecrated life, 4:154–156
- contemplative life, 4:210
- convents, 4:231
- Directory for the Ministry and Life of Priests*, 4:763–764
- Eastern law code, 12:92
- force and fear, 5:797
- governance, 12:90
- membership and formation, 12:90–91
- monks and monasteries, 4:58–59
- obligations and rights, 12:91
- separation, 12:91
- Religious, constitutions of, **12:92–93**
- Religious, exemption of, **12:93–94**
- Religious affiliation. *See* Church membership
- Religious art
- Church patronage, baroque period, 2:111
- Good Shepard theme, 6:356–357
- liturgy research, 8:725
- nimbus (cloud) of the saints, 12:598–599
- sarcophagal art, 12:691
- Satan, 12:699
- Siena, 13:109
- vestments, 8:634–636
- Woman Clothed with the Sun, 14:822
- See also* Church architecture
- Religious Art in France of the Thirteenth Century* (Mâle), 9:73
- The Religious Aspect of Philosophy* (Royce), 12:70
- Religious Brothers Conference, **12:94–95**
- Religious Cabinet* (periodical), 2:40
- Religious communities. *See* Religious orders (communities)
- Religious conservatism in France, 9:753
- The Religious Crisis in France* (Onahan), 10:599
- Religious dissent, 13:25
- Religious drama, 9:457
- Religious education, **12:95–96**
- Brazil, 5:840
- Bushnell, Horace, 4:116–117
- Confraternity of Christian Doctrine, 4:94
- Dearden, John Francis, 4:568
- ecclesiastical education, 12:688–689
- history of Christian paideia, 10:753–756
- New Hampshire, 10:280
- New Jersey, 10:283
- New Mexico, 10:287
- New Orleans, 10:295, 296
- New York, 10:315, 316, 319, 324
- Newark (NJ) Archdiocese, 10:330–331
- Newman Apostolate, 10:341–342
- Nicaragua, 10:352–353
- Ohio, 10:571–572
- Oregon, 10:646
- Pius XII (Pope), 4:790–792
- role of Viatorians in U.S., 14:471
- teachers of religion, 12:82–84
- See also* Education
- Religious Education* (periodical), 12:97
- Religious Education and Instruction* (Bandas), 2:48
- Religious Education Association (REA), **12:96–97**
- Religious Education Association of the U.S. and Canada, 12:729
- Religious education movement, **12:97–98**
- Religious experience. *See* Experience, religious
- Religious Formation Conference (RFC), 13:170
- Religious freedom. *See* Freedom of religion
- Religious Freedom Restoration Act (RFRA) (U.S., 1993), 3:664
- Religious guilt, 6:567
- Religious habits, **12:98–101**, 99, 721–723
- Religious language and theology, 13:915–916
- Religious leadership, 13:614
- Religious Liberty, An End and A Beginning* (Murray), 10:69
- Religious Mission of the Irish People and Catholic Colonization* (Spalding), 13:402
- Religious music. *See* Liturgical music
- Religious names, 10:141
- Religious obedience, 10:505–506
- Religious of Christian Education, **3:535**
- Religious of Jesus and Mary, **12:101**
- Religious of Our Lady of Sion, 5:640
- Religious of the Assumption, **1:797**, 802
- Religious of the Cenacle, **3:334**, 12:31
- Religious of the Order of the Blessed Sacrament and of Our Lady, 12:484
- Religious of the Passion of Jesus Christ. *See* Passionist Nuns
- Religious of the Sacred Heart of Mary (RSHM), 6:49, 8:112, 254, 793, 9:302–303, **12:496–497**
- Religious orders (communities)
- African Americans, 1:157–158

- Alaska, 1:209–210  
 angelic devotion, 1:424  
 Anglicanism-Episcopalianism, 12:101–103  
 archives, 1:637, 641–642  
 Argentina, 1:649  
 Arkansas, 1:692  
 Australia, 1:905  
 Bolivia, 2:466  
 Brazil, 2:593–594, 595, 597  
 California, 2:867–868  
 Caribbean, 3:116, 118, 121  
 Carlisle See, 3:124  
 Carroll, John, 3:180  
 Cavour, Camillo Benso di, 3:313–314  
 cenobitism, 1:821, 3:334–335  
 Chicago, 3:477–478  
 Council of Major Superiors of Women Religious, 4:298  
 Council of Trent, 3:53–54  
 Counter Reformation, 3:611  
 Cuba, 4:417, 418–419  
 Czech restoration, 4:487  
 definator, 4:612  
 discalced, 4:764–765  
 France, suppression of, 4:13  
 higher education, 1:53  
 Hungary, 7:210–211  
 laicism, 8:283  
 19th-20th century overview, 3:621–622  
 Ohio, 3:735  
 pre-Reformation conditions, 12:14–15  
 renewal of, 4:309–310  
 Scotland, 12:832–833, 838–839  
 shrines, 13:94  
 solitude, 13:303  
 Switzerland, 13:647–648  
 United States, development in, 12:896  
*See also* Monasteries; Monasticism; *specific orders; specific orders and monastic houses; specific religious orders*
- Religious Organization Bill (Japan, 1939), 7:742  
 Religious pluralism, 9:687, 12:858–859  
 Religious poetry, 2:26, 12:389–390  
 Religious psychology, 2:647  
 Religious rationalism, 11:921–922  
 Religious reform, 9:580, 614–615  
 Religious seals, 6:762  
 Religious Society of Friends. *See* Quakers (Religious Society of Friends)
- Religious studies, 13:289–290  
 Religious symbols, 13:661–662  
 Religious Teachers Filippini, 5:722, **12:101, 104**  
 Religious Tract Society, 5:472  
 Religious feasts. *See* Feasts, religious  
 Reliquaries, 2:813, 814, 815, **12:104–105, 605**  
*Reliquiae Baxterianae* (Baxter), 2:162  
 Rely, James, 14:321  
 Remaclus, 9:79  
*Remains* (Froude), 6:16  
*Remarks* (Bentley), 2:288  
 Rembert (Abp. of Bremen-Hamburg), St., 1:102, **12:105**  
 Rembrandt (Dutch painter), 14:96  
     Abraham, images of, 1:37  
     Bible cycles, 2:376  
     Christ in art of, 7:860  
     crucifixion art, 4:397  
     *Faust in His Study*, 5:649  
     *The Raising of Lazarus*, 12:166  
     religious art, 2:112  
 Remedius of Chur (Bp.), 3:43  
*The Remembrance of the Desire of a Soul* (Thomas of Celano), 14:33  
 Remer, Vincent, 12:775  
 Remesal, Antonio de, **12:105–106**  
 Remigio de' Girolami, **12:106**, 14:47  
 Remigius of Auxerre, 1:927, 2:457, **12:107–108**  
 Remigius of Lyons, St., 5:783, 8:326, **12:107**  
 Remigius of Reims, St., 3:596, 808, **12:107–108**  
 Remigius of Rouen (Abp.), St., **12:108**  
 “Reminiscences” (Verwyst), 14:461  
 Remiremont Abbey (France), 1:23, 333, **12:108**  
 Remonstrance, 3:173  
 Remonstrance of 1610, 1:713  
 Remonstrants, 2:894, **12:108–109**  
*Removens prohibens*, 4:73  
 Renaissance, **12:109–120**  
     Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129  
     aesthetics, 1:142, 746  
     altars, 1:317  
     analysis and synthesis, 1:382  
     angels, 1:424  
     Apocalypse iconography, 1:544–545  
     Arabian philosophy, 1:672  
     Aristotelianism, 1:671, 672, 685  
     astrology, 7:114  
     Augustinians, 1:888–889  
     benevolent despotism, 4:376–377  
     Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:341  
     Bible cycles, 2:374–375  
     biology, 2:401–402  
     Carolingian legends, 1:764  
     Carolingian Renaissance, 3:159  
     Castiglione, Baldassare, 3:215–216  
     catacombs, 3:224  
     catechesis, 3:232  
     choirs, 3:523  
     Christianity and art, 1:743  
     Church history, 3:605–606  
     Church-State relations, 3:637  
     Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 3:730  
     clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:327  
     coinage during, 10:481–482  
     Cologne, 3:845  
     contrast with baroque period, 2:113  
     crucifixion art, 4:397  
     Dark Ages, 4:529  
     democracy, 4:640  
     doors of churches, 4:873  
     exegesis, 5:518–519  
     hospitals, 7:129–131  
     hylozoism, 7:240  
     hymnody, 7:254  
     iconography of saints, 12:601–602  
     Leo X (Pope) as personification, 8:486  
     liturgical music history, 8:687, 688  
     metaphysics of light, 8:584  
     mosaics, 10:4–5  
     motets, 10:11, 13  
     Nicholas V (Pope), 10:369  
     panentheism thought, 10:821  
     papacy development, 10:840–844  
     papacy stimulus for birth, 10:840  
     pre-Reformation spiritual hunger, 3:606  
     printing in, 7:188, 12:118  
     religious liberalism, 8:540  
     science, 12:815–818  
     soul, 13:345–346  
     spirituality, 13:446–447  
     study of music, 10:72–73  
     Transfiguration, 14:155  
     University of Alcalá, 1:236  
     vestments, 8:635  
     *See also* Renaissance architecture  
     *La Renaissance* (Michelet), 12:112  
     Renaissance architecture, 3:699–702  
     Renaissance art, 12:115–116, 357–358, 13:192–193  
     Renaissance philosophy, 8:867, **12:120–125**

- Renaissance Trinity College chapel (Washington, DC), 3:716
- RENAMO (political party), 10:40
- Renan, Joseph Ernest, 5:521, 841, **12:126**  
 aristocracy, 1:667  
 biographies of Christ, 7:848  
 Claudel, Paul Louis, 3:767  
 historical Jesus, 3:623  
 laicism, 8:283  
 liberal theology, 8:543  
 mythical character of the New Testament, 10:124  
 supernatural, 1:565
- Renard, Henri, 12:777
- Renaudot, Eusèbe, 1:438, **12:126–127**
- Rendtorff, Rolf, 11:97
- René (Marquis d’Elbeuf), 6:579
- René, Georges Edme, 12:278
- René, John B., 1:208
- Renelda, St., 5:188
- Reneri, Henri, 3:184
- RENEW program, 8:116, 819, 10:297, 12:678
- Renewed Church of the Brethren. *See* Moravian Church
- “Renewing the Earth” (American Catholic Bishops), 5:53, 56
- Reni, Guido, 2:114
- Renier of Huy, 12:486
- Reno Diocese (NV), 8:346, 10:271, **12:127**
- Renoirte, Fernand, 12:776
- Renouveau catholique*, 10:75
- Renouvier, Charles Bernard, 5:939, 7:300, 10:238
- Renovatio Romanorum imperii* (renovated Roman Empire), 10:715
- The Renovation of the Church* (Pazzi), 11:47
- Renunciation, 2:138
- Renwick, James, Jr., 3:709, 715
- Renzi, Elisabetta, Bl., **12:127**
- Reordination, 1:928, 7:39, **12:127–128**
- Reparation, **12:128–130**
- Reparatus of Ravenna (Abp.), 4:870
- Repeal Association, 10:540
- Repentance, 2:57, 4:224–225, 7:362, 9:94–95, **12:130**, 13:147  
*See also* Contrition
- The Repentant St. Mary Magdalene*, 9:285
- Repertorium Decreti* (Bartholomew of Brescia), 2:125
- Repertorium utriusque iuris* (Ioannes Milis), 3:52
- Repertorium Hymnologicum* (Chevalier), 12:246
- Repetition of the Law (Mishneh Torah)* (Maimonides), 9:52
- Repetto, Maria, Bl., **12:130–131**
- Repington, Philip (Repyngdon) (Card.), **12:131–132**
- Repkow, Eike von, 1:464–465
- Réponse* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Réponse générale* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Report on Church, Community, and State in Relation to the Economic Order* (1937), 8:578
- Reporter* (newspaper), 14:60
- Representation, principle of, 4:639, 641
- Representative Men* (Emerson), 5:188
- Reprobation, 1:883, **12:132**
- Reprobationes dictorum a fratre Aegidio in sententiarum libros* (Robert of Orford), 12:269
- Reproductive Health Services, Webster v.*, 1:34
- Reproductive technology, 1:656  
 artificial insemination, 11:399–400  
 cloning, 7:178, 178–179, 13:356
- Republic* (Plato), 5:89, 929, 10:201, 14:316, 360  
 Alfarabi, 1:277  
 aristocracy in, 1:667
- Reputation, defamation of, 4:608–609
- Reputation, moral right to, **12:132–134**
- Requiem* (Schumann), 12:789
- Requiem* (Verdi), 14:446
- Requiem Mass*, 1:185, 3:225, **12:134–136**
- Requiem* (Fauré), 5:646
- Rerum Aethiopicarum Scriptores Occidentales*, 5:400
- Rerum Deus Tenax Vigor* (office hymn), 12:136, **136**
- Rerum ecclesiae* (encyclical, Pius XI), 9:681, 11:393, 753
- Rerum Italicarum scriptores* (Muratori), 10:63
- Rerum novarum* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 1:792–793, 2:219, 3:342, 420, 620, 625, 643, 4:19, 5:205–206, 855, 9:317, 10:184, 440, 850, 11:367, 566, **12:136–137**, 793, 14:109, 251, 824
- Catholic social thought, 13:256–257  
 described, 8:492  
 Ketteler’s influence, 8:161  
 Knights of Columbus, 8:190  
 labor organizations, 8:193  
*Raillement* policy, 12:667  
 social gospel, 13:241  
 spreading the word, 8:466
- studies beforehand, 8:371
- Rerum orientalium* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:393
- “Res publica” (Muth), 10:75
- Resch, Peter Anthony, **12:137**
- Rescripts, 4:758, **12:137–138**
- Résé, Frederic (Bp. of Detroit), 4:697, 8:504, 853, 9:605
- Resende, Sebastião Soares de (Bp. of Beira, Mozambique), 11:539
- Resheph (God), 14:270
- Resolutiones* (Luther), 8:879–880
- Respect, **12:138–139**
- Respicentes ea omnia* (encyclical, Pius IX), 12:322
- Respighi, C., 3:380
- Respighi, Ottorino, 12:139, **139**
- Responsa, Jewish, **12:139–140**
- Response (Apocriticus)* (Macarius Magnes), 9:1
- Response to Julius Africanus* (Origen), 10:654
- “Responses” (Nicholas I), 10:361
- Responsibility, 5:194–195
- Responsibility, in the Bible, **12:140–142**
- Responsio ad Apologiam Cardinalis Bellarmini* (Andrewes), 1:408
- Responsio ad librum: Triplici nodo, triplex cuneus* (Bellarmine), 10:500
- Responsio. . . de articulis CVIII ex opere Petri de Tarentasia* (Aquinas), 14:27
- Responsio. . . de articulis XLII* (Aquinas), 14:27
- Responsiones ad conclusiones domini papae* (Richard of Conington), 12:232
- Responsorial psalms, 3:75, 6:413, **12:142**
- Rest, 10:21, **12:142**, 13:610–611
- Restaurus Cataldus Perusinus, 3:52
- Restitution, 1:787, 2:612, **12:142–144**
- Restitution, Edict of (1629), 5:688, 8:313, **12:144**
- Restitution of Decayed Intelligence in Antiquities* (Verstegan), 14:460
- Restitutus (Bp. of London), 2:620, 8:770
- Restitutus of Carthage (Bp.), 4:862
- Restoration (1660–1700), 3:618, 7:577, 11:460
- Resurrection, Greco-Oriental, **12:145**
- Resurrection of Christ, 5:218, **12:145–165**, 146, 147, 13:312  
 Assumption of Mary, 1:799  
 Christophanies, 12:152–156  
 Cleopas, 3:801  
 death of God theology, 4:585  
 demythologizing, 4:657

- elevation of man, 5:149–151  
 eschatology, 5:350  
 impenetrability, 7:361–362  
 lauds, 8:379  
 Lent, 8:469  
 liturgical calendar, 8:641  
 Lord's Day, 8:781, 782  
 narratives, 5:810  
 Nicene Creed (325), 10:354  
 redemption, 11:971–972, 975, 988  
 represented in baptismal fonts, 2:76  
 sacrifice of the cross, 12:518–520  
 Son of God in power, 13:313  
 Son of Man, 13:317  
 Sunday as weekly celebration, 13:608  
 theology, 12:157–161  
 women's visit to the tomb,  
 12:150–152
- The Resurrection of the Ancient Scottish  
 Language (Ais-Eiridh na Sean  
 Chánoin Albannaich)* (MacDonald),  
 9:12
- Resurrection of the dead, **12:165–174**  
 Adam, 1:104  
 afterlife, 1:165  
 in the Bible, 12:165, 167–172  
 burial, 2:700  
 Corinthians Epistles, 4:267  
 cremation, 4:360  
 death, 4:577  
 Divine judgment, 8:27  
 early Judaism, 8:5  
 end of the world, 5:214, 218  
 Jesus' reference to Old Testament,  
 3:28  
 in the Qur'ān, 7:609  
 represented in baptismal fonts, 2:76  
 retribution, 12:177–178  
 theology, 12:172–174  
*See also* Glorified body
- Resurrectionists, **12:174**
- Retables, 1:316–317
- Retablo*, 12:685
- El Retablo de Maese Pedro* (Falla),  
 5:612
- Rethinking Missions*, 13:411
- Reticus (Bp. of Autun), St., 1:926
- Retórica cristiana* (Valadés),  
 14:367–368
- Retouret, Jacques, 12:278
- Retraction* (Chaucer), 3:456
- Retribution, **12:174–179**  
 afterlife, 1:164–165  
 Divine judgment, 8:27  
 Ecclesiastes, 5:35
- individual eschatology, 5:337–338  
 Paradise, 10:876  
 sin, 13:143  
 wisdom literature, 14:788–789
- Rettenpacher, Simon, 8:248–249
- Return to the Future* (Undset), 14:295
- Retz, Jean François Paul de Gondi de,  
**12:179–180**
- Reuchlin, Johann, 6:696–697,  
**12:180–181**, 181
- Argyropoulos, John, 1:659
- biblical philology, 5:518
- Crotus Rubianus, 4:386
- humanism, 7:187, 12:119, 180–181
- Pfefferkorn controversy, 5:306,  
 12:12, 181
- Renaissance philosophy, 12:123
- Reuental, neidhart von, 4:400
- Reun Abbey (Germany), 1:108
- Reunion Movement (Syro-Malankara  
 Church), 13:719–721
- The Reunion of Christendom* (Schaff),  
 12:726
- Reusch, Franz Heinrich, **12:181–182**
- Reuss, E. G. E., 5:519, 521
- Reuss, Maternus, 12:770
- Reussner, Adam, 12:795
- Reuwich, Erhard, 2:522
- Revealer of Hidden Things (Tsofnath  
 Pa'aneah)* (Gikatilla), 6:211
- Revealer of the Light (Kasātē Berhān).  
*See* Frumentius, St.
- Reveille for Radicals* (Alinsky), 1:288
- Revelation  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:226  
 Catholic social thought, 13:247  
 Christian law, 10:201  
 dogma, 9:754  
 Gioberti, Vincenzo, 6:230  
 heaven, 6:685  
 intellect, 7:506–507  
 judgment, 8:40–41  
 need for, 10:195  
 prophecy, 11:762–764  
 religious freedom, 5:953–954  
 Son of Man, 13:317  
 soteriology, 13:329  
 soul, 13:336  
 spirit, 13:425  
 Thomistic analysis on natural law,  
 10:190–191
- Revelation, Book of, **12:182–187**, 183  
 adultery, 1:133  
 altars, 1:320  
 Amen, 1:348
- angels, 1:417–418, 427  
 Antichrist, 1:515  
 apocalyptic style, 1:546, 12:182  
 Assumption of Mary, 1:799  
 authorship, 7:895  
 authorship and canonicity, 3:31, 32,  
 12:182–183  
 baptism, 2:56  
 beatific vision, 2:171  
 canonicity, 3:28  
 cherubim, 3:467  
 Christocentrism, 3:558  
 Church, 3:579  
 contents, 12:184  
 curses, 4:443  
 date of composition, 12:184  
 Divine judgment, 8:30, 40  
 Elijah's Second Coming, 5:159  
 eschatology, 5:341  
 Gehenna, 6:116  
 glory of God (end of creation), 6:246  
 Gnosis, 6:254  
 Hades, 6:604  
 heaven, 6:687  
 holiness, 7:10  
 iconography, 1:543–545  
 I-Thou mysticism, 10:118  
 Johannine work, 7:895  
 justice of God, 8:71, 72  
 Kingdom of God, 8:173, 174  
 Lamb of God, 8:301, 302  
 lamps and lighting, 8:314  
 Laodicea, 8:328  
 letters to the churches of Asia Minor,  
 5:306, 12:184  
 Logos, 8:760  
 lukewarmness, 8:865  
 magic, 9:39  
 martyrs and martyrdom, 9:227  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:244–245  
 methods of interpretation,  
 12:186–187  
 millenarianism, 9:633, 635  
 Paradise, 10:875  
 Parousia, 10:899  
 Precious Blood, 11:639, 641  
 precious stones, 11:646  
 right and justice, 8:65  
 Roman persecutions, 3:592  
 royal priesthood, 11:692–693  
 serpent as symbol, 13:19  
 Sukkot, 2:532  
 wisdom, 14:791  
 women, role of, 14:831–832

- Revelation, concept of, in the Bible, **12:187–190**
- Revelation, fonts (sources) of, **12:190–193**
- Revelation, primitive, **12:193**
- Revelation, the Birth of a New Age* (Spangler), 10:273
- Revelation, theology of, 3:355, 8:253, 10:190–191, 12:57, **193–198**, 13:892
- Revelation, virtual, **12:198–200**
- Revelation of Peter, 3:31
- Revelationes* (St. Gertrude the Great). *See Insinuationes*
- Revelations, 10:108
- Revelations, private, **12:200–203**
- Revelations and Intelligences* (Pazzi), 11:47
- Revelations of Divine Love* (Julian of Norwich), 10:118, 120
- Revérbero Constitucional Fluminense* (periodical), 2:96
- Reverence (*Observantia*), **12:203**
- Réveries du promeneur solitaire* (Rousseau), 12:393–394
- Reverman, Theodore (Bp. of Superior, WI, 1877–1941), 14:782
- Reversion, Daoism and, 4:523
- Revetor, William, 9:881
- Review Board, Thomas v.* (1981), 3:663
- Review for Religious*, 8:139
- Reviling. *See* Contumely
- Reville, Albert, 5:521
- Revised Common Lectionary* (RCL), 5:254, 8:441
- Revised Lateran Pacts. *See* Lateran Pacts (1985)
- Revised Version of the Bible (1885), 13:236
- Revisionist theology, **12:203–204**
- La Revista Católica* (periodical), 12:675–676
- Revista de Occidente* (Ortega y Gasset, ed.), 10:679
- Revista do Instituto histórico e geográfico brasileiro* (periodical), 2:96
- Revista la Sagrada Familia* (periodical), 9:130
- Revista Maryknoll* (periodical), 9:297
- Revius (Jacques de Rèves), 3:184
- Revivalism, **12:204–205**
- Bushnell, Horace, 4:116–117
- Finney, Charles Grandison, 5:735
- hymnology, 7:257–258
- justification, 8:87
- liberal theology, 8:542
- Lutherans, 8:885–886
- spiritual music, 13:456
- The Revivification of Religious Sciences* (Algazel), 7:612
- Reviviscence, sacramental, 6:408, **12:205–206**
- Reviviscence of Merit, **12:206–207**
- Revocatus (martyr), 1:93
- La Révolution* (Quinet), 5:969
- Revolution of 1688 (England), 5:249, 7:707, **12:207–208**, 463
- Anglicanism, 1:444
- Catholic sympathies in Scotland, 12:835
- Declaration of Rights (1689), 4:590
- Maryland, 2:887, 9:300
- Test Oaths enforced after, 10:501
- Revolution of 1848 (Austria), 1:914
- Revolution Settlement (1689), 4:330
- Revue Biblique* (periodical), 5:50, 8:280
- Revue biblique 1980: The Rule of St. Benedict with Notes*, 2:263
- Revue d'histoire ecclésiastique* (periodical), 8:824
- Revue du clergé; français*, 14:241
- Revue Musicale* (periodical), 5:700
- Revue néoscolastique de philosophie* (periodical), 12:774
- Revue Sacerdotale* (periodical), 14:261
- Revue Thomiste* (periodical), 6:94, 12:774, 13:23
- Rex Glorioso Martyrum* (office hymn), **12:208–209**
- Rex Sempiternae Caelitum* (office hymn), **12:209**
- Rey, Anthony, **12:209**
- Rey, Joseph, 3:751
- Reyes, Antonio de los (Bp.), 2:866
- Reyes, Isabelo de los, Sr., 11:254
- Reyes Salazar, Sabás, St., **12:209**
- Reynal, Jeanne, 10:5
- Reynald of Châtillon, 4:403
- Reynolds, Ignatius A., 13:365
- Reynolds, J., 3:678
- Reynolds, Joshua, 13:474
- Reynolds, Richard (d. 1535), St., 5:225, 12:8, **209–210**
- Reynolds, Richard (Thomas) (d. 1642), Bl., 5:235
- Reynolds, Susan, 5:706
- Reynolds v. United States* (1878), 3:655, 661
- Rezzonico, Carlo della Torre. *See* Clement XIII (Pope)
- RGP. *See Romano-Germanic Pontifical*
- Rhapsodomacy, 13:328
- Rhazes (Razes, Al-Rāzī), 1:238, 833, **12:210–211**
- Rheims, School of, 1:448
- Rheims-Douay New Testament, 1:296, 9:213
- Rheinau Abbey (Switzerland), **12:211**
- Rheinberger, Josef Gabriel Von, **12:212**
- Rheticus (German astronomer), 4:251
- Rhetoric, **12:212–214**
- argumentation, 1:659
- Aristotle, 1:684
- art, 1:747
- Byzantine literature, 2:773, 791
- dialectics, 4:723, 727
- Galatians, 6:54
- preaching, 11:617
- Second sophistic, 12:855
- study, 8:536
- teaching, 6:428
- Rhetorica* (Alcuin), 10:763
- Rhetorica ecclesiastica* (Panigarola), 10:822
- Rhetorical criticism, 6:794
- Rho, Giacomo, 3:495, **12:214**
- Rhode, Peter Paul (Bp. of Green Bay, WI), 3:478, 14:782
- Rhode Island, **12:214–218**
- Baptist church founding, 2:79
- Church-State relations, 3:641, 648, 650, 651
- Williams, Roger, founding, 14:759
- See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Rhodes, Alexandre de, 1:407, 408, 10:977, **12:218–219**
- Rhodes, Island of, 8:193
- Rhodes, Mary, 8:786
- Rhodes scholarships (Oxford University), 10:732
- Rhonheimer, Martin, 10:186
- Rhymed sermons, 11:612
- Riario, Alessandro, 12:220
- Riario, Girolamo, 3:855, 12:219–220, 13:197
- Riario, Pietro (Card.), 12:219
- Riario, Raffaele, 12:220
- Riario family, **12:219–220**
- Ribadeneyra, Pedro de, **12:220**, 13:369
- Ribalta, Francisco de, 5:476
- Ribat* (Islamic institution), 7:616
- Ribeiro, Bras, Bl., 1:951
- Ribera, Francisco de, 12:186
- Riberi, Antonio, 3:502
- Ribero, Juan, 3:851
- Ribet, Jérôme, **12:221**



- Ribot, Philip, 3:133, 4:470  
 Ricaldone, Peter, 12:614  
 Ricardo, Antonio, 3:246  
 Riccardi, Alessandro (Bp.), 12:386  
 Riccardi, Andrea, 12:672  
 Riccardi, Placido, Bl., 5:624, 12:221  
 Ricceri, Luigi, 12:614  
 Ricchini, A., 2:844  
 Ricci, Lorenzo, 3:213, 792, 793, 7:787, **12:221–223**  
 Ricci, Matteo, 3:493–494, 613, 12:214, 223, **223–225**  
     Cattaneo, Lazzaro, 3:296  
     Chinese mission, 7:784, 9:692  
     Chinese rites controversy, 3:498, 514  
     Clavius, Christopher, 3:772  
     Indian Rites controversy, 7:402  
 Ricci, Scipione de' (Bp. of Pistoia-Prato), 12:225, **225–226**  
     Josephinism, 3:615  
     Synod of Pistoia, 1:846–847, 8:663, 11:363, 364  
 Ricci, Sebastiano, 10:4  
 Ricci, Vittorio, **12:226**  
 Rice, Edmund Ignatius, Bl., 7:573–574, 11:682, **12:226–227**  
 Rice, Joseph J. (Bp. of Burlington), 14:455  
 Rice, Luther, 2:79, **12:227**  
 Riceputi, Filippo, 5:627  
*Ricerche storiche concernenti le due canoniche di S. Maria di Reno e di S. Salvatore* (Trombelli), 14:213  
 Rich, Edmund (Abp. of Canterbury), St., 12:545  
 Rich, Richard, 5:749–750, **12:227**  
 Richar (Bp.), 12:549  
 Richard (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481  
 Richard, Claude, 12:278  
 Richard, Gabriel, 4:697, 8:521, 9:604–605, **12:227–228**  
 Richard I (Lionheart) (King of England), 7:145  
     Celestine III (Pope), 3:319  
     Crusades, 3:776, 4:400, 402, 411  
     Cyprus, 4:461  
     Fonevrault Convent, 5:793  
     Garnerius of Rochefort, 6:99  
     Geoffrey of York, 6:143  
     Philip II Augustus, 11:244–245  
 Richard II (King of England)  
     Alexander Neville, 1:263  
     Arundel, Thomas, 1:766, 767  
     Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:451  
     Clifford, Richard, 3:805  
     Courtenay, William, 4:318  
     Robert Waldby of York, 12:271  
     Western Schism, 13:79  
 Richard III (King of England), 4:317, 13:88  
*Richard III (More)*, 9:892  
 Richard de Clare, 1:433  
 Richard de la Vergne, François Marie (Card.), 1:357, **12:228**  
 Richard de Mores (Ricardus Anglicus), 3:48, **12:228–229**  
 Richard Fishacre, 1:878, 3:50, **12:229–230**, 262, 285  
 Richard Fitzralph (Abp.), 1:697, **12:230**, 234  
 Richard Grant of Canterbury (Abp.), **12:230**  
 Richard Knapwell (Clapwell), 4:275–276, 5:818, **12:230–231**, 14:45  
 Richard of Bury (Bp. of Durham), 4:444, **12:231–232**, 234, 265  
 Richard of Campsall, **12:232**  
 Richard of Canterbury (Abp.), 2:125, **12:232**  
 Richard of Chichester (Bp.), 4:88, 5:242  
 Richard of Conington, **12:232–233**  
 Richard of Cornwall, 4:411  
 Richard of Fountains, 1:219  
 Richard of Gravesend (Bp. of Lincoln, d. 1279), **12:233**  
 Richard of Gravesend (Bp. of London, d. 1303), **12:233**  
 Richard of Kilvington, **12:233–234**  
 Richard of Middleton (Mediavilla), 1:878, 2:391, 10:602, **12:234**  
 Richard of Saint-Vanne, 12:540  
 Richard of Saint-Victor, 3:68, **12:234–235**  
     Andrew of Saint-Victor, 1:407  
     Bonaventure, St., 2:485  
     efficient causality, 5:101  
     incommunicability, 7:379  
     love, concept of, 8:827  
     mysticism, 12:589, 759  
     mysticism prose, 10:118  
     Victorine spirituality, 14:485  
 Richard of St. Leger, 2:190  
 Richard of Swyneshed, **12:235–236**, 812  
 Richard of Thetford, 11:619  
 Richard of Verdun (Abbot), 12:588  
 Richard of Wallingford (Abbot), **12:236**  
 Richard Rufus of Cornwall, **12:236**  
 Richard the Bishop, 2:307  
 Richard the Lion-Hearted. *See* Richard I (Lionheart) (King of England)  
 Richardot, Francis (Bp. of Arras), 1:722  
 Richards, I. A., 1:143  
 Richardson, Alan, 12:195  
 Richardson, E., 4:385  
 Richardson, H. H., 3:670, 700, 709, 715  
 Richardson, Laurence, Bl., 5:228, 717, **12:236–237**  
*Richardson, Tilton v.* (1971), 3:667  
 Richardson, William (c. 1550-90). *See* Gerard, Miles, Bl.  
 Richardson, William, Bl. (d. 1603), 5:234, **12:237**  
 Richelieu, Armand Jean du Plessis de (Card.), 12:237, **237–239**  
     as Abp. of Aix, 1:197  
     adviser, 8:432–433  
     Amyraut, Moïse, 1:367  
     Bérulle, Pierre de, 2:339  
     Canada, 3:4  
     Chaise-Dieu Abbey, 3:362  
     Chézard de Matel, Jeanne Marie, 3:474  
     Chrysostom of Saint-Lô, John, 3:573  
     Church reform in France, 5:850  
     Cistercians, 3:747  
     domestic policy, 12:238  
     Duvergier de Hauranne, Jean, 4:955  
     Edict of Alais (1629) issued on advice of, 10:145  
     foreign policy, 12:238–239  
     Huguenots, 3:639, 7:168  
     papal power, 12:680  
     plots against, 8:336, 12:179  
     religious character, 12:239  
     Richer, Edmond, 12:239  
     rule during Swedish Intervention (1630-35), 14:10  
     Smith's patron, 13:234–235  
     as Sorbonne headmaster, 10:889  
 Richelmy, A. (Abp.), 1:291  
 Richeome, Louis, 12:488  
 Richer (d. after 998), 9:447–448  
 Richer, Edmond, 3:639, 753, 10:843, **12:239–240**  
 Richer of Metz, 9:457  
 Richet, Charles, 11:463  
 Richier, Germaine, 1:803, 4:397  
 Richmond Diocese (VA), 2:37–38  
 Richter, Franz Xaver, **12:240**  
 Richter, Henry Joseph (Bp. of Grand Rapids, MI), 4:839  
*Richtlinien für die Gestaltung des Gotteshauses aus dem Geiste der römischen Liturgie*, 8:621–622  
 Ricimer the Goth, 12:355  
 Rickaby, John, 12:775  
 Rickaby, Joseph, 2:624, **12:240**, 775  
 Ricke, Jodoco, **12:240–241**



- Ricken, David Laurin (Bp. of Cheyenne, WY), 14:871
- Rickert, H., 5:398
- Ricoeur, Paul, 5:349, 10:869, **12:241–242**  
 guilt, 6:568  
 hermeneutics, 6:790, 796, 10:306  
 literary myth, 10:121  
 myth, 4:658  
 sacramental theology, 12:475
- Ricoldus de Monte Croce, **12:242–243**
- Ricvera of Clastre, Bl., 11:666
- Ridder, Charles H., **12:243**
- Riddle, D. W., 2:365–366
- Riddle and Reverie* (Feeney), 5:663
- Rider, John, 5:753
- Ridley, Nicholas (Bp. of Rochester and London), 12:9, 10, **243**  
 Anglican orders problem, 1:435, 436  
 Brookes, James, 2:627  
 Cranmer, Thomas, 4:334
- Ridolfi, Laurentius, 3:51
- Ridolfi Plot, 5:752
- Riedl, Paul D., 8:821–822
- Rieger, Karl (Father), 12:727
- Riehl, Alois, 10:236
- Riel, Louis, 8:270
- Rienzo, Cola di, 1:548, 3:780, **828–829**, 855
- Riepp, Benedicta (Mother), 2:259
- Riera Coromina, Sebastián, 2:92
- Riess, Bruno, 12:552
- Rietveld, Gerrit Thomas, 3:680
- Rietzenstein, Richard, 2:385
- Rieux, René de (Bp. of Lyon), 2:160
- Rievaulx Abbey (England), 1:137–138, 3:601, 749, 750, 5:832, **12:243–245**, 244
- Riez, Council of (439), 1:116, 4:84
- Al-Rifā'i, 7:620
- Riforma cattolica* (Gioberti), 6:230
- Rig Veda*, 6:840
- Rigail Pátraic*, 2:422
- Rigali, Justin Francis (Abp. of St. Louis), 12:561
- Rigaux, B., 5:523
- Rigby, John, St., 5:233, **12:245**
- Riggs, Thomas Lawrason, **12:245–246**
- Righetti, M., 1:185
- Right and rights, 8:65–67, 294
- Righteousness. *See* Justification
- Rights of Man* (Paine), 5:262
- The Rights of Man* (Paine), 10:757
- Rigobert (Bp. of Reims), 12:36
- Rigoletto* (Verdi), 14:446
- Rigord of Saint-Denis, 1:463
- Rigorism, 9:879–880, **12:246**  
 Alexander VIII (Pope), 10:844  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:311  
 Cárdenas, Juan de, 3:102  
 casuistry, 3:221  
 Elvira Council, 5:178
- Rijn, Rembrandt Harmensz van. *See* Rembrandt (Dutch painter)
- Rilke, M., 5:544
- Rilke, Rainer Maria, 1:429, 7:196–197
- Rimbaud, Arthur, 3:767
- Rimed Office, 8:682, **12:246–247**
- Rimini, Council of, 8:555–556
- Rinaldi, Filippo, Bl., **12:247–248**
- Rinaldi, Odorico (Raynaldus), **12:248**
- Rinaldi, Philip, 12:614
- Rinaldi, Stephen, 12:717
- Rinaldo (Card., 1618-1672), 5:372
- Rinaldo (Card., 1655-1737), 5:372
- Ringeltaube, W. T., 7:403
- Rings, liturgical use of, 8:637, **12:248–249**, 249
- Il Rinovamento civile d'Italia* (Gioberti), 6:229
- Rinsei, Peter, Bl., 7:734
- Rinuccini, Giovanni Battista (Abp. of Fermo), 1:77, 7:559, **12:249–250**, 724
- Rinzai School, 14:916
- Río de la Plata Diocese (Argentina), 1:648–649
- Rio de la Plata mission (South America), 9:712–713
- Riobé, G. (Abp. of Paris), 5:861
- Riobó, Juan, 1:207
- Riordan, Michael Augustine (Brother), 7:573, 11:682
- Riordan, Patrick William (Abp. of San Francisco), 1:250, 2:867, **12:250–251**, 615, 647–648
- Ripa, Cesare, 7:283
- Ripa, Matteo, **12:251**
- Ripalda, Juan Martínez de, 3:233, 242, **12:251–252**
- Ripley, George, 2:627
- Ripley, Sophia Dana, 2:627
- Ripoll Abbey (Spain), **12:252**
- Ripoll Diego, Eduardo, 2:92
- Ripoll Morata, Felipe, Bl., **12:252**
- Ripon Abbey (England), 4:449, 8:430, **12:253**
- Rishanger, William, 12:532
- Risorgimento, 3:100, 313–314, 7:672, 10:151, **12:253–255**
- Risso Patron, Buenaventura (Bp. of Salta), 1:651
- Rist, Valerius, **12:255**
- Rita of Cascia, St., 1:872, 888, 5:632, **12:255**
- Ritchie, D. G., 10:194
- Rite of Baptism for Children*, 2:65, 70
- Rite of Christian Initiation of Adults* (RCIA), 1:906, 3:253, 5:17, 553  
 Confirmation, 4:84, 88, 90, 91, 10:77  
 conversion, 4:237, 238, 242  
 lay formation, 8:289
- Rite of Confirmation*, 4:88, 91
- Rite of Consecration, 14:546
- Rite of Penance, 8:650, 11:71–72
- Rites, Congregation of, **12:256**, 493
- Rites of committal, 6:32–33
- Ritschl, Albrecht, 5:323, 332, 6:314, **12:256–257**, 257, 14:234  
 Christomonism, 12:739  
 doctrine, 4:805  
 ethics and a moral life, 5:396  
 experience theology, 5:557  
 justification, 8:88  
 Knudson, 8:227  
 liberal theology, 8:543  
 Lipsius dialogue, 8:597
- Rittelmayer, Friedrich, 1:513
- Ritter, Joseph E. (Card.), 7:416, 418, **12:257–258**, 560–561
- Ritual, Roman (*Rituale Romanum*), 4:9, 10, 11:26, **12:258**  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:486, 487  
 blessing of lamb, 8:302  
 catechumenate, 3:252  
 celebration of the Hours, 8:735  
 Council of Trent, 12:328  
 Middle Ages, 8:658
- Ritual bathing and purification, 2:57–58, 11:830–831
- Ritual pattern theory, 8:178
- The Ritual Process: Structure and Anti-Structure* (Turner), 14:245
- Ritual studies, 8:724, 12:87, **258–260**, 14:245–246
- Rituale Sacramentorum Romanum* (Santori), 1:486, 14:470
- Ritualist Movement, 1:446–447
- Rituals, nature of myth and, 10:122–123
- Ritus Servandus in Celebratione Missae* (1965), 10:640
- Rivadavia, Bernardino, 1:650, 3:211, **12:260–261**, 261
- Rivail, Hippolyte Léon Denizard. *See* Kardec, Allan
- River Brethren, 2:606, **12:261**

- Rivera, Norberto (Abp.), 1:632  
 Rivero, Mariano, 12:280  
 Rivers, Clarence, 1:162  
 Rivier, Anne Marie. *See* Rivier, Marie-Anne, Bl.  
 Rivier, Marie-Anne, Bl., 11:683–684, **12:261–262**  
 Rivière, Jean, 11:976, 977, **12:262**  
*Rivista di cultura*, 10:70  
*Rivista di Vita Spirituale* (periodical), 6:42  
*Rivista internazionale di scienze sociali e ausiliarie* (periodical), 14:109  
*Rivista Liturgica* (periodical), 12:679  
*Rivista Italiana di filosofia neoscolastica* (periodical), 12:774  
 Rizal, José, 11:260  
 Rizo Patron, Buenaventura (Bp.), 3:759  
 Rizzo, Rita Frances. *See* Angelica (Mother)  
 RNA, 8:575–576  
 RNDM (Sisters of Our Lady of the Missions), 10:724  
 Roach, John (Abp. of St. Paul-Minneapolis), 2:875, 12:576  
*Road to Heaven*, 3:232  
*Roads to Freedom* (Sartre), 12:697  
 Robaut, Aloysius, 1:208, 209  
 Robert, André, **12:262**  
 Robert I (Duke of Burgundy), 1:927  
 Robert I (King of the West Franks), 3:172  
 Robert II (King of France), 1:9  
 Robert Bacon, 12:229, **262–263**  
 Robert Bellarmine, St. (d. 1621), 13:909  
 Robert Cowton, **12:263**  
 Robert Grosseteste (Bp. of Lincoln), 4:46, 11:633, **12:263–264**, 285  
 Adam Marsh, 1:107  
 Adam of Buckfield, 1:108  
 Agnellus of Pisa, Bl., 1:177  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:225  
 Alexander of Hales, 1:265  
 Aristotelianism, 1:674  
 light symbolism, 3:674  
 Robert Holcot, **12:265**  
 Robert Kilwardby (Card.), 3:72, **12:265–266**, 14:44  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:225  
 Aristotelianism, 1:674  
 Latin Averroism, 1:936  
 scholasticism, 12:760  
 University of Paris, 3:603  
 Robert of Arbrissel, Bl., 5:793, 10:503, **12:266**  
 Angers, 1:432  
 apostolici, 1:594  
 Bernard of Tiron, St., 2:316  
 Vitalis of Savigny, 12:711  
 Robert of Basevorn, 11:619  
 Robert of Bruges (Abbot), Bl., **12:267**  
 Robert of Bury Saint Edmunds, **12:267**  
 Robert of Chester, 1:238  
 Robert of Colletorto, 4:276  
 Robert of Courçon (Card.), 4:540, **12:267**  
 Robert of Courtonne (Card.), 12:582  
 Robert of Flamborough, 3:50, **12:267–268**  
 Robert of Geneva. *See* Clement VII (Antipope)  
 Robert of Hereford, 1:219  
 Robert of la Bassée, 1:265  
 Robert of Melun (Bp. of Hereford), 5:516, 9:455, **12:268**, 289  
 Robert of Molesme, St., 2:649, 3:746, 751, 9:767, 792, **12:268–269**  
 Robert of Newminster (Abbot), St., **12:269**  
 Robert of Orford (De Colletorto), 4:276, 5:818, **12:269**, 14:45  
 Robert of Soletto, Bl., **12:269**  
 Robert of Stratford (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481  
 Robert of Torigny, 1:462, 2:190, **12:269–270**  
 Robert of Torote, 8:52  
 Robert of Turotte (Bp.), 4:272  
 Robert of Walsingham, 12:232  
 Robert of Winchelsea (Abp. of Canterbury), 2:502, 3:72, 803, **12:270**  
 Robert Pullen (Card.), **12:270**  
 Robert Waldby of York (Abp.), **12:271**  
 Roberts, J. Deotis, 8:545  
 Roberts, John, St., 3:198, 5:234–235, **12:271**  
 Roberts, Thomas d'Estre (Abp. of Bombay), **12:271–272**  
 Robertson, J. MacKinnon, 7:850  
 Robertson, James, **12:273**  
 Robertson, John M., 5:967, 968  
 Robespierre, Maximilien François de, 5:974, 10:146, **12:273**, 13:626  
 Robin, L., 1:678  
 Robinson, Armitage, 9:78  
 Robinson, Christopher, Bl., 5:233, **12:273**  
 Robinson, H. W., 10:79  
 Robinson, James M., 3:465, 4:657, 5:522  
 Robinson, John, 4:115  
 Robinson, John, Bl., 5:230  
 Robinson, John A. T., 4:585–586, 1:666, 7:909, 11:890  
 Robinson, Paschal (Charles), **12:273–274**  
 Robinson of Carlisle (Bp.), 12:273  
 Robles, Tranquilino Ubiarco, St., 6:545  
 Robles Hurtado, José María, **12:274**  
 Robot, Isidore (Abbot), **12:274–275**  
 Robusti, Jacobo, 1:37, 2:370, 375, 4:397, 8:345, 12:564  
 Roca, Julio A., 1:651  
 Roca Huguet, Constancio, Bl., 7:123  
 Roca Huguet, Cristino, Bl., 7:124  
 Rocca, Angelo, 1:889, **12:275**  
 Roccacasale, Mariano da, Bl., **12:275**  
 Roch, St., 12:275, **275–276**  
 Roche, Aloysius, 11:625  
 Roche, Christopher, 7:580  
 Roche, Daniel, 1:732  
 Roche, David, 7:582  
 Roche, John, Bl., 5:230, 784, 7:579  
 Rochefort Ships, Martyrs of, BB., **12:276–278**  
 Rochefort-Lucay, Lucrèce de (abbess), 12:390  
 Rochefoucauld, François de la (Card.), 3:747  
 La Rochelle (France), 7:168  
 Rochester, Ancient See of (England), 3:70, 8:103, 325, **12:278**  
 Rochester, John, Bl., 5:226, **12:278–279**  
 Rochester Sisters of St. Joseph, 9:406  
 Rochette, Gabrielle Charlotte Ranfray de la, 2:158  
 Rochford, Joseph, 7:581  
 Rochmarius, Andrew, 12:764  
 Rock, Johann, 1:330  
 Rockos, Thomas (Bp.), 7:400  
 Rococo architecture, 2:106, 3:675, 679, 707–708  
 Roda y Arrieta, Manuel de, 3:792, 794  
 Rodat, St. Émilie de, 7:24, **12:279**  
 Roden, Ben, 4:541, 542  
 Roden, George, 4:542  
 Rodie, Thomas (Bp. of Biloxi), 2:397  
 Rodolphus Agricola. *See* Agricola, Rodolphus (Roelof Huysman)  
 Rodotà, Felice Samuele, 7:650  
 Rodrigo de la Cruz, 4:289  
 Rodrigo del Padrón (Bp.), 12:684  
 Rodríguez, Alonso, 6:342  
 Rodríguez, Blas de (Father), 6:148  
 Rodríguez, Louis, Bl., 1:952  
 Rodríguez, Manuel, Bl., 1:951  
 Rodríguez (Bp. of Santiago), 3:485  
 Rodríguez, A. J., 14:460

- Rodriguez, Agustin, 12:674
- Rodríguez, Alfonso, 1:310, 7:782, 10:876, **12:279–280**
- Rodríguez, Alphonsus, St., 3:770, 771, 4:94, **12:280**
- Rodríguez, Blas, 5:875
- Rodríguez, Edmigio, St., 1:298
- Rodríguez, Joao, 3:112
- Rodríguez, José Cecilio, St., 1:298
- Rodríguez, Miguel, 5:63
- Rodriguez de Araújo, Juan Jacinto, 3:112, 7:699
- Rodríguez de Mendoza, Toribio, **12:280–281**
- Rodríguez Santiago, Carlos Manuel, Bl., **12:281**
- Rodriguez Tçuzu, João, **12:281–282**
- Rodríguez Zorrilla, José Santiago (Bp.), 3:732, **12:282**
- Roe (Rowe), Alban (Bartholomew), St., 5:235, **12:282–283**
- Roe v. Wade* (1973), 1:32, 34, 12:575, 14:315
- Roemer, Theodore, **12:283**
- Roemer v. Board of Public Works* (1976), 3:667
- Roerig, Gabriel, 2:14
- Roey, Joseph van (Card.), 9:78
- Rogation Days, 9:84, **12:283**
- Rogationist Fathers of the Heart of Jesus, 5:865
- Rogellus (martyr of Córdoba), 4:262
- Roger (Archdeacon of Wiltshire), 12:617
- Roger, Gaspar, 2:625
- Roger, Peter. *See* Clement VI (Pope)
- Roger, Pierre. *See* Clement VI (Pope)
- Roger I (Norman king), 13:103
- Roger II (Count of Sicily), 3:318, 7:469–470, **12:287–288**
- Roger II (King of Sicily), 1:370, 371, 4:891, 7:82
- Roger Bacon, 4:46, 5:242, 517, **12:283–285**, 284
- Adam Marsh, 1:107
- Albert the Great, St., 1:225
- alchemy, 1:239
- Alexander of Hales, 1:265
- Arabian philosophy, 1:623
- astrology, 1:813
- Averroës, 1:935
- evolution of science, 12:798
- experimental science, 5:554
- Franciscan theology, 5:899
- individuation, 7:425
- Liber de causis*, 8:533
- music, study of, 10:72
- optics, 12:813
- Robert Grosseteste, 12:263
- scholasticism, 12:760
- Roger de Limesey (Bp. of Chester), 3:469
- Roger de Pont L'Évêque (Abp. of York), **12:286**
- Roger le Fort (Abp. of Bourges), Bl., **12:286**
- Roger Marston, 1:878, **12:286–287**, 760
- Roger of Conway, 12:234
- Roger of Élan, Bl., **12:287**
- Roger of Hoveden, 1:464
- Roger of Lewes (Bp. of Wells), 2:152
- Roger of Notingham, **12:287**
- Roger of Salisbury (Bp.), **12:287**, 617
- Roger of Swyneshed, **12:288**
- Roger of Todi, Bl., **12:288**
- Roger of Wendover, 1:464, 12:532
- Roger of Worcester (Bp.), 2:125, **12:289**
- Rogers, Bruce, 2:524
- Rogers, Carl, 7:197
- Rogers, John (architect), 3:715
- Rogers, Mary Joseph (Mother), **12:289–290**
- Rogers, Woodes, 2:14
- Rogerus. *See* Theophilus (Benedictine writer)
- Rogier, L. J., 10:263
- Rogue, Pierre René, Bl., **12:290**
- Rohan, A. G. de (Card.), 1:57
- Rohault, Jacques, 3:185
- Rohault de Fleury, 13:89
- Rohde, E., 2:443
- Rohling, Canon, 7:873
- Rohlman, Henry P. (Bp. of Dubuque), 4:535, 923–924
- Rohrbacher, René François, 3:619, **12:290**
- Roifus, Karl, 11:644
- Rojas, José Ramón, **12:290–291**
- Rojas, Simon de, St., **12:291**
- Rojas Pinilla military government, 8:870
- Rokusuke, Lawrence, Bl., 7:733
- Rokycana, John, 2:460–461
- Roland, Nicolas, Bl., **12:291**
- Roland of Cremona, **12:291–292**, 14:5
- Roldán Lara, David, St., 2:156, 6:545, **12:292**
- Rolduc Monastery (Netherlands), **12:292–293**
- The Role of Knowledge in Western Religion* (Randall), 10:205
- Rolendis, St., **12:293**
- Role-taking, in conversion, 13:272–273
- Rolevinck, Werner, **12:293**
- Rolin, Nicolas, 1:926
- Roll and Codex, **12:293–295**
- Rolle de Hampole, Richard, 5:243, **12:295–297**, 296
- direction, spiritual, 4:762
- Holy Name, 7:32
- mysticism, 3:605, 10:118, 119
- Rollini, Giuseppe, 2:544
- Rollo (Hrolf the Ganger), 10:427–428
- Rollo (Viking leader), 3:172
- Rolly, Miguel (Father), 3:857
- Roma sotteranea* (Bosio), 3:224
- Romagné, James René, 9:55, **12:297**
- Romaillon, J. B., 2:714
- Romain, Lenoir le, 3:751
- Romain of Luxeuil, St., 3:409
- Romainmôtier Abbey (Switzerland), **12:297–298**, 298
- Roman aristocracy, 13:493
- Roman Baptismal Creed (R), 4:35
- Roman baths, 2:152, 154
- Roman Breviary, 1:97, 147, **2:610**, 3:73, 11:374
- Ambrosian hymns, 8:365
- Belleville Breviary, 12:486
- Council of Trent, 8:661, 12:328
- Dominican Rite, 4:838
- origins, 8:640, 730
- Quiñones, Francisco de, 11:869
- revisions of 1632, 12:208, 209
- revisions of Clement VIII, 5:820
- See also* Hymns; Hymns and hymnals
- Roman calendar, 3:571
- feasts, fixed and moveable, 8:644
- Marian feasts, 9:158–159, 12:663
- norms, 8:643–644
- reforms, 8:717
- saints, 8:643, 721, 12:662
- sanctoral cycle, 12:662, 663–664
- Saturnalia, 12:705
- Sunday, 13:608–609
- Vatican II reforms, 8:720, 12:663–664
- Roman Catechism. *See* Catechism of the Council of Trent (Roman Catechism)
- Roman Catechism for Pastors* (1566), 14:174
- Roman Catholic Church
- attitude toward usury, 14:354
- Holy Spirit, 14:134–135
- Mystici Corporis* (Pius XII), 10:110
- natural family planning (NFP), 10:177–178

- natural law doctrine, 10:193–195  
 necessity for salvation, 10:228  
 New Religious Movements and response, 10:302  
 original sin, 10:665–671  
 papal nuncio diplomatic representation of, 10:484–486  
 torture, 14:118
- The Roman Catholic Church* (McKenzie), 9:402
- Roman Catholicism, **12:298–299**
- Roman Catholic-Orthodox dialogue in U.S., 8:163
- Roman Catholic-Pentecostal dialogue, 4:241–242
- Roman Catholics of America, 3:289
- Roman College (Italy), 8:181, 12:449
- Roman Creed, 4:351
- Roman de la Rose* (Lorris and Meunand), 1:291–292, 3:452
- Roman Empire, **12:299–322**  
 altar of Victory, 1:337–338  
 Ammianus, Marcellinus, 1:361–362  
 architecture, 3:671, 673  
 Aristotelianism, 1:673  
 art, 1:749  
 Asia Minor, 1:784  
 augury, 1:850  
 Babylon, 2:4  
 biology, 2:400–401  
 books, 2:512–513  
 capital punishment, 3:86  
 centurions, 3:348  
 Chaldean astrology, 3:370  
 Christian art under, 1:752–754  
 Christian burial, 3:222–225  
 Christian communities, 9:690  
 Christian persecution, 7:653–654  
 Christmas, 3:551  
 Chronographer of 354, 3:569–570  
 Church property, 3:724–725  
 Church-State relations, 3:595, 630–634, 632–634  
 Cilicia, 3:732  
 civil authority, 1:921  
 coinage, 10:478–480  
 Constantinople, 4:185–188  
 contraception and infanticide, 4:220  
 cremation vs. burial, 4:358  
 crucifixion, 4:389–391  
 cult of emperor, 4:182, 186  
 cult of Magna Mater, 4:450, 10:91–92  
 Cynics, 4:456  
 days and hours, 8:610
- Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:561
- Decapolis, 4:587–588
- defensor civitatis*, 4:609
- democracy, 4:638
- Dionysus cult, 10:93
- dream interpretation, 4:903
- dyptychs, 4:758
- ecclesiastical organization, 5:17–18
- Egypt during, 5:116
- Equestrian Order (*ordo equestris*), 12:302–303
- fall of, 3:40, 6:182–183
- Galatia, 6:51
- genuflection, 8:648
- Germany, 6:171
- Huns, 7:224
- Iberian slaves, 13:210
- Israel, 7:644–645
- Jewish diaspora, 4:730–731, 7:867–868
- Judaism, 3:631
- Julian the Apostate, 8:51–52
- literature and art, 12:307–309, 319–320
- liturgical history, 8:654
- military, 8:101, 12:301–302
- Moldova, 9:765
- mosaics, 10:1–3
- natural law doctrine during, 10:180–181
- Palestine, 10:784
- Persia, 11:137
- prostitution, 11:773
- publicans, 11:809
- ruler cult, 4:748, 750
- secularization of Church property, 12:869–870
- Senate, 12:302
- Serbia, early, 13:8
- sexual practice, 4:220
- slavery, 12:306–307, 13:209, 211
- Spain, 13:375–376
- succession of emperors, 12:303–305, 310–313
- theater, 4:893
- vestal virgins, 14:464
- women, status of, 14:814
- works of charity, 3:406–408
- See also* Byzantine Empire; Carolingian Dynasty; Carolingian era; Church and State; Hapsburg, House of; Holy Roman Empire; Investiture struggle; Roman law; Roman persecution era; *specific emperors*; *specific Roman provinces and colonies*
- Roman History* (Dio Cassius), 12:319
- Roman Inquisition, 7:490–491
- Roman law, 10:42  
*Acts of the Martyrs*, 1:92  
 Agustín, Antonio, 1:190  
 archives, 1:636  
 Canon Law, 3:40, 45, 49  
 capital punishment, 3:84  
 Church property, 3:723, 724  
 Church-State relations, 3:636  
 flagellation and scourging, 5:756  
 marriage, 1:150  
 natural law in political thought, 10:201  
 relics, 1:314  
 slavery, 1:155  
 torture, 14:118
- Roman martyrology, 2:106
- Roman Missal (Pius V), 1:120, 243, 336, 501, 3:745, 11:374
- Roman Missal for the Dioceses of Zaire, **9:674–676**
- Roman Oration* (Aelius Aristides), 12:308–309
- Roman oratory of Divine love, 4:310
- Roman persecution era, 1:91, 92  
*Acts of the Martyrs*, 1:90, 92–94, 3:404  
 Alexandria, 1:268  
 art, 1:752  
 Aurelian, 1:171, 264, 3:406, 592, 593, 12:351  
 canonization, 3:61  
 capital punishment, 3:85–86  
 cardinalate, 3:103  
 chorbishops, 3:525–526  
 Christmas, 3:553  
 Church history, 3:591, 592–594  
 Church property, 3:723–724  
 Church-State relations, 3:632  
 Colosseum, 3:860  
 Constantius II, 4:749, 750  
 Domitian, 4:858  
 Galerius, 3:594, 632, 4:748, 749, 750, 7:654  
 Julian the Apostate, 3:553, 632, 6:430–431  
 Licinius, 4:749  
 Marcus Aurelius, 2:431, 3:406, 592, 593  
 Nero, 1:752, 3:591, 592  
 Philip, 1:268  
 Septimius Severus, 1:266, 268  
 Valerian, 1:268, 3:103, 223–224, 594, 10:430

ROMAN PERSECUTION ERA

- Roman persecution era (*continued*)  
works of charity, 3:402–406  
*See also* Decius (Roman Emperor); Diocletian persecution; *specific martyrs and saints*
- Roman philosophy, 5:46–47
- Roman pontifical and missal. *See* Pontifical, Roman
- Roman primacy, 2:751–753  
Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:317  
Council of Chalcedon, 3:365–366  
Eastern Schism, 2:762–763, 824, 825–826  
iconoclasm, 2:751–752  
Nicholas I (Pope), St., 3:599–600  
Palamism, 2:827  
Paschal II (Pope), 1:276  
pentarchy theory, 2:757, 822, 824, 825  
Photius, 2:754–755, 822–823, 3:599  
Theophylactus (Metropolitan of Bulgaria), 2:824  
*See also* Byzantine Church; Eastern churches; Eastern Schism (1054)
- Roman question, **12:322–323**  
Antonelli, Giacomo, 1:532–533  
Bonomelli, Geremia, 2:508–509  
Cavour, Camillo Benso di, 3:314  
Kulturkampf, 8:254  
Lateran Pacts, 3:621, 8:357  
Lavigerie, C. M. A., 8:388  
Leo XIII (Pope), 8:492  
Mussolini regime, 3:619  
Pius X (Pope), St., 3:642  
Pius XI (Pope), 11:394, 12:718
- Roman religion, **12:323–327**  
afterlife, 1:165–166, 167–168  
anthropomorphism, 1:510  
Divine epithets, 5:307  
public morality, 12:309–310  
sacrifice, 12:510
- Roman rite, **12:327–329**  
Agnus Dei, 1:185  
Ambrosian Rite, 1:343  
Aquileian Rite, 1:608  
ashes, 1:782  
Carmelite Rite, 3:126  
Carolingian reform, 3:563  
concelebration, 4:50  
cross, 4:382  
Ember Days, 5:186–187  
history, 8:714  
Kyrie eleison, 8:259–261  
Latin Rite, 8:367–369  
Liège, 563 acclamations, 8:617  
liturgical books, 8:638  
liturgical colors, 8:645  
liturgical Latin, 8:364–365  
liturgical year, 8:716–722  
Liturgy of the Hours, 8:729  
Lyonese Rite compared, 8:905–906  
responsorial psalm, 12:142  
Sequence, 13:1–5  
sermon, 13:18  
Servites, 13:26
- Roman Rite of Christian Initiation of Adults*, 2:76
- Roman Union of the Order of St. Ursula, 14:347–348
- Roman Union Ursulines, 14:348
- Romana Ecclesia* (papal bull, Gregory XIII), 1:702
- Romanae Sedis* (apostolic constitution, Gregory XV), 7:411, 10:408
- Romance, medieval, 4:401
- Romancon, Benilde, St., 2:633
- Romanesque architecture, 3:601, 689–693  
Andorra, 1:401  
Apocalypse iconography, 1:543–544  
Bible cycles, 2:373  
Cluniacs, 3:811–812, 814  
Cologne, 3:844  
iconography of Apostles, 1:575  
illustrations, 3:682, 686, 690  
liturgy, 3:669–670  
revival, 3:709, 715  
Spain, 13:382
- Romanesque art, 4:873, 9:129
- Romani Pontifices et Cardinales* (Panvinio), 10:828
- Romani Pontificis* (apostolic brief, Leo XIII), 7:391
- Romania, **12:329–337**  
Basilians, 2:141  
Byzantine Basilians, 2:144  
Communism, 12:332–335, 337, 339  
demographic statistics, 12:330, 335  
Greek-Catholic Church, 12:334–335, 336, 339–340  
Kostitsk, Geremia of Valachia, Bl., 8:242  
map, 12:331  
monasticism, 9:801–802
- Romanian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 2:747–748, **12:337–340**
- Romanian Orthodox Church, 2:745, **10:690–693**, 12:336, 337  
during Communist rule, 12:330–331, 332, 333, 334, 335  
founding, 4:196  
membership, 13:10  
Moldova, 9:765–766, 767
- Romanians, 7:214, 216
- Romano, Ezzelino da, 12:291
- Romano, Giulio, 12:643
- Romano, Julius, 3:484
- Romano of Rome, **12:340**
- Romano pontifici eligendo* (apostolic constitution, Paul VI), 3:106, 11:30, 500
- Romanoff, P., 5:520
- Romano-Germanic Pontifical* (RGP), 8:655
- Romanorum Pontificum (motu proprio*, Pius XI), 11:753
- Romanos, 2:741–742
- Romans, ancient, 4:139–140, 142–143, 9:565
- Romans, Epistle to the, **12:340–344**  
Abraham, 1:37  
addresses, 12:342  
asceticism, 1:776  
atonement, 1:837  
authenticity and integrity, 12:341–342  
baptism, 2:59, 60, 61, 65  
beatific vision, 2:169, 171  
Beelen, Jan Theodoor, 2:200  
capital punishment, 3:84–85  
charisms, 3:389, 578  
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:456  
choice, 13:440  
Christian law, 8:403  
Christian way of life, 3:546  
Christology, 3:560  
Church, 3:582–583  
conscience, 4:141, 144–145  
content analysis, 12:343–344  
covenant, 4:328  
creation in crisis, 5:52  
creation of new man, 9:87  
death imagery in baptism, 2:75  
descent of Christ into hell, 4:684  
development of Gospel tradition on Passion, 10:921  
dietary laws, 4:743  
Divine election, 5:146  
Divine judgment, 8:35, 37  
Divine plan, 5:58  
edification, 5:85  
enmity, 5:264  
eternal law concept, 8:456  
exegesis, 5:522–523  
faith, profession through baptism, 2:59

- glory, 6:244  
glory of God (end of creation), 6:246  
glossolalia, 6:249  
Gnosis, 6:255  
God's spirit, 13:427, 428  
grace, 6:381, 382, 382–383  
guilt, 6:571–572  
Hades, 6:604  
heaven, 6:684, 685  
Holy Name, 7:31  
Holy Spirit, 13:438  
homosexuality, 7:66, 13:49  
house churches, 2:146  
ineffability of God, 7:445  
Jesus, baptism of, 2:72  
justice of God, 8:71, 72  
justice of men, 8:74  
justification controversy, 8:78–80  
kenosis, 8:143  
kerygma, 8:157, 158  
Kingdom of God, 8:175  
kiss of peace, 8:185  
law, 13:438  
law of love, 8:403  
law vs. spirit, 13:425  
lay spirituality, 8:413  
life of grace, 13:441  
Lord's Day, 8:782  
love as fulfillment of law, 8:400  
merit, 6:383  
Monothelitism, 7:80  
mystical body of Christ, 10:100, 101  
natural law origins, 8:399  
original sin, 9:93, 10:664  
outline, 12:342–344  
pacifism, 10:745  
Paul's second and third missionary journeys, 11:14–16  
peace, 11:49–50  
preaching and teaching, 11:627  
Precious Blood, 11:638, 641  
predestination, 11:651  
purpose and provenance, 12:340–341  
ransom, 11:909  
redaction criticism scholarship, 10:303–304  
redemption, 9:95, 11:967  
religious homelessness, 5:56  
Sanday, William, 12:665  
significance of, 12:344  
sin, 13:145–146, 148  
sins of Adam, 9:87  
Son of David, 13:310  
Son of God, 13:314  
Son of Man, 13:318  
sons of God, 13:322  
soul, 13:336  
sovereignty, 13:371  
spirit, 13:425  
suffering servant, songs of the, 13:591  
union with Christ, 13:439  
universality of Christianity, 3:274  
vengeance, 14:438–439  
wisdom, 14:791  
women, role of, 14:831  
women as deacons, 4:554  
works of charity, 1:300, 301, 302, 3:401, 402, 405  
Romansh Mustér, 4:775  
Romantic love, 11:332  
Romantic theology, 13:911  
Romanticism, 11:294  
aesthetics, 1:142  
Angelus Silesius, 1:429  
Anglo-Catholics, 1:444  
Catholic revival, 4:483–484  
Middle Ages, 9:611  
philosophy of history, 6:884  
Romanticism, literary, 5:189  
Romanticism, philosophical, 8:271, 598–599, 693–695, 10:128, **12:344–346**, 732–734  
*Romanum decet pontificem* (1692), 10:247  
Romanus (Pope), **12:346–347**  
Romanus, SS., 8:63, **12:347**, 599–600  
Romanus I (Lecapenus) (Byzantine Emperor), 2:757, 798, 4:174, **12:347–348**  
Romanus Melodus, St., 2:802, 5:191, **12:348–349**, 349, 13:327  
Romanus of Auxerre, 12:347  
Romanus of Caesarea, 12:347  
Romanus of Le Mans, 12:347  
Romanus of Moscow, 12:347  
Romanus of Nepi, 12:347  
Romanus of Reims, 12:347  
Romanus of Rouen, 12:347  
Romanus of Subiaco, 12:347  
Romanus of Tusculum. *See* John XX (Pope)  
Romanus Ostiarius, 12:347  
*Romanus Pontifex* (apostolic constitution, Pius IV), 7:650  
*Romanus Pontifex* (papal bull, Clement IX), 7:777  
*Romanus Pontifex tamquam primas ecclesiae* (Roskoványi), 12:383  
Romanus the Hermit, 12:347  
Romaric, 1:333  
Romary, St., 12:108  
Romay, Tomás, 5:357  
Rome (Italy), **12:349–363**  
as Apostolic See, 1:589  
basilicas, 9:231  
catacombs, 3:222, 223, 224–225, 224  
Church property, 3:724  
Community of Sant'Egidio  
evangelization, 12:672–673  
early Christianity, 7:237, 12:349–350  
early Roman Christians, 12:350–351  
hymnody, 7:242–243  
Jewish diaspora, 4:730, 731  
liturgical history, 8:651  
liturgical languages, 8:667–668  
Manichaeism mission, 9:109  
Middle Ages, 9:613  
public buildings for church use, 13:140  
rebuilding, 13:197  
Rienzo, Cola di, 3:827–828  
stational churches in, 13:498–499  
World War II, 11:397–398  
*See also* Church architecture; Guelfs and Ghibellines; Roman law; Sack of Rome  
Rome, Councils of (340-1079)  
adoptionism, 1:119  
Apollinarianism, 1:560  
Arianism, 1:662  
Eucharist, 1:64  
God the Holy Spirit, 6:293  
marriage, 1:150–151  
Rome, legends of Christian, **12:363–364**  
Rome, Patriarchate of, **12:364–365**  
Rome, Synod of (372-769), 1:151, 574, 3:104, 595, 13:885  
Rome, Synod of (1960), 7:936  
*Rome et Lorette* (Veuillot), 14:465  
Rome Peace Accord (1992), 10:40  
*Rome pendant le Concile* (Veuillot), 14:466  
*Romeo and Juliet* (Montecchi e Capuletti) (Bellini), 2:229  
Romero, Francisco, 3:851  
Romero, Juan, **12:365**  
Romero, Oscar A. (Abp. of San Salvador), 5:176–177, **12:365–366**, 366  
Romillon, Jean-Baptiste, 1:943  
Romilly, Samuel, 3:88  
*Römisch Elegien* (Goethe), 6:331  
*Römischen Päpste in den letzten vier Jahrhunderten* (Ranke), 6:879–880

- Rommen, Heinrich, 10:185
- Romo González, Toribio, St., **12:366**
- Romuald, St., 3:600, 5:766, 792, 7:661, **12:366–367**  
 Adalbert of Prague, 1:102  
 Bruno of Querfurt, St., 2:648  
 Camaldolese, 2:895–896  
 chronicle of, 1:463  
 Cuxa Abbey, 4:450
- Romulus Augustus (Roman Emperor), 3:633, 12:321–322
- Ronan, St., 12:367, **367–368**
- Roncagli, Diet of (1158), 1:127
- Roncalli, Angelo (Card.). *See* John XXIII (Pope), Bl.
- Roncalli, Giovanni. *See* John XXIII (Pope), Bl.
- Ronchamp, Notre-Dame du Haut (France), 4:324, 8:623, 627, **12:368**, 369
- Ronge, Johann, 3:624, **12:368–369**
- Ronsin, Pierre, 4:113
- Rooms Katholieke Staatspartij*, 10:262
- Rooms-Katholieke Kerk der Oud-Bisschoppelijke Clerezie (OBC), 14:363
- Rooney, William (Father), 3:281
- Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, 1:667, 2:429–430, 3:458, 4:294–295
- Roosevelt, Theodore, 6:205, 207
- Roothaan, Johann Philipp, 3:757, **12:369–370**
- Roothan, Jan, 7:788
- Roper, William, **12:370–371**
- Rore, Cipriano de, 1:766, 12:371, **371**
- Rorty, Richard, 5:829, 10:205
- Ros Florensa, José María, 2:92
- Rosa, Carmen Francisca. *See* Sallés y Barangueras, María del Carmen, Bl.
- Rosa y Figueroa, Francisco de la, **12:371–372**
- Rosal Vásquez, María Vicente, Bl., **12:372**
- Rosales, Román Adame, St., 6:545, **12:372–373**
- Rosalía, St., **12:373**
- Rosario do Porto do Cachoeira, Church of (Brazil), 9:719
- Rosary, 12:373, **373–376**  
 Alan de la Roche, 1:204–205  
 development, 3:192  
 Dominicans, 4:847  
 Dominic of Prussia, 4:831  
 Fifteen Saturdays (Longo), 8:776  
 Franciscan crown, 4:387, 6:42  
 popular devotion, 4:710  
*See also* Hail Mary
- Rosary Basilica (Lourdes, France), 8:819, 820
- The Rosary of the Glorious Virgin* (Castello), 12:375
- “Rosary Priest.” *See* Peyton, Patrick Joseph
- Rosas, Juan Manuel, 1:650–651
- Rosati, Joseph (Bp. of St. Louis, MO), 2:44, 3:475, 8:810–811, 9:741, 12:376, **376–377**, 555, 559, 14:528
- Rosaz, Edoardo Giuseppe (Bp. of Susa), Bl., **12:377**
- Roscelin of Compiègne, 1:15, 19, 496, **12:377**, 14:204
- Roscelli, Agostino, St., **12:377–378**
- Roschini, G. M., 3:558
- Roscrea Abbey (Ireland), **12:378**
- Rose, G. L., 2:379
- Rose, V., 1:678
- Rose of Baba and Guayaquil. *See* Molina, Mercedes de Jesús, Bl.
- Rose of Lima, St., **12:378–379**, 380
- Rose of Viterbo, St., **12:379–380**
- Rosecrans, Sylvester (Bp. of Cincinnati), 3:868, 10:571, 11:820
- Roseline, St., **12:380**
- Roselli, Salvatore Maria, **12:380–381**, 771
- Rosellis, Antonio, 3:52
- Rosemont College (Philadelphia), 11:238
- Rosen-Ayalon, M., 2:381
- Rosenberger v. Rectors and Visitors of the University of Virginia* (1995), 3:664–665
- Rosencreuz, Christian, 12:381–382
- Rosenkranz, Karl, 6:709
- Rosenzweig, Franz, 7:865
- Rosetta Stone, 12:381, **381**
- Rosicrucians (occult sect), 7:321, **12:381–382**
- Roskoványi, Augustus (Bp.), **12:383**
- Roslin, Thoros, 5:417
- Rosminians, 4:630, **12:385**
- Rosmini-Serbati, Antonio, 7:673, 12:346, 383, **383–385**  
 Antonelli, Giacomo, 1:532  
 existence of God, 6:313  
 reflex principle, 12:726  
 works of charity, 3:419, 420
- Rospigliosi, Giulio. *See* Clement IX (Pope)
- Ross, Fred, 3:460
- Ross, Johannes (Bp.), 3:515
- Ross, John Elliot, **12:385–386**
- Ross, W. D., 1:679, 2:624, 4:673
- Rossano Gospel, 2:729, 731, 732
- Rosselino, Bernardo, 3:213, 12:578
- Rosselli, C., 2:375
- Rossello, Maria Giuseppa, St., 4:534, **12:386**
- Rosseter, John, 1:890
- Rossetti, Carlo (Card.), **12:386–387**
- Rosshirt of Ebrach (Abbot), 5:32
- Rossi, Giovanni Battista de, 3:142, **12:387**  
 Castel Gandolfo villa, 3:212  
 catacombs, 3:224  
 Cecilia, St., 3:315  
 Church property, 3:723  
 Discalced Carmelites, 3:144  
 Epitaph of Abercius, 1:20  
 exegesis, 5:519
- Rossi, John Baptist, St., 12:387, **387–388**
- Rossi, Luigi, **12:388**
- Rossi, M. Filomena (Sister), 9:125
- Rossi, Pellegrino, **12:388**
- Rossignoli, Bernardino, 3:207
- Rossini, Gioacchino, **12:389**
- Rostagnus (Abp. of Arles), 1:694
- Rostaing (Abp. of Arles), 1:453–454
- Rostan, L. L., 13:793–794
- Rostovtzeff, M. I., 10:94
- Rosweyde, Leribert, 2:471
- Rosweyde, Heribert, 7:328
- Roswitha of Gandersheim, 9:447, **12:389–390**
- Rotelle, John E., 1:871
- Roth, Cecil, 3:454
- Roth, Heinrich, **12:390**
- Roth v. U.S.* (1957), 11:519
- Rothstein, J. W., 3:565–566
- Rotlandus (Abp. of Arles), 1:694
- Rotta, Angelo, 7:219
- Rotulo de Giosué*, 5:865
- Rouault, Georges, 1:803, 2:376, 3:713, 4:397
- Rouchouze, Stephen (Bp.), 6:669–670
- Rougemont, François, **12:390–391**
- Rougemont Abbey (France), **12:390**
- Rouille, Guillaume, 10:482
- Rouleau, Felix Raymond Marie (Card.), **12:391**
- Round baptismal fonts, 2:76
- Rouquette, Adrien Emmanuel, **12:391**
- Roura Farró, Francisco, 2:92
- Rouse, Stephen. *See* Rowsham, Stephen, Bl.
- Rousseau, Jean-Bernard. *See* Rousseau, Scubilion, Bl.



- Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, **12:391–394**, 392  
 absolutism, 1:44  
 Alexander I (Emperor of Russia), 1:252  
 authority, 1:920  
 censorship, 3:792  
 civil authority, 1:921  
 civil religion, 3:755, 11:460  
 community, 4:38  
 deism, 4:617, 5:974  
 Enlightenment, 5:255, 256, 262  
 ethical formalism, 5:388  
 ethics, 5:395–396  
 freedom of religion, 5:947  
 humanism, 7:195, 196  
 Hume, David, 7:200  
 Lacordaire influenced, 8:271  
 law of nature, 10:183  
 religious encyclopedias, 5:91, 93, 210  
 Robespierre, 12:273  
 social contracts, 5:256, 13:241, 483  
 society, 13:279  
 sovereignty, 13:371  
 will and willing, 14:723
- Rousseau, Scubilion, Bl., 2:633, **12:394**
- Rousselet, Louis de (Father), 2:553
- Rousselot, Pierre, 7:791, 8:829, **12:394–395**
- Roux, Benedict, 8:118
- Roux-Lavergne, Pierre, 12:773
- Rovenius, Philippus (Abp. of Philippi), **12:395**
- Rovere, Francesco della. *See* Sixtus IV (Pope)
- Rowe, Nicholas, 13:60
- Rowland, Thomas, 1:22
- Rowley, H. H., 5:520
- Rowsham, Stephen, Bl., 5:229, **12:395**
- Roy, *Bowen v.* (1986), 3:663
- Roy, Maurice (Card.), 3:8, 10, **12:395–396**
- Royal absolutism. *See* Monarchy
- Royal College of Physicians, 8:592
- Royal Declaration (England), **12:396–397**
- Royal Dublin Society, 8:326
- Royal Gallicanism, 6:75–76
- Royal psalms, 9:541–542
- Royal Society of London, 5:256
- Royaumont Abbey (Paris), 3:749
- Roybal, Santiago, 10:286
- Royce, Josiah, 11:296, 12:397, **397–398**  
 Brightman, Edgar Sheffield, 2:617  
 ethical formalism, 5:388
- idealism of, 7:302  
 panpsychism, 10:824  
 philosophy of religion, 12:69–70  
 Santayana, George, 12:681  
 self, concept of, 12:883
- Royer-Collard, P. P., 7:434
- Royo Pérez, Joachim, 4:732
- Rozario, Patrick d' (Bp. of Rajshahi, Bangladesh), 2:53
- Rozycki, J., 1:19
- RSHM (Religious of the Sacred Heart of Mary), 9:302–303
- RU-486 (abortion pill), 3:11
- Rua, Michael, 12:614
- Ruaidhrí O'Conchobhair, 8:410
- Rubatto, Maria Francesca, Bl., **12:398**
- Rubeis, Leonardo de (Rossi), **12:398–399**
- Ruben, Leonard, 1:14
- Rubens, Peter Paul, 2:114  
 Abraham, images of, 1:37  
 Antwerp, 1:539  
 architecture, 3:706  
 crucifixion art, 4:397  
*The Martyrdom of Saint Ursula and the 11,000*, 14:346  
*Peter Paul and Philip Rubens with Justus Lipsius and John van Woverius*, 12:121  
*St. Norbert of Xanten*, 10:420
- Rubert of Deutz, 7:836
- Rubies, alleged magical properties of, 11:646
- Rubino, Antonio, 12:219, **399**
- Rubio, Alfredo (Bp. of Giradot, Columbia), 4:157
- Rubio, Antonio, **12:399**
- Rubio Alonso Dositeo, Bl., 7:124
- Rubio Alvarez, Federico, Bl., 7:122
- Rubio y Peralta, José María, Bl., **12:399–400**
- Rublöv, Andrei, **12:400**
- Rubricarum instructum (motu proprio)*, John XXIII, 7:936
- Rubroek, Willem van, 3:492
- Rucki, Lambert, 12:493
- Rudd, Daniel, 1:159–160, 10:570
- Rudhart, J., 12:508
- Rüdiger, Andreas, 5:47, 263
- Rudigier, Franz Josef (Bp. of Linz), Ven., 1:914, 8:255, **12:400–401**
- Rudimenta Juris Naturae et Gentium* (Muriel), 10:66
- Rudloff, Leo (Father), 2:256
- Rudolf (Bp. of Würzburg), 2:461
- Rudolf, Kurt, 6:263
- Rudolf, Rainer, 1:729
- Rudolf II (Holy Roman Emperor), 2:153
- Rudolf Acquaviva and Companions, BB., **12:401**
- Rudolf of Worms, 9:33
- Rudolph (Archduke of Austria), 2:201–202
- Rudolph, Joseph (Father), 5:881
- Rudolph, W., 3:566
- Rudolph I (Holy Roman Emperor), 6:638, 7:85, 86
- Rudolph II (Holy Roman Emperor), 1:911, 4:482, 6:639
- Rudolph of Vauserier, 1:23
- Rueda Mejías, Miguel, Bl., 7:125
- Ruelens, Charles, 2:9
- Ruether, Rosemary Radford, 5:49, 677, 678
- Ruffini, Ernesto (Card.), **12:401–402**
- Ruffo, Fabrizio (Card.), **12:402**, 666
- Rufina, SS., **12:402–403**
- Rufina of Caesarea, 12:403
- Rufina of Sirmium, 12:403
- Rufinianus, St., 2:163
- Rufinus (Abp.), **12:403–404**
- Rufinus (Armenian calligrapher), 1:700
- Rufinus (Bp. of Assisi), 1:256, 790, 3:47
- Rufinus of Aquileia, 3:594, **12:404–406**  
 Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
 Cassian, John, 3:207  
 catechisms, 3:239, 243  
 Chromatius of Aquileia, St., 3:564  
 chronicles of, 12:320  
 creedal statements, 4:351, 352  
 Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:470  
 descent of Christ into hell, 4:685  
 Dydimus the Blind, 4:738  
 Fabiola, St., 5:585  
 Jerome, St., 1:387, 3:595, 5:292, 12:404–405  
 John of Jerusalem, 7:971  
 legends of Abgar, 1:21  
 life of, 12:404–405  
 property, 11:758  
 translations of, 12:405  
 works, 12:405
- Rufus, Tineius, 2:84
- Rugambua (Card.), 5:434
- Rugerus. *See* Theophilus (Benedictine writer)
- Rugg, John, Bl., 5:226, 627, **12:406**
- Ruggieri, Michele, 3:493–494
- Ruhuna, Joachim (Abp. of Gitega), 2:712
- Ruinart, Thierry, **12:406–407**, 453

- Ruiz, Emmanuel, 4:503
- Ruiz, Samuel (Bp. of San Cristobal de las Casas, Mexico), 9:585
- Ruiz Blanco, Matías, **12:407**
- Ruiz Cascales, Proceso, Bl., 7:124
- Ruiz Cuesta, José, Bl., 7:125
- Ruiz de Larrinaga García, Teodoro, 2:92
- Ruiz de los Paños y Angel, Pedro and eight Companions, BB., **12:407–408**
- Ruiz de Montoya, Antonio, **12:408**
- Ruiz del Corral, Felipe, 12:105
- Ruiz Fraile, Felipe, Bl., 4:494
- Ruiz Martínez, Jose Maria, Bl., 4:494
- Ruiz y Flores, Leopoldo (Abp.), **12:408–409**
- Rule and Constitutions* (Passionist Community), 10:931, 932
- Rule and Exercise of Holy Living* (Taylor, Jeremy), 13:770
- Rule for Monks* (Benedictine). *See* Benedictine Rule
- Rule of Échtgus Úa Cúanáin*, 12:378
- Rule of faith, 4:349, 611–612, **12:409–410**
- The Rule of Perfection* (Fitch), 5:750
- Rule of St. Anthony, 1:534
- Rule of St. Augustine. *See* Augustine, Rule of St.
- Rule of St. Benedict. *See* Benedictine Rule
- Rule of the Master (Regula Magistri)*, 2:262, 263
- “Rules and Statutes” (1612), 14:122
- Rules of Law (*Regulae Iuris*), **12:410–411**
- The Rules of Sociological Method* (Durkheim), 4:952
- Al-Rūmī, Jalāl al-Dīn, 7:612
- Rummel, Joseph Francis (Abp. of New Orleans), 8:814–815, 10:295–296, 588, **12:411–412**
- Rumschlag, Mary Catherine (Mother), 6:238
- Runcie, Robert (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:435, 441, 443, 5:67, 68
- Ruotger of Trier (Abp.), 4:87
- Ruotmann of Hausen, 1:312
- Rupert of Deutz (Abbot), 2:625, 9:454, **12:412**
- Rupert of Ottobeuren, Bl., **12:412–413**
- Rupert of Salzburg, St., 1:908, **12:413–414**, 670–671
- Ruppert, Frederick A., 1:210
- Rural dean. *See* Vicar Forane
- Rural life conference. *See* National Catholic Rural Life Conference (NCRLC)
- Rural sociology, Catholic, 8:586
- Rusati, F., 8:555
- Rush, Benjamin, 3:88, 13:796–797, 796
- Rushworth, John, 4:376
- Ruskin, John, 3:669, 694, 699, 701, 709, 12:414, **414–415**
- Russell, Bertrand, 5:95, 397, 11:297, **12:415–416**
- agnosticism, 1:180
- Alexander, Samuel, 1:252
- ambiguity, 1:334
- antimonies, 1:520, 521
- atomism, 1:831
- classes, 13:408
- Copleston debate, 4:252
- experience, 5:554
- form, 5:803
- identity, 7:302
- knowledge, 8:220
- phenomenalism, 11:230
- realism, 14:326
- sense knowledge, 12:910–911
- soul, 13:348
- Russell, Charles Taze, 1:135, 7:751, **12:416**
- Russell, David S., 5:337
- Russell, John (Bp. of Richmond, VA), **12:416**, 14:543
- Russell, Mary Baptist (Mother), 2:868, **12:416–417**
- Russell, Odo, **12:417**
- Russell, Richard, **12:417**
- Russell, William Thomas (Bp. of Charleston, SC), **12:417–418**, 13:366
- Russia, 5:687, **12:418–430**, 421, 422
- Byzantine Church, 2:775
- caesaropapism, 2:851
- Catherine II (The Great), 1:252, 3:264–266, 795
- church architecture, 3:689
- Communism, 12:427–430, 429
- Daniel Palomnik, 4:513
- demographic statistics, 12:419
- ecclesiastical organization, 1:252, 12:419
- Georgia (nation), 6:155–156
- Grand Priory of Knights of Malta, 8:194
- Gregory XVI (Pope), 1:84, 6:509
- Haskalah Movement, 6:662–663
- Jesuits, 1:252, 3:265, 795
- Jews, 7:873, 8:13
- Khazars, 8:164
- Latvia, 8:375
- Lithuania, 8:606
- Losskiĭ, Nikolaĭ Onufrievich, 8:794
- map, 12:420
- missions, 1:252, 3:265, 795, 8:249, 9:694–695
- monasticism, 9:802–803
- Mongol invasion, 1:263
- Peter I (Emperor), 11:181–182
- Pius VI (Pope), 11:376
- Poland, 11:445–446
- Raskolniks, 11:915–916
- Sergius (Patriarch of Moscow), 13:12
- Slavophilism, 13:216
- sobornost, 13:238
- Solov’ev, Vladimir Sergeevich, 13:306–307
- See also* Russian Byzantine Catholic Church; Russian Orthodox Church; Soviet Union
- Russian Academy of Sciences (St. Petersburg), 5:256
- Russian Alaska, 9:695
- Russian art, 12:400
- Russian Byzantine Catholic Church, 2:748
- Russian Chant, **12:431**
- Russian Holy Synod (1870), 10:682
- Russian liturgy, **12:431–432**
- Russian Orthodox Church, **10:693–696**
- Antonii, 1:533–534
- Armenia, 1:703
- Belorussia, 2:212
- biblical canon, 3:27
- Bulgakov, Sergeĭ Nikolaevich, 2:679
- China, 3:501
- Church-State relations, 7:53–54
- Communism, 2:745
- Confession, 4:76
- creedal statements, 4:355
- Crusades against, 4:413
- establishment, 4:196
- Georgia, 6:156
- Japan, 7:743
- Knights of Malta, 8:194
- Moldova, 9:765–766
- monastic superiors, 1:9
- Moscow Patriarchate, 2:745
- Sergius (Patriarch of Moscow), 13:12
- Sergius of Radonezh, St., 13:15–16
- Slavophilism, 13:216
- Soviet government, 2:212
- split within, 13:12
- Russian Primary Chronicle*, 10:447
- Russian Revolution (1917–21), 3:501, 8:468, 9:695

- Russian theology, 5:782–783, **12:432–437**
- Russman, T., 5:831
- Russo, Nicholas, 12:777
- Rusticus (Bp. of Trier), 6:269
- Rusticus Diaconus, 2:797
- Rusudan (Queen of Georgia), 6:155, 156
- Rutebeuf, 4:400
- Ruth (biblical figure), 6:126
- Ruth, Book of, **12:437–438**
- Ruthenian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 2:141, 747
- Ruthenians, 1:252, 3:613, 785  
*See also* Brest, Union of
- Rutherford, E., 1:836
- Rutherford, Joseph Franklin, 7:751, **12:438, 439**
- Rutilius Namatianus, Claudius, 12:320
- Rutski, Velamin (Abp. of Kiev), 2:143, 12:422
- Ruysbroeck, Jan van, Bl., 2:217, 12:439, **439–441**  
Albert the Great, St., 1:226  
apophatic theology, 1:568  
Carthusian spirituality, 3:192  
influence, 13:454, 455  
mystical theology, 5:918  
mysticism, 3:605  
mysticism literature, 10:118  
pantheism, 2:629  
spiritual direction, 4:762  
three ways, 14:66
- Rwanda, 4:107, **12:441–443, 442**
- Ryan, Abram Joseph (poet), **12:443**
- Ryan, Dennis (Father, fl. 1817), 9:56
- Ryan, Dermot (Abp. of Dublin), **12:443–444**
- Ryan, Edward F. (Bp. of Burlington), 14:455–456
- Ryan, James (Bp. of Alton, IL), 1:584
- Ryan, James Hugh (Abp.), 10:223, 12:444, **444–445, 777**
- Ryan, John Augustine, 12:445, **445–446**
- Ryan, Joseph (Abp. of military services USA), 9:629
- Ryan, Joseph T. (Abp. of Anchorage), 1:209, 396
- Ryan, Mary Perkins, **12:446**
- Ryan, Patrick John (Abp. of Philadelphia), 8:146, 11:240, **12:446–447**
- Ryan, Vincent J. (Bp. of Bismarck), 2:423
- Rycerz Niepokalanej*, 8:229
- Rycharde Rolle hermyte of Hampull* (Wrode), 12:296
- Ryder, Henry (Bp. of Gloucester), 5:472
- Ryder, James, 6:146
- Rygge, Robert, 12:131, **447–448**
- Ryken, Francis Xavier (Brother), 12:448, **448**, 14:876
- Ryken, Theodore James. *See* Ryken, Francis Xavier (Brother)
- Ryle, Gilbert, 7:295, 8:221
- Ryrie, Charles C., 4:776
- Rythmes du Monde* (periodical), 12:533
- ## S
- Sá, Mem de, 2:588
- Sa'adia ben Joseph, Gaon, 2:359, 5:508–509, 7:863, 8:8, **12:449–450**
- Saarinen, E., 3:681, 716
- Saavedra, Cornelio, 1:650
- Saavedra, Sylvester de, 10:14
- Saba (Sheba) (South Arabia), **12:450–451**
- Sabaeans. *See* Mandaeen religion
- Al-Sabah family, 8:258
- Sabaoth, **12:451**
- Sabas, St., 4:472–473, 636
- Sabas, SS., 8:381, **12:451–452**
- Sabas of Palestine, 12:451–452
- Sabas the Goth, 12:452
- Sabas the Martyr, 12:452
- Sabas the Younger, St., **12:452–453**
- Sabatier, Louis Auguste, 5:711, 9:753–754, **12:453**
- Sabatier, Paul, 5:737, **12:453**
- Sabatier, Pierre (Bp. of Amiens), 1:359, 5:519, **12:453–454**
- Sabbatarianism, **12:454–455**
- Sabbath, **12:455–460**  
Church-State relations, 3:662  
covenant, 4:327  
Genesis creation account, 4:340  
Judaic significance, 8:8  
Lord's Day, 8:782  
origin of the term, 12:457–458  
prohibitions against working, 12:457  
servile work, 12:460  
Seventh-Day Adventists, 13:38–39  
Sunday, 8:641–642, 13:609–610
- Sabbath Year, **12:460–461**
- Sabeans, 12:450–451
- Sabellianism, 5:161, 279, 452, **12:462**  
Asterius the Sophist, 1:809  
Christology, 3:560  
Clarenbaud of Arras, 3:761  
*Dionysiana collectio*, 4:752  
Dionysius (Pope), St., 4:753  
homoousios, 4:197, 198, 7:65  
hypostasis, 7:263  
Synod of Ancyra (358), 1:398  
*See also* Modalism
- Sabellius, 2:879, 12:462
- Sabetti, Luigi, **12:462**
- Sabev, Christophor, 2:684, 10:686–687
- Sabina of Rome, St., **12:462–463, 463**
- Sabinian (Pope), **12:463**
- Sabran, Louis de, **12:463–464**
- Sabrīshō' V (Assyrian Catholics), 1:807
- Sabrishō' ibn-al-Masīhī, 3:366
- SABS. *See* Sisters of the Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament
- SACBC. *See* South African Catholic Bishops' Conference
- Sacchini, Francesco, 1:305
- Sacerdotialis caelibatus* (encyclical, Paul VI), 3:627, 11:32
- Sacerdotes*, 8:284
- Sacerdotii Nostri primordia* (encyclical, John XXIII), 7:936
- Sacerdotium et regnum*, 11:700
- Sachenhausen Appellation (1324), 7:931
- Sachenspiegel, 7:959
- Sack Friars, **12:464**
- Sack of Rome (1527)  
Augustine, St., 1:859  
Borghese, Giambattista, 2:534  
Castiglione, Baldassare, 3:215  
Clement VII (Pope), 3:268, 430, 781–782
- Sackville, John, 1:935
- Sacra iam splendent* (office hymn), **12:464**
- Sacra iam splendent* (office hymn for Matins), 12:464
- Sacra Rituum* (apostolic constitution, Paul VI), 4:789, 12:256
- Sacra Tridentina Synodus* (papal decree, Pius X), 11:390
- Sacra Virginitas* (encyclical, Pius XII), **12:464–465**
- Sacrae cantiones* (Gesualdo), 6:195
- Sacrae disciplinae leges* (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 3:34, 56–57, 4:30  
*See also* Code of Canon Law (CIC) (1983)
- Sacrae Scripturae medulla* (Nacchianti), 10:133
- Sacrae Theologiae Summa Ioannis Duns Scoti... et Commentaria quibus eius doctrina elucidatur, comprobatur, defenditur* (Vulpes), 14:600

- Sacram Liturgiam* (apostolic letter, Paul VI), 4:165
- The Sacrament of Matrimony* (Pisano), 9:335
- The Sacrament of the Last Supper* (Dali), 12:466
- The Sacrament of the True Body and Blood of Christ and the Brotherhoods* (Luther), 5:426–427
- Sacramental grace, **6:406–409**, 7:41
- Sacramental theology, **12:465–479**, 13:670–671
- communion of saints, 4:34–36
  - Lutheranism, 8:894–895
  - as *mysterium*, 10:99
  - ontology of *communio*, 4:27–31
  - sacramental worship, 8:728
- Sacramentals, **12:479–481**
- blessings, 2:439–440
  - Carolingian era, 8:656
  - Fourth Lateran Council, 8:353
  - laity, 8:295
  - litanies, 8:602
  - liturgical catechesis, 8:644
  - paschal candle, 5:16
- Sacramentarians, 3:608, **12:481**, 14:263
- Sacramentaries, contemporary, **12:483–484**
- Sacramentaries, historical, **12:481–483**
- characteristics, 8:639
  - Hadrianum*, 8:655
  - index created, 13:110–111
  - Leroquais, V., 8:512
  - Libelli missarum*, 8:531–532
  - liturgical history, 8:655
  - Low Countries, 10:259
  - Mohlberg, Kunibert, 9:762
  - Sarapion, 8:651
  - transubstantiation doctrine, 14:159
- Sacramentarium Gregorianum* (*Hadrianum*), 3:157
- Sacramentary of Corbie, 1:289
- Sacramentary of Drogo*, 9:128
- Sacramentary of Henry II*, 9:128–129
- Sacramentary of Rodradus*, 1:485
- Sacramentary of Verona. *See* Leonine Sacramentary
- Sacramentine Nuns, 10:620–621, **12:484**, 13:417
- Sacramentine Sisters of Bergamo (*Suore Sacramentine di Bergamo*), 4:3, **12:484**
- Sacraments
- Alger of Liège, 1:283
  - Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309, 311
  - Ambrosian Rite, 1:345
  - Armenian liturgy, 1:709–710
  - ars moriendi*, 1:733
  - Augustine, St., 1:867, 878
  - autos sacramentales*, 1:925
  - Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:310
  - bishops, 2:415
  - Byzantine liturgy, 2:815–816
  - Calvinism, 2:893
  - Catharism, 3:260
  - Coptic, 4:257
  - Council of Trent, 14:170
  - death, 4:575–577, 582–583
  - definition of sacrament, 12:465
  - devotion to Passion, 10:926
  - ex opere operato*, 5:500, 501–502, 12:469
  - feminist theology, 5:680
  - homily, 7:63–64
  - Hugh of Saint-Victor, 7:158
  - Methodism, 9:561
  - reviviscence of sacramental power, 12:205–206
  - seven sacraments, 12:470–471
  - theology of, 2:59–60, 65–66, 4:948, 7:238
  - viaticum, 14:470–471
- See also* Anointing of the Sick, Sacrament of; Baptism, Sacrament of; Confirmation, Sacrament of; First Communion, Sacrament of; Holy Orders, Sacrament of; Matrimony, Sacrament of; Penance, Sacrament of
- Sacraments, conditional administration of, **12:484–485**
- Sacraments, iconography of, **12:485–488**
- Sacraments and Orthodoxy* (Schmemmann), 12:742
- Sacramentum extremae unctionis*, 4:10
- Sacramentum Mundi*, 5:207
- Sacramentum Ordinis* (apostolic constitution, Pius XII), 2:417, 4:551, 7:38, 11:400
- Sacramentum Verbi*, 5:207
- Sacratissimo uti culmine* (papal bull, John XXII), 12:723
- Sacre-Coeur Basilica (Paray-le-Monial, France), 10:881
- Sacré-Coeur Church (Paris), 3:709
- Sacred and profane, 4:585, 8:525, 12:57, 61, **488–490**
- Sacred and Profane Love* (Titian), 4:319
- Sacred art, 8:618
- Sacred College, 3:91
- See also* Papal elections
- Sacred Congregation for Divine Worship, 4:50, 8:224
- Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, 7:491
- Sacred Congregation for the Oriental Church, 2:250
- Sacred Congregation of Rites (1948), 10:558
- Sacred Congregation on Discipline of Sacraments, 4:88
- Sacred Doctrine Notes*, 13:290
- Sacred Heart, devotion to, **12:490–492**
- Alacoque, St. Margaret Mary, 1:203
  - Carthusian spirituality, 3:192
  - Chevalier, Jules, 3:471
  - Christocentrism, 3:623
  - Claret de la Touche, Louise, 3:763
  - Clement XIII (Pope), 3:793
  - Jutta of Sangerhausen, 8:105
  - Lanspergius, J. J., 8:327
  - Leo XIII (Pope), 8:491
  - Louis of Casoria, 8:806
- Sacred Heart, enthronement of the, **12:492–493**
- Sacred Heart, iconography of, **12:493**
- Sacred Heart Brothers, 3:622, **12:494**
- Sacred Heart Catholic Church (Tampa, Florida), 5:776
- Sacred Heart Church (Audincourt, France), 3:713
- Sacred Heart Missionaries, 2:913, 3:471, 10:529, **12:494–495**
- Sacred Heart of Jesus (iconography), 7:860
- Sacred Heart Society, 2:87, 3:622
- Sacred Hearts Missionaries (of Issoudun), 3:622
- Sacred Hearts of Jesus Priests (of Saint-Quentin), 3:621
- Sacred humanity, devotion to the, **12:498–500**
- Sacred marriage, 8:178, 9:536
- Sacred music. *See* Chant; Liturgical music; Music, sacred
- Sacred penitentiary, 1:311
- Sacred Record* (Euhemerus), 5:447
- Sacred spaces, **12:500–504**
- Sacred theology, 9:848–849, 13:921
- Sacred time, **12:504–506**
- The Sacred Wood* (Eliot), 5:160
- Le Sacrement de Pénitence dans l'antiquité chrétienne* (Tixeront), 14:95
- Sacri canones* (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 3:817
- Sacrifice
- ancient Israelite worship, 14:856–857
  - de la Taille, Maurice, 4:624

- holocaust, 7:11–12  
 Jesus' death, 11:968–970  
 offerings, 4:266–267, 13:159  
 redemption, 11:975, 987–988  
 religion, 12:60–61  
 worship, 14:853  
*See also* Eucharist as sacrifice
- Sacrifice, Christian theology of, 4:257, 8:301, 531, 895, **12:515–518**, 13:159
- Sacrifice, Greco-Roman, **12:508–510**
- Sacrifice, human, 12:506–508, 507
- Sacrifice in Israel, 8:525, 526, **12:510–515**, 13:159
- The Sacrifice of Isaac* (Mantegna), 10:949
- Sacrifice of the Cross, 12:159, **518–520**  
 atonement, 1:837  
 Commingling, 4:12  
 Lord's Supper, 8:785  
 Soterichus Panteugenus, 2:759  
 theology of, 4:398
- Sacrifices, 2:443, 709, 9:63, 12:888, 14:589
- Sacrificum*, 10:45
- Sacrilege, **12:520–521**, 13:135
- Sacris solemnis* (office hymn), **12:521**
- Sacristan, 12:522, **522**
- Sacristies, 1:348, **12:522**
- Sacro Cardinalium Consilio (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 3:107
- Sacrobosco, John de, 4:46
- Sacrosancta* (Council of Constance), 4:56–57, 170, 171–172, 6:875–876  
*See also* *Haec sancta* (decree)
- Sacrosancta romana* (papal bull, John XXII), 2:205
- Sacrosancta Romanae ecclesiae* (papal decree, Julius II), 5:694
- Sacrosanctum concilium*. *See* *Constitution on the Sacred Liturgy (Sacrosanctum concilium)* (Vatican Council II)
- Sacrosanctum fidei* (papal bull, Clement VII), 7:390
- Sacrum diaconatus ordinem* (apostolic letter, Paul VI), 4:552, 553, 11:30
- Sadamatsu, Caspar, Bl., 7:734
- Sadat, Anwar, 4:254, 5:118
- Sadducees (Jewish sect), 1:165, 8:5, **12:522–524**
- Sadlier, Annie Cassidy, 12:524
- Sadlier, Frank X., 12:524
- Sadlier, James, 12:524
- Sadlier, Mary Anne, 12:524
- Sadlier, William H., 12:524
- Sadlier family, **12:524**
- Sadness, **12:525**
- Sadocites, 3:546
- Sadoletto, Jacopo (Card.), 4:280, **12:525–526**, 526
- Saepenumero* (Leo XIII), 14:421
- Safavid Dynasty, 10:718–719, 11:140–141
- Safavids (Shī'ite Muslims), **12:526–527**
- Safed school, 7:871
- Al-Saffāh, Abū al-'Abbās, 1:6
- Saga, 10:126
- Saga of Saints* (Undset), 14:295
- Sagaris (Bp. of Laodicea), 1:785, 8:328
- Saggio di Storia Americana* (Gilij), 6:224
- Saggio teoretico di diritto naturale appoggiato sul fatto* (Taparelli d'Azeglio), 13:756
- Sagheddu, Maria Gabriella, Bl., **12:527**
- Sagra di San Michele Abbey (Italy), **12:527–528**
- Sagrada Biblia*, 10:542
- Sagrada Familia Church (Barcelona), 3:709, 13:383
- Sahag the Great (Armenian Catholicos), 1:705
- Sahagún, Bernardino de, 3:246, 248, **12:528–529**
- Sahagún, John of, St., **12:529**
- Sahak I (Armenian Catholicos), 1:707
- Şahih*, 7:623
- Sahlin, M. R., 3:150
- Şaifi, Euthymios, 2:144, **12:529–530**
- Sailer, Johann Michael (Bp. of Regensburg), 6:183, **12:530–531**, 531, 770  
 Caecilian Movement, 2:842  
 catechesis, 3:244  
 catechetical instruction of children, 12:743  
 preaching, 11:623  
 Zimmer, Patrick, 14:928
- Sailors, patron saint of, 12:545
- Sailors' Chapel (Quebec, Canada), 12:595
- Le Saint abandon* (Lehodey), 8:456
- St. Agnes Basilica (Rome), 1:178, 754, 3:224
- St. Agnes Le Thi Thanh Parish (New Orleans, LA), 10:297
- St. Agnes-Outside-the-Walls Church (Rome), 1:8
- Saint Alban Psalter*, 1:816
- St. Alban Theological Seminary (U.S.), 8:539
- Saint Albans Abbey (England), **12:531–532**, 532
- St. Albans Chronicle* (Walsingham), 14:622
- St. Albert Mission, 8:270
- Saint Alexander of Orosh Abbey (Albania), **12:532**
- Saint-Allyre Abbey (Clermont, France), 3:473
- Saint-Amand Abbey (Flanders, Belgium), 1:248
- Saint-Amand-les-Eaux Abbey (France), **12:532–533**
- St. Ambrose Cathedral (Des Moines, IA), 7:542
- St. Ambrose University (IA), 4:535
- The Saint and the Saviour* (Spurgeon), 13:463
- Saint-André-lez-Bruges Abbey (Belgium), **12:533**
- Saint-André of Villeneuve-les-Avignon Abbey. *See* Villeneuve-les-Avignon Abbey (France)
- St. Andreas Church (Cologne), 3:844
- St. Andrew Abbey (Bruges, Belgium), 3:713
- St. Andrews Cathedral (Singapore), 13:163
- Saint Andrews Priory (Scotland), **12:533–534**, 831
- St. Andrews University (Scotland), 12:533
- St. Anne Church (Vilnius, Lithuania), 3:687
- St. Anne Monastery (Altötting, Germany), 1:323
- St. Anne's Hospital (Manila, Philippines), 3:416
- Saint Ann's Academy (KS), 8:113
- St. Anselm Priory (Tokyo), 3:678, **12:534–535**
- St. Anselm's Priory (Washington, DC), 14:617
- St. Ansgar's Scandinavian Catholic League, 4:668, **12:535**
- St. Anthony Monastery (Egypt), 5:111
- St. Anthony the Abbot Church (Italy), 3:678
- St. Anthony's Almanac*, 3:278
- St. Anthony's Superior Church (WI), 3:717
- Saint-Antoine-de-la-Mothe Church (France), 12:535
- Saint-Antoine-de-Viennois Abbey (France), 7:119, **12:535**
- St. Antonius Church (Basel, Switzerland), 3:710
- Saint Apollinare Nuovo, 12:600
- Saint Asaph, Ancient See of (Wales), **12:535–536**

- Saint-Aubin Abbey (Angers, France), 1:431
- St. Augustine, Canons Regular of, 12:833
- St. Augustine, Sisters of Charity of (CSA), **12:537**
- Saint Augustine Abbey (Canterbury, England), **12:536–537**, 13:131
- St. Augustine Psalter*. See *Canterbury Psalter*
- St. (Ayois) Titus Byzantine church ruins (Crete), 14:94
- St. Basil's on Red Square (Moscow), 10:694
- St. Barbara, Charterhouse (Cologne), 8:326–327
- St. Barbara Chapel (Turkey), 14:241
- St. Bartholomew Cathedral (Liège, Belgium), 12:486
- St. Bartholomew's Day Massacre (France, 1572), 1:715, 2:689, 3:267, 5:849, 8:531, **12:537–538**
- St. Bartholomew's Hospital (London), 3:69
- St. Basil (Mother), 11:495
- St. Bavon Church (Ghent), 1:544
- Saint-Bavon monastery (Belgium), 2:161
- St. Benedict and His Times* (Schuster), 12:790
- Saint Benedict Exorcises a Demon from a Possessed Man* (Il Sodoma), 5:552
- Saint Benedict Presents the Rule of the New Order* (Vanni), 2:262
- Saint Benedict Supervising the Construction of Twelve Monasteries* (Il Sodoma), 2:237
- St. Benedict's Abbey (Atchison, KS), **12:538–539**
- Saint-Benoit-du-Lac Abbey (Canada), 2:232
- Saint-Benoît-sur-Loire Abbey (France), 1:9, 5:842, 12:539, **539**
- St. Bernardo statue (Italy), 10:970
- St. Bernard's Abbey (AL), 1:201
- Saint-Bertin Abbey (France), 3:813, 5:787, 7:289, 8:304–305, 502, **12:539–540**
- St. Birgitta's Church (Vadstena, Sweden), 13:637
- St. Bonaventure University (New York), 10:324, **12:540–541**
- Saint-Calais Abbey (France), 1:248, **12:541**
- Saint Calasanctius-Blätter* (periodical), 12:793
- St. Callistus, Catacombs of (Rome), 3:224, 225
- St. Catharine (KY), 4:839–940
- St. Catherine Monastery (Sinai, Egypt), 3:438
- St. Catherine's Church (Vilnius, Poland), 8:605
- St. Catherine's Institute (Baltimore), 6:225
- St. Cecilia Church (Cologne), 3:844
- St. Cecilia Monastery (Sezze, Italy), 8:561
- Saint-Chamond, Jean de (Abp. of Aix), 1:196
- St. Charles Borromeo Church (Antwerp, Belgium), 3:706
- St. Charles Borromeo Seminary (Philadelphia, PA), 8:144, 250
- St. Charles Church (Antwerp), 1:539
- St. Charles College (Baltimore), 5:42
- St. Charles Seminary (PA), 8:152
- Saint-Claire-sur-Epte, Treaty of (911), 10:426
- St. Clare Grieving Over the Body of St. Francis* (Giotto), 11:494
- Saint-Claude Abbey (France), 3:769, **12:542**
- St. Clement's Episcopal Church (Alexandria, VA), 3:671, 716
- St. Cloud Diocese (MN), **12:542–543**
- St. Columban's Foreign Mission Society (SSC), 6:83
- See also Columban Fathers
- Saint Cronan's Church (Roscrea, Ireland), 12:379
- St. Cyprian's Basilica (Carthage), 3:685
- Saint-Cyran, Abbé de. See Duvergier de Hauranne, Jean
- St. Cyriacus Basilica (Italy), 2:765
- Saint Davids, Ancient See of (Wales), **12:543–544**
- Saint-Denis Abbey (France), 1:18, 248, 3:154, 382, 693, 695
- Saint-Denis Cathedral (Paris), 3:697, 706
- Saint-Denis-en-France Abbey (France), **12:544–545**
- St. Edward's Seminary (Seattle), 5:684
- St. Elia Church (Bulgaria), 2:685
- St. Elizabeth Healing the Sick* (Murillo), 10:66
- St. Elmo's Fire, 5:173, **12:545**
- St. Engelbert Church (Cologne-Riehl, Germany), 3:711
- Saint-Étienne Church (Caen, France), 3:693, 695
- Saint-Éugene Church (Paris), 3:709, 710
- St. Euphemia, Basilica of (Chalcedon), 3:362, 363
- Saint-Évroult-d'Ouche Abbey (France), 1:463, 5:497, **12:545–546**
- Saint-Florent-le-Vieil Abbey (Angers, France), 1:431, **12:546**
- Saint-Florent-lès-Saumur Abbey (France), **12:546**
- St. Florian Abbey (Austria), 1:908
- St. Florian's Church (Hamtramck, Michigan), 9:605
- Saint-Foi Cathedral (Conques, France), 3:812
- St. Francis (Sister), Bl., 4:44
- Saint Francis de Sales* (Tiepolo), 5:867
- Saint Francis Industrial and Boarding School for Girls (Savannah, GA), 2:168
- St. Francis Mission Community, 5:892
- Saint Francis of Assisi Presenting His Rule to Pope Innocent III* (Giotto de Bondone), 5:870
- St. Francis Receiving the Stigmata* (van Eyck), 13:531
- St. Francis with the Crucified Christ* (Murillo), 10:66
- St. Francis Xavier (Sister), 2:94
- St. Francis Xavier Church (Kansas City, MO), 3:716
- Saint Francis Xavier Foreign Mission Society. See Xaverian Missionary Fathers
- St. Francis Xavier Society. See Society for the Propagation of the Faith
- St. Francis Xavier University (Antigonish, Canada), 3:9
- St-Front Church (Périgeux), 3:671
- Saint Gall Repertory, 14:214–216
- St. Gall's Monastery (Devil's Lake, ND), 14:669
- St. Gatien Cathedral (France), 14:126
- St. George and the Dragon* (Dürer), 6:143
- St. George the Great (Venice), 5:463
- St. George's Cathedral (India), 7:397
- Saint George's United Methodist Church (Pennsylvania), 14:308
- St. Gereon Church (Cologne), 3:844
- Saint-Germain-des-Prés Abbey (Paris, France), 3:473, 695, 4:258, **12:547–548**
- Saint-Gildas-de-Rhuys Abbey (France), 1:18, **12:548**
- Saint-Gilles (Nîmes, France), 12:548, **548–549**
- Saint-Gilles-du-Gard Church (France), 3:693
- St. Gregory of Nazianzus* (Rubens), 6:514
- Saint-Guilehm-du-Désert Abbey (France), 1:453, **12:549**
- St. Hedwig's Cathedral (Berlin), 6:176



- St. Helen Church (Munich), 3:712  
 St. Hermagoras Society, 13:218, 226  
 St. Honoratus Island (France), 8:511  
 Saint-Hubert Abbey (Luxembourg), **12:549**  
 St. Ignatius Church (San Francisco), 2:864  
 St. James Cathedral (Seattle, WA), 12:857  
 St. James Church (Antwerp), 1:539  
 St. James Hospital (Rome), 3:418  
 St. James Monastery (Pontida), 1:222  
 St. James Shrine (Italy), 3:691–692  
 St. James the Fisherman Chapel (Wellfleet, MA), 3:672  
 Saint-Jean-Baptiste Abbey (France), 8:41  
 Saint-Jean-d'Angély Abbey (France), **12:550**  
 Saint-Jean-de-Losne, Council of (673-675), 3:40  
 Saint-Jean-de-Montmartre Church (France), 3:710  
 Saint-Jean Hospital (Angers, France), 3:697, 698  
 St. Joachim Mission (Edmonton), 8:270  
 St. Joan's International Alliance, **12:550–551**  
 St. John Baptist Church (Neu-Ulm, Germany), 3:711  
 St. John Lateran. *See* Basilica of St. John Lateran  
 St. John Lateran Cathedral (Rome), 8:358  
 St. John of Ephesus Cathedral, 1:757, 3:687, 689  
 St. John the Baptist (Savannah, GA), 12:709  
 St. John the Baptist Cathedral (Chester, England), 3:469  
 St. John the Divine Cathedral (New York City), 3:715, 8:276  
 St. John the Evangelist Cathedral (LA), 8:278  
 St. John the Evangelist Cathedral (Milwaukee, WI), 9:649  
 St. John the Evangelist Church (Hopkins, MN), 3:703  
 Saint John the Theologian University (Moscow), 10:695  
 St. John Vianney and Ugandan Martyrs Seminary (Trinidad), 3:116  
 St. John's Abbey and University (Minnesota), 3:717, 8:161, 624, **12:551–553**  
 St. John's Cathedral (KY), 8:148  
 St. John's Catholic Church (North Cambridge, MA), 3:716  
 St. John's City (NB), 10:221  
 St. John's College (Belize), 2:225  
 St. John's College (Fordham, NY), 8:335  
 St. John's College (KY), 8:148  
 St. John's University (Collegeville, MN), 1:637  
 St. Joseph (Mother) (Françoise Blin de Bourdon), 2:394  
 St. Joseph, Congregation of (*Congregatio Sancti Joseph*), **12:553**  
 St. Joseph, Sisters of Cluny, 13:53, 110  
 St. Joseph, University of (Beruit), 8:427  
 St. Joseph Hospital (Mexico), 3:415  
*St. Joseph in Appleton* (Roemer), 12:283  
 St. Joseph Mission (Nebraska), 10:220–221  
 St. Joseph Sisters, 7:748  
 St. Joseph Sisters of Peace of the Immaculate Conception, 12:556  
 St. Joseph's College (Bardstown, Kentucky), 5:144  
 St. Joseph's College (London), 9:633  
 St. Joseph's College (NS), 3:9, 11  
 St. Joseph's College (Philadelphia), 11:235, 236  
 St. Joseph's Hospital (CO), 9:19  
*St. Joseph's Manual* (Fitton), 5:751  
 St. Joseph's Missionary Society of Mill Hill. *See* Mill Hill Missionaries  
 St. Joseph's Provincial Seminary (New York), 10:323  
 St. Joseph's Society of the Sacred Heart. *See* Josephites  
 Saint-Jouin-de-Marnes Abbey (France), **12:557**  
 Saint-Juré, Jean Baptiste, 1:310, 7:782, **12:557**  
*St. Justina* (Donatello), 7:656  
 St. Justina of Padua, Congregation of, 12:643  
 St. Kevin Monastery tower (Ireland), 6:239  
 Saint Kevin's Church (Ireland), 8:161, 162  
 St. Kitts, 3:120  
 St. Kunibert Church (Cologne), 3:844  
 Saint Laumer of Blois Abbey (France), **12:557**  
 St. Laurence Monastery (Dielouard, France), 1:365  
 St. Laurent Church (Île d'Orleans), 3:714  
 Saint-Lazare Cathedral (Autun, France), 1:926, 3:692  
 St. Lazarus hospital (Mexico), 3:415  
 Saint-Léonard-le-Noblat Monastery (France), **12:557–558**  
 St. Leonard's College (Scotland), 12:533  
 Saint-Lô Monastery (France), **12:558**  
 Saint Louis (MO), 12:376–377  
 St. Louis, Bl., 4:44  
 St. Louis, Sisters of, **12:562**  
 St. Louis Archdiocese (MO), 8:118–119, 145, 145–146, **12:558–559**  
 St. Louis Basilica (NO), 10:290  
 St. Louis Cathedral (NO), 8:809, 10:290  
 St. Louis University (MO), 1:637, 9:743, 12:38–39, **562–564**  
 St. Lucia (West Indies), 3:118–119, 120  
 St. Luke's Church (Smithfield, VA), 3:714  
 St. Lupicin Monastery (France), 8:63  
 St. M. de la Visitation Church (France), 3:706  
 Saint-Maclou Cathedral (Rouen, France), 3:697–698  
 Saint-Maixent Abbey (France), **12:564**  
 St. Maria della Pietà confraternity, 3:418  
 St. Maria im Kapitol Church (Cologne), 3:844, 845  
 St. Maria Lyskirchen (Cologne), 3:844  
 St. Maria on Schnurgasse Church (Cologne), 3:845  
 Saint-Marie d'Abondance Abbey. *See* Abondance Monastery (France)  
 St. Marien Convent. *See* Lindau Convent (Germany)  
 St. Mark hospital (Braga, Portugal), 3:416  
 St. Mark's Cathedral (Venice), 3:671, 689  
 St. Mark's Church (Burlington, VT), 3:716  
 St. Mark's Church (Kenosha, WI), 8:256  
 Saint Mark's Church (Venice, Italy), 4:337, **12:564–565**, 600  
 St. Mark's College (Vancouver, BC), 3:11  
 St. Martha (Sister), Bl., 4:44  
 Saint-Martial Cathedral (Limoges, France), 3:812  
 St. Martial Repertory, 14:214  
 Saint-Martin Abbey (Sées, France), 3:473  
 Saint-Martin-aux-Jumeaux Abbey (Amiens, France), 1:359  
 St. Martin Church (Landshut, Germany), 3:697  
 Saint-Martin-des-Champs Monastery (France), 3:813  
 Saint-Martin-du-Canigou Church (France), 3:690  
 St. Martin-in-the-Fields Church (London), 3:707, 715



- Saint-Martin of Tournai Abbey (Belgium), **12:565**
- St. Martin's Lent, 1:134  
*See also* Advent
- St. Mary Abbey (Paris), 8:433
- St. Mary Church (Fleury), 1:543
- St. Mary Magdalen (retreats) (Castillo Branco and Coimbra, Portugal), 3:416
- St. Mary Magdalen (Sister), 1:158
- St. Mary Magdalene monastery (Altötting, Germany), 1:323
- St. Mary Major Basilica (Rome), 1:37, 3:555, 686, 4:364  
angels, 1:425  
mosaics, 1:754, 2:369
- St. Mary of the Angels Church. *See* Portiuncula chapel (Assisi, Italy)
- St. Mary of the Martyrs Church (Rome), 1:314
- St. Mary of the Portiuncula, 5:892–893  
*See also* Portiuncula chapel (Assisi, Italy)
- Saint Mary's Cathedral (Gdansk, Poland), 3:704
- St. Mary's Cathedral (San Francisco), 12:647, 648
- St. Mary's Cathedral (Sydney), 1:902
- St. Mary's Church (New York), 10:323
- St. Mary's College (Detroit), 10:625
- Saint Mary's College (KS), 8:113
- St. Mary's College (KY), 8:148, 12:174
- St. Mary's College (MD), 5:41
- St. Mary's College (Notre Dame, IN), 7:22
- St. Mary's Hospital (CA), 12:417
- St. Mary's Hospital (Rochester, NY), 4:655
- Saint Mary's Jesuit Mission, 8:113
- St. Mary's Mission (Stevensville, MT), 9:825
- St. Mary's of Grottaferrata Monastery (Italy), 2:747
- St. Mary's Orphan Boys' Home (New Orleans), 10:292
- St. Mary's School (Philadelphia), **12:565–566**
- St. Mary's Seminary (Baltimore), 2:40, 41, 3:181, 715, 8:521
- St. Mary's Seminary (Cleveland, OH), 8:250
- St. Mary's Seminary (Perryville, MO), 14:526
- St. Mary's Seminary of Theology (Baltimore), 5:684, 757, 12:227
- Saint Matthew and Saint John the Evangelist* (Francisco de Ribalta), 5:476
- St. Maur Chapel, 2:351, 8:471
- Saint-Maur-des-Fossés Abbey (France), **12:566**
- Saint-Maur-sur-Loire Abbey (Angers, France), 1:431, **12:567**
- Saint-Maurice Abbey (Switzerland), 1:23, 3:69, **12:567**, 13:115
- St. Maurice Church (Duvernay, Quebec), 3:717
- Saint-Maximin Abbey (France), 1:403, **12:567–568**
- St. Meinrad Archabbey (Indiana), **12:568**
- St. Michael Abbey (Antwerp), 1:539
- St. Michael Church (Farnborough Priory, England), 5:629
- St. Michael Church (Hildesheim, Germany), 3:691
- St. Michael's Church (Charleston, SC), 3:707
- St. Michael's Seminary (PA), 8:152
- St. Michel de Frigolet Abbey (France), 6:13
- Saint-Mihiel Abbey (Verdun), **12:568–569**, 13:228
- Saint-Nicholas Abbey (Angers, France), 1:432
- St. Nicholas Cathedral, Kedroff v.* (1952), 3:662
- St. Nicholas' Chest (Polish charity), 13:200
- Saint Nicholas Church (Tallinn, Estonia), 5:378
- St. Nicomedes, cemetery of, 3:224
- St. Norbert Abbey (De Pere, WI), 11:665
- St. Norbert of Xanten* (Rubens), 10:420
- St. Omer College, **12:569–570**
- St. Oswald and King Aidan seated at dinner* (illumination), 10:707
- Saint-Ouen Abbey (Rouen, France), **12:570**, 571
- St. Palais, Maurice de (Bp. of Vincennes, IN), 7:413–414, 417, 12:568
- St. Pancras Church (London), 3:709
- St. Pancratius cemetery (Rome), 3:224
- St. Pantaleon Church (Cologne), 3:844, 845
- St. Panteleimon Church (Yugoslavia), 2:729, 738
- St. Panteleimon Monastery (Ochrida), 3:799
- St. Patrick Fathers, 12:570
- St. Patrick's Cathedral (Dublin), 7:559
- St. Patrick's Cathedral (NY), 3:709, 715, 8:387, 10:312, 313
- St. Patrick's Church (Oklahoma City), 3:681, 717
- St. Patrick's College (Maynooth, Ireland), **9:384–386**
- St. Patrick's Missionary Society, 3:622, 8:150, **12:570**
- St. Patrick's Purgatory, **11:829–830**
- St. Patrick's Seminary (Menlo Park, CA), 12:251
- St. Paul* (Nock), 10:409
- Saint Paul* (Renan), 12:126
- St. Paul and Minneapolis Archdiocese (MN), 7:550, **12:572–577**, 13:164–165
- St. Paul Basilica (Rome), 12:51
- St. Paul Bazire (Mother), 3:130
- St. Paul Cathedral (MN), 3:716
- St. Paul Monastery (Egypt), 5:115
- St. Paul of the Cree mission (Brousseau, AB), 8:270
- Saint Paul-Outside-the-Walls Abbey (Rome), 1:172, 5:623, 12:221, **577**
- St. Paul-Outside-the-Walls Basilica (Rome), 1:543, 754, 2:369, 3:793, 13:166
- St. Paul–St. Louis Church (Paris), 3:706
- St. Paul Seminary (MN), 7:551
- St. Paul the Apostle Church (New York City), 11:41
- St. Paul's Basilica (Rome), 3:686, 699
- St. Paul's Cathedral (London), 3:707, 832, 5:385, **12:577–578**  
center of early see, 8:771  
Erconwald of London burial site, 5:318  
liturgical rite *Usus S. Pauli*, 8:771  
rebuilding by Bp. Maurice, 8:771
- St. Paul's Cathedral (Macau), 9:6
- St. Paul's Church (Antwerp), 1:539
- St. Paul's Church (Wickford, RI), 3:714
- Saint Paul's Cloister, 4:864
- St. Paul's College (Winnipeg, MB), 3:11
- St. Paul's First Epistle to the Corinthians* (manuscript), 8:323
- St. Peregrine Shrine, 13:27
- St. Peter (Ramses II's temple, Egypt), 10:471
- St. Peter Abbey (Italy), 14:613
- St. Peter Church (Cologne), 5:485
- St. Peter Church (Moissac, France), 1:543
- St. Peter in Chains Cathedral (Cincinnati, OH), 3:715, 736–737
- St. Peter in Chains Church (Rome), 8:55

- St. Peter of Muenster Abbey (Saskatchewan, Canada), **12:578**
- St. Peter statue (Vatican), 10:831
- St. Peter's Abbey (Austria), 1:908
- St. Peter's Basilica (Vatican City), 2:635, **12:578–581**, 579, 581, 14:390–391, 390, 394–396, 403
- Aachen Cathedral, 1:1
- archaeological investigations, 8:107
- architectural drawings, 12:580
- architecture, 3:670, 671, 701, 703, 704, 705
- art, 3:606, 787
- Bernini, Giovanni Lorenzo, 2:325
- catacombs, 3:224
- Christmas, 3:555
- erection of, 1:754
- excavations, 11:398
- indulgences for, 8:487–488
- martyrium, 3:685, 686
- Michelangelo, 1:261
- official status, 3:261, 8:348
- priests to assist, 13:140
- relics, 12:51
- St. Faustina Kowalska, 8:244
- Sylvester legend, 4:183
- tomb of Sixtus IV (Pope), 13:197
- St. Peter's Church (Baltimore), 2:39
- St. Peter's Church (Linda del Mar, CA), 3:716
- Saint Peter's Church (Vatican City), 12:350
- St. Petersburg codex, 2:358
- Saint-Philibert Church (Tournus, France), 3:692
- St-Philibert-de-Grandlieu (France), 3:694
- St. Philip Neri Seminary (TX), 8:138
- St. Philip's Home, 9:395
- Saint-Pierre Cathedral (Beauvais, France), 2:188–189, 188
- Saint-Pierre Church (France), 8:59
- Saint-Pierre-et-Saint-Paul Cathedral (Troyes, France), 3:261
- St. Pölten Abbey (Austria), 1:909
- Saint-Polyeucte (Metz), 8:738
- St. Pudentiana Basilica (Rome), 1:754
- Saint-Quentin Monastery (Beauvais, France), 3:67, **12:582**
- St. Raphael's Society, 2:852, **12:582**
- St. Raymond Nonnatus Preaching* (Saraceni), 11:935
- Saint-Remi Abbey (Reims, France), 1:478, 3:695, 12:108, 583, **583**
- St. Remigius of Reims Chapel (France), 12:583
- Saint-Riquier Abbey (France), 1:359, 3:155, 160, **12:583–584**
- St. Rita Church (Madrid), 3:713
- Saint-Robert-de-Cornillon Priory (France), **12:584**
- Saint Ronan sculpture (Thompson), 12:367
- St. Rose of Lima Church (Ste. Rose du Lac, MB), 3:717
- Saint-Ruf monastery (Avignon, France), 1:942, 3:67, 69
- St. Sabina Basilica (Rome), 1:754, 12:462–463
- Saint-Saëns, Camille, **12:584**
- St. Sargius Coptic Church (Egypt), 5:116
- Saint-Sauveur, Synod of (1790), 1:195
- Saint-Savin-De-Bigorre Abbey (France), **12:584–585**
- Saint-Savin-sur-Gartempe Abbey (France), 1:543, 2:316, 3:693, **12:585**
- St. Scholastica Abbey (Subiaco, Italy), 13:565
- St. Sebastian, Basilica of (Rome), 3:222, 223, 223, 224
- Saint-Serge Abbey (Angers, France), 1:431
- St. Sergius Institute (Paris), 12:436
- Saint-Sernin Church (Toulouse, France), 3:692
- Saint-Sever Abbeys (Italy, France), **12:585**
- Saint-Sever-de-Rustan Abbey (France), **12:585–586**
- St. Severin Church (Cologne), 3:844
- Saint Simeon Monastery (Jebel Shaikh Barakat, Syria), 13:703
- Saint-Simon, Claude Henri de Rouvroy, 3:620, 5:397, 703, 12:586, **586–587**
- Bonald, Louis Gabriel Ambroise de, 2:478
- Buchez, Philippe Joseph Benjamin, 2:654
- Comte, Auguste, 4:47
- Napoleon III, 10:150
- St. Stephen Distributing Alms* (Angelico), 13:510
- St. Stephen's Cathedral (Vienna), 1:909
- St. Stephen's Catholic Church (Boston), 9:305
- Saint-Sulpice Abbey (Bourges, France), 3:473, 5:190
- Saint-Suplice Church (Paris), 3:708
- St. Symphorian Abbey (Belgium), 1:100
- St. Teresa's Catholic Church (Albany, GA), 6:149
- St. Thomas Aquinas Foundation, 8:500
- St. Thomas Christians, 1:14, 13:718
- See also* India; Syro-Malabar Church; Syro-Malankara Church
- St. Thomas Church (Episcopal) (New York), 3:715
- St. Thomas College (KY), 8:147
- St. Thomas Evangelic Church of India, 7:401
- St. Thomas' Hospital (London), 3:69
- St. Thomas More College (Saskatoon, SK), 3:11
- St. Thomas Seminary (KY), 8:148
- St. Thomas Seminary of Detroit, 8:169
- St. Thomasblätter* (periodical), 12:774
- Saint Tikhon of Moscow Theological Institute, 10:695
- Saint-Trond Abbey (Belgium), 3:563, 5:438, **12:587**
- Saint-Trophime Church (Arles, France), 1:695, 3:693
- St. Ubald of Gubbio with St. Sebastian and the Virgin and Child* (Perugia), 14:262
- Saint Ulrich von Augsburg Abbey (Germany), **12:671**
- Saint-Urbain Church (Troyes, France), 3:697
- St. Ursula Church (Cologne), 3:844
- Saint-Vaast Abbey (France), 3:154, **12:588**
- Saint-Valery-sur-Somme Abbey (France), **12:588**
- Saint-Vallier, Jean Baptiste de la Croix Chevrières de, 3:5, **12:588–589**
- St. Veronica* (Memling), 14:458
- Saint-Victor Abbey (Marseilles), 5:450, **12:590–591**
- Saint-Victor Abbey (Paris), 5:516, 12:267, 589, 759
- Saint-Victor Monastery (Paris), 3:68, 8:798, **12:589–590**
- Saint-Vincent Abbey (Mans, France), 3:473
- St. Vincent College and Archabbey (Latrobe, PA), 8:624, 11:81, **12:591**, 592
- Saint Vincent de Paul Quarterly*, 8:156
- St. Vincent de Paul Society, 3:420, 622, **12:591**, **593–594**
- Australia, 1:904
- Catholic Charities USA, 3:279, 280
- Legion of Mary, 8:453
- Los Angeles, 8:791
- Louise de Marillac, 8:807
- Mulry, Thomas, 10:57
- origins of, 10:735
- St. Vincent Ferrer's Union, 9:401

- St. Vincent's Female Orphan Asylum, 9:362–363
- St. Vincent's Hospital (New York), 10:314
- St. Vitus Cathedral (Prague), 5:325
- St. Vladimir's Seminary Quarterly*, 5:782
- St. Vladimir's Theological Seminary (New York), 12:742
- Saint-Wandrille Abbey. *See* Fontenelle Abbey
- St. Werburgh Abbey (Chester, England), 3:469
- St. Werburgh Church (Chester, England), 3:469
- St. Wolfgang Altarpiece* (Pacher), 10:742
- Saint Xavier University (Chicago, IL), 3:480
- St. Xavier's College, 3:480
- St. Yrieix Abbey (France), 1:645
- Sainte Anne de Beaupré Shrine (Quebec, Canada), **12:594–595**, 595
- La Sainte Bible en latin et en français* (Le Maistre), 8:465, 10:542
- Sainte-Cécile Cathedral (Albi, France), 1:229
- Sainte-Cécile de Solesmes Abbey (France), 2:651
- Sainte-Chapelle Church (Paris), 1:147, 3:382, 697, 5:845
- Sainte Chrétienne, Sisters of (SSCH), **12:595**
- Sainte-Colombe Abbey (Sens, France), 3:473
- Saint-Étienne Church (Caen, France), 3:693, 695
- Sainte-Geneviève-de-Paris Monastery (France), 3:708, 8:519, **12:595–596**
- Sainte-Radagone Monastery (Poitiers), 1:927
- Sainte-Trinité Church (Caen, France), 3:693
- La Sainte Volonté Convent (Switzerland), 3:745
- Sainthood. *See* Saints
- Saints, 8:436, **12:605–607**  
 attributes, 12:598, 599  
 Bollandists, 1:333, 839, 2:471–472, 3:143  
 Catholic theology, 12:602–604  
*comites Christi*, 3:555–556  
 Communion of, 4:34–36  
 confessor, 4:82–83  
 definition, 12:602  
 feasts, 12:662  
 first U.S., 13:176  
 Irish, 5:760  
 nimbus (cloud) surrounding the head of saints, 12:598–599  
 sanctoral cycle, 12:661–664  
*See also* Canonization of saints; Feasts, religious; Hagiography; *specific saints*  
*Les Saints* (hagiography), 6:615  
 Saints, devotion to the, **12:596–598**  
 in the Bible, 12:597  
 consecration, personal, 4:156  
 dulia, 4:932  
 litanies, 8:601  
 liturgical year, 8:717, 719–722  
 shrines, 13:93–94  
 theology of, 12:597  
 Saints, iconography of, 7:51, **12:598–602**  
 Saints, intercession of, 7:519–520, 10:969–976, **12:602–605**  
 Saints and Beati, **12:607–608**  
 SS. Cosmas and Damian Church (Sardinia), 3:683  
 Saints Cyril and Methodius, Sisters of, **12:609**  
 SS. Cyril and Methodius Seminary (Orchard Lake, MI), 10:625  
*Saints' Everlasting Rest* (Baxter), 2:162  
 SS. Justo y Pastor Church (Madrid), 3:706  
 SS. Martina and Luca Church (Rome), 3:705  
 SS. Peter and Marcellinus Basilica (Rome), 1:754  
 SS. Peter and Paul Church (Brooklyn, NY), 3:715, 9:81  
 SS. Peter and Paul Church (Cluny, France), 3:811–812  
 Saints Peter and Paul Church (Cracow, Poland), 11:446  
 SS. Sergius and Bacchus, Justinian's building, 8:100  
 SS. Sergius and Bacchus Church (Constantinople), 3:687  
 SS. Sindone Church (Turin, Italy), 3:705  
 SS. Teuteria e Fosca Chapel (Verona, Italy), 1:317  
 SS. Trinitá Abbey. *See* La Cava Abbey (Italy)  
 Säiz, Teodomiro Joaquín, St., 1:298  
 Sakaguchi, Michael, Bl., 7:732  
 Sakakibara, Joachim, St., 7:732  
*Sakramentalien der katholischen* (Schmid), 12:743  
 Śakti of Śiva, 2:36  
 Sala, Maria Anna, Bl., **12:609**  
 Sala Picó, José, 12:408  
 Saladin (Muslim hero), 1:612, 3:776, 4:404, 411, **12:609–610**  
 Salamanca (Spain), 12:529  
 Salamanca, University of (Spain), 1:236, **12:610–612**  
 Salamanca College (Spain), 7:574  
 Salas, Juan de, **12:612**  
 Salas Toro, José Hipólito, 3:486  
 Salat, Hans, **12:612–613**  
 Salat, Jacob, 12:770  
 Salawa, Aniela, Bl., **12:613**  
 Salazar, António de Oliveira, 11:539  
 Salazar, Domingo de, **12:613**  
 Salazar, Sabás Reyes, St., 6:545  
 Salem Abbey (Baden, Germany), 5:30–31  
*Salem Witch Trial*, 14:800  
 Salès, James, Bl., 1:844–845  
 Salesian Cooperators, 12:614  
 Salesian Fathers, 3:419, 622  
 Salesian Sisters, 2:543, 3:419, 622, 9:389, 12:248, **613–614**  
 Salesians, 12:614–615, **614–615**  
 Argentina, 1:649, 5:589  
 Cape Verde, 3:80  
 Chile, 3:486  
 East Timor, 5:8–9  
 Fagnano, José, 5:589  
 founding, 2:543, 4:687  
 Italy, 7:673  
 missions, 9:714, 12:247  
 Rinaldi, Filippo, Bl., 12:247–248  
 Saliceto, Bartholomew de, 3:51  
 Saliège, Jules (Card.), 1:518, 3:277  
 Salimbene (Franciscan chronicler), 1:465, 9:461–462, 12:464, **615–616**, 13:101  
 Salinas, Carlos Gortari, 9:584–585  
 Salinas y Córdova, Buena Ventura, Bl., **12:616**  
 Salisbury, Ancient See of (England), **12:616–618**, 617, 13:128  
 Salisbury Cathedral (England), 3:263, 696, 5:242  
 Salle, John-Baptiste de la, St., 14:247  
 Salle, Robert Cavalier de La, 9:722  
 Sallés y Barangueras, María del Carmen, Bl., **12:618**  
 Salliceto, Guglielmo di, 7:121  
 Salmanasar V (King of Assyria), 4:674  
*Salmanticenses* (Displaced Carmelite authors), 1:311, 3:137, **12:618–619**  
 Ambrosius Catharinus, 1:347  
 Complutenses, 4:44  
 hope, 7:94  
 Salamanca University, 12:612

- Salmasius, Claudius, **12:620**
- Salmerón, Alfonso, **12:620**
- Salmon, Patrick, 4:271, 5:232, 7:579
- Salome, Marie (Mother), 9:733
- Salome, St., 8:45–46
- Salome Receiving the Head of Saint John the Baptist* (Guercino), 7:1014
- Salona Basilica (Greece), 1:757
- Salpointe, Jean Baptiste (Abp.), 1:688, 3:858, 8:316, 12:676
- Salt, H. S., 1:456
- Salt, Robert, Bl., 5:226, 7:1019
- Salt Lake City Diocese (UT), 12:720
- SALT Treaty of 1979, 8:250
- Saltarellil, Michael A. (Bp. of Wilmington, DE), 14:765
- Salteaux people, 13:66
- Salterio del soldato* (Tosti), 14:120
- Saluhaku, Albino (Father), 1:452
- Salutary acts, 4:121, 6:359, **12:620–622**
- Salutati, Coluccio, 12:113, 114–115, **622**
- Salutiferus Cruciatius* (brief, John XXIII), 10:932
- Salva Regina* (Aimar), 9:449
- Salvado, Rosendo, 10:289
- Salvador, Vicente do, **12:622–623**
- Salvador del Río, Nicéforo, Bl., 7:124
- Salvati, Scipione (Borghese), 2:535
- Salvatierra, Juan María, **12:622**
- Salvation, **12:627–630**
- Apostles, 1:572
  - Ascension of Jesus Christ, 1:771–772
  - baptism, 2:65
  - in the Bible, 12:627–628
  - Bonaventure, St., 2:486–487
  - communio*, 4:27, 30
  - crucifixion, 4:398
  - Day of the Lord, 4:547–549
  - death transformed, 4:574–577, 581
  - Divine economy/plan, 5:58–59
  - doctrinal proofs, 12:625
  - evangelization, 9:688
  - historical development, 12:624–625
  - hope, 7:101, 103–107
  - human virtues, 6:133–134
  - Jansenism, 1:892–893
  - lay spirituality, 8:418–419
  - Luther, Martin, 13:908
  - Lutheranism, 8:891
  - Manichaeism, 9:111
  - merit, 9:510–511
  - Mesopotamia, ancient, 9:537
  - messianism, 9:540
  - Philo Judaeus, 11:271–272
  - prayer, 11:594
  - predestination, 11:647
  - religions, 12:63
  - Resurrection of Christ, 12:161–165
  - social morality, 13:246
  - soteriology, 13:329
  - theology, 12:57
  - votum, 14:590
  - See also* Redemption
- Salvation, necessity of Church for, 3:580, 10:228, **12:624–626**
- “Salvation and the Church” (ARCIC II), 5:68
- Salvation Army, 2:530, **12:626–627**, 627
- Salvation history (*Heilsgeschichte*), 5:323, 523, 6:886, **12:623–624**
- Abraham, 1:37
  - in the Bible, 12:627–628
  - biblical theology, 2:386
  - catechesis, 12:630
  - chronicles, 1:460
  - covenant, 4:324–328, 328–329
  - creation, 4:337–338, 340, 341
  - Divine judgment, 8:33
  - dogmatic theology, 12:628–629
  - hope, 7:103–107
  - Ignatian exercises, 13:432
  - ignorance sinful, 13:36
  - kerygmatic theology, 8:157, 158
  - Lamb of God, 8:301
  - Logos, 8:764
  - Luke’s Gospel, 8:860
  - New Testament, 12:628
  - Old Testament, 2:386, 3:28, 12:627–628
  - passion narratives, 10:921–922
  - Paul, St., 10:100
  - purpose of Bible, 2:354
  - sin, 13:142
  - three stages, 8:174
  - Transfiguration, 14:155
- Salvator Mundi* (Previtali), 7:846
- Salvator noster* (papal bull, Sixtus IV), 7:438
- Salvator of Horta, St., **12:630**
- Salvatore, Giovanni Angelo, Bl. *See* Nicola da Gesturi, Bl.
- Salvatorians, 3:622, 7:1026, 12:529–530, 530, **630–631**
- Salve Mundi Sautare* (hymn), **12:631**
- Salve Regina* (Marian antiphon), **12:631–632**
- Salve Regina* (Obrecht), 10:522
- Salve Regina* (Palestrina), 10:803
- “*Salve Regina*” (Schlick), 10:651
- Salve Regina* (Valentini), 14:372
- Salvete Christi vulnera* (office hymn), **12:632**
- Salvi, Lorenzo Maria, Bl., **12:632**
- Salvian of Marseilles, 6:112, 11:757, **12:632–633**
- Salvici doloris* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 7:1003, 10:852
- Salvius (Bp. of Albi), St., 1:229
- Salzburg, University of (Austria), 12:671
- Salzburg Itinerary (*Notitia ecclesiarum orbis Romae*), 7:676
- Salzmann, Joseph, 8:504, **12:633**
- Sāma Veda*, 6:840
- Samāj, Brāhma, 6:851–852
- Samaria, fall of, 7:641
- Samaritan Pentateuch, 2:359–360, 4:562
- Samaritan Targum, 13:761
- Samaritan Temple (Mt. Garizim), 13:811
- Samaritans, 3:23, **12:633–634**, 13:130–131
- Samhain, 1:290
- Samore, Antonio (Card.), 1:655
- Samosata, 12:635, **635**
- Samperio, José M., 1:652
- Sampo, Peter, Bl., 7:733
- Sampson, Richard (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481
- Samson, 8:19, 9:446, 10:218, **12:635**
- Samson Agonistes* (Milton), 9:645
- Samson and Dalila* (Saëns), 12:584
- Samson Captured by the Philistines* (Guercino), 11:265
- Samson of Bury-Saint-Edmunds (Abbot), 2:713, **12:636**
- Samuel (biblical figure), **12:636**
- Samuel, Arthur, 1:765
- Samuel, Books of, **12:636–639**
- Baal, 2:2
  - Balaam, 2:26
  - Benjamin (tribe), 2:282
  - censuses, 3:338
  - content and organization, 12:637
  - creation, 4:341
  - David, 4:536–537
  - Dead Sea Scroll version, 4:562
  - edification, 5:84
  - Edomites, 5:87
  - grace of God, 9:87
  - heart, 6:681
  - heaven, 6:684
  - history, 12:637, 637–638
  - inheritance, 7:464
  - Judah (tribe), 8:1
  - justice of men, 8:73

- Samuel, Books of (*continued*)  
 kindness, 8:171  
 Kingdom of God, 8:173  
 kingship, 8:179  
 leprosy, 8:509  
 magic, 9:39  
 name and division, 12:636–637  
 name of God, 6:298  
 peace, 11:49  
 salvation, 7:105  
 serpent as symbol, 13:20  
 Shaddai, 13:58  
 showbread, 13:88  
 sin, 13:142, 144  
 Solomon, 13:305  
 soul, 13:336  
 spirit, 13:424  
 theology, 12:638
- Samuel, Hillel ben, 7:864
- San Alberto, José Antonio de (Bp.), **12:639**
- San Ambrosii de Nabuthae: A Commentary with an Introduction and Translation* (McGuire), 9:399
- San Andrea al Quirinale Church (Rome), 2:325, 326, 3:675, 705
- San Andrea della Valle Church (Rome), 3:693, 703
- San Andrés, Inocencio de, 3:136
- San Antonio Archdiocese (TX), 8:843–844, **12:639–643**
- San Antonio Mission (TX), 12:640
- San Benedetto di Polirone Abbey (Lombardy, Italy), **12:643–644**
- San Benito de Valladolid Monastery (Spain), 3:744
- San Biagio Church (Montepulciano, Italy), 3:701
- San Carlo alle Quattro Fontane (Rome), 3:671, 705
- San Clemente Basilica (Rome), 1:336
- San Diego Mission (CA), 3:698
- San Domenico Convent (Pisa), 3:760
- San Fernando Church (San Antonio, TX), 12:640
- San Francesco Basilica (Assisi), 1:790, 791
- San Francisco, University of (CA), 12:644
- San Francisco Archdiocese (CA), 2:869, 8:345–346, **12:644–650**, 14:895–896
- San Francisco Cathedral (CA), 3:717
- San Francisco de la Espada (San Antonio, TX), 12:639
- San Francisco Diocesan Archives (CA), 1:640
- San Frediano monastery (Lucca, Italy), 3:67
- San Fruttuoso Abbey (Capodimonte, Italy), **12:650**
- San Gabriel Mission (Los Angeles), 8:789
- San Galgano Abbey (Tuscany, Italy), **12:650**
- San Giovanni a Campi Bisenzio (Italy), 3:713
- San Giovanni in Fiore Abbey (Italy), **12:651**
- San José, Hernando de, Bl., 7:732
- San José de Guadalupe (Oakland, CA), 12:645
- San José de la Paz, María Antonia, **12:651**
- San José Mission (San Antonio, TX), 12:639
- San Juan, Catarina de, **12:651**
- San Juan Archdiocese (Puerto Rico), 11:814
- San Juan Bautista Mission (CA), 3:714
- San Juan Capistrano (San Antonio, TX), 12:639
- San Lorenzo Church (Florence, Italy), 3:699
- San Lorenzo Church (Turin, Italy), 3:705
- San Lorenzo of Ulcio monastery (Italy), 3:67
- San Luis de la Paz Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:708
- San Manuel Bueno y martir y historias más* (Unamuno), 14:289
- San Marcello, Church of (Corso, Rome), 12:351
- San Marco Convent (Florence, Italy), 1:536–537
- San Marcos, Main National University of (Valladolid, Spain), **12:651–652**
- San Marino, **12:652–654**, 653
- San Martín, John de, Bl., 1:952
- San Martín, José Francisco de, 2:234–235
- San Martín, Tomás de, 2:465, **12:654**
- San Martin Church (Fromista, Spain), 3:686
- San Martino al Monte Cimino Abbey (Italy), **12:654**
- San Michel Church (Louvain), 3:706
- San Miguel, Andrés de, **12:654–655**
- San Miguel, Antonio de (Bp. of Santiago), 3:485
- San Miguel, Francisco de, St., 7:732
- San Pedro y Ustarroz, Juan. *See* John of Jesus Mary
- San Pietro Abbey (Assisi), 1:790
- San Pietro Church (Rome), 3:701–702
- San Pietro in Breme Abbey (Italy), **12:655**
- San Rafael (CA), 4:841–842
- San Rafael (Spain), Martyrs of, 7:124
- San Rufino Cathedral (Assisi), 1:790
- San Salvatore Abbey (Maggiore, Italy), **12:655–656**
- San Salvatore di Messina Monastery (Italy), **12:656**
- San Sebastiano Church (Mantua), 3:700, 701
- San Tomaso di Villanova Church (Italy), 3:705
- San Vincenzo al Volturno Abbey (Italy), **12:656**
- San Vitale Church (Ravenna, Italy), 1:1, 2:369–370, 766, 3:154–155, 687, 8:100
- San Vitores, Diego Luis de, Bl., 2:885, **12:657**
- Sanam (martyr), 9:28
- Sanblasiana*, 3:39
- Sanches, Francisco (Sánchez), **12:657**, 13:202
- Sánchez, Diego, 1:925
- Sánchez, Ferdinand, Bl., 1:951
- Sánchez, José Bernardo, 2:862
- Sánchez, Juan, 8:411, **12:658**
- Sanchez, Lourdes (Sister), 1:324
- Sanchez, Robert Fortune (Father), 10:288, 12:677
- Sánchez, Thomas (Tómas), 11:808, **12:658**, 14:51
- Sanchez de Arevalo, Rodrigo, 3:52–53
- Sánchez de Tejada, Ignacio, **12:658–659**
- Sánchez Delgado, Jenaro, St., 6:545, **12:659**
- Sánchez Munárriz, Juan, 2:92
- Sanchez Muñoz y Carbón, Gil. *See* Clement VIII (Antipope)
- Sanchiz Silvestre, Bl., 7:123
- Sanchiz Silvestre, Antonio, 7:123
- Sancho I (King of Portugal), 11:534
- Sancho II (King of Portugal), 11:534
- Sancho III (Garcés the Great) (King of Spain), 13:385
- Sancho IV (King of Castile), 12:611
- Sancho de Guerra, María Josefa del Corazón de Jesús, St., **12:659**
- Sancia, St., **12:659–660**
- Sancrosanctum concilium* (Vatican II), 7:385, 386
- Sancta Dei civitas* (papal letter, Leo XIII), 9:681
- Sancta Mater ecclesia* (1964), 10:304
- Sancta Romana* (papal bull, John XXII), 3:762

- Sancta Sanctorum Chapel (Rome), 13:90  
*Sanctificatio S. Joseph Sponsi Virginis in utero asserta* (Marcant, Pierre), 9:140  
 Sanctification, 3:531–532, 533, 8:85, 715  
 Sanction, Divine, **12:660–661**  
 Sanctions, **12:660**, 14:63  
 Sanctis, Dionisio de, **12:661**  
 Sanctis, F. de, 4:520  
*Sanctitatis clarior (motu proprio, Paul VI)*, 3:63  
 Sanctity. *See* Holiness  
 Sanctoral Cycle, 8:719–722, **12:661–664**  
*Sanctorum meritis* (office hymn), **12:664**  
*Sanctorum patrum Trias* (Sinnich), 13:163  
*Sanctus* (hymn), 10:46, 11:662, **12:664–665**  
 Sanctus (martyr), 1:93  
 Sand, Josephine, 12:565  
 Sandanha, Francesco, 3:791  
 Sanday, William, 7:850, **12:665**  
 Sander, Nicholas (Sanders), **12:665–666**  
 Sanders, James A., 2:359, 3:33  
 Sanderson, John, 1:676  
 Sandoval, Alonso de, 3:770, 851  
 Sandusky, Adelaide (Mother), 5:887  
 Sandys, John, Bl., 5:229, **12:666**  
 Sandys, W., 3:151  
*Sane* (papal decree, Innocent III), 1:348  
 Sanfedists, 3:101, 12:402, **666**  
 Sanga, Anthony, Bl., 7:733  
 Sanga, Magdalene, Bl., 7:733  
 Sangallo, Antonio da, 3:213, 701, 12:579  
 Sangallo, Giuliano da, 3:701  
 Sangnier, Marc, 2:303, 5:855, **12:666–667**  
 Sanhedrin, 3:482, 14:179–180  
 Śaṅkara (Hindu teacher), 6:846  
 Sankey, Ira David, 7:257, 12:205  
 Śāṅkhya (Hindu philosophy), 6:845  
 Sankichi, Paul, Bl., 7:733  
 Sankt Blasien Abbey (Switzerland), 1:114, 312, 909, 5:106, **12:667–668**  
 Sankt Emmeram Abbey (Germany), 5:192, **12:668**  
 Sankt Florian Monastery (Austria), 1:322, **12:668–669**  
 Sankt Gallen Abbey (Switzerland), 3:155, **12:669–670**  
 Adalbero of Augsburg, Bl., 1:99  
 Altdorf Abbey, 1:321  
 Communion antiphons of, 4:32  
 Conrad of Constance, 4:136  
 Constance jurisdiction, 4:168  
 monks, 5:142  
 Sankt Lambrecht Abbey (Austria), 1:321, **12:670**  
 Sankt Maxim Abbey (Trier, France), 5:42  
 Sankt Nikola Abbey (Austria), 1:322  
 Sankt Paul Abbey (Carinthia), **12:670**  
 Sankt Peter Abbey (Salzburg, Austria), 5:220, **12:670–671**  
 Sankt Peter Monastery (Salzburg, Austria), 12:413  
 Sankt Pölten Monastery (Austria), 1:322  
 Sankt Ulrich Von Augsburg Abbey (Germany), 5:106  
 Sanseverino, Gaetano, **12:671–672**, 772–773  
 Santa Anna, Ricardo de, Bl., 7:733  
 Santa Barbara Mission (California), 2:863  
 Santa Bibiana Church (Rome), 3:705  
 Santa Catalina Catholic Church (Colombia), 3:850  
*Santa Caterina all rota* (Rossi), 12:388  
 Santa Chiara Basilica (Assisi), 1:790  
 Santa Claus, 3:557  
 Santa Coloma de Farnés, 12:630  
 Santa Costanza Church (Rome), 3:687  
 Santa Croce Basilica (Rome), 3:686  
 Santa Croce Church (Rome, Italy), 4:181, 5:769  
 Santa Croce frescoes (Florence), 6:230  
 Santa Croce monastery (Mortara), 3:67  
 Santa Cruz Monastery (Coimbra, Portugal), 3:68–69, 827, **12:673**  
 Santa Fe Archdiocese (NM), 1:637, 640, 8:315–316, **12:673–679**, 13:25  
*Santa Fe Independent School District v. Doe* (2000), 3:667  
 Santa Justa y Rufina, Sancho de (Abp. of Manila), 11:257  
 Santa Maria, Juan de, 12:674  
 Santa María Church (Ripoll), 3:690  
 Santa Maria Convent (Campitelli, Italy), 3:803, 804  
 Santa Maria d'Arabona Abbey (Abruzzi, Italy), **12:679**  
 Santa Maria degli Angeli (Florence), 3:699  
 Santa Maria degli Angeli Basilica (Assisi), 1:790–791  
 Santa Maria del Popolo Church (Rome), 1:887  
 Santa Maria della Salute Church (Venice, Italy), 3:705  
 Santa Maria della Vittoria Church, 2:325  
 Santa Maria dell'Assunzione Church (Ariccia, Italy), 3:705  
 Santa Maria de' Miracoli (Rome), 3:705  
 Santa Maria di Finalpia Abbey (Italy), **12:679**  
 Santa Maria di Monte Santo Church (Rome), 3:705  
 Santa Maria di Polsi Abbey (Italy), 12:679  
 Santa Maria Egiziaca Church (Naples), 3:705  
 Santa Maria Foras Portas Church (Castelseprio), 2:371, 373  
 Santa Maria in Dominica Church (Rome), 1:571  
 Santa Maria in Porto monastery (Ravenna, Italy), 3:67  
 Santa Maria Magdalena (penitent home) (Lisbon, Portugal), 3:416  
 Santa Maria Maggiore Basilica (Rome), 1:426, 474, 543, 751, 2:28, 8:555, 556  
 Santa Maria Maggiore Cathedral (Assisi), 1:790  
 Santa Maria Novella Church (Florence), 1:933, 3:696  
 Santa Maria Odigitria monastery (Italy), 2:127  
 Santa Maria sopra Minerva Church (Rome), 1:740  
 Santa Marta, Juan de, Bl., 7:732  
 Santa Prisca Church (Taxco, Mexico), 3:696  
 Santa Pudenziana Church (Rome), 1:425  
 Santa Sabina, 3:317–318  
 Santa Susanna Cathedral (Rome), 3:704  
*Santa Teresa de Jesús* (periodical), 10:706  
 Sant'Agnese Church (Rome), 3:705  
 Sant'Agnese Monastery (Bologna, Italy), 3:315  
 Santamaria, B. A., 1:904  
 Santamaria, Grimoaldo of the Purification, Bl., **12:680**  
 Sant'Ambrogio Cathedral (Milan), 3:691  
 Sant'Andrea Church (Mantua), 3:700–701  
 Sant'Andrea Church (Rome), 3:701  
 Sant'Anselmo (Rome), 4:437  
 Sant'Antimo Abbey (Siena, Italy), 10:380, **12:672**  
 Sant'Apollinare Nuovo Church (Italy), 12:463, 599, 600  
 Santarelli, Anton, **12:680**  
 Santas Creus Abbey (Spain), 3:750, **12:680**  
 Santayana, George, 3:670, 5:440, 11:296, **12:680–681**, 681  
 aristocracy, 1:667  
 form, 5:803  
 knowledge, theories of, 8:220



- Santayana, George (*continued*)  
 naturalism, 10:204, 12:71  
 nonscholastic realism, 11:944
- Sant'Egidio, 7:1000
- Sant'Egidio, Community of, **12:672–673**
- Sant'Eligio Church (Rome), 3:701
- Santer, Michael (Bp. of Kensington), 1:441
- Santero, 12:685
- Sant'Eutizio di Norcia Abbey (Italy), **12:673**
- Santi, Giovanni, 12:275
- Santiago de Compostela, 4:129, **12:681–684**  
 archdiocese, 12:683–684  
 Knights of St. James, 8:196–197, 197  
 pilgrimage shrine, 12:584, 681, 683  
 relics of St. James, 12:681, 683  
 Saint Davids (Wales), 12:544  
 Saint-Gilles Abbey, 12:548  
 Saint-Savin-de Bigorre Abbey, 12:584  
 shrine, 13:94  
 university, 12:684
- Santiago de Compostela Cathedral (Spain), 3:691, 707, 12:682
- Santini, Fortunato, 2:841
- Santissima Trinitade (laity association), 3:416
- Sant'Ivo Church (Rome), 3:705
- Santo, **12:685**
- Santo Domingo (West Indies), 4:544, 5:358
- Santo Domingo CELAM meeting (1992), 2:469, **12:685–686**  
*See also* Consejo Episcopal Latinoamericano (CELAM)
- Santo Domingo Church (Brazil), 2:596
- Santo Domingo Church (San Cristobal las Casas), 3:714
- Santo Domingo de Silos (Spain), 8:681
- Santori, Julius, 1:486, 14:470
- Santos, João dos, **12:686**
- Santos, Paulo dos, 7:727
- Santos Machicao, José, 2:468
- Santuario de Chimayo (New Mexico), 12:677
- Sanz, José Aparicio, Bl., 1:5
- Sanz, Juan, 3:135
- Sanz y Jordá, Pedro Mártir, St., 3:498, **12:687**
- Sanzio, Raphael, 3:484
- Sao Salvador, Church of (Portugal), 12:523
- São Tomé and Príncipe, **12:687–688**, 688
- Sapieha, Adam Stefan (Card.), 11:449–450, **12:688–689**
- Sapienti consilio* (apostolic constitution, Pius X), 1:116, 10:543, 11:390, 481, 751
- Sapientia* (Roswitha of Gandersheim), 12:390
- Sapientia Christiana* (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 5:498, 7:1002, 11:484, **12:689–690**
- Sapiential books, 3:250, 775, 8:28, 10:489, **12:690**, 13:305
- Sapiential literature, 14:788
- Sapientiale* (Thomas of York), 14:39
- Sapinière*. *See* Sodalitium; Sodalitium Pianum
- Sapor I (King of Persia), 3:593
- Sapphires, alleged magical properties of, 11:646
- Saraceni, Maurus, **12:690**
- Saracens  
 Carolingian legends, 1:763  
 John VIII (Pope), 7:923  
 John X (Pope), 7:924  
 Leo IV (Pope), St., 7:659, 8:481–482  
 protection for Rome, 13:14  
 wars of conquest against, 3:51, 52
- Saragossa, Council of (380), 1:134, 5:178
- Sarah (wife of Abraham), 1:118
- Sarajevo (Yugoslavia), 7:1000
- Sarapis (Egyptian deity), 7:605
- Sarcophagus, **12:690–691**
- Sardica, Councils of (343–421), 1:662, **12:692**  
 Acacius, 4:470  
 Acacius of Caesarea, 1:51  
 Athanasius, St., 1:818  
 Canon Law, 3:38, 39  
 Cyprus, 4:461  
 primacy of Rome, 8:54  
 summons, 4:173  
 Theodosius the Deacon, collection of, 13:885  
*See also* Arianism
- Sardinha, Pedro Fernandes (Bp. of Bahia), 2:588, **12:692–693**
- Sardinia Confirmation, 4:87
- Sardis synagogue (Turkey), 13:678
- Sardonix, alleged magical properties of, 11:646
- Sargis I (Armenian Catholicos), 1:453
- Sargon II (Assyrian king), 7:641
- Sargon II (King of Babylon, 722–706 B.C.), 9:531
- Sarkander, Jan, St., **12:693**
- Särkilax, Peter, 5:732
- Sarnelli, Gennaro Maria, Bl., **12:694**
- Sarpi, Paolo, 10:806, **12:694–695**, 695, 13:29
- Sarrasin, Jean (Abp. of Cambrai), 12:588
- Sarriá, Vicente Francisco de, 2:862
- Sart, Giuseppe, 3:468
- Sartain, J(ames) Peter (Bp. of Little Rock), 8:615
- Sarto, Andrea del, 1:562, 2:315
- Sarto, Giuseppe Melchiorre. *See* Pius X (Pope), St.
- Sartre, Jean-Paul, 5:94, 11:298, **12:695–697**, 696  
 absurdity, 1:48  
 agnosticism, 1:184  
 anxiety, 1:541  
 atheism, 1:823  
 Augustinianism, 1:882  
 being-in-itself vs. being-for-oneself, 14:4–5  
 communication philosophy, 4:25  
 consciousness, 4:154  
 essence and existence, 5:362, 368  
 essences denied, 13:348  
 existentialism, 5:398, 544, 545, 546  
 free will, 5:931  
 freedom, 5:725, 939  
 good, 6:350  
 humanism, 7:197  
 knowledge theories, 8:219, 221–222  
 nonbeing, 10:417  
 self, concept of, 12:884  
 social structure, 14:245
- Sarum. *See* Salisbury, Ancient See of
- Sarum ritual, 3:252
- Sarum Use, 1:446, 2:524, 8:682, **12:697–698**, 14:895
- Sasada, Louis, Bl., 7:734
- Sasanian Dynasty, 11:137–139
- Sassanian persecution, 1:37–38
- Sasserath, Rainer, **12:698**
- Sastre Corporales, Angel, Bl., 7:125
- Satan, **12:698–699**  
 afterlife, 1:164  
 angels, 1:417, 419–420  
 death, 4:575, 576, 582  
 defined, 4:704  
 demonology and conceptions, 4:645–648, 649, 717  
 evil, 5:490–491  
 Jewish literature, 12:698–699  
 millenarianism, 9:633  
 New Testament, 12:699  
 Old Testament, 12:698



- scrupulosity, 12:847  
serpent as symbol, 13:19  
temptation, 13:813  
*See also* Evil
- Satan Tries to Tempt Christ in the Forest* (painting), 13:817
- Satanism, 4:705, **12:699**
- Satan's Flight Through Chaos* (Dore), 9:634
- Satellico, Elisabetta Maria, Bl., **12:699**
- Satie, Erik, 11:562
- Satis cognitum* (encyclical, Leo XIII), 1:592, **12:700**
- Satisfaction of Christ, **12:700–703**
- Sato, Michael, Bl., 7:733
- Satolli, Francesco (Card.), 12:704, **704**  
Americanism, 1:355  
anti-Catholicism, 1:352  
apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:584, 585  
Bouquillon controversy, 2:565  
congruism, 4:121
- Sator Arepo* ('magic square' cryptogram), **12:704–705**
- Satornilus (gnostic teacher), 1:521
- Satsuma, Leo de, Bl., 7:733
- Sattler, Michael, 4:81
- Saturday, 8:718
- Saturmalia* (Macrobius), 3:551–552, 9:25, 12:320, **705**
- Saturninus of Toulouse (Bp.), 6:111
- Saturus Saturninus, 1:93
- Satutua Ecclesiae Antiqua*, 10:639
- Satyrica gestarum rerum regum atque regnorum* (Paulinus of Venice), 11:39
- Satyrus of Milan, St., 1:337, **12:705**
- Saudi Arabia, 8:258, **12:705–707**, 707
- Saudreau, Auguste, 4:209, **12:707–708**
- Saul (King of Israel), 2:282, 4:536, 7:638
- Saul, James, 7:581
- Saul of Tarsus. *See* Paul, Apostle, St.
- Saule (Baltic region deity), 2:36
- Sauli, Alexander, St., 2:104, **12:708**
- Saultemouche, William, Bl., 1:845
- Saulus Exrex* (Sinnich), 12:246, 13:163
- Sauma, Rabban, 3:492
- Saumur, Assembly of (1611), 7:168
- Saunders, Dame Cicely, 7:117
- Saunders, Joseph, 3:716
- Saur, Wunibald, 11:210
- Saussure, Ferdinand de, 13:551–552
- Sauvé Joseph-Mignault-Paul, 3:10
- Sauvecanne (Silvacane) Abbey (France), **12:708**
- Sava, St., 10:697
- Savannah Archdiocese (GA), **12:709–711**
- Savannah Diocese (GA), 6:151
- Les Savannes, poésies américaines* (Rouquette), 12:391
- Savaric of Bath (Bp.), 2:152, **12:711**
- Savelli, Cencio (Card.), 12:711
- Savelli, Fabrizio (Card.), 12:711
- Savelli, Giacomo (Card.), 12:711
- Savelli, Giovanni Battista (Card.), 12:711
- Savelli, Giulio (Card.), 12:711
- Savelli, Paolo (Card.), 12:711
- Savelli, Silvio (Card.), 12:711
- Savelli family, 3:854, **12:711**
- Savi, Niccolò, 3:793
- Savignac, Antoine Raphael, 5:50
- Savigny, Friedrich Karl von, 10:184, 12:530
- Savigny Abbey (France), 8:372, 513, **12:711–712**
- Savinus, St., 12:584, 585
- Savio, Dominic, St., 12:615, **712**
- Savior, 8:18, **12:712–713**, 13:310  
*See also* Jesus Christ
- Savior (Christological title), 7:809
- Savior myths, 10:127–128
- Savitri* (Ghose), 6:202
- Savonarola, Girolamo, 5:768, **12:714–716**  
Alexander VI (Pope), 1:259  
Ambrosius Catharinus, 1:347  
apocalyptic movements, 1:548  
*ars moriendi*, 1:729  
Catherine de' Ricci, St., 3:267  
direction, spiritual, 4:762  
Leo X (Pope), 8:486  
Louis of Granada influenced, 8:806  
pre-Reformation spiritual hunger, 3:606
- Savouret, Nicolas, 12:278
- Savoy, Emmanuel Philibert, Duke of, 7:670
- Savoy, House of, 13:96
- Savoy, Synod of, 4:114
- Savoy, Victor Amadeus I, Duke of, 7:670
- Savoy, Victor Amadeus II, Duke of, 7:670
- Savoy, Victor Amadeus III, Duke of, 7:671
- Sawles Award* (Guardian of the Soul), **12:716**
- Sawtre, William, 4:550
- Saxo Grammaticus, 1:40, 463, 4:665
- Saybrook Articles, 4:81
- Saybrooke Platform (1708) (Connecticut), 3:647
- Sayer (Seare), Robert Gregory, **12:716**
- Sayers, Dorothy Leigh, **12:716–717**
- Sayle, William, 2:13–14
- Sbaraglia (Sbaralea), Giovanni Giacinto, **12:717**
- Sbaretti, Donato (Card.), 1:585
- Scala Claustralium*. *See* *Scala Paradisi* (Guigo II)
- Scala Paradisi* (Guigo II), 3:192, 6:565
- Scalabrini, Antonio, 2:89
- Scalabrini, Giovanni Battista (Bp.), Bl., 1:228, 12:495, 717–718, 717
- Scalabrinians, 12:717, **718–719**
- The Scale of Perfection* (Hilton), 6:835, 10:118, 119
- Scaliger, J. C., 1:834
- Scaliger, J. J., 12:620
- Scamozzi, O., 3:675
- Scanaroli, G. Battista, 3:418
- Scandal, **12:719–720**  
as cause of sin, 13:154, 156  
charity, 3:399  
double effect principle, 4:881  
lying as mortal sin, 8:901
- Scandinavia  
Adalbert of Bremen, 1:100  
ancestor worship, 1:394  
Ansgar, St., 1:500  
Arcimboldi, Giovannangelo, 1:643  
Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67  
Christianization, 10:446–447  
Lutheranism, 8:888–889  
migratory movements, 10:444  
*See also specific countries*
- Scandinavian Catholic League, St. Ansgar's. *See* St. Ansgar's Scandinavian Catholic League
- Scandinavian School, 10:131
- Scanlan, John J. (Bp. of Honolulu), 6:671
- Scanlan, Lawrence, 10:270, **12:720**, 721, 14:357–358
- Scannell, Richard, 10:588
- Scannell, T. B., 1:438
- Scapegoats, 1:838, **12:720–721**
- Scapulars, **12:721–723**
- Scarab, **12:723–724**
- Scarabelli, Celestine, 3:420
- Scaramelli, Giovanni Battista, 1:310, 7:782, 12:31, **724**, 13:434

- Scarampi, Pier Francesco, 12:250, **725–726**
- Scarapsus (Dicta Pirminii)* (St. Pirmin), 11:360
- Scarcity of clergy, 1:906, 3:11, 487
- Scarlatti, Alessandro, **12:725**
- Scarlatti, Domenico, **12:725–726**
- Scarpa, John, 1:346
- Scarpari, Jerome, 12:765
- Scavini, Pietro, **12:726**
- Scenes from the early life of Christ and the Madonna* (13th century), 10:175
- Scepticism and Animal Faith* (Santayana), 12:681
- Schaaf, Valentine Theodore, **12:726**
- Schabel, M. (Father), 3:116
- Schädel, Hans, 3:713
- Schaepman, Hermann, 10:262
- Schaezler, Karl, 10:75
- Schaff, Philip, 5:467, 473, **12:726–727**, 727
- Schäffer, Anna, Bl., **12:727**
- Schaff-Herzog Encyclopedia of Religious Knowledge*, 12:726
- Schaffner, Martin, 1:545
- Schäler, Konstantin von, **12:730**
- Schall Von Bell, Johann Adam, 3:495, 496–497, 613, 7:784, 12:214, **727–729**
- Schanz, Paul, **12:729**
- Scharper, Philip J., **12:729**
- Schatzgeyer, Kaspar, **12:729–730**
- Schaufelein (artist), 1:545
- Schaumburg, Adolf von (Abp. of Cologne), 2:394
- Schautheet, Fulgentius, 12:765
- Schechter, Solomon, 4:560
- Scheeben, Matthias Joseph, **12:730–731**
- affinity between Möhler, 10:104
- created actuation by uncreated act, 4:336
- death of, 12:787
- dogmatic theology, 4:813
- ecclesiology, 5:37
- grace, 6:392, 404
- Precious Blood, 11:639
- theology of Church, 3:589
- Thomism philosophy, 12:619
- Trinity as mystery of mysteries, 10:84
- Schegk, Jakob, 1:382, 677, 12:768
- Scheibler, Christoph, 12:768
- Scheicher, Joseph, 1:914
- Scheler, Max, 5:398, 10:711, 11:297, **12:731–732**, 14:380
- Aristotelianism, 1:678
- Augustinianism, 1:881
- Brentano, Franz, 2:605
- communication theory, 4:24
- conscience, 4:140
- existence of God, 6:315
- Husserl, Edmund, 7:229
- phenomenology, 12:70
- sociology of knowledge, 8:211
- soul, 13:347
- Schelkle, K. H., 5:523, 813
- Schell, Hermann, 3:589, 4:11, 6:184–185, 12:26, **732**
- Schelle, Augustinus, 12:770
- Scheller, Emil J., 11:705
- Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph von, 11:294, **12:732–734**, 733
- absolute, 1:42–43
- aesthetics, 3:679
- aseity, 1:780
- Böhme, Jakob, 2:462
- eclecticism, 5:47
- essence, 5:361
- free will, 5:931, 939
- Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, 6:704–705
- idealism, 7:298
- identity, 7:302, 303
- inner necessity, 10:227
- Kantianism, 8:127
- literary myth, 10:120
- pantheism, 10:821, 827
- philosophy of religion, 12:69
- relation theory, 12:42–43
- spirituality, 13:423
- system of reason, 12:346
- teaching, 5:708
- Schells kleinere Schriften* (Schell), 12:732
- Schema constitutionis de parvo catechismo* (Vatican Council I), 3:244
- Schempp, Abington School District v.* (1963), 3:666, 667
- Schenke, H. M., 3:465
- Schenoudi. *See* Shenoute of Atripe
- Scherer, George, 1:911
- Scherer, Maria Theresia, Bl., **12:734–735**
- Schervier, Franziska, Bl., 1:2, 5:883, 6:185, **12:735**
- Scherzer, J. A., 12:768
- Scheut Fathers. *See* Congregation of the Immaculate Heart of Mary
- Scheyern Abbey (Bavaria, Germany), **12:735–736**, 736
- Schiaparelli, Luigi, 10:774
- Schiarimenti sulla questione della certezza. . . Osservazioni sulle dottrine dei de Bonald, de Maistre, de la Mennais e Laurentie* (Ventura), 14:442
- Schick, E., 5:813
- Schiedermayer (composer), 2:841, 842
- Schiffini, Biagio, 12:777
- Schillebeeckx, Edward Henry, 5:556, 6:311, 10:99
- Christology, 12:783
- grace, 6:395–396
- hermeneutics, 6:790–791
- preaching, 11:629
- sacramental theology, 12:471, 472, 475
- scholastic theology, 12:777
- works, 12:729
- Schiller, F. C. S., 7:196, 12:48
- Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von, 3:679, 6:331–332, 8:126
- Schindler, Franz, 1:914
- Schiner, Matthäus (Card.), **12:736–737**, 737
- Schinina, Maria of the Sacred Heart, Bl., **12:737**
- Schinner, Augustine Francis (Bp. of Superior, WI), 14:781
- Schism of Antioch. *See* Meletian Schism
- Schismatics, denial of Church funeral, 6:33
- Schisms, **12:737–738**
- African American Catholics, 1:161–162
- Apostolic Fathers, 1:588
- Arsenite Schism, 2:762
- Church-State relations, 3:657–658
- Goan Schism, 6:268, 7:402
- heresy, 6:769, 770, 773, 12:737
- Istrian Schism, 2:499–500
- Laurentian Schism, 13:672–673
- Milan Schism, 4:192
- 19th–20th centuries, 3:624
- Novatianist Schism, 4:457–458, 10:465
- Photian, 4:186–187, 370, 5:23–24, 194–195, 719
- Syrian Church, 13:705–706
- theology of Church, 3:586, 587–588
- Utrecht Schism, 3:614, 816, 9:164, 10:260, 579
- See also* Church and State; Eastern Schism (1054); Meletian Schism; Western Schism (1378–1417)
- Schlarman, Joseph Henry (Abp.), **12:738–739**
- Schlarman, Stanley G., 4:810

- Schlatter, Adolf, **12:739**, 14:234  
 Schlatter, Michael, 5:468, **12:739**  
 Schlegel, Friedrich, 10:73  
 Schleiden, Matthias, 2:403  
 Schleiermacher, Friedrich Daniel Ernst, **12:739–741**, 740  
   aesthetics, 3:679  
   apocatastasis, 1:548  
   biblical hermeneutics, 6:796  
   biographies of Christ, 7:848  
   Bushnell, Horace, 2:717  
   Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3:832  
   confessions of faith, 4:81  
   doctrine, 4:805  
   Erlangen School, 5:322, 323  
   ethics and moral life, 5:396  
   existence of God, 6:314  
   experience theology, 5:557, 9:752  
   Father of Liberal theology, 8:542  
   Hegelian approach, 8:597  
   hermeneutics, 6:787–788  
   justification, 8:87–88  
   Knudson influenced, 8:227  
   philosophy of religion, 12:69  
   rationalism, 11:922–923  
   religious experience, 5:556  
   Schopenhauer, Arthur, 12:784  
   system of reason, 12:346  
 Schleiermacher, Nikolaus, 11:623  
 Schleiermacher Confession, 1:368  
 Schlick, Moritz, 3:301, 5:397, 504  
 Schlink, Edmund, 4:612  
 Schlusser-Fiorenza, Elisabeth, 10:307  
 Schmalkaldic Articles, 4:78  
 Schmalkaldic League, 1:849, 2:605, 3:431, 637, 12:18, **741**  
   Bascio, Matteo Serafini da, 2:133  
   Charles V, 1:848  
   Philip of Hesse, 11:250  
 Schmalzgrueber, Franz, 7:782, **12:741**  
 Schmaus, Michael, 6:399  
 Schmemmann, Alexander, 12:474, **742–743**  
 Schmid(ius), Sebastian, 2:383  
 Schmid, Alfons (Mother), 5:885  
 Schmid, Christoph von, 3:243, 5:681, **12:743**  
 Schmid, Franz, **12:743**  
 Schmid, Heinrich, 1:289, 5:139  
 Schmid, Josef, 6:107  
 Schmidlin, Joseph, **12:743–744**  
 Schmidt, Edmund, 2:263  
 Schmidt, J., 2:363  
 Schmidt, K. L., 5:521, 812  
 Schmidt, Wilhelm, 1:163, 4:436, 12:67, 193, **744**  
 Schmiedel, P. W., 7:16  
 Schmithals, Walter, 4:265  
 Schmitt, Athanasius (Abbot), 12:568  
 Schmitt, H. C., 11:97  
 Schmucker, Samuel Simon, 1:850, 5:467, 473, 8:885, **12:744–745**  
 Schnackenburg, Rudolf, 5:523, 7:528  
 Schneemann, Gerhard, **12:745**, 777  
 Schneider, Gabriel, 10:462  
 Schneider, Mary L., 3:756  
 Schneider, Theodore, 11:81  
 Schneiders, S., 4:767  
 Schnerr, Leander, 12:591  
 Schnürer, Gustav, 6:184  
 Schoeffler, Agustin, 14:497  
 Schoenberg, Arnold, 12:745, **745–746**  
 Schola Cantorum, 1:185, 3:75, 522, 8:260, 682, **12:746**  
 Scholastic education, **5:95–96**, 10:10–11  
 Scholastic method, 1:19, 4:726–727, 5:95–96, 8:591–592, 663–664, **12:747–749**  
 Scholastic philosophy, 3:355, 8:265, **12:749–750**  
 Scholastic terms and axioms, **12:750–757**  
 Scholastic theology, 13:905, 906–907  
   German Catholic, 8:187–188  
   kerygmatic theology, 8:158  
   *Liber de causis*, 8:532–534  
   Louis of Granada, 8:806  
   Robert Bellarmine, St., 13:909  
   schism, 12:738  
 Scholasticism, 5:394–395, 7:340, 11:298, **12:757–779**  
   Abelard, Peter, 1:19  
   Abrabanel, Isaac, 1:36  
   accident, 1:62  
   act, 1:73–75  
   Aelfric Grammaticus, 1:136  
   agility, 1:177  
   Alexander of Hales, 1:265  
   Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309  
   analogy, 1:372–373, 378–379  
   angels, 1:414–415, 423–424  
   Anglican orders problem, 1:592–593  
   Anointing of the Sick, 1:482–483  
   anonymous Christian, 1:489  
   apostolicity, 1:596  
   architecture, 3:694  
   Aristotelianism, 1:671  
   aseity, 1:779  
   Assumption of Mary, 1:800  
   astrology, 1:813  
   Athanasian Creed, 1:815  
   Augustinianism, 1:879  
   Avicenna, 1:941  
   Báñez, Domingo, 2:50  
   bilocation, 2:396  
   Boethius, 1:673  
   Brentano, Franz, 2:604  
   *calculations* of, 4:727  
   Carmelite spirituality, 3:137–138  
   *Catechism of the Council of Trent*, 3:239  
   Catholic social thought, 13:254  
   causality, 1:175, 3:298, 303–306  
   central sense, 3:345–347  
   certitude, 3:352  
   charity, 3:395–400  
   Christian philosophy, 3:539–540  
   Christology, 3:561  
   Cistercians, 3:749  
   Claudianus, Mamertus, 3:769  
   conscience, 4:144–145  
   conservation, 4:161  
   conversion, 4:240  
   cosmology, 4:287  
   courtly love, 4:321–322  
   criteriology, 4:367  
   de Wulf, Maurice, 4:712  
   decline of, 4:727  
   demonstration, 4:651–653  
   dialectics, 4:726–727  
   discernment, spiritual, 4:765–766  
   disputations, 4:727, 12:747–748  
   distinctions, 4:778–782  
   division, 4:793–794  
   doctors, listing of, 4:798–801  
   dogmatic theology, 4:813  
   Döllinger, Johannes, 4:823  
   doubt, 4:883–884  
   Drey, Johann Sebastian von, 4:907  
   dualism, 4:915–916  
   effect on preaching, 11:612  
   Eucharist, 5:423–425  
   exegesis, 5:516–518  
   existence, 5:533  
   Fonseca, Peter da, 5:790  
   France, 5:847  
   free will, 5:930  
   Gilson, Étienne Henri, 6:228  
   Godfrey of Fontaines, 6:327  
   history, 11:291–292  
   *Humani generis*, 3:466, 12:775  
   humanism, 7:181, 182, 184, 192–193  
   hylomorphism, 7:238

- Scholasticism (*continued*)
- idealism, 7:297
  - immortality, 7:349
  - immutability of God, 7:355–356
  - impetus, 7:363
  - Incarnation, 7:373–374
  - incommunicability, 7:379–380
  - infinity, 7:458–459
  - Jansenism, 3:614
  - John Lutterell, 7:961
  - judgment, 8:23, 26
  - justification, 8:82–83
  - knowledge, theories of, 8:212, 222
  - law, philosophy of, 8:398–402
  - Modernism, 2:694
  - moral goodness, 6:351–352
  - motto of, 5:715–716
  - personalism, 4:20
  - philosophical pluralism, 11:427
  - philosophy and science, 11:301
  - priesthood, 11:701–702
  - psychology, 11:804–806
  - quality, 11:850
  - relation, 12:41–42
  - relics, 12:54–55
  - sacraments, 12:468–469
  - sin, 13:155, 158
  - soul, 13:343–345
  - soul-body relationship, 13:356–358
  - University of Salamanca, 1:236
  - works of charity, 1:302
  - See also* Kalām; Neoscholasticism and Neothomism; Scotism; Thomas Aquinas, St.; Thomism
  - Scholasticism Old and New* (De Wulf), 10:244
  - Scholasticus*, **12:779**
  - Scholia in Quatuor Evangelica* (Sa), 12:449
  - Scholiast, 12:779
  - Scholium*, 5:507, **12:779**
  - Scholliner, Hermann, **12:779–780**
  - Scholz, H., 5:504
  - Schomann, George, 4:80
  - Schönbert, Nikolaus von (Card.), 4:251
  - Schönborn, Christoph (Card.), 1:917, 3:237
  - Schönborn, Christophe von, 7:528
  - Schönborn, Damien Hugo (Card.), 12:780
  - Schönborn, Franz (Card.), 12:780
  - Schönborn, Franz Georg (Prince Bp. of Würzburg), 12:780
  - Schönborn, Friedrich Karl (Prince Bp. of Würzburg), 12:780
  - Schönborn, Johann Philipp (Prince Bp. of Würzburg), 12:780
  - Schönborn family, **12:780**
  - Schonbrunn Palace (Vienna), 6:638
  - Schöner, Johann, 4:251
  - Schönerer, Georg von, 7:874
  - Schonmetzer, Adolf, 4:671
  - School of Baden (Neo-Kantian), 10:237–238
  - School of Chartres, 11:291
  - School of Marburg (Neo-Kantian), 10:237
  - School of the Mind (*Xinxue*), 3:512
  - School Sisters of Notre Dame, 3:622, 6:166, 8:432, **12:780–782**
  - School Sisters of St. Francis, 5:885
  - School Sisters of St. Francis of Christ the King (Rome), 5:885–886
  - School Sisters of the Third Order Regular of St. Francis, 5:886
  - Schools of Charity, 2:117
  - Schoondonch, Giles, 12:569
  - Schoonenberg, Piet, 10:667, **12:782–783**
  - Schopenhauer, Arthur, 11:295, **12:783–785, 784**
    - aesthetics, 1:142, 145, 3:679, 7:196
    - appetite, 1:603
    - aseity, 1:780
    - ethics, 5:396
    - free will, 5:931, 939
    - Hegelian idealism, 8:219
    - human will, 14:582
    - idealism, 7:298–299
    - intuition, 7:533–534
    - irrationalism, 7:586
    - pessimism, 11:169–170
    - philosophy of music, 10:73
    - soul, 13:347
    - transcendent will, 10:827
    - will and willing, 14:723
  - Schorsch, Alexander, Rev., 12:785
  - Schorsch, Dolores, **12:785**
  - Schott, Anselm, 3:710, **12:785**
  - Schott Messbuch*, 12:785
  - Schott Missal, 3:710
  - Schrader, Klemens, 3:589, 5:37, **12:786**
  - Schramm, Dominikus, 12:31
  - Schramm, P. E., 10:715
  - Schreck, Johann (Terrentius), 3:495
  - Schreibmayr, F., 3:245
  - Schreiner, Chrysostom, 2:14
  - Schreiter, Robert, 10:623
  - Schrems, Joseph (Bp.), 2:842, **12:786–787**
  - Schrevel, Erenbert, 8:248
  - Schriften zur Theologie, I-XVI* (Rahner), 11:893–894
  - Schrijvers, Joseph, **12:787**
  - Schrödinger, E., 1:836
  - Schroeder, Peter Joseph, 1:354, 355, 3:291, **12:787**
  - Schroll, Beda, 12:670
  - Schubert, Franz, 8:693, **12:787–788, 788**
  - Die Schule des hl. Thomas* (Plassmann), 12:774
  - Schuler, Anthony J. (Bp.), 5:174
  - Schulte, Augustine Joseph, **12:788–789**
  - Schulte, Francis Bible (Abp. of New Orleans), 2:156, 8:815, 10:297
  - Schulte, Karl Joseph (Card.), 3:844
  - Schulte, Paul C. (Abp. of Indianapolis), 7:418
  - Schultes, Reginald, 12:777
  - Schultheiss, Michael Hieronymus. *See* Praetorius, Michael
  - Schultz, Charles H., 11:625
  - Schultz, Hermann, 2:384
  - Schulz, S., 5:522
  - Schulze, G. E., 8:126, 12:345
  - Schumann, Robert, 12:789, **789–790**
  - Schürer, Emil, 2:385
  - Schurmans, Maurice, 7:792
  - Schüssler Fiorenza, Elisabeth, 5:677, 678
  - Schuster, Alfredo Ildefonso (Card.), Bl., 12:533, **790–792, 791**
  - Schuster, Eldon B. (Bp. of Great Falls, MT), 9:827
  - Schütz, Heinrich, 12:792, **792**
  - Schwab, Charles Michael, 11:87
  - Schwabach Articles, 4:78
  - Schwally, F., 5:520
  - Schwane, Joseph, **12:792–793**
  - Schwann, Theodor, 2:403
  - Schwanzer, K., 3:712
  - Schwartz, Anton Maria, Bl., **12:793**
  - Schwartz, Eduard, **12:793–794**
  - Schwartz, F. W., 10:277
  - Schwarz, Peter. *See* Peter Nigri
  - Schwarz, Rudolf
    - influence of, 3:711
    - interdenominational study, 3:717
    - spatial consciousness, 3:679
    - structure as expression, 3:678
    - succession of architecture styles, 3:671
    - symbolism of church architecture, 3:675
    - typology theory, 3:672
  - Schwarz, Sebastian (Father), 5:888
  - Schwarzenau Brethren. *See* Church of the Brethren (Dunkers)

- Schwarzenberg, Friedrich Joseph von (Card.), 12:794, **794**
- Schwarzenberg, Johann von, 12:730
- Schwebach, James (Bp. of La Crosse, WI), 8:273, 14:781
- Schwegler, Albert, 2:385, 14:234
- Schweikher, Paul, 3:680, 716
- Schweitz, Roger L. (Abp. of Anchorage), 1:209, 396
- Schweitzer, Albert, 5:331, 338, 521, 6:863–864, 7:849
- Schwenckfeld, Caspar, 1:368, 369, 12:794–795, **795**
- Schwenckfelder Church (Silesia, Germany), 1:369, **12:794–795**
- Schwertschlagler, J., 1:80
- Schwetz, Johann Baptist, **12:795**
- Schwippert, Hans, 3:711
- Sciacca, M. F., 1:881
- Science
- abstraction, 1:47
  - action at a distance, 1:80, 81
  - Adam, 1:105, 106
  - Albert the Great, St., 1:226
  - alchemy, 1:238
  - antipodes question, 1:529, 530
  - Aristotelianism, 1:677–678, 681, 682–683, 685
  - art, 1:746
  - atomism, 1:834–836
  - axiomatic system, 1:949
  - Bible studies, 4:790–792
  - cosmogony of Bible, 4:284
  - creationism, 4:346–347
  - cybernetics, 4:451–453
  - Darwin, Charles Robert, 4:530–532
  - deism, 4:616
  - demonology, 4:649
  - demonstration, 4:651, 652–654
  - dialectics, 4:724–725, 726–727
  - Enlightenment, 5:260–261
  - experimental science, 5:554
  - faith linked in theology, 13:923
  - Humani generis*, 7:181–182
  - humanism, 7:195–196
  - intellectual habit, 5:744
  - magic, 9:38
  - moral theology, 9:865–866
  - philosophy, 4:47–48, 316–317, 11:276–277
  - practical science, 12:797
  - reduction of God's role, 6:285
  - speculative science, 12:796–797
  - spontaneous generation, 13:459–460
  - theology, 3:623
  - William of Ockham, 14:747
  - See also* Anatomy; Biology; Physical sciences; Zoology
- Science (*scientia*) (in the Aristotelian-Thomistic tradition), 8:538, 12:795–796, **795–799**
- activity, 8:461
  - causality, 3:297–298, 301–302
  - habit, 14:293–294
  - judgments, 8:204
  - liberal arts, 8:538
  - motion, 10:18–19
  - nature (in philosophy), 10:208–209
  - object specifying knowledge, 10:510
  - operationalism, 10:608–609
  - similarity, 13:125–126
  - truth, 14:225–226
  - uniformity in nature, 14:300
  - unity, 14:318
- Science, classification of, 1:47, 2:10, 5:260, **12:818–821**
- Science, in antiquity, **12:799–807**
- Science, in the Middle Ages, 8:521, 10:18–19, **12:807–815**
- Science, in the Renaissance, **12:815–818**
- Science, philosophy of, 2:300
- Science and Health with Key to the Scriptures* (Eddy), 3:544, 5:80
- Science and the Modern World* (Whitehead), 10:630
- Science of Sciences* (Bar-Hebraeus), 2:82
- The Science of the Cross* (Stein), 13:506
- Sciences. *See* Anatomy; Biology; Physical sciences; Zoology
- Sciences of the spirit (*Geisteswissenschaften*), 11:802
- Scientia media ad examen revocata* (Charles of the Assumption), 3:436, 5:790, **12:821–822**
- congruism, 4:120–121
  - Divine concurrence, 4:72
  - Molina's concept of, 5:935, 936, 6:391, 10:598, 14:50
  - Suarez, 5:938
- Scientific cosmologies, 5:350–351
- Scientific creationism, 4:347
- Scientific determinism, 8:270
- Scientific empiricism, 5:197
- Scientific hagiography, 6:615–616
- Scientific method, 5:260, 261
- Scientific status of theology, 13:913–914
- Scientific syntheses, 13:900
- Scientism, 5:93, 8:212, 9:322, **12:822–823**
- Scientology, 10:299, **12:823**
- La Scienza e la Fede* (periodical), 12:671, 772
- La Scienza nuova* (Vico), 6:889, 12:345, 14:476
- Scillium, Martyrs of, 3:30, 186
- Scioppius, Kaspar, **12:823–824**
- Scito Teipsum (Know Thyself)* (Abelard), 5:394
- Scivias* (St. Hildegard of Bingen), 5:166, 6:831
- Scofield, Cyrus Ingerson, **12:824**
- The Scofield Reference Bible* (Scofield), 4:776, 12:824
- Scolari, Paolo. *See* Clement III (Pope)
- Scopes, John, T., 3:667, 4:346, 5:495, 6:28, 30
- Scot, Michael, 1:239, 674
- Scot, Monford. *See* Scott, Montford, Bl.
- Scotism, 5:394, **12:824–828**
- action and passion, 1:78
  - adoptionism, 1:119
  - anonymous Christian, 1:489
  - Antonius Andreas, 1:538
  - Christocentrism, 3:558
  - Fabri, Filippo teachings, 5:585
  - lying, 8:900
  - realism, 11:942
  - scholasticism, 12:762
  - sin, 13:152
  - soul, 13:344, 345
  - studies, 12:827
  - See also* Nominalism; Scholasticism; Thomism
- Scotland, **12:829–839**, 832, 833
- Anglican-Episcopalian Religious Orders, 12:102–103
  - Calvinism, 2:895
  - Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67
  - The Catholic Directory for the Clergy and Laity in Scotland*, 9:24–25
  - Catholic Relief Acts, 5:182–183
  - Counter Reformation, 1:20–21
  - Covenanters, 4:329–330
  - Culdees, 4:422–423
  - David I (King of Scotland), 4:539
  - demographic statistics, 12:830
  - English Book of Common Prayer, 8:377–378
  - Free Press* incident, 8:133–134
  - hymnology, 7:256
  - Irish-born Catholics, 8:133–134
  - Jacobites, 7:690–691
  - Kentigern (Mungo), St., 8:146
  - Laud, William, 8:38–77

Scotland (*continued*)

- map, 5:241, 12:831, 14:611  
 miracle plays, 4:902  
 Presbyterianism, 11:680, 12:24  
 Reformation, 2:179, 180, 4:309, 8:224–226, 12:834–836  
 Sisters of Mercy, 13:184  
 Smith, William Robertson, 13:236–237  
*See also* Britain, early church in; England; Northern Ireland; Wales
- Scotland, Church of, 4:329–330, 554, **12:828–829**
- Scott, George Gilbert, 3:679, 709  
 Scott, Montford, Bl., 5:231, **12:839**  
 Scott, Thomas, 10:332  
 Scott, William, Bl., 5:235  
*Scottish Psalter*, 11:798  
 Scottish School of Common Sense, 2:675, 4:22, 322, 11:294, 12:33–34, **839–841**
- Scotus, Adam (d. ca. 1210), 9:454–455  
 Scotus, Jacobus Martinus, 1:676  
*Scotus academicus* (Frassen), 12:764  
 Scotus Erigena, John, 9:445  
*The Scoundrel: A Romance* (Oldmeadow), 10:583  
 Scourging. *See* Flagellation  
 Scribes, in the Bible, **12:841**  
*Scripta super libros Sententiarum* (Aquinas), 14:24  
*Scriptores ecclesiastici de musica sacra potissimum* (Gerbert von Hornau), 6:164  
 Scriptorium, **12:841–845**, 842  
   Bobbio Abbey, 2:447  
   Brethren of the Common Life, 2:608  
   Bury-Saint-Edmunds Abbey, 2:714  
   Carolingian Renaissance, 3:161, 167, 425–426  
   Cava, 8:494  
   Clonmacnois Monastery, 3:806  
   Luxeuil, 8:899  
   Spain, 13:382  
*Scriptorium* (periodical), 10:776  
*Scriptum contra Basileense concilium* (Palomar), 10:814  
 Scriptures. *See* Bible  
*Scrittura latina nell'eta romana* (Schiaparelli), 10:774  
 Scrolls, 2:512, **12:845–846**  
 Scrope, Richard (Abp. of York), **12:846**, 14:894  
 Scrosoppi, Luigi, St., **12:846**  
 Scrupulosity, **12:846–848**  
 Scrutinies, 3:251–252, 253
- Scryven, Thomas, 5:226, 7:1019  
 Scully, V., 3:669, 673  
 Sculpture  
   Anglo-Saxon, 1:448  
   baroque period, 2:114  
   Bible cycles, 2:373  
   Carolingian era, 3:153  
   Chartres Cathedral, 3:440–441  
   cherubim, 3:467  
   Cluniac, 3:812  
   Cologne, 3:844  
   early Christian, 1:753–754, 757  
*Scuola Italiana Moderna* (periodical), 14:128  
 Scupoli, Lorenzo, 3:207, **12:848–849**, 13:429  
 SDP. *See* Sons of Divine Providence  
*Se aliquis* (Gregory IX), 4:219–220  
*Se conditiones* (Gregory IX), 4:219  
 Sea of Galilee, 7:626, 1027  
 Seabury, Samuel (Protestant Episcopal Bp.), 5:297, **12:849**  
 Seafarers, patron saint of, 5:874  
 Seals, **12:849–850**, 850, 13:114–115  
 “The Search for Divine Love” (Bartholomew of Vicenza), 2:128  
 Searle, George M., 3:291  
*Seasons of Change: Reflections on Half a Century* (Reinert), 12:39  
*Seasons of Grace* (Parsch), 10:903  
 Seattle Archdiocese (WA), 1:640, **12:850–853**, 13:69  
 Seattle Cathedral (WA), 3:716  
 Se-Baptist. *See* Smyth (Smith), John  
 Sebastian, St., 1:91, **12:853**  
 Sebastian de San Joaquin, 12:619  
 Sebastiani, Joseph, 7:399  
 Sechnall, St., 7:244  
 Seckau Abbey (Styria, Austria), **12:853**, **855**  
*Le Second catéchisme* (Bossuet), 3:243  
*Second Collection* (Lonergan), 8:773–774  
*The Second Coming* (Percy), 11:114  
 Second Coming of Christ. *See* Parousia  
 Second Council of Lyons (1274). *See* Lyons, Councils of  
 Second Creed of Antioch, 1:662  
*Second Epistle of Clement of the Corinthians*, 11:608  
 Second Formulary of Sirmium, 1:663  
 Second General Conference of the Latin American Episcopate. *See* Consejo Episcopal Latinoamericano (CELAM)
- Second Isaiah. *See* Deutero-Isaiah (anonymous poet-prophet)  
 Second Order of the Incarnate Word. *See* Order of the Savior and of the Blessed Virgin  
*The Second Sex* (Beauvoir), 5:672  
 Second Sophistic, 1:829, **12:855–856**  
 Second Timothy, Epistle of. *See* Timothy, Epistles to  
 Second Vatican Council. *See* Vatican Council II  
 Secondary matter, 9:347–348  
 Secondat, Charles-Louis de (baron de la Brède et de Montesquieu), 5:210, 255, 262  
 Secret, discipline of the, 1:20, 3:251, **12:856–857**  
*The Secret Doctrine* (Blavatsky), 13:935  
*Secret History* (Procopius of Caesarea), 11:738  
 Secret marriages, 13:749–750  
*Secret of the Electrum* (*Sod ha-Hashmal*) (Gikatilla), 6:211  
*The Secret Policy of the English Society of Jesus* (Tootell), 14:111  
 Secret societies  
   Carbonari, 3:99–101  
   Compagnie du Saint-Sacrement, 4:40–41  
   France, 4:41  
   Gibbons, James, 6:206  
   Isma’iliya, 13:84–85  
   Knights of the Faith, 8:197–198  
   Know-Nothingism, 8:199–200  
   Ku Klux Klan, 8:251  
   Leo XII (Pope), 8:489  
   Pennsylvania, 11:86–87  
   Pius VIII (Pope), 11:382  
   Sodalitium pianum, 13:295  
 Secret societies, church policy on, **12:857–858**  
 Secret Treaty of Dover (1670), 10:492  
 Secrétan, C., 5:940–941  
 Secretariat for Non-Believers, 1:824, 916–917, 8:232, 11:30, **12:858**  
 Secretariat for Non-Christians, 9:688–689, 11:30, **12:858–859**  
 Secretariat for Promoting Christian Unity, 2:167, 3:625  
 Secretariat of State (Roman Curia), 4:439  
 Secrets, 4:778, 8:902, **12:859–860**  
*Secrets of the Commandments* (*Sodoth ha-Mitzvoth*) (Gikatilla), 6:211  
*Secretum* (Petrarch), 11:214–215  
 Sects, **12:860–861**  
   *See also* Cults

- “Sects or New Religious Movements: Pastoral Challenge” (Vatican report, 1986), 10:302
- Secular arm, **12:861**
- Secular education, 13:614–615
- Secular Franciscan Missionary Sisters of Susa, 12:377
- Secular Franciscan Order. *See* Franciscans, Third Order Regular
- Secular humanism, 7:182, **194–198**
- Secular Institute of Priest Missionaries of the Kingship of Christ, 9:732
- Secular institutes, 3:144, **12:861–863**
- Secular oblates, 10:512
- Secular pilgrims, 11:354
- Secular world, 5:33–34, 38
- Secularism, 1:906, 8:868, 10:509, **12:863–866**, 867, 13:256  
*See also* Laity
- Secularity, 9:334–335, **12:866–867**
- Secularization, 3:727, 843, 845, **12:867–869**  
Belgium, 2:221  
Cologne, 3:843, 845  
First dynasty of Babylon (c. 1830–1531 B.C.), 9:534  
Gibbons, James, 6:207  
Gogarten, Friedrich, 6:334  
grace, 6:393  
monasticism, 9:794  
Puebla Conference, 11:812
- Secularization of Church property, 8:565, 789, 12:532, **869–874**
- Seculius Scotus, 3:160–161
- Secunda Pars* (Thomas Aquinas), 9:862
- Secundum quid* (after a fashion), 12:753
- Sed Festival (Egypt), 8:178
- Sedding, Edmund, 3:151
- Sede vacante* jurisdiction, 10:580
- Sedecia (King of Judah), 10:224–225
- Sedella, Antonio de, 8:809, 810, **12:874–875**
- Seder Ray Amram* (Rav Amram bar Sheshna), 9:50
- Sedero Luminoso*. *See* Shining Path (guerilla group)
- Sedlmayr, Hans, 3:694, 7:284
- Sedula Cura* (apostolic brief, Paul VI), 11:477
- Sedulius Scotus, 1:72, 3:634, 7:246
- Sée, Henri, 5:704
- See* Zhuangzi (Chinese philosopher), 4:523, 524
- See* Zoroaster (Persian religious leader), 4:492, 529, 9:34
- Seeberg, Reinhold, 5:557, **12:875**
- Seeger, United States v.* (1965), 3:661
- Seekers (Puritan societies), 11:838, **12:875–876**
- Seelos, Francis Xavier, Bl., **12:876**
- Sefer ha-Ikkarim (Book of Principles)* (Albo), 1:232
- Sefer ha-Nikkud (Book of Vocalization)* (Gikatilla), 6:211
- Seffrid II (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481
- Segarelli, Gerard, 1:594  
*See also* Poverty Movement
- Seger, J. D., 2:379
- Segesser, Philipp, **12:876**
- Seghers, Charles John (Abp.), 1:208, 10:645, 11:529–530, **12:876–877**
- Segneri, Paolo, 7:782, 11:622, 12:877, **877–878**
- Segneri, Paolo the Younger, **12:878**
- Segobiensis, Joannes Lupi, 3:52
- Segovia Cathedral (Spain), 13:381
- Segregation. *See* Desegregation; Racial discrimination
- Seguar, Juan, 7:785
- Séguin, Jean, 1:207
- Segundo, Juan Luis, 8:547, 548, 12:477–478, 729
- Séguir, Louis Gaston de, **12:878–879**
- Segura López, Manuel, Bl., 9:131, 10:816, **12:879**
- Segura y Sáenz, Pedro (Card. of Toledo and Seville), 12:879, **879–880**
- Sehult, Paul, 14:440
- Die Sehnsucht nach dem ganz Anderen (Longing for the Entirely Other)* (Horkheimer), 5:915
- Seibert, German Reformed Church v.* (1846), 3:658
- Seidenbusch, Rupert (Abbot), 12:542, 552
- Seiller, L., 1:802
- Seinsheim, August Graf von, 12:531
- Seipel, Ignaz, 1:915, **12:880**
- Seir documents, 11:92
- Seitenstetten Abbey (Austria), **12:880–881**, 881
- Seiter, Clara (Sister), 5:885
- Seixas, Romualdo Antônio de (Abp. of Bahia), 2:595, **12:881–882**
- Seki, Bartholomew, Bl., 7:732
- A Select Bibliography of the History of the Catholic Church in the United States* (Ellis), 5:170
- Selectae historiae capita et in loca ejusdem insignia dissertationes historicae, chronologicae, criticae, dogmaticae* (Alexandre), 1:267
- Selectae et practicae disputationes de rebus in administratione sacramentorum* (Sánchez), 12:658
- Seleucia, Council of (359), 4:471
- Seleucia, Synods of (410–486), 1:805, 806, 5:4
- Seleucid Dynasty, 1:784, 5:311
- The Self, **12:882–885**  
absolute, 1:42  
Biran, Maine de, 9:60  
eschatology, 5:349  
Hume, David, 7:201  
idealism, 7:296–302  
solipsism, 13:303
- Self-abandonment, spiritual, **12:885–886**
- Self-abuse. *See* Masturbation
- Self-awareness. *See* Conscience; Consciousness
- Self-deception, 10:27
- Self-denial, **12:886**, 13:42–43
- Self-determination, 9:90
- Self-examination, 4:147–148
- Self-flagellation, 9:636–637
- Self-government, 9:382
- Selfishness, 13:440
- Self-knowledge, 8:206, **12:887**
- Self-love, 8:829–830, **12:887–888**
- Self-oblation, **12:888**
- Self-perception, 6:81
- Self-pollution. *See* Masturbation
- Self-transcendence model of charity, 8:833, 833–834
- Seligman, Edwin R., 1:52
- Selim II (Sultan), 8:504
- Seljuk Turks, 1:7, 2:738, 4:175, 10:784, 11:139, **12:888–889**
- Sellars, Roy Wood, 10:204
- Sellars, Wilfrid, 5:829
- Sellin, Ernst, 2:385
- Sellius, Gottfried, 5:208
- Selmer, C., 2:602
- Selnecker, Nicholas, 4:60, 61
- Selva di materie predicabili*. . . (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:308
- Semantics, 4:52, 8:757, **12:889–892**
- Semashko, Joseph, 14:274
- Semen ĪAvorskii. *See* Stefan (Bp. of Riazan)
- Semenenko, Peter, 12:174
- Semhairy, Antony (Syrian Orthodox Bp.), 13:708–709
- Semi-Arianism, 1:818, 13:566
- Seminal reasons, 1:876, 878, **12:892–893**
- Seminar* (periodical), 8:257



- Seminaries. *See specific houses*
- Seminary education, **12:893–899**
- African Americans, 1:160
  - Catholic Theological Union at Chicago, 3:181, 288, 478
  - China, 3:503
  - Colombia, 3:849–850
  - Council of Trent, 14:173
  - Counter Reformation, 3:610, 612
  - Dues scientiarum dominus* governing, 4:700
  - East Asia Pastoral Institute (EAPI), 5:3
  - homiletics, teaching of, 7:61
  - Hungary, 7:214
  - Jamaica, 3:113
  - St. Mary's Seminary, 3:181
  - Scotland, 12:835–836
  - 20th century overview, 3:621
- Seminary rectors, 11:957
- Seminominalism, 1:194
- Semi-Pelagianism, 1:861, 5:651, 11:62–63, **12:899–901**
- accusations of reviving, 8:518
  - Cassian, John, 1:861, 3:206–207
  - Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:317
  - conversion, 4:239–240, 239–241
  - Council of Trent, 12:622
  - Cyprian of Toulon, 4:460
  - Jansenism, 1:893
  - justification, 8:82
  - predestination, 11:648–649, 650–651
  - Second Council of Orange, 1:877, 2:499, 3:206
- Semiquietism. *See* Quietism and Semiquietism
- Semirationalism, **12:901–902**
- Semitic languages, 1:625–627
- Semitic people, 9:747–748
- Semler, Johann Salomo, 1:718, 2:383, 4:805, 5:520, 12:35
- Semmes, M. Oliver, 7:699
- Sempiternus Christus rex* (papal bull, Pius XII), 10:251
- Sen, K. C., 7:405
- Señan, José, 2:862
- Senan, St., **12:902**
- Seneca, Lucius Annaeus, 12:307, 311, **902–904**
- Aristotelianism, 1:673
  - aseity, 1:779
  - civil authority, 1:921
  - conscience, 4:139–140, 143
  - Corinthians Epistles, 4:266
  - Nero, 10:250
  - slavery, 13:209
- Senegal, **12:904–905**, 905
- Senestrey, Ignaz von (Abp.), **12:905–906**, 906
- Senfl, Ludwig, **12:906**, 907
- Sengler, O., 12:732
- Senilias poéticas* (Elguero), 5:154
- Sennacherib (King of Assyria, 705–682 B.C.), 7:642, 9:531
- Senne, R. le, 4:24
- Sennert, D., 1:834
- Sens, Councils of (1140–1528), 1:18, 19, 3:319, 4:685, 5:849
- Le Sens commun, la philosophie de l'être et les formules dogmatiques* (Garrigou-Lagrange), 6:102
- Sensation, 3:345, **12:906–909**
- Aristotle, 1:682
  - certitude, 3:356
  - defined, 8:208
  - Democritus, 4:644
  - Epicureanism, 5:283
  - Hume, D., 8:218
  - immateriality, 7:346
  - Kant, I., 8:219
  - knowledge, 4:73, 367
  - qualitative change in sensory organ, 10:17
  - Scholastics, 11:804
  - Thomism, 8:203–204
  - See also* Faculties of the Soul
- Sense knowledge, **12:909–911**
- Aquinas, 8:24, 208
  - certitude, 3:355
  - classifying, 8:202
  - consciousness, 4:152
  - criteriology, 4:367–368
  - immortality, 7:350
  - Kant, I., 8:121
  - love, 8:827–828
  - spirit, 13:422
  - truth, 14:224
- The Sense of Beauty* (Santayana), 12:680
- The Sense of History* (d'Arcy), 4:527
- Senses, 3:344–345, 12:911, **911–914**
- abstraction, 1:45
  - agnosticism, 1:181
  - appetite, 1:601–602
  - Aristotle, 1:682
  - art, 1:748
  - cogitative power, 3:822–823
  - concupiscence, 4:67
  - custody of the, 4:448
  - devotion, 4:709
  - human act, 7:170
  - sensibles, 12:914
  - supernatural, 13:618–619
  - Thomism, 8:208
  - yoga, 14:891
- Sensible love, 8:825, 827
- Sensible pleasure, 8:873, 11:417
- Sensible qualities, 11:849
- Sensibles, 3:344, 7:346, 8:387, **12:914–916**
- Sensism, 1:795, 4:72–73, 322, **12:916**
- See also* Empiricism
- Sensory receptors, 12:912
- Sensory-tonic theory, 10:20
- Sensus fidelium* (beliefs of the faithful), 5:40, **12:916–918**
- Sentences*. *See Book of Sentences* (Peter Lombard)
- Sentences* (Anselm of Laon), 1:498
- Sentences* (John of Lichtenberg), 14:46
- Sentences* (Nicholas of Dinkelsbühl), 10:376
- Sentences* (*Sententiae*). *See Book of Sentences* (Peter Lombard)
- Sentences* (Thomas of Claxton), 14:46
- Sentences and Summae*, 4:726, 727, **12:918–920**
- Sentences of Sextus*, 3:465, **13:52**
- Sententiae* (St. Isidore of Seville), 7:604
- Sententiae ad intellegibilia ducentes* (Porphyry), 11:520
- Sententiarum libri quinque* (Peter of Poitiers), 11:202
- Die Sentezen des Kardinals humber: Dos erste Rechtsbuch der päpstlichen Reform* (Michel), 13:39
- Sentiments de quelques théologiens de Holland* (Le Clerc, J.), 8:432
- Sentiments of a Church of England Man* (Swift), 5:966–967
- Senyshyn, Ambrose (Bp.), 4:124
- Separate Congregationalists, 2:79
- Separatists (Puritans). *See* Puritans
- Sepecies impressa* (impressed species), 12:753
- Seper, Franjo (Card.), 7:528
- Seper, Marius, 4:897–898
- Sephirot*, 2:833–834
- SEPI. *See* Southeast Pastoral Institute
- September 11 terrorist attacks (U.S., 2001), 1:153, 10:319–320
- “September Papacy.” *See* John Paul I (Pope)
- Sept-Fonds Abbey. *See* Sept-Fonds Abbey (Bourbonnais, France)
- Sept-Fonds Abbey (Bourbonnais, France), **12:920**

- Septimius Severus. *See* Severus, Lucius Septimius (Roman Emperor)
- Septuagint (LXX), **12:920–924**  
 agape, 1:169  
 Alma prophecy, 1:297  
 biblical Chronicler, 3:565  
 canonicity, 3:21, 26  
 Comitoli, Paolo, 4:4  
 creation account, 4:338–339  
 Dead Sea Scrolls version, 4:562  
 devil, 4:704  
 dogma, 4:810  
 justification, 8:76  
 Kings, Book of, 8:175  
 laity, 8:290  
 Lamentations, Book of, 8:312  
 leprosy, 8:510  
*Letter of Aristeas*, 1:666  
 love for neighbor, 8:831  
 names of God, 8:3  
*See also* Bible, texts and versions; Old Testament
- Sepulcher, Holy. *See* Holy Sepulcher
- Sepúlveda, Juan Ginés, 1:70, 8:341
- Sequences, **13:1–5**  
 Adam, 7:249  
 Adam of Saint-Victor, 1:109  
*Ave Regina caelorum*, 1:931  
 development, 13:2–4, 3–4  
 emergence, 13:1–2  
 Gottschalk of Limburg, 6:370  
 hymns and tradition, 7:247, 248, 253–254  
 medieval Latin literature, 9:446  
 Notker's role in development, 10:455  
*prosula texts*, 13:4  
*Stabat Mater*, 13:467  
*Victimae paschali laudes*, 14:476–477
- Seraphic crown. *See* Franciscan crown
- Seraphim, **13:5–6**, 6
- Seraphina, St., **13:6**
- Seraphina Sforza, Bl., **13:6**
- Seraphino, St., **13:6–7**
- Serapion of Antioch (Bp.), 1:526, 3:29, 4:797
- Serapion of Thmuis, St., 1:273, **13:7**, 41
- Serapis (Egyptian deity). *See* Sarapis (Egyptian deity)
- Serapis, temple of (Alexandria), 1:268
- Serbia and Montenegro, **13:7–11**, 9
- Serbian Orthodox Church, 10:696–700, **696–700**, 697, 13:8, 10, 11  
 Bosnia-Herzegovina, 2:547  
 Croatia, 4:370, 371
- founding, 4:196
- Macedonian Orthodox Church, 9:15
- official favor, 13:226
- Yugoslavia, 4:371
- Serbs, 4:370–372, 7:214, 216
- Serédi, Jusztinian (Abp. of Esztergom), 7:218
- Serédi, Jusztinian (Card.), 3:55
- Serenelli, Alessandro, 6:363–364
- Serenen, Donough, 7:582
- Sergeant, John, **13:11–12**
- Sergeant, Richard, Bl., 5:229, **13:12**
- Sergei of Reshaina, 1:671
- Sergius (Bp. of Rome), 3:86
- Sergius (Patriarch of Moscow), 12:435, **13:12**
- Sergius* (Reuchlin), 12:181
- Sergius I (Patriarch of Constantinople), **13:13**  
 Apollinarianism, 1:559  
 compromise election, 10:913  
 Monophysitism, 2:748, 749  
 Monothelism, 2:821, 4:193, 7:80, 81  
 Sophronius, St., 13:324
- Sergius I (Pope), St., **13:13–14**  
*Agnus Dei*, 1:185, 12:328  
 Constantinople Council II, 4:192  
 Dormition of the Virgin, 4:876  
 Euphemia, St., 5:449  
 Quinisext Synod, 2:750  
 Schola Cantorum, 12:746
- Sergius II (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:757, **13:13**
- Sergius II (Pope), 4:908–909, 5:28, **13:14**
- Sergius III (Pope), **13:15**  
 Adalgar of Bremen, St., 1:103  
 Auxilius of Naples, 1:928  
 Christopher (Antipope), 3:562  
 Eugenius Vulgarius, 5:447  
 Leo VI's fourth marriage, 5:24  
 reordination, 12:128  
 tetragamy dispute, 2:756, 823
- Sergius IV (Pope), 2:757, 4:450, 10:141, **13:15**, 16
- Sergius of Antioch, 7:691
- Sergius of Radonezh, St., 12:421, **13:15–16**
- Sergius of Resaina, **13:16–17**
- Series episcoporum* (Gams), 6:86
- Serious Call to a Devout and Holy Life* (Law), 8:402, 403
- Seripando, Girolamo (Card.), **13:17–18**  
 Augustinianism, 1:875, 879–880, 883, 884, 889  
 Counter Reformation, 3:611  
 Laínez refutation, 8:287  
 School of Cologne, 3:846
- Serlio, Sebastiano, 3:672, 674, 701
- Serlo of Wilton, 9:458
- Serlon of Savigny (Abbot), 12:711
- Sermisy, Claude de, **13:18**
- Sermo Epinicius* (Bradwardine), 14:29
- Sermon against Auxentius* (St. Ambrose), 3:633
- Sermon literature and collections, 11:612–613, 620, 632–635, 634–635
- Sermon on the Mount, 1:133, 3:28–29, 228, 7:4, 9:354
- Sermon on the Plain, 8:857  
*See also* Sermon on the Mount
- Sermones* (Gilbert of Holland), 6:215
- Sermones* (Piosistratus), 9:449
- Sermones ad novicios* (Á Kempis), 14:13
- Sermones Catholicae* (Aelfric Grammaticus), 11:632–633
- Sermones vulgares* (Jacques de Vitry), 7:693
- Sermons, **13:18**  
*See also* Homilies; Preaching
- Sermons of Jacob of Sarûg* (Bedjan), 2:198
- Sermons on the Gospels* (Maurice of Sully), 9:369
- Seroux d'Agincourt, 12:598
- Serpentine, alleged magical properties of, 11:646
- Serpents (as symbols), **13:18–22**  
 in the Bible, 11:776  
 burning and seraphim, 13:6  
 fertility symbol, 13:21  
 mythological monster, 13:19–20  
 natural snake with magical powers, 13:20–21  
 symbol of life, 13:21–22
- Serra, A., 1:30
- Serra, Gálvez, 2:862
- Serra, Junípero, 2:862, 8:789, 789, 12:644, 13:22, **22–23**
- Serra International, 2:641, **13:23**, 69
- Serran* (periodical), 13:23
- Serrano Frias, Francisco, 3:498, 4:732
- Serrat, Raymond (Abbot), 5:751
- Serroni, Hyacinthe (Bp. of Albi), 1:229
- Sersale, Antonio, 3:795
- Sertillanges, Antonin Gilbert, 1:311, 12:777, **13:23–24**
- Servandoni, J. N., 3:708

- Servant of the Lord, Christ as, 7:807  
*Servantes du Sacré-Coeur de Jésus*, 12:498
- Servants for the Poor, Society of the, 5:191
- Servants of Charity, 6:549
- Servants of Jesus of Charity, 12:659
- Servants of Mary, 2:5, 10:223, 12:659, **13:24**
- Servants of Mary (OSM). *See* Mantellate Sisters
- Servants of Mary, Sisters, **13:24**
- Servants of Our Lady Queen of the Clergy, **13:24–25**
- Servants of Relief for Incurable Cancer. *See* Congregation of St. Rose of Lima
- Servants of the Blessed Sacrament (SSS), **2:436**, 5:572
- Servants of the Holy Child Jesus of the Third Order Regular of St. Francis, Congregation of, 5:877
- Servants of the Holy Heart of Mary, **7:29–30**
- Servants of the Holy Paraclete, 12:677
- Servants of the Holy Trinity and the Poor, 3:461
- Servants of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, Sisters, 7:339
- Servants of the Most Sacred Heart of Jesus, 11:63
- Servants of the Paraclete, **10:873–874**, 12:678, **13:25**
- Servants of the Poor, 4:447
- Servants of the Sacred Heart, 14:577
- Servetus, Michael, 1:369, 2:889, 3:87, 214, 13:25, **25–26**, 14:303
- Service d'Information Pastorale Catholique* (SIPECA), 4:14
- Servien, François (Bp. of Bayeux), 2:163
- Servite Third Order (OSM). *See* Servites
- Servites, **13:26–29**  
 Austria, 1:912  
 discalced order, 4:765  
 foundation, organization, growth, 13:26–27  
 Lépicier, A., 8:506–507  
 as mendicant order, 9:491  
 modern renewal, 13:29  
 Monte Senario, 13:27  
 origins, 3:602  
 primitive observance, 13:26–27  
 reform movement, 13:27–29  
 scholasticism, 12:765  
 Servants of Mary, 13:24  
 Seven Founders, 13:26  
 sorrows of Mary, 13:328
- Servitude of Christ, 13:451–452
- Servus Dei (martyr of Córdoba), 4:262
- Sesame and Lilies* (Ruskin), 12:414
- Sessorianum, 4:181
- Sesto Al Réghena Abbey (Italy), **13:30**
- Seton, W., 4:180
- Set theory, 4:216–217
- Seters, John van, 11:97
- Sethians, 6:260
- Seton, Elizabeth Ann, St., 2:165, **13:30–35**, 31  
 Boston Archdiocese, 2:553  
 canonization, 13:175, 176  
 Carroll, John, 3:181  
 Cheverus, Jean Louis Lefebvre de, 3:472  
 Conference of Mother Seton's Daughters, 13:175–176  
 religious habit, 12:100  
 Sisters of St. Joseph founding, 2:40
- Seton, Robert (Abp.), **13:35–36**
- Seton Hall College. *See* Seton Hall University (New Jersey)
- Seton Hall University (New Jersey), 9:406, 10:283, 330–331
- Settenari sacri* (St. Charles of Sezze), 3:435
- Settimo Abbey (Italy), **13:36**
- Settlement Act of 1701 (England), 5:253
- Seux, Raphael, 1:635
- Seven (number), 5:7, 12:458, 460–461, 470–471
- Seven affirmations of blessedness, 2:178
- Seven cities of Cibola, 10:284
- Seven Heavens, 6:265–266
- Seven last words (of Jesus), **13:36–38**
- Seven Last Words* (Schütz), 12:792
- The Seven Sacraments* (van der Wyden), 12:487
- Seven Sleepers of Ephesus, 1:785, **13:38**
- Seven Sorrows of Mary, Feast of the, 9:158, 13:327–328
- The Seven Works of Mercy*, 9:506
- Seven Years' War (1756–63), 1:155, 3:6, 118
- “Sevensers” (Muslim sect), 7:624
- Seventh Provincial Council of Baltimore (1849), 10:286
- Seventh-Day Adventists, 1:135, 548, 12:454, **13:38–39**
- Seventy Weeks of Years, **13:39–40**
- Seventy-Five Theses* (Erastus), 5:317
- Seventy-Four Titles, Collection of, 1:494, 3:45, 60, **13:39**
- Severian of Gabala, 5:511, **13:40–41**
- Severin (Abbot of Monastery of Agaunum), 13:41
- Severin (Bp. of Septempeda), 13:41
- Severin (Bp. of Treves), 13:41
- Severin (protector of Cologne), 5:485, 13:41
- Severin, St. (apostle of Noricum), 1:908, 13:41
- Severin, SS., **13:41**
- Severinus (Pope), 7:81, **13:42**
- Severoli, Antonio Gabriele (Card.), **13:42**
- Severus (Patriarch of Antioch), 1:525, 5:155, 10:548, **13:43–44**  
 Anastasius I (Byzantine Emperor), 1:50, 386, 523  
 Anthimus of Trebizond, 1:503  
 biblical catenae, 3:259  
 Communion antiphon, 4:32  
 Council of Chalcedon, 2:793  
 creedal statements, 4:354  
 Cyril of Alexandria, St., 3:595  
 Julian of Halicarnassus, 8:48  
 Julianists (Aphthartodocetism), 8:52  
 Justin I (Emperor), 13:705  
 Leontius of Jerusalem, 8:503  
 liturgical history, 8:652  
 Sergius of Resaina, 13:16  
 studies, 8:429
- Severus (Syrian monk), 12:585
- Severus, Flavius Valerius (Roman Emperor), 6:57
- Severus, Gabriel, 6:456
- Severus, Lucius Septimius (Roman Emperor), 1:266, 268, 3:593–594, 797, 12:305, 311–312  
*See also* Roman persecution era
- Severus, Sextus Julius, 2:84
- Severus, Sulpiciu. *See* Sulpicius Severus
- Severus Alexander (Roman Emperor), 1:752, 3:594, 723, 12:312
- Severus ibn Al-Mukaffa' (Bp. of Ashmounein), 4:253, **13:42–43**
- Severus of Barcelona (Bp.), 12:585
- Severus of Naples (Bp.), 12:585
- Severus of Ravenna (Bp.), 12:585
- Şevi, Shabbatai, 6:660
- Seville, Councils of (619), 4:87, 7:602, 603
- Seville Cathedral (Spain), 3:601
- Sewal de Bovill, **13:44**
- Sex, **13:44–47**  
 Christian view, 13:47  
 eros and agape, 8:826  
 isolation, 13:46–47

- Janssens, Louis on conjugal morality, 7:722
- John Paul II (Pope) on Church's sexual ethic, 7:1001
- lust, 8:871–877
- marriage, 13:45–46
- sensible vs. rational love, 8:828
- serpent as symbol, 13:21
- sexual urges, 13:44–45
- See also* Human sexuality
- Sex, in the Bible, 8:871, 13:21, **47–51**
- Sexism, **13:51–52**
- Sexism and God-Talk* (Ruether), 5:677
- Sextus, Sentences of. *See Sentences of Sextus*
- Sextus Empiricus, 13:203–204
- Sexual abuse allegations against clergy. *See* Clergy sex scandals
- Sexual assault, 1:491
- Sexual desire, 4:66–69, 318–322
- Sexual display, 9:758
- Sexual morality, 11:514
- Sexual orientation, 7:67–70, 71–72
- See also* Homosexuality
- Sexual relations, 4:64–65, 218–222, 266, 13:46
- Sexuality, 1:192, 774, 3:442–445, 9:316, 13:47–48
- See also* Virginit
- Seychelles, **13:52–53**, 53, 54
- Seymour, William J., 1:788
- SFCC. *See* Sisters for Christian Community
- Sfeir, Nasrallah, 9:202
- Sfondrati, Celestino (Card.), 13:54
- Sfondrati, Francesco (Card.), 3:431, 13:53
- Sfondrati, Niccolò. *See* Gregory XIV (Pope)
- Sfondrati, Paolo Camille (Card.), 13:53–54
- Sfondrati family, **13:53–54**, 55
- Sforza, Ascanio Maria, 13:54
- Sforza, Bianca Maria, 13:55
- Sforza, Caravaggio, 13:55
- Sforza, Caterina, 13:55
- Sforza, Francesco (1401–1466), 12:115–116, 117, 13:54
- Sforza, Francesco, II (1495–1535), 13:55
- Sforza, Galeazzo Maria (Duke of Milan). *See* Milan, Galeazzo Maria Sforza, Duke of
- Sforza, Gian Galeazzo, 13:55
- Sforza, Ippolita Maria, 13:54
- Sforza, Ludovico il Moro, 7:668, 12:736, 13:55, 56
- Sforza, Massimiliano, 13:55
- Sforza, Muzio Attendolo (Card.), 13:54
- Sforza, Pesaro, 13:55
- Sforza, Santafiore, 13:55
- Sforza, Segundo, 13:54–55
- Sforza family, **13:54–55**
- Sgambati, Andreas, **13:55–56**
- Sha'are Orah (Gates of Light)* (Gikatilla), 6:211
- Shabbatai Şevi of Smyrna, 7:871
- Shabbataiism, 2:835, 5:913, 8:9, **13:56–57**
- Shabbati (Sabbatai) Sevi (Zevi), 13:56–57
- Shaddai, **13:58**
- Shadows Cast Before* (Resch), 12:137
- Shāfi'ite school, 7:623
- Shaftesbury, Anthony, 1:447, 2:623
- Shahan, Thomas Joseph (Bp.), 3:279, 4:124, 7:22, 10:167–168, **13:58–59**
- Shahbadine, Gregory Peter. *See* Ignatius Peter VI (Patriarch of Syria)
- Shahrastānī, 1:782
- Shaizar, 4:402
- Shakers, **13:59–60**, 60
- Shakespeare, J. H., 5:928
- Shakespeare, William, 1:367, 2:116, **13:60–66**
- Shalmaneser V (Assyrian king), 7:641
- Shaman and medicine man, 5:154, 8:238, **13:66–67**, 67
- Shamanism, 9:37
- Shamanism: Archaic Techniques of Ecstasy* (Eliade), 5:154
- Shamash (god), 8:393–394
- Shame, 13:45, 67–68, **67–68**
- Shanahan, John W. (Bp.), 12:541
- Shanahan, Joseph (Bp.), 9:734
- Shandao, 3:510
- Shangqing Sect (Daoism), 4:524
- Shanley, John, 5:624, 10:440
- Shannon, James (Bp.), 12:575
- Shannon v. Frost* (1842), 3:658
- Shao Yong (Shao Yung), 3:511
- The Shape of Things to Come* (Wells), 14:361
- Shapur (Sassanid king), 1:14
- Shapur I (King of Persia), 9:107–108, 11:138
- Shapur II (King of Persia), 1:628, 11:138
- Shāpūraqān* (Mānī), 9:113
- Sharastānī (1086–1152), 9:114
- Sharbel Makhlof, St., **13:69**
- Sharī'ah*. *See* Islamic law
- Sharing the Light of Faith: National Catechetical Directory for Catholics of the United States*, 3:236
- Sharp, John K., 11:625, 12:263
- Shaughnessy, Gerald (Bp. of Seattle, WA), 12:852, **13:69**
- Shaw, George Benard, 3:470
- Shaw, John William (Abp.), 8:813–814, 10:294–295, 12:642
- Shaw, Joseph Coolidge, 14:454
- She Who Is* (Johnson), 5:679
- Shea, George, 10:68
- Shea, John Dawson Gilmary, 10:152, **13:69–71**, 70
- Shechem, 1:36, 2:379, 8:523, **13:71–72**
- Sheed, Francis Joseph, **13:73**
- Sheehan, Luke Francis, **13:73–74**
- Sheehan, Michael J. (Abp. of Sante Fe, NM), 10:288, 12:678
- Sheehy, M. P., 8:379
- Sheen, Fulton J. (Bp.), 5:170, **13:74–75**, 75
- Sheen Charterhouse, 5:243, **13:75**
- Sheeran, James B., **13:75–76**
- Shehan, Lawrence Joseph (Card.), 2:39, 4:125, **13:76–77**
- Sheil, Bernard J. (Bp.), 1:288, 3:478, **13:77**
- Shekinah, 2:834, 8:3, **13:77–78**
- Shelhot, Ignatius George (Patriarch of Syria), 13:709
- Shelley, Edward, Bl., 5:230, 783–784, **13:78**
- Shelomoh ben Yisshaq. *See* Rashi (Rabbi Shelomoh ben Yisshaq) (medieval commentator)
- Shema, 2:290
- Shen Jihe, St., **13:78**
- Shenouda III (Coptic Pope), 4:254, 256
- Shenoute of Atripe, 3:335, **13:78–79**
- Sheol, 1:164, 5:337–338, 6:107, 13:37, **79**, 336
- Shepey, John de, **13:79**
- Shepherd, Massey, Jr., 4:201, 12:186
- Shepherd, W. H., Jr., 6:796
- Shepherd of Hermas
- Apostolic Fathers, 1:587, 588
- apostolic succession, 1:591
- biblical canon, 3:21, 22, 26, 31, 32
- bishops, 2:412–413
- Canon Law, 3:37
- catechumenate, 3:250
- Christian way of life, 3:547
- Church history, 3:592
- martyrs and martyrdom, 9:228
- Old Testament, 3:29

- Shepherd of Hermas (*continued*)  
 sacraments, 12:467  
*See also* Apostolic Fathers
- Shepherd of Hermas* (apocalyptic work), **6:785–786**, 11:68
- Shepherds, patron saint of, 5:31
- Shepherd-Smith, Christopher, 7:794
- Sheppard, Henry. *See* Morse, Henry, St.
- Sheptyts'kei, Andrii (Ukrainian Metropolitan), 2:747, 5:687, 12:429, **13:79–80**
- Sherbert v. Verner* (1963), 3:662–663
- Sherborn, Robert (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481
- Sherborne, Ancient See of (England), 12:616–617
- Sherborne Abbey (England), **13:80**, 81
- Sheridan, Terence James, **13:80**
- Sherlock, Richard, 3:153
- Sherlock, Robert, 7:579
- Sherman, Hygrade Provision Company v.* (1925), 3:660
- Sherman, Thomas Ewing, **13:80–81**
- Sherson, Martin, 5:237
- Shert, John, Bl., 5:227–228, 799, **13:82**
- Sherwin, Ralph, St., 2:611–612, 922, 5:227, **13:82**
- Sherwood, Thomas, Bl., 5:227, 12:371, **13:82–83**
- Sheshet, Isaac ben, 4:361
- Shi shōsetsu*, 13:85
- Shibata, Mancio de S. Thomas, Bl., 7:733
- Shibboleth, **13:83**
- Shichiyemon, Bartholomew Kawano, Bl., 7:733
- Shichiyemon, Peter, Bl., 7:733
- Shiel, Malachy, 7:581
- Shield of St. George, 12:547
- Shields, Thomas Edward, 3:282, 13:59, **83**
- Shields, Vincent, 3:283
- Al-Shifa (The Cure)* (Avicenna), 1:621
- Shī'ites, 1:287, 611–612, 2:873, **13:83–85**  
 Al Hussein Mosque, 13:84  
 Druzes, 4:913  
 imām, 7:328  
 Isma'ilis, 13:84–85  
 Mahdī, Al-, 9:48  
 Safavids, 12:526–527  
 Shi'a Islam, 13:83–84  
 Twelver Shi'a, 13:84  
 Zaydis, 13:85
- Shikirō, Thomas, Bl., 7:733
- Shiloh, Y., 2:380
- Shils, Edward, 1:919
- Shimabara uprising (Japan, 1637–38), 7:727, 730, 740
- Shimazaki, Tōson, **13:85**
- Shining Path (guerrilla group), 11:166
- Shinsuke, Paul, Bl., 7:734
- Shinto Rites controversy, 3:515–516
- Shintoism, 7:736, **13:85–87**  
 ancestor worship, 1:394  
 animism, 1:459  
 Buddhism, 2:665  
 festival, 13:86  
 Shinto Rites controversy, 3:515–516
- Shinyemon, Mark, Bl., 7:733
- Ship symbolism, 3:630, 13:667
- Shipman, Andrew Jackson, **13:87**
- Shirwood, John (Bp. of Durham), **13:87–88**
- Shishak I (Egyptian ruler), 7:639, 766
- Shishkov, Josaphat, 2:548
- Shī'sm, 7:610  
*See also* Babism; Baha'ism; Ismā'ilīs
- Shoah. *See* Holocaust (Shoah)
- Shobyōye, Dominic, Bl., 7:734
- Shofar, 1:838
- The Shores of Fisherman* (West), 14:686
- Short, Patrick (Father), 6:669, 12:497
- A Short History of Freethought* (Robertson), 5:967
- Shoun, John Yoshida, Bl., 7:732
- Shoun, Mary, Bl., 7:733
- Showbread, **13:88**
- Shreveport Diocese (LA), 4:534
- Shrine at Sanctuary of Chimayo (New Mexico), 10:285
- Shrine of Charlemagne (Aachen), 1:2, 2
- Shrines, **13:88–95**  
 Austria, 1:913  
 Catholic beliefs and devotions, 13:94  
 Lourdes, 8:819–820, 13:93  
 Marian, 13:90–93  
 Mary Mother of the Church: Mary Model of All Christians, 10:728  
 Mount of Olives, 10:33–34  
 Nicaraguan, 10:353–354  
 Oblates of Mary Immaculate and care of Marian, 10:514  
 relics of the Passion, 13:89–90  
 sacred spaces, 12:500–501  
 Saints, 13:93–94  
 Stephen, St., 13:511  
 Torah, 13:677  
 types, 13:88
- Shroud of Turin, 13:95–97, **95–97**  
 authenticity, 13:96–97
- Chevalier, Ulysse, 3:471  
 history, 13:95–96  
 indications of nails, 10:137  
 shrine, 13:90
- Shrove Tuesday, **13:97–99**
- Shu (Egyptian deity), 4:337
- Shulhan 'Arukh* (Caro), 3:148, 7:870, 8:9
- Shunzhi (Shun-chih) (Emperor of China), 3:496, 12:728
- Shuster, George N., **13:99**
- Shuwairite Order (Basilian), 1:13
- Siam. *See* Thailand
- Siberian Orthodox mission, 9:694–695
- Sibert of Beka, 3:125, 133, 141, **13:99–100**
- Sibyl of Delphi, 13:100
- Sibyllina Biscossi, Bl., **13:100**
- Sibylline Books*, 10:965
- Sibylline Emperor of the Last Days, 9:636
- Sibylline Oracles, 4:784, **13:100**  
 acrostics in, 1:72  
 apocrypha, 1:553–554  
 Church history, 3:592  
 Lactantius, 8:274  
 Roman religion, 12:325  
 Tiburtine Sibyl, 13:101
- Sic et Non* (Abelard), 3:45, 47, 60, 258, 12:753, 758
- Sicardus of Cremona, 1:289, 3:47, 50, 10:627, **13:100–102**
- Siccardi laws (Italy), 3:313
- Sichar, 13:72
- Sichem, William van, 12:764
- Sichrowski, Benignus, 1:880
- Sicilian Vespers War (1282–1302), 7:664, 666, 13:103–104
- Sicily, **13:102–104**  
 Adrian IV (Pope), 1:126–127  
 Clement IV (Pope), 3:778  
 Dusmet, Giuseppe Benedetto, 4:954  
 Honorius IV (Pope), 7:86  
 Italo-Albanian Church, 7:651  
*Monarchia sicula*, 12:288  
 Roger of Sicily, 12:287–288
- Sick, patron of the, 5:921
- Sicke Mannes Salve* (Becon), 1:733
- Sickingen, Franz von, 3:430
- Siculo, Lucio Marineo, 12:118
- Sidarouss, Fadel, 7:528
- Siddur (Jewish prayerbook), 8:8
- Sidereus Nuncius (Starry Messenger)* (Galileo), 6:60
- Sidero, Luigi. *See* Carafa, Vincenzo
- Sidetes, Philip, 1:272



- Sidgwick, Henry, 2:624, 5:397  
 Sidney, Algernon, 4:641  
 Sidon, Council of (394), 1:365  
 Sidon, Synod of (511), 5:155  
 Sidonians. *See* Phoenicians  
 Sidonius Apollinaris, St. (Bp. of Clermont), 3:407, 769, **13:104**  
 Sidotti, Giovanni, 7:741  
 Siedenburg, Frederic, **13:104–105**  
 Siedliska, Franciszka, Bl., 7:24, 24, 13:105, **105**  
 Siegert, Matthias, 6:166  
 Siegman, E. F., 5:523  
 Siena (Italy), **13:105–109**, 199  
 Siena Cathedral (Italy), 13:106, 107, 109  
 Sierra Conde, Epifanio, Bl., 4:494  
 Sierra Leone, 1:162, **13:109–110**, 111, 112  
 Sierra Uncar, Nicasio (Father), 2:92  
*Las Siete palabras de la Virgen* (Orozco), 10:674  
*Siete Partidas*, 1:155  
 Siffrin, Peter, **13:110–111**  
 Sigaud, C., 13:793–794  
 Sigebert III (King of Austrasia), St., 4:438, 9:79, **13:111**  
 Sigebert of Gembloux, 1:289, 462, 6:124, 9:451, 12:270, **13:111–112**  
 Sigehard (Patriarch of Aquileia), 1:608  
*Siger de Brabant d'après ses œuvres inédites* (Van Steenberghen), 14:386  
 Siger of Brabant, **13:112–113**  
 Albert the Great, St., 1:225, 935  
 Arabian philosophy, 1:623  
 double truth theory, 4:882  
 Latin Averroism controversy, 1:674, 935, 2:457, 12:761  
 mendicant controversy, 2:483  
 Thomas Aquinas, St., 14:20  
 unity of intellect, 7:512  
 University of Paris, 2:483, 3:603  
 Sigfrid, St., **13:114**  
 Sigillography, **13:114–115**  
 Sigiramus (Abbot), 12:541  
 Sigismund (Holy Roman Emperor), **13:115–116**  
 Constance Council, 4:168–169, 169, 170  
 Council of Basel, 2:133, 134  
 Hus, John, 7:228  
 Hussites, 3:605, 4:481, 7:231  
 John XXIII (Antipope), 7:939  
 Western Schism, 2:246, 504, 3:604  
 Sigismund (King of Burgundy), St., 1:663, 12:567, **13:115**  
 Sigismund (King of Hungary), 4:413, 538, 7:211  
 Sigismund, John (King of Transylvania), 2:432  
 Sigismund II Augustus (King of Poland), 4:309, 312, 11:441  
 Sigismund III (King of Poland and Sweden), 2:605, 606, 4:314, 5:733, 9:66  
 Sigler, Gerald J., 4:201  
*Sign* (periodical), 11:818  
 Sign of the cross. *See* Cross  
 Signay, Joseph (Abp.), 3:7  
 Signorelli, Luca, 1:544, 2:375, 12:601, 13:194  
 Signoriello, Nunzio, 12:671, 773  
 Signs, 4:52, **13:116–117**, 661  
*Signs of Soul*, 10:158  
 Signs of the times, **13:117–118**  
 Sigurd (King of Norway), 4:410  
 Sík, Sándor, 7:218  
 Sikhism, **13:118–119**, 119  
 Silas (Silvanus), **13:119–120**  
 Silesia (historical European region), 12:693, 14:163  
*Silesian Catechism* (Felbiger), 5:665  
 Silius Italicus, 12:308  
*Le Sillon* (periodical), 12:667  
 Sillon Movement, 2:395, 12:667  
 Siloam Inscription, **13:120**  
 Silos Abbey (Spain), **13:120–121**  
 Silva, Atenógenes, **13:121–122**  
 Silvacane Abbey (France), 1:197, 3:750  
 Silvanus (Bp. of Emesa), 5:191  
 Silvanus of Tarsus, 4:471  
 Silveira, Gonçalo da, Ven., 10:38, **13:122**, 14:926  
 Silver, thirty pieces, 8:15  
*Silver and Gold (De reliquiis preciosorum martirum Albini et Rufini)* (Garcí of Toledo), 6:93–94  
 Silverio of St. Teresa, **13:122**  
 Silverius (Pope), St., 2:224, 4:186, **13:122–123**  
 Silvester, Bernard. *See* Bernard Silvester  
 Silvester Guzzolini, St., 2:274, **13:123**  
 Silvestrelli, Bernard Maria of Jesus, Bl., 10:932, **13:124**  
 Silvestri, Tommaso, 3:418  
 Silvestrinia, Achille (Card.), 5:21  
 Sim, Cornelius, 2:643  
 Simeon (Czar of Bulgaria), 2:745–746  
 Simeon, Canticle of. *See* Nunc Dimittis  
 Simeon, Marc (Nestorian Patriarch), 3:796  
 Simeon, prophecy of, 3:14  
 Simeon V bar Māmā (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:366  
 Simeon IX (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:367  
 Simeon XI (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:367  
 Simeon XII (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:367  
 Simeon XIII (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:367  
*Simeon and Levi Killing the Men of Hamor's City*, 8:524  
 Simeon bar Yochai, 2:832  
 Simeon Barsabae, St. (Bp. of Seleucia-Ctesiphon, Mesopotamia), **13:124**  
 Simeon Denhā, 3:367  
 Simeon of Durham, **13:124–156**  
 Simeon of Polirone, St., 12:643, **13:125**  
 Simeon of Syracuse, St., **13:125**  
 Simeon of Thessalonica, 2:827, 828, 5:279  
 Simeon Stylites, St., 1:522, 523  
 Simeon the Armenian. *See* Simeon of Polirone, St.  
 Simeoni, Giovanni (Card.), 6:206  
 Simi, Philippe, 1:635  
 Similarity, 4:779, **13:125–126**  
 Simmel, Georg, 6:885, 8:579, 12:731, 13:281  
 Simmias (philosopher), 9:418–419  
 Simmons, William J., 8:251  
 Simon (Syrian physician), 2:82  
 Simon, Apostle, St., 2:123–124, 7:769, **13:126–127**, 127  
 Simon, Jordan, 12:765  
 Simon, Jules, 5:47  
 Simon, Richard, **13:127**  
 Bible texts, 2:366  
 Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:550  
 exegesis, 5:519  
 father of biblical criticism, 11:89  
 higher criticism, 6:825  
 scholasticism, 12:765  
 Simon, Yves René Marie, 1:918, 8:460, 10:185, 194, **13:127–128**  
 Simon III Basidi (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:366  
 Simon Ballachi, Bl., **13:128**  
 Simon de Ghent, **13:128–129**  
 Simon de Longpré, Marie Catherine of St. Augustine, Bl., **13:129**  
 Simon de Montfort, 1:229, 714, 12:233  
 Simon de Muis, 5:518  
 Simon Fidati of Cascia, Bl., 1:872, 888, **13:129**  
 Simon Hinton, **13:129–130**  
 Simon Islip (Abp. of Canterbury), **13:130**  
 Simon Langham, **13:130**  
 Simon Magus, 6:259, **13:130–131**

- Simon Mepham (Abp. of Canterbury), **13:131**
- Simon Niger, 1:521
- Simon of Aulne, Bl., **13:131**
- Simon of Bisignano, **13:131–132**
- Simon of Brie. *See* Martin IV (Pope)
- Simon of Cramaud (Card.), **13:132**
- Simon of Saint-Quentin, **13:132–133**
- Simon of Southwell, 3:49
- Simon of Sudbury (Abp. of Canterbury), 3:72, **13:133**
- Simon of Tournai, **13:133**
- Simon of Trent (Simeon), **13:133–134**
- Simon Stock, St., 13:93, **134**, 135
- Simon the Zealot. *See* Simon, Apostle, St.
- Simonetta, Bonifacio, 13:134
- Simonetta, Francesco, 13:134
- Simonetta, Giacomo, 13:134–135
- Simonetta, Giovanni, 13:134
- Simonetta, Ludovico, 13:135
- Simonetta family, **13:134–135**
- Simons, Anna, 2:524
- Simons, Menno, 1:368, 369  
*See also* Mennonites
- Simony, 6:471, **13:135–136**  
Alexandre, Noël, 1:267  
Clement III (Antipope), 3:778  
English abolition, 3:70–71  
First Lateran Council, 2:880  
Fourth Lateran Council, 8:354  
Leo I (Byzantine Emperor)  
prohibition, 8:472  
origins of term, 13:131  
papal prohibition, 10:837  
reordination, 12:128
- Simor, János (Card.), **13:136–137**
- Simple conversion, 11:769
- Simple priors. *See* Obedientiary priors
- Simple substances, 13:577
- Simple supposition, 13:625
- Simplicianus, St., 1:337, 857
- Simpliciter* (simply), 12:753
- Simplicity, virtue of, 2:266, 6:320, **13:137**
- Simplicity of God, **13:137–139**
- Simplicius (Pope), St., **13:140–141**  
Acacian Schism, 1:49  
Acacius, support of, 2:149  
cardinalate, 3:103  
churches in Rome, 12:355  
Church-State relations, 3:633  
eclecticism, 5:47
- Simplicius of Cilicia, 1:670, 676
- Simpson, Albert B., 3:530
- Simpson, O. von, 3:674
- Simpson, Richard, Bl., 1:85, 5:229, **13:141**
- Simson, B., 5:615
- Simulation, 7:263, **13:141**
- Sin  
angels, 1:419–420  
annihilation, 1:471  
Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:497  
Bonaventure, St., 2:490–491  
compunction, 4:45  
courtesy, 4:318  
deadly (capital), 4:565–567  
death as consequence, 4:573–574  
disorder of moral evil, 14:331  
Divine concurrence, 4:72  
double effect principle, 4:881  
God's permission, 9:772  
hellfire, 6:728  
Hittite conception, 6:894–895  
Jeremiah, 7:755  
Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:250–251  
mercy, 5:152  
Mesopotamia, ancient, 9:537  
moral doubt, 4:884–885  
moral injury, 7:466  
moral theology, 9:854–855  
penance, 9:861  
presumption, 11:686  
purpose of amendment, 11:840  
pusillanimity, 11:842  
redemption, 11:966–967, 975, 979–982  
reparation, 12:129  
sacrilege, 12:520–521  
spiritual purification, 11:832–833  
suffering as punishment, 13:586  
superstitions, 13:623–624  
tendency of man, 9:87  
*See also* Contrition; Mortal sin; *specific sins*
- Sin (phenomenology of), **13:148–149**
- Sin (theology of), **13:149–156**  
analogy, 1:379  
avarice, 1:928  
connection of sins, 13:152–153  
gravity compared, 13:153  
Kierkegaard's subjectivism, 8:167  
lust, 8:871–877, 874–876  
Lutheranism, 8:892–893  
omission and commission, 13:144  
proximate occasions, 13:157  
punishable by death, 13:144  
remote occasions, 13:157
- Schoonenberg, Piet, 12:783
- serious and slight, 13:144
- simony, 13:135
- simulation, 13:141
- so-called natural, 8:875
- social sin, 8:545
- Sin, against the Holy Spirit, 2:435, 13:158, **158**
- Sin, cooperation in, **13:156–157**
- Sin, in the Bible, 8:301, 10:664–665, **13:141–148**, 159
- Sin, Jaime (Card.), 11:259, 260
- Sin, occasions of, 8:866, **13:157–158**
- Sin offerings, in the Bible, **13:159**
- Sinai, Mount (Egypt), **13:159–160**  
*See also* Horeb, Mount
- Sinai peninsula, 9:800–801
- Sinaloa Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:708
- The Sincere Christian* (Hay), 3:243
- Singapore, **13:160–161**, 162
- Singeisen, Johann Jodokus, 10:65
- Singenberger, John, 2:842
- Singer, Peter, 1:456
- Singh, Sadhu Sunder, 7:405
- Singidunum, Martyrs of, **13:161**
- Single tax doctrine, 9:397–398
- Singulari nos* (encyclical, Gregory XVI), 3:619, 6:508, 8:310
- Singulari quadam* (encyclical, Pius X), 11:389, 14:139
- Singularia* (Pontanus Romanus), 11:472
- Singulars in Ockhamish, 10:535
- Sinhala people, 13:465–466
- Sinibaldi, Giacomo, 5:435
- Sinn Féin, 7:564
- Sinner, habitual, 10:74, **13:161–162**
- Sinnich, John, 12:246, **13:162–163**
- Sino-Japanese War (1937–1945), 3:500
- Sinsinawa Dominican Congregation of the Most Holy Rosary, 4:844, 9:390
- Sinusati (schismatic group), 1:560
- Sinzig, Pedro, **13:163–164**
- Sioux City Diocese (IA), **13:164**
- Sioux Falls Diocese (SD), **13:164–165**, 165
- Sioux people, 8:280, 12:552, 572  
de Smet, Pierre Jean, 4:692  
Ravoux, Augustin, 11:934  
schools, 13:368  
South Dakota reservations, 11:911
- SIPECA (*Service d'Information Pastorale Catholique*), 4:14
- Siponto, Syond of (1050), 5:24
- Sir Gawain and the Green Knight* (poem), 11:51–52



- Sirach, Book of, 5:36, **13:166**  
 authorship, 1:488  
 beatitudes, 2:177  
 biblical canon, 3:24, 26  
 Dead Sea Scrolls version, 4:562–563  
 Elijah, 5:159  
 Enoch, 5:265  
 generosity to poor, 13:311  
 gluttony, 6:251  
 justification, 8:77  
 law as Divine wisdom, 8:396  
 lying as sin, 8:900  
 perseverance, 11:133  
 slavery, 13:250–251  
 sobriety, 13:239  
 spirit of God, 13:427  
 texts, 2:359  
 wisdom personified, 8:760  
*See also* Wisdom of Ben Sira
- Sirach, Canticle of, 3:73
- Sirāj (Enlightenment)* (Maimonides), 9:52
- Sirena, E., 2:844
- Siricius (Pope), St., **13:166–167**  
 Christmas, 3:553  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:325  
 decretals as form, 4:599, 600  
 Rufinus of Aquileia, 12:404  
 virgin birth, 14:534
- Siris* (Berkeley), 2:298
- Sirleto, Guglielmo (Card.), 13:167, **167**
- Sirmium, Ancient See of (Yugoslavia), 4:475
- Sirmium, Synods of, 1:662, 663
- Sirmium formula, 8:555, **13:167–168**
- Sirmond, Jacques, 4:302, 7:782, **13:168**
- Sis, Councils of, 1:706, 3:733
- Sisebut (Visigothic king), 9:440
- Sisinnius (Pope), **13:168**
- Sisinnius I (Patriarch of Constantinople), 2:757, **13:169**
- Sisinnius II (Patriarch of Constantinople), 13:13, **169**
- Sismonda, Rosalia (d. 1903), 9:141
- Sister Disciples of the Divine Master, 6:203
- Sister Formation Bulletin*, 13:170
- Sister Formation Conference, 13:170
- Sister Formation Movement, 2:577–578, 10:460, **13:169–170**
- Sister Servants of the Sick of St. Camillus, 2:88, 89
- “Sister Songs” (Thompson), 14:58
- Sisterhood of the Holy Cross (London), 12:101
- SISTER-L (Internet discussion group), 2:578
- Sisters, Faithful Companions of Jesus (FCJ), **13:171**
- Sisters, Servants of the Immaculate Heart of Mary. *See* Good Shepherd Sisters of Quebec
- Sisters Adorers of the Precious Blood (APB), 3:9, **13:171**
- Sisters College (Washington, DC), 13:83
- Sisters for Christian Community (SFCC), **13:171–172**
- Sisters Magdalens, 11:64
- Sisters of Bon Secours (CBS), **2:476**
- Sisters of Cardinal Sancha, 4:417
- Sisters of Charity  
 Bedford (OH), 13:180  
 Canada, 13:179  
 Cincinnati, 13:178  
 Colorado, 3:858–859  
 founding, 3:744  
 of the Immaculate Conception, 13:178, 179  
 Ireland, 1:194  
 Leavenworth, 13:179–180  
 Nazareth, 13:179  
 New York, 13:178  
 Our Lady of Mercy (OLM), 13:179  
 Les Religieuses de Nôtre Dame du Sacré-Coeur, 13:178, 179  
 Saint Elizabeth, 13:178–179  
 St. Vincent de Paul, 13:178  
 Seton Hill, 13:179  
 slavery, 1:156  
 Soubirous, M., 13:331–332  
 Vincentian Sisters of Charity of Pittsburgh, 13:180
- Sisters of Charity, Federation of, 8:144, 316, 811, **13:172–180**
- Sisters of Charity Federation in the Vincentian and Setonian Tradition, 13:35, 175–176
- Sisters of Charity of Lovere, 3:89, 6:189
- Sisters of Charity of Montreal. *See* Grey Nuns
- Sisters of Charity of Nazareth, 3:180, 4:538, 8:148, 13:35, 401
- Sisters of Charity of Our Lady of Mercy (Charleston, SC), 5:223, 13:365
- Sisters of Charity of Saint Augustine, **12:537**
- Sisters of Charity of St. Elizabeth (Madison, NJ), 9:406
- Sisters of Charity of St. Joseph, 3:181
- Sisters of Charity of Saint Joseph’s, 13:33, 172, 173–175
- Sisters of Charity of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 3:765, 8:779
- Sisters of Charity of the Hôpital Général de Montréal (Canada), 3:6, 9
- Sisters of Charity of the Incarnate Word, **7:369–370**, 8:813, 12:641, 642
- Sisters of Charity of the Incarnate Word, Houston, 7:369
- Sisters of Charity of the Incarnate Word, San Antonio, 7:369–370
- Sisters of Christian Charity, **3:533–534**, 8:812, 9:78
- Sisters of Christian Doctrine (Nancy), **3:535**
- Sisters of Christian Doctrine, Martyrs of, BB., **13:180–181**
- Sisters of Christian Instruction of Saint-Gildas-des-Bois, 4:686
- Sisters of Divine Providence, 12:641, 846, **13:181**
- Sisters of Divine Providence at Our Lady of the Lake (Texas), 12:641–642
- Sisters of Divine Providence of Kentucky, 13:181, **181–182**
- Sisters of Divine Providence of Ribeaupvillé, 5:307
- Sisters of Divine Providence of Texas, **13:182**
- Sisters of Immaculate Heart of the Blessed Virgin Mary, **7:339–340**
- Sisters of Jesus Crucified. *See* Poor Sisters of Jesus Crucified and the Sorrowful Mother
- Sisters of Loretto, 8:113, 148, 316, **786**, 10:249, 288–289
- Sisters of Loretto at the Foot of the Cross, 1:156, 691, 3:180
- Sisters of Mary of the Presentation, **11:682**
- Sisters of Mercy, **13:182–188**  
 California, 2:868  
 Detroit, 4:698  
 founding, 9:391, 12:416–417, 14:650  
 Georgia, 1:830  
 Nebraska, 10:223
- Sisters of Mercy of the Americas, 3:437
- Sisters of Mercy of the Holy Cross, 5:773, **7:22**, 12:734–735
- Sisters of Notre Dame (SND), 2:394, 10:223, **457–458**
- Sisters of Notre Dame de Namur, 2:867–868, 8:838, **10:458–460**
- Sisters of Our Lady of Charity of the Good Shepherd, **6:357–358**, 10:722, 11:64, 13:331
- Sisters of Our Lady of Christian Doctrine, **3:535**

- Sisters of Our Lady of Consolation, 9:764–765
- Sisters of Our Lady of Sorrows, 12:127
- Sisters of Our Lady of Suffrage (Italy), 5:581
- Sisters of Our Lady of the Garden (OLG), **10:724**
- Sisters of Our Lady of the Missions (RNDM), **10:724**
- Sisters of Perpetual Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament, 13:417
- Sisters of Providence, 1:209–210, 3:419, 4:619, **13:188**
- Sisters of Providence (Rouen), 12:291
- Sisters of Providence of Saint Mary-of-the-Woods, 6:558, **13:188–189**, 189
- Sisters of St. Agnes, 8:504
- Sisters of St. Anianus, 1:454
- Sisters of St. Anne, 1:209, 210, 2:442, **12:534**
- Sisters of St. Casimir, **12:541–542**
- Sisters of Saint Catherine, 11:775
- Sisters of St. Charles, 3:419
- Sisters of St. Dominic of the American Congregation of the Sacred Heart of Jesus, 4:844
- Sisters of St. Dorothy of Cemmo, 3:816
- Sisters of St. Elizabeth, 1:2, 3:419
- Sisters of St. Felix of Cantalice, 5:886
- Sisters of St. Francis, 5:886–887
- Sisters of St. Francis Congregation of Our Lady of Lourdes, 5:887
- Sisters of St. Francis of Assisi, 5:887
- Sisters of St. Francis of Calais, 8:278
- Sisters of St. Francis of Penance and Christian Charity, 5:887–888
- Sisters of St. Francis of Perpetual Adoration, 5:888
- Sisters of St. Francis of Philadelphia, 5:888, 890
- Sisters of St. Francis of Savannah, Missouri, 5:888
- Sisters of St. Francis of the Holy Cross, 5:888–889
- Sisters of St. Francis of the Holy Eucharist of Independence, Missouri, 5:889
- Sisters of St. Francis of the Holy Family, 5:889
- Sisters of St. Francis of the Immaculate Conception, 5:889
- Sisters of St. Francis of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, 5:889
- Sisters of St. Francis of the Immaculate Virgin Mary Mother of God, 5:889–890
- Sisters of St. Francis of the Martyr St. George, 5:890
- Sisters of St. Francis of the Mission of the Immaculate Virgin, 5:890
- Sisters of St. Francis of the Providence of God, 5:890
- Sisters of St. Francis of the Third Order Regular (Williamsville, NY), 5:890
- Sisters of St. Francis Regis, 12:31
- Sisters of St. John of God (SSJG), 6:35, **12:551**
- Sisters of St. John the Baptist, **12:551**
- Sisters of St. Joseph (SSJ), 1:830, 2:40, 555, 3:419, **12:554–556**, 572, 589
- Sisters of St. Joseph of Carondelet, 8:791
- Sisters of St. Joseph of Cluny. *See* St. Joseph Sisters
- Sisters of St. Joseph of Orange, 8:793
- Sisters of St. Joseph of Peace, 4:445–446
- Sisters of St. Joseph of the Third Order of St. Francis, 5:890–891
- Sisters of St. Louis, 2:161
- Sisters of St. Mary of Namur, **12:565**
- Sisters of St. Mary of Oregon, **12:565**
- Sisters of St. Paul (Chartres), **12:570**, **573**
- Sisters of St. Thomas of Villanova, **12:587**
- Sisters of St. Vincent, 3:437
- Sisters of St. Vincent de Paul, 1:323, 4:292
- Sisters of San Rafael, 2:867
- Sisters of Social Service, 7:218
- Sisters of the Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament (SABS), **13:189–190**
- Sisters of the Agony of Jesus in Gethsemane Ursuline, 8:444
- Sisters of the Assumption, **1:797**
- Sisters of the Blessed Sacrament, **2:436–437**
- Sisters of the Blessed Sacrament for Indians and Colored People, 11:87
- Sisters of the Child Jesus (*Soeurs du Saint-Enfant Jésus de Reims*), 12:291
- Sisters of the Christian Schools of Mercy, **3:543–544**, 11:554
- Sisters of the Congregation de Notre Dame (CND), 2:566–567, **10:458**
- Sisters of the Congregation of Mary. *See* Marist Sisters
- Sisters of the Congregation of Our Lady (Montréal), 3:4
- Sisters of the Cross, 6:558
- Sisters of the Divine Compassion, **4:786–787**
- Sisters of the Divine Redeemer, **4:787**
- Sisters of the Divine Savior, **4:788**, 12:631
- Sisters of the Good Shepherd, 2:555, 3:419, 8:817
- Sisters of the Good Shepherd of Divine Providence, 8:128–129
- Sisters of the Holy Childhood, 14:186
- Sisters of the Holy Childhood of Jesus and Mary of Ste. Chrétienne, 12:595
- Sisters of the Holy Cross, 8:375, 13:327
- Sisters of the Holy Cross and Seven Dolours, 9:893
- Sisters of the Holy Family, 2:505, **7:23**, 8:811, 812, 9:381–382, 10:292
- Sisters of the Holy Family of Bergamo, 3:350
- Sisters of the Holy Family of Nazareth, **7:24**, 13:105
- Sisters of the Holy Family of Villefranche, **7:24**
- Sisters of the Holy Infant Jesus, **7:30**
- Sisters of the Holy Infant Jesus of Providence of Rouen, 2:117
- Sisters of the Holy Names, 8:791
- Sisters of the Holy Spirit, **7:52**
- Sisters of the Holy Spirit and Mary Immaculate, **7:52–53**
- Sisters of the Humility of Mary, **7:207**
- Sisters of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, 2:868, 872, 12:609
- Sisters of the Incarnate Word and the Blessed Sacrament, 3:474
- Sisters of the Most Holy Sacrament (MHS), 8:812, 10:293, **13:190**
- Sisters of the Most Holy Trinity, **14:208–209**
- Sisters of the Most Precious Blood, 11:644
- Sisters of the Order of St. Basil the Great (Basilians), **2:144–145**
- Sisters of the Poor Child Jesus, 5:708, 8:375, **11:493–494**
- Sisters of the Poor of Saint Catherine of Siena, 11:219
- Sisters of the Precious Blood, 11:644–645
- Sisters of the Presentation (CA), 2:868
- Sisters of the Presentation of Mary, **11:683–684**, 12:261–262
- Sisters of the Presentation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, **11:684**
- Sisters of the Sacred Heart of Jesus, 8:375, 12:737
- Sisters of the Sacred Hearts, 1:950, 12:274
- Sisters of the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary. *See* Sisters of the Sacred Hearts

- Sisters of the Sacred Hearts of Jesus and Mary and Adoration (SS. CC.). *See* Sisters of the Sacred Hearts
- Sisters of the Society Devoted to the Sacred Heart, **12:493**
- Sisters of the Sorrowful Mother, 12:631
- Sisters of the Third Franciscan Order, 5:891
- Sisters of the Third Order of St. Francis, 5:891–892
- Sisters Servants of Mary, 1:158
- Sisters Servants of Mary Immaculate (SSMI), 2:464, 8:246, 813, **9:285**, 10:294
- Sisters Servants of the Holy Spirit of Perpetual Adoration, **11:131**
- Sisters Servants of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, 1:157, **7:338–339**
- Sisters Survey, 8:422–423
- Sistine Chapel (Vatican City), 3:606, **13:190–191**, 194
- Bible cycles, 2:375
- Botticelli fresco, 13:192
- Clement XIII (Pope), 3:793
- erection of, 13:197, 14:396
- Ghirlandaio fresco, 13:193
- iconography of Apostles in, 1:575
- Sistine Chapel (Vatican City), restoration of, **13:191–193**, 195
- Sistine choir (Rome), 1:1, 2:841, 3:523
- Sistine edition of the Bible, 14:596
- Sitjar, Buenaventura, 2:865
- Sittich of Hohenems, Mark (Abp. of Salzburg), 1:912
- Sitting liturgical gestures, 8:648
- Situation (*Situs*), 1:61, 4:215, 8:742, 10:18, **13:193**
- Śiva (Hindu deity), 6:849–850, **13:193–194**
- Siviard, St., 12:541
- Six livres de la République* (Bodin), 12:124
- Six Sermons on Temperance* (Beecher), 2:199
- Six Systems (Indian philosophy), 7:407–410
- Sixteen nations, 11:104
- Sixteen Revelations of Divine Love* (Julian of Norwich), 8:49
- Sixth beatitude, 2:172
- Sixth Day. *See* Crucifixion
- Sixtus I (Pope), St., 13:194, **194**
- Sixtus II (Pope), St., 2:146, 5:665, **13:194–195**, 196
- Sixtus III (Pope), St., 3:555, 4:364, 601, 8:474, **13:195–196**
- Sixtus IV (Pope), **13:197**
- Alexandrine bulls, 1:273
- Angelo Carletti di Chivasso, Bl., 1:413
- appeals to a future council, 1:599
- Carmelites, 3:144
- Clareni, 3:763
- family, 4:631
- Felix of Cantalice, 5:669
- Fruttuaria Abbey, 6:17
- Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855
- Immaculate Conception, 7:334
- indulgences, 4:556, 7:438
- nepotism by, 10:247, 12:219
- pre-Reformation spiritual hunger, 3:606
- Renaissance humanism, 12:118
- Sisters of the Holy Spirit, 7:52
- Sistine Chapel, 13:190, 191
- Solemnity of All Saints, 1:290
- term limits for Superior Generals, 2:128
- Vatican construction, 14:396
- Vatican Library, 14:420
- Sixtus V (Pope), **13:197–199**
- Allen, William, 1:296
- Ambrosians, 1:346
- Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:75–76
- canonization, 3:63, 12:607–608
- capital punishment, 3:87
- cardinalate, 3:105, 106–107
- Carmelites, 1:468
- church architecture, 3:704
- clerical dress, 3:801
- Colonna family, 3:856
- Congregation of Ceremonies, 3:349
- Congregation of Rites, 8:640
- Congregation of Sacred Rites and Ceremonies founder, 12:256
- contraception, 4:221
- Counter Reformation, 3:611
- Curia, 4:438
- ecclesiastical archives, 1:636
- Feuillants, 3:747, 5:707
- Index of Prohibited Books, 7:390
- papacy development, 10:843
- Philip II, 11:248
- Pontificia Facoltà Teologica “San Bonaventura,” 11:490
- Sistine edition of the Bible, 14:596
- statuary, 2:109
- works of charity, 3:417
- Sixtus of Siena, 3:20, **13:199**
- Sixty Books* (Leo VI), 8:474
- Skarga, Piotr, 2:606, 7:782, 12:433, **13:199–200**
- Skavronska, Martha. *See* Catherine I (Russian Empress)
- Skehan, Patrick W., 1:305–306, 5:520, **13:200**
- Skepticism, 6:442, 11:285, **13:200–205**
- absolute, 1:41
- Aristotelianism, 1:668
- atheism, 1:823
- causality, 3:298
- certitude, 3:352
- Charron, Pierre, 3:439
- contingency, 4:214
- crieriology, 4:367
- Cyrenaics, 4:464
- equipollence, 13:203, 204
- Hobbes, Thomas, 9:416
- Huet, Pierre Daniel, 7:148
- Hume, David, 7:200–202
- idealism, 7:296, 297
- knowledge, theories of, 8:214
- liberal arts, 8:537
- Locke’s influence, 8:745
- methodical doubt distinguished from, 4:884
- partial, 4:884
- relativism, 12:47
- solipsism, 13:303
- speculative, 4:884
- universal, 4:884
- wisdom, 14:785
- Sketches of the Establishment of the Church in New England* (Fitton), 5:751
- Skiing, 8:868
- Skillin, Edward, 4:22–23, **13:205**
- Skinner, B. F., 13:784, 14:361
- Skinner, Charles R., 11:562
- Sky and sky gods, 5:696–697, **13:205–206**
- Slade, John, Bl., 2:452, 5:228
- Slater, Edward, 1:900
- Slaton, Paris Adult Theater v.* (1973), 11:519
- Slattery, Edward J. (Bp. of Tulsa), 14:235
- Slavery
- abolitionism, 1:156, 444, 768, 13:211, 214
- Angola, 1:450
- Bahamas, 3:120–121
- Barbados, 3:120
- Brazil, 2:590–591, 596–597
- Catholic Church apology, 3:628

Slavery (*continued*)

- Central African Republic, 3:344  
 child slavery in Benin, 2:282  
 Claver, St. Peter, 3:417, 770–771  
 Colombia, 3:847  
 Cortez letter to Charles V, 13:209  
 defense of, 13:365–366  
 Dutch Caribbean Islands, 3:116–117  
 early Church, 1:828  
 Epistle to Philemon, 11:243  
 French Caribbean Islands, 3:118  
 Gregory XVI (Pope), 2:44, 6:510  
 Hughes, John Joseph, 7:161  
 hymnology, 7:257–258  
 inter-island migration, 3:121–122  
 Jamaica, 3:111  
 Latin America, 3:417, 770–771  
 Magyars, 7:209  
 Malone, Sylvester, 9:81  
 marriage, 3:117  
 parasitic, 13:208  
 religious education for slaves, 12:394  
 religious orders, 1:156  
 religious slavery in Ghana, 6:201  
 Roman Empire, 12:306–307  
 Sabbath Year, 12:460–461  
 symbiotic, 13:208  
 temperance movements, 13:800  
 Trinidad and Tobago, 3:114, 115  
 United States  
   African American Catholics, 1:155–156  
   Alabama Catholic Church, 1:201  
   Baltimore Council discussion, 2:45  
   Baptist division, 2:80  
   Know-Nothing Party, 8:200  
   Louisiana, 8:815–816  
   Massachusetts, 9:307  
   Mauritius mission, 8:384  
   McFarland, Francis P., 4:123  
   Methodist Episcopal Church, South (U.S.), 9:562  
   Missouri, 9:742  
   Seychelles, 13:52–53  
   South Carolina, 13:365  
   Tennessee, 13:822  
   Virginia, 14:542  
 Virgin Islands, 3:119  
 works of charity, 3:404, 409, 417, 770–771  
*See also* Abolition Movement
- Slavery, history of, **13:209–215**  
 abolition, 8:389, 443, 512, 13:110  
*Amistad* mutiny, 4:116  
 Christians, 8:520  
 Congo mission, 4:105  
 Congo Republic mission, 4:108  
 Congregationalist mission, 4:116  
 Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:182  
 Cuba, 4:417  
 evangelizing former slaves, 8:556  
 historic roots, 13:214–215  
 Laos, 8:329  
 Leo XIII (Pope), 8:491  
 Liberia's creation, 8:551  
 Slavery, in the Bible, **13:206–207**  
   legislation, 13:206–207  
   New Testament, 13:207  
   Old Testament, 13:207  
   social principle, 13:250–251  
 Slavery and the Church, **13:207–209**, 252, 258  
 Slavic Church, 2:743–744, 3:27  
 Slavic philology, 13:237  
 Slavic religion, 4:474–476, **13:215**  
 Slavic solidarity, 8:249  
 Slavonic hagiography, 6:614  
 Slavonic liturgy, 4:370, 475–476  
 Slavophilism, 8:165, 12:425, **13:216**, 307  
*Slavorum apostoli* (encyclical, John Paul II), 3:627, 7:1003, 9:682, **13:216–217**, 14:107  
 Slavs (Slavic region), 7:209, 9:694  
 Slegeba Mar Osthathiose, St., 7:406  
 Sleep, 3:346–347  
*Sleep without Anxiety (Dormi secure)* (Johannes of Werden), 11:613  
 Slipyj, Josyf (Card.), **13:217–218**, 218  
 Slomšek, Anton Martin, Bl., **13:218–219**  
 Sloth. *See* Acedia  
 “Sloth” (Boilly), 13:150  
 Slovak Catholic People's Party, 13:221, 222  
 Slovakia, **13:219–224**, 221, 222  
   Cyril and Methodius, SS., 1:125  
   Czech Republic, 4:478  
   demographic statistics, 13:219  
   ecclesiastical organization, 13:219, 221, 222, 224  
   Hutterites, 7:234  
   map, 13:220  
   *See also* Czechoslovakia  
 Slovakian Church (Canada), 3:11  
 Slovenia, **13:224–228**, 226  
 Sloyan, Gerard, 12:97  
 SMA (Society of African Missions), 10:393, 14:98  
 Smaldone, Filippo Mariano, Bl., **13:228**  
 Smalebecker, Johann, 8:564  
 Small, Albion W., 13:282  
 Small Catechism (Luther), 4:78  
 Small Catechism (Moghila), 10:700–701  
 Smaragdus of Saint-Mihiel, 3:160, 634, 12:568–569, **13:228**  
 Smart, J. J. C., 9:419  
 Smart, Roderick Ninian, **13:228–230**  
 SMB (Bethlehem Mission Immensee). *See* Bethlehem Fathers  
 Smedt, Charles de, 2:472, **13:230**  
 Smend, Rudolf, 5:520, 11:96  
 Smet, Eugénie de, Bl., **13:230**  
 Smetana, Bedřich, **13:230–231**, 231  
 Smith, Adam, 2:285, 4:19, 5:703, 12:33, **13:231–232**, 232, 14:361  
 Smith, Al (presidential candidate), 7:542  
 Smith, Alfred E., 1:693, 10:171, 172, 324  
 Smith, Alphonse J. (Bp. of Nashville, TN), 13:823  
 Smith, Bob, 1:242  
 Smith, E. G., 4:435  
*Smith, Employment Division v.* (1990), 3:663–664  
 Smith, G. B., 3:22  
 Smith, Henry Ignatius, **13:232–233**, 233  
 Smith, Ian, 14:926  
 Smith, J. A., 1:679  
 Smith, James, **13:233**  
 Smith, John (Cambridge Platonist), 2:908–909  
 Smith, John Talbot, **13:233–234**  
 Smith, Joseph, 8:372–375, **13:234**, 235  
 Smith, Richard, 4:955, 5:248, **13:234**  
 Smith, Richard (Bp. of Chalcedon), 2:102, **13:234–235**  
 Smith, Sydney, 1:438  
 Smith, W. B., 7:850  
 Smith, W. Robertson, 10:122  
 Smith, Wilfrid Cantwell, **13:235–236**  
 Smith, William Henry, 1:160  
 Smith, William Robertson, **13:236–237**  
 Smith Act (U.S., 1940). *See* Alien Registration Act (U.S., 1940)  
*Smith v. Nelson* (1846), 3:658  
 Smolenskin, Peretz, 6:663  
 Smotryts'kyi, Meletii, **13:237**  
 SMR (Society of Mary Reparatrix), **9:290**  
 Smuggling, **13:237**  
 Smyrnaeans, Epistle to the (St. Ignatius of Antioch), 1:170

- Smyth (Smith), John, 2:78, **13:237–238**
- Smyth, Clement (Bp. of Dubuque), 4:922
- Snaith, N. H., 2:355, 356
- SND (Sisters of Notre Dame), 2:394, 10:223, 457–458
- Snettisham, Richard, 12:263
- Snow, C. P., 5:88, 13:786
- Snow, Peter, Bl., 5:233, **13:238**
- The Snowbird Statement* (1995), 8:710–711
- Snowdon, David A., 12:782
- Soane, John, 3:709
- Soanen, Jean (Bp. of Senez), 1:600
- Soares, Antony, Bl., 1:951
- Sobieski, John (King of Poland), 12:422
- Sobornost*, 5:773, 783, 8:165, 12:437, **13:238**
- Sobreviela, Manuel, **13:238–239**
- Sobriety, **13:239**
- Sobrinio, Jon, 4:766, 8:548, 549
- So-Called Albright People, 5:468, 469
- Social and Cultural Dynamics* (Sorokin), 8:212
- Social Apostolate, 8:805
- Social Catholicism, 8:310, 371
- Social Christianity, 2:138, 143
- Social classes, 9:237
- Social consciousness and concern, 2:80, 6:5
- The Social Contract* (Rousseau), 12:392, 393
- Social contracts, **13:239–241**
- authority, 1:920, 13:239
  - Church-State relations, 3:635, 639
  - community, 4:38
  - covenant theology, 4:328–329
  - Hobbes, Thomas, 6:900
  - Mayflower Compact, 9:382
  - natural law doctrine, 10:183
  - social principle, 13:252
  - society, 13:278–279
  - theory, 13:483
- Social ethics, 9:867
- Social Gospel, 2:717, 4:117, 8:175, 10:387, **13:241–242**
- Social Gospel Movement, 2:80, 5:76–77
- Social issues and programs
- California, 2:871–872
  - Catholic organizations, 3:622
  - Iowa, 7:542
  - Ireland, 7:567–569
  - John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 3:625
  - John Paul II (Pope), 3:342–343
  - Vatican Council II, 2:469
- See also* Charity, works of; Social justice and social justice issues
- Social Justice* (newspaper), 4:294–295
- Social justice and social justice issues, **13:242–244**
- Arrupe, Pedro, 1:726
  - Australia, 1:904
  - Bolivia, 2:470
  - Call to Action Conference, 2:874–876
  - Canada, 3:9, 11, 388
  - Center Party (Germany), 3:341
  - charismatic renewal movement, 3:392
  - Chávez, César Estrada, 2:872, 3:460
  - Cipitria y Barriola, Bl. Cándida María de Jesús, 3:738–739
  - Connecticut, 4:126
  - Coughlin, Charles Edward, 4:294–295
  - Day, Dorothy, 4:545–546
  - Dearden, John Francis, 4:569
  - Delgado, José Matías, 4:628
  - Dempsey, Timothy, 4:655
  - diaconia, 4:718–720
  - distributism, 4:782–783
  - Hovda, Robert W., 7:141
  - Hume, George Basil, 7:203
  - Kingdom of God, 8:173–174
  - Korea, 8:239, 240
  - Lacordaire, J. H., 8:272
  - LaFarge, J., 8:277
  - Land, P., 8:317–318
  - Latin American Church, 4:157–158
  - liberation theology, 1:655, 2:598, 3:852, 8:544–546, 546–550
  - medieval Church, 8:296
  - Methodism, 8:561–562
  - Native North Americans, 3:11
  - 19th-20th century overview, 3:620
  - Rerum novarum* (encyclical), 5:205–206, 855, 12:136–137
  - Rummel, J. F., 8:815
  - social effects of technology, 13:787
  - social encyclicals, 8:773
  - in the state, 13:485
  - virtue of justice, 8:67–69
  - worker movements, 8:266
  - works of charity, 3:420
- See also* Social issues and programs
- Social legislation, 8:161, 13:487
- Social lies, 8:901–902
- Social Mission Sisters, 7:218
- Social Order* (periodical), 8:317, 14:252
- Social organization, 14:667
- Social programs, Church's role in, 2:15, 6:200–201, 622, 11:166–167, 13:400
- Social Question, 8:310, 492, 578, 896
- Social reform, 8:160, 211, 9:397–398, 583–584, 614, 13:241–242
- Social Relations in the Urban Parish* (Fichter), 5:709
- Social satire, 9:882
- Social sciences, 8:725, 13:287, 14:668
- Social security in the State, 13:487
- Social Service, Sisters of, **13:244**
- Social Sin, **13:244–247**, 287
- The Social Sources of Denominationalism* (Niebuhr), 10:386
- Social Statics* (Spencer), 13:412
- Social structure, 13:487
- Social teaching. *See* Social thought, Catholic
- Social theology, 5:773
- Social thought, Catholic, 8:544–560, **13:246–257**
- Social thought, papal, 8:549, **13:257–269**
- Social triage, 14:178
- Social virtues, 6:423
- Social work, 8:156, 807, 13:104–105
- Socialism, 5:221–222
- Buche, Philippe Joseph Benjamin, 2:654
  - Catholic social thought, 13:256
  - Cathrein, Viktor, 3:294
  - overview, 3:619–620
  - rejection of Christianity, 5:397
  - Rerum novarum* (encyclical), 5:205–206, 855, 12:136–137
  - solidarism, 13:300–301
  - Spain, 13:398–399
  - works of charity, 3:420
- Socialism: Promise or Menace?* (Ryan), 12:445
- Socialist humanism, 7:193
- Socialization, religious, **13:269–275**
- Socialized medicine, 9:407
- Socialum scientiarum (motu proprio)*, John Paul II, 11:475
- Socialism, **13:290–291**, 291
- Socialized Minor Church, 13:290–291
- Società Editrice Romana, 6:537
- Societal harms, 11:547–548
- Societas Ancillarum Sanctissimi Sacramenti*. *See* Servants of the Blessed Sacrament
- Societas Liturgica*, 8:679, 680, **13:275**
- Societas Marie. *See* Marianists



- Societas Missionarium Domesticorum Americas* (Home Missioners of America). *See* Glenmary Home Missioners
- Societas Papidum et Papidissarum* (Society of the Sons and Daughters of the Pope), 11:636
- Societas Rosicruciana in America*, 12:382
- Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia*, 12:382
- Société d'Économie Charitable, 9:482–483
- Société des Bons Amis*, 12:219
- Societies of Methodism, 9:558
- Society, **13:275–285**  
 associations, 1:791  
 authority, 1:918–919  
 common good, 4:16–22  
 communication philosophy, 4:24–25  
 Durkheim, Émile, 4:951–952  
 evolutionary view, 13:413  
 function, 13:276  
 functional analysis, 8:461  
 integration attempts, 13:283–285  
 leisure, 8:460, 461  
 Middle Ages, 9:614  
 notion of order, 10:629  
 organic view, 13:413  
 philosophical analysis, 13:275–279  
 private ownership, 13:265–266  
 psychological models, 13:282  
 sociological analysis, 13:279–283  
 sociological definition, 13:279–280  
 solidarism, 13:300–301  
 Spencer, Herbert, 13:413  
 spiritual and acting totality, 13:407  
 state, 13:480–481  
 subjectivity of, 13:302  
 theological object, 13:287  
 types, 13:278  
 women, role of, 14:812–819
- Society (Church as), **13:285–287**
- Society, theology of, 8:35–37, **13:287–288**
- Society and Solitude* (Emerson), 5:188
- Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge (SPCK), 1:446, 9:12, **13:288**
- Society for Psychological Research, 11:463
- Society for the Propagation of the Faith, 3:622, 5:796, 7:744, 9:33, 9:294, **11:752–754**  
 founding, 4:113, 10:291–292  
 Leopoldine Society, 8:504  
 Ludwig Mission Society, 8:853  
 missionary work in Oceania, 10:528
- Pallotti, Vincent, St., 10:809  
 reorganization (1817), 10:847
- Society for the Propagation of the Gospel (SPG), 5:296, 13:288, **288–289**
- Society for the Relief of Poor Widows with Small Children, 13:31
- “Society method” mission and educational support, 2:79–80
- Society of African Missions, 5:878, 8:552, 9:175, 13:110
- Society of Brothers, 7:235
- Society of Catholic College Teachers of Sacred Doctrine, 13:289–290
- Society of Catholic Medical Missionaries. *See* Medical Mission Sisters (MMS)
- Society of Friends. *See* Quakers (Religious Society of Friends)
- Society of Helpers. *See* Helpers of the Holy Souls
- Society of Jesus. *See* Jesuits
- Society of Mary. *See* Marianists
- Society of Mary Auxiliatrix, 13:331
- Society of Mary in America, 8:736
- Society of Mary of Montfort. *See* Montfort Fathers
- Society of Mary Reparatrix (SMR), **9:290**
- Society of Missionaries of Africa. *See* Missionaries of Africa
- Society of Missionary Priests of St. Paul the Apostle. *See* Paulists
- Society of Our Lady of the Way, **10:725**
- Society of Pius V, 3:289
- Society of Pius X, 3:289, 11:30, 391
- Society of Rosicrucians (Societas Rosicruciana in America), 12:382
- Society of St. Adalbert, 13:221
- Society of St. Edmund, 10:50, **12:545**
- Society of St. Elizabeth, 3:420
- Society of St. Francis de Sales (*Societas Sancti Francisci Salesii*). *See* Salesians
- Society of St. John the Evangelist (SSJE). *See* Cowley Fathers
- Society of St. Joseph of the Sacred Heart, 1:157
- Society of St. Paul for the Apostolate of Communications. *See* Pauline Fathers and Brothers
- Society of St. Teresa of Jesus, 8:813, **12:587**
- Society of Saint Teresa of Jesus for Christian education (Spain), 10:706
- Society of St. Ursula of the Blessed Virgin, **12:587–588**, 14:875
- Society of Science (Berlin), 8:456
- Society of Sisters, Pierce v.* (1925), 3:660
- Society of the Atonement, 5:874–875, 14:662
- Society of the Divine Savior (SDS), 12:630–631
- Society of the Divine Word (SVD), **4:789**, 9:739  
 African American Catholics, 1:157, 159  
 China, 3:500  
 founding, 3:621  
 Louisiana, 8:278
- Society of the Friends of Reform in Frankfurt, 8:9–10
- Society of the Holy Child Jesus, 4:126–127, **7:17–18**
- Society of the Holy Family, 1:159
- Society of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, 8:556
- Society of the Poor Brothers of St. Francis, 1:2
- Society of the Priests of St. Sulpice. *See* Sulpicians
- Society of the Rose and Cross, 12:382
- Society of the Sacred Heart, 4:928, 6:64, **12:493–494**
- Society of the Sacred Heart of Jesus, **12:496**
- Society of the Sons and Daughters of the Pope (*Societas Papidum et Papidissarum*), 11:636
- Society of Ville-Marie, 3:4
- Socinianism, 2:894, 3:608, 8:841
- Socinius, Faustus, 1:369, 2:432, 13:290, 291, 291
- Socinus, Laelius, 13:290, 291
- Sociocultural criticism, 6:795
- Socio-economic problems, 8:266
- Sociological pessimism, 11:168
- Sociological reading approach, 10:307
- Sociology  
 Bureau, Paul, 2:696  
 Comte, Auguste, 4:46–48, 11:543–544  
 cults, 4:425  
 Durkheim, Émile, 4:951–953  
 Kerby, W. J., 8:155–156  
 society, 13:279–283  
 Spencer, Herbert, 13:412–414  
 theology, 13:924–925
- Sociology and prayer, **13:924–925**
- Sociology of religion. *See* Religion, sociology of
- Socrates (Greek philosopher), **13:291–293**, 292
- Al-Kindī, 8:170

- appreciation, 13:293  
 beauty, 2:184  
 causality, 3:297, 302  
 certitude, 3:352  
 conscience, 4:139  
 consciousness, 4:152  
 criteriology, 4:367  
 Cynics, 4:455  
*daimonion*, 4:497  
 death, 7:347  
 democracy, 4:638  
 disciple as term, 4:768  
 distinction, 4:780–781  
 educational philosophy, 5:88  
 ethics, 5:392–393  
 final causality, 5:723  
 free will, 5:929  
 freedom, 5:937  
 friendship, 6:6  
 God, 6:307  
 idea, 7:292  
 induction, 7:432  
 knowledge, 8:213  
 life, 13:291–292  
 moral guide, 4:760  
 providence of God, 11:781  
 religious veneration, 6:445  
 substantial change, 13:580  
 teaching, 13:292–293  
 trial, 3:630–631  
 wonder, 14:832  
 Socrates the Historian, 1:809, 2:148, 797, **13:293**  
 Soctus, John Duns. *See* Duns Scotus, John  
*Sod ha-Hashmal (Secret of the Electrum)* (Gikatilla), 6:211  
 Sōdai, Paul Aibara, Bl., 7:734  
 Sodalities of Our Lady, National Federation of, 3:622, **13:294–295**  
 Sodalitium Pianum, 7:503, **13:295–296**  
*Sodalitium Pianum*, dissolution of, 2:279  
 Sodality Movement, 8:779  
 Sodality of Mary, 5:834  
 Sodality of Our Lady, 13:294  
 Sodality of St. Peter Claver for the African Missions. *See* Missionary Sisters of St. Peter Claver  
 Sodano, Angelo (Card.), 3:104, 5:644  
 Soden, H. von, 7:16  
 SODEPAX (organization), 8:317, 13:296, **296**  
 Söderblom, Nathan (Abp.), 8:577–578, **13:296–297**, 297, 14:841  
 Sodor and Man, Ancient See of (Isle of Man), **13:297–298**  
*Sodoth ha-Mitzvoth (Secrets of the Commandments)* (Gikatilla), 6:211  
 Soeharto (Indonesian dictator), 7:431  
 Soens, Lawrence, 13:164  
*Soeurs de Saint Paul de Chartres* (SPDC), 12:571  
 Sofer-Schreiber, Rabbi Moses, 7:873  
 Sofranov, I., 2:684  
 Soglia Ceroni, Giovanni (Card.), **13:298**  
 Söhngen, G., 10:98  
*Soirées de St. Pétersbourg* (Maistre), 9:61  
 Soiron, Catherine, Bl., 4:44  
 Soiron, Thaddeus, 5:813, 11:624–625  
 Soiron, Thérèse, Bl., 4:44  
 Soissons, Councils of (853–1121), 1:21, 3:336, 6:838  
 Soissons, Synod of (744), 1:244  
 Soissons Cathedral (France), 3:695  
 Soka Gakkai, **13:298**  
 Sokolski, Joseph (Abp. of Bulgaria), 2:681  
*Sol Invictus*, 4:180, 181  
 Solana Ruiz, Benito, Bl., 4:494  
 Solano, Francis, St., 12:616, **13:299**  
 Solano, Vicente, 5:64  
*Soldiers of the Cross* (Salpointe), 10:287, 12:676  
 Solemn League and Covenant, 4:329–330  
 Solemn magistristerium, 2:173–174, 13:352–353  
 Solemnis, St., 3:441  
 Solemnity of Mary, Mother of God (feast), 9:159  
*La Solennità* (Pius XII), 13:259–260  
 Soler, Mariano, **13:299**  
 Soler, Peter, 4:503  
 Soler, Vicente, 10:29  
 Soler Pérez, Luis, 5:645  
 Solesmes Abbey (France), 3:380, 13:121, **299–300**, 300  
 Solesmes theory, 6:466–467  
*Solid Philosophy* (Sergeant), 13:12  
 Solidarism, **13:300–301**  
 Solidarity, 13:267–268, **301–302**, 485  
 Solidarity (labor union), 7:997–998, 11:452–454  
 Solidarność. *See* Solidarity (labor union)  
 Solognac Abbey (France), 5:157, **13:302–303**  
 Solikowski, John (Abp. of Lvov, Poland), 2:605  
*Soliloquies in England* (Santayana), 12:680  
*Soliloquium animae* (Á Kempis), 14:13  
*Solimarius* (Gunther of Pairis), 6:584  
 Solinus (3rd. c. Latin writer), 2:342, 343  
 Solipsism, 5:107–108, 7:229–230, 297, **13:303**  
 Solis, Concepción (Mother), 7:372  
 Solis, Francisco de (Card.), 3:795  
 Solis, Teresita (Mother), 7:372  
 Solisius, Antonius, 3:328  
 Solitaries of Port-Royal, 11:524–525  
 Solitude, **13:303**  
*Sollicita ac Provida* (apostolic constitution, Benedict XIV), 7:390–391  
*Sollicitudo ecclesiarum* (papal bull, Gregory XVI), 6:509, 510  
*Sollicitudo omnium ecclesiarum* (apostolic constitution, Pius VII), 7:787  
*Sollicitudo omnium Ecclesiarum (motu proprio*, Paul IV), 8:451  
*Sollicitudo rei socialis* (encyclical, John Paul II), 5:206, 7:1001, 10:616, 11:566–567, **13:303–305**  
 exploitation and discrimination, 13:258–259  
 papal social teaching, 13:269  
 social justice, 13:244  
 solidarity, 13:301  
 Solminihac, Alain de (Bp. of Cahors), Bl., **13:305**  
 Solmization, 6:564  
 Solomon (King of Israel), 7:630, **13:305–306**  
 Astarte, 1:808  
 biblical Chronicler, 3:566  
 David, 4:537  
 Ecclesiastes, 5:34  
 reign, 7:639  
 Temple, 7:765–766, 13:306, 809–810  
 wisdom, 14:788  
 Solomon (Syrian monk), 2:144  
 Solomon III (Abbot of Sankt Gallen), 12:669  
 Solomon Islands, 10:533  
 Solórzano Pereira, Juan de, 10:978  
 Solov'ev, Vladimir Sergeevich, 5:773, 12:435, **13:306–307**  
 Bulgakov, Sergei Nikolaevich, 2:679  
 doctrine, 4:807  
 panentheism, 10:821  
 pantheism, 10:827  
*Solutiones rationum animae mortalium probantium* (Javelli), 7:747



- Somalia, **13:307–309**, 309
- Somascan Fathers, 3:418, 610, 782, 5:191, **13:309–310**
- Somaschi. *See* Somascan Fathers
- El Sombrero de Tres Picos (The Three Cornered Hat)* (Falla), 5:612
- “Some Contributions of Anthropology to Ethics” (Beis), 10:194
- Some Pages of Franciscan History* (Robinson), 12:274
- Some Thoughts concerning the Present Revival of Religion in New England* (Edwards), 5:97
- Somers, Thomas, Bl., 3:198, 5:234, 12:271
- Somerville, John, 1:645
- Somma morale (Somma Pacifica)* (Pacificus of Novara), 10:744
- Sommer, Peter, 5:44
- Sommervogel, Carlos, 2:9
- Sommes de péchés qui se commettent en tous états* (Bauny), 2:160
- Somoza, Anastasio, 10:351
- Son of David, **13:310**
- Son of God, 7:808, **13:310–316**
- apotheosis, 1:599
  - in the Bible, 5:718, 13:311–315
  - Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:564
  - Divine missions, 9:735–736, 737
  - life, concept of, 8:569–571
  - Mark’s Gospel, 9:185–186, 186–187
  - monarchianism, 9:780
  - Origen’s theology, 10:657
  - Son of David, 13:310
  - subordinationism, 13:566
  - theology, 13:315
- The Son of God* (Adam), 1:107
- Son of Man, 5:336, 7:808, 833–834, **13:316–318**
- Daniel, Book of, 9:544–545
  - Divine judgment, 8:29
  - Mark’s Gospel, 9:187
  - Matthew’s Gospel, 9:547
- Sonara Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:709
- Sondergotik* architecture, 3:698
- Song for a Listener* (Feeney), 5:663
- The Song of Roland* (epic poem), 1:763, 3:422
- Song of Songs, 3:25, 13:50–51, **318–319**
- Songs of Sion* (Ha-Levi), 7:869
- La Sonnambula* (Bellini), 2:229
- Sonnenschein, Karl (Father), 1:915, 5:920
- Sonnet, Religious Use of, **13:319–320**
- Sonnius, F. (Bp. of Antwerp), 1:539
- Sons of Divine Providence (FDP), 10:672, **13:320–321**
- Sons of God, 13:311, **321–323**
- Sons of Mary Health of the Sick (FMSI), 2:556, **13:323**
- Sons of Mary Immaculate, 5:920
- Sons of Mary Immaculate of Luçon, 2:158
- Sons of Temperance, 13:799
- Sons of the Holy Family, **7:23**
- Sons of the Immaculate Heart of Mary. *See* Claretians
- Sons of the Sacred Heart. *See* Servants of Charity
- Sons of the Scriptures (Benê Mikrā), 7:868
- The Sooner Catholic* (newspaper), 10:576
- Sophia (regent of Russia), 11:180–181
- Sophie (Queen of Bohemia), 7:977
- Sophie de Rottembourg (Mother), 3:309–310
- Sophism and Sophists, 5:392, 6:442, **13:323–324**
- asceticism, 1:773
  - certitude, 3:351
  - concept of truth, 14:222
  - conscience, 4:139
  - defined, 5:612
  - dialectics, 4:721, 722
  - disciple as term, 4:768
  - free will, 5:929
  - humanism, 7:195
  - knowledge, 8:213
  - liberal arts, 8:536
  - literary myth, 10:120
  - relativism, 12:46
  - state, 13:239
- Sophist* (Plato), 10:417
- Sophistici elenchi* (Aristotle), 12:263
- Sophocles (Greek playwright), 4:148, 10:179
- Sophronius (Patriarch of Jerusalem), St., 2:749, **13:324**
- Christology, 3:559
  - disciple of John Moschus (Eucratas), 10:6
  - Monothelitism, 2:821, 7:80, 81
  - Protoevangelium Jacobi, 1:469
- Sophronius Eusebius. *See* Jerome, St.
- Sopplimenti musicali* (Zarlino), 14:910
- Sor Abbey. *See* Sora Abbey (Italy)
- Sor Mariá del Socos. *See* Mary de Cervellón, St.
- Sora Abbey (Italy), 4:832, **13:325**
- Sorazu, Ángeles, 13:325, **325**
- Sorbon, Robert de, **13:326**
- Sorbonne (University of Paris), 13:326
- Sorbonne Church (Paris), 3:706
- Sordi, Domenico, 12:772
- Sordi, Serafino, 12:772
- Soreth, John, Bl., 2:551, 3:126, 134, 142, **13:326**
- Sorin, Edward Frederick (Father), 1:641, 3:477, 7:21–22, 10:461, **13:327**
- Sorokin, P. A., 4:427, 431, 8:212, 12:65, 13:283
- Sorores Scholarum Christianorum a Misericordia*. *See* Sisters of the Christian Schools of Mercy
- Sorribes Teixidó, Alfonso, 2:92
- Sorrowful Mother of the Third Order of St. Francis, Sisters of the, 5:891
- Sorrows of Mary, **13:327–328**
- Sortes Homericæ, Vergilianæ, Biblicæ, **13:328**
- Sosnowski, Tomasz Oskar, 4:530
- Sossianus Hierocles, 1:562, 4:748
- Sotelo, Luis, Bl., 7:734
- Soter (Pope), St., 3:403, 4:755, **13:328–329**
- Soterichus Panteugenus (Patriarch of Antioch), 2:759, 825
- Soteriology, **13:329**
- expiation, 5:565–566
  - Gnosticism, 6:258–259
  - Manichaeism, 9:110–111
  - Paul, St., 10:100–101
  - redemption, 9:260, 261–262
- Soto, Domingo de, **13:329–330**
- Ambrosius Catharinus, 1:347
  - Aristotelianism, 1:677
  - impetus, 7:363
  - mechanics, 12:816
  - natural law, 10:182
  - role in second Thomism, 14:49
  - scholasticism, 12:766
  - vision of God, 4:691
- Soto, Pedro de, **13:330–331**
- Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:311
  - catechesis, 3:242
  - scholasticism, 12:766
- Sõtō School, 14:916
- Sottocornola, Xaverian Franco, 7:743
- Soubiran, Marie Thérèse de, Bl., **13:331**
- Soubirous, Bernadette, St., 3:623, 8:819, 13:94, **331–332**, 332
- Soucar, M., 8:287
- Souillac Abbey (France), **13:332**, 333
- Soul, **13:332–335**
- Apostolici regiminis*, 1:595

- Aristotle, 1:682  
 Augustine, St., 1:865–866, 876  
 Bergson, Henri Louis, 2:297  
 existence of, 12:884  
 Hinduism, 6:853, 7:410  
 hominisation, 7:64–65  
 immortality of, 2:854–855, 13:626  
 Isaac of Stella, 7:589–590  
 Jainism, 7:697  
 Origenism, 10:658  
 particular judgment of God, 8:37–38  
 parts, 13:335  
 Petau, Denis, 11:172–173  
 Plato, 11:409  
 Plotinus, 11:422  
 purgatory, 11:828–829  
 Scholastics, 11:804  
 sensitive soul, 13:335  
 Thomistic metaphysics, 10:908  
 transmigration, 14:155–158  
 types, 13:335  
 vegetative soul, 13:335  
 Wolff, Christian, 14:808  
*See also* Faculties of the Soul; Immortality
- Soul, human, **13:336–353**  
 Arab philosophy, 8:171  
 Epicureanism, 5:284  
 immateriality, 13:349–350  
 intellect, 13:113, 335  
 nature of, 13:349  
 tranquillity, 8:849
- Soul, human, origin of, **13:353–356**  
*See also* Faculties of the Soul
- Soul, in the Bible, 8:566, 572, **13:335–336**
- Soul, William Good (Abp. of Rouen), 2:190
- Soul and Body* (Evans), 10:308  
*The Soul of the Apostate (L'Âme de tout apostolat)* (Chautard), 3:458
- Soul of the Church, 4:336, **13:358–359**
- Soul-body relationship, 3:185, 4:578–579, 7:238, **13:356–358**
- Soulerin, Jean Mathieu, 2:142, **13:359**  
*Soulier de satin* (Claudel), 3:768  
 “The Sound Traditions,” 7:623
- Source criticism, 6:794
- Source of Knowledge* (St. John Damascene), 7:951–952
- Sources chrétiennes* collection, 8:839  
*Les Sources du Pentateuque* (Lagrange), 5:520
- Sous le soleil de Satan* (Bernanos), 2:303
- Souterliedekens* (Psalter), 11:798
- South Africa, 8:228–229, **13:359–362**, 362, 363, 364
- South African Catholic Bishops’ Conference (SACBC), 13:361
- South African Catholic Magazine*, 8:228
- South America, patron saints of, 10:974–975
- South American College (Rome), 5:573
- South Carolina, 3:646, 652, **13:362–367**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- South Dakota, 12:568, 13:165, **368–369**  
 Sioux reservations, 11:911  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- South Korea. *See* Korea
- South West Africa Peoples’ Organization (SWAPO), 10:143–144
- Southeast Pastoral Institute (SEPI), 8:290
- Southern Baptist Convention, 2:80, 81
- The Southern Cross* (periodical), 12:709, 710
- Southern kingdom, 8:177, 178
- Southern Methodist Church (U.S.), 9:562
- Southern Parish* (Fichter), 5:709
- Southerne, William, Bl., 5:235, **13:369**
- Southwell, Nathanael (Bacon), **13:369**
- Southwell, Robert, St., 5:232, 11:959, 960, **13:369–370**
- Southworth, John, St., 1:725, 5:236, 13:94, **370, 371**
- Souvenirs d’Assise* (Hébert), 6:690–691, 9:753–754
- Souvenirs d’un voyage en Terre-Sainte* (Emard), 5:186
- Souvigny Abbey (France), **13:370–371**
- Souzy, Jean-Baptiste, 12:278
- Soveral, André de, Bl., 2:587
- Sovereign authority, 9:781–782
- Sovereign of the State of Vatican City.  
*See* Pope (title)
- Sovereign Reason* (Nagel), 10:205
- Sovereignty, 8:390, **13:371–372**, 410  
*See also* Church and State; *specific countries*
- Soverign of the State of Vatican City.  
*See* Pope (title)
- Soviet Union  
 anti-Catholicism, 2:212–213  
 Benedict XV (Pope), 2:250  
 Church-state relations, 2:745, 3:642  
 collapse, 1:705, 2:213, 744  
 Holy See, 3:201  
 Jews, 7:874
- Latvia, 8:375–377
- Lenin, 8:467–468
- Lithuania, 8:607–608
- Pius XI (Pope), 11:394
- Sheptyts’kei, Andrii, 13:79–80
- Stalin, Joseph, 9:323–324  
*See also* Communism and Communist bloc; Russia
- Soyemon, John, Bl., 7:733
- Sozaburō, Cosmas Takeya, Bl., 7:732
- Sozaburō, Francisco, Bl., 7:733
- Sozaburō, Ines, Bl., 7:733
- Sozomen (Greek historian), 2:797, 12:320, **13:372–373**  
 Confession, 4:77  
 on the cross, 4:384  
 Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:471  
 ecclesiastical historiography, 6:872
- Space, 4:217, **13:373–375**
- Space, Time, and Deity* (Alexander), 1:251
- Space, Time and Architecture* (Giedion), 3:680
- Space-time continuum, 4:217
- Spadafora, Dominic, Bl., **13:375**
- Spagnoli, John Baptist. *See* Baptist of Mantua (Spagnoli), Bl.
- Spagnuolo, John Baptist. *See* Baptist of Mantua (Spagnoli), Bl.
- Spain, **13:375–401**, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383  
 anti-Catholicism, 4:441, 739, 14:566  
 baroque period, 2:107  
 Basilians, 2:141  
 Byzantine Basilians, 2:143  
 cabala, 2:832  
 Canon Law, 3:40, 49  
 Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67  
 Carmelites, 3:127–128, 129, 135, 143, 144–145  
 Carthusians, 3:195  
 catechesis, 3:245  
 Christmas customs, 3:557  
 chronicles and annals, 1:465  
 church architecture, 3:696, 706, 707, 713  
 Cistercians, 5:751  
 colonialism, 9:692, 14:691  
 colonialism, North American, 6:148, 9:571–574, 737–738, 740–741  
 Confirmation, 4:87, 88  
 Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 11:750, 751–752  
 Congregation of the Incarnate Word and Blessed Sacrament, 7:371

Spain (*continued*)

- conquistadores, 4:129–133  
 Council of Trent, 4:312  
 Counter Reformation, 3:610, 4:310, 314  
 creedal statements, 4:356  
 Crusades, 4:401, 409, 412  
*de auxiliis* controversy, 4:111  
 demographic statistics, 13:376  
 disciplinary canons, 5:178  
 dueling, 4:928  
 education, 3:49, 12:773  
 Elvira Council (c. 324), 5:178  
 freedom of religion, 5:947  
 Gregory I (Pope), St., 6:481  
 Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:508  
 Hapsburg monarchy, 6:640  
 Honorius I (Pope), 7:79–80  
 Hugh of Remiremont, 7:155  
 Jesuits, 3:792, 7:786–787, 11:337–338, 12:220, 399–400  
 Jews, 2:834, 4:263, 946–947, 7:870, 8:8  
 Jews and Arabs, 7:868–869  
 laicism, 8:283  
 Leander of Seville, St., 8:425–426  
 liturgy, 8:653, 673–674  
 Louis XIV (King of France), 8:802–803  
 Louis of Granada, 8:806–807  
 map, 13:378  
 Martyrs of Córdoba, 4:261–262  
 Martyrs of the Diocesan Worker Priests, 12:407–408  
 Martyrs of the Spanish Civil War, 2:88, 91–92, 6:56  
 medieval drama, 4:895, 896, 897, 899, 900  
 medieval literature, 9:439–440, 445–446  
 missions, 9:109, 12:220, 399–400  
 music, 8:688–689  
 Muslim conquest, 2:688  
 Order of Christ, 4:596  
 Peace of God Movement, 11:50  
 Philip II (King of Spain), 11:247–248  
 Pius XI (Pope), 11:395  
 preaching, 11:622  
 Presbyterianism, 11:679  
 Priscillianism, 11:720  
 reconquest, 2:858, 3:601  
 Renaissance, 8:688–689, 12:118–119  
 Servites, 13:28  
 Sicily, 13:104  
 slavery, 13:212–213  
 Spanish Armada, 1:696–697  
 spirituality, 13:447  
 works of charity, 3:408–409, 418  
*See also* Inquisition; Mission in colonial America, Spanish; Mission in postcolonial Latin America; Spanish Civil War (1936–39)
- Spalatin, Georg, **13:401**  
 Spalding, Catherine (Mother), **13:401**  
 Spalding, Henry H., 2:635  
 Spalding, John Lancaster (Bp. of Peoria, IL), 5:889, 891, **13:401–403**  
 apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:584–585  
 Baltimore Catechism, 2:41  
 bishop uncle, 13:402  
 catechesis, 3:244  
 Catholic University of America, 3:290, 13:402–403  
 Irish Catholic Colonization Assn. of the U.S., 7:573  
*The Life of the Most Rev. M. J. Spalding* (J.L. Spalding), 13:402  
 Spalding, Martin John (Abp. of Baltimore), 2:39, 165, 5:758, **13:403–405**  
 African American Catholics, 1:157  
 apostolic delegation in the United States, 1:582  
 as Bp. of Louisville, 8:149, 169, 817, 820, 821  
 Catholic University of America, 3:290  
 Corcoran, James Andrew, 4:260  
 Gibbons, James, 6:204  
 Second Baltimore Plenary Council (1866), 2:46  
 Vatican Council I, 2:555  
 Spangenberg, Augustus Gottlieb (Bp.), **13:406**  
 Spangenberg, J. von, 5:658  
 Spangler, David, 10:273  
 Spanheim, Ezechiél And Friedrich, **13:406–407**  
 Spanish America, 5:201–203  
 Spanish Armada, **1:696–697**, 13:199  
 Spanish art, 2:182, 4:263, 395, 397  
 Spanish Civil War (1936–39)  
 anarchism, 1:384–385  
 Dominicans, 4:854  
 Franco supporters, 13:205, 395–396  
 Loyalist firing squad, 13:382  
 martyrs of, 12:407–408  
 Abad Casasepere, Amalia and Companions, BB., 1:4–5  
 Almería, 1:298–299  
 Asensio Barroso, Florentino, 1:781  
 Blanes Giner, Bl. Marino, 2:432  
 Carmelite sisters, 3:126  
 Claretian martyrs, 2:91–92  
 Colotitlán martyrs, 2:884  
 Díaz Gandía, Carlos, Bl., 4:732–733  
 Diez y Bustos de Molina, Vitoria, 4:744  
 Faubel Cano, Juan Bautista, Bl., 5:644–645  
 Ferragud Girbés, José Ramón, Bl., 5:690–691  
 Hospitallers of St. John of God, 7:122–125  
 Lasallian martyrs, 2:88  
 martyrs of Turón during, 14:246–248  
 Ontinyent martyrs, 6:56  
 Pamplona, Dionisio and Companions, BB., 1:187, 3:12, 101, 108, 200  
 Ripoll Morata, Felipe, Bl., 12:252–253  
 Sisters of Christian Doctrine, BB., 13:180–181  
 Sons of the Holy Family, 7:23  
*See also* Spain  
 Spanish Congregation of Hermits of St. Jerome. *See* Hieronymites (Los Jerónimos)  
*Spanish Devotional Image of the Virgin and Child Enthroned*, 9:250  
 Spanish Episcopal Conference (CEE), 13:399–400  
 Spanish Inquisition. *See* Inquisition  
 Spanish monarchy, 9:702  
 Spanish Visigothic Church, 13:376–377  
 Spanish-American War (1898), 3:482, 4:417–418, 13:81  
 Spann, Othmar, **13:407**  
 Sparks, H. F. D., 14:597  
 Sparrow, Anthony (Bp. of Norwich), 3:153  
 SPCK (Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge), 1:446, 9:12, **13:288**  
 Spe, Friedrich, 2:716  
 Speaking in tongues. *See* Glossolalia  
 Spearman, C., 5:587  
 Special Assembly of the Asian Synod of Bishops (1999), 13:687  
 Special General Chapter (1969), 10:460  
*Special Introduction to the Study of the Old Testament* (Gigot), 6:211  
 Species, **13:407–408**  
 Aristotle, 1:681

- categories of being, 3:256  
classification, 13:408  
evolution, 5:493–494  
God's primacy of being, 13:139  
knowledge and love, 8:206  
parts signifying, 10:905  
Species, as predicable, 11:659–660  
Species, doctrine of, 3:185  
Species, intentional, 3:823, 8:209–210, 13:126, **408–410**  
*Species expressa* (expressed species), 12:753  
*Specimina Codd. graec. Vaticani*, 5:865  
*Spectator* (periodical), 14:291  
Speculative grammar, 6:214  
Speculative habits, 6:599  
Speculative philosophy, 11:269  
*Speculum caritatis* (St. Aelred), 1:137–138, 9:454  
*Speculum ecclesiae* (Edmund of Abingdon), 5:86  
*Speculum fidei* (William of Saint-Thierry), 14:753  
*Speculum iudiciale* (Duranti the Elder), 3:48, 4:949–950, 10:642  
*Speculum: Liber de Pater Noster* (play), 9:880–881  
*Speculum maius* (Vincent of Beauvais), 5:206, 9:463, 14:522  
*Speculum Meditantis* (Gower), 6:378  
*Speculum morale* (Vincent of Beauvais), 14:522  
*Speculum regis Edwardii* (Mepham), 13:130  
*Speculum regum* (Alvaro Pelayo), 1:327  
*Speculum—A Journal of Medieval Studies*, 9:435  
Spedalieri, Nicola, **13:410**  
Spee, Friedrich von, **13:410**  
Speech, indecent and vulgar, **13:411**  
Speed, John, Bl., 5:232, **13:411**  
Speer, Robert Elliott, **13:411**  
Speiser, E. A., 13:18–19, 83  
Spelaiotes. *See* Elias of Reggio, St.  
Spellman, Francis Joseph (Card.), 1:96, 726, 5:885, 9:628–629, 10:317–318, 322, 13:74, **411–412**  
Spelman, Henry, 5:702  
Speltz, George H. (Bp.), 12:543  
Spence, John. *See* Speed, John, Bl.  
Spence, Sir Basil, 4:330  
Spencer, Herbert, 5:520, **13:412–414**, 413, 14:227  
agnosticism, 1:183  
Alexander, Samuel, 1:252  
ancestor worship, 1:394  
animism, 1:459  
appetite, 1:603  
associationism, 1:796  
British moralists, 2:624  
causality, 3:306  
conscience, 4:140  
cultural evolution, 4:433  
educational philosophy, 5:93  
egoism, 5:107  
evolutionary theory, 5:397, 440  
experience, 5:554  
Green, Thomas Hill, 7:299  
Howison, George Holmes, 7:301  
hylozoism, 7:240  
relativism, 12:48  
society, 13:281  
theory of the Unknowable, 6:312  
Spencer, Stanley, 12:602  
Spener, Philipp Jakob, 5:910, **13:414**  
Arnold, Gottfried, 1:718  
Bible study circles, 8:891  
biblical theology, 2:383  
Böhme, Jakob, 2:462  
Carpzov, Johann Benedikt (II), 3:174  
doctrine, 4:805  
Pietism, 11:330  
shift in systematic theology, 8:87  
Spengler, Oswald, 3:679, 8:579, **13:414**, 415  
Spenser, Edmund, 1:263, 762, 764  
Spenser, William, Bl., 5:231, **13:414–415**  
Sperandino (9th c. Abbot), 11:43–44  
Sperandea, St., **13:415**  
*Le Speranze d'Italia* (Balbo), 10:234  
Sperber, Julius, 12:382  
Sperry, Jacques Hyacinthe, 14:50  
Spes (Abbot), 12:673  
Spescha, Placia, 4:775  
Speusippus (Greek philosopher), 11:412  
Speyer, Second Diet of (1529), 3:430  
Speyer Cathedral (Germany), 3:691, 6:175  
Speyr, Adrienne von, 2:34, **13:415–416**  
*Spezielle Moraltheologie* (Schwane), 12:793  
Sphinx (Cairo, Egypt), 5:125  
Sphrantzes, George, 2:801  
*Spicilegium historicum* CSSR, 8:836  
*Spicilegium Romanum* (Mai), 9:50  
*Spicilegium Sacrum Lovaniense*, 8:429  
Spicq, C., 5:523  
Spiegel, Ferdinand August (Abp. of Cologne), 3:843, 845, **13:416**  
*Spiegel der Volcomenheit* (Henry of Herp), 6:754  
Spies, J., 5:650  
Spils, James C., 1:210  
Spina, B., 1:347  
Spina, Guiseppe (Card.), 2:324, 4:61, 62, **13:416–417**  
Spinelli (Card.), 3:791  
Spinelli, Francesco, Bl., 4:3, **13:417**  
Spinola, Carlo, Bl., 7:733  
Spínola, Cristóbal Rojas de (Bp. of Winer-Neustadt), **13:417**  
Spínola y Maestre, Marcelo (Card. Abp.), Bl., **13:417–418**  
Spinoza, Baruch (Benedict), 11:293, 13:418, **418–420**  
absolute, 1:42  
accident, 1:62, 63  
Alexander, Samuel, 1:252  
Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310  
anticipating, 8:521  
aseity, 1:780  
Brunschvicg, Leon, 2:650  
Cartesianism, 3:183  
causality, 3:306  
certitude, 3:352  
chance, 3:377  
contingency, 4:214  
Crescas, Hasdai ben Abraham, 4:361  
demonstration, 4:654  
determinism denies free will, 5:931, 938, 940  
eclecticism, 5:47  
Enlightenment, 5:255  
eternity, 5:381  
exemplarism, 5:527  
existence, 5:534  
freedom of speech, 5:968  
good, 6:349  
hylozoism, 7:240  
identity, 7:302  
identity principle, 7:303  
immanence, 7:340  
infinity, 7:459  
modern Jewish philosophy, 7:865  
ontological arguments, 10:603  
ontological perfection, 11:119  
pantheism, 5:395, 10:826–827  
quality, 11:849  
rationalism, 11:920  
reason and faith, 6:286  
romantic philosophy, 12:733  
scholasticism, 12:768  
selfless love, 8:829  
soul, 13:346

Spinoza, Baruch (Benedict) (*continued*)  
 substance, 13:577  
 universals, 14:325  
 will and willing, 14:723  
 Spiration, 8:764, **13:420–421**  
 Spire, John de, 2:522  
 Spire, Wendelin de, 2:522  
 Spirit, **13:421–424**  
     Christian concept, 13:421  
     good and evil, 13:425  
     Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, 9:811  
     history-affirming destiny, 8:840  
     human soul, 13:349–352, 421–423  
     love, 8:827, 828  
     objective, 13:423  
     transcendental principle, 4:372–374  
*Spirit, Adversary of the Soul* (Klages), 8:579–580  
 Spirit, in the Bible, 8:566, **13:424–426**  
*The Spirit of Catholicism* (Adam), 1:107  
 Spirit of God, 4:266, 8:566–567, 840, 13:424, **426–428**, 431–432  
*The Spirit of Mediaeval Philosophy* (Gilson), 6:228  
*The Spirit of Solidarity* (Tischner), 14:90  
*The Spirit of the Age* (Channing), 14:149  
 Spiritan Senior Seminary (Ireland), 8:446  
 Spiritans (Congregation of the Holy Ghost), 1:692  
 Spiritism, **13:428–429**  
 Spirit-paraclete, 10:873  
 Spirits, in Persian religion, 11:143  
 Spiritual (song form), 7:257–258  
 Spiritual Alphabet. *See Abecedario Espiritual (Spiritual Alphabet)* (Frances of Osuna)  
*The Spiritual Canticle* (St. John of the Cross), 7:988  
*Spiritual Combat*, **13:429–430**  
*Spiritual Confernces* (Faber), 5:582  
*Spiritual Confernces* (Francis de Sales), 5:869  
*Spiritual Consolation* (Fisher), 5:749  
*Spiritual Dialogues* (St. Catherine of Genoa), 3:271  
*Spiritual Document* (Flete), 5:761  
*The Spiritual Espousals* (Rutherford), 12:439–441  
*Spiritual Exercises* (St. Ignatius of Loyola), 1:72, 5:344, 435, 584, 10:725, **13:430–433**  
     Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:309, 310  
     *Anima Christi*, 1:455  
     approval of, 7:313, 314

authorship, 7:312  
 Bernini, Giovanni Lorenzo, 2:325  
 Cenacle Sisters, 4:293  
 concept of God, 7:307–308  
 conformity, 4:93–94  
 conscience, 4:147  
 direction, 4:762  
 discernment, 4:766  
 Huonder, Anton, 7:225  
 love, 7:309  
 prayer, 7:308  
 renewal, 13:431  
 spiritual man, 7:308  
 Spiritual freedom, **5:944–945**, 8:828, 881  
*A Spiritual Guide* (Molinas), 3:614, 9:773  
*Spiritual Journal* (Leseur), 8:514–515  
*Spiritual Journal* (Loyola), 7:307, 308  
*Spiritual Journey* (Seton), 13:32  
 Spiritual life, 13:433–434  
 Spiritual maternity of Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:264–266  
*Spiritual Paradise* (Nicetas Stethatos), 10:357  
 Spiritual purification, 4:530, 8:469–470, 10:106, **11:832–834**, 13:148  
 Spiritual theology, **13:433–436**, 909–910  
     consolations, 4:166–167  
     Garrigou-Lagrange, Réginald, 6:102  
     history, 6:881  
     Kingdom of God, 8:174  
     Le Gaudier, A., 8:452  
     Louis of Granada, 8:806–807  
     lukewarmness, 8:865–866  
     Middle Ages, 8:853–854  
     Scaramelli, Giovanni Battista, 12:724  
     Sertillanges, A., 13:23  
 Spiritual union, 6:7  
 Spiritualism, 11:284, **13:436–437**  
     anticlericalism, 8:283  
     Cousin, Vincent, 4:323  
     Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:74–75  
     renewal, 9:87  
     Thomism, 9:90  
 Spiritualists (heretical group), 11:572, **13:437**  
*La Spiritualité chrétienne (Christian Spirituality)* (Pourrat), 11:564  
*La Spiritualité moderne* (Saudreau), 12:708  
 Spiritualities of mission, 9:729  
 Spirituality  
     action, 13:442  
     death and human activity, 4:578–579

feminist theology, 5:680  
 integration of spiritualities, 13:449–450  
 Malebranche, Nicolas, 9:75  
 non-Christian, 13:66–67  
 Spanish, 13:392  
 the three ways, 14:65–66  
*See also* Direction, spiritual  
 Spirituality, Christian, 7:158–159, **13:437–443**  
     apostolic, 8:298  
     Cyril of Alexandria, 4:469  
     discernment of spirit, 8:298  
     historical nature, 13:439–441  
     interpersonal life, 13:438–439  
     late Middle Ages, 13:129, 445–446  
     Leseur, E., 8:514–515  
     mystical phenomena, 10:105–109  
     scriptural origins, 13:443  
     significance of mysticism, 10:116  
     supernatural quality, 13:441–443  
 Spirituality, Christian, history of, 8:296–297, **13:443–451**  
 Spirituality, French school of, 2:338–339, 13:451, **451–453**  
 Spirituality, Rhenish, **13:453–454**  
 Spirituality of the Low Countries, **13:454–456**  
 Spirituals, **13:456–457**  
 Spirituals (Franciscan). *See* Franciscan Spirituals  
*Spiritus Paraclitus* (encyclical, Benedict XV), 2:250, 5:523, **13:457–458**  
 Spitz, D., 1:667  
 Spitzer, Robert L., 7:69  
 SPLA (Sudan People's Liberation Army), 13:582–583  
 Splendor of glorified bodies, 6:689  
*The Splendor of Truth*. *See Veritatis splendor* (encyclical, John Paul II)  
*Splendori Riflessi di Gloria Celeste* (Balthasar of St. Catherine of Siena), 2:36  
 Spohr, Louis (Ludwig), **13:458**, 459  
 Spokane people, 3:226  
 Spondanus, Henri (de Sponde) (Bp.), **13:458–459**  
*Sponsa Regis* (periodical), 12:552  
*Sponsalia et Matrimonia* (Schmalzgrueber), 12:741  
 Sponsors, **13:459**  
 Spontaneous Generation, 8:573–574, **13:459–460**  
 Spontaneous worship, Quakers, 6:4  
 Spontini, Gaspare, **13:460–461**, 461  
 Sporer, Patritius, **13:461**



- Sportelli, Caesar, Ven., **13:461**  
*Spring* (Undset), 14:295  
 Spring Hill College (Mobile, AL), 1:200, 2:166  
 Springfield Diocese (MA), **13:462**  
 Sproll (Bp. of Berlin), 6:186  
 Sprott, Thomas, Bl., 5:233, **13:462**  
 Spurgeon, Charles Haddon, **13:462–463**  
 ‘‘Square of opposition,’’ 10:611  
 Šrámek, John, 4:484  
 Sri Aurobindo. *See* Ghose, Aurobindo  
 Sri Lanka, 2:661–662, 13:463, **463–467, 464**  
 SSCA. *See* Summer School of Catholic Action  
 SSSJG (Sisters of St. John of God), 6:35, **12:551**  
 Śśnkhya, 7:407–408  
 Śśvetāmbaras (Jains), 7:697, 698  
*Staatslexikon*, 5:207  
*Stabat Mater*, 13:328, **467**  
*Stabat Mater* (Rossini), 12:389  
 Stäblein, Bruno, 1:186, 4:118  
 Stade, B., 5:519, 520  
 Staël, Madame de, 3:447  
 Stafford, Henry, Sir, 2:184  
 Stafford, J. Francis (Card.), 3:859, 4:670, 13:824  
 Stafford, John (Abp. of Canterbury), **13:467–468**  
 Stafford, Peter, 7:581  
 Stafford, Raymond, 7:581  
 Stafford, William Cletus (Father), 3:119  
 Stafford, William Howard, Viscount, 10:495–496  
 Stager, Elsbeth (Elbethe), **13:468**  
 Stager, L. E., 2:379  
*Stages on Life’s Way* (Kierkegaard), 8:166  
 Stahl, Ignaz, 4:670–671  
 Stählin, O., 3:797  
 Stained glass, 3:694–695, **13:468–475**  
   12th to 13th centuries, 13:472–473  
   Canterbury Cathedral, 3:71, 73, 13:469  
   Chartres Cathedral, 3:440, 440, 13:471, 472, 473  
   Cistercians, 3:750–751  
   evolution, 13:473–475  
   fabric, 13:468–470  
   flashed glass, 13:469  
   luminosity, 13:472  
   making cartoons, 13:470  
*Stained Glass* (periodical), 8:386  
 Staley, William, 10:494  
 Stalin, Joseph, 5:94, 8:607, 9:323–324, 12:427–428, 14:213  
 Stallings, George, 1:161  
 Stammel, J. T., 1:117  
 Stanbrook Abbey (Worcester, England), 13:90, **476**  
 Standards of conduct. *See* Conduct, human  
 Standing vs. kneeling, 8:647–648  
 Standonck, J., 5:847  
 Stang, William (Bp. of Fall River, MA), 5:611, 9:307, 12:497  
 Stangassinger, Caspar. *See* Stangassinger, Kaspar, Bl.  
 Stangassinger, Gaspar. *See* Stangassinger, Kaspar, Bl.  
 Stangassinger, Kaspar, Bl., **13:476**  
 Stanhope, Philip Dormer, 7:561  
 Staniloae, Dumitru, 12:333, **13:476–477**  
 Stanislaus (Bp. of Cracow), St., 7:236, 13:477, **477–478**  
 Stanislaus, Mary (Mother), 7:34  
 Staniukynas, Anthony, Rev., 12:541  
 Stanley, D. M., 5:523  
 Stanley, Thomas (Earl of Derby). *See* Derby, Thomas Stanley, Earl of  
 Stantes Pagnino. *See* Pagnini, Santes  
 Stanyhurst, Richard, **13:478**  
 Staphylus, Friedrich, **13:478**  
 Staples, Edward (Bp. of Meath, Ireland), 2:637  
 Stapleton, Theobald, 7:581  
 Stapleton, Thomas, **13:479**  
 Starkie. *See* Whitaker, Thomas, Bl.  
 Starkie, Thomas. *See* Whitaker, Thomas, Bl.  
 Starnina, Gerardo, 12:486  
*Starry Messenger (Sidereus Nuncius)* (Galileo), 6:60  
 Stars, symbols of, 13:668  
 Sary Sacz Abbey (Poland), 8:172  
 The State, **13:479–490**  
   authority, 1:920  
   papal social thought, 13:259  
   role of in subsidiarity, 13:567–568  
   society, 5:256–257, 950, 13:278  
   sovereignty, 13:371–372, 372  
   theory, 13:253, 14:570–571  
   *See also* Church and State  
*The State and the Church* (Ryan), 12:445  
*The State in its Relations with the Church* (Gladstone), 6:236  
 State of grace, **6:410–411**, 11:133–134  
*The State of the Church and the Legitimate Authority of the Roman Pontiff*. . . (Febronius), 5:658  
*State v. Manuel*, 6:106  
*State v. Will*, 6:106  
 States of the Church, 5:695, **13:490–497**  
   Adrian I (Pope), 1:121, 122  
   Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129  
   Albornoz, Gil Álvarez Carrillo de, 1:232, 233  
   Alexander IV (Pope), 1:257  
   Alexander VI (Pope), 1:259  
   Antonelli, Giacomo, 1:532–533  
   Avignon, 1:941–942, 943  
   banditry, 13:198  
   Benedict XIV (Pope), 2:248  
   Bernetti, Tommaso, 2:323  
   Boniface IX (Pope), 2:504  
   Carbonari, 3:100–101  
   Carolingian Dynasty, 3:165, 167, 169, 422, 425, 426  
   catechisms, 3:234  
   Cavour, Camillo Benso di, 3:314  
   Church-State relations, 3:637, 641, 642  
   Clement III (Pope), 3:776  
   Clement VII (Antipope), 3:783  
   Clement VIII (Pope), 3:784  
   Clement XII (Pope), 3:790  
   Concordat of 1801, 4:63, 138  
   Congress of Vienna, 3:618  
   Consalvi, Ercole, 4:138–139  
   Constantine II (Antipope), 4:178  
   Counter Reformation, 3:612  
   Döllinger, Johannes, 4:823  
   Donation of Constantine establishing, 10:835  
   Donation of Pepin (756), 1:121–122, 3:165, 635  
   economic reforms, 12:402  
   end of temporal power, 11:385–386  
   Formosus controversy, 5:814–815  
   Frederick II, 7:44  
   Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:508  
   Italian unification, 3:314  
   Julius II (Pope), 1:259, 8:56–57  
   Kulturkampf, 8:254, 444  
   Lambert of Spoleto’s power, 8:305  
   Leo XII (Pope), 8:489  
   Leo XIII (Pope), 8:490–491  
   Napoleon, 3:618  
   origins, 3:597–598  
   Paul I (Pope), St., 11:18–19, 19–20  
   Pius VI (Pope), 11:376  
   Pius VII (Pope), 11:379, 381

- States of the Church (*continued*)
- political reforms, 12:388
  - reclaimed by Cardinal Albornoz, 14:338
  - restoration in Germany, 8:444
  - Risorgimento*, 12:253–255
  - Roman Question, 12:322–323
  - San Marino, 12:653
  - Sanfedists, 12:666
  - Swiss Guards, protection of, 13:642–643
  - See also* Roman question
  - Statesman* (Plato), 6:335
  - Statics (science), in the Middle Ages, 12:813
  - Stational churches, 8:470, **13:497–499**
  - Stational liturgy, 8:652
  - Stations of the Cross, 1:327, 4:710, **13:499–501**
  - Stattius, 12:308
  - Stattler, Benedikt, 12:769, 901
  - Statuta ecclesiae antiqua* (Gennadius of Marseilles), 3:40, 59, **13:501**
  - Statutory, Oaths (1867–1910), 10:502
  - Stauffer, Ethelbert, 2:387, 7:850, 851
  - Staupitz, Johann von, 8:878, 12:730, **13:501–502**
  - Stave churches, **13:502–503**, 503
  - Stavelot Abbey (Belgium), 8:304, 13:111, **503**
  - See also* Malmédy Abbey (Liège, Belgium)
  - Stealing. *See* Theft
  - Stearns, Shubael, 2:79
  - Stebbins, H. Lyman, **13:503–504**
  - Steck, Francis Borgia, **13:504–505**
  - Steck, Henry. *See* Steck, Francis Borgia
  - Stedingers, 11:572
  - Steenberghen, F. van, 1:878
  - Steenhoven, Cornelius, 5:358
  - Steensen, Nikolaus. *See* Stense, Niels (Bp.), Bl.
  - Steensen, Nils. *See* Stense, Niels (Bp.), Bl.
  - Stefan (Bp. of Riazan), 7:53, 12:424, **13:505**
  - Stefan Dushan (Serbian tsar), 2:788
  - Stegmüller, F., 1:265
  - Stehle, Aurelius (ArchAbbot), 12:591
  - Stehle, Emile (Bp. of Ecuador), 5:66
  - Steichele, Antonius (Abp. of Munich-Freising), 1:848
  - Steiger, Mathias (Father), 5:877
  - Stein, Edith, St., 3:130, 139, 7:16, **13:505–506**, 506
  - Stein am Rhein Abbey (Schaffhausen, Switzerland), **13:506–507**
  - Steinberg, Milton, 8:13
  - Steinbüchel, Theodor, 6:185
  - Steiner, L., 2:350
  - Steiner, Rudolf, 1:512, 513, **13:507**
  - Steinman, J., 8:45
  - Steinmeyer, Ferdinand. *See* Farmer, Ferdinand (Father)
  - Steles, **13:507–508**
  - Stella, Didacus, 11:621
  - Die Stellung des Menschen im Kosmos* (Scheler), 12:731
  - Stenberg v. Carhart*, 1:35
  - Stengel, E. E., 1:243
  - Steno, Nils. *See* Stense, Niels (Bp.), Bl.
  - Stenonis, Nils. *See* Stense, Niels (Bp.), Bl.
  - Stens, Nils. *See* Stense, Niels (Bp.), Bl.
  - Stense, Niels (Bp.), Bl., 4:666, **13:508–509**
  - Stéphan, J., 1:115
  - Stephan the Great (Prince of Romania), 12:330
  - Stephanites, 5:400
  - Stephansdom (Vienna), 3:697
  - Stephanus Costa, 3:52
  - Stephen (Bp. of Ephesus), 2:151
  - Stephen (Byzantine astronomer), 2:808
  - Stephen (King of England), 9:331, 12:287, **13:512–513**, 864
  - Stephen, Protomartyr, St., 13:511
  - Stephen, St., 11:3, **13:509–512**
  - Christmas cycle, 3:556
  - ecstatic visions, 5:61
  - hymns for feast of, 4:700
  - liturgical gestures, 8:648
  - office, 12:246
  - relics, 4:280
  - Stephen I (King of Hungary), St., 7:209–210, 13:513, **513–514**
  - Anastasius, St., 1:385
  - father of Emeric of Hungary, 5:188
  - Gerard of Csanád, St., 6:161–162
  - Gisela, St., 6:232–233
  - Pilgrim of Passau, 1:909
  - Stephen I (Pope), St., 3:593, 4:457–459, 5:740, 11:502, **13:514–515**
  - Stephen II (III) (Pope, 752–757), **13:515–517**
  - Byzantine Church, 2:752
  - Carolingian Dynasty, 1:121, 478, 3:124, 164, 421, 563, 598
  - Donation of Constantine*, 4:860–861
  - Stephen II (Pope, 752), 5:842, 7:656, 11:110, 502, **13:515**
  - Stephen III (IV) (Pope), 1:103, 121, 4:178, 7:282, **13:517–518**
  - Stephen IV (V) (Pope), 3:169, **13:518–519**
  - Stephen V (Armenian Catholicos), 1:702
  - Stephen V (VI) (Pope), 4:195, 604, 5:814, **13:519–520**
  - Stephen VI (VII) (Pope), 5:815, 12:346, **13:520**
  - Stephen VII (VIII) (Pope), **13:520–521**
  - Stephen VIII (IX) (Pope), **13:521**
  - Stephen IX (X) (Pope), 2:242, 4:175, 7:199, **13:521–522**
  - Stephen al-Duwaihi (Aldoensis) (Maronite Patriarch), 1:333
  - Stephen Bar-Sūdhaiĕ, **13:522**
  - Stephen Báthory (King of Poland), 2:153, 432, 7:214, 12:425
  - Stephen Harding, St., 3:746, 748, 749, 751, 12:268, **13:522–523**
  - Cistercians founding, 9:792
  - influence of, 3:601
  - manuscript illumination, 3:750
  - Stephen Langton, St. (Card.), 1:407, 5:516, 9:40, 459, **13:523–524**
  - Stephen of Bâgé (Bp. of Autun), 1:926
  - Stephen of Byzantium, 2:799
  - Stephen of Châtillon. *See* Stephen of Die (Bp.), St.
  - Stephen of Die (Bp.), St., **13:524**
  - Stephen of Fougères, 3:519
  - Stephen of Gravesend (Bp. of London), 12:233, **13:524–525**
  - Stephen of Muret, St., **13:525**
  - Stephen of Narbonne, St., **13:525**
  - Stephen of Obazine, Bl., 10:503, **13:525–526**
  - Stephen of Poligny, 1:110
  - Stephen of Rouen, 2:190
  - Stephen of Saint-Thibery. *See* Stephen of Narbonne, St.
  - Stephen of Salagnac, **13:526**
  - Stephen of Sevan (Armenian Catholicos), 1:453
  - Stephen of Tournai, 3:47, 4:599
  - Stephen the Great (Prince of Moldavia), 10:219
  - Stephen the Younger, St., 2:751, 7:281–282
  - Stephen Thomas (King of Bosnia), 2:881
  - Stephens, John, 7:580
  - Stephens, Thomas, **13:526**
  - Stephens, Uriah S., 8:192
  - Stephenson, Vivian, 4:125
  - Stepinac, Alojzije Viktor (Victor) (Card. of Zagreb), Bl., 3:625, 4:371, 372, 13:527, **527–528**



- Stepinac, Aloysius Victor. *See* Stepinac, Alojzije Viktor (Victor) (Card. of Zagreb), Bl.
- Stepinac, Louis Victor. *See* Stepinac, Alojzije Viktor (Victor) (Card. of Zagreb), Bl.
- Sterckx, Engelbert (Abp. of Mechelen), **13:528**
- Sterilization, 11:515
- Stern, L. W., 14:4
- Stern, Robert, 5:203
- Sternhold, Thomas, 3:150, 7:256
- Sternhold and Hopkins Psalter*, 11:798
- Stern-Sigismund, 8:13
- Sterzinger, Ferdinand, **13:528**
- Stettler v. O'Hara* (Oregon, 1913), 10:566
- Stettner, Joseph (Father), 12:495
- Steuart, Robert Henry (Father), **13:528–529**
- Studel, J. C. F., 2:384
- Steuernagel, Carl, **13:529**
- Stevan Dušan (Emperor of the Serbs and Greeks), 10:697
- Stevens, Alfred, 10:4
- Stevenson, C. L., 5:397
- Stevenson, Joseph, **13:529**
- Stevenson, R. L., 14:467
- Stevin, S., 1:678
- Stevin, Simon, 12:816
- Steward, J. H., 4:434
- Stewardship, Benedictines on, 2:266
- Stewardship of Money, A Manual for Parishes* (NCSC), 7:523
- Stewardship of Time and Talent, A Parish Manual for Lay Ministries* (NCSC), 7:523
- Stewart, Dugald, 12:840
- Stewart, Henry, Lord Darnley. *See* Darnley, Henry Stewart, Lord
- Stewart, James, 12:533
- Stewart, John (Duke of Albany), 2:179
- Stewart, Lyman, 6:27, 29
- Stewart, Milton, 6:27, 29
- Stewart Evangelistic Fund, 6:27, 30
- Stichometry of Nicephor, 1:558
- Stigmata, Feast of the, 5:871
- Stigmata and stigmatization, **13:530–532**
- Bonaventure, St., 2:490
  - definition, 10:108
  - Dominicans, 4:847
  - Francis of Assisi, St., 5:871
  - Lateau, L., 8:346–347
  - Lutgardis, 8:877
  - modern theologians, 10:266–267
  - Neumann, Theresa, 10:266–267
  - Padre Pio, St., 10:751
  - St. Francis Receiving the Stigmata* (van Eyck), 13:531
  - Speyr, Adrienne von, 13:415–416
  - See also specific saints and blessed*
- Stigmatine Fathers, 2:335, 3:622, **13:529–530**
- Stile antico*, 1:1, 234, 293, 3:123
- Stile moderno*, 1:234, 3:123
- Stilicho, Flavius (Roman general), 7:87, 12:321
- Stilla, Bl., **13:532–533**
- Stillingfleet, Edward, 3:830
- Stillington, Robert (Bp. of Bath and Wells), **13:533**
- Stilting, J., 2:472
- Stimmen aus Maria Laach* (periodical), 12:745
- Stinginess, magnificence and, 9:44
- Stirling, James Hutchenson, 6:711, 7:299
- Stirner, Max, 1:384
- Štítý, Thomas, 4:480
- Sto Spirito Church (Florence), 3:699
- Stobaeus, John, 2:808
- Stock, Simon, St., 12:723
- Stöcker, Adolf, 7:873
- Stöckl, Albert, 12:774
- Stöcklein, Joseph, **13:533**
- Stoddard, Charles W., 3:291
- Stohr, Albert (Bp. of Mainz), **13:533**
- Stoicism, 11:288–289, **13:534–539**
- acedia, 1:66
  - allegory, 1:292
  - ambition, 1:334
  - anarchism, 1:384
  - anthropocentrism, 1:508
  - Apostolic Fathers, 1:588
  - Aristides, 1:666
  - Aristotelianism, 1:668–669, 671, 672, 673
  - ars moriendi*, 1:728
  - asceticism, 1:773–774
  - astral religion, 1:809
  - astrology, 1:812
  - casuistry, 3:220
  - causality, 3:298, 303
  - certitude, 3:352
  - chastity, 3:444
  - Clement of Alexandria, St., 3:798
  - conscience, 4:142, 143, 148
  - Constantine I (the Great) (Roman Emperor), 4:182
  - Coornhert, Dirck Volkertszoon, 4:248
  - criteriology, 4:367
  - Cynics, 4:455, 456
  - determinism and free will, 5:929, 937
  - distinction, 4:779
  - early Christian theology, 3:591
  - educational philosophy, 5:90
  - emotion, 5:193
  - Epistle of Clement, 3:775
  - ethics, 5:393
  - experience, 5:554
  - explanation of the world and way of salvation, 6:448–449
  - fatalism, 5:638
  - final causality, 5:724
  - God, 6:308
  - good, 6:347
  - Greek religion, 6:454
  - humanism, 7:197
  - hylozoism, 7:239
  - identity principle, 7:303
  - immanence, 7:340
  - immortality, 7:348
  - judgment, 8:21, 23
  - Justin Martyr, St., 8:93–94
  - knowledge, 8:214
  - liberal arts, 8:537
  - logical history, 8:749
  - Marcus Aurelius, 3:593
  - matter, 9:342
  - natural law development under, 10:180
  - natural law in political thought, 10:201
  - neoplatonism, 10:240
  - nominalism, 10:411
  - pantheism of, 10:826
  - philosophy, 5:283
  - philosophy as a school for life, 6:447
  - pleasure, 11:418
  - procreation, 4:218
  - providence of God, 11:781
  - slavery, 13:209, 211
  - soul, 13:339
  - teachers and missionaries, 6:446–447
  - works, 13:538
  - world soul, 14:843
  - Zeno of Citium founder of, 5:197, 554
- Stokes, Peter, 12:131
- Stokes, Whitley, 2:368
- Stoles, 8:633, **13:539**
- Stollenwerk, Helena (Sister), Bl., **13:539–540**
- Stollenwerk, Maria. *See* Stollenwerk, Helena (Sister), Bl.
- Stoltz, Alban, 11:623
- Stolz, Anselm, 4:208, 8:433–434, **13:540**

- Stone, Barton W., 3:534, 4:117
- Stone, James Kent, **13:540**
- Stone, John, St., 1:888, 5:226, **13:541**
- Stone, William L., 10:170
- Stone v. Graham* (1980), 3:666
- Stones, sacred, 1:615–616, 5:697, **13:541**, **541–542**
- Stones, sacred, in the Bible, **13:542**
- The Stones of Venice* (Ruskin), 12:414
- Stoppani, Antonio, 1:228
- Stöppel, J. (Father), 3:117
- Storch, Nicholas, 1:368, 10:62
- Storchenau, Sigmund von, 12:769–770
- Storehouse of Mysteries* (Bar-Hebraeus), 2:82
- Storer, Franz, **13:542**
- Storey, Edward (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481
- Storia Abelardo* (Tosti), 14:120
- Storia del Concilio di Costanza* (Tosti), 14:120
- Storia del probabalismo e rigorismo* (Concina), 4:59
- Storia della Lega Lombarda* (Tosti), 14:120
- Storia di Bonifacio VIII* (Tosti), 14:120
- Storia di Monte Cassino* (Tosti), 14:120
- Storia di San Benedetto e dei suoi tempi* (Schuster), 12:790
- Storia d'Italia* (Guicciardini), 6:561–562
- Storia sociale della Chiesa* (Benigni), 2:279–280
- La Storicità dei Vangeli* (Bea), 2:167
- Stork, Abbé, 3:418
- Storr, Gottlieb Christian, 2:383
- Story, John, Bl., 5:227, **13:543**
- Story of a Soul* (*Histoire d'une âme*) (Thérèse de Lisieux), 3:139
- Story of Christ* (Papini), 7:852
- A Story of Courage* (George and Rose Lathrop), 8:360
- The Story of Yesterday* (Tolstoi), 14:105
- Stoss, Andreas, 3:142
- Stowe Missal, 3:331–332, **13:543**
- Strabo, Walafrid. *See* Walafrid Strabo
- Strachan, John (Anglican Bp. of Toronto, Canada), **13:543**
- Stracke, D. A., 1:331
- Stradella, Alessandro, **13:543–544**
- Stradivari, Antonio, **13:544**, 545
- Straforelli, Nicholas, 1:880
- Stragorodsky, Ivan Nikolaievich. *See* Sergius (Patriarch of Moscow)
- Strahl, Daniel, 12:768
- Strahov Monastery (Prague), 8:765, **13:544–545**, 546
- Straling, Phillip F. (Bp. of Reno), 12:127
- Strambi, Vincenzo Maria, St., 11:622, **13:545**, 547
- Strange, J. F., 2:380
- Strangers, social principle, 13:249–250
- Stransham, Edward, Bl., 5:229, 966, **13:545**
- Stransky, Thomas F., 11:42
- Strasbourg, Treaty of (1189), 3:776
- Strasbourg Papyrus, 1:273
- Strategic Points in the World's Conquest* (Mott), 9:697
- Strato of Lampsacus, 1:668, 7:239
- Strauch, B., 5:665
- Strauss, David Friedrich, 5:521, **13:546**
- biographies of Christ, 7:848
- Christology, 10:309
- demythologizing, 4:656
- Hegelianism, 6:709
- historical Jesus, 3:623
- materialism, 9:320–321
- mythical character of the New Testament, 10:124
- supernatural, 1:564–565
- Tübingen School, 14:234
- Strauss, Richard, 12:28
- Stravinsky, Igor Feodorovich, 10:73, **13:546–547**, 548
- Strawbridge, Robert, 14:308
- Streicher, F., 3:16
- Streit, Karl, **13:547–548**
- Streit, Robert, **13:548**
- Streitel, Amalia (Mother Frances of the Cross), 5:891
- Strengthening of the Faith* (*Hizzuk Emuna*) (Isaac ben Abraham), 7:588
- Strepa, James (Abp.), Bl., **13:548**
- Strict literary hand style, 10:768, 769
- Strigel, Victorinus, 4:416
- Strigolniki, 12:433
- Stritch, Samuel Alphonsus (Card. of Chicago), 3:479, **13:549–550**, 14:781
- Stritch, Thomas, 7:582
- Strittmatter, Denis, Rev., 12:591
- Strobl, Andreas, **13:550**
- Strode, Ralph, 4:913
- Stroessner, Alfredo, 7:999
- Stromata* (St. Clement of Alexandria), 3:798, 799, 4:83, 5:510, 6:256
- Strommen, Merton, 13:270
- Strong, Charles A., 10:824
- Strong, Josiah, 5:467
- Strossmayer, Josip Juraj (Bp.), **13:550–551**
- Stroup, George, 10:153, 154
- Strozzi, Palla, 1:659
- Strozzi Palace courtyard (Florence, Italy), 7:657
- Structural analysis approach, 10:306–307
- Structural criticism, 6:794
- Structuralism, 8:862, **13:551–553**
- La Structure de l'âme et l'expérience mystique* (Gardeil), 6:94
- The Structure of Science* (Nagel), 10:205
- Struggl, Marc, 12:765
- Strumi Abbey (Italy), 1:407, **13:553**
- Stuaropegia* (planting of the cross) privilege, 10:946
- Stuart, Henry Benedict Maria Clement (Card. of York), **13:553**
- Stuart, Janet Erskine, **13:553–554**
- Stuart, Mary. *See* Mary Stuart (Queen of Scots)
- Studein zur Naturphilosophie der Spätscholastik* (Maier), 9:51
- Student Volunteer Movement (SVM), **13:554**
- China, 3:500–501
- Latourette, K. S., 8:372
- NCCC-USA, 10:165
- Protestant mission, 9:697
- Wilder, Robert P., 13:554
- world mission, 13:411
- Studi e Testi* series (1900), 14:421
- Studia latinitatis (motu proprio*, Paul VI), 11:488
- Studia Liturgica*, 8:679, 13:275
- Studien zum antiken Synkretismus aus Iran und Griechenland* (Reitzenstein), 12:40
- Studies in Early Church History* (Turner), 14:242
- Studies in Psychology and Psychiatry*, 10:740
- Studion Monastery (Constantinople), 7:242, 309, **13:554–555**
- filioque*, 2:752, 822
- independence from Church and State, 2:753
- liturgical poetry, 2:803
- Octoechos, 10:548
- Photius, 2:755–756
- Studiorum duces* (encyclical, Pius XI), 6:287, 14:23
- Studiosness, virtue of, 4:440, 11:941, **13:555**
- Studiu. *See* Studion Monastery (Constantinople)
- Studium Biblicum Franciscanum, 2:381
- “Study Commission on the Role of Women in Church and Society” (1973), 10:851

- A Study in Medieval Iconography and Its Sources of Inspiration* (Mâle), 3:676
- A Study of History* (Toynbee), 6:886, 8:579
- Stuffer, J. B., 12:777
- Stuhlmueeller, Carroll, 4:341, 11:767, **13:555–556**
- Stuhlmueeller, William Ignatius. *See* Stuhlmueeller, Carroll
- Stumpe, William, 9:81
- Stumpf, Carl, 12:731
- Stumpf, S. E., 10:191
- Sturm, Jacob, 12:526
- Sturmi, St., 2:496, 6:21, **13:556**
- Sturzo, Luigi, 2:250, **13:556–557**, 557
- Stuttgart Old Testament, 2:356
- Stutz, U., 3:42
- Styger, P., 1:753
- Stylianof of Neocaesarea (Abp.), **13:557**
- Stylites, 8:421, **13:557**
- Synthesis against the Latins* (Nicetas Stethatos), 10:357
- Suárez, Domingo, 12:651
- Suárez, Francisco, 7:782, **13:558–561**
- absolutism, 1:44
  - act, 1:74
  - action and passion, 1:78
  - active life, 1:83
  - Alamanni, Cosmo, 1:204
  - Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:311
  - Ambrosius Catharinus, 1:347
  - analogy, 1:373, 378
  - Aristotelianism, 1:677, 678
  - Arriaga, Rodrigo de, 1:723
  - aseity, 1:780
  - bilocation, 2:396
  - causality, 3:305–306
  - Church-State relations, 3:639
  - civil authority, 1:921–922
  - Coimbra University, 3:828
  - concept of time, 14:78
  - congruism, 4:120–121
  - conservation, 4:161
  - continuum, 4:215
  - demonology, 4:648
  - distinction, 4:780, 781
  - Divine concurrence, 4:71
  - Divine right of kings, 4:788
  - division, 4:793
  - epikeia, 5:290
  - essence and existence, 5:367
  - exemplary causality, 5:528
  - free will, 5:938
  - friendship with God, 6:11
  - grace, 6:391
  - Henríquez, Enrique, 6:735
  - human will, 14:723
  - individuation, 7:427
  - Joseph, St., 7:1040
  - judgment, 8:23
  - justification theory, 8:86
  - just-war tradition, 14:636–637
  - Leibniz influenced, 8:456
  - Mariology, 9:171
  - natural law, 10:182
  - Oath of Allegiance of 1606, 10:500
  - person, 11:147
  - philosophy of law, 5:395
  - potency and act, 11:559
  - public order, 11:808
  - purgatory, 11:827
  - relation, 12:42
  - relics, 12:55
  - religion as moral virtue, 12:85
  - scholasticism, 12:766, 767, 768
  - slavery, 13:213
  - social contract, 13:240
  - speculative theology, 3:613
  - subsistence, 13:572–573
  - Thomistic philosophy, 12:619
  - transcendental properties, 2:186
  - transcendentals, 14:150
  - transubstantiation, 14:160
  - universality of Christianity, 3:293
  - will and willing, 14:723
  - works, 13:558
  - See also* Suarezianism
- Suárez, Juan (Bp. of Portugal), 1:325, 879
- Suarezianism, **13:561–563**
- Subalternation, 4:652
- Subcinctorium, 10:856
- Subconscious, consciousness compared to, 4:153
- Subdeacons, 7:36–37, **13:564**
- Subdiaconate, 10:639
- Subiaco Congregation, 2:256, 273
- Subiaco Monasteries (Italy), **13:564–565**
- Subida del Alma a Dios* (Joseph of Jesus Mary), 2:36
- Subjective happiness, 6:637
- Subjective idealism, 13:303
- Subjective regeneration, 5:322–323
- Subjectivism
- criteriology, 4:368
  - existence of God, 6:314
  - existential ethics, 5:538, 12:3
  - idea, 7:295
  - Locke, John, 8:744, 746
  - moral relativism, 12:49–50
  - Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, 10:390
- Subjects, **13:565–566**
- Sublimis Deus* (papal bull, Paul III), 11:22
- Submersion, baptism, 2:75
- Submission of the Clergy (1531), 4:244
- Subordinationism, 3:561, **13:566–567**
- Council of Nicaea I, 14:193
  - Dionysius (Pope), St., 4:753, 12:462
  - Holy Trinity controversy, 14:203–204
  - Novatian (Antipope), 10:465
  - Son of God, 4:890
  - Tertullian, 3:560
  - Trinitarian processions, 11:734
- Subsidiarity, 13:268, **567–569**
- common good, 4:19
  - Kirk defense, 8:182
  - Mater et Magistra* (encyclical, John XXIII), 9:317
  - Quadragesimo anno* (encyclical), 13:259
  - solidarism, 13:301
  - in the state, 13:485
- Subsidiarity, in the Church, **13:569–570**
- Subsistence, 11:512–513, 13:138–139, **570–573**, 577
- See also* Personality
- Subsistence in Christology, **13:573–574**
- Substance, **13:574–579**
- absolute, 1:42
  - abstraction, 1:47
  - accident, 1:59
  - being, 2:206
  - Boethius, 2:456
  - categories of being, 3:256
  - causality, 3:308
  - Chaucer, Geoffrey, 3:453
  - cogitative power, 3:823
  - God, 13:419–420
  - history, 14:143
  - Hume, David, 7:201
  - Locke, John, 8:744
  - monism, 9:811
  - motion of augmentation, 10:18
  - naturalism, 10:207
  - principle, 5:745
  - self and others, 8:830
  - soul, 13:334
  - Spinoza, 13:419
  - See also* Essence
- Substantial change, **13:579–581**
- accident, 1:64
  - Aristotle, 1:682, 9:347–348

- Substantial change (*continued*)  
 disposition, 4:777  
 hylomorphism, 7:238  
 soul, 13:354  
*See also* Motion
- Substantial intellectual locutions, 8:747  
 Substantial perfection, 11:117  
 Subtlety of glorified bodies, 6:689  
*Suburbicariis sedibus (motu proprio*, John XXIII), 3:106, 7:936  
 Suburra, Conrad de. *See* Anastasius IV (Pope)  
 Successive intellectual locutions, 8:747  
 Successor of the Chief of the Apostles. *See* Pope (title)  
*Succincta sacrorum canonum doctrina, seu compendium iuris ecclesiastici* (Schmalzgrueber), 12:741  
 Succubi, 4:648  
*Suda*, 2:808  
 Sudan, **13:581–585**, 584  
   Comboni, Daniele, 4:1  
   demographic statistics, 13:582  
   ecclesiastical organization, 13:584–585  
   map, 13:583  
   missions, 4:1, 2, 13:582, 584  
 Sudan People's Liberation Army (SPLA), 13:582–583  
 Sudermann, Daniel, 12:795  
 Sue, Eugène, 1:519  
 Suenesn, Leon-Joseph (Card.), 8:824, **13:585**  
 Suetonius (Roman historian), 3:160, 591, 4:859, 12:308, 350, **13:586**  
 Suevi, 1:663, 11:533  
 Suffering, 5:489, **13:586–588**, 766  
 Suffering Servant, Songs of the, 4:478, **13:588–592**  
   in the Eucharist, 5:412  
   kenotic theology, 8:143  
   Seven Last Words, 13:37  
   Son of God, 13:313  
   Son of Man, 13:317  
*The Sufferings of Our Lord Jesus Christ* (Thomas of Jesus), 14:35  
 Sufficient grace, 6:398  
 Sufficient reason, 5:534, 745, 8:457, 12:784, **13:592–594**  
 Sūfism, 7:611–612, **13:594–597**  
   alchemy, 1:237  
   Algazel, 1:281  
   Arabian philosophy, 1:621, 622  
   Avicenna, 1:941  
 Sugar, John, Bl., 5:234, **13:597**
- Suger of Saint-Denis, 12:544, **13:597–598**  
   architecture, 1:576, 3:695  
   chronicle of, 1:463  
   iconography of Apostles, 1:576  
   light symbolism, 3:674  
   stained glass, 13:472–473  
 Suhard, Emmanuel Célestin (Card.), 9:684, **13:598**  
 Suhr, Theodore (Bp. of Denmark), 4:667, 668  
*Sui generis* (unique), 12:753  
 Suicide, 5:457–459, 7:299, **13:598–599**  
*Suicide* (Durkheim), 4:952  
 Suidbert, St. *See* Swithbert, St.  
 Suitbert, St. *See* Swithbert, St.  
 Sukejirō, Peter, St., 7:732  
 Sukizayemon, Michael Ichinose, Bl., 7:735  
 Sukkot (Feast of Booths), 2:131, **530–533**, 531, 4:607, 5:656  
 Sukuyemon, Leo, Bl., 7:733  
 Sulaqa, John (Chaldean Patriarch), 1:807, 3:367, 5:19  
 Süleiman II (Sultan), 8:385  
 Süleyman I (Ottoman Emperor), 3:430, 431, 8:193, 10:718  
*Sulle fonti delle istituzioni di Giustiniano* (Ferrini), 5:696  
 Sullivan, Francis A., 7:181  
 Sullivan, George, 1:211  
 Sullivan, James S. (Bp. of Fargo, ND), 5:625  
 Sullivan, Joseph V. (Bp. of Baton Rouge, LA), 2:156  
 Sullivan, Walter F. (Bp. of Richmond, VA), 14:543  
 Sullivan brothers of Waterloo (IA), 7:542  
 Sully, Eudes de, 5:436  
 Sulpician method of catechesis, 3:235  
 Sulpicians (Society of Saint Sulpice), 8:271, 9:43, 13:33, 173, **599–602**  
   art and architecture, 12:601  
   Canada, 3:4, 5, 6, 9  
   Émery, Jacques André, 5:190  
   Fenlon, John F., 5:684  
   Frayssinous, Denis, 5:922  
   Reilly, Wendell, 12:34–35  
   Ribet, Jérôme, 12:221  
   Robert, André, 12:262  
   St. Mary's Seminary, 2:40  
   scholasticism, 12:771  
   slavery, 1:156  
 Sulpicia of Bourges, SS., **13:603**
- Sulpicius I Severus (Bp. of Bourges), 13:603  
 Sulpicius II (the Pious) (Bp. of Bourges), 13:603  
 Sulpicius Severus, 1:461, 482, 4:384, 12:606, **13:603–604**  
 Sulprizio, Nunzio, Bl., 13:604, **604**  
 Sulzer, J. G., 5:263  
 Sumatra, 3:145, 4:755  
 Sumer. *See* Babylonia  
 Sumerian law, 8:392–393  
 Sumerians, 4:325, 9:527, 527, 13:205  
*Summa* (Alan of Lille), 3:260  
*Summa* (Alexander of Hales), 5:899  
*Summa* (Hostiensis), 3:48  
*Summa* (Rainier of Sacconi), 3:260  
*Summa* (Simon of Bisignano), 13:132  
*Summa*, as form, 4:605  
*Summa ad instructionem iuniorum* (Simon Hinton), 13:129  
*Summa Aurea* (Trombelli), 14:213  
*Summa aurea* (William of Auxerre), 14:737  
*Summa casuum conscientiae* (Bl. Angelo Carletti di Chivasso), 1:413–414  
*Summa Confessorum* (John of Freiburg), 7:968  
*Summa contra gentiles* (St. Thomas Aquinas), 1:564, 5:390, 693, 727, 12:240, 14:18, 24  
*Summa de arithmetica, geometrica, proportioni et proportionalita* (Pacioli), 10:749  
*Summa de bono* (Philip the Chancellor), 2:184  
*Summa de casibus conscientiae* (Bartholomew of San Concordio), 2:127  
*Summa de casibus poenitentiae* (St. Raymond of Peñafort), 11:936–937  
*Summa de ecclesia* (Torquemada), 5:37  
*Summa de matrimonio* (Vacarius), 14:365  
*Summa de ordine iudiciario* (Richard de Mores), 12:229  
*Summa de summo bono* (Ulric), 14:283  
*Summa de temporibus (De concordia temporum)* (Giles of Lessines), 6:219  
*Summa decretalium questionum*, 7:88  
*Summa decretorum* (Rufinus), 12:403  
*Summa decretorum* (Sicardus), 13:101, 102, 102  
*Summa divinae philosophiae* (Dominic of Flanders), 14:48  
*Summa Doctrinae Christianae* (Canisius), 3:17–18, 233

- Summa fratris Alexandri* (Alexander of Hales, et al), 2:184–185
- Summa logicales* (Peter of Spain), 12:762
- Summa Monacensis* (commentary on Decretum), 3:47
- Summa moralis* (Antoninus, St.), 9:461
- Summa parisiensis* (anonymous), 3:47, **13:604–605**
- Summa perfectionis* (Geber), 1:238
- Summa philosophiae* (Eustachius a S. Paolo), 12:768
- Summa philosophiae* (Pseudo-Grosseteste), 6:538–539
- Summa philosophica* (Nicholas of Strassburg), 10:378
- Summa philosophica* (Roselli), 12:772
- Summa philosophica* (Zigliara), 12:773
- Summa philosophica D. Thomase ex variis eius libris in ordinem cursus philosophici accomodata* (Alamanni), 12:766
- Summa philosophica iuxta scholasticorum principia* (Russo), 12:777
- Summa praedicantium* (John of Bromyard), 5:529, 7:965, 11:620
- Summa questionum* (Richard de Mores), 12:229
- Summa sentiarum* (Robert of Melun), 5:516
- Summa super corpore decretorum* (Huguccio), 7:164–165
- Summa super Decretis* (Huguccio), 12:403
- Summa super Sententias Petri Lombardi* (Udo), 14:263
- Summa theologiae* (Aquinas), 1:29, 2:854, 3:396–400, 10:524, 902, 14:15  
ambition, 1:334  
appetite, 5:727–728  
common good, 4:18  
communication, 4:24  
*Cursus Theologicus*, 12:612, 618–619  
dialectics, 4:727  
Dominican theology text, 4:852  
double effect principle, 4:881  
ethics and moral theology, 5:390  
Eucharist, 5:424, 425  
existential metaphysics, 5:540  
freedom of religion, 5:947–949  
happiness, 5:344  
life of Thomas Aquinas, St., 14:18, 19, 22, 24–25  
Mariology, 9:170  
person of the word, 5:789  
Piana edition, 5:352  
relics, 12:54–55  
Sa, Manoel, 12:449  
Salas, Juan de, 12:612  
supplement by Reginald of Peperino, 12:30  
*See also* Thomas Aquinas, St.  
*Summa theologiae* (Ulric), 14:283  
*Summa theologiae moralis* (Merkelbach), 9:514  
*Summa theologiae moralis* (Noldin), 10:409  
*Summa theologiae moralis* (St. Antoninus), 14:47  
*Summa theologiae scholastica et moralis in quatuor partes distributa* (Herincx), 6:781  
*Summa theologiae scholasticae* (Becanus), 2:191  
*Summa theologica* (Alexander of Hales), 1:265, 4:36  
*Summa theologica* (Roland of Cremona), 12:292, 14:5  
*Summa theologica* (St. Antoninus), 1:537  
*Summa totius philosophiae* (Veneto), 14:435  
*Summa totius philosophiae e divini Thomae Aquinatis doctrina* (Alamanni), 12:766  
*Summae confessorum*, 3:52, 220, 221  
*Summae dictaminis*, as form, 4:757  
*Summae F. Dñici Sto Segobiensis, Ord. Praed. Magistri* (Soto), 13:330  
*Summarius theologiae moralis* (Arregui), 1:722  
“Summary Agreement” (1676), 7:481  
Summer School of Catholic Action (SSCA), 8:779  
Summer solstice, 3:526  
*Summi Pontificatus* (encyclical, Pius XII), 10:191, 956, 11:395, **13:605**  
*Summi Pontificis electio (motu proprio)*, John XXIII), 7:936  
*Summis desiderantes* (Innocent VIII), 10:841  
Sumner, Charles (Bp. of Llandaff), 5:472  
Sumner, William Graham, 13:282  
Sun gods, 5:191, 13:206, 605  
Sun worship, 8:476, **13:605–606**  
Sunday, 5:656, **13:606–609**  
Christian week, 8:641–642  
dominical letter denoting, 4:832  
as Lord’s Day, 8:781–782  
modern calendars, 8:644  
Paschal mystery, 8:717  
Proper of the Time, 8:721  
Sunday, Billy. *See* Sunday, William (Billy) Ashley  
Sunday, William (Billy) Ashley, 12:205, **13:609**  
Sunday and Holyday Observance, **13:609–612**  
*Sunday Missal* (O’Connell), 10:542  
Sunesen, Anders, 4:665  
Sunnites, 1:287, 611, 2:873, **13:612–615**  
imām, 7:327  
Mahdī, Al-, 9:48  
Saladin, 12:610  
Somalia, 13:307–309  
*See also* Shi’ites  
Suñol, Gregorio María, **13:615–616**  
*Suore Bigie*, 10:812  
*Suore Operaie della Sanda Casa di Nazareth*, 13:730  
*Super cathedram* (papal bull, Boniface VIII), 4:850  
*Super librum de causis expositio* (St. Thomas Aquinas), 14:27  
*Super Petri solio* (papal bull, Boniface VIII), 2:503  
*Super universas* (papal bull, Urban VIII), 2:12, 10:259  
Supererogation, works of, 4:307, **13:616**  
Superga Church (Italy), 3:707–708  
Superior Diocese (WI), 8:243  
*Superiori anno* (Gregory XVI), 10:358  
Supernatural, **13:616–622**  
apologetics, 1:564–565, 7:342–343  
Augustinianism, 1:883  
Bernanos, Georges, 2:304  
Blondel, Maurice, 2:440–441  
certitude, 3:355  
charisms, 3:390  
Church’s use of term, 6:394  
contemplation and virtues, 4:204–205  
deliberation, 4:629–630  
destiny, 4:693–695  
doctrine, 4:806–809  
elevation, 8:840  
existence, 5:532  
faith, 5:599  
hope, 7:95–96  
human nature, 10:211  
Ignatian retreat, 13:431  
life, concept of, 8:572  
light of glory, 8:585  
mysteries, 10:84–85  
obediential potency, 10:509  
primitive revelation, 12:193  
religious liberalism, 8:540  
signs, 9:665



- Supernatural (*continued*)
- sin, 13:144
  - soul of the Church, 13:359
  - spirituality, 13:441–443
  - Voltaire, 14:579
  - Supernatural elements in man, 9:90–91
  - Supernatural existential, 5:828, 10:204, **13:622–623**
  - Supernatural grace, 6:399
  - Supernatural habits, 6:600, 603–604
  - Supernatural knowledge, 8:202–203, 747
  - Supernatural mysteries, 10:84–85
  - Supernatural order, 4:573, 693–695, 8:855, 9:735, 737, 10:212–213, **13:623**
  - Supernatural perfection, 11:119
  - Supernatural power, 4:304–305
  - Supernatural virtues, 14:551–552
  - Supernaturalness of God, 13:559
  - Superno Dei mutu (motu proprio*, John XXIII), 7:937
  - Superstition, 8:848–849, 12:326–327, **13:623–624**, 14:798
  - Suppiluliuma (Hittite King), 6:897
  - Supplément au Dictionnaire de la Bible*, 12:262
  - The Supplement to Boughainville's Voyage* (Diderot), 14:361
  - Supplementa ad Lexicon Hebraicum* (Michaelis), 6:697
  - Supplementum et castigatio ad scriptores Trium Ordinum S. Francisci a Waddingo aliisque descriptos*, 12:717
  - Supplices te rogamus*, 5:279
  - Supposition (logic), 8:750, **13:624–625**  
*See also* Hypothesis; Theory
  - Supralapsarians, 1:712, 2:894, 11:650, 655, 12:132, **13:625–626**
  - Supremacy, Acts of. *See* Acts of Supremacy
  - Supremacy, Oath of. *See* Oath of Supremacy
  - Supreme good, 6:353, **354–355**
  - Supreme Pontiff of the Universal Church. *See* Pope (title)
  - Supremi Apostolatus* (papal bull, Clement XIV), 10:931
  - Sur la tolérance de l'Église* (Schroeder), 12:787
  - Sur les délais de la justice divine* (Maistre), 9:61
  - Surgery, 13:880
  - Surin, Jean Joseph, **13:626–627**
  - Suriname, 4:864–865, **13:627–628**, 628
  - Surius, Lawrence, 3:192, 4:302, 6:614, **13:628–629**
  - Surnaturel: Études historiques* (Lubac), 9:101, 10:193, 11:823
  - Surplices, 13:629, **629**
  - Survival Till Seventeen* (Feeney), 5:663
  - Susan* (Oldmeadow), 10:583
  - Susanna (biblical heroine), 4:508, 509, **13:629–631**, 630
  - Susanna, St., 13:631, **631**
  - Suso, Henry, 13:453, 468, 765
  - Sutherland, Graham, 4:330–331
  - Sutras, **13:631–632**
  - Sutri, Councils of (1046–1059), 1:100, **13:632**
  - Sutri, Synod of (1059), 3:777
  - Sutton, Christopher, 3:152
  - Sutton, David, 7:579
  - Sutton, John, 7:579
  - Sutton, Robert, Bl., 5:229, 230, **13:632**
  - Suwayr, Order of. *See* Basilian Order of St. John Baptist
  - Suzuki, Paul, St., 7:732
  - SVD (Society of the Divine Word), 10:529, 14:98
  - Sverker the Elder (King of Sweden), 1:327
  - Sveti Georgi Church (Bulgaria), 2:682
  - Svetlov, Pavel Iakovlevich, 12:435, **13:632–633**
  - SVM. *See* Student Volunteer Movement
  - Swabey, M. C., 6:884
  - Swabia, 12:671
  - Swabian League, 8:324
  - Swaggart, Jimmy, 1:789
  - Swallowell, George, Bl., 2:551, 5:232
  - Swastika, **13:633**
  - Swaziland, **13:633–634**, 634
  - Sweden, **13:634–638**, 637
    - Anderson, Lars, 1:399
    - Botvid, St., 2:562
    - Counter Reformation, 4:313, 9:66
    - demographic statistics, 13:635–636
    - ecclesiastical organization, 4:664
    - Gregory XII (Pope), 6:501, 503
    - Lutheranism, 8:888–889, 9:45, 12:19
    - map, 13:636
    - patron saint, 5:319–320
    - Protestant Reformation, 1:327, 399, 643, 4:309
    - Sigfrid, St., 13:114
  - Sweden, Church of, 8:884
  - Swedenborg, Emanuel, 1:835, 2:428, 3:759, 10:283, **13:638–640**, 639
  - Swedenborgian Church (New Jerusalem Church), 10:283
  - Swedish Intervention (1630–35), 14:10
  - Swedish-French War (1635–48), 14:10
  - Sweelinck, Jan Pieters, 13:640, **640**
  - Sweeney, James J. (Bp. of Honolulu), 6:671
  - Sweeney, Timothy (Archabbot), 12:568
  - Sweet odors, 10:109
  - Sweetheart Abbey (Scotland). *See* New Abbey (Scotland)
  - Sweyenheym, Conrad, 2:522
  - Sweynheyn, Konrad, **13:640**
  - Swiatek, Kazmierz (Card.), 2:214
  - Swieten, G. van, 5:658
  - Swift, Jonathan, 5:966, **13:640–642**, 641
  - Swinburne, R., 5:384
  - Swinderby, William, 8:766
  - Swint, John Joseph (Abp.), **13:642**, 14:688
  - The Swiss and Their Mountains* (Lunn), 8:868
  - Swiss Brethern, 2:69
  - Swiss Guards, **13:642–644**, 643
  - Swiss League, 13:648
  - Swiss-American Congregation, 2:255, 273, 12:568
  - Swithbert, St., **13:644**
  - Swithin of Winchester (Bp.), St., **13:645**
  - Switzerland, 5:773–774, **13:645–651**
    - Calvinism, 2:895
    - Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:69
    - Carthusians, 3:195
    - church architecture, 3:712, 8:623
    - confessions of faith, 4:79
    - demographic statistics, 13:646
    - ecclesiastical organization, 13:650
    - education, 9:160
    - Gregory XVI (Pope), 6:509
    - Kulturkampf, 8:255–256
    - liturgical movement, 8:674
    - map, 13:647
    - missions, 3:599
    - Presbyterianism, 11:678
    - Protestant Reformation, 4:309, 12:19–20
    - Reformed churches, 12:23
  - Sword of Honour* (Waugh), 14:663
  - Sword of the Spirit*, 3:131, 5:252, **13:651**
  - Swordbrothers, 4:414
  - Syagrius (Bp. of Autun), St., 1:926
  - Sybil (Queen of Jerusalem), 7:774
  - Sybils (oracles), 4:784
  - Sykes, Edmund, Bl., 5:229, **13:651**
  - Syllabic Chant, 6:466

- Syllabus of Errors* (Pius IX), 5:855, 951, 10:261, 12:745, **13:651–654**
- Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg, 1:85
- Albertario, Davide, 1:228
- Americanism, 1:354
- Bilio, Luigi, 2:393
- Church-State relations, 3:641
- Dupanloup, Félix, 4:942
- freedom of conscience, 4:149
- Kulturkampf, 8:253
- liberalism, 3:619
- Schrader, Klemens, 12:786
- Schwarzenberg, Friedrich Joseph von, 12:794
- society (Church as), 13:286
- sovereignty, 13:371
- Sylloge monumentorum ad mysterium conceptionis Immaculatae Virginis Deiparae illustrandum* (Ballerini), 2:31
- Syllogism, **13:654–655**
- argumentation, 1:658
- Aristotle, 1:681
- art, 1:747
- de Morgan, Augustus, 4:655
- demonstrative, 4:651–654
- division, 4:794
- logic, 8:748, 750, 753
- methodology, 9:564
- Syllogisms* (Apelles), 5:509
- Sylveira, Jorge, 1:236
- Sylvester I (Pope), St., 3:164–165, 556, 4:83, 182–183, **13:655–657**
- Sylvester II (Pope), **13:657–659**, 658
- Adso of Montier-en-der, 1:130
- Bobbio Abbey, 2:446
- dialectics, 4:725
- medieval Latin literature works, 9:448
- papal name taken, 10:141
- scholasticism, 12:758
- Sylvester III (Antipope), 4:362
- Sylvester III (Pope), **13:659**
- Sylvester IV (Antipope), **13:659–660**
- Sylvester Prierias, 3:52
- Sylvestrine Benedictines, **2:274–275**, 13:123
- Sylvius, Aeneas. *See* Pius II (Pope)
- Sylvius, Francis (du Bois), 2:396, **13:660**
- Symbol, 4:349, 351–352, 8:753–754
- Symbol formation, theory of, 11:319
- Symbol of union, 4:466
- Symbolae ad illustrandam historiam ecclesiae orientalis in terris coronae S. Stephani* (Nilles), 10:396
- Symbolic interactionist perspective, 13:273
- Symbolic logic. *See* Logic, symbolic
- Symbolic realities, in the Bible, 13:663
- Symbolik* (Möhler), 6:877
- Symbolik und Mythologie der Naturreligion des Altertums* (Baur), 14:234
- Symbolism
- altars, 1:319, 320
- Amalarius of Metz, 1:329
- analogy, 1:373
- anchors, 1:396
- angels, 1:418
- animals, 1:457–458, 574
- apocalyptic style, 1:546
- Christian anthropology, 3:532
- Church, 3:629–630
- church architecture, 1:576, 3:630, 672–676, 688, 694, 812
- fish, 5:746–747, 746–748
- flowers, 5:784
- Judeo-Christian symbolism, 13:664–665
- learned ignorance method using, 10:374–375
- magic, 9:37–38
- millenarianism, 9:635
- New Age Movement, 10:275
- numerology, 10:243, 477–478
- primitive art, 1:739–741
- ritual studies, 12:259
- temples, 13:806–807
- virgin birth, 14:536
- See also* Iconology and iconography; Symbolism, theological
- Symbolism, early Christian, 1:753–754, 755, **13:664–669**
- Symbolism, the Sacred and the Arts* (Eliade), 5:155
- Symbolism, theological, 10:628–629, **13:669–671**
- Símbolo católico indiano* (Oré), 10:643
- Symbolon*, 4:351–352
- Symbols, **13:660–662**
- Symbols, revelation in, **13:662–664**
- Symeon Logothetes, 2:799
- Symeon Metaphrastes, 1:93, 12:606
- Symeon the New Theologian (Monk of the Studion), 2:794, 12:436, **13:671–672**
- banished, 13:13
- Byzantine civilization, 2:769
- hesychasm, 2:763, 826
- Michael Psellus, 2:758
- Symmachians, 5:31
- Symmachus (Pope), St., **13:672–673**
- Acacian Schism, 1:50, 3:595
- Aeonius of Arles, St., 1:140
- altar of Victory, 1:337–338
- cardinalate, 3:104
- Church-State relations, 3:633
- Cosmas and Damian, 4:282
- decretal collections, 4:602
- Dioscorus (Antipope), 4:756
- Easter date controversy, 5:13
- Ennodius, 5:264, 265
- Lawrence (Antipope), 8:404
- papal authority, 12:355
- St. Agnes Basilica, 1:178
- Vatican construction, 14:393, 394
- Symmachus, Quintus Aurelius, **13:673–674**
- Sympathetic magic, 9:38
- Symphoniae sacrae* (Schütz), 12:792
- Symposium Aristotelicum*, 1:679
- Sympto-Thermal methods (STM), 10:176
- Synagoge* (Paulus Euergetinos), 11:45
- Synagoge Canonum*, 3:38
- Synagogues, 4:945–946, 8:780, 12:502, **13:674–675**, 760
- Synagogues, ancient, 13:675, **675–678**
- Synave, P., 3:26
- Synaxarium*, 5:466
- Synaxary, 12:606, **13:678–679**
- Synaxary of Constantinople, 13:679
- Syncerae et verae doctrinae de Coena Domini defensio* (Ochino), 10:535
- Syncretism, 12:67, 68
- Syncretistic controversy, 3:174
- Synderesis, 4:144, 674, **13:679–681**, 14:225
- Synechism, 11:58
- Synergism, **13:681–682**
- Synesius of Cyrene (Bp. of Ptolemais), 1:268, 829, 2:803–804, 3:323, **13:682–683**
- Synnot, Paul, 7:581
- Synnot, Richard, 7:581
- “The Synod in Exile” (Karlovtsy Synod), 10:683
- Synod of Baltimore (1791). *See* Baltimore, Councils of
- Synod of Dort, 4:79
- Synod of German Reformed Church, 5:468
- Synodal Hall (Sens, France), 3:698



- Synodal Letter* (Basil of Ancyra), 2:139  
*Synodical Letter* (Sophronius), 13:324  
*Synodicus* (Warnerius of Basel), 9:449  
*Synodos endēmousa*, 10:946  
 Synods (early church), 3:593, 8:293–294, 845, **13:694–695**  
*See also specific synods*  
 Synods of Bishops, 10:852, **13:683–688**  
   Canadian positions, 3:9  
   collegiality of, 5:39  
   common good, 4:21  
   *communio*, 4:30  
   denial of papal primacy, 8:463  
   ecclesiology of communion, 5:38  
   Episcopal conferences, 5:300–301  
   establishment of, 5:39  
   John Paul II (Pope), 13:686  
   People of God, 5:37  
   social justice, 13:244, 245  
 Synods of Bishops, assemblies, 8:292, 318, **13:688–694**  
   African Bishops (1994), 13:692  
   American Bishops (1997), 13:686  
   Asian Synod of Bishops (1998), 13:687  
   European Bishops (1999), 13:684  
   Lebanese Bishops (1995), 13:689  
   first ordinary general assembly (1967), 14:820  
   fifth World Synod of Bishops (1980), 13:691  
   sixth ordinary general assembly (1983), 13:688  
   eighth ordinary assembly (1990), 13:690  
   ninth ordinary assembly (1994), 13:693  
 Synoptic Gospels, **13:695–697**  
   Andrew, Apostle, St., 1:402, 403  
   baptism of the Lord, 14:202  
   biblical theology, 2:386  
   canonicity, 3:32  
   Church, 3:579  
   exegetical studies, 5:511, 522  
   grace, 6:381  
   guilt, 6:571  
   Jesus Christ, temptation of, 13:816–818  
   Jesus Christ, trial of, 14:178–181  
   John's Gospel, 7:892–893, 904  
   messianism, 9:545–547  
   miracles, 9:663–664  
   parables, 10:871–872  
   Peter, Apostle, St., 11:174, 175  
   redaction criticism scholarship, 10:303–304  
   Son of Man, 13:317  
   suffering servant, songs of the, 13:591  
   taxation and moral obligation, 13:768  
   temptation, 13:816  
   Thomas, St., 14:11–12  
   type and antitype, 14:254–255  
   will of God, 14:724  
   *See also* Luke, Gospel According to; Mark, Gospel According; Matthew, Gospel According to  
 Synoptic problem, canonicity, 3:29  
*Die synoptischen Streitgespräche* (Albertz), 5:521, 812  
*Syntagma* (*Against All Heresies*) (St. Hippolytus of Rome), 6:859  
*Syntagma* (Blastares), 2:435  
*Syntagma Canonum Antiochenum*, 3:38, 39, 59, **13:697–698**  
*La Synthèse thomiste* (Garrigou-Lagrange), 6:101  
 Synthesis, 11:948, **13:698**, 899  
   *See also* Analysis and synthesis  
*Synthetic Philosophy* (Spencer), 13:412  
*Syntagma* (St. Justin Martyr), 6:773  
 Syon Abbey (England), 5:243, **13:698**  
 Syracuse Cathedral (Italy), 7:663  
 Syria, **13:698–700**, 703  
   church architecture, 3:685  
   Church-state relations, 3:631  
   Commingle rite, 4:12  
   concelebration, 4:50  
   Confirmation, 4:85–86  
   covenant treaties, 4:325, 326  
   creedal statements, 4:352  
   cross, 4:380, 384–385  
   crucifixion art, 4:392–393  
   Crusades, 4:404  
   demographic statistics, 13:699  
   Laodicea, 8:328  
   liturgical history, 8:651–652  
   Manichaeism mission, 9:108–109  
   map, 13:700  
   Maronite Church, 9:192–194  
   monasticism, 9:789, 801  
   Syrian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 13:706–710  
   Syrian Orthodox Church (Oriental Orthodox), 13:705–706  
   *See also* Antioch, Ancient See of; Dura-Europos; East Syrian liturgy  
 Syriac Creed, 2:72  
 Syriac language and literature, **13:700–702**  
   Aristotelianism, 1:671  
   biblical catenae, 3:259  
   Elias Bar Shināyā, 5:156  
   father of literature, 13:16–17  
   hymnody, 7:241–242  
   text publication, 2:198  
 Syriac lectionary, 5:5  
 Syrian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 13:706–710, 708–709  
 Syrian Christianity, 2:744, 3:358–359, 4:295–296, 731, **13:703–710**  
 Syrian Church  
   ambos, 1:336  
   biblical canon, 3:26, 28, 32, 565  
   chorbishops, 3:526  
   clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:325  
   early, 3:593  
   lectors, 7:37  
   Monophysitism, 1:523  
   Passion tradition, 10:924–925  
   Solemnity of All Saints, 1:289  
   *See also* Jacobites (Syrian)  
 Syrian Jacobite Church. *See* Jacobite Church  
 Syrian liturgy, 3:556, 8:713, 11:125, **13:710–711**  
   *See also* East Syrian liturgy  
 Syrian Orthodox Church, 5:19, 13:705–706, 708–709  
   *See also* Jacobite Church  
 Syrian Orthodox Jacobite Church, 7:400  
 Syrianus (Greek philosopher), 1:670, 10:241  
 Syro-Malabar Church, 7:400, **13:711–715**  
   Carmelites, 3:130, 146–147, 459  
   Catholic Near East Welfare Association, 3:286  
   Chaldean Catholic Church, 3:369  
   clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:324  
   religious women, 13:189–190  
 Syro-Malabar liturgy, 5:3, 13:713, **715–718**  
 Syro-Malankara Church, 3:286, 7:400, **13:718–722**  
 Syro-Palestinian archaeology. *See* Biblical archaeology  
 Syropoulos, Sylvester, **13:722–723**  
*System der christlichen Gewissheit* (Frank), 5:323  
*System der christlichen Wahrheit* (Frank), 5:323  
*System der Philosophie im Grundriss* (Hartmann), 6:655

- System des transzendentalen Idealismus* (Schelling), 12:732
- System of Logic* (Hegel), 12:346
- System of Logic, Ratiocinative and Inductive: Being a Connected View of the Principles of Evidence and the Methods of Scientific Investigation* (Mill), 9:566, 630
- System of reason, 12:346
- Systema naturae* (Linnaeus), 5:260
- Systematic theology, 13:903
- Barth, Karl, 2:120
  - grace, 6:398
  - Kingdom of God, 8:175
  - Lipsius, R., 8:597
  - liturgical theology, 8:714–715
  - personalism, 8:227
  - as term, 4:814
  - See also* Dogmatic theology
- Systematic Theology* (Hodge), 6:901
- Systematic Theology* (Tillich), 14:76
- Le Système de la nature* (Holbach), 9:320
- Système de la nature, ou des lois du monde physique et du monde moral* (Holbach), 5:261
- Système de Philosophie* (Régis), 3:185, 9:74
- Système de politique positive* (Comte), 4:48
- Szántó, Arator. *See* Szántó, István
- Szántó, István, **13:723**
- Szoka, Edmund (Abp. of Detroit), 4:699
- T**
- Ta Duc Thinh, Martin, 14:497
- Taaffe, Peter, 7:581
- Tābal* (ritual cleansing), 2:57
- Tabb, John Banister, **13:725**
- Tabennisi (Egypt), **13:725–726**
- Tabernacle Church of Christ (Columbus, IN), 3:716
- Tabernacle Pulpit* collection (Spurgeon), 13:463
- Tabernacle Society, 8:134
- Tabernacles, 1:317, 348, 13:726, **726**
- Tabernacles, Feast of, **2:530–533**
- Table of the Seven Deadly Sins* (Bosch), 4:566
- Tables de Chaulnes* (Fénelon), 5:683
- The Tablet* (periodical), 8:842, 10:325, **13:726–727**
- Taboo and phenomenology of sin, 13:149
- Taborga, Miguel de los Santos (Abp. of Sucre), **13:728**
- Taborites, 1:548, 4:481, 7:231, 9:637, **13:728**
- Tabouillot, Nicolas, 12:278
- Tabourat, Anna (Mother), 7:207
- Tabula aurea* (Peter of Bergamo), 14:48
- Tacci Venturi, Pietro, 7:791, 792
- Taché, Alexandre Antonin (Abp. of Saint Boniface, MB), 3:8, 8:280, **13:728–729**, 729
- Tacitus, Cornelius, 5:264, 12:308, **13:729–730**
- Christian (term), 3:529
  - Church history, 3:591
  - Corvey Abbey, 4:281
  - Mount Carmel, 3:125
  - Nero, 10:250, 12:350
  - Roman persecutions, 3:592
- Tacitus, Marcus Claudius (Roman Emperor), 12:313
- Tack, Theodore, 1:891
- Tadini, Arcángelo, Bl., **13:730**
- Tadwinus. *See* Tatwine (Abp. of Canterbury), St.
- Tafel der kerstlygken Levens* (treatise), 3:241
- Tafna churches (Syria), 1:756, 757
- Tafoya, Arthur N. (Bp. of Pueblo), 3:859
- Taft, Robert F., 2:812, 5:7
- Tagle, Luis, 7:528
- Tagore, Rabindranath, **13:730–731**, 731
- Tahāfut al-Falācifah* (Algazel), 1:622
- Tahāfut al-Tahāfut* (Averroës), 1:622
- Taigi, Anna Maria, Bl., **13:731–732**
- Taille, Maurice de la, 4:207, 335–336
- Tailleferre, Germaine, 11:562
- Taine, Hippolyte, 2:478, 7:287, **13:732–733**
- Taino people, 3:108
- Tait, Archibald (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:444, 447
- Taiwan, 12:226, 13:189, **733–735**, 734
- Taizé, music of, 2:332, 333, **13:735–736**
- Taj Mahal (Agra, India), 7:619
- Takach, Basil (Bp. of Pittsburgh), 5:20, 11:86
- Takeya, Cosmas, St., 7:732
- Talamo, S., 12:671
- Talavera, Hernando de (Abp. of Talavera), 3:866, 6:823
- Talavera y Mendoza, Fernando de (Abp. of Granada), 3:610
- Talavero de la Reina (Spain), Martyrs of, 7:122
- Talbot, Francis Xavier, **13:736–737**
- Talbot, George, 3:119
- Talbot, James, **13:737**
- Talbot, John, Bl., 5:233, 10:447, **13:737**
- Talbot, Matt, **13:737–738**
- Talbot, Peter and Richard, 7:582, **13:738**
- Talebearing, 4:230, **13:739**
- Tales of the Mermaid Tavern* (Noyes), 10:471
- Talev, Damial (Bp.), 2:684
- Talking ass, tale of (Book of Numbers), 2:26
- Tall, Ammonius, 13:739
- Tall, Dioscorus (Bp.), 13:739
- Tall, Eusebius, 13:739
- Tall, Euthymius, 13:739
- Tall Brothers, **13:739**
- Tallaght Abbey (Ireland), 4:423, **13:739–740**
- Talley, T., 3:553
- Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de (Bp. of Autun), 5:971, **13:740–741**, 741
- Bernier, Étienne Alexandre, 2:324
  - Celles-Sur-Belle Monastery, 3:329
  - Civil Constitution of the Clergy, 3:753
  - Dupanloup, Félix, 4:942
  - Pius VII (Pope), 4:62
- Tallis, Thomas, **13:741–742**, 742
- Talmud, 5:508, 7:867, **13:742–747**, 743
- Akiba ben Joseph, 1:199
  - Apostles, 1:571
  - biblical canon, 3:24
  - biblical Chronicler, 3:565
  - Bombberg, Daniel, 2:476
  - books, 8:7
  - Caro, Joseph ben Ephraim, 3:148
  - challenged, 8:9
  - mishnah, 9:672
  - names for God, 13:77–78
  - origins, 8:7
  - Pharisees, 8:6
  - rabbinical statements, 8:7–8
  - See also* Rabbinic literature
- Tam multa* (apostolic brief, Pius VII), 11:212
- Tamagna, Giuseppe, 12:770
- Tamar (biblical figure), 6:126
- Tamaron y Romeral, Pedro (Bp. of Durango), **13:747–748**
- Tamburini, Michelangelo, **13:748**
- Tamburini, Pietro, 14:934
- Tamburini, Tommaso, 8:411, **13:748–749**, 749

- Tametsi* decree (1563), 3:54,  
10:218–219, **13:749–750**, 14:173
- Tamhīd of al-Bāquillānī, 8:110
- Tamil language, 2:339–340
- Tamil people, 13:465–466
- The Taming of the Shrew* (Shakespeare),  
2:116
- Tamisier, Marie Marthe Emilia, 5:433
- Tammuz, **13:750**
- Tanaka, Catherine, Bl., 7:734
- Tanaka, John, Bl., 7:734
- Tanaka, Maria, Bl., 7:733
- Tanaka, Paul, Bl., 7:733
- Tānās, Cyril (Patriarch), 1:13
- Tanaura, Mary, Bl., 7:733
- Tanchelm, 9:636, **13:750**
- Tancred (Norman crusader), 4:402,  
10:642, 12:229, **13:751**  
Bernard of Parma, St., 2:314  
Canon Law, 2:314, 3:49
- Tancred of Lecce, 3:776
- Tancredi* (Rossini), 12:389
- Tanda, Damian Yamichi, Bl., 7:733
- Tanda, Michael, Bl., 7:733
- Tanjur* (Lamaist texts), 8:299
- Tannaim (repeaters), 8:2
- Tannaitic literature, 13:746
- Tanner, Adam, 7:782, **13:751–752**
- Tanner, Edmund (Bp. of Cork and  
Cloyne, Ireland), **13:752**
- Tannery, P., 1:678
- Tanquerey, Adolphe Alfred, 12:777,  
**13:752–753**
- Tansi, Cyprian Michael Iwene, Bl.,  
**13:753**
- Tansi, Michael. *See* Tansi, Cyprian  
Michael Iwene, Bl.
- Tansillo, Luigi, 4:313
- Tantric yoga, 14:892
- Tantrism, 13:753, **753–754**
- Tanucci, Bernardo, 1:71, 308, 3:792,  
793–794, **13:754–755**
- Tanzania, **13:755–756**, 757
- Taoism. *See* Daoism
- Tao-Klardjethie monastic movement  
(8th–10th centuries), 10:689
- Taparelli d’Azeglio, Luigi, 5:397,  
12:766, 772, 13:242, **756**
- Taparelli d’Azeglio, Massimo. *See*  
Azeglio, Massimo Taparelli d’
- Tapia, Gonzalo de, **13:757–758**
- Tapis, Estevan, 2:862
- Tapper, Ruard, 2:18–19, **13:758**
- Tappouni, Ignatius Gabriel (Card.),  
**13:758–759**
- Tara, Synod of (697), 1:110
- Tarahumara Alta Jesuit Mission  
(Mexico), 9:709
- Tarahumara Baja Jesuit Mission  
(Mexico), 9:709
- Tarancón (Card.), 13:398
- Tarango, Yolanda, 5:677
- Tarantella* (Belloc), 2:231
- Tarascan people, 11:939
- Tarasius (Patriarch of Constantinople),  
St., 2:752–753, 793, 821, 7:282,  
**13:759**
- Tarde, Gabriel, 2:696
- Tardini, Domenico, **13:759–760**
- Targums, 8:173, 759, **13:760–762**
- Tārīḥ Taifat ar-Rūm al-Malakiyat war  
Rahbānīat alMuḥalliṣītat* (*History of  
the Catholic Melkite Community  
and of the Salvatorian Order*)  
(Bacha), 2:8
- Tarlattini, John Dominic, 10:931
- Tarphon, Rabbi, **13:762–763**
- Tarragon, Jean-Michel de, 5:51
- Tarsicius, St., **13:763**
- Tartars, 1:768, 4:370
- Tartini, Giuseppe, 13:763, **763–764**
- Tartosa, Spain, 4:827
- Taschereau, Elzéar Alexandre (Card.),  
3:8, **13:764**
- Tassin, R. P., 10:773
- Tasso, Torquato, 2:109, 111, 4:313, 401
- Tate and Brady Psalter*, 11:798
- Tatham, John, 10:281
- Tatian (Syrian Christian writer),  
**13:764–765**  
biblical canon, 3:30  
Christian philosophy, 3:538  
Church history, 3:593  
dialectics, 4:725  
Diatessaron, 4:731  
Divine judgment, 8:32  
Edessa, 5:82  
immortality, 7:348  
Justin’s tradition, 8:95  
procreation, 4:218
- Tatwin. *See* Tatwine (Abp. of  
Canterbury), St.
- Tatwine (Abp. of Canterbury), St.,  
**13:765**
- Tau sign, as early Christian symbol,  
13:667
- Tauler, Johannes, 3:605, **13:765–766**  
Albert the Great, St., 1:226  
apophatic theology, 1:568  
Dominican mysticism, 5:789  
Luther, Martin, 8:84  
pantheism, 2:629
- Rhenish spirituality, 13:453, 454
- Taunton, Ethelred Luke, **13:766–767**
- Taurinus, St., 8:323
- Taurobolium, 4:450, 10:92, 12:145,  
**13:767**
- Tausen, Hans, **13:767**
- Tavares dos Reis, Francisco (Father),  
5:10
- Tavast, Magnus, 5:732
- Taveira, Antonio, 5:8
- Taverner, John, 8:689, **13:767–768**
- Tax Commission, Walz v.* (1970), 3:667
- Taxation  
Church property, 3:726  
clergy, 4:243, 244, 253  
*Clericis laicos*, 2:502, 3:803  
Magna Carta, 9:40  
*See also* Papal taxation
- Taxation and moral obligation,  
**13:768–769**
- Taylor, A. E., 1:678
- Taylor, Charles, 8:552–553
- Taylor, Deodat, 4:122
- Taylor, E. B., 5:520
- Taylor, Frances Margaret, 11:494,  
13:769, **769–770**
- Taylor, Harriet, 9:630
- Taylor, Hugh, Bl., 2:573, 5:228, **13:770**
- Taylor, James Hudson, 3:499
- Taylor, Jeremy (Bp. of Down and  
Connor), 1:733, 3:152, **13:770**
- Taylor, Mark C., 4:594
- Taylor, Myron Charles, **13:770–771**
- Taylor, Nathaniel William, 10:280,  
**13:771**
- Taylor, Thomas, 1:677, 11:416
- Taylor, V., 7:850
- Taylor, William, **13:771**
- Taylorism. *See* New Haven theology
- Te Deum* (Bach), 2:6
- Te Deum* (Nicetas of Remesiana),  
**13:771–773**
- Te Deum*, in papal ceremony and  
vesture, 4:891, 7:252, 10:856
- Te Lucis Ante Terminum* (anonymous),  
**13:773**
- Teach Them* (statement of U.S. bishops),  
13:774
- Teachers, Ministry of, 13:169–170,  
**773–775**
- Teaching Authority of the Church  
(Magisterium), **13:775–782**
- Teaching of the Twelve Apostles. See*  
Didache
- Teaching Sisters of the Holy Cross,  
5:773

- Team ministry (Canon Law), 8:116, 424, **13:782–783**
- Tears of blood and bloody sweat (hematidrosis), 10:108
- Teatro critico universal sopra los erroes communes* (Feijóo y Montenegro), 12:770
- Teatro eclesiástico de las ciudades e iglesias catedrales de España: Vida de sus obispos y cosas memorables de sus obispados* (González Dávila), 6:343
- Teatro mexicano* (Vetancurt), 14:465
- The Technological Bluff* (Ellul), 5:172
- Technological societies, 13:784–786
- The Technological Society* (Ellul), 5:172
- The Technological System* (Ellul), 5:172
- Technology
- cultural evolution, 4:433–434
  - cybernetics, 4:451–453
  - innovation, as cause of moral complexity, 11:745
  - medical advances and ethics, 9:430
  - moral theology, 9:869
- Technology, philosophy of, **13:783–786**
- Technology, social effects of, **13:786–788**
- Techo, Nicolás Del, **13:788**
- Teefy, John Read, 2:142
- Teens Encounter Christ, in Kansas, 8:116
- Tefnut (Egyptian deity), 4:337
- Tegern See Abbey (Bavaria), **13:788**
- Teilhard de Chardin, Pierre, **13:788–790, 789**
- Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412
  - atheism, 1:825
  - causality, 3:306–307
  - community, 4:39
  - creation doctrine, 4:345, 347
  - defended by de Lubac, 8:840
  - end of the world, 5:217
  - evil, 4:649
  - final causality, 5:725, 727
  - humanism, 7:182
  - influence of, 5:859
  - mystical vision of, 10:116
  - opponent of Ruffini, Ernesto, 12:402
  - original sin, 10:670
  - panentheism, 10:821, 824
  - philosophy of technology, 13:786
  - process theology, 11:731
  - recapitulation in Christ, 11:953
- Tejada, Adalberto, 6:581
- Tejero Molina, Ignacio, Bl., 7:123
- Tekakwitha, Kateri, Bl., 3:5, 8:383, 10:310, 13:790, **790–791**
- Tel Aviv (Israel), 7:631
- Tel Hazor (Israel), 10:779
- Tela Ignea Satanae (The Fiery Darts of Satan)* (Wagenseil), 7:588
- Telecommunications, 8:843
- Télémaque* (Fénelon), 5:682
- Teleological ethics, 4:160, **13:791**
- Teleologists, 11:768
- Teleology, 2:407–408
- Telepathy, 3:759
- Telescope, 6:60
- Telesio, Bernardino, 1:677, 2:917, 12:122, 123, 13:345, **791**
- Telesphorus (Pope), St., 12:351, **13:792**
- Telesphorus of Cosenza, **13:792**
- Telesthesia, 3:759
- “*Tell It Like It Is*”—*Catechetics from the Black Perspective*, 10:158
- Tell Keisan (Israel), 2:380
- Tellenbach, G., 3:813
- Tellenpeck, Paul, 12:33
- Telliamed* (Maillet), 5:260
- Tello, Antonio, **13:792**
- Tellus Mater* (Roman deity), 5:3, 697
- Telmon, Peter, 7:33–34
- Temanza, T., 3:675
- Tembleque, Francisco de, **13:792–793**
- Temperament, 3:387, **13:793–794**
- Temperance, virtue of, 3:388, 4:212, 13:239, **794–795**
- Temperance Movements, 8:134, 449, **13:795–802, 798**
- Les Tempes Modernes* (periodical), 12:697
- The Tempest* (Shakespeare), 13:64, 66
- Tempier, Étienne (Bp. of Paris), **13:802**
- Aristotelian physics, 12:811
  - Latin Averroism controversy, 1:623, 674, 936, 12:761, 14:20–21
  - Siger of Brabant, 13:112
  - unity of intellect, 7:511
- Tempier, Stephen (Bp. of Paris), 1:51, 4:882
- Tempietto, 3:671
- Templars, 9:625, 626, **13:802–805, 14:489**
- abolition of, 4:301
  - Armenia, 1:702
  - banking, 3:726
  - chivalry, 3:519
  - Duranti, William the Younger, 4:950
  - founding, 5:843
  - Honorius II (Pope), 7:82
  - James II, 12:547
  - Jerusalem, 7:774
  - Knights of Malta, 8:193
  - Knights of the Sword, 8:199
  - Louis VII, 8:799
  - military order, 4:402
  - Philip IV, 1:943
  - Scottish religious orders, 12:833
  - Spain, 13:3, 88
  - suppression, 1:194–195, 3:603, 779
- The Temple* (Herbert), 5:161
- Temple, Frederick (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:594
- Temple, presentation at. *See* Presentation of the Lord
- Temple, William (Abp. of York and Canterbury), 2:622, 12:98, **13:805**
- Temple, William, Sir, 13:641
- Temple of Jerusalem, 7:633, 643–644, 767
- Temple of Ramses II (Nubia), 11:882
- Temple of Solomon* (Erlach), 13:809
- Temple of Zerubbabel (Israel), 13:810
- Temples, 5:120, 122, 125–126, 126, 131–132, 9:535–537, **13:805–808**
- See also* Synagogues, ancient
- Temples, in the Bible, 13:306, 306, **808–811**
- Temples and Temple-Service in Ancient Israel* (Haran), 14:858
- Templum Dei Mysticum* (Papczyński), 10:860
- Temporal values, theology of, 4:695, **13:811–812**
- Temptation, 3:387, 4:68, **13:812–814**
- Temptation, in the Bible, **13:814–816**
- Temptations of Jesus, 4:717, 8:857, **13:816–818**
- Tempting God, **13:818**
- Ten Books on Architecture* (Vitruvius), 12:308
- Ten Commandments, **4:4–9, 5, 10:9, 13:159–160, 160**
- Bible, 4:4–6, 703
  - catechesis, 3:234, 240, 242, 4:8–9
  - moral theology, 4:6–8
- Ten Decades of Alms* (Roemer), 12:283
- Ten Thousand Martyrs, Legend of, **13:818–819**
- Tencarari, Zoen (Bp. of Avignon), 1:942–943
- Tencin, Pierre Guérin de (Card.), **13:819**
- Tenebrae*, **13:819–820**
- Tengström, Sven, 11:97
- Teniers, David, 1:539
- Tennant, F. R., 2:223



- Tennent, Gilbert, 5:969, 11:676  
 Tennent, William, 6:425  
 Tennessee, **13:820–824**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
 Tennyson, Alfred, 1:762  
 Tenon, M., 7:131  
 Tenorio, Gonzalo, **13:824–825**  
 Tents of meeting, 3:466, 4:607, **13:825**  
 altars, 1:320  
 anointing, 1:477  
 ark of the covenant, 1:690  
 expiatory sacrifice, 13:159  
 Shekinah, 13:77–78  
 showbread, 13:88  
 Yom Kippur, 1:838  
 Teoctist Arăpașu (Romanian Orthodox Church Patriarch), 10:692  
 Tep Im Sotha, 2:902  
 Tepehuanes Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:709  
 Tephillah, 2:290  
 Tepl Monastery (Prague), 7:144, **13:825–826**  
 Ter Doest Abbey (Lissewege, Belgium), **13:826**  
 Ter Khatchik I Archaruni (Armenian Catholicos), 1:453  
 Teresa, M. Angeline (Mother), 3:128  
 Teresa Benedicta of the Cross, St. *See* Stein, Edith, St.  
 Teresa Margaret of the Sacred Heart, St., 3:128, **13:826**  
 Teresa of Avila, St., 2:109, 5:167, **13:826–830**, 827, 828  
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310  
 Álvarez, Baltasar, 1:325  
 Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412  
 Anne of Jesus, Ven., 1:468  
 Anne of St. Bartholomew, Bl., 1:468  
 Arbiol y Diez, Antonio, 1:629  
 Báñez, Domingo, 2:49–50  
 Carmelite spirituality, 3:130, 135, 139  
 contemplation, 4:204, 205, 206, 209  
 Counter Reformation, 3:611  
 critical editions, 13:122  
 Discalced Carmelites, 3:127, 142–143, 144–145, 611  
 as Doctor of the Church, 11:32  
 enclosure, 3:126  
 Francis of Osuna, 5:872  
 gift of tears, 4:45  
 Gratian, Jerome, 6:422  
 John of the Cross, St., 7:987  
 life of, by Ribera, 12:220  
 mental prayer, 11:599  
 mystical phenomena, 10:106  
 mystical prose, 10:118  
 prayer of quiet, 11:866  
 reform, 4:310, 311, 313  
 spiritual direction, 4:762  
 spirituality, 13:447  
 universal call to holiness, 7:6  
*Vita Christi*, 8:853  
 Teresa of Calcutta. *See* Mother Teresa of Calcutta  
 Teresa of Firenze. *See* Manetti, Teresa Maria della Croce, Bl.  
 Teresa of Florence. *See* Manetti, Teresa Maria della Croce, Bl.  
 Teresa of Jesus (Mother). *See* Gerhardinger, Karolina Elizabeth Frances, Bl.  
 Teresian Institute, 11:564–565, **13:830**  
 Teresian Sisters, 12:587  
 Terill, Anthony, **13:830–831**  
 Terme, Jean Pierre Éteinne, 4:293, 12:31  
 Termehr, Josephine (Mother Xavier), 5:889  
*Terminorum musicae diffinitorium* (Tinctoris), 14:87  
*Términos de origen costarricense que se encuentran en documentos de los siglos XVII y XVIII* (Thiel), 14:1  
 Terms (logic), 1:949, 4:609–611, **13:831**  
 Ternovskiy, Peter, 12:434  
 Terreni, Guido, 3:133  
 Territorial churches, 6:181  
 Terrorism, 1:153, 286, 10:319–320  
*Tertio Millennio Adveniente* (apostolic letter, John Paul II), 7:1003, 11:747, 13:692, **832–834**  
 Tertius (African deacon), 3:403  
 Tertullian (ecclesiastical writer), 3:186, 11:290, **13:834–838**, 835  
*Acts of the Martyrs*, 1:93  
 agape, 1:170  
*anima naturaliter christiana*, 1:455, 489  
 Antichrist, 1:516  
 Apocalypse iconography, 1:543  
 apostolic succession, 1:591  
 Arnobius the Elder, 1:717  
 astrology, 1:812  
 baptism, 2:62–63, 67, 75  
 baptism and penance, 12:467  
 biblical canon, 3:21, 26, 32  
 Britain, 2:620  
 burial, 2:699  
 Canon Law, 3:37  
 capital punishment, 3:85  
 catechumenate, 3:250  
 Catholic term, 3:274  
 causality, 3:303  
 Christian persecution, 12:353  
 Christology, 3:560  
 Church property, 3:723  
 Clement I (Pope), St., 3:774  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:323  
 Confirmation, 4:86  
 consubstantiality, 4:198, 7:65  
 contraception, 4:220  
 corporate character of penance, 7:436  
 creedal statements, 4:350, 351  
 Cyprian, St., 4:457, 458  
 danger of secular paideia to faith, 10:754  
 demonology, 4:646  
 descent of Christ into hell, 4:684  
 dialectics, 4:725  
 Divine judgment, 8:32  
 docetism, 4:797  
 Donatism, 4:863  
 Easter Vigil, 5:14–15  
 Ebionites, 5:31  
 exegetical works, 5:509, 511–512  
 exorcism, 5:551  
 fish as symbol of Christ, 5:747  
 following Christ, 5:788  
 founder of theology in the West, 13:904  
 Greco-Roman schooling, 6:430  
 Holy Trinity, 14:191–192, 203  
 immortality, 7:348, 349, 353  
 impassibility of God, 7:358  
 Latin used, 8:362  
 lauds, 8:380  
 libelli pacis, 8:531  
 liturgical history, 8:652  
 Luke's Gospel, 8:859  
 martyrs and martyrdom, 4:83, 9:228–229  
 military service, 9:626–627  
 Montanism, 1:547, 3:186, 5:148, 9:636, 828  
 morning and evening prayers, 14:462  
*On Prayer*, 8:413  
 original sin, 5:651  
 patristic theology, 10:967  
 penance, 4:225  
 penitential controversy, 11:72–73  
 philosophy, 10:958–959  
 preaching, 11:607–608  
 presbyters, 11:674  
 priesthood, 11:698–699

- refreshment (*refrigerium*), 12:26  
rings, 12:248  
Roman persecutions, 3:592  
sabellianism, 12:462  
soul, 13:342, 354  
standing and kneeling, 8:648  
theological use of prescription, 11:681  
unity of Church, 4:28  
works of charity, 3:402, 403  
*See also* Patristic era  
*Teseida* (Boccaccio), 2:448  
Tesellated pavements, 10:1–3  
Tesser, J. H. M., 3:16  
Test Act (England, 1673), 5:248  
Test Oaths (England, 1672–1678), 10:501  
*Testament* (St. Clare of Assisi), 5:898  
*Testament* (St. Francis of Assisi), 5:898  
Testament, in the Bible, **13:838**  
*Testamentum Domini*, 3:38  
*Testamentum Nephtali*, 3:630  
*Testem benevolentiae* (apostolic letter, Leo XIII), 1:84, 354, 356, 6:779, **13:838–839**  
Testera, Jacobo de, **13:839**  
*Testimonia* (Cyprian), 4:457, 13:37, **839**  
*Testimony in Israel* (*Te'ûdâ be-Yiśra'el*) (Levinsohn), 6:663  
*Tête d'or* (Claudel), 3:767–768  
Tetens, J. N., 5:263  
Tetragamy dispute (Byzantine Church), 1:646, 2:756–757, 786, 823, 4:174, 8:473–474  
Tetragrammaton. *See* Yahweh  
*Tetrapla* (Origen), 10:654  
Tetrarch, **13:839**  
Tetzl, Johann, 1:233, 8:879, 12:16, **13:839–840**  
*Te'ûdâ be-Yiśra'el* (*Testimony in Israel*) (Levinsohn), 6:663  
Teutonic Knights, **13:840–844**  
castle, 13:841  
Christian of Prussia, 3:537  
Christianity in Russia, 12:419  
colonization, 4:414  
Conrad of Querfurt, 4:137  
Knights of Columbus, 8:190  
Knights of Dobrin, 8:192  
Knights of the Sword merge, 8:199  
Lithuania, 8:604  
opposition, 8:341, 342  
tyrannicide, 4:171  
works of charity, 3:412  
*See also* Knights of the Sword  
Tewkesbury Abbey (Gloucestershire, England), 13:844, **844–845**  
Texas, **13:845–847**  
Catholic archives, 1:640  
Congregation of Incarnate Word and Blessed Sacrament, 7:371, 372  
labor issues, 8:843  
Oblate Fathers of Texas, 12:676  
Sisters of Charity of the Incarnate Word, 7:369–370  
Sisters of Divine Providence at Our Lady of the Lake (Texas), 12:641–642  
Sisters of Divine Providence of Texas, 13:182  
Spanish mission, 9:716  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
*Texas Monthly v. Bullock* (1989), 3:661  
*The Text of the New Testament* (Lake), 8:297  
Tezza, Luigi, Bl., **13:848**  
Thābit, Zayd ibn, 11:877, 878  
Thabit ibn Qurra, 12:810  
Thaddeus of Parma, 1:675, 937  
Thailand, 2:657, 671–672, 8:186, **13:849–851**, 850, 851  
Thailand, Seven Martyrs of, BB., **13:848–849**  
Thaïs, St., **13:851–852**  
Thales (Greek philosopher), 6:440  
astrology, 1:811  
atomism, 1:832, 4:958  
causality, 3:297  
hylozoism, 7:239  
matter, 9:339  
physical sciences, 12:800–801  
Thalhofer, Valentin, **13:852**  
*Thalia* (*Banquet*) (Arius), 10:347  
Thamby, Joseph, 7:406  
Thanatology, **13:852–855**  
Thanet Abbey (England), 5:324  
Thangbrand, 7:275  
Thangmar of Hildesheim, 2:328, **13:855–856**  
Thanh Thi Le, Inés, 14:497  
Thanh Van Dinh, Juan-Baptist, 14:497  
Thanksgiving, as an end to prayer, 11:592, 594  
Thannabaur, P. J., 12:665  
*The Thantos Syndrome* (Percy), 11:114  
Thaumur, Louise, 6:528  
Thayer, John, 2:553, **13:856**  
Thé, Nicolás, 14:497  
*Theaetetus* (Plato), 12:398  
Theandric Acts of Christ, **13:856–857**  
Theas, Pierre (Bp.), 11:45  
Theater  
baroque period, 2:115–116  
Crusades theater, 4:401  
Jesuits, 4:313  
Romans, 4:893  
Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, 12:392  
*See also* Drama  
Theater of the Absurd, 1:49  
Theatine Sisters, 2:282  
Theatines, **13:857–858**  
Armenia, 1:703  
church architecture, 3:703  
Diana, Antonino, 4:729  
founding, 2:855–856, 3:54, 610, 782, 4:310, 13:857–858  
Somascans, 13:310  
*Theatrum crudelitatum* (Verstegan), 14:460  
Thebaid (Egypt), 4:686, **13:858**  
*La Thébaïde en Amérique ou Apologie de la vie solitaire et contemplative* (Rouquette), 12:391  
Theban Legion, 5:438, 12:567, **13:859**  
Thébaud, Augustus, **13:859**  
Thebes (Egypt), 1:362  
Thecla (Mother) (Teresa Merlo), 12:570  
Thecla, St., **13:859–860**  
Theft, 4:41–43, 5:84, 12:142–144, **13:860–861**  
Theft, in the Bible, **13:861**  
Theglath-Phalasar I. *See* Tiglath-Pileser I (King of Assyria)  
Theiner, Augustin, **13:861–862**  
Theisen, Jerome (Father), 12:553  
Theism, 1:310, 12:768, **13:862–864**  
*See also* Deism  
Thelen, Bonaventure (Brother), 1:275  
Thematization, process of, 13:896  
Thémines, Bishop de, 11:212  
Themistius (Greek rhetorician), 1:277, 670, 676, 833, 2:768, 7:510  
Theobald (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:219, 2:125, 5:240, 7:984–985, 12:232, 13:864, **864**  
Theobald, St., 3:99  
Theobald IV of Champagne, 4:411  
Theobald of Canossa, 12:643  
Theobald of Étampes, 10:729, **13:864–865**  
Theobald of Provins, St., **13:865**  
Theobald of Vaux-de-Cernay, St., **13:865**  
Theocentrism, 1:508, **13:865–866**  
Theocracy, 3:631, 13:248, **866–867**  
*See also* Government

- Theoctistos (Byzantine logothete), 4:474  
 Theoctistus, St., 5:460, 12:509  
 Theodard of Narbonne (Abp.), St., **13:867**  
 Theodatus (King of the Ostrogoths), 1:172  
 Theodemir (Bp.), 12:681, 683  
 Theoderic (Antipope). *See* Theodoric (Antipope)  
 Theodicy, 1:496, 780, 8:458, 13:586, **867–869**  
*See also* Natural theology  
 Theodolinda (Queen of the Lombards), 1:664  
 Theodora (Byzantine empress, c. 497–548), **13:869–871**, 870  
 Agapetus I (Pope), St., 1:172  
 Anthimus of Trebizond, 1:503  
 early life, 8:96  
 Justinian I, 8:101–102  
 Monophysitism, 1:525, 3:596, 13:123  
 new patriarchs, 8:97  
 Procopius of Caesarea, 11:738  
 Theodora (Byzantine empress, c. 810–862), 2:793, 821, 5:23, 7:309, 11:310, **13:871–872**  
 Theodora the Elder (d. 926), 1:387, 8:321, 13:869  
 Theodora the Younger (d. 950), 8:321, 13:869  
 Theodore (Antipope), **13:872**  
 Theodore (Bp. of Valais), St., 12:567  
 Theodore (Mother), 5:878  
 Theodore I (Pope), 2:749–750, 11:843, 844, **13:872**  
 Theodore I Lascaris (Byzantine Emperor), 2:760, 787  
 Theodore II (Pope), 12:346, **13:872–873**  
 Theodore II Ghesquière (Abbot), 12:533  
 Theodore II Lascaris (Byzantine Emperor), 1:257, 735, 2:761, 809  
 Theodore Ascidas (Abp. of Caesarea), 3:596, 4:191, 858, 5:587, 8:97–98, **13:873**  
 Theodore de Beze, 5:867  
 Theodore Lector, 2:797, 6:872, 13:91, **873–874**  
 Theodore of Canterbury, St., 3:70, 598, 5:239, **13:874**  
 Chad, St., 3:359  
 ecclesiastical meetings, 4:243  
 Ermenburga, St., 5:324  
 Hedda, St., 6:701  
 Theodore of Celles, 2:609, 4:377  
 Theodore of Gaza, 1:676, 2:762  
 Theodore of Mopsuestia (Bp.), 5:4, 5, 83, **13:874–876**  
 Adrianus, 1:130  
 apocatastasis, 1:548  
 baptism of Jesus, 2:72  
 catechesis, 3:228  
 catechumenate, 3:251  
 Christology controversies (patristic era), 1:119, 523, 3:365, 561  
 condemnation, 4:191, 192, 467  
 Council of Chalcedon, 3:365  
 Council of Orléans, 1:895  
 creedal statements, 4:352, 353–354  
 Diodore of Tarsus, 4:750, 751  
 exegetical works, 5:511  
 Julian of Eclanum, 8:48  
 Leontius of Byzantium, 8:502  
 liturgical history, 8:652  
 Nestorianism doctrine, 10:252–253  
 Nestorius, 10:14, 254  
 School of Antioch, 1:524, 527  
 Song of Songs, 13:318  
 theology of Christ, 7:814, 816  
 Three Chapters controversy, 14:63–64  
 works, 13:875  
 Theodore of Rhaithu, **13:876**  
 Theodore of Sykeon, St., **13:876**  
 Theodore of Tarsus (Abp. of Canterbury), 1:448, 449, 2:196, 3:408, 5:14  
 Theodore the Studite, St., 2:794, 13:877, **877–878**  
 Byzantine chant, 2:742, 743, 803  
 Byzantine Church, 2:752  
 Great Lavra Rule, 10:31  
 hymnology, 7:242  
 iconoclasm, 2:753, 793, 821, 7:282, 10:915  
 Leo III (Pope), St., 8:480  
 Leo V (Byzantine Emperor), 8:473  
 pentarchy, 2:822  
 poetry, 2:804–805  
 Ukraine, 13:79  
 Theodoret (Bp. of Cyr), **13:878–879**  
 Adrianus, 1:130  
 Apollinarianism, 1:560  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:324  
 condemnation, 4:191, 192, 860  
 Council of Chalcedon, 3:365, 561  
 Council of Orléans, 1:895  
 Cyril of Alexandria, 2:793  
 deposition of Nestorius, 4:467  
 Diatessaron, 4:731  
 diptychs, 4:759  
 ecclesiastical historiography, 6:872  
 editions of works, 13:168  
 Eutyches, 5:461  
 excommunication, 5:273  
 exegetical works, 5:511  
 Fathers of the Church, 5:640  
 historiography, 2:797  
 James, St., 12:681  
 Nestorianism, 1:391, 527  
 relics, 12:52  
 Robber Council of Ephesus, 3:363  
 School of Antioch, 1:524, 527  
 studies, 8:429  
 taking baptismal name practice, 10:139  
 Three Chapters controversy, 14:64  
 works, 13:878–879  
 Theodoric (Antipope), **13:879–880**  
 Theodoric Borgognoni of Lucca (Bp. of Cervia), **13:880**  
 Theodoric of Freiberg, 1:226, 675, 12:798, 813, **13:880–881**  
 Theodoric the Goth, 13:103  
 Theodoric the Great (King of the Ostrogoths), 3:595, 6:369, 8:92, 404, 453, 11:932, **13:881–882**  
 Arator, 1:627  
 Cassiodorus, Flavius Magnus Aurelius, 3:208  
 Castel Sant’Angelo, 3:212  
 Catholic establishment, 7:656  
 churches in Rome, 12:355  
 Ennodius’ sermon in honor of, 5:265  
 Epiphanius of Pavia, 5:292  
 sarcophagus of, 12:691  
 Symmachus (Pope), St., 13:672  
 Theodoricus Teutonicus de Vriberg. *See* Theodoric of Freiberg  
 Theodorouych, Josaphat (Mother), 2:145  
 Theodosius (Monophysite Patriarch of Alexandria), 1:503, 8:97, **13:882**  
 Theodosius, St., 2:143  
 Theodosius I (Roman Emperor), 9:334, 12:319, 13:884, **884**  
 Ambrose, St., 1:338  
 Ammianus, Marcellinus, 1:361  
 Apollinarianism, 1:560  
 Arianism, 1:663  
 Church history, 3:594  
 Constantinople Council I, 4:184, 354  
*defensor civitatis*, 4:609  
 divination, 4:786  
 ecclesiastical organization of the empire, 5:17–18  
 Euphrasia, St., 5:449



- First Council of Constantinople, 2:780
- Gratian, 6:422–423
- Oracle of Delphi, 4:632
- relics, 1:314
- Theodosius I Boradiotes (Patriarch of Constantinople), **13:883–884**
- Theodosius II (Byzantine Emperor), 12:322, **13:882–883**, 883
- Assyrian Church of the East, 1:805
- Atticus of Constantinople, St., 1:839
- Boniface I (Pope), St., 2:498
- Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:317
- clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:324
- Council of Chalcedon, 3:363
- Council of Ephesus, 5:273
- Dioscorus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:756
- Domnus of Antioch, 4:859–860
- Nestorius exiled, 10:254
- philosophical school of Constantinople, 2:820
- Pulcheria, St., 11:815
- Sisinnius (Pope), succession of, 13:169
- Sozoman, 13:372
- works of charity, 3:409
- Theodosius of Palestine, St., **13:884–885**
- Theodosius the Deacon, collection of, **13:885**
- Theodotos Melissenos Cassiteras (Patriarch of Constantinople), 1:504, 2:753
- Theodotus (Gnostic writer), **13:885**
- Theodotus of Ancyra (Bp.), 1:93, **13:885–886**
- Theodotus of Laodicea (Bp.), 5:451
- Theodramatik* (Balthasar), 2:34–35
- Theoduin (Bp.), 1:498
- Theodulf (Abp. of Orléans), 5:842, 6:241, 12:539, **13:886**, 14:595
- Angers, 1:431
- Canon Law, 3:43
- Carolingian reform, 3:156, 425
- Carolingian Renaissance, 3:159, 160, 425
- Clement of Ireland, St., 3:799
- hymns, 7:246, 253
- Lediradus, 8:458
- Libri carolini*, 8:557
- medieval Latin literature, 9:443, 444
- preaching, 11:611
- Theōdūs abū Qurra (Melkite Bp. of Harran), **13:886–887**
- Theognis of Nicaea, 1:527, 4:181
- Theognostus (Byzantine archimandrite), 1:272, **13:887**
- Theogonic myths, 10:127
- Theogony* (Hesiod), 4:283, 5:2
- Theoleptus (metropolitan of Philadelphia), **13:888**
- Theological life, 13:438
- Theologia Christiana* (Abelard), 1:19
- Theologia Christiana dogmatico-moralis* (Concina), 4:59
- Theologia dogmatica catholica* (Schwetz), 12:795
- Theologia dogmatica et moralis ad usum seminariorum* (Bailly), 12:771
- Theologia dogmatica et moralis secundum ordinem Catechismi Tridentini* (Alexandre), 1:267
- Theologia dogmatica orthodoxa* (Palmieri), 10:812
- Theologia mentis et cordis* (Contenson), 4:211
- Theologia moralis* (Busenbaum), 12:766
- Theologia moralis* (Lacroix), 8:273
- Theologia moralis* (Lehmkuhl), 8:455
- Theologia moralis* (Reiffenstuel), 12:34
- Theologia moralis* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:310–311, 14:48, 51
- Theologia moralis in quinque libros partita* (Laymann), 8:419
- Theologia moralis super decalogum et sacramentia* (Sporer), 13:461
- Theologia moralis universa ad mentem S. Alphonsi* (Scavini), 12:726
- Theologia naturalis (Liber creaturarum)* (Raymond of Sabunde), 11:937
- Theologia platonica* (Ficino), 5:710, 12:121
- Theologia scholastica* (Tanner), 13:751
- Theologia scholastico-dogmatica iuxta mentem D. Thomae* (Gotti), 14:51
- Theologia Thomistica* (Xarrié), 12:773
- Theologia thomistico-scholastica Salisburgensis* (Mezger), 14:51
- Theologia Wirceburgensis* (Wirceburgenses), 14:776
- Theologiae graecorum patrum vindicatae circa universam materiam gratiae libri III* (Habert), 6:595
- Theologiae Jesuitarum praecipua capita* (Chemnitz), 3:463
- Theologiae Moralis adv. Laxiores probabilistas pars prior* (Baron), 2:104–105
- Theologiae Moralis Institutiones* (Génicot), 6:135
- Theologiae moralis principia, responsa, consilia* (Vermeersch), 14:452
- Theologiae moralis summa bipartita* (Baron), 2:104–105
- Theologiae verae christianae apologia (An Apology for the True Christian Divinity: Being an Explanation and Vindication of the People Called Quakers)* (Barclay), 2:97, 6:4
- Theologians, 11:76, 13:780
- See also specific theologians
- Theologica eclectica* (Taylor, Jeremy), 13:770
- Theologica Germanica* (treatise, anonymous), **13:888**
- Theologica scholastica secundum viam et doctrinam diviger* (Mezger), 12:765
- Theologicae regulae* (Alan of Lille), 1:65
- A Theological Anthropology* (Balthasar), 9:814
- Theological censure, 10:453
- Theological College of the Sulpician (Washington, DC), 13:600
- Theological conclusions, 10:454, **13:888–889**
- Theological Gallicanism, 6:75, 77
- Theological Investigations* (Rahner), 10:667
- Theological methods, 13:913
- “Theological Oath” (1813), 10:502
- Theological Orations* (St. Gregory of Nazianzus), 6:515–516
- Theological Seminary of Virginia, 5:297
- Theological Studies* (periodical), 10:68, 433
- Theological symbolism, **13:669–671**
- Theological terminology, **13:889–891**
- Theologically certain notes, 10:454
- Theologie der Hoffnung* (Moltmann), 13:925
- Theologie der Vorzeit* (Kleutgen), 12:774
- Theologie moralis decalogalis et sacramentalis per modum conferentiarum casibus practicis illustrata* (Elbel), 5:143
- La Théologie naturelle* (Yves de Paris), 14:898
- Théologie sacramentaire (Theology of the Sacraments)* (Pourrat), 11:564
- Theologik* (Balthasar), 2:34–35
- Die theologische Lehre über die Verträge* (Schwane), 12:793
- Theologische Quartalschrift* (Schanz), 12:729, 14:234
- Theologischen Jugendschriften* (Hegel), 6:705
- Theologisches Literaturblatt* (newspaper), 12:181

*Theologisches Wörterbuch zum Neuen Testament* (Kittel), 8:186, 14:234

**Theology, 13:891–902**

accident, 1:64–65  
 adoptionism, 10:252  
 Advent, 1:134  
 African American Catholics, 1:160, 162  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:480–484  
 anthropomorphism, 1:512  
 Apostles, 1:572–573  
 articles of faith, 1:764  
 ascension of Jesus Christ, 1:771–772  
 Austrian manual of, 8:188  
 Canon Law, 3:49–50  
 catechesis, 3:232  
 Christian philosophy, 3:540, 541  
 concept of transcendental multitude, 10:59  
 conscience, 4:141–146  
 conservatism and liberalism, 4:163  
 death of God, 4:583–586  
 deconstructionism, 4:594–595  
 definition, 9:849, 870  
 demons, 4:646–650  
 demonstration, 4:653  
 diaconate, 4:552–553  
 disposition, 4:778  
 Divine revelation, 13:914  
 early Church, 5:339–340  
 Ecumenical dialogues, 5:78–79  
 final causality, 5:727–728  
 function, 8:764  
 genetic technologies, 7:178  
 historical interpretation, 8:177  
 human soul, 13:352–353  
 humility, 7:205–207  
 immortality, 7:352–354  
 Jansenist mentality, 7:719  
 justification, 8:81–84  
 kalām, 8:110  
 kerygma, 8:158  
*loci theologici*, 8:743  
 narrative, 10:151–154  
 natural law doctrine and contemporary, 10:193–195  
 nature, 10:211–213  
 obedience, 10:506–508  
 omnipotence of God, 10:591–592  
 omniscience, 10:596–599  
 ontologism, 10:604  
 optimism, 10:614  
 original justice, 10:663–664  
 original sin, 10:665–671

Parousia, 10:900–902  
 religious studies, 13:229  
 retrieval and reinterpretation, 8:545  
 revelation, 13:892  
 science, 9:568–569  
 scripture, 13:902–913  
 17th–18th century overview, 3:613–615  
*sobornost*, 8:165  
 Spanish hegemony, 13:392  
 substance, 13:579  
 symbols, 13:663  
 traducianism and generationism, 14:140  
 transubstantiation, 14:158–160  
 wisdom, 8:743, 14:786–787  
*See also* Angelology; Biblical theology; Christocentrism; Christology; Death, theology of; Dogmatic theology; Person, in theology; Positive theology; Sacramental theology; Theology, speculative; *specific issues; specific theologians*  
 Theology, history of, 8:743, **13:902–918**  
 Theology, influence of Greek philosophy on, 8:758–764, **13:918–921**  
 Theology, natural, **13:921–923**  
 Theology, speculative, 4:813–814, 818–820, 13:894, 898–900, 903–904, 907  
 Baader, Franz Xaver von, 2:1  
 Benoît, Pierre, 2:285  
 Clement of Alexandria, St., 3:799  
 mysteries, 10:84–85  
 mysticism, 13:908  
 Origenism, 10:656, 657–659  
 patristic, 10:965–966  
 positive theology, 13:900–901  
 Thomism, 13:906–907  
 Theology and prayer, **13:923–924**  
 Theology and sociology, **13:924–925**  
*Theology of History* (Balthasar), 6:891  
 Theology of Hope, **13:925–927**  
*Theology of Liberation, A* (Gutiérrez), 10:623, 11:166  
*Theology of Proclamation* (Rahner), 11:892  
*Theology of Saint Luke, The* (Conzelmann), 10:303  
*Theology of the New Testament* (Bultmann, tr. by Grobel), 5:523  
*Theology of the Sacraments (Théologie sacramentaire)* (Pourrat), 11:564  
 Theonas of Alexandria, St., **13:927**  
 Theonilla (martyr), 3:770

Theopaschite controversy, 7:262, 8:92, 96  
 Theopaschite formula, 3:596, 4:191  
 Theopempt (Metropolitan of Kiev), 14:272  
 Theophane of Nicaea, 2:828  
 Theophanes (9th c. monk), 13:928  
 Theophanes (Byzantine religious), **13:927–928**  
 Theophanes III (Metropolitan of Nicaea), 2:827, 13:928  
 Theophanes Continuatus, 2:798  
 Theophanes Graptos, St., 13:927–928  
 Theophanes Nonnus, 2:799  
 Theophanes of Medaia, 13:928  
 Theophanes Siciliotes, 13:928  
 Theophanes the Confessor, St., 8:473, **13:929**  
*Theophania* (Eusebius of Caesarea), 5:452  
 Theophanies, **13:929–930**  
 Theophano (Byzantine princess), 7:926, 927  
 Theophanu (Holy Roman empress), 10:714  
 Theophilanthropy, 5:853, 975, **13:930**  
 Theophilus of Edessa, 1:172  
 Theophilus (Benedictine writer), **13:930–931**  
 Theophilus (Bp. of Caesarea), 2:846–847  
 Theophilus (Byzantine Emperor), 2:753, 7:282, **13:931–932**  
*Theophilus* (Roswitha of Gandersheim), 12:389  
 Theophilus of Alexandria (Patriarch), 5:279, 292, **13:932**  
 Anastasius I (Pope), St., 1:387  
 Arianism, 1:268  
 Cyril of Alexandria, 4:465  
 Innocent I (Pope), St., 7:468  
 John Chrysostom, St., 3:595, 7:946–947  
 Moses the Black, St., 10:8  
 Origen controversy, 12:404  
 Synod of the Oak, 10:491–492  
 transmigration of souls, 14:157  
 works, 13:932  
 Theophilus of Antioch (Bp.), St., 2:172, 3:32, 228, 274, 560, **13:932–933**  
 Theophilus of Corte, St., **13:933**  
 Theophilus Protospatharios, 2:808  
 Theophoros, Christ as, 1:391  
 Theophrastus (Greek philosopher), 1:668, 680, 684  
 biology, 2:400  
 Boethius, 1:673

- logic, 8:748-749  
 unity of intellect, 7:510
- Theophylactus (Abp. of Orchrid, Yugoslavia), **13:934**
- Theophylactus (Count of Tusculani), **13:933-934**
- Theophylactus (Metropolitan of Bulgaria), 2:824
- Theophylactus (Patriarch), 2:458
- Theophylactus (Roman politician), 1:387, 8:321, 321-322, 13:15
- Theophylactus Simocatta, 2:798
- Theorema theologiae angelicae Benedictino-Thomistica* (Pley), 12:765
- Theoremata metaphysicorum* (Martini), 12:768
- Theory, 1:949, 8:544, 10:20-21, **13:934**  
 See also Knowledge, theories of  
*Theory of Evolution Judged by Reason and Faith, The* (Ruffini), 12:402  
*Theory of Justice, A* (Rawl), 10:205  
 Theory of the unconditioned, 1:183  
*Theosevia* (religion), 6:459  
*Theosis*, 4:237
- Theosophy, 1:512, 8:539, 12:660, **13:934-936**
- Theotecnus (Bp. of Caesarea), 10:800
- Theotocopuli, Domenico. See El Greco (painter)
- Theotokos, 5:273, 10:13, 252-253, **13:936-937**  
 Armenia, 1:700  
 Byzantine theology, 2:766, 823  
 Cassian, John, 3:206  
 Celestine I (Pope), St., 3:317  
 Christology, 3:561  
 Council of Chalcedon, 3:365  
 Council of Ephesus, 10:14  
 Cyril of Alexandria, 1:391, 3:317, 4:465-466  
 doctrine, 10:252-253  
 false doctrines regarding, 10:13-14  
 icons, 7:278, 279, 279  
 Lawrence of Brindisi, 8:406  
 liturgical commemorations, 10:15  
 mystery, 10:14-15  
 Nestorianism denial, 10:252-253  
 Origen, 10:657  
 title given to Mary, 10:14  
 See also Christology controversies (patristic era); Mary, Blessed Virgin; Mother of God
- Theotokos, a Theological Encyclopedia of the Blessed Virgin Mary*, 5:208
- Theotonius, St., 12:673, **13:937**
- Therapeutae (Egypt), 1:776, **13:937-938**
- Thérèse de Lisieux, St., 3:128, 130, 138, 7:207, **13:938-939**
- Thérèse Desqueyroux* (Mauriac), 5:219
- Thérèse of St. Augustin (Mother), 4:44
- Thérèse of St. Ignatius, Bl., 4:44
- Thérèse of the Child Jesus. See Thérèse de Lisieux, St.
- Thérèse of the Heart of Mary, Bl., 4:44
- Theresia, Bl., **13:939-940**
- Therry, John Joseph, 1:900, 13:940, **940**
- Thervingi. See Visigoths
- Thesaurus casuum conscientiae* (Sayer), 12:716
- Thesaurus indicus* (Avendaño), 1:932
- Thesaurus silviniacensis* (Mesgrigny), 13:371
- Theses on Feuerbach* (Marx), 5:707
- Theses theologicae* (Lessius), 8:518
- Thessalonians, Epistles to the, 5:304-305, **13:940-942**  
 Antichrist in, 1:515  
 authorship, 4:704  
 baptism, 2:60  
 charisms, 3:578  
 Church, 3:578-579, 582-583  
 edification, 5:85  
 eschatological events, 13:40  
 grace, 6:382  
 heaven, 6:685  
 human sexuality, 13:48  
 Kingdom of God, 8:174  
 Lord's Prayer, 8:783, 784  
 Parousia, 5:216, 7:354, 10:895-896, 898  
 peace, 11:50  
 Silas (Silvanus), 13:119  
 sin, 13:145  
 spirit, 13:425  
 spirituality, 13:438  
 Word of God, 13:438
- Thessalonica, massacre of (390), 1:338
- Thessalonica, Treaty of (1148), 1:126
- Thessalonica Basilica, 1:171
- Thessalonicensis*, 3:40
- Thetford Priory (Norwich, England), **13:942**
- Theuderic (King of Burgundy), 3:864
- Thevarparampil, Augustine (Father), 7:406
- Thévenet, Claudine, St., 12:101, **13:942**
- Thévenet, Marie Saint-Ignace. See Thévenet, Claudine, St.
- Thi Dang Le, José, 14:497
- Thi Van Truong, Pedro, 14:497
- Thibault, Philip, 3:137, 143
- Thiel, Bernardo Augusto (Bp. of Costa Rica), 4:289, **14:1**
- Thiemann, Ronald, 5:830
- Thiemo, Bl., 12:670, **14:1-2**
- Thien van Tran, Tomás, 14:497
- Thiering, Barbara, 4:563
- Thierry, Augustin, 5:703
- Thierry de Fribourg. See Theodoric of Freiberg
- Thierry of Chartres, **14:2-3**  
 Bernard Silvester, 2:317  
 Boethius, 2:457  
 cathedral and episcopal schools, 3:441  
 Clarenbaud of Arras, 3:761  
 number symbolism, 3:674  
 School of Chartres, 12:758
- Thierry of Fleury, **14:3**
- Thiéry, Armand, 12:776
- Thietmar (Bp. of Merseburg), 1:462, 9:451, **14:3**
- Thill, Frank A., 3:287
- Thils, Gustave, 1:596, 6:890
- Thimelby, Gabriel, 5:237
- Thin Trong Pham, Luca, 14:497
- Things, 1:60, 4:780, **14:4-6**
- Thinking with the Church, Rules for (St. Ignatius of Loyola), 14:6
- Thiofrid of Echemnach, 7:248, **14:6**
- Thionville (Diedenhofen), Councils of, 1:248, **14:7**
- Third Collection* (Lonergan), 8:773-774
- Third General Conference of the Latin American Episcopate. See Puebla (Mexico) Conference (1979)
- Third Isaiah. See Trito-Isaiah (anonymous poet-prophet)
- Third Messenger (Manichaeism), 9:112
- Third Order Carmelite Sisters of Saint Teresa, Manetti, Teresa Maria della Croce, founding, 9:106
- Third Order Dominican Sisters, 9:589
- Third Order of St. Francis. See Franciscans, Third Order Secular
- “Third Rome” (Moscow), 10:694-695, 12:423
- Third Spiritual Alphabet* (Francis of Osuna), 3:135
- Third Unitarian Church (Chicago), 3:716
- Thirkeld, Richard, Bl., 5:228, **14:7**
- Thirlby, Thomas (Bp. of Ely), 5:180
- Thirteen Days Devotion, 5:874
- Thirteen Principles (Judaism), 8:8
- Thirty Years' War (1618-48), 3:612, **14:8**  
 Altenburg Abbey, 1:321

- Thirty Years' War (1618-48) (*continued*)
- Austria, 1:912
  - background and impact, 14:10–11
  - Bohemian War (1618-23) of, 4:483, 14:8–9
  - Catholic revival, 4:313–314
  - Charles I, 3:432
  - church architecture, 3:706
  - Comenius, John Amos, 4:1, 2
  - Corbey Abbey, 4:281
  - Danish War (1625-29) of, 14:9–10
  - Edict of Restitution, 12:144
  - Ferdinand II, 5:688
  - Germany, 6:181–182
  - Hapsburgs, 6:639
  - Swedish Intervention (1630-35), 14:10
  - Swedish-French War (1635-48), 14:10
  - See also* Westphalia, Peace of
  - Thirty-Nine Articles, 4:80, **14:7–8**
  - Anglican orders problem, 1:434
  - Anglican protest, 5:188
  - Anglican Reformation, 1:443, 3:608, 609
  - Anglo-Catholic interpretation of, 5:795
  - apocrypha, 3:27
  - Augsburg Confession, 1:850
  - Donne, John, 4:868
  - Episcopal Church (U.S.), 5:298
  - Westminster Assembly, 4:79
  - Thiry, Paul, 3:716
  - Thmuis (Egypt), **14:11**
  - Tho, Martin, 14:497
  - Tholuck, Friedrich A. G., 5:322, 467, 12:726
  - Thomaeus, Leonicus, 1:676
  - Thomar (Tomar) Monastery (Portugal), **14:11**
  - Thomas (17th c. Irish martyr), 7:581
  - Thomas (17th c. Japanese martyr), 7:734
  - Thomas (King of Bosnia), 2:459
  - Thomas, Apostle, St., **14:11–12**
    - Afghanistan, 1:153
    - India, 7:392, 394
    - legendary missionary to China, 3:489
    - mystic's knowledge of God, 10:113
    - notion of order, 10:628–629
    - omniscience and study, 10:599
    - shrine, 13:94
    - Syro-Malabar Church founding, 13:711
    - transcendentals, 14:5
    - truth, 14:224–225, 226
  - Thomas, Bradwardine, **14:29**
  - Thomas, Evangeline (Sister), 1:639
  - Thomas, John, 3:527
  - Thomas, Joseph, 3:350
  - Thomas, L., 1:170
  - Thomas, M. M., 7:405
  - Thomas À Kempis, 5:774, **14:12–13**, 13
    - Amort, Eusebius, 1:363
    - Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:311
    - Brethren of the Common Life, 2:607
    - Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:69
    - Devotio Moderna, 4:708, 12:767
    - mysticism, 3:605
    - spiritual direction, 4:762
  - Thomas I (Bp. of Syro-Malankara Church), 13:718–719
  - Thomas II of York, **14:39–40**
  - Thomas Agni, **14:13**
  - Thomas Aquinas, St., 5:424, 7:424, **14:13–22**, 16
    - abortion, 1:29
    - Abrabanel, Isaac, 1:36
    - absolute, 1:41–42
    - abstraction, 1:45, 47, 48, 12:820, 13:579
    - academic freedom, 1:51
    - accident, 1:60–61, 62, 63, 65
    - acedia, 1:67
    - act, 1:73–75
    - action and passion, 1:77, 78, 79
    - action at a distance, 1:80
    - active life, 1:83
    - Adam, 1:105
    - adoration, 12:85
    - Adoro Te Devote*, 1:120
    - aesthetics, 1:142, 145
    - agility, 1:176–177
    - Albert the Great, St., 1:224, 226
    - alchemy, 1:239
    - Alexandre, Noël, 1:267
    - Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:311
    - ambition, 1:334
    - analogy, 1:372, 374–379, 377–379
    - analysis and synthesis, 1:381–382
    - angelology, 1:414–415, 420, 422
    - Anima Christi*, 1:455
    - Anointing of the Sick, 1:482
    - Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:496
    - Antoninus, St., 1:537
    - anxiety, 1:540
    - apologetics, 1:564
    - apophatic theology, 1:568
    - Apostles' Creed, 1:577
  - Arabian philosophy, 1:622, 623, 672, 674
  - aristocracy, 1:667
  - Aristotelianism, 1:670, 675
  - art, 1:744
  - articles of faith, 1:764
  - Ascension of Jesus Christ, 1:772
  - aseity, 1:779–780
  - Assumption of Mary, 1:800
  - assumptus homo* theology, 1:802
  - astrology, 1:813
  - Athanasian Creed, 1:815
  - atomism, 1:833, 834
  - atonement, 1:837
  - attributes of being, 14:152
  - attrition, 1:842–843
  - Augustinianism, 1:878
  - avarice, 1:928, 929
  - Avicbron, 1:939
  - Avicenna, 1:941
  - Bartholomew of Lucca, 2:126
  - beatific vision, 2:169, 170, 171–172
  - beatitudes in Christian life, 2:178–179
  - beauty, 2:185
  - being, 2:206–209
  - Bernard Lombardi, 2:306
  - Bernard of Auvergne, 2:306
  - Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:341
  - biblical canon, 3:26
  - biblical catenae, 3:258–259
  - biblical hermeneutics, 6:792–793
  - biblical inspiration, 7:495–496
  - biblical theology, 2:382
  - Biel, Gabriel, 2:391
  - bilocation, 2:396
  - bishops, 2:418
  - blasphemy, 2:434
  - Boethius, 1:673, 2:457
  - Brentano, Franz, 2:604
  - Byzantine theology, 2:826, 837
  - Canon Law, 3:50
  - canonization, 14:22–23
  - canonization and vindication, 14:47
  - “capital grace” doctrine, 11:986
  - capital punishment, 3:87
  - Carmelite spirituality, 3:137
  - Cassian, John, 3:207
  - casuistry, 3:219–220
  - catechesis, 3:232, 241
  - Catechism of the Council of Trent*, 3:239
  - Catherine of Siena, St., 3:273

- causa finalis* or *motivum* of action, 10:27
- causality, 3:298–299  
 agents, 1:175  
 analogy, 1:376  
 Divine causality, 3:303, 304  
 efficient causality, 1:78  
 first cause, 3:308–309  
 formal cause, 3:300  
 substance, 3:301
- certitude, 3:351, 354
- chance, 3:376
- charisms, 3:391
- charity, 1:83, 3:395, 396–400, 8:826
- chastity, 3:444, 8:872
- choice, 3:520–521
- Christian philosophy, 3:540, 541
- Church-State relations, 1:675, 3:637
- civil authority, 1:921
- classification of the sciences, 12:819–820
- cogitative power, 3:823, 824  
 commentary by Rubio, Antonio, 12:399
- common good, 4:18
- communion of saints, 4:36
- compatibility of Casel's doctrine, 10:99
- Complutenses, 4:45
- concept/conceptualism, 4:51, 52, 53
- conformity, 4:93
- connatural knowledge, 8:205
- conscience, 4:144–145, 148–149
- consciousness, 4:152
- consent, 4:158–159
- consequentialism, 4:159, 160
- conservation, 4:161, 162
- contemplation, 4:204, 205–206, 207
- Contenson, Guillaume de, 4:211
- continence, 4:211
- contingency, 4:213, 5:504
- continuum, 4:215
- contradiction, 4:223
- contrition-attribution distinction, 4:226, 227–230
- contumely vs. derision, 4:677
- conversion, 4:240
- Corpus Christi* feast, 4:272
- correctoria*, 4:274–278
- cosmological argument, 4:285–287
- David of Dinant, 4:541
- definition, 4:610
- degrees of ecstasy, 5:60
- democracy, 4:639–640
- demonology, 4:648
- demonstration, 4:653
- descent of Christ into hell, 4:685
- devotion, 4:708–709
- dialectics, 4:727
- distinction, 4:779
- Divine concurrence, 4:71–73
- Divine indwelling, 7:442, 443
- division, 4:793–794
- docility, 4:797
- dogma as term, 4:811
- double effect principle, 4:881
- double truth theory, 4:882
- doubt, 4:883
- dreams, 4:904, 905
- drunkenness, 4:911
- dualism, 4:915
- dulia, 4:932
- Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:947
- ecclesiastical approval, 14:22–24
- empiricism, 5:197
- end of the world, 5:216
- envy, 5:269
- epikeia, 5:290
- epistemology, 5:301–304
- eschatology, 5:344
- essence and existence, 5:361, 364–367, 534–536, 539
- eternity, 5:381, 383
- ethics, 5:389–390
- Eucharist, 1:65, 471, 5:424, 425
- eudaemonism, 5:439–440
- eutrapelia* (recreation), 5:461
- exemplarism, 5:525–526
- existence of first unmoved mover, 10:21, 24
- existential metaphysics, 5:539–540
- experience, 5:554, 555
- expiation, 5:565
- expositions of Aristotle, 14:26
- extrinsicism, 5:571
- faith, 3:357, 5:597, 598
- faith and beliefs, 2:222, 223
- Farges, Albert, 5:624
- Farrell, Walter, 5:631
- Ferrariensis, 5:693
- final causality, 5:724, 727–728
- final perseverance, 11:133, 134
- finite being, 5:730–731
- first principles, 5:745
- following of Christ, 5:789
- freedom and will, 5:929, 935–936, 938
- freedom of conscience, 4:148–149
- freedom of religion, 5:947–949
- friendship, 6:8
- friendship with God, 6:11
- fruits of the Holy Spirit, 7:46
- fundamental option, 6:26
- Garrigou-Lagrangé, Réginald, 6:102
- generation, 5:718
- Giles of Rome, 1:888, 6:220–221
- glorified body, 6:242–243
- good, 6:348–349
- good works, 6:358
- grace, 3:390, 533, 6:387–389, 393, 402
- grace, state of, 6:410
- grace and human freedom, 8:772–773
- grace and nature, 6:411
- habit, 6:598, 599–600
- habitual sin, 13:162
- happiness, 2:170
- hell, 6:727
- hellfire, 6:728
- Henry II, 5:788
- Hervaeus Natalis, 6:659
- Holy Orders as sacrament, 7:38
- Holy Spirit, baptism in, 7:45
- Holy Spirit, gifts of, 7:48
- Holy Trinity, 1:86, 14:196–197, 205
- hominisation, 7:64
- honor, 7:78
- hope, 7:92, 94, 95, 101
- human knowledge of Christ, 7:819
- human will, 14:722
- humanism, 7:194, 198
- humility, 7:206–207
- hylomorphism, 7:238
- hymns, 7:249, 253
- idea, 7:293–294
- idealism, 7:297
- identity, 7:303
- identity principle, 7:304
- ignorance, 7:315
- illumination, 7:320
- images, veneration of, 7:325–326
- imagination, 12:913
- immanence, 7:340
- immortality, 7:349
- immutability of God, 7:355–356, 358–359
- impenetrability, 7:362
- incest, 7:377–378
- incommunicability, 7:379
- indifferent acts, 7:420–421
- individuation, 7:425–426
- indulgences, 7:437
- ineffability of God, 7:445–446

Thomas Aquinas, St. (*continued*)

- infinity, 7:458–459
- infinity of God, 7:460–461
- innatism, 5:743
- intellect, 7:507, 508
- intellection, 8:204
- intellectualism, 7:514
- intelligible species, 13:408–409
- intention and species, 13:408
- intentionality, 7:517–519
- intuition, 7:533, 534
- involuntariness, 7:539–540
- irrationalism, 7:586
- jealousy, 7:748
- John Baconthorp, 7:940
- joy, 7:1059
- judgment, 8:24–25
- justice of God, 8:72
- justification, 9:511–512
- justification and merit, 8:83
- just-war tradition, 14:636
- Kantianism and Maréchal, 8:127
- Kant's ideas compared, 8:124
- knowledge, 8:200–201
  - acquisition of, 8:208
  - intellectual, 12:795–796
  - principles, 5:744
  - theories of, 8:216–217
- knowledge of Christ, 7:829
- knowledge of principles, 12:796
- Latin Averroism, 1:670, 933, 935, 936
- Latin use, 8:364
- Lauda Sion salvatorem*, 8:377–379
- law, 8:390, 391
- lay confession, 8:412
- Liber de causis*, 8:533
- liberal arts, 8:537–538
- lifelong learning, 5:95
- light of glory, 2:174–175
- living God, 8:572
- location, 8:742
- logical relations, 12:43
- love, 8:830
- luck, 8:848
- lying, 8:900
- Maimonides, 1:673
- man, concept of, 9:90–91
- man, natural end of, 9:98–99
- Mariology, 9:170
- marriage, 1:151
- master-servant relationship, 13:208
- mathematics, 9:326
- matter, 9:343
- medieval Latin literature works, 9:460
- merits of ontological argument, 10:602
- metaphysics, 5:745, 9:551–552
- methodology, 9:565
- moderate realism, 11:943
- modesty, 9:758–759
- monarchy, 9:781
- moral circumstances, 3:742
- moral theology, 5:394, 9:862
- morals, definition of, 9:850
- mystery of God, 6:283–284
- mystical theology, 13:434
- mysticism prose of, 10:118, 822
- natural law, 10:179, 181, 184, 185, 186–191, 202
- natural theology, 13:921–922
- nature, 13:618
- necessity, 10:225
- necessity of the Incarnation, 7:375–376
- nonbeing, 10:417
- notion of truth, 14:223, 231
- noumena concept, 10:463
- ontological perfection, 11:118
- ordination, 7:39
- origin of life, 8:576, 577
- participation, 10:907–910
- patristic thought on image of God, 10:962
- penance, 11:70
- person, 11:146, 147
- personality, 11:155
- Peter of Bergamo, 11:197
- phantasm, 11:225–226
- philosophy of nature, 10:209, 11:305
- physical evils, 5:489
- physical laws, 11:315
- physical premotion, 11:669, 670, 671
- pietas* element of love for fatherland, 10:956
- place, 11:401–402
- place of God in philosophy, 6:309–310
- pleasure, 11:418
- Polemical works, 14:27
- political authority, 13:239–240
- possibility, 11:551, 552
- potency, 11:556–557
- potency and act, 11:558–559
- power of generative action, 10:14
- prayer, 11:593
- preaching, 11:627
- predestination, 11:647, 651
- predetermination, 11:658, 659
- priesthood, 11:701–702
- primacy of Christ, 7:836
- private property, 13:254
- privation, 11:722, 723
- professorships, 14:17–18, 19–21
- proofs for the existence of God, 6:298–305, 315–317
- propassions of Christ, 11:754
- prophecy, 11:763
- proportionality, 11:767
- providence of God, 11:782–783
- prudence, 11:789–792
- psychology, 11:803, 805–806
- pure acts, 11:821
- pure nature, 11:823–824
- pure spirits, 13:423
- purgatory, 11:827
- quiddity, 11:864
- redemption, 11:985, 988
- reflection, 12:1–2
- Reginald of Peperino, 12:30
- relation, 12:43–44
- relics, 12:54–55
- rhetoric, 12:212
- Romano of Rome, 12:340
- Roselli, Salvatore Maria, 12:380–381
- sacerdotium et regnum*, 11:700
- sacramental theology, 12:468–470, 13:671
- Sacraments, 1:925
- sacrifice, 12:516–517
- sanctity, 7:2
- scholars of, 8:230
- scholastic education, 5:90
- scholasticism, 12:767–779
- science, 12:795
- self, concept of, 12:882
- sense knowledge, 4:22, 12:910
- senses, 12:912
- sensibles, 12:915
- sexual relations, 8:872, 873–874, 875
- Siger of Brabant, 13:113
- similarity, 13:126
- Simon, Yves René Marie, 13:128
- simony defined, 13:135
- simple apprehension, 1:604, 605
- sin, mortal and venial, 13:151, 155
- social vs. general justice, 13:242
- society, 13:276, 277
- society (church as), 13:285
- soul, 13:334–335, 344, 355
- soul-body relationship, 13:357–358
- speculative theology, 13:906–907

- speculative-practical cognition, 3:825, 826
- spiritual discernment, 4:765–766
- spiritual life, 13:433, 446
- spiritual perfection, 11:120–121
- spirituality, 13:453
- spontaneous generation, 13:460
- state, nature of, 13:253
- subsistence, 13:571–572, 574
- substance, 13:575–577, 576
- substantial change, 13:580–581
- supernatural, 13:617
- teaching of theology, 13:923–924
- temperament, 13:793
- temperance, 13:794–795
- temptation, 13:812–813
- Ten Commandments, 4:8
- theft, 13:860
- theodicy, 13:868
- theological application of music, 10:72
- theological mysteries, 10:83
- theology of Church, 3:581–582, 586–588
- transcendentals, 14:150
- transubstantiation doctrine, 14:158–159
- Trinitarian processions, 11:734–735
- two natures of Christ, 7:818
- tyrannicide, 14:256
- understanding, 14:293–294
- understanding faith, 13:894
- unicity thesis, 5:817
- union between God and the created intellect, 2:175
- unity of intellect, 7:511–512
- universals, 14:324
- virtue, 14:549
- virtue of justice, 8:67
- vision of God, 4:690–691
- voluntariness, 14:584
- war, 4:150
- will and willing, 14:722
- wisdom, 14:785
- words, 14:836
- works and English translations, 14:24–28
- works of charity, 1:301, 302
- See also* Neoscholasticism and Neothomism; *Summa theologiae* (Aquinas); Thomism
- Thomas Aquinas and Radical Aristotelianism* (Van Steenberghen), 14:387
- Thomas Association, 5:631
- Thomas Bellaci, Bl., **14:29**
- Thomas Corsini, Bl., **14:30**
- Thomas de S. Jacinto, Bl., 7:734
- Thomas del S. Rosario, Bl., 7:733
- Thomas Gallus of Vercelli, 2:184, **14:30**
- Thomas Hélye, Bl., **14:30–31**
- Thomas Jorz, **14:31**
- Thomas Magister, 2:773, 810
- Thomas Netter of Walden. *See* Netter, Thomas
- Thomas of Bayeux, **14:31**, 894
- Thomas of Brotherton, 10:421
- Thomas of Buckingham, **14:31**
- Thomas of Bungey, **14:32**
- Thomas of Cantelupe, St., 5:242, **14:32**
- Thomas of Cantimpré, 9:462, **14:32–33**
- Thomas of Celano, 4:742, 5:737, 871, 898, 8:50, **14:33**
- Thomas of Charmes, 12:767
- Thomas of Claudiopolis (Bp.), 7:280
- Thomas of Claxton, **14:33–34**
- Thomas of Cobham, **14:34**
- Thomas of Corbridge, **14:34**
- Thomas of Eccleston, 5:899, **14:35**
- Thomas of Farfa, St., 5:623–624, **14:35**
- Thomas of Jesus (De Andrada), 1:889, 3:146, **14:35**
- Thomas of Jesus (Díaz Sanchez de Avila), 3:145, 4:206, **14:36**
- Thomas of London. *See* Becket, Thomas, St.
- Thomas of Marleberge, 5:487
- Thomas of Pavia, 12:288, **14:36**
- Thomas of Štítiné, 7:230
- Thomas of Strassburg, 1:875, 879, 883, 888, **14:37**
- Thomas of Sutton, 4:275–276, 5:818, **14:37**, 45
- Thomas of Todi, 11:619
- Thomas of Tolentino, Bl., 10:557, **14:38**
- Thomas of Villanova, St., 1:236, 888, **14:38**
- Thomas of Wilton, 1:937, **14:39**
- Thomas of York, 1:878, 2:185, 10:72, 12:760, **14:39**
- Thomas v. Review Board* (1981), 3:663
- Thomas Waleys, **14:40**
- Thomasius, Christian, 3:174, 5:47, 255, 262, 10:183, 14:844
- Thomasius, Gottfried, 5:323
- Thomassin (Louis d'Eynac), 12:765, **14:40**, 41
- Thomism, **14:40–57**
- 16th century renewal, 9:862–863
- 19th century revival, 12:394, 671
- abstraction, 1:45–46
- accident, 1:60–61, 62
- act, 1:73–74
- action and passion, 1:77
- aesthetics, 1:145–146
- Aeterni patris*, 1:74, 147, 592, 678–679, 3:624, 12:774
- Alamanni, Cosmo, 1:204
- Albert the Great, St., 1:226
- Alexandre, Noël, 1:268
- Álvarez, Diego, 1:326
- analogy, 1:372–373, 378–379
- apologetics, 1:566
- appetite, 1:600–602
- Arabian philosophy, 1:672
- Aristotelianism, 1:674
- aseity, 1:779–780
- Augustinianism, 1:883
- Bernard of Auvergne, 2:306
- Bernard of Trille, 2:317
- Billot, Louis, 2:395
- Billuart, Charles René, 2:396
- Blondel, Maurice, 2:441
- Cajetan (Tommaso de Vio), 2:854, 3:588
- Capreolus, John, 3:92–93
- Carmelites, 3:136, 137, 139, 14:46
- Cathrein, Viktor, 3:294
- causality, 3:304–305
- Chenu, Marie-Dominique, 3:466
- Chesterton, Gilbert Keith, 3:470
- choice, 3:521
- classification of the sciences, 12:821
- cogitative power, 3:823, 824
- Commer, Ernst, 4:11
- communication, 4:24
- Complutenses, 4:45
- concepts, 4:51
- condemnation, 14:44
- contrition-attribution distinction, 4:226, 227–230
- correctoria*, 4:274–278
- Council of Trent, 14:23, 49–50
- Counter Reformation, 4:311–312
- cowardice, 4:332
- Crathorn, John, 4:334–335
- created actuation by uncreated act, 4:336
- creation doctrine, 4:345
- Crockaert, Peter, 4:374
- Cursus theologicus*, 12:618–619
- diffusion, 14:47–48
- discursive power as term in, 4:775
- distinction, 4:779–782
- Divine concurrence, 4:71–72



- Thomism (*continued*)
- doctrines, 14:41–43
  - Dominic of Flanders, 4:831
  - Dominican legislation, 14:45
  - early controversies (13th century), 12:266, 269
  - early Jesuit legislation, 14:49
  - Franciscan opposition, 14:44–45
  - German School, 14:46
  - Gilson, Étienne Henri, 6:227–228
  - González y Díaz Tuñón, Ceferino, 6:346
  - Humani generis*, 7:181
  - humanism, 7:194, 198
  - hylomorphism, 7:238
  - Immaculate Conception, 7:334
  - impeccability, 7:360–361
  - Jansenism, 1:892, 2:396
  - John of the Cross, St., 3:136
  - Journet, Charles, 7:1058
  - Leo XIII (Pope), 1:147, 592, 678–679, 2:395, 854, 3:624
  - Maritain, Jacques, 9:178
  - matter and form, 9:351–352
  - mechanism, 9:418
  - neoscholasticism and neothomism revival, 10:244
  - 19th–20th century renewal, 3:624
  - nominalism, 4:51, 335
  - Oxford controversy, 12:230, 266
  - Pegis, Anton Charles, 11:56
  - Peter of Bergamo, 11:197
  - Peter of La Palu, 11:200
  - philosophical pluralism, 11:427–428
  - Le Point de départ de la métaphysique* (Maréchal, Joseph), 9:145–146
  - prior to Council of Trent, 14:48–49
  - reaction to condemnation, 14:44
  - Roselli, Salvatore Maria, 12:380–381
  - Schäler, Konstantin von, 12:730
  - scholasticism, 12:757–779
  - second movement, 14:48–51
  - sensation, 12:907
  - 17th-century commentaries and textbooks, 14:50–51
  - soul, 13:344
  - speculative theology, 13:906–907
  - Suarezianism, 13:561
  - Torquemada, Juan de, 3:604
  - William of Ockham, 9:862
  - See also* Neoscholasticism and Neothomism; Scholasticism; Scotism; Thomas Aquinas, St.; Thomism, transcendental
  - Thomism, transcendental, 6:311, 14:52–57
  - Le Thomisme devant la philosophie critique* (Maréchal), 14:53
  - Thomistarum Triumphus* (Charles of the Assumption), 3:436
  - Thomistic analysis
    - awareness of natural law, 10:190
    - connatural knowledge, 8:205
    - Divine law vs. natural law, 10:202
    - Divine revelation and papal teaching, 10:190–191
    - effects of natural law, 10:189–190
    - essentials of natural-law doctrine, 10:187–189
    - Institute of Philosophy at Leuven, 8:824
    - Ledesma, P., 8:443
    - Leo XIII (Pope), 8:491, 493
    - León, Luis de, 8:497
    - Leonine Commission, 8:499–500
    - liberal arts, 8:537–538
    - Liberatore, M., 8:550
    - limbo, 8:590
    - limitation, 8:591–592
    - natural law, 10:186–187, 187
    - order of universe, 14:329–332
    - role of theology, 8:774
    - Sertillanges, A., 13:23–24
    - similarity, 13:126
    - sin, constitutive elements of, 13:152
    - time, 14:79–82
    - unity, 14:317
  - Thompson, David B. (Bp. of Charleston, SC), 13:367
  - Thompson, Francis, **14:57–58**
  - Thompson, James, Bl., 5:228, **14:58**
  - Thompson, John. *See* Woodcock, John, Bl.
  - Thompson, Newton, 10:36
  - Thomson, J. J., 1:836
  - Thomson, William, Bl., 5:229, **14:58**
  - Thong Kim Nguyen, Andrew, 14:498
  - Thoreau, Henry David, 3:755, **14:58–59**, 59, 146, 147–148
  - Thoresby, John (Abp. of York), 4:8
  - Thorlák Þórhallsson, St., 7:275, **14:59**
  - Thorman, Donald Joseph, **14:60**
  - Thornburgh v. American College of Obstetricians and Gynecologists*, 1:33–34
  - Thorndike, Herbert, 3:152
  - Thorndike, L., 10:207
  - Thorne, John, Bl., 5:226
  - Thorney Abbey (England), 1:22, **14:60**
  - Thornhill, John, 7:528
  - Thornton, John, 1:544
  - Thorpe, Catharine Antoninus (Mother), 4:839
  - Thorpe, Robert, Bl., 5:231, **14:60–61**
  - Thou, Nicholas (Bp. of Chartres), **14:61**
  - Thought* (periodical), 10:904
  - Thoughts, morality of, 6:25, 9:323, 13:153, **14:61–62**
  - Thoughts on Religious Experience* (Alexander), 1:251
  - Thoughts on the Comets of 1680* (Bayle), 2:164
  - Thoulouze, Jean de, 12:590
  - Thouret, Joan Antida, St., **14:63**
  - Thraseas (Bp. of Eumenia), 1:785
  - Threat, **14:63**
  - Three Chapters, **14:63–65**
    - African Church, 10:432
    - Ambrosian Rite, 1:343
    - Aquileia, 1:607
    - Assyrian Church of the East, 1:805
    - Athala of Bobbio, St., 1:815
    - Carthage, 3:187
    - Christology, 3:561
    - condemnation, 8:97–98
    - Constantinople Council II, 4:186, 191–192
    - Council of Orléans, 1:895
    - Eustace of Luxeuil, St., 5:456
    - Facundus of Hermiane, 5:587
    - Honorius I (Pope), 7:79
    - Istrian schism, 2:499–500
    - John III (Pope), 7:920
    - Justinian I (Byzantine Emperor), 2:820, 3:596
    - Leontius of Byzantium, 8:502
    - Liberatus, 8:550
    - Mennas (Patriarch of Constantinople), 9:494
    - Vigilius (Pope), 14:509–510, 510–511
  - Three Conversations* (Solov'ev), 13:307
  - Three Deaths* (Tolstoi), 14:105
  - Three Essays on Religion* (Mill), 9:632
  - “Three hypostases” formula (St. Basil), 2:137
  - Three identical figures iconography, 14:207
  - Three Magi Shrine (Cologne), 3:844
  - The Three men iconography, 14:207
  - Three Patriarchs, 10:944–945
  - The Three Ways (spirituality), **14:65–67**
  - Three-Self Patriotic Movement (TSPM) (China), 3:501, 502, 503
  - “Three-source model,” 11:96–97
  - Threni*, 10:45

- Throne of grace iconography, 14:208  
*Through Scylla and Charybdis* (Tyrrell), 14:259
- Thuan, Peter, 14:498
- Thucydides (Greek historian), 10:179–180
- Thuet, Charles, 3:235
- Thules, John, Bl., 5:235, **14:66–67**
- Thumb, Peter, 1:321, 12:669
- Thurian, Max, 7:528
- Thuribles. *See* Censers
- Thurneysen, E., 4:721
- Thurstan of York (Abp.), 2:880, 5:832, **14:67**
- Thurston, Herbert, 4:717, 5:434, 821, **14:67**
- Thurstone, L., 5:587
- Thwaites, Reuben Gold, 7:778
- Thwing (Thweng), Thomas, Bl., 5:237, **14:68**
- Thwing, Edward, Bl., 5:233, **14:67–68**
- Thyräus, Hermann, **14:68**
- Thyräus, P., 4:718
- Tiamat (Babylonian goddess), 4:337, 341
- Tian* ('Heaven'), 3:513
- Tian Gengxin (Tien Ken-Hsin), Thomas, 3:493, 500
- Tianjin, Treaty of (1858), 3:498
- Tianming* (Mandate of Heaven), 3:507–508
- Tiara, papal, **14:68–69**, 69, 70
- Tiaras, as ecclesiastical symbol, 6:763
- Tibergeau, Jean (Abbot), 12:541
- Tiberius (Roman Emperor), 12:301, 310, **14:69–70**, 71
- Tiberius II (Byzantine Emperor), 2:748, 7:916
- Tibesar, Antonine, **14:70**
- Tibet, **14:71–72**, 73  
 Buddhism, 2:666–668  
 Cassiano da Macerata, 3:208  
 Lamaism, 8:299  
 missions, 1:401–402, 3:208, 14:71–72
- Tiburtine Sibyl, 13:101
- Tichborne, Nicholas, Ven., 5:234
- Tichborne, Thomas, Ven., 5:234
- Tiedemann, D., 8:126
- Tieffentaller, Joseph, **14:72–73**
- Tiemann, Walter, 2:524
- Tienen, Beatrijks van. *See* Beatrice of Nazareth, Bl.
- Tiepolo, Giovanni Battista, 2:114
- Tier (Germany), 14:183, **183–185**
- Tierney, Brian, 1:599, 7:451
- Tierney, Michael (Bp. of Hartford), 4:124, 6:653
- Tierney, Richard Henry, **14:73–74**
- Tiers livre de Pantagruel* (Rabelais), 11:885–886
- Tiersot, Lazare, 12:278
- Tiffany, Louis Comfort, 13:475
- Tiglath-Pileser I (King of Assyria), 9:530
- Tiglath-Pileser III (King of Assyria), 4:674, 7:641, 9:530–531
- Tihen, John Henry (Bp. of Denver), 3:859
- Al-Tijāni, Ahmad, 7:613
- Tikhon (Patriarch of Moscow), 5:687, 10:682, 695, 13:12, **14:74**
- Tillard, Jean-Marie Roger, 3:588, 7:528, **14:74–75**
- Tillemont, Louis Sébastien le Nain de, 1:839, 4:471, 14:75, **75–76**
- Tillich, Paul, 5:468, 14:76, **76–77**  
 analogy, 1:373, 379  
 atheism, 1:825  
 conception of God, 4:585  
 critical theory, 5:914  
 deconstructionism, 4:594  
 doctrine development, 4:808  
 existentialism, 5:544  
 faith, 2:222  
 guilt, 6:573  
 humanism, 7:197  
 justification, 8:90  
 origin and development of mythology, 10:128–129  
 panentheism, 10:821
- Tillman, Frank A., 6:185
- Tillmann, Godfrey, 3:192
- Tillot, François du, 3:792
- Tilmann, K., 3:245
- Tilton, Elizabeth, 2:199
- Tilton, Theodore, 2:199
- Tilton v. Richardson* (1971), 3:667
- Timaeus (Greek historian), 5:195
- Timaeus* (Plato), 1:746, 5:524
- Timan, Johannes, 6:253
- Time, **14:77–82**  
 accident, 1:61–62  
 ancient period concept, 14:77–78  
 Aristotelian-Thomistic analysis, 14:79–82  
 in the Bible, 5:215–216, 333  
 computus, 4:46  
 conservation, 4:162  
 contemporary period concept of, 14:79  
 continuum, 4:215, 217  
 essence of experience, 8:219–220  
 existence, 14:81  
 irreversibility, 14:82  
 medieval period concept, 14:78  
 modern period concept, 14:78–79  
 motion, 14:79, 80–81  
 natural, 14:79–80  
 now, 10:470  
 perception, 14:81  
 prayer, 11:597  
 unity, 14:81–82
- Time and Free Will* (Bergson), 2:296
- Time in Canon Law, **14:82–83**
- Time in the New Testament, **14:84**
- Time in the Old Testament, **14:83**
- The Time Machine* (Wells), 14:361
- Times of Troubles (Russia, 1604–13), 12:423–424
- Timidity. *See* Cowardice
- Timmers, Matthew, 14:392
- Timon, John (Bp. of Buffalo, NY), 5:880, 9:741, 10:322, **14:84–85**, 85, 528  
 Bonaventure University, St., 12:540  
 San Antonio (TX), 12:640
- Timon of Phlius, 11:843
- Timoneda, Juan de, 1:925
- Timor Lorosae. *See* East Timor
- Timotheus I (Assyrian Catholicos), 1:807
- Timotheus I (Nestorian patriarch), **14:85**
- Timotheus I (Patriarch of Constantinople), **14:85–86**
- Timotheus Salofaciakos (Patriarch of Alexandria), 4:252, 253
- Timothy (Bp. of Cyprus), 3:366
- Timothy, Epistles to, 10:938–940  
 beatific vision, 2:169  
 Christian law, 8:403  
 deacons, 4:550–551  
 deposit of faith, 4:675  
 faith, 6:382  
 general intercessions, 6:128  
 Gnosis, 6:254, 255  
 grace of man, 9:87  
 hatred, 6:666  
 homosexuality, 7:66  
 intoxicant use, 13:239  
 justice of God, 8:72  
 kerygma, 8:157  
 kindness, 8:171  
 Luke's Gospel, 8:855  
 magic, 9:39  
 merit, 6:383  
 Pastoral Epistle, 10:938–940

- Timothy, Epistles to (*continued*)  
 Paul's successor, 8:596  
 presbyters, 11:672–673  
 sin, 13:148  
 slavery, 13:211  
 spirit of God, 13:427, 428
- Timothy, St., 8:845, **14:86**
- Timothy Aelurus (Patriarch of Alexandria), 3:595, 5:155, **14:86–87**  
 Basiliscus, 2:149  
 election, 4:252, 253  
 Proterius, St., 11:775  
 studies, 8:429
- Timothy of Constantinople, 4:356
- Timothy “the Cat” (Coptic Patriarch), 1:269
- Timpe, George, 12:582
- Timur (Tamerlane), 1:807, 2:788, 10:718, **14:87**
- Tinbergen, Niko, 2:404
- Tinctoris, Johannes, 2:398, **14:87–88**
- Tindal, Matthew, 4:617, 5:263
- Ting, K. H. (Bp.), 3:504
- Tinh Bao Le, Paul, 14:498
- Tintern Abbey (England), **14:88**, 89
- Tintoretto (Italian painter). *See* Robusti, Jacobo
- Tipler, Frank, 5:351
- Tirant lo Blanc* (Martorell), 4:401
- Tírechán (Bp.), 1:644
- Tiridates II (King of Armenia), 1:699, 704, 707, 5:18, **14:88**
- Tiron Abbey (France), 2:316, 8:169, **14:88–89**
- Tirry, William, 7:582, **14:89–90**
- Tischendorf, Konstantin von, 2:366–367, **14:90**
- Tischner, Józser Casimir, **14:90**
- Tissera, Juan C. (Bp. of Córdoba), 3:759
- Tisserant, Eugene (Card.), 11:483
- Titans (in Greek religion), 3:574
- Titchener, E.B., 1:796
- Tit-for-Tat* (Liutprand), 9:447
- Tithes, 3:411, 726, **14:90–92**, 91
- Titian (Italian painter). *See* Vecelli, Tiziano
- Tito, Josip Broz, 4:371, 10:698, 13:527
- Titular bishops, 4:304, **14:92–93**
- Titular See (*partibus infidelium*), **14:93**
- In Titulum de poenitentia ejusque partibus commentarius, sc. de poenitentia cordis, de confessione, de satisfactione, de jejuniis, de eleemosyna* (Medina), 9:465
- Titus (Bp. of Bostra), **14:93–94**
- Titus (Roman Emperor), 12:304
- Titus, Epistle to, 10:938–940, 11:672–673, 909, 951, 967, 13:428
- Titus, St., **14:93**
- Tixeront, Joseph, **14:94–95**
- Tkach, Joseph W., Jr., 14:848
- Tkachuk, Dionysius, 2:144
- Tlaxcala, Martyrs of, BB., **14:95**
- Tlingit people, 1:209
- TM (Transcendental meditation), 10:298, **14:144–145**
- TM-Siddhi program, 14:144–145
- To Live in Christ Jesus*, 7:69–70
- To Protect the Faith. See Ad tuendam fidem*
- “To Reach Peace, Teach Peace” (John Paul II, 1979), 10:747
- To Teach as Jesus Did* (pastoral), 13:774
- To Theopompus, On the Passible and Impassible in God* (St. Gregory Thaumaturgus), 6:525
- To Turn the Tide* (Reinert), 12:39
- To Young Men, on How They Might Profit from Pagan Literature* (Basil of Caesarea), 10:755
- Toai, Domingo, 14:498
- Toan, Tomás, 14:498
- Tobia, Abba (Bp.), 5:404
- Tobias, Book of. *See* Tobit, Book of
- Tobin, Fiacre, 7:582
- Tobit, Book of, **14:95–97**  
 Achior, 1:191  
 canonicity, 3:26  
 catechumenate, 3:250  
 Dead Sea Scrolls version, 4:563  
 demonology, 4:646, 716, 717  
 deportation, 4:674  
 Gentiles, 6:140  
 Raphael (archangel), 11:909, 911  
 texts, 2:359
- Tobit, Canticle of, 3:73
- Tocca, William de, 1:120
- Tocqueville, Alexis de, 4:641
- Todd, Mary Jane (Sister Mary Joseph), 5:880
- Todea, Alexandru, 12:339
- Toebbe, Augustus Maria (Bp. of Covington), 4:331
- Togo, **14:98–99**, 99
- La Toison d’Or, the Chronique de l’histoire de France* (Fillastre), 5:723
- Tokuan, Andrew Murayama, Bl., 7:732
- Tokuan, Mary, Bl., 7:733
- Tokugawa Iyeyasu, 7:729–730, 740
- Toland, John, 1:564, 4:617, 5:263, 966
- Toledo, Councils of (396–694), **14:99–101**  
 antisemitism, 7:79–80  
 Apocalypse iconography, 1:543  
 Canon Law, 3:40  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:160  
 chrism, 4:87  
 Christmas cycle, 3:556  
 circumincision, 3:742  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:325  
 Constantinople Council III, 4:193  
 creedal statements, 4:356  
 deacons, 4:551  
 Eugene II of Toledo, St., 5:445  
 God the Holy Spirit, 6:293  
 Isidore of Seville, St., 7:602  
 Julian of Toledo, 8:50  
 property, 11:757–758  
 Visigoths converted, 8:426
- Toledo, Fernando Álvarez de (Duke of Alva). *See* Álvarez de Toledo, Fernando (Duke of Alba)
- Toledo, Francisco de (Card.), 1:677, 2:186, 12:765–766, **14:101–102**, 102
- Toledo Cathedral (Spain), 3:696
- Tolentino, Treaty of (1797), 10:146
- Tolerance, 2:164, 4:944, 8:803–804, 11:399, **14:102–103**
- Tolerance* (Vermeersch), 14:452
- Toleration Acts of Connecticut (1784), 3:650
- Toleration Acts of Maryland (1639, 1649), 2:886–887, 3:641, 649, **14:103–104**
- Toleration Acts of New Hampshire (1819), 3:651
- Toletus, Francis (Card.), 1:72, 12:399
- Tolkien, J. R. R., **14:104–105**, 105
- Tolomeo of Lucca. *See* Bartholomew of Lucca (Bp. of Torcello)
- Tolstoi, Leo Nikolaevich, 1:384, 921, 13:307, **14:105–106**, 106
- Tolton, Augustus, 1:158, 7:317
- Tom Playfair* (Finn), 5:735
- Tom Watson’s Magazine*, 10:171
- Tomacelli, Pietro (Card.). *See* Boniface IX (Pope)
- Tomachi, Dominic, Bl., 7:734
- Tomachi, John, Bl., 7:734
- Tomachi, Michael, Bl., 7:734
- Tomachi, Paul, Bl., 7:734
- Tomachi, Thomas, Bl., 7:734
- Tómas de Jesús (Díaz Sanchez de Avila), 3:136
- Tomás de Santa María, **14:106**

- Tomášek, František (Card.), 3:200, 4:486, 487, **14:106–107**
- Tomasi, Giuseppe Maria Carol, St., 14:107, **107–108**
- Tomasius, Jakob, 12:768
- Tomazin, Ignatius, 12:542
- Tomb Effigy of Pope Martin V*, 9:218
- Tomb of Pope VIII (Bernini)*, 14:341
- Tombrock, Elizabeth (Mother Immaculata of Jesus), 5:885
- “Tome of Leo,” 7:817
- Tome to Flavian (Leo I)*, 1:50, 392, 3:561, 595, 5:275, 759
- Tomlinson, A. J., 1:789
- Tommaseo, Niccolò, 7:673
- Tommasi, John Baptist, 8:194
- Tommaso da Cori, St., **14:108**
- Tommaso di Giovanni di Simone Guidi (Masaccio), 2:374
- Tomos pisteos (Tome on Faith) (Gregory II Cyprius)*, 6:478
- Tomus ad Armenios de fide (St. Proclus)*, 11:737
- Tone, Theobald Wolfe, 10:541
- Tonga, 10:533–534
- Tonge, Israel, 10:493
- Tongerloo Abbey (Belgium), **14:108–109**
- Tongiorgi, Salvatore, 12:748, **14:109**
- Toniolo, Giuseppe, 3:418, 7:673, **14:109**
- Tonkin (Vietnam) mission, 12:218–219
- Tonneau, J., 13:243
- Tönnies, Ferdinand, 1:792, 13:278, 281
- Tönnies, Mary (Mother), 11:131
- Tonquédee, J. de, 4:25
- Tonsure, 3:331, 6:587, 7:37, 8:293–294, 14:110, **110**
- Toohy, Isabel, 13:175
- Toolen, Thomas Joseph (Abp.), 1:202, 9:749, **14:110–111**
- Tootell, Hugh (Charles Dodd), **14:111**
- Topeka (KS), 8:114
- Topics (Aristotle)*, 10:610
- Topographia Hiberniae (Giraldus Cambrensis)*, 6:231
- Topographical and Anatomical Aspects of the Gothic Cathedral (Fingesten)*, 3:676
- Torah  
criticism, 3:33  
law, 8:396  
lectionaries, 8:434  
Nahmanides, 10:136  
Pharisees, 8:5  
Reform Judaism, 8:10  
Shammai and Hillel, 8:5  
significance, 8:4  
social sin, 13:245
- Torah shrines, 13:677
- Torcaso v. Watkins* (1961), 3:652, 653, 666
- Torch* (periodical), 13:232
- Torchbearers* (Noyes), 10:471
- Torelli, Ludovica, 14:902
- Torello, Bl., **14:111**
- Torgau, League of, 3:430, 637
- Torgau Articles, 4:78
- Toribio Medina, José, 1:723
- Torni, Julio, 1:307
- Tornielli, Bonaventure, Bl., **14:112**
- Toro, Tomás (Bp. of Cartagena), 3:848
- Toronto (Canada), 3:8, 9, 8:903–904
- Toronto School of Theology, 3:9
- Torosowicz, Nicholas (Bp.), 1:706
- Torpor vs. will power, 14:726
- Torquato Tasso* (Goethe), 6:331
- Torquemada* (Hugo), 5:874
- Torquemada, Juan de (Card.), **14:112–113**  
Canon Law, 3:51  
Caracciolo, Landolf, 3:96  
conciliarism, 3:604  
ecclesiology, 5:37  
eucharistic epiclesis, 5:279  
printed books, 2:522  
universality of Christianity, 3:293
- Torquemada, Juan de (historian), **14:113**
- Torquemada, Tomás de, 7:489, 490, **14:113–114**
- Torrentius, L. (Bp. of Antwerp), 1:539
- Torres, Balthasar de, Bl., 7:734
- Torres, Camillo, **14:114**
- Torres, Cosme de (Father), 7:737
- Torres, Francisco, **14:114–115**
- Torres, Fulgentius, 10:289
- Torres, Herbert de, 2:850
- Torres, Luis de, **14:115**
- Torres Acosta, María Soledad, St., 12:659, 13:24, **14:115**
- Torres Bollo, Diego de, **14:115**
- Torres Lloret, Pascual, Bl., **14:116**
- Torres Morales, Genoveva, Bl., **14:116–117**
- Torres Saez, Manuel, 2:92
- Torrey, C. C., 3:565, 566, 567, 568
- Torrigiani, Luigi (Card.), 3:791
- Torrijos, Omar, 10:819
- Torriti (Italian painter), 2:374
- Torró García, Manuel, Bl., **14:117**
- Torroja, E., 3:677
- Torrubia, José, **14:117–118**
- Tortura Torti* (Andrewes), 1:408
- Torture, **14:118–119**
- Torture of St. Hippolyte* (Dieric Bouts the Elder), 9:228
- Tory, Geoffrey, 2:523
- Toscanini, Arturo, 14:119, **119**
- Tosephta, 5:508
- Tosi, Paschal, 1:208, 209
- Tostado, Alonzo, 3:26, **14:119–120**
- Tosti, Luigi, 3:81, 7:673, **14:120**
- Tostig (Earl of Northumbria), 6:650
- Totalitarian gnosis, 9:110  
*See also* Gnosis
- Totalitarianism  
aristocracy, 1:667  
authority, 1:920  
Church-State relations, 3:642  
common good, 4:20  
government power, 6:377  
masses (population), 9:312  
Pius XI (Pope), 11:393  
Plato, 5:89
- Totality, principle of, 11:767
- Totemism, 2:443, **14:120–121**
- Toth, Alexis, 5:20, **14:121**
- Tóth, Tihamér, 7:218
- Totila (King of the Ostrogoths), 3:349
- Totius latininitatis lexicon* (Forcellini), 5:798
- Totius rationalis, naturalis, divinae, et moralis philosophiae compendium* (Javelli), 7:747
- Toto (Duke of Nepi), 4:178
- Touceda Fernández, Román, Bl., 7:125
- Toulet, Pierre, 1:396
- Toulmin, Stephen, 5:398
- Toulouse Abbey (France), 3:691
- Toulouse Cathedral (France), 3:67
- Touraine Reform (1608-15), 7:982–983, 8:495, **14:122–123**
- Touré, Ahmed Sékou, 6:574
- La Tourette Monastery (France), 3:678
- Tourism, Jamaica, 3:113
- Tournay, Maurice, Bl., **14:111–112**
- Tournay, Raymond, 5:50
- Tournély, Éléonor François de, 12:493, 496, **14:123**
- Tournely, Honoré de, 1:309, 4:121, 12:767, **14:123–124**
- Tourmon, Charles Thomas Maillard de (Patriarch of Antioch), 3:498, 515, 4:630, 7:411–412, 14:124, **124–125**
- Tournus Abbey (France), 14:125, **125**
- Touron, Antoine, **14:125**

- Tours, Councils of (567-1163), 1:254, 3:557, 4:89, 11:611–612, **14:121–122**
- Tours, François Marie de, 7:411
- Tours, Synod of (567), 3:410
- Tours Abbey (France), 3:691
- Tours Archdiocese (France), **14:125–127**
- Toussaint, Pierre, 1:159, 10:545–546, **14:127**
- Toussaint Abbey (Angers, France), 1:432
- Toustain, C. F., 10:773
- Touvier, M., 5:405
- Tovini, Giuseppe Antonio, Bl., **14:127–128**
- Tower of Babel, 10:129, 11:104, 13:143, **14:128–130**
- Toynbee, Arnold Joseph, 1:7, 4:435, 6:882, 8:579
- Toyotomi Hideyoshi, 7:726, 728, 728–729, 738–739
- Tozo, Michael, Bl., 7:734
- Tozzo (Bp. of Augsburg), St., **14:130**
- Tra le sollicitudini (motu proprio*, Pius X), 4:118, 11:390
- Trach, Domingo, 14:498
- Tract 18* (Newman), 10:733
- Tract 90* (Newman), 10:734, 14:8
- Tract on Virginity*, 5:82
- Tractarian Movement, 10:332–333
- Tractarianism, **14:131**
- Anglo-Catholics, 1:444, 446, 12:25
  - Caroline Divines, 3:153
  - Coleridge, Henry James, 3:830
  - Keble defense, 8:136
  - progressive Anglo-Catholics, 8:182
  - Tract 90*, 14:8
  - See also* Oxford Movement
- Tractationes XVIII theologales variae* (Nacchianti), 10:133
- Tractatus* (John XXI), 7:930
- Tractatus* (Wittgenstein), 14:804
- Tractatus apolgeticus integritatem societatis de Rosea Cruce defendens* (Fludd), 12:382
- Tractatus canonicus de Matrimonio* (Gasparri), 6:103
- Tractatus contra perfidos Judaeos de conditionibus veri Messiae, scilicet Christi vel uncti* (Peter Nigri), 11:193
- Tractatus de anima* (John Blund), 7:941, 942
- Tractatus de anima* (Pseudo-Grosseteste), 6:538
- Tractatus de conceptione sanctae Mariae* (Eadmer of Canterbury), 5:1
- Tractatus de contractibus mercatorum* (Nider), 10:386
- Tractatus de fide Trinitatis* (Abelard), 1:18–19
- Tractatus de haeresi, schismate, apostasia, sollicitatione in sacramento poenitentiae, et de potestatae romani pontificis in his delictis puniendis* (Santarelli), 12:680
- Tractatus de iuribus regni et imperii* (Lupold), 8:869
- Tractatus de jurisdictione ecclesiae super regnum Siciliae et Apuliae* (Bartholomew of Lucca), 2:126
- Tractatus de lectione Scripturarum* (Neercassel), 10:230
- Tractatus de legibus* (Suárez), 12:766
- Tractatus de Missionibus* (Rovenius), 12:395
- Tractatus de mysteriis* (Hillary), 5:104
- Tractatus de non dissolvendo Henrici Regis cum Catherina matrimonio* (Powell), 11:574
- Tractatus de potestate regia et papali* (John of Paris), 3:636
- Tractatus de potestate summi pontificis in rebus temporalibus* (Bellarmine), 10:500
- Tractatus de privilegiis et iuribus monasteriorum* (Engel), 5:220
- Tractatus de proportionibus* (Bradwardine), 14:29
- Tractatus de regio patronata* (Frasso), 10:978
- Tractatus de sanctorum. . .cultu* (Neercassel), 10:230
- Tractatus de Sphaera* (John de Sacrobosco), 7:956
- Tractatus interius canonicum et civile* (Bartolo di Sassoferrato), 3:52
- Tractatus mysteriorum* (Hilary of Poitiers), 5:512
- Tractatus pro clericorum connubio* (Ulric of Augsburg), 3:326
- Tractatus regliae* (Celestino), 13:54
- Tractatus theologici* (Goudin), 6:372–373
- Tractatus theologico-politicus* (Spinoza), 5:968
- Tracts, 3:499, **14:130–131**
- Tracts for the Times* (Oxford Movement), 10:733
- Tractus de sex dierum operibus* (Thierry of Chartres), 14:2
- Tracus super Psalmos* (St. Hilary of Poitiers), 6:112
- Tracy, David, 5:829, 6:791, 11:586, 12:203
- Tracy, Robert T. (Bp. of Baton Rouge), 2:156
- Trade, 8:64, 163–164
- Trade unions. *See* Labor and trade unions; Labor organizations
- Traditi humilitati nostrae* (encyclical, Pius VIII), 11:382
- Traditio* (periodical), 8:257
- Traditio Apostolica* (Hippolytus of Rome), 3:37–38, 59
- Traditio Legis*, 1:573–574
- Tradition, 1:380
- Tradition, in the Bible, 10:337–338, **14:131–133**
- Tradition de l'Église sur l'institution des évêques* (La Mennais), 8:308, 311
- La Tradition et les semipélagiens de la philosophie* (Ventura), 14:442
- La Tradition et les traditions* (Congar), 4:103
- Tradition in theology, 13:893, **14:133–138**
- continuity and progress, 14:136
  - Council of Trent on scripture, 14:134, 136, 169
  - loci theologici*, 8:743
  - Lubac, H. de, 8:841
  - Lutheranism, 8:895
  - meaning, 14:134
  - Newman's doctrine, 10:336–338
  - organs, 14:134–136
  - scripture, 14:136–137
- The Tradition of Natural Law* (Simon), 10:194
- Traditional African religions, 3:113, 12:67
- See also specific countries*
- Traditional Catholics of America, 3:289
- Traditionalism, 3:624, **14:138–140**
- Bonald, Louis Gabriel Ambroise de, 2:478
  - Bonnetty, Augustin, 2:508
  - Donoso Cortés, Juan, 4:869–870
  - heresy, 6:778–779
  - philosophical romanticism, 12:346
  - religious liberalism, 8:541
  - See also* Catholic traditionalism
- Traducianism, 1:140, 13:342, 353–354, **14:140**
- Tragedy* of Nestorius, 10:254
- Tragical History of the Life and Death of Doctor Faustus* (Marlowe), 5:650
- Traicté contre l'erreux viel et renovuelé* (Espence), 5:358
- Un Traité cathère inédit*, 3:260
- Traité de la Nature et de la Grâce* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Traité de la sphère* (Oresme), 10:380
- Traité de l'action de Dieu sur les créatures* (Boursier), 9:74

- Traité de l'amour de Dieu* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Traité de l'amour de Dieu* (Regis), 12:31
- Traité de l'éloquence chrétienne* (Leo of St. John), 8:495
- Traité de l'esprit de l'homme* (de la Forge), 3:185
- Traité de l'homme* (Descartes), 3:185
- Traité de l'indifférence* (Yves de Paris), 14:898
- Traité de morale* (Malebranche), 9:74
- Traité des premières* (Buffier), 12:771
- Traité des sensations* (Condillac), 4:73, 5:261
- Traité des systèmes* (Condillac), 4:73
- Traité des vraies et fausses idées* (Arnauld), 9:74
- Traité du choix et de la méthode des études* (Fleury), 5:762
- Traité théologique pour l'autorité et l'infaillibilité du pape* (Petit-Didier), 11:211
- Traité de l'Education des filles* (Fénelon), 5:682
- Traité historiques et dogmatiques sur divers points de la discipline de l'Église et de la morale chrétienne* (Thomassin), 14:40
- Trajan (Marcus Ulpius Traianus) (Roman Emperor), 1:567, 3:592, 4:945, 12:304, 310, **14:140–141**, 141
- Tran van Tuan, Joseph, 14:498
- Tranhepain, Marie St. Augustin, Mother, **14:141**
- Transactional functionalism theory, 10:20
- Transcendence, **14:141–143**
- Augustine, St., 1:881
  - causality, 3:303
  - God, 6:322, 13:765
  - humanism, 7:187
  - immanence, 7:340
  - magic, 9:36
  - Marcel, Gabriel, 9:134
  - meaning, 14:14
  - religion, 12:59–60
  - salvific, 8:301
  - thought, Thomism, 4:53
- The Transcendence of the Ego* (Sartre), 12:697
- Transcendent theology, 7:1011
- Transcendental (Kantian), 4:154, 368, 8:122, 126, **14:144**
- Transcendental meditation (TM), 10:298, **14:144–145**
- Transcendental method, **14:145**
- Transcendental relations, 12:41
- Transcendental Thomism. *See* Thomism, transcendental
- Transcendental unity, 14:296
- Transcendentalism, 2:627, 639–640, 12:346, 783–785, 13:241, **14:146–147**
- Transcendentalism, literary, 5:188, 12:733–734, **14:147–149**
- Transcendentals, **14:149–153**
- Balthasar, Hans Urs von, 2:34–35
  - beauty, 2:184–186
  - being, 2:207
  - first principles, 5:745
  - good, 2:187, 6:346–354
  - knowledge, 13:419
  - status, 14:5
  - truth, 2:187
- Transcultural process of methodology, 9:567–568
- Transfiguration, 7:796, 800, **14:153–155**
- The Transfiguration* (Raphael), 14:153
- Transfiguration Basilica (Israel), 2:147
- Transforming Grace: Christian Tradition and Women's Experience* (Carr), 5:677
- Transforming Mission* (Bosch), 10:623
- Transformistic theories, 4:804, 805–806
- Tranham, Edward. *See* Stranham, Edward, Bl.
- The Transient and Permanent in Christianity* (Parker), 10:892
- Transiturus de hoc mundo ad Patrem* (papal bull, Urban IV), 5:463, 12:521
- Transitus Mariae*, 9:275
- Translatio SS. Marcellini et Petri* (Einhard), 5:139
- Translations
- Arabic language, 4:830
  - Bible, 8:362–364
  - Bible de Jérusalem* (Lyonnet), 8:906
  - Catholic and Protestant, 8:175
  - Contemporary English Version (CEV), 8:442
  - French versions of New Testament, 8:449, 465
  - Instruction on Translation of Liturgical Texts* (Comme le prévoit), 8:669
  - Iraq, 8:170
  - liberal arts, 8:537
  - liturgy, as term, 8:727
  - New American Bible*, 13:200
  - Sheed, F., 13:73
- Transmigration of souls, 5:196, **14:155–158**, 157, 157–158
- See also* Metempsychosis
- Transubstantiation, **14:158–159**
- accident, 1:65
  - Aelfric Grammaticus, 1:136
  - Amalricians, 1:330
  - annihilation, 1:471
  - baroque period emphasis, 2:111
  - Council of Trent, 14:159, 171
  - doctrine, 5:248
  - hylomorphism, 7:238
  - John of Paris, 7:979
  - theological analysis, 14:159–160
  - truth, 13:895–896
  - Wyclif, John, 5:243, 14:866
  - See also* Eucharist
- Transylvania, 4:309, 538, 12:332, 338
- Counter Reformation, 7:214
- defense, 7:213
- Hapsburg Empire, 7:216
- Hutterites, 7:234
- Protestant Reformation, 7:213
- religious freedom, 7:214
- Traoré, Moussa, 9:77
- Trapé, Agostino, 1:889
- Trapp, Damasus, 1:889
- La Trappe Abbey (France), 3:747, **8:372**
- See also* Trappists
- Trappistines, 3:745
- Trappists, 3:747–748, **14:160–163**
- Chautard, Jean Baptiste, 3:457–458
  - China, 3:499
  - Congregation of Mariannahill Missionaries, 9:163
  - missions, 8:147, 149, 9:163
  - reform, 8:372
- Tratado de indulgentiis* (Oré), 10:643
- Tratado de la oración y meditación* (St. Peter of Alcántara), 11:195
- Tratados históricos, Políticos, étnicos y modernas* (Navarrete), 10:215
- Tratato degli Angeli Custodi* (Trombelli), 14:213
- Trattato apologetico* (Comitoli), 4:4
- Trattato della divinazione naturale cosmologica* (Foscarini), 5:825
- Trattato delle tre vie della meditazione* (St. Charles of Sezze), 3:435
- Tratto dei Delitti e delle Pene* (Essay on Crimes and Punishments) (Beccaria), 2:191
- Traube, Ludwig, 2:263, **14:163**, 448
- Les Travaux des Capucins sur l'Écriture Sainte aux XVII-XVIII siècle* (Ubalde), 14:261



- The Travels of Sir John Mandeville* (Odoric of Pordenone), 10:557
- Travers, John, Ven., 5:226
- Traversari, Ambrogio, 5:768
- La Traviata* (Verdi), 14:446
- Traynor, William J., 1:352
- Tre Fontane Abbey (Italy), **14:163**
- Treacy, John P. (Bp. of La Crosse, WI), 8:273, 14:782
- Treasure of Life* (Mānī), 9:113
- Treasury (Siq Canyon, Jordan), 7:1031
- “Treasury of Orthodoxy” (Nicetas Choniates), 10:356
- Treatise Concerning Religious Affections* (Edwards), 5:97
- Treatise of Human Nature* (Hume), 7:200–202, 10:203
- The Treatise of Perfection of the Sons of God* (Rutherford), 12:439
- A Treatise on Baptism* (Kenrick), 8:144
- A Treatise on Confirmation* (Kenrick), 8:144
- Treatise on Imperial and Pontifical Power* (William of Ockham), 5:900
- Treatise on Logic* (Maimonides), 9:52, 53
- Treatise on Moral Conscience* (Rosmini-Serbatī), 12:384
- Treatise on Prayer* (Origen), 10:655
- Treatise on Purgatory* (St. Catherine of Genoa), 3:271
- A Treatise on Smallpox and Measles* (Greenhill), 12:210
- Treatise on the Atonement* (Ballou), 14:321
- Treatise on the Love of God* (St. Francis de Sales), 5:868, 10:516
- The Treatise on the Miracles* (Thomas of Celano), 14:33
- Treatise on the New Testament, That Is, the Holy Mass* (Luther), 5:427
- Trebnitz Abbey (Silesia), **14:163**
- Trebonianus Gallus (Roman Emperor), 12:312
- Tréca, Joseph M., 1:209
- Trecy, Jeremiah, 10:221, 587, **14:163–164**
- Tree and Leaf* (Tolkien), 14:105
- Tree of Jesse, **14:164**, 165
- Tree of Knowledge, 10:874–875, 13:18–22, **14:164**, **166**
- Tree of Life, 10:874, **14:166–167**
- Trees, symbols of, 13:666–667
- Tregelles, S. P., 2:366
- Treger, Konrad, 1:889
- Treinen, Sylvester (Bp. of Idaho), 7:291
- Trejo y Sanabria, Fernando de (Bp. of Tucumán), 1:649, **14:167–168**, 168
- Tremblay, Guillaume de la, 2:190
- Trendelenburg, Friedrich Adolf, 1:678, 6:711
- Trenquelléon, Adèle, 9:160, 161
- Trent, Councils of (1543–63), 1:347, 9:29, **14:168–176**
- ‘Abdīshō IV, 1:14
- Adam, 1:105
- Agustín, Antonio, 1:189
- Alfonso de Castro, 1:278
- anathema, 1:390
- Anglican orders problem, 1:437
- Anointing of the Sick, 1:480, 483
- archdeacons, 1:633
- architecture, 3:701
- Aristotelianism, 1:677
- atonement, 1:837
- attrition, 1:843
- Augsburg Peace, 4:11
- Augustinianism, 1:879–880, 884
- Augustinians, 1:889
- beginning of faith, 5:605
- Bérulle, Pierre de, 2:338–339
- biblical canon, 3:26, 27, 28, 32, 33, 565
- Billick, Eberhard, 2:394
- bishops, 2:418, 3:53
- Blarer, Jakob Christoph, 2:433
- Boonen, Jacques, 2:529
- Borromeo, St. Charles, 2:540
- Breviary, Roman, 8:661, 730
- Bugnini, Annibale, 2:676
- Bus, César de, Bl., 2:714
- Cabasilas, Nicolas, 2:837
- Camaiani, Pietro, 2:896
- Canisius, St. Peter, 3:16
- Cano, Melchior, 3:19
- Canon Law, 3:51, 53–54
- capital punishment, 3:87
- cardinal legates, 13:17
- cardinalate, 3:105
- Carmelites, 3:126, 134, 135, 142
- Carranza, Bartolomé, 1:347, 3:175
- casuistry, 3:219
- Catechism of, 4:9
- Catholic traditionalism, 3:289
- copyright, 3:336
- Cesarini, Alessandro, 3:357
- charity, 3:397
- Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:430, 431
- Christian iconography, 8:621
- Church property, 3:727
- Church-State relations, 3:638
- Clement VIII (Pope), 3:785
- clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:327–328
- clerical dress, 3:801
- commendation, 1:10
- Communion, 8:660
- communion and sacrifice of the mass, 14:172
- Communion on weekdays, 4:37
- Compagnia dei servi de’ puttini carità*, 3:214
- composition, 4:302
- conciliarism, 3:604
- concubinage, 4:64, 65
- condemnation of Anabaptists, 2:69
- Confirmation, 4:89
- contrition-attrition distinction, 4:226–227, 229, 230
- conversion, 4:240–241
- convocation, 4:301, 14:168–169
- copresidents, 8:57–58
- deacons, 4:551
- death, 4:576
- decree on sacred scripture and tradition, 8:463
- decrees, 12:684
- deliberation on sacraments, 14:170
- demonology, 4:649
- diocesan synods, 2:41
- Divine indwelling, 7:442
- dogmatic theology, 4:813, 12:620
- Dominican participation, 4:852, 13:330
- dueling, 4:929
- ecclesiastical archives, 1:636
- Epistles of John, 7:897
- Espence, Claude Togniel de, 5:358
- establishment of seminaries, 14:173
- Eucharist, 1:64, 65, 3:610
- eucharistic controversy, 5:426, 427–429, 435
- ex opere operato*, 5:500, 501, 12:469
- exemption, 5:530
- Faber, Peter, Bl., 5:584
- Figliucci, Felix, 5:717
- final perseverance, 11:133, 134
- Foreiro, Francisco, 5:799
- Fransen’s studies, 5:918
- free will and grace, 5:936
- French rejection, 3:612
- friendship with God, 6:10
- grace, 6:396, 397, 403
- Gregorian Chant, 6:467–468
- historical signification, 14:174–175
- Holy Orders, 7:35, 36



- homily, 7:63  
 hope, 7:93  
 iconography of saints, 12:601  
 Index of Prohibited Books, 11:518  
 indulgences, 7:439  
*ius divinum* of episcopal office, 14:172–173  
 Jedin, Hubert, 7:750  
 Jerome's translation, 8:363  
 judicial vicar office, 8:42  
 justice through grace of God, 8:75  
 justification, 3:532, 8:69–70, 84–85, 86, 89  
 Laínez, D., 8:287  
 lay confession, 8:412  
 lectionary systems, 8:437  
 L'Hôpital, 8:530  
 lithograph (18th-century), 14:169  
 liturgical books, 8:640–641, 661, 12:258, 328  
 liturgical inculturation, 7:384–385  
 liturgical language, 8:667  
 liturgical laws, 8:670  
 liturgical reform, 8:437  
 Louvain, Catholic University of, 8:823  
 Luther, 8:883  
 marriage, 1:151–152  
 marriage law, 13:749–750  
 merit (virtue), 9:512–513  
 monastic reform, 2:272  
 music, 8:588, 700  
 Nadal's role during, 10:133  
 original sin, 4:69, 14:170  
 overview, 3:609–610  
 patristic studies, 10:962  
 Paul III (Pope), 3:609, 610, 638, 11:22–23, 14:169–171  
 penance, 11:71  
 perseverance, 11:132  
 Peruvian adoption of regulations, 8:741  
 Pius IV (Pope), 11:372, 14:171–174  
 Pole, Reginald, 11:457, 12:9  
 preaching, 11:614  
 priesthood, 11:703–704  
 prohibited books, 7:390  
 providence of God, 11:784  
 Pseaume, Nicholas, 11:798–799  
 purgatory, 4:556, 11:825–826  
 purpose of amendment, 11:840  
 redemption, 11:975–976  
 reform, 4:312  
 reform petitions and decrees, 14:172–174  
 reforms proposed, 8:58  
 religious instruction, 4:803  
 residence and jurisdiction of bishops, 14:170  
 retention of medieval baptism rite, 2:65  
 revelation, 12:191, 194  
 reviviscence of merit, 12:206  
 Roman Breviary, 2:610  
 sacramental grace, 6:407  
 sacraments, 8:660  
 sacred images, 12:685  
 sacred music and art, 2:110, 111–112, 114  
 saints, Catholic teaching, 12:604  
 Sander, Nicholas, 12:665  
 scholastic philosophy, 12:766  
 School of Cologne, 3:846–847  
 seminary education, 12:893–895  
 Seripando, G., 13:135  
 Servites, 13:28  
 seven sacraments, 12:470  
 simony, 13:136, 198  
 sin, 13:152, 155  
 Sirleto memoranda, 13:167  
 Spain, 13:393  
*Tametsi* decree, 3:54, 10:218–219, 13:749–750, 14:173  
 teachings on Adam, 10:663  
 Thomas Aquinas, St., 14:23, 49–50  
 tradition in theology, 14:134, 136, 169  
 transfer to Bologna and return to Trent, 14:170–171  
 transubstantiation, 8:660, 14:159, 171  
 veneration of images, 2:111  
 veneration of relics, 12:55  
 vernacular language, 8:660  
 Vulgate, 14:596  
 works of charity, 3:415  
*See also Catechism of the Council of Trent*  
*Tres abhnic annos* (Instruction), 8:669  
*Tres estudios sobre la familia* (Franceschi), 5:864  
*Les Très riches heures du Duc de Berry*, 9:129  
 Tresham, Thomas (1543–1605), 14:176  
 Tresham, Thomas (d. 1471), 14:176  
 Tresham, Thomas (d. 1559), 14:176  
 Tresham family, **14:176**  
 Trévern, Le Pape de (Bp.), 2:161  
 Trevisa, John, 1:464, **14:177**  
*Tri Smerti* (Tolstoi), 14:105  
*Triadis thaumaturgae seu divorum Patricii, Columbae, et Brigidae acta* (O'Clery), 10:537  
 Triage, **14:177–178**  
 Trial of Jesus, 8:858, **14:178–181**, 179, 180–181  
 Trianon, Treat of (1920), 7:218  
 Tribonian (Roman lawyer), 8:100  
*Tribuanal sacramentale* (Marchant), 9:140  
 Tribunals, ecclesiastical, 8:42–43  
 Tribunals of the Curia, 4:439  
*Tribune* (Greeley), 14:148  
 Tribur, Synod of (895), 1:103  
 Trichet, Marie-Louise of Jesus, Bl., **14:181**  
 Triclinium, Roman, 8:344  
 Triclinius, Demetrius, 2:810  
 Tri-Conference Commission, 8:424  
 Tridentine Catechism. *See Catechism of the Council of Trent*  
 Tridentine Index, 7:390  
 Tridentine liturgy, 3:288–289  
 Tridentine Mass, 3:289, 4:742, **14:181–182**  
 Tridentine Profession of faith, 11:740  
*Tridentini decreti de iustificacione expositio et defensio libris XV distincta* (Vega), 14:430  
*Triduum* (space of three days), 4:711, 8:718, **14:182–183**  
 Triennial Convention, 2:79  
 Trier, *See of* (Germany), 8:738, 13:90  
 Trier, Synod of (1227), 3:240  
 Triest, Antoine (Bp.), **14:185**  
 Triest, Peter Joseph, **14:185–186**, 186  
 Trieu van Nguyen, Manuel, 14:498  
 Trifa, Josif, 12:335  
 Trigault, Nicolas, 3:494, **14:186**  
 Triglandius (Jacobus Trigland), 3:184  
 Trilingual colleges, 6:696  
 Trinh Vu'o'ng (CMR), 4:113–114  
 Trinidad and Tobago, 3:112, 113–116  
 Trinitarian controversies, 2:792  
*See also Arianism*  
 Trinitarian doctrine, 10:960–961, 13:420  
 Trinitarian formula, baptism, 2:59, 61–62  
 Trinitarian Monastery (Ireland), 14:188  
 Trinitarian seal (13th century mosaic), 14:187  
 Trinitarian theology, 6:834, 12:45–46, 783, 13:441, 453  
 Trinitarian-Christological theology, 11:148

- Trinitarians, 14:186–188, **186–188**  
 Amalricians, 1:330  
 Blandrata, Giorgio, 2:432  
 Carthage, 3:187  
 discalced order, 4:765  
 Felix of Valois cofounder of, 5:670  
 John of Matha, St., founding, 5:670, 7:974  
 Rojas, Simon de, St., 12:291  
 Somalia, 13:308  
 works of charity, 3:414, 419
- Trinitas, a Theological Encyclopedia of the Holy Trinity*, 5:208
- La Trinité Cathedral (Vendôme, France), 3:697
- La Trinité Church (Caen, France), 3:695
- The Trinity* (El Greco), 14:206
- Trinity, Feast of the, 14:205
- Trinity, Holy, **14:189–201**  
 appropriation, 1:606–607  
 Arianism, 1:660  
 Augustine, St., 1:863–864  
 Basil, St., 2:137  
 beatific vision, 6:688  
 Biddle, John, 2:391  
 Billot, Louis, 2:395  
 Böhme, Jakob, 2:462  
 Bonaventure, St., 2:484–486, 487  
 circumcession, 3:741–742  
*communio*, 4:28  
 community, 4:38, 14:199  
 Constantinople Council I, 4:190  
 Constantinople Council II, 4:191  
 consubstantiality, 4:197–198  
 contemporary theology, 6:289  
 Council of Trent, 8:89  
 creeds, 4:349–355  
 Divine indwelling, 7:442–444  
 dogma, 14:194–197  
 evolution of fourth-century dogma, 14:189, 191–194  
*Filioque* approach to, 14:200  
 Gilbert de la Porrée, 6:213–214  
 God the Father, 6:292  
 God the Holy Spirit, 6:292–293  
 Gregory of Nyssa, St., 6:519–520  
 immutability of God, 7:356, 359  
 indwelling, 9:736  
 Joachim of Fiore, 7:876  
 Johannine Comma, 7:891–892  
 life, concept of, 8:570, 572  
 liturgy's relation, 8:169  
 Logos, 8:758–764  
 mission and missions, 9:685  
 modalism, 9:750  
 mystery of mysteries, 10:84  
 neo-economic trinitarianism, 14:198–199  
 neo-modalism, 14:197–198  
 Nicaean Council I (325), 10:966, 14:192–194  
 notional acts, 1:86  
 Novatian (Antipope), 10:464–465  
 “persons” in God approach to, 14:199–200  
 pneumatology, 14:200–201  
 process approach, 14:200  
 Racovian Catechism, 4:80  
 spiration, 13:420, 420–421  
 spirituality, 13:438  
 Suárez, Francisco, 13:558–559  
 theology in nature, 10:212  
 Thomas Aquinas, St., 14:196–197  
*The Trinity* (El Greco), 14:206  
*The Trinity of the Old Testament* (Rublyov), 14:190  
*Trinity with Christ crucified* (panel painting), 14:205  
*Trinity With the Virgin Enthroned* (Carenzio), 14:191  
 William of Saint-Thierry, 14:753
- Trinity, Holy, controversies on, 13:25, **14:202–205**
- Trinity, Holy, devotion to, 13:137, **14:205**
- Trinity, Holy, iconography of, **14:205–208**
- Trinity, Holy, in the Bible, **14:201–202**
- Trinity Church (Boston), 3:670, 700, 709, 715
- Trinity Church (New York), 3:701, 709, 715
- Trinity College (Dublin), 7:566
- Trinity College (Washington, DC), 9:399
- Trinity Hospital (Rome), 3:418
- The Trinity of the Old Testament* icon (Rublyov), 14:190
- Trinity Western University (BC), 3:11
- Trinity with Christ crucified* (panel painting), 14:205
- Trinity With the Virgin Enthroned* (Carenzio), 14:191
- Trinkaus, Charles, 7:193, 12:119
- Trionfo della Chiesa ossia istoria delle eresie colle loro confutazioni* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:310
- Il trionfo della Santa Sede e Della Chiesa* (Pius VII), 10:847
- Il Trionfo della Santa Sede e della Chiesa contro gli assalti dei novatori combattuti e respinti colle stese loro armi* (*The Triumph of the Holy See against the Assaults of the Innovators*) (Gregory XVI), 6:506–507, 877
- Tripartita* (St. Ivo of Chartres), 7:680
- Tripartite Commentary on Fiefs* (Hotman), 5:702
- The Triple Way* (St. Bonaventure), 2:482, 14:65
- Triplici Nodo, Triplex cuneus* (James I, King of England), 10:500
- Tripoli, as Crusaders' state, 4:402, 403
- Trisagion (doxology), **14:209**
- Tritheism, 14:204
- Trithemius, Johannes (Tritheim), 2:551, 12:119, 293, **14:209**
- Tritius, Ferdinand, 3:328
- Trito-Isaiah (anonymous poet-prophet), 5:336, 7:595, 597–598
- Triumph, Roman, **14:209–210**  
 “The Triumph of Love” (Pesellino), 3:443
- The Triumph of Religion* (Fitton), 5:751
- Triumph of St. Thomas Aquinas over Averroes* (Traini), 7:509
- Triumphalism, **14:210**
- Triumphis Herculis helveticis* (Zwingli), 12:612
- The Triumphs of Christ* (Flodoard), 12:607
- Triumphus Cupidinis* (Petrarch), 11:215
- Trivium, 3:262
- Trivulzio, Agostino (Card.), 14:210–211
- Trivulzio, Alessandro, 14:210
- Trivulzio, Alessandro Teodoro, 14:211
- Trivulzio, Antonio (Card.), 14:210–211
- Trivulzio, Carlo, 14:211
- Trivulzio, Gian Galeazzo Sforza, 14:210
- Trivulzio, Gian Giacomo, 14:210
- Trivulzio, Scarmuzza, 14:210–211
- Trivulzio, Teodoro (1474–1551), 14:210
- Trivulzio, Teodoro (Card., d. 1657), 14:210–211
- Trivulzio family, **14:210–211**
- Troarn Abbey (France), **14:211**
- Trobec, James (Bp.), 12:542
- Trochta, Šteán (Card.), 4:486
- Troeltsch, Ernst, 7:148, 8:579, 12:860–861, 13:924, **14:211–212**
- Troiani, Caterina, Bl., **14:212**
- Troilus and Criseyde* (Chaucer), 3:453, 454, 457
- Les Trois vérités* (Charron), 3:439
- Trois-Fontaines Abbey (France), 3:758

- Trois-Rivières (Canada), 3:4, 6, 7  
Troitskaya Laura (Russia), 13:16, **14:212–213**  
*Trojan Horse in the City of God* (Hildebrand), 6:831  
Troki (apologist). *See* Isaac ben Abraham  
Trokosi (religious slavery, Ghana), 6:201  
Trombelli, John Chrysostom, **14:213**  
Trombetta, Antonio, 12:764, **14:213**  
Tromp, Sebastian, 5:37  
Trong Van Tran, Andrew, 14:498  
Tronson, Louis, **14:213–214**  
Tropes, **14:214–217**  
    Aenesidemus, 13:204  
    Agnus Dei, 1:185, 186  
    Agrippa, 13:204  
    drama, 4:893–894  
    Kyrie eleison, 7:254, 8:260  
    medieval Latin literature works, 9:446  
    rahmen and textual, 8:260  
    Sequence tradition, 7:247  
    Sextus Empiricus, 13:204  
    vernacular hymnody, 7:254  
Trophimus (Bp.), 1:694  
Troshani, Nikollë, 1:216  
Trosly, Council of (909), 3:326  
Troubadors, courtly love and, 4:318–322  
“Troubles” of Northern Ireland, 7:569  
*Il Trovatore* (Verdi), 14:446  
Troy, John Thomas (Abp. of Dublin), **14:217–218**  
*Troyennes histories* (Fillastre), 5:723  
Troyes, Council of (1107), 10:916  
Troyes, Treaty of (1564), 3:266  
Truat Van Vu, Peter, 14:498  
Truce of God Movement, 3:411, 518, 11:51  
    *See also* Peace of God  
Truchsess Von Waldburg, Otto and Gebhard, 1:848, 3:16, 843, 5:173, 8:463, **14:218**  
*Tructatus de parvulis trahendis ad Christum* (Gerson), 3:232, 241  
Trudo of Brabant (Trond), St., 3:519, 12:587, **14:218–219**  
Trudpert, St., **14:219**  
*The True Devotion to the Blessed Virgin Mary*. *See* *The Love of the Eternal Wisdom* (Grignon de Montfort)  
*True Discourse* (Celsus), 3:329  
*True Doctrine of the Sabbath* (Bound), 12:454  
True Jesus Church, 3:501  
*True Morality and Its Counterfeits* (Hildebrand), 6:831  
True Philosopher (iconography), 7:856–857  
Trullan Synod (692), 4:186  
Trullanum. *See* Constantinople, Councils of  
Trullo, Council of. *See* Quinisext Synod  
Trung Van Tran, Francisco, 14:498  
Trusse, Jean, 2:506  
Trusteeism, **14:219–221**  
    Blanc, Anthony, 2:430  
    Church-State relations, 3:656  
    Connolly, John, 4:127  
    Conwell, Henry, 4:245  
    Dubois, John, 4:918  
    Hughes, John Joseph, 7:161  
    Massachusetts, 2:554  
    Milwaukee (WI), 9:647  
    Philadelphia, 11:236–237  
    Polish National Catholic Church, 11:458  
    Synod of Baltimore, 2:42–43  
Truskowska, Angela Maria, Bl., **14:221–222**  
Truskowska, Sophia Camille. *See* Truskowska, Angela Maria, Bl.  
Truskowska, Zofia Camille. *See* Truskowska, Angela Maria, Bl.  
Truth, 11:284–285, **14:222–230**  
    as a transcendental, 2:187  
    absolute, 1:41  
    accident, 1:62  
    axiomatic system, 1:949  
    certitude, 3:351, 5:743  
    criteriology, 4:366–368  
    deceit, 4:588–589  
    detraction, 4:696  
    dissimulation, 4:778  
    dogmatism, 4:821  
    double truth theory, 4:881–883  
    doubt and discovery, 4:883  
    epistemology, 5:303–304, 14:224–228  
    history of notion, 14:222–224  
    laws, 8:398–399  
    mental reservation, 9:497, 499  
    method, 13:419  
    monism, 9:811  
    moral theology, 9:857  
    nihilist emphasis, 10:395  
    oath demanding, 10:497  
    ontology, 14:228–230  
    praxis, 11:587–588  
    property of being, 14:152  
    property of knowledge, 8:202  
    religious, 9:752  
    semantics, 12:890  
    skepticism, 13:200–205  
    speculative reason, 8:389–390  
    speculative-practical cognition, 3:825  
    spirit-paraclete as witness of the, 10:873  
    theology, 13:894, 895–896  
    torture, 14:118–119  
    verification of, 14:450  
    wonder, 14:833  
    *See also* Dialectics; Doctrine  
Truth, Divine, 5:596–597, **14:230–231**  
*Truth and Method* (Gadamer), 6:46, 789–790  
*Truth Teller* (periodical), 10:312, 313  
Truthfulness (veracity), 8:25, 899–903, 13:141, **14:231–232**  
*Trutznachtigal* (Spee), 13:410  
Trypho the Jew, 2:382  
Tryphon (Regent of Syria), 9:11  
Tschiderer zu Gleifheim, Johann Neopmuk, Bl., **14:232–233**  
*Tsofnath Pa’aneah (Revealer of Hidden Things)* (Gikatilla), 6:211  
Tsüji, Thomas, Bl., 7:734  
Tu, Dúc (Emperor of Vietnam), 14:501  
Tu Khac Nguyen, Pedro, 14:498  
Tu Van Nguyen, Peter, 14:498  
Tuam Abbey (Ireland), **14:233**  
Tuan, Joseph, 14:498  
Tuan Ba Nguyen, Pedro, 14:498  
Tübingen School, 2:160–161, 5:827, 12:256, **14:234–235**  
Tübingen University (Germany), 5:173, 12:729, **14:233–234**, 234  
*Tübinger theologische Jahrbücher*, 14:234  
Tuc, Joseph, 14:498  
Tucson Diocese (AZ), 10:288  
Tucumán Diocese (Argentina), 1:649  
Tudela, Guilhem de, 4:400  
Tudeschis, Nicolaus de, 3:51, 8:296, **14:235**  
Tudor, Margaret. *See* Margaret Tudor  
Tudor, Mary. *See* Mary Tudor (Queen of England)  
Tuigg, John (Bp.), 11:85–86, 367  
Tuke, William, 7:132  
Tully, Thomas, 7:582  
Tulsa Diocese (OK), **14:235**  
Tumi, Christian Wiyghan (Card.), 2:913  
Tungern, Arnold von, 5:306

## TUNISIA

- Tunisia, 3:186–188, 8:389, **14:235–237**, 237, 238  
*See also* Carthage
- Tunlop, Seila, 2:904
- Tunstal, Thomas, Bl., 5:235
- Tunstall, Cuthbert (Bp. of Durham), **14:237**
- Tuoc, Domingo, 14:498
- Tuong, Andrew, 14:498
- Tuong, Vincent, 14:498
- Tupí people, 2:587–588
- Turberville, Henry, 3:243
- Tureaud, Alexander Pierre, 1:161
- Turgenev, Ivan, 10:394
- Turgot, Anne Robert, 5:210
- Turin, Council of (398), 1:694
- Turinaz, Charles (Bp. of Nancy), 1:355
- Turkey, **14:238–240**, 241  
 Ecumenical Patriarchate, 4:196–197  
 John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 7:934  
 Khazars, 8:163–164  
 map, 14:240  
 Ottoman Empire, 4:196, 254, 370, 412, 462–463  
*See also* Ottoman Turks
- Turks. *See* Ottoman Turks; Seljuk Turks
- Turley, Daniel (Bp. of Chulucanas), 1:891
- Turmel, Abbé, 9:754
- Turmel, Joseph, **14:240–241**
- Turner, Antony, Bl., 5:236–237, **14:241**
- Turner, Cuthbert Hamilton, **14:241–242**
- Turner, Edward, 5:238
- Turner, Thomas Wyatt, 1:160, **14:242–245**
- Turner, Victor, 12:87, 259–260, **14:245–246**
- Turner, William (Bp. of Buffalo, NY), 5:879, **14:246**
- Turón, Martyrs of, SS., **14:246–248**
- Turpin (Abp. of Reims), 12:36, **14:248–249**
- Turre, Ludovicus a, 3:96
- Turretini, Benedict, **14:249**
- Turretini, François, 14:249
- Turretini, Jean Alphonse, 14:249
- Turretini family, **14:249**
- Tur-Sinai, N. H., 12:458
- Tusculani family, 1:387, 3:854, **14:249–250**
- Tutorism, 4:145, 5:168, 9:879–880, **14:250**
- Tuvalu, 10:534
- Tuy Le, Pedro, 14:498
- The Twelve, 1:572–573, 922–923, 3:24, 4:769–774, **14:250–251**  
*See also* Apostles
- Twelve Articles of Memmingen (1525), 11:53, 12:17
- The Twelve Patriarchs (Benjamin major)* (Richard of Saint-Victor), 12:234–235
- Twelve Patriarchs, Testament of the, 1:554–555
- Twelver Shi'a (Muslim sect), 13:84  
 “Twelvers,” 7:624
- Twenty-four Hours Prayers* (Nurses Gratius), 10:251
- The Two Cities: A Chronicle of Universal History to the Year 1146* (Otto of Freising), 6:888
- The Two Cultures* (Snow), 13:786
- The Two Edged Sword: An Interpretation of the Old Testament* (McKenzie), 9:402
- Two Hussars* (Tolstoi), 14:105
- Two Source Hypothesis (Synoptic Gospels), 13:695–696
- Two Sources of Morality and Religion* (Bergson), 2:296, 12:71
- Two Tales of the Occult* (Eliade), 5:155
- Two Ways, **14:251**
- Twomey, Louis J., **14:251–252**
- Tyconius, 4:862, 863
- Tye, Christopher, **14:252**
- Tygodnik Powszechny* (weekly), 14:90
- Tyler, William Barber (Bp. of Hartford), 4:122, 6:652, 12:214
- Tylor, Edward Burnett, Sir, 1:458–459, 4:426, 427, 433, 12:64
- Tyndale, William, 2:507, 3:833, **14:252–254**
- Tynemouth Priory (England), **14:254**
- Type and Antitype, **14:254–255**
- Typography, 7:187–188
- Typos* (Constans II Pogonatus decree, 648), 4:173, **14:255–256**
- Tyrannicide, 2:716, 4:171, 7:884, **14:256–257**
- Tyranny, 1:920, 4:637, **14:257**
- Tyrconnell, Richard Talbot, Duke of.  
*See* Talbot, Peter and Richard
- Tyre, Council of (335), 1:685, 817, 5:451, 452, 8:53
- Tyrie, James, 1:20, **14:258**
- Tyrol Passion plays, 10:928
- Tyrrell, Anthony, 1:112
- Tyrrell, George, 7:790, **14:258–259**  
 Bremond, Henri, 2:601  
 doctrine, 4:806  
 dogma, 9:754
- Hügel, Friedrich von, 7:149  
 modernism, 9:756  
 Petre, Maude Dominica, 11:218  
 religious experience, 5:556
- Tzaddik, 6:660–661
- Tzadua, Paulos (Card.), 5:401
- Tzetzes, John, 2:807, 809

## U

- Ubaghs, Casimir, 12:771
- Ubald, Bl. *See* Vivald, Bl.
- Ubald d'Alençon, **14:261**
- Ubald of Gubbio (Bp.), St., **14:261**
- 'Ubayd-Allāh, Abū 'Imrān Mūsā ibn Maimūn ibn. *See* Maimonides (Jewish philosopher)
- Ubeda, Luis de, 12:674
- Über den Ursprung der menschlichen Seelen* (Frohschammer), 6:15
- Über den Willen in der Natur* (Schopenhauer), 12:784
- Über die Freiheit der Wissenschaft* (Frohschammer), 12:901
- Über die Religion* (Schleiermacher), 12:739–740
- Über die vierfache Wurzel des Satzes vom zureichenden Grunde* (Schopenhauer), 12:784
- Ubertino da Casale, 1:412, 2:629, 4:136, 5:896, 897, **14:261–262**, 262
- Ubi arcano* (encyclical, Pius XI), 11:392
- Ubi nos* (encyclical, Pius IX), 6:549
- Ubi periculum* (papal bull, Gregory X), 6:499, 11:499
- Ubi primum* (encyclical, Benedict XIV), 5:205
- Ubi primum* (encyclical, Leo XII), 8:489, 10:433, 12:789
- Ubiarco Robles, Tranquilino, St., **14:262–263**
- Ubiquitarianism, 2:715, **14:263**
- Uccelli, Pietro, 12:776
- Udairicus, St., 12:607
- Udalschalk of Stille, 12:880
- UDF (Union of Democratic Forces) (Bulgaria), 10:687
- Udo (12th c. theologian), **14:263**
- Udoenko, Andrei, 12:430
- Ueber das Gedächtnis* (Ebbinghaus), 5:27
- Ueberlieferung und Bestand der hagiographischen unter himiletischen Literatur der griechischen Kirche* (Ehrhard), 5:138
- Ugalde Irurzun, Felix, Bl., 4:494
- Uganda, 8:899, **14:265–266**, 267

- Uganda, Martyrs of, SS., **14:263–264**
- Ugarit (Syrian coast), 1:808, 3:2, **14:266–267**, 268  
 Baal, 4:493  
 Elohim in texts found at, 5:174  
 fertility and vegetation cults, 5:698  
 Leviathan, 8:522  
 serpent as symbol, 13:19  
 sons of God, 13:321
- Ugaritic-Canaanite religion, **14:267–271**
- Ugliness, **14:271–272**
- Ugo (Bp. of Assisi), 1:790
- Ugolino of Orvieto, 1:883
- Uguzo, St., **14:272**
- Uhde, Fritz von, 7:860
- Uhl, O., 3:712
- UISG (International Union of Superiors General) (Women), **7:529**
- Ukon, Justus Takayama, 7:726
- Ukraine, **14:272–277**, 274  
 Byzantine Basilians, 2:143, 144  
 Mennonite churches, 9:496  
 monasticism, 9:803  
 pre-Lent period, 13:98  
 Sheptyts'kei, Andrii, 13:79–80  
 Slipyj, Josyf, 13:217–218  
 Smotryts'kyi, Meletii, 13:237
- Ukrainian Americans, 2:145, 4:124–125, 7:317
- Ukrainian Catholic Church (Eastern Catholic), 1:533–534, 2:606, 747, 5:19, 717, **14:277–281**, 278
- Ukrainian Church (Canada), 3:11
- Ukrainian Orthodox Church, 1:533–534, 10:696
- Ukrainian Rite Catholics in the U.S., 5:687, 12:787
- Ukrainians in West, 13:217–218
- Uleurrunus, Michael, 3:52
- Ulphilas (Bp.), 3:596, **14:281**
- Ulger (Bp. of Angers), 1:432
- Ulich, Robert, 5:94
- Ullathorne, William Bernard (Abp.), 1:900, 14:281, **281–282**
- Ullerston, Richard, **14:282**
- Ulmanis, Karlis, 8:375
- Ulpian, 10:180–181, 13:211
- Ulric (Bp. of Imola), 3:326
- Ulric, Bl., 6:188–189
- Ulric VIII Rosch (Abbot), 12:669
- Ulric of Augsburg, St., 3:326, 9:448, 12:671, **14:282**
- Ulric of Strassburg, 1:224, 2:185, **14:282–283**
- Ulric of Zell, St., 12:668, **14:283**
- Ulrich of Sankt Paul (Abbot), 12:670
- Ultimate Questions: An Anthology of Modern Russian Religious Thought* (Schmemmann), 12:742
- Ultramontanism, 3:622, 642, 5:252, 853, **14:283–286**  
 Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg, 1:85  
 Assumptionists, 1:801  
 Bourget, Ignace, 2:567  
 critics, 8:246  
 Czechs, 4:484  
 de Courcy, Henry, 4:596  
 Dupanloup, Félix, 4:942  
*Essai sur le principe générateur des constitutions politiques* (Maistre), 9:61  
 impact on papacy, 10:847  
 Lacordaire, J. H., 8:271  
 Lemmenais, F., 8:309  
 Netherlands support of, 10:261  
 Prussia, 8:253  
 Rohrbacher, René François, 12:290
- Ultrarealism, 4:51
- Ulysses* (Joyce), 1:292, 11:519
- Umayyad 'Umar II, 14:286
- Umayyads, 1:611, **14:286–287**  
 'Abbāsids, 1:6  
 Agapios of Hierapolis, 1:172  
 Córdoba, 4:261  
 Kalām, 8:109  
 Lebanon, 8:426  
 Spain, 13:378  
 Zaydis, 13:85
- Umberg, Johannes B., 4:671
- Umbratilem* (apostolic constitution, Pius XI), 3:194
- Umbrian school, 4:396
- Umileniye*, 9:272, 274
- UN. *See* United Nations
- Una Sancta* (periodical), 3:625, **14:287**
- Una Sancta Movement, 8:892
- Unam sanctam* (papal bull, Boniface VIII), 1:207, 2:503, 3:603, 636, 4:518, **14:287–288**
- Unamuno y Jugo, Miguel de, 5:544, **14:288–289**, 289
- Unbaptized infants, fate of, 2:70
- Unbaptized persons, as negative infidels, 7:455
- Uncertainty principle, 1:836, 5:102, **14:289–290**
- Unconscious, 4:153, 348–349, 592–593
- Unda (*Association Catholique Internationale pour la Radio et la Télévision*), **14:290–291**
- Unda-USA, 14:290–291
- The Undergraduate* (periodical), 10:332
- Underground Catholic Church (China), 3:502, 505
- Underhill, Evelyn, **14:291**
- Understanding, 5:744, **14:291–294**  
 art, 1:748  
 Augustine, St., 1:876  
 intentional species, 13:4108–4110  
 positive theology, 13:897–898  
 soul, 13:350  
 speculative theology, 13:898–900  
 spirit, 13:422  
 theology, 13:893–895, 900–901  
 Thomistic concept, 14:293–294  
 truth, 14:225
- Understanding, gift of, 8:207, **14:295**
- Undset, Sigrid, 14:295, **295–296**
- The Uneasy Conscience of Modern Fundamentalism* (Henry), 5:473
- Unemployment Appeals Comm'n of Florida, Hobbie v.* (1987), 3:663
- The Unfortunate Gift of Freedom* (Tischner), 14:90
- Unicity and plurality of forms, 5:816–819, 12:230–231, 266
- Unicity of God, 6:320, **14:296–297**
- Unicity of the Church, **14:297–298**
- Unification Church, 10:298, **14:299**
- Unified field theory, 4:217
- Uniformity, 3:293, 11:316, **14:299–300**
- Unigenitus* (papal bull, Clement XI), 1:57, 3:789, 790, 10:406, 844, 14:124, **301–302**  
 Alexandre, Noël, 1:268  
 appellants, 1:600  
 Du Pin, Louis Ellies, 4:944  
 Jansensim, 7:718
- Unigenitus Dei Filius* (papal bull, Clement VI), 5:851, 12:454
- L'Union* (Ecumenical review), 14:381
- Union* (Relly), 14:321
- Union, prayer of, 4:205, 209
- Union économique*, 8:805
- Union of Brest (1596), 2:212, 11:442
- Union of Catholic Workers, 5:691
- Union of Democratic Forces (UDF) (Bulgaria), 10:687
- Union of Fribourg (1886), 3:420
- Union of Horodlo (1413), 7:696
- Union of Orthodox Jewish Congregations of America, 8:11
- Unión Popular (Mexico), 6:344
- Unione Sacra (1916), 7:674
- L'Unità cattolica* (periodical), 9:152



- Unitarian Church (Madison, WI), 3:716
- Unitarian Church of Transylvania, 2:431, 432
- Unitarian Universalist Association (UUA), **14:302**, 322
- Unitarians, **14:302–304**
- Anabaptists, 1:369
  - Calvinists, 5:193
  - Channing, William Ellery, 3:379
  - community churches, 4:39
  - Congregationalism, 4:116
  - Dávid, Franz, 4:538
  - Radical Reformation, 3:608
  - social gospel, 13:241
- Unitary state of government, 6:377
- Unitas association, 3:625
- Unitas Fratrum*. *See* Moravian Church
- Unitatis redintegratio* (Decree on Ecumenism) (Vatican Council II), 3:590, 626, 4:30, 5:70, 75–76, 12:197, 700, 14:416
- United Arab Emirates, **14:304–305**, 306
- United Brethren, 2:454, **14:305–306**
- United Brethren in Christ, 5:468, 471, 12:261
- United Brothers, 7:58
- United Catholic Church of Poland, 11:443, 445, 449
- United Church Board for World Ministries, 4:116
- United Church of Canada, 3:9, 4:82, 9:561
- United Church of Christ, 3:719, 4:117–118, 199–200, 5:72, 468, 7:114, **14:306–308**
- United Evangelical Action*, 10:157
- United Kingdom. *See* Britain, early church in; England; Northern Ireland; Scotland; Wales
- United Lutheran Church, 8:887
- United Methodist Church, 4:199–200, 5:469, 471, 9:561, 14:308, **308–309**
- United Methodist Church of Great Britain, 8:561
- United Methodist Free Churches (England), 9:559–560
- United Nations (UN), 3:10, 88, 7:565, 13:99, 177, 14:638
- United Nations Declaration of Human Rights, 10:203
- United Presbyterian Church in the U.S.A., 11:677
- United Presbyterian Church of North America, 11:677
- United Seventh Day Brethren, 1:135
- United Society of Believers in Christ's Second Appearing. *See* Shakers
- United States
- abortion, 1:32–35
  - academic freedom, 1:51–54
  - Anglican-Episcopalian Religious Orders, 12:103
  - anti-Catholicism, 2:44, 197, 10:169–172
  - anti-Semitism, 7:874
  - apostolic delegation, 1:581–585
  - Augustinians, 1:890–891
  - Basilian institutions, 2:142
  - Benedictine abbeys and priories, 2:254–256
  - Benedictine congregations, 2:259–261, 274
  - Blenkinsop family, 2:435–436
  - Buddhism, 2:673–674
  - Byzantine Basilians, 2:144
  - Calvinism, 2:895
  - Canon Law Society of America, 3:58–59
  - capital punishment, 3:88
  - Carmelites, 3:127, 128, 129, 129–130, 143, 145–146, 180
  - Carroll, John, 3:178–181
  - catechesis, 3:243, 244
  - catechetical directory, 3:236
  - Catholic Charities USA, 3:279–280
  - Catholic Daughters of the Americas, 3:281–282
  - Catholic schools, 9:161–162
  - church architecture, 3:709, 714–718
  - church membership, 3:718–721
  - Cistercians, 3:748
  - civil religion, 3:755–757
  - clerical dress, 3:801–802
  - confessions of faith, 4:81–82
  - congregational singing, 4:118–120
  - Constitution, 8:746
  - courts and public order, 11:808
  - defense of morality, 11:518–520
  - deism, 4:617–618
  - diocesan consultors, 3:66
  - Dominican order, 4:854–855
  - Eastern Catholic churches, 2:747
  - ecclesiastical archives, 1:636–642
  - evangelicalism, 5:473
  - feminism, 9:868
  - first canonized saint, 13:30–35, 31
  - first native-born sisterhood, 13:173
  - first priest ordained, 2:39
  - first U.S. cardinal, 2:165
  - fraternal organizations, 3:281, 622
  - freedom of association, 1:792
  - Germanizing influence, 6:227
  - Haiti invasion (1994), 6:621–622
  - Holy See diplomatic relations, 1:585, 3:627, 659
  - hospice movement, 7:117–118
  - hymns, 7:256–259, 260–262
  - iconography, 7:286
  - idealism, 7:301–302
  - Immaculate Conception feast, 7:334
  - Islam, 3:718, 719–720
  - Jesuits, 1:584, 2:41, 3:649, 9:725
  - Jewish communities, 8:13
  - Judaism, 3:718, 719–721
  - laicism, 8:284
  - liberalism, 11:391
  - limited tithing system, 14:92
  - liturgical inculturation, 7:387
  - liturgical movement, 8:674
  - liturgical music history, 8:696–699
  - Loretto Sisters, 8:786, 787
  - Lovers of the Holy Cross, 8:835–836
  - Mantellate Sisters, 13:24
  - Marian shrines, 13:92
  - Maronite Church, 9:198–200
  - Mennonite churches, 9:496
  - Methodist churches, 9:560, 561–562
  - Mexico, 9:579
  - mission. *See specific states*
  - nativism, 10:172–173, 173
  - origins of literary transcendentalism in, 14:147–148
  - Orthodox Church in America, 2:744, 745, 3:717, 10:681–683
  - Passionists, 10:933
  - Pius X (Pope), St., devotion to, 11:391
  - Platonic studies in the Midwest, 11:417
  - popular devotions in, 4:710, 711
  - Presbyterian churches in, 11:675–677
  - Prône in, 11:747
  - prostitution in, 11:774
  - Puerto Rico, as commonwealth of, 11:814
  - Puritans, 3:640, 645, 646–647
  - Red Mass celebrated in, 11:961
  - Redemptorists in, 11:995–996
  - religious discrimination of Catholics, 19th c., 2:44
  - religious orders, development, 12:896
  - Revolution, 3:176–178, 179, 649–652
  - Romanian Catholic Church, 2:748
  - Romanian Orthodox Church, 2:745, 10:693
  - Russian Byzantine Catholic Church, 2:748

- sacramental theology, 12:478–479  
*See also* American Civil War (1861–65); American Revolution (1775–83); Church and State, U.S.; Know-Nothingism; National Conference of Catholic Bishops (NCCB); Nativism; *specific American ethnic groups; specific states, dioceses, and archdioceses*
- seminary education, 12:895–899
- Servants of Mary, Sisters, 13:24
- Sisters of Mercy, 13:184
- Sisters of Mercy of the Union, 13:185
- Sisters of the Order of St. Basil the Great (Basilians), 2:145
- social gospel, 13:241–242
- social justice issues, 3:620
- spoils system, 6:415
- Sulpicians, 13:601
- taxation and moral obligations, 13:769
- technical aspects of preaching, 11:614
- temperance movements, 13:796–802
- Trappists, 14:162
- Trinitarian Order, 14:187–188
- Ukrainian Catholics, 2:747, 14:278, 280
- Unitarians, 14:303–304
- Universalism, 14:321–322
- Vatican City, 13:770–771
- Xaverian Brothers, 14:876
- United States, Arver v.* (1918), 3:660
- United States, Girouard v.* (1946), 3:660
- United States, Reynolds v.* (1878), 3:655, 661
- United States, Roth v.* (1957), 11:519
- United States, Welsh v.* (1970), 3:661
- United States Armed Forces, Archdiocese for, **9:628–630**
- U.S. Catholic Almanac*, 10:67
- United States Catholic Conference, 5:203, 300
- United States Catholic Historical Society, 6:765, 12:243, 13:70
- U.S. Catholic Magazine*, 2:40, 10:67, 13:70
- United States Catholic Miscellany* (newspaper), 2:192, 5:223, 8:904
- United States Catholic Mission Association (USCMA), **14:309**
- United States Conference of Catholic Bishops (USCCB), 5:300, **14:310–316**
- Council of Major Superiors of Women Religious, 4:298
- deacons, 4:552, 553–554
- Ethical and Religious Directives for Catholic Care Services*, 5:459
- Holocaust teaching, 7:15
- liturgical music, 8:703
- women religious, 8:424
- United States Temperance Union. *See* American Temperance Union
- United States v. Macintosh* (1931), 3:660
- United States v. Seeger* (1965), 3:661
- United Student Christian Council, 10:165
- United Synagogue of America, 8:10
- Unity, **14:316–318**
- community churches, 4:39
- concelebration, 4:50
- concept of unicity, 14:296
- Consultation on Church Union, 4:199–200
- Cyril of Alexandria, 4:468
- Dante Alighieri, 4:521
- identity principle, 7:303
- Leo XIII (Pope), 12:700
- marks of the Church, 9:189–191
- multitude opposition, 10:58–59
- property of being, 14:152
- Unity of Brethren. *See* Bohemian Brethren
- Unity of Christians, Secretariat for the Promotion of the, 5:74
- Unity of Faith, 3:625, **14:319**
- Unity of Philosophical Experience* (Gilson), 10:207
- Unity of Protestantism, 4:117–118
- Unity of the Church, **14:319–320**
- branch theory of the Church, 2:582–583
- Carolingian Dynasty dissolution, 3:170
- Cyprian, St., 4:457–459
- Ecumenical councils, 4:303
- Ecumenical Movement, 5:74
- 19th–20th century overview, 3:625
- The Unity of the Church* (Möhler), 9:763
- Unity Temple (Chicago), 3:669, 679, 715
- L'Univers* (newspaper), 14:465–466
- Universa congregatio Vallis Umbrosana*, 14:378
- Universa Laus (UL), 8:707–708, **14:320–321**
- Universae philosophiae studia* (Passionei), 10:930
- Universal analogy, 2:487–488
- Universal call to holiness, 7:5–7
- “Universal Call to Holiness” mosaic (Washington, DC), 10:168
- Universal/collective eschatology, 5:333, 342
- Universal Council (*Consiglio universale*), 10:416
- Universal History* (Bossuet), 10:673
- Universal love, 9:679
- Universal prayer. *See* General intercessions
- Universal skepticism, 9:821
- Universal World Council on Life and Work, 8:577
- Universalis ecclesiae* (papal bull, Julius II), 10:978
- Universalist Church of America, 14:322
- Universalistic hedonism. *See* Utilitarianism
- Universalists, 1:548, 13:407, **14:321–322**
- Universality of Christianity, 1:489, 3:274–275, 292–294
- See also* Catholicity
- Universals, 5:361, 11:769, **14:322–327**
- Abelard, Peter, 1:15, 19, 12:758
- abstraction, 1:46
- Adelard of Bath, 1:113
- Aristotle, 1:681
- Averroës, 1:933
- Boethius, 1:673, 2:456
- conceptualism, 4:51, 53
- Crathorn, John, 4:335
- critieriology, 4:367
- division, 4:792–793
- history, 14:322–323
- knowledge, 13:419
- medieval debate, 14:323–325
- modern thinkers, 14:325–327
- Roscelin of Compiègne, 12:377
- sign, 13:117
- simple apprehension, 1:605
- unity and multiplicity opposition problem, 10:58
- Universals controversy, 3:441
- Universe, Order of, 10:23, 375, 13:423, **14:328–332**, 329–332
- Universi dominici gregis* (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 2:910, 3:58, 106, 107, 4:60, 7:1001–1002
- Universitas* (hospital guild), 7:128–129
- Universitas Catholica Lovaniensis. *See* Louvain, Catholic University of
- Université de Moncton (Canada), 3:9
- Universities and colleges. *See specific cities and countries; specific colleges and universities*



- University Gallicanism. *See* Theological Gallicanism
- University of Paris, 7:156
- University rectors, 11:957
- Univocity of being, 4:936
- Unknown God* (Noyes), 10:471
- Unleavened Bread, Feast of, 5:656, 10:933–934, 14:332–333
- Unleavened bread, in the Bible, 10:933–934, **14:332–333**
- Unni of Hamburg, St., **14:333**
- Unpopular Essays against the Aristotelians (Exercitationes paradoxicae adversus Aristoteleos)* (Gassendi), 6:105
- Unterkoefler, Ernest L. (Bp. of Charleston, SC), 13:367
- Untersuchungen zur Menschensohn-Christologie im Johannes Evangelium* (Schulz), 5:522
- Unto This Last* (Ruskin), 12:414
- The Unvarying Mean* (Confucius), 10:186
- Uomini e Religioni* (1998), 12:672–673
- Upadhyaya, Brahmabandhav, 7:405
- Upanishads, 6:840, 842–843, 7:407, **14:334**
- emanationism, 5:180
- pantheism, 10:825
- soul, 13:337–338
- Upjohn, Richard, 3:709, 715
- Upper Canada, Vicariate Apostolic of, 3:7, 8, 9
- Uppsala Cathedral (Sweden), 3:696–697
- Uppsala School, 11:93–94
- Ur (ancient Mesopotamian city), 8:392, 9:528–529, **14:334**
- Urban, Wilbur Marshall, 1:948, 12:70, 14:380
- Urban I (Pope), St., 10:481, **14:334–335**, 335
- Urban II (Pope), Bl., **14:335–336**
- Alexandrine bulls, 1:274
- Andrew of Strumi, Bl., 1:407
- Anselm of Canterbury, St., 1:495
- Arras, 1:722
- Bruno of Segni, St., 2:648
- Bruno the Carthusian, St., 2:649
- in *bullae cruciatae*, 2:688
- Canon Law, 3:45
- Carthusians, 3:193
- Clement III (Antipope), 3:778
- Cluny Abbey, 7:150
- Crusades, 2:760, 3:518, 4:406, 407, 408, 410
- cursus*, 4:444
- election, 5:843
- Frangipani family, 5:912
- Gebhard III of Constance, 6:114
- Gelasius II (Pope), 6:123
- Geoffrey of Vendôme, 6:142
- Hugh of Die, 7:151
- Hugh of Remiremont, 7:155
- investiture struggle, 7:538
- Philip I, 11:244
- preaching of the First Crusade, 14:335–336
- Urban III (Pope), 4:600–601, **14:336**
- Urban IV (Pope), Bl., **14:336–337**
- Bec Abbey reconstruction, 2:190
- Catena aurea* commissioned, 14:18–19
- Corpus Christi* feast, 1:924, 2:217, 4:272, 8:52
- Crusades, 4:413
- Urban V (Pope), Bl., **14:337–338**
- Angers, 1:432
- Avignon papacy, 1:943, 12:357
- bishops, 3:602
- Charles of Blois, Bl., 3:435
- Eastern Schism, 2:763
- Urban VI (Pope), 14:337, **338–339**, 339
- Adam Easton, 1:107
- Catherine of Siena, St., 3:273
- Clement VII (Antipope), 3:783
- Dispenser, Henry, 4:692–693
- election of, 3:604
- French monarchy, 5:846
- Holy Year, 7:57
- Low Countries, 10:258
- Western Schism, 14:691–693
- See also* Western Schism (1378–1417)
- Urban VII (Pope), 5:670, **14:339–340**
- Urban VIII (Pope), **14:340–342**
- approval of Basilian Order of St. Josaphat, 2:143
- Barberini family, 2:94–95
- Basilian scholarships, 2:143
- canonization, 3:63
- cardinalate, 3:105
- catechesis, 3:234
- Clement IX (Pope), 3:786
- comma pianum* controversy, 4:4
- Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, 5:21
- de auxiliis* controversy, 4:113
- family, 4:279
- Galileo, 6:61, 62
- grace controversies, 7:715
- hymn corrections, 7:254
- Irish Act of Settlement, 1:77
- Jansenism, 14:342
- monument, 14:340
- papacy development, 10:843
- papal decline, 3:612
- Piarists, 7:1043
- St. Peter's Basilica, 2:109
- Sisters of Loretto, 8:787
- slavery, 3:771
- tomb, 14:341
- The Urban Catholic University* (Reinert), 12:39
- Urbanavicius, Alphonsus Maria, 11:495
- Urbanus Averroista, 13:27
- Urbs Beata Jerusalem Dicta Pacis Visio*, **14:342**
- Ur-Correctorium*, 4:275
- Urdaneta, Andrés de, 1:889, 4:422, **14:342**
- Urdanos Aldaz, Tomás, Bl., 7:123
- Uribe Velasco, David, St., 6:545, **14:342–343**
- Uriel (angel), **14:343**
- Urim and Thummim, 4:785, 10:619, **14:343**
- Urráburu, Juan José, **14:343–344**
- Ursacius of Singidunum (Bp.), 1:662, 663, 8:54, 12:692
- Ursicinus of Ravenna (Bp.), St., **14:344**
- Ursinus (Antipope), 4:504, **14:344**
- Ursinus, Zacharias, 4:79, **14:344–345**
- Ursmar (Bp.), St., 5:787, **14:345**
- Ursula, St., 5:166, **14:345**, 346, 347
- Ursulina Venerii, Bl., **14:345**
- Ursuline Daughters of Mary Immaculate, 1:186
- Ursuline Sisters of Mary Immaculate, 9:894
- Ursulines, **14:345**, 347–350
- Alaska, 1:210
- among martyrs of Orange, 10:620–621
- Brazil, 2:593
- Canada, 3:4
- Central American martyrdom, 8:132–133
- Cittadini, Bl. Caterina, 3:752
- Counter Reformation, 3:610, 782
- founding, 4:310
- Gray Ursulines, 8:444
- Kentucky, 8:817
- 19th–20th century overview, 3:621
- Owensboro Diocese, 10:728
- Sisters of the Agony of Jesus in Gethsemane, 8:444
- slavery, 1:156

Ursulines of Cincinnati, 14:348–349  
 Ursulines of Cleveland, 14:349  
 Ursulines of Jesus, 2:158  
 Ursulines of Kansas City, 14:349  
 Ursulines of Kentucky, 14:349  
 Ursulines of Mt. Calvary, 14:349  
 Ursulines of Quebec, 14:349–350  
 Ursulines of Tildonk (Belgium), 14:349  
 Uruguay, 9:496, 13:299, **14:350–352**, 352  
 Ury, John, 10:311  
*L'Usage de la raison de la foi* (Regis), 12:31  
 USCCB. *See* United States Conference of Catholic Bishops (USCCB)  
 USCMA. *See* United States Catholic Mission Association  
 Usebtis (little figurines), 9:38  
 Useful good, 6:353  
 Usener, Hermann, 1:678, 3:552, 5:285, 10:128  
 Ushaw College (England), 5:572  
 Ussher, James, **14:352**  
 Usuard (9th c. martyrologist), 3:161, 4:262, 5:446, 9:233, 12:548, **14:352–353**  
 Usury, 3:260, 13:251, 252, **14:353–354**  
*Ut ampliores et uberiores fructus* (apostolic letter, Pius IV), 11:490  
*Ut in Omnibus Glorificetur Deus* (Benedictine motto), **14:355**  
*Ut Periculosa* (apostolic constitution, Boniface VIII), 12:100  
*Ut Queant Laxis Resonare Fibris* (hymn), **14:355**  
*Ut si quis papa superstite* (apostolic constitution, St. Symmachus), 3:104  
*Ut sit* (apostolic constitution, John Paul II), 11:527  
*Ut unum sint* (encyclical, John Paul II), 5:40, 205, 7:1002, 10:853, 12:700, **14:355–356**  
 Utah, 7:224, **14:356–359**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
*Uter* (Fulcoius of Beauvais), 6:21  
*Uterque* (Fulcoius of Beauvais), 6:21  
 Uthmān, 14:286  
 Uthred of Boldon, **14:359**  
 Utilitarianism, 2:285–286, 624, 13:413, 791  
 Utility, friendship and, 6:6  
 Utjesenović, Juraj. *See* Martinuzzi, György (Card.)  
 Utnapishtim (literary character), 6:223  
*Utopia* (More), 1:667, 7:189–190, 9:888, 891–892, 14:360

Utopia and Utopianism, **14:359–362**  
 Utopian colonies of Ferdinand IV, 12:402  
 Utraquists, 4:481, **14:362–363**  
 Bohemian Brethren, 2:460–461  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:327  
 Eucharist, 3:605  
 Hussites, 7:230, 231  
 Utrecht, Council of (1763), **14:363–364**  
 Utrecht, Schism of (1723), 3:614, 816, 9:164, 10:260, 579  
*See also* Codde, Pieter (Coddæus)  
 Utrecht, Treaty of (1713), 3:788, 7:670  
 Utrecht, University of (Netherlands), 3:184  
 Utrecht psalter, 3:154, 9:128  
*Utriusque sexus* (Fourth Lateran Council), 3:231  
*Utrum forma fiat ex aliquo* (Thomas of Sutton), 14:37  
*Utrum visio creaturae possit naturaliter intendi* (Nicholas of Autrecourt), 10:370  
*Uttara Mīmāṃsā* (Hindu philosophy), 6:845–846  
 Utto, Bl., 9:570, **14:364**  
 UUA (Unitarian Universalist Association), 14:302, 322  
 Uvakhshtra (founder of the Medes), 9:428  
 Uy Van Bui, Domingo, 14:492  
 Uyarra, Evencio Ricardo, St., 1:298, 299  
 Uyen Dinh Nguyen, Jose, 14:498–499  
 Užhorod, Union of (1646), 3:613  
 Uzon, Jean de, 3:329

**V**

Vacandard, E., 4:76–77  
 Vacant, Alfred, **14:365**  
*Vacante Sede Apostolica* (apostolic constitution, Pius X), 11:499  
 Vacarius (Roman glossator), **14:365**  
 Vacherot, Étienne, 5:47  
 Vachon, Alexandre (Abp. of Ottawa), 3:10  
 Vadstena Abbey (Sweden), 2:618  
 Vaga, Perino del, 3:484  
 Vagarshapat, Council of (491), 1:705  
 Vagnozzi, Egidio, 1:585, **14:365–366**  
 Vago, P., 3:713  
 Vahan (Armenian Catholicos), 1:453  
 Vahanian, Gabriel, 4:586  
 Vahrām V (King of Persia), 1:700, 805  
 Vaihinger, Hans, 11:299  
 Vainglory, 9:42, **14:366**

*Vaiśeṣika* (Hindu philosophy), 6:845  
 Vaishnavism, **14:366**  
 Vaison, Councils of (529), 11:611  
 Vajk. *See* Stephen I (King of Hungary), St.  
 Vajrayāna (Diamond Vehicle), 10:399, **14:366–367**  
 Vakhtang I Gorgasal (King of Iberia), 6:152  
 Valadés, Diego, **14:367–368**  
 Valadier, L., 8:622  
 Valamo Abbey (Russia), **14:368**  
 Valbebertus, Bl. *See* Joscio, Bl.  
 Valcobado Granado, Felipe, Bl., 4:494  
 Val-de-Grâce Church (France), 3:706  
 Valdemar the Great (King of Denmark), 1:40  
 Valdes (Waldo), Peter, 1:231  
*See also* Waldenses  
 Valdés, Fernando de, (Abp.), 3:176, **14:368**  
 Valdés, Juan de, 2:856, 3:856, **14:368–369**  
 Valdes of Lyons, 14:607  
 Val-des-ecoliers Monastery (France), **14:367**  
 Valdina, John, 3:328  
 Valdivia, Luis de, 3:485, **14:369**  
 Valdivia, Pedro de, 4:132  
 Valdivielso, José de, 1:925  
 Valdivieso y Zañartu, Rafael Valentín, (Abp. of Santiago, Chile), 3:486, 5:327, **14:369–370**  
 Valence, Councils of (374–855), 1:116, 3:518, 4:929, 8:326, 11:783–784, **14:370**  
 Valencia, Martín de, 12:528, **14:370**  
 Valenciana Church (Guanajuato, Mexico), 9:580  
 Valenciennes, Martyrs of, 5:973, **14:371**  
 Valens (Bp. of Mursa), 1:662, 663, 818, 8:54, 12:692  
 Valens (Roman Emperor), 5:455, 12:318–319, 355, **14:371**  
 Arianism, 1:51, 522, 663, 3:632  
 Cyril of Jerusalem, 4:471  
 Diodore of Tarsus, 4:750  
 Julian Sabas, St., 8:51  
 Valentine (Pope), **14:371**  
 Valentine, Ferdinand, 11:625  
 Valentine, St., **14:371–372**  
 Valentini, Pier Francesco, **14:372**  
 Valentinian I (Roman Emperor), 12:318, 355, **14:373**, 392  
 Valentinian II (Roman Emperor), 1:338, 6:422, 12:318

- Valentinian III (Roman Emperor), 3:363, 6:118, 10:431, 12:365, 13:196, **14:373**
- Valentinus (Bp. of Chartres), 3:441
- Valentinus (Gnostic philosopher), 10:13, **14:373–374**
- Anicetus (Pope), St., 1:455
- emanationism, 5:181
- fame, 6:260
- Gnosticism, 12:351
- homousios, 7:65
- procreation, 4:218
- Valera, Eamon de, 9:407
- Valerian (Bp. of Aquileia), 3:564
- Valerian (Roman Emperor), **14:374**
- capture, 12:312
- Paul of Samosata, 5:666
- persecution under, 1:268, 3:103, 223–224, 594, 10:430
- Valerio of Bierzo, **14:375**
- Valerius, Augustinus, 11:621
- Valéry, Waleric. *See* Walarich, St.
- Valfré, Sebastian, Bl., **14:375**
- Valignano, Alessandro, 7:726, 728, 737, 739, **14:375–376**
- Cerqueira, Luís de, 3:351
- missions, 3:493, 9:4, 12:223
- Valla, Giorgio, 1:675
- Valla, Joseph, 12:771, 773
- Valla, Lorenzo, **14:376–377**
- Aristotelianism, 1:676
- Bessarion, Cardinal, 2:341
- Donation of Constantine*, 4:860
- Epicureanism, 5:107, 394, 12:117–118
- Erasmus, 5:314–315
- Hutten, Ulrich von, 7:233
- logic, 8:750
- Renaissance humanism, 7:187, 12:117–118
- Renaissance philosophy, 12:120–121
- Vallabha (Hindu teacher), 6:847–848
- Valle, Pietro della, 2:360, 3:416
- Vallées, Marie de, 2:325, 3:573
- Vallgornera, Tomas de, **14:377**
- Valliscaulian Order, **14:377–378**
- Vallombrosa Abbey (Italy), 5:766, **14:378**
- Vallombrosans, **14:378–379**
- Andrew of Strumi, Bl., 1:407
- Canons Regular of St. Augustine, 3:67
- founding, 3:600, 7:957
- Sesto al Réghena Abbey, 13:30
- Settimo Abbey, 13:36
- Valls Espí, Crescenia, Bl., 1:4, **14:379**
- Valois, Madeline de, 2:179
- Valous, G. de, 3:814
- Valterius (Bp. of Autun), 1:926
- Value, philosophy of, 8:158, 514
- Value and culture, theory of, 2:157–158
- Value and good, 6:353–354
- Value judgment, 1:143–144, 3:824, 8:211, **14:379–380**
- Values, 9:875, 10:206–207
- Valverde, Vicente de (Bp. of Peru), 3:198, **14:380**
- Valverde Téllez, Emeterio (Bp.), **14:380–381**
- Vampires, 2:442–443
- Van Acken, J., 3:711
- Van Bragt, Jan, 7:743
- Van Buren, Amilius, 2:607
- Van Buren, Paul, 11:890
- Van Caloen, Gerard (Bp.), **14:381**
- Van de Velde, James O. (Bp.), 3:476–477, 517, 7:685
- Van de Ven, Cornelius (Bp. of Alexandria, LA), 1:270
- Van de Vyver, Augustine (Bp. of Richmond, VA), **14:383**, 384, 542–543
- Van den Berghe, Pierre, 13:294
- Van den Bosch, Anna Maria Tauscher. *See* Mary Teresa of St. Joseph (Mother)
- Van Den Broek, Theodore, **14:383**
- Van den Eynde, Jan, 3:706
- Van der Goes, Hugo, 1:315
- Van der Leeuw, G., 3:672
- Van Der Schrieck, Louise (Sister), **14:383**
- Van der Sterre, J. C., 1:539
- Van Der Weyden, Roger, 12:487
- Van Dyck, Anthony, 1:539
- Van Esche, Nikolaus, 3:16, 192
- Van Eyck, Jan, 1:544, 2:374–375
- Van Heynoert, Andrew Wouters, 6:364
- Van Hilvarenbeek, Adrian, 6:364
- Van Hoornaer, John, 6:364
- Van Hout, Maria, 3:192
- Van Malderen, John. *See* Malderus, John (Bp. of Antwerp)
- Van Nice, R. L., 4:188
- Van Noort, Gerard, **14:385**
- Van Quickenborne, Charles Felix, 4:921, 8:112, 12:562, **14:385–386**
- Van Riet, Georges, 12:776
- Van Roo, W., 12:475
- Van Rossum, Willem Marinus (Card.), **14:386**, 387
- Van seven manieren van Heiligher Minnen (De divina charitate et septem ejus gradibus)* (Beatrice of Nazareth), 2:181
- Van Steenberghe, Fernand, 10:607, 12:776, **14:386–389**
- Van van Doan, Peter, 14:499
- Van Waeyenbergh, Honoré, 8:824
- Van Wely, D., 4:387
- Vandals, **14:381–383**
- Arianism, 1:663, 3:186–187, 189
- Desiderius of Cahors, 4:688
- Germany, 6:171
- invasions, 1:284, 3:40, 186–187, 686
- Leo I (Pope), St., 3:595
- rule over Africa (429–534), 10:431–432
- Vandame, Charles (Abp. of Chad), 3:361
- Vangadizza Abbey (Italy), **14:384**
- Vanier, Georges, 3:9
- Vanier, Jean, 1:635
- Vanini, G. C., 1:677
- Vann, Gerald, **14:384–385**
- Vanna of Orvieto. *See* Joan of Orvieto, Bl.
- Vanne, St. *See* Vitonus (Bp. of Verdun), St.
- Vannini, Giuseppina, Bl., 14:385, **385**
- Vannucci, Pietro. *See* Perugino (Umbrian painter)
- Vanuatu, 10:534
- Varangians, 10:444–445
- Vardan, Mamikonian, St., **14:388–389**
- Vardhamāna. *See* Mahāvīra (founder of Jainism)
- Varela, Félix (Father), 5:357
- Varela, José Isabel Flores, St., 6:545
- Vargas, Alonso, 1:879, 888
- Vargas, Diego de, 1:687
- Vargas, Francisco, 3:145
- Vargas, Getúlio, 8:465–466
- Variae* (Cassiodorus), 9:438
- The Varieties of Religious Experience* (James), 7:704, 10:115, 12:70
- Variety of Religious Experience* (James), 1:242
- Varin, Joseph, 12:496
- Varin d’Ainville, Joseph Désiré, 2:394, 12:493, **14:389**
- Varius Avitus Bassianus. *See* Elagabalus (Varius Avitus Bassianus) (Roman Emperor)
- Varna, Crusade of (1444), 2:788
- Varnhem Abbey (Sweden), 3:750
- Varro, Marcus Terentius, 1:673, 3:730, 11:412

- Varus, Publius Quinctilius, 12:301
- Vas, Caspar, Bl., 7:734
- Vasa Gustav (King of Sweden), 5:732
- Vasari, Giorgio, 12:111
- Vascanelles, Ferraria v.* (1860), 3:658
- Vasconcelos, Luis Fernandes de, 2:588
- Vásquez, Delores (Sister Maria de la Cruz de Cristo Crucificado), 5:879
- Vasquez, Pedro, Bl., 7:734
- Vásquez de Coronado, Juan, 4:288
- Vassalage, Carolingian Dynasty, 3:163, 170, 171, 172
- Vassy, Massacre of (1562), 3:266
- Västerås, Diet of (1527), 11:218
- Vatelot, Jean Baptiste, 3:535
- Vatelottes. *See* Sisters of Christian Doctrine (Nancy)
- Vatican, **14:389–397**
- art, 1:598
  - La Civiltà Cattolica*, 3:758
  - early history, 14:389–394
  - Lateran replaced, 8:347
  - modern development, 14:396–397
  - official representation to U.S., 10:486
  - papal residence, 10:366
  - Renaissance history, 14:394–396
  - Sistine Chapel, 13:190–193
  - unofficial diplomatic recognition by U.S., 10:485–486
  - See also* Holy See; Papacy; Vatican City, State of
- Vatican archives, 8:492, 9:500, 10:858–859, 14:393, **397–399**, 421
- Vatican catalogue (OPAC), 14:422
- Vatican City, State of, 12:350, 14:390, **399–403**
- creation, 2:509, 3:212, 621, 642
  - Lateran Pacts, 8:356, 12:323
  - map, 14:400
  - Opening Procession of Vatican Council I (McMahon) in*, 14:402
  - Sistine Chapel, 13:190–193
  - United States, 13:770–771
- Vatican Council I (1869-70), **14:403–407**
- Aeterni patris*, 1:147
  - Albertario, Davide, 1:228
  - Aleman, Joseph Sadoc, 1:249–250
  - Alzog, Johann Baptist, 1:328
  - Amat, Thaddeus, 1:332, 8:790
  - Baltimore Council (1884), 2:46
  - biblical canon, 3:32
  - biblical inspiration, 7:494
  - Bilio, Luigi, 2:393
  - Bonnechose, Henri Marie Gaston de, 2:507
  - Canon Law, 3:54, 817
  - catechesis, 3:234, 244
  - Catholic traditionalism, 3:289
  - Center Party (Germany), 3:340
  - certitude, 3:355, 357
  - Church-State relations, 1:914
  - composition of, 4:302
  - conciliarism, 4:57–58
  - Connolly, Thomas Louis, 4:128
  - convocation, 4:301
  - Corcoran, James Andrew, 4:260
  - Cullen, Paul, 4:424
  - Czechs, 4:484
  - Darboy, Georges, 4:526
  - De fide catholica*, 8:187
  - Dehon, Léon Gustave, 4:613
  - Dei Filius* (constitution), 5:919
  - deposit of faith, 4:675
  - dogma as term, 4:811
  - dogmatic definition, 4:612
  - dogmatic questions, 8:444
  - Döllinger, Johannes, 4:824
  - Dupanloup, Félix, 4:942–943
  - ecclesiastical discipline, 8:264
  - Ecumenical councils, 4:305
  - Elder, William Henry, 5:144
  - evolutionary theory, 5:496
  - faith, 5:594, 8:893
  - Feehan, Patrick Augustine, 5:663
  - fideism, 5:712
  - Fitzgerald, Edward, 5:752
  - Gasser, Vinzenz Ferrer, 6:106
  - God's existence, 6:287
  - God's knowledge, 10:593
  - Healy, Alexander Sherwood, 1:158
  - Hefele, Carl Joseph von, 6:704
  - hope, 7:95
  - immutability of God, 7:356
  - Index of Prohibited Books, 7:391
  - Ledóchowski, M. H., 8:444
  - Lynch, P., 8:904
  - magisterium's duty, 14:135
  - Manning, Henry Edward, 9:121
  - marriage, 1:152
  - Melkite Catholic Church, 1:526
  - Melkite Greek Church, 9:480
  - miracles, 9:659–660, 666–667
  - natural theology, 13:921–922
  - Opening Procession of Vatican Council I (McMahon)*, 14:402
  - papal infallibility, 3:621, 4:193, 5:855, 7:448, 449, 450, 12:182, 417
  - Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg and, 1:85
  - Alphonsus Liguori, St., 1:310, 312
  - Bilio, Luigi, 2:393
  - Bonnechose, Henri Marie Gaston de and, 2:507
  - Brentano, Franz and, 2:604
  - Canon Law and, 3:54
  - Center Party (Germany), 3:340
  - Chair of Peter, 3:361
  - conciliatory stance, 8:388–389
  - de Lugo, J., 8:855
  - Fitzgerald, Edward M., 1:692
  - Friedrich, Johann, 6:3
  - Gallicanism, 3:639
  - Germany, 8:253, 255
  - Loyson, C., 8:838
  - Melchers, Paulus, 3:843
  - opposition, 8:146, 149, 160, 13:136
  - primacy of jurisdiction, 10:848
  - Scheeben defense, 12:730
  - Schneemann, Gerhard, 12:745
  - Spalding, Martin John, 2:555
  - support, 8:269, 904
  - teaching authority of the Church, 13:780
  - U.S. vote against, 8:613
- papal primacy, 1:85, 526, 2:414, 3:621, 11:708–709
- primacy of St. Peter, 11:495–496
- principle of continuity and progress, 14:136
- providence of God, 11:783
- reason and revelation, 12:194, 197
- redemption, 11:976
- refused by Old Catholics, 10:579
- Reisach, Karl August von, 12:40
- Ryan, Patrick John, 12:447
- Schrader, Klemens, 12:786
- simplicity of God, 13:137
- supernatural destiny, 4:694
- teaching authority of the Church, 13:776–777
- theological reasoning, 11:949
- Thomas Aquinas, St., 14:23
- true mysteries defined, 10:83–84
- Ultramontanism, 14:285
- Williams, John P., 2:555
- See also specific documents*

- Vatican Council II (1962-65),  
**14:407–418**  
 abortion, 1:28–29  
 academic freedom, 1:54  
 adult baptism, 2:65  
 Agagianian XV, Gregory Peter, 1:169  
 Agnus Dei, 1:186  
 Albania, 1:217  
 altars, 1:318  
 Alter, Karl J., 3:737  
 ambos, 1:336  
 amices, 1:358  
 Anglican-Catholic dialogue, 1:438–439, 447  
 Anointing of the Sick, 1:483, 486  
 apologetics, 1:565–566  
 apostolic succession, 1:589–590  
*Apostolicam actuositatem* decree of, 10:616  
 apostolicity, 1:595–596  
 Argentina, 1:652–653  
 Arrupe, Pedro, 1:726  
 asceticism, 1:778  
 Assumptionists, 1:802  
 atheism, 1:823–824  
 Augustinian spirituality, 1:875  
 Augustinians, 1:888  
 Australia, 1:905–906, 8:224  
 Austria, 1:916  
 Belgium, 2:220–221  
 Berthier, Jacques, 2:332  
 Bethlehem Fathers, 2:348  
 biblical hermeneutics, 6:793  
 biblical inspiration, 7:496  
 biblical theology, 2:387–388  
 bishops, 2:414, 415, 418, 420, 3:626, 7:36  
 blessings, 2:439–440  
 Bolivia, 2:469–470  
 Brazil, 2:598  
 Brothers of the Christian Schools, 2:631–632, 633, 634  
 Bulgaria, 2:684  
 Cameroon, 2:913  
 Canada, 3:8–9, 10  
 cantors, 3:73, 75  
 Cardijn, Joseph, 3:103  
 Carmelites, 3:130, 146  
 Carthusians, 3:195  
 casuistry, 3:221  
 catafalques, 3:225  
 catechetical directories, 3:236  
 catechumenate, 3:252  
 Catholic Action, 3:277–278  
 Catholic Theological Union at Chicago, 3:288  
 Catholic traditionalism, 3:288–289  
 Catholic University of America, 3:292  
 censorship, 3:336  
 Central Preparatory Commission, 8:447, 13:412  
 charismatic renewal movement, 3:392  
 charisms, 3:393  
 chasubles, 3:446  
 choirs, 3:522  
 Christian (term), 3:528  
 Christian anthropology, 3:532  
 Christocentrism, 3:558  
 church architecture, 3:712, 717  
 Church in New Zealand, 10:327–328  
 Church-State relations, 1:356–357, 3:642–643, 644  
*La Civiltà Cattolica*, 3:758  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:328  
 clerical state, 8:285, 285–286  
 Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches, 3:817, 818  
 commitment to unity of the Church, 14:355  
 common good, 4:21  
*communio*, 4:27, 29–31  
 communion of saints, 4:34  
 Communion outside the liturgy, 4:37  
 communism, 4:418  
 concelebration, 4:50  
 conciliarism, 4:57–58  
 Confirmation, 4:88  
 Congar, Yves Marie-Joseph, 4:102, 103  
 Congo, 4:106  
 congregational singing, 4:118, 119–120  
 Consilium from, 4:164–165  
*Constitution on the Sacred Liturgy (Sacrosanctum Concilium)*, 8:611, 12:663  
 contraception, 1:490  
 conversion, 4:237, 242  
 convocation of, 4:301–302  
 Council of European Bishops' Conferences, 4:296–297  
 Daniélou, Jean, 4:516  
 deacons, 4:552  
 Dearden, John Francis, 4:568  
*Declaration on Religious Freedom*, 14:103  
 declarations, 14:417–418  
 Decree on Church's Missionary Activity (*Ad gentes*), 5:480, 741, 14:309  
 Decree on Eastern Catholic Churches (*Orientalium Ecclesiarum*), 5:20  
 Decree on Ecumenism (*Unitatis redintegratio*), 3:590, 626, 4:30, 5:70, 75–76, 12:197, 700, 14:416  
 Decree on the Bishops' Pastoral Office in the Church (*Christus Dominus*), 5:38, 300  
 decrees, 14:416–417  
 delegates, 5:252, 665  
 Dezza, Paolo, 4:713  
 Diekmann, Godfrey, 4:740  
 doctrine, 4:808  
 Dogmatic Constitution on Divine Revelation (*Dei Verbum*), 10:304, 12:191–192  
 Dogmatic Constitution on the Church (*Lumen gentium*), 5:37, 39, 40, 299, 859  
 Dominican Rite, 4:838  
 Döpfner, Julius, 4:874  
 ecclesiastical office, 10:559–560, 561  
 Ecumenical councils, 4:303, 304, 305  
 ecumenism, 3:625, 5:74–75  
 enclosure, 3:806  
 episcopal collegiality, 3:837  
 equality for women, 12:550–551  
 eschatology, 5:346–347  
 Eucharist outside Mass, 5:432  
 eucharistic sacrifice, 5:429  
 evangelical counsels, 4:307  
 federations of congregations, 13:175  
 formation, importance of, 8:289  
 freedom of conscience, 4:149  
 freedom of inquiry and prohibited books, 7:390  
 French participation in, 5:859  
*Gaudium et spes*, 8:358–359, 360  
 Georgetown University, 6:146  
 gifts of Holy Spirit, 7:47  
 grace, 6:394, 400  
 heresy, 6:779  
 hierarchy of truths, 4:819, 6:822  
 historical theology, 6:869–870  
 holiness as universal, 7:5–7  
 Holocaust, 7:13  
 Holy Spirit, 4:857  
 human rights, 1:456  
 Hungary, 7:223  
 hymns and hymnals, 7:259–262  
 inculturation, 9:678  
 indifferentism, 7:421  
 infallibility, 7:448, 449

interest in pacifism and peace issues during, 10:747  
 Ireland, 7:565–566  
*Is It the Same Church?* (Sheed), 13:73  
 Jamaica, 3:112  
 Jesuits, 1:725, 7:793  
 John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 7:936  
 John Paul II (Pope) at, 7:994–995  
 justification dialogues, 8:90–91  
 just-wars, 14:640–641  
 Kingdom of God, 8:175  
 kiss of peace, 8:185  
 König, Franz, 8:232  
 Korea, 8:239  
 laity, 8:288, 290, 291–292, 412  
 Lateran Pacts (1985), 8:357  
 Latin American Church, 4:157  
 lay spirituality, 8:413, 416–417  
 Léger, P., 8:452  
 Lent, 8:469  
 liberation theology, 4:820  
 liturgical reforms, 12:258  
 liturgical conference, 8:646  
 liturgical gestures, 8:650  
 liturgical inculturation, 7:383, 385, 430  
 liturgical language, 8:668–669  
 liturgical movement, 8:676  
 liturgical music history, 8:699–701  
 liturgical reform, 8:61–62, 438, 440, 617, 625–626, 628–630, 664–666, 10:43, 564  
 liturgical vessels, 3:370  
 liturgy, 8:727  
 liturgy and sacraments, 12:256, 468, 471, 472  
 Liturgy of the Hours, 8:731–733  
 local and universal Church, 5:38  
 Logos, 8:764  
 Louisville Archdiocese, 8:818  
 Louvain, Catholic University of, 8:824  
 mandatory retirement, 12:642  
 Marianists, 9:162  
 Mariology, 9:172, 257  
 Maryknoll Fathers and Brothers missions, 9:296–297  
 matrimony, Sacrament of, 9:336  
 McQuaid, John Charles, 9:407–408  
 Melkite Catholic Church, 1:526  
 Melkite Greek Catholic Church, 9:480  
 Mercy Sisters, 13:185–186

Meyer, Albert Gregory, 3:479, 9:588–589  
 ministry of reconciliation, 11:955, 956  
 missiology, 9:677–678  
 mission, 3:429, 9:684–685  
 moral education, 9:847  
 moral theology, 9:866–867  
 Murray, John, 10:69  
*Mysterium fidei* (“Mystery of the Faith”) on liturgy reform of, 10:77–79  
 natural-law theory, 10:185  
 nature of God, 6:287  
 new morality, 8:868  
 nonviolence, 14:642–644  
 Order of Mass, 14:182  
 Orthodox Church, 1:829  
 overview, 3:626  
 papal primacy, 11:709  
 Passionists, 10:932  
 Paul VI (Pope), 11:29–30, 33  
 penance, 11:71–72  
*Perfectae Caritatis* decree of, 10:460, 483  
 periods, 14:409–415  
 Philippines, 11:261–262  
 Pontifical Bible Commission, 11:477–478  
 Pontifical Commission for the Neo-Vulgate, formation of, 14:598  
 popular devotions, 4:710  
 Portugal, 11:539–540  
 poverty, 11:566  
 preaching, 11:615–616, 628  
 Prepatory Commission, 12:258, 396  
 priesthood, 11:705–706  
 Pro Mundi Vita (Brussels), 11:726  
 pronouncements, 14:415–416  
 prophecy, 11:761  
 reform of ordination rites, 10:640  
 reform of viaticum, 14:470–471  
 religious freedom, 5:946–947, 952–954, 8:232  
 religious habit, 12:100  
 religious pluralism, 12:858–859  
 renewal of religious communities, 13:171, 176, 186  
 revelation, 12:191, 196–197  
 Roman Breviary, 2:610  
 Roman Curia reform, 12:272  
 Roman Pontifical, 11:474  
 rural life, 8:586  
 Sacraments, 12:467, 468, 476, 479–481

sanctoral cycle of the Roman calendar, 12:663  
 Secretariat for Non-Believers, 12:858  
 secular institutes, 12:862  
*sensus fidelium*, 12:917  
 Servite revisions, 13:29  
 Sisters, Servants of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, 7:339  
 Sisters for Christian Community founding, 13:171  
 Slovakia, 13:223  
 social effects of technology, 13:786  
 social issues, 2:469  
 social justice, 13:244  
 Spain, 13:397  
 spirituality, 13:448–449  
 Sri Lanka, 13:465–466  
 strict constructionist view, 8:250  
 study of the Fathers, 10:963  
 Suenens, Leon-Joseph, 13:585  
 Sunday observance, 13:608, 609  
 systematic theology, 4:814  
 teaching, 13:774  
 teaching authority of the Church, 13:778  
 team ministry, 13:782  
 theological and pastoral writing, 10:623–624  
 theological anthropology, 1:509  
 theological commission, 8:840  
 theological reasoning, 11:950  
 theology of Christ and world religions, 7:840  
 theology of Church, 3:590  
 theology of hope, 13:927  
 theology of society, 13:287  
 Thomism, 3:466  
 tolerance theory and practice, 14:103  
 universality of Christianity, 3:293  
 vernacular in liturgy, 4:201, 7:523  
 vision of Church as *Communio*, 10:852  
 war, 4:151  
 women, status of, 14:819–820  
*See also* Code of Canon Law (CIC) (1983); *Constitution on the Sacred Liturgy*; *specific documents*  
 Vatican Library, 5:865, **14:418–422**, 419  
 Canon Law, 8:257  
 catalogue of manuscripts, 13:167  
 Chigi family, 3:484  
 Clement XIII (Pope), 3:793  
 establishment and development, 14:396  
 new building, 13:198



- Vatican Library (*continued*)  
 Nicholas V (Pope), 7:185, 10:369  
 opened to outside researchers,  
 13:197, 14:399  
 Vatican Library database (ISTC), 14:422  
 Vatican museums, 14:396–397  
 Vatican Observatory, 14:392, 397  
 Vatican Palace, 1:261  
 Vatican press, 9:130  
 Vatican Registers, 10:859  
*Vaticana*, 3:39  
*La Vaticane de Paul IV à Paul V*  
*(Batiffol)*, 2:155  
*Vaticinium Sibillae Erithraeae*  
 (apocalyptic text), 7:980  
 Vatier, Antoine (Father), 3:185  
 Vatke, J. K. Wilhelm, 2:384, 385, 5:519  
 Vatra Moldovița Abbey. *See* Moldovița  
 Abbey (Moldova)  
 Vaugeois, Henri, 1:81  
 Vaughan, Bernard John, **14:422–423**,  
 423  
 Vaughan, Herbert (Card.), 5:879, 880,  
 9:632, 10:515, **14:423**  
*Dublin Review*, 4:917  
 Ealing Abbey, 5:2  
 Josephites founding, 7:1047  
 Westminster Abbey, 5:252  
 Vaughan, R. A., 10:114  
 Vaughan, Roger William Bede (Abp. of  
 Sydney, Australia), **14:424**  
 Vaughan, Thomas, 5:238  
 Vaughan Williams, Ralph, **14:424**, 425  
 Vaux, Laurence, 3:233, 243, 5:237  
 Vaux, R. de, 2:532, 7:764  
 Vaux-De-Cernay Abbey (France),  
**14:425**, 426  
 Vawter, B., 5:523  
 Vaz, Amaro, Bl., 1:951  
 Vaz, Joseph, Bl., 7:406, **14:425–426**  
 Vázquez, Gabriel, 7:782  
 Vázquez, Donato, 2:468  
 Vázquez, Francisco Javier, **14:426**  
 Vázquez, Gabriel, 14:49, 51, **427**  
 Alamanni, Cosmo, 1:204  
 Aloysius Gonzaga, St., 1:305  
 distinction, 4:780  
 moral theology, 9:848  
 scholasticism, 12:766  
 Thomistic philosophy, 12:619  
 Vazquez, Lucy (Sister), 3:58  
 Vázquez, Pablo (Bp.), **14:427–428**  
 Vázquez de Espinosa, Antonio, 3:143,  
**14:428**  
 Vázquez de Herrera, Francisco, **14:428**
- Veatch, John C., 10:649  
 Vecchi, Juan, 12:614  
 Vecchio, Giorgio del, 10:185  
 Vecelli, Tiziano, 1:37, 2:114, 4:319,  
 8:345, 13:142  
 Vechel, Leonard, 6:364  
 Vedānta, 7:408, **14:429**  
 Vedas, 7:407, 9:125, **14:429**  
 Vedast of Arras, St., 1:721, 2:904,  
 10:255, 12:588, **14:429**  
 Vedder, Elihu, 5:637  
 Vedic scriptures, 6:840  
 Vedruna de Mas, Joaquina, St., 3:129,  
**14:429–430**  
 Vedulph, St., 1:721  
 Vega, Andreas de, **14:430**  
 Vega, Angel, 1:889  
 Vega, Lope de, 1:925, 2:111, 116  
 Vegetation cults. *See* Fertility and  
 vegetation cults  
*Il Veggente del secolo XIX* (Tosti),  
 14:120  
 Vegius, Mapheus, **14:430**  
*Vehementer nos* (encyclical, Pius X),  
 4:63, 11:390  
 Vehr, Urban J. (Abp. of Denver), 2:348,  
 3:859, 4:669–670  
 Veils, **3:370**, 4:249, 249, 254, 257,  
 8:630–631, 14:546  
 Veith, Johann Emmanuel, 1:914  
 Velasco, Catalina, 3:461  
 Velasco, Pedro de, **14:430–431**  
 Velázquez Peláez, Juan Bautista, Bl.,  
 7:123  
 Velázquez, Diego Rodríguez de Silva,  
 1:739, 2:114, 376, 4:397  
 Velázquez de Cuéllar, Diego, 4:417  
 Vélez Saldarriaga, Rafael Gildardo  
 (Father), 5:450  
 Velitchkovsky, Paissy, 9:802, 12:425,  
**14:431**  
 Velleity, 4:158  
 “Velvet Revolution” of 1988  
 (Czechoslovakia), 14:107  
 Venantius (Bp. of Viviers), St.,  
**14:431–432**  
 Venantius Fortunatus, 4:380  
 Venantius of Tours, St., **14:431**  
 Vénard, Jean Théophile, St., **14:432**,  
 499  
*A Venatione aegrocerotis assertio*  
 (Emser), 5:200  
 Vence, Chapelle du Rosaire, 4:324,  
 8:623, 627, 636, **14:432–433**  
 Vendeville, Jean, 1:295, 11:749  
 Vendôme (Sainte-Trinité) Abbey  
 (France), **14:433**
- Vendramini, Elisabetta, Bl., **14:433**  
 Vendville, Jean (Bp.), **14:433–434**  
 Venegas de la Torre, Marí de Jesús  
 Sacramentado, St., **14:434**  
 Venerabilem, (decretal, Innocent III),  
 7:43  
 Venerable (title), **14:434**  
 Venerable Bede. *See* Bede, St.  
 Veneration of Mary, Blessed Virgin,  
 9:266, 269  
 Veneration of the cross, 6:355–356  
 Venerini, Rose, Bl., 5:722  
 Venerini Sisters, **14:434**  
 Venerius (Bp. of Marseilles), 8:435  
 Venetian choir (St. Marks), 3:523  
 Venetian Inquisition, 7:491  
 Veneto, Paolo, 1:675, 937, 8:750,  
**14:435**  
 Veneziano, G., 12:679  
 Venezuela, **14:435–438**, 439, 440, 441  
 Augustinian Recollects, 1:324  
 Caribbean Sea, 3:116  
 Coll y Prat, Narciso, 3:835–836  
 demographic statistics, 14:435  
 ecclesiastical organization, 14:438  
 map, 14:437  
 missions, 3:94, 9:711, 12:407,  
 14:435–436  
 Vengeance, 1:814, 815, 2:443, 444,  
 444–445, 12:140–141, **14:438–439**  
*Veni creator spiritus* (hymn), 9:443,  
**14:439–440**  
*Veni Creator Spiritus, a Theological*  
*Encyclopedia of the Holy Trinity*,  
 5:208  
*Veni sancte spiritus* (sequence), 9:460,  
 14:440–441, **440–441**  
 Venial sins, 9:903, 11:825, 13:150, 155  
 Veniaminov, Innokentij (Bp. of  
 Kamchka, 1797–1879), 9:695  
 Veniaminov, John, 10:682  
 Venice (Italy), 4:413, 461–462, 13:98  
 Venice, Treaty of (1177), 1:255, 3:319  
 Venice, Truce of (1177), 8:767  
*Venida del mesías en gloria y majestad*  
 (Lacunza), 8:274  
 Venizy, Étienne de, 1:265  
 Ventaja Milan, Diego (James) (Bp. of  
 Almería), St., 1:299  
 Ventura, G., 14:138  
 Ventura, St. (17th c. Japanese martyr),  
 7:732  
 Ventura di Raulica, Gioacchino, 12:771,  
 773, **14:441–443**, 442  
 Venturini, K. H. G., 7:847  
 Venturino of Bergamo, **14:443**



- Venus (planet), 6:60
- Vera, Jacinto (Bp. of Montevideo), 14:351, **443**
- La Vera chiesa di Cristo* (Gotti), 6:370
- Vera Cruz, Fray Alonso de la, **14:443–444**
- Veranus (Bp. of Cavaillon), St., **14:444**
- Veranus (Bp. of Venice), St., 5:438
- Veráscola, Francisco de, 5:875
- Verbal inspiration, 3:174
- Verbeke, Gérard, 12:776
- Verbi sponsa* (instruction, John Paul II), 1:586, 3:806
- Verbiest, Ferdinand, 3:497, 7:784
- Verbist, Theophile, 7:337, **14:444–445**, 445
- Verbum* (periodical), 5:840
- Verbum Caro, an Encyclopedia on Jesus*, 5:208
- Verbum supernum prodiens* (hymns), **14:445**
- Verdadera informaçam das terras do Preste Joam* (Álvares), 1:324, 325, 325
- Verdi, Giuseppe, **14:445–446**, 446
- Verdun, synod of (947), 1:172
- Verdun, Treaty of (843), 3:155, 157, 170, 172, 8:481, 795
- Verdun-Sur-Meuse Abbey (France), 5:760, **14:447**
- Veremundus (Carl Muth), 10:75
- Veremundus, St., **14:447**
- Vereula Monastery (Spain), 14:461
- Der Verfall der kirchlichen Kunst (La Decadence de l'art sacré)* (Cingria), 3:711
- Vergara, Francisco de, 1:95–96
- Vergel de oració y monte de contemplación* (Orozco), 10:674
- Vergentis in senium* (decretal, Innocent III), 1:231, 7:472, 488
- Verges, Rafael, **14:447**
- Vergerio, Pier Paolo, 5:90, 12:622, **14:448**
- Vergil (Publius Vergilius Maro), 1:167–168, 540, 928, 4:519–520, 12:307, **14:448–449**, 449
- Vergil, Polydore, **14:449–450**
- Vergil, St. *See* Virgilius of Salzburg, St.
- Vergilian *sortes*. *See* Sortes Homericæ, Vergilianæ, Biblicæ
- Vergote, A., 12:475
- Verhaegen, Peter J., 12:562, **14:450**
- Verheijen, Luc, 1:868, 869
- Verification, 1:949, 3:352, 8:756, **14:450–451**
- Verification theory of meaning, 3:147
- Verigin, Peter Vasilivich, 4:887
- Verità della fede* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:310
- La Véritable décision* (Basile of Soissons), 2:140
- Veritatis splendor* (encyclical, John Paul II), 5:205, 560, 6:26, 7:998, 10:852, **14:451–452**
- casuistry, 3:219, 220, 221
- consequentialism, 4:160
- human capacity to know truth, 7:1002
- moral circumstances, 3:743
- moral relativism, 3:627
- natural law reasoning, 10:185
- Verkamp, Gabriel (Archabbot), 12:568
- Vermeer, Jan, 2:114
- Vermeersch, Arthur, 4:222, 13:242–243, **14:452–453**
- Vermes, Geza, 6:866
- Vermeulen, Jacques, 11:97
- Vermigli, Peter Martyr, 2:653, 7:167, 10:535
- Vermont, **14:453–456**
- See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Vernacular
- catechesis, 3:230–231, 234, 246
- choirs, 3:524
- Council of Trent, 8:660
- Culdees, 4:423
- Cummins, Patrick, 4:437
- early translations, 8:364
- humanism, 7:189–190
- inclusive language use, 8:439–440
- La Salle, John Baptist de, 4:622–623
- lectionaries, 8:439
- Malaysia, 9:71
- New Testament in French, 8:449, 460
- 19th–20th century Bible translations, 3:623
- Orthodox missions, 9:694
- Sri Lanka, 13:465–466
- Sunnites, 13:614
- U.S., 8:675–676
- Vatican Council II, 4:201
- See also* Hymnology, vernacular
- Vernacular Passion plays, 10:927–928
- Vernazza, Battista, 3:271
- Vernazza, Ettore, 3:270, 271, 415, 4:787
- Verner, Sherbert v. (1963), 3:662–663
- Verney, L. A., 12:770
- Vernia, Nicoletto, 1:676, 937
- Vernice, Mary (Sister), 3:283
- Vernier, St. *See* Werner of Oberwesel, St.
- Vernoy de Montjournal, Jean-Baptiste Ignace Pierre, 12:278
- Verny, St. *See* Werner of Oberwesel, St.
- Verona Fathers, 3:622, 4:1, 13:582
- Verona illustrata* (Maffei, Francesco Scipione), 9:32
- Verona-Rome Maffei. *See* Maffei family
- Veronese, Paolo, 2:114
- Veronica (biblical figure), **14:457**, 458
- Verot, Jean Pierre Augustin Marcellin (Bp. of Savannah), 3:243, 12:709, **14:457–459**, 458
- Verreydt, Felix, 10:220
- “Vers del lavador” (Marcabru), 4:400
- Verschaffelt, Pierre (Pietro Fiammingo), 3:213
- Verses to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady* (Pope), 11:497
- Versiglia, Aloisius (Bp.), 12:615
- Versiglia, Louis (Bp.), 3:99
- Versiglia, Luigi, St., **14:459**
- Versperbuch lateinisch und deutsch*, 12:785
- Verstegan, Richard, **14:460**
- Verstegan, Rowlands. *See* Verstegan, Richard
- Versuch einer Kritik aller Offenbarung* (Fichte), 5:708
- Vert, Claude de, 8:647
- Vertin, John, **14:460**
- Veruela Abbey (Spain), **14:460**
- Verum et bonum convertuntur* (Truth and good are convertible), 12:756–757
- Verum Sapientia* (apostolic constitution, John XXIII), 11:488
- Verus, Lucius Aurelius (Roman Emperor), 12:304
- Verus, Marcus Annius. *See* Marcus Aurelius (Roman Emperor)
- Verwyst, Chrysostom Adrian, **14:461**
- Very, Jones, 14:148
- Verzeri, Girolamo (Bp.), 3:816
- Verzeri, Teresa Eustochio, Bl., 12:490, **14:462**
- Vesailus, Andreas, 2:402, 12:817
- Vespasian (Roman Emperor), 7:1048, 12:301, 304, 311, 351
- Vespers, **14:462–463**, 463
- Custodes Hominum Psallimus Angelos*, 4:448
- Iam Sol Recedit Igneus*, 7:269
- Iam Toto Subitus Vesper*, 7:269
- importance, 8:732
- Liturgy of the Hours, 8:729
- Sacred Heart, Feast of the, 5:201

- Vespers (*continued*)  
 Scripture reading, 8:733  
 Vatican Council II, 8:731  
*See also Lucernarium* (lighting of the lamps)
- Vespucci, Amerigo, 14:438
- Vestal virgins, 3:322, 14:464, **464**
- Vestiarian controversy, 3:197
- Vestments. *See* Clerical dress
- Vetancurt, Agustín de, **14:464–465**
- Veterans, Knights of Columbus, 8:19, 190–191
- Veteris et Novi Testamenti nova translatio* (Pagnini), 10:753
- Veterum Patrum Latinorum opuscula* (Trombelli), 14:213
- Veterum sapientia* (apostolic constitution, John XXIII), 7:937, 8:365
- Veth, Martin (Abbot), 12:539
- Vetus et nova ecclesiae disciplina* (Thomassin), 6:876
- Vetus Romana*, 3:39
- Veillot, Louis François, **14:465–466**  
 Dupanloup, Félix, 4:942  
 freedom of religion, 5:948  
 French Catholic controversy, 5:855  
 Napoleon III, 10:150  
 Ultramontanism, 10:847
- Veuster, Joseph de (Fr. Damien), Bl., 6:670, **14:466–467, 467, 468**
- Veuthey, Michel, 14:321
- Vexilla Regis Prodeunt* (hymn), 4:380, 5:823, **14:467–468**
- Vexillum, 4:180
- Vezzosi, Antonio Francesco, **14:468**
- Via Coeli* (Heaven's Way), 12:678
- Via della salute* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:309
- Via media*, 10:733–734, 851
- Via negativa*, 10:113
- Via regia* (Smaragdus), 13:228
- Via sancti Oswaldi auctore anonymo* (Raine, ed.), 10:708
- Viadana, Lodovico da, **14:468**
- Viage santo* (Ambrosio de Morales), 5:775
- Vialar, Émilie de, St., **14:469**
- Viance, St. *See* Vincentian, St.
- Vianney, Jean Baptiste Marie, St., 3:374, 473, 759, 4:363, 12:31, **14:469–470**
- Viard (Guy), Ven., 3:296
- Viaticum*, 1:482, 486, 5:418, 432, **14:470–471**
- Viator of Sologne, St., 8:275
- Viatorians, 3:622, 13:74, **14:471**
- Vicar Forane, **14:472**
- Vicar of Christ, **14:472**  
*See also specific popes*
- Vicari, Hermann von (Abp. of Freiburg im Breisgau), **14:472–473**
- Vicariate apostolic, 8:368
- Vicariate Apostolic of New Mexico (1850), 10:286–287
- Vicariate Apostolic of the Territory East of the Rocky Mountains, 10:221
- Vicariate Apostolic of the Two Guineas, 10:383
- Vicariate of Nebraska, 10:221
- Vicar's Tribunal in Naples* (18th c.), 8:42
- Vice, **14:473–474**  
 deadly sins, 4:565–567  
 human act, 7:170–171  
 iconography, 14:555–557  
 natural law, 10:190  
 sin compared, 13:150  
*Soirées de St. Pétersbourg* (Maistre), 9:61  
 superstitions of God as, 13:623  
 virtues, 9:881, 14:550
- Vicelinus (Bp. of Oldenburg), St., **14:474**
- Vicente Castillo, Primo Martínez de S, Bl., 7:122
- Vichev, Kamen, 2:548
- Vicariate Apostolic East of the Rocky Mountains to Missouri, 8:113, 117
- Vico, Giambattista, 14:475, **475–476**  
 atomism, 1:835  
 characteristics of music, 10:72–73  
 dialectic, 8:539  
 philosophical romanticism, 12:345  
 philosophy of history, 6:884, 885
- Victim, perfect, 4:74
- Victimae paschali laudes*, 4:894, 13:5, **14:476–477**
- Victimas del Corazón Eucarística de Jesús*, 12:274
- Victor. *See* Victurius (Bp. of Le Mans, France), St.
- Victor (3rd c. martyr), 12:590
- Victor (Bp. of Tunnuna), **14:482**
- Victor (Bp. of Vita), **14:482–483**
- Victor, SS., **14:477**
- Victor I (Pope), St., 5:13, 11:857, 12:351, **14:477–478**
- Victor II (Pope), Bl., 7:199, **14:478**
- Victor III (Pope), 1:306, 7:151, **14:478–481, 479**
- Victor IV (Antipope), 1:254, 2:548, 10:916  
 Callistus III (Antipope), 2:882  
 confusion over numbering of, 11:502  
 Elizabeth of Schönau, 5:166  
 Frederick I Barbarossa, 5:925  
 Gerhoh of Reichersberg, 6:167  
 Hugh Bonnevaux, 7:149
- Victor IV (Antipope, fl. 1138), **14:480**
- Victor IV (Antipope, fl. 1159–1164), **14:480–481**
- Victor IV (Count of Sicily), 7:470
- Victor Amadeus I (Duke of Savoy). *See* Savoy, Victor Amadeus I, Duke of
- Victor Amadeus II (Duke of Savoy). *See* Savoy, Victor Amadeus II, Duke of
- Victor Amadeus III (Duke of Savoy). *See* Savoy, Victor Amadeus III, Duke of
- Victor Emmanuel II (King of Italy), 3:314, **14:481–482**
- Victor of Plancy, St., **14:482**
- Victor of Tunnuna, 1:461
- Victor of Vita, 3:186, 12:606
- Victoria (martyr of Córdoba), 4:261
- Victoria, Francisco de (Bp. of Tucumán), 1:649
- Victoria, Tomás Luis de, 8:688, **14:483–484**
- Victoria and Anatolia, SS., **14:484**
- Victoria de mundo* (Orozco), 10:674
- Victoriano Pío, Br., 14:248
- Victorine spirituality, **14:484–486**  
 charity, 3:395  
 Edmund of Abindgon, 5:86  
 history, 13:446  
 John of the Cross, St., 3:136  
 Lull, 8:866  
 Thomas (prior), 12:589
- Victorinus, Marius, **9:181–182**
- Victorinus of Pettau, St., 5:512, 7:48, 12:186, **14:486**
- Victorius. *See* Victurius (Bp. of Le Mans, France), St.
- Victorius of Aquitaine, 5:13
- Victricius (Bp. of Rouen), St., 10:426, 12:582, **14:486**
- Victurius (Bp. of Le Mans, France), St., **14:486–487**
- Vicuña, Laura, Bl., **14:487**
- Vicuná Larraín, Manuel (Abp. of Santiago), 3:12, 486, **14:487**
- Vida* (St. Teresa of Avila), 2:49
- Vida, Marco Girolamo, **14:487–488**
- La Vida Breve* (Falla), 5:612

- Vida de Don Quijote y Sancho* (Unamuno y Jugo), 14:288
- La Vida de la madre Teresa de Jesús* (Ribera), 12:220
- La Vida espiritual coronada por la tripe manifestación de Jesucristo* (Sorazu), 13:325
- Vida maravillosa de la Venerable Virgen Doña Marina de Escobar*, 5:353
- Vida y Virtudes del V. Hermano Pedro de San José Betancur* (Vázquez de Herrera), 14:428
- Vidal, Ricardo (Card.), 11:258
- Vidal, St. Croix (Mother), 12:496
- Vidal de Furno. *See* Vital du Four (Card. Bp. of Albano)
- Vidal Pastor, María de la Purificación, Bl., 1:4
- Vidauretta Labra, Atanasio, 2:92
- Vidaurre, Manuel Lorenzo, 1:724
- Videla, Jorge Rafael, 1:655
- Vidēvdāt* (Persian text), 11:142, 143
- Vie, Dominic de (Abp. of Auch), 2:190
- La Vie de Jesus* (Steinmann), 7:391
- La Vie de Jésus Christ (Life of Jesus)* (Renan), 7:848, 852, 12:126
- Vie de la bienheureuse Germaine Cousin, bergère* (Veuillot), 14:466
- La Vie de l'union à Dieu et les moyens d'y arriver, d'après les grands mîtres de la spiritualité* (Saudreau), 12:708
- Vie de M. Olier* (Nagot), 10:135
- Vie de Notre Seigneur Jésus-Christ* (Veuillot), 14:465
- Vie de S. François* (Sabatier), 12:453
- Vie de saint Louis* (Joinville), 4:401
- Vie Diocésaine de Dijon* (periodical), 2:98
- Vie et grandeurs de la très sainte Vierge Marie* (Gibieuf), 6:208
- La Vie et le royaume de Jésus dans les âmes chrétiennes* (St. Eudes), 5:441
- La Vie et l'esprit de S. Charles Borromée* (Touron), 14:125
- La Vie inconnue de Jésus Christ* (Notovitch), 7:852
- La vie intellectuelle* (Sertillanges), 13:23
- La Vie intérieure simplifiée et ramenée à son fondement* (Pollien), 11:462
- La Vie littéraire* (France), 5:841
- La Vie liturgique* (Beauduin), 2:183
- Vie mondaine et vie chrétienne à la fin du II siècle* (Tixeront), 14:95
- Vieban, Anthony, **14:487–488**
- Vieira, Antônio, 2:115, 591, **14:488–489**
- Viel, Placida, Bl., **14:489**
- Viel, Victoria Eulalia Jacqueline. *See* Viel, Placida, Bl.
- Viel Ferrando, María del Carmen, Bl., 1:4
- Viela Ezcurdia, Agustín, 2:92
- Vien Dinh Dang, Joseph, 14:499
- Vienamese parish (New Orleans), 10:297
- Vienna, Congress of (1814), 3:617, 618
- Vienna, Treaty of (1735), 7:670
- Vienna, University of (Austria), 1:913–914, 8:187, 232, 313
- Vienna Archdiocese (Austria), 8:188
- Vienna Cathedral (Austria), 12:487
- Vienna Circle, 3:147, 301, 8:220–221, 755–756
- Vienna formula, 8:232
- Vienna Itinerary (*De locis sanctis martyrum quae sunt foris civitatem Romae*), 7:676–677
- Vienne, Council of (1311-12), **14:489–491**
- Apostolic Penitentiary, 11:76
- beatific vision, 2:169
- Clementinae*, 3:46, 48, 50, 780, 800
- collation, 4:707
- condemnation of Olivi's teachings, 14:23
- Duranti, William the Younger, 4:950
- exegesis, 5:517
- Franciscan Spirituals debate, 12:232
- preaching, 11:612, 613
- university curriculum, 12:611
- usury, 14:354
- Vieria, Antônio, 3:417, 7:785
- Vierne, Louis Victor, **14:491**
- Vierzehnheiligen Church (Franconia), 3:671, 675, 707
- Les Vies des saints* (Baillet), 6:615
- Les Vies des saints dont on fait l'office dans le cours de l'année* (Giry), 6:232
- Vietnam, **14:499–507**, 504, 505
- Andrew the Catechist, Bl., 1:407–408
- Buddhism, 2:669–670
- Cao Dai, 3:79–80, 79
- congregations, 4:113–114
- demographic statistics, 14:500
- ecclesiastical organization, 14:501
- Lovers of the Holy Cross (LHC), 8:834–835
- map, 14:503
- missions, 1:407–408, 8:186, 834, 9:700, 12:218–219, 14:500
- Our Lady of La Vang, 8:385–386
- Vietnam, Martyrs of, SS., **14:491–499**
- Vietnam War (1959-1975), 3:756, 4:151, 8:30, 329, 385–386
- Vietnamese Americans, 2:872, 4:114, 8:816
- Vietnamese Dominican Sisters of St. Catherine of Siena, 4:834–835
- Vietnamese Episcopal Conference, 14:503, 504
- A View from the Ridge* (West), 14:686
- A View of the Evidences of Christianity* (Paley), 10:803
- Viganò, Egidio, 12:614
- Vigerio, Marco (Card. Bp. of Palestrina), **14:507**
- Vigil, Francisco de Paula González, 3:102, **14:507–509**, 508
- Vigil, Jose Miguel (Father), 3:857
- Vigil for the Deceased, 6:31–32
- Vigilantiae* (apostolic letter, Leo XIII), 11:476
- Vigilantus of Toulouse, 12:51
- Vigilius (Bp. of Auxerre), St., **14:511**
- Vigilius (Pope), 11:59, **14:509–511**
- Ambrosian Rite, 1:343
- Bragan Rite, 2:579
- Cerbonius, St., 3:349
- Constantinople Council II, 4:191–192
- creedal statements, 4:354
- demonology, 4:649
- diptychs, 4:759
- Eutychius (Patriarch of Constantinople), 5:463
- Facundus of Hermiane condemned, 5:587
- Judicatum*, 14:64
- Justinian I (Byzantine Emperor), 3:596, 4:186, 191, 8:97–99
- papal rule, 12:355
- prohibited books, 7:390
- Silverius (Pope), St., 13:123
- Theodore of Mopsuestia, 7:816
- Three Chapters, 4:191, 192, 5:587, 7:656
- Vigils, 9:332–333, 11:350
- Vignier, Jérôme, **14:511–512**
- Vignola, Giacomo. *See* Barozzi, Giacomo
- Vignon, Pierre, 3:708
- Vigor (Bp. of Bayeux), 2:163
- Vigouroux, Fulcran Grégoire, **14:512**
- Vikings, 1:149, 279–281, 449, 7:554, 10:444–445, 12:830–832
- Vikstrom, John (Abp.), 5:734
- Viktring Abbey (Carinthia, Austria), **14:512**
- Vilar David, Vicente, Bl., **14:512**

- Vilarrasa, Francis Sadoc, 12:646–647, **14:513**
- Villa Albani, 3:793
- Villa of the Mysteries fresco (Pompeii), 10:87, 93–94
- Villagómez, Pedro (Bp. of Arequipa), 3:101
- Villa-Lobos, Heitor, 14:573, **513–514**
- Villalobos, Marqués, 3:110
- Villalón, Aurelio María, St., 1:298, 299
- Villalonga Villalba, Pilar, Bl., 1:4
- Villani, Filippo, 12:110
- Villani, Giovanni, 1:465, **14:514**
- Villanova University (Philadelphia), 1:891, **14:514–515**
- Villanueva Igual, Faustino, Bl., 7:124
- Villanuevo Larráyo, Pedro de Alcántara, 7:124
- Villaruel, Gaspar de (Bp.), **14:515**
- La Ville* (Claudel), 3:768
- Villehardouin, Geoffroi de, 4:401
- Villèle, Joseph de, 8:198
- Villeneuve, Jean Marie Rodrigue (Card.), **14:515–516**
- Villeneuve-Bargemont, Jean Paul Alban de, **14:516–517**
- Villeneuve-les-Avignon Abbey (France), **14:517**
- Villenoce, Drogon Hennequin de, 2:323
- Villers Abbey (Belgium), 3:436, 750, **14:517**
- Villot, Jean (Card.), **14:517–518**
- Villula, John de, 2:152
- Vilsack, Tom, 7:543
- Vimont, Barthélemy, 3:4
- Vincennes Diocese (IN), 7:413, 417
- Vincent, A., 5:520
- Vincent, H., 4:385
- Vincent, John Heyl (Bp.), 3:458, 722
- Vincent, Louis-Hugues, 5:50, 7:767–768
- Vincent, Paul Marie Théodore. *See* Indy, Vincent d'
- Vincent, Widmar v.* (1981), 3:664
- Vincent Castillo, Primo Martínez de S., 7:122
- Vincent de Paul, St., 3:417, 5:750, **14:518–520**, 519
- Bonal, Raymond, 2:478
- Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 2:549, 550
- catechesis, 3:235
- Chrysostom of Saint-Lô, John, 3:573
- Church reform in France, 5:850
- Compagnie du Saint-Sacrement, 4:41
- Condren, Charles de, 4:74
- Cottolengo, Giuseppe, 4:292
- Counter Reformation, 1:926, 3:612
- hospitals, 7:139
- The Little Method, 11:621–622
- prisoners, 3:419
- shrine, 13:94
- Sisters of Charity, Federation of, 13:172
- Vincentians founding, 14:525
- Vincent de S. José, Bl., 7:733
- Vincent Ferrer, St., 8:750, 9:461, **14:520–521**
- Vincent Madelgarius, St., 6:233, **14:521–522**
- Vincent of Beauvais, 5:206, 529, **14:522–523**
- bestiaries, 2:343
- chronicle of, 1:463, 464
- medieval Latin literature works, 9:463
- Simon's *Historia*, 13:132
- Vincent of Lérins, St., 6:112, 14:136, **523–524**
- Calixtus, Georg, 2:874
- doctrine, 4:804
- Fathers of the Church, 5:640
- studies, 8:268
- universality of Christianity, 3:275
- Vincent of Spain (Bp.), 3:48, 14:524, **524–525**
- Vincentian, St., **14:525**
- Vincentian Rule, 13:34, 172
- Vincentians, 5:651, **14:525–529**
- Algeria, 1:285
- Carthage, 3:188
- Chinese persecution, 14:528
- journalism in China, 8:428–429
- Kulturkampf, 8:254
- missions, 8:18, 809
- 19th-20th century overview, 3:621
- slavery, 1:156
- Vincent de Paul, St., founding, 14:518
- See also* Lazarists
- Vincentino, Nicola, 1:766, **14:475**
- Vincenzo Maria of the Order of Preachers. *See* Benedict XIII (Pope)
- Vindicationes Societatis Jesus* (Pallavicino), 10:806
- Vindiciae alfonsianae*, 1:311
- Vindiciae contra tyrannos*, 13:240
- Vindiciae pro suprema pontificis potestate contra Febronium* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:310
- Vindicianus of Cambrai-Arras (Bp.), St., **14:529**
- Vine symbolism, 3:629
- Vinea electa* (apostolic letter, Pius X), 11:485
- Vineam Domini* (apostolic constitution, Clement XI), 7:718, 10:406
- Vineam Domini* (papal bull, Clement XI), 3:789, 5:358
- Vines, symbols of, 13:666–667
- Vinet, Alexandre Rodolphe, **14:529–530**
- Vintimille, Charles de (Abp. of Aix), 1:197
- Violence, 4:149–151, 159, **14:530–531**, 584
- See also* Capital punishment; Force and fear; Force and moral responsibility
- Viollet-le-Duc, Eugène Emmanuel, 3:677, 694, 709, 13:472, 474–475
- Viracocha (Incan deity), 7:368
- Viret, Pierre, **14:531**
- Virgil. *See* Vergil (Publius Vergilius Maro)
- Virgilius (Abp. of Arles), St., **14:531**
- Virgilius of Salzburg, St., 1:529–530, 908, 2:496, 12:413, 671, **14:531–532**
- The Virgin and Child* (Luca della Robbia), 14:533
- Virgin and Child with Saints* (Titian), 7:667
- Virgin birth, 5:162–163, 9:168–169, **14:532–539**
- Christ in Book of Isaiah, 5:192
- Joseph and Mary, 9:241–242, 244
- Mary as chosen vessel, 9:243–244
- See also* Immaculate Conception
- The Virgin Blacherniotissa*, 9:272
- The Virgin Chalcopratia*, 9:272
- The Virgin Hagioritissa*, 9:272
- Virgin in Majesty (Majestas Mariae)*, 9:274
- Virgin Islands, 3:119–120
- Virgin Mary. *See* Mary, Blessed Virgin
- Virgin Mary, Feast of the, 3:556
- The Virgin Mary in the Kingdom of the Divine Will*, 5:865
- The Virgin Odigitria (Our Lady Guide of Wayfarers)*, 9:272
- The Virgin of Humility and Saint Jerome translating the Gospel of John* (Benedetto di Bindo), 7:903
- Virgin of Tenderness* (Eleousa), 9:272
- The Virgin of the Cherries*, 9:249
- Virgines Subintroductae*, 3:326, **14:539–540**
- Virginia, 3:641, 645–646, 652, **14:540–544**
- See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*

- Virginis Proles Opifexque Matris* (anonymous), **14:544**
- Virginity, **14:544–548**  
 Basil of Ancyra, 2:139–140  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:322  
 common good, 4:18  
 consecration, 4:156  
 contemplative life, 4:210  
 Isidore of Pelusium, St., 7:601  
 Marian devotion, 1:339  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 1:476, 800, 2:629, 9:255–256, 14:532, 535  
 New Testament, 4:306–307  
 penance, 11:66  
 Pius XII (Pope), encyclical, 12:464  
 superior asceticism, 8:720  
 virgins in monasteries, 5:773  
*See also* Chastity; Sex
- Virtual prayer, 11:599–600
- Virtualiter* (virtually), 12:751
- Virtue and virtues, **14:548–554**  
 acquired, 14:550  
 character, 3:387–388  
 charisms, 3:390  
 common good, 4:16–17  
 connection, 13:152  
 continence, 4:211–212  
 devotion, 4:708–709  
 emotion, 5:195  
*epikeia* (reasonableness), 5:290  
*eutrapelia*, 5:461  
 friendship, 6:6  
 fruits of the Holy Spirit, 7:46  
 gifts of Holy Spirit distinguished from, 7:48–49  
 human act, 7:170–171  
 hypocrisy, 7:263  
 long-suffering, 8:775  
 Machiavelli, Niccolo, 9:22  
 Mencius, 9:487  
 natural law, 10:190  
*observantia* (dulia), 4:932  
 prayer, 11:595–596  
 social justice, 13:242–244  
 Socrates, 13:291–293  
 tendency of man, 9:87  
 vice, 14:473  
 voluntary nature, 13:440  
*See also* Charity; Faith; Fidelity; Hope; Humility; Moral virtue; *specific virtues*
- Virtue and virtues, heroic, 9:252–253, **14:554–555**
- Virtue and virtues, iconography of, 8:872, **14:555–557**
- Virtues and Vices, Last Judgement Portal* (in Notre Dame, Paris), 14:556
- Virtues of St. Martin of Tours* (Gregory of Tours), 12:606
- Virtus consistit in medio* (Virtue is found in the mean), 12:757
- Visch, Charles de, **14:557**
- Visconti, Teobaldo. *See* Gregory X (Pope), Bl.
- Visdelou, Claude de (Bp. of Claudiopolis), **14:557–558**
- Visher, Lukas, 5:721
- Vishnu (Hindu deity), 6:306, 848–849, 14:558
- Visibility of the Church, **14:558–559**
- Visigothic rite. *See* Mozarabic Rite
- Visigoths, 6:369, 14:559, **559–561**  
 Albi Archdiocese, 1:229  
 anointing, 1:478, 485  
 Arianism, 1:663–664  
 Church in Gaul, 6:112  
 conversion of, 3:409, 596  
 Germany, 6:171–172  
 Honorius (Roman Emperor), 7:87  
 Huns, 7:224  
 invasions, 3:686  
 Isidore of Seville, St., 7:603  
 sack of Rome (410), 1:859  
 Spain, 13:376–377  
 synodic practice, 4:302
- Visintainer, Amabile Lucia, Bl., **14:561**
- Visio Baronti monachi Longoretensis* (St. Barontus), 2:106
- Visio Wettini* (Walafrid Strabo), 9:443, 14:606
- A Vision* (Yeats), 14:885
- Visión espiritual de la guerra* (Franceschi), 5:864
- Vision literature, **14:561–562**
- Vision of God. *See* Beatific vision
- Vision of St. Anthony* (Murillo), 10:66
- Vision of Saint Peter Nolasco* (Zurbaran), 11:194
- The Vision of William concerning Piers the Plowman*. *See* *Piers Plowman* (Langland)
- Visiones* (Elizabeth of Schönau), 5:166
- Visions, **14:562–563**  
 definition, 10:107  
 Elizabeth of Schönau, 5:166  
 Labouré, Catherine, St., 8:267  
 locutions, 8:747  
 Luria, I., 8:870  
 private revelations, 12:200–203  
 Revelation, Book of, 12:185–186
- scapular, 13:134, 135  
 shrines honoring apparitions of Mary, 13:92–93  
 Soubirous, B., 13:331–332  
 Speyr, Adrienne von, 13:415–416
- Visions* (Hadewijch), 6:605
- Viśiṣṭāvaīta* (Hindu doctrine), 6:847, 7:409
- Visita al SS. Sacramento* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 1:309
- Visitandines. *See* Visitation Nuns
- Visitatio Sepulchri*, 4:894
- The Visitation*, 14:565
- Visitation, Feast of the, 9:158, 14:564
- Visitation Nuns, 3:621, 4:955, 8:299, **14:563**
- Visitation of Holy Mary, Congregation of the, 5:868
- Visitation of Mary, 5:162–163, 8:856, **14:564**
- Visitation Sisters, Martyrs of, BB., **14:564, 566**
- Visits to the Blessed Sacrament* (St. Alphonsus Liguori), 5:435
- Visser't Hooft, Willem Adolf, **14:566–567**, 842–843
- Vita abbatum*, 3:348
- Vita abscondita* (Cienfuegos), 3:731
- Vita Apostolica Movement, 3:131, 134
- Vita Basini* (Thiofrid of Echternach), 14:6
- Vita beatorum abbatum* (Bede), 3:348
- Vita Bennonis* (Emser), 5:200
- Vita Carmelitana* (periodical), 6:42
- Vita Casimiri ex Poloniae* (Ferreri), 5:694
- Vita Christi* (Ludolph of Saxony), 5:788, 9:460–461
- Vita communis*, 1:322
- Vita consecrata* (apostolic exhortation, John Paul II), 1:586, 7:1003
- Vita Constantini* (Lactantius), 4:180, 182
- Vita della serra di Dio Angelica Cospari* (Scaramelli), 12:724
- Vita di Castruccio Castracani* (Machiavelli), 9:21
- Vita di Messer Francesco Petrarca* (Bruni), 12:110
- Vita di Suor Maria Crocifissa Satellico* (Scaramelli), 12:724
- Vita domini nostri Jesu Christi ex quatuor evangeliiis* (Ludolf), 8:853–854
- Vita e culto di S. Giuseppe* (Trombelli), 14:213
- Vita e Dottrina* (St. Catherine of Genoa), 3:271

- Vita et epistola beatissimae Egeriae* (Valerio of Bierzo), 14:375
- Vita Eulogii* (Paulus Albarus), 11:44
- Vita Florentii* (Á Kempis), 14:13
- Vita Fulgentii* (Ferrandus of Carthage), 5:691
- Vita Gerardi Magni* (Á Kempis), 14:13
- Vita Gregorii Magni* (John the Deacon of Rome), 7:1017
- Vita Hariolfi* (Ermenrich of Passau), 5:173
- Vita Jesu Christi e quatuor evangelii et scriptoribus orthodoxis concinnata* (Ludolph of Saxony), 7:845
- Vita Juliana*, 5:463
- Vita Liutwini* (Thiofrid of Echternach), 14:6
- Vita Mariae Oigniacensis* (Jacques de Vitry), 7:693
- Vita Martini* (Sulpicius Severus), 6:112
- Vita Meinwerchi*, 1:14
- Vita Nuova* (Dante), 3:310, 4:517, 5:189
- Vita nuova* (periodical), 10:69
- Vita patrum Jurensium*, 8:63
- Vita s. Anselmi* (Eadmer of Canterbury), 5:1
- Vita s. Euthymii* (Cyril of Scythopolis), 5:461
- Vita s. Fari* (Hildegard of Meaux), 5:631
- Vita s. Francisci Solani* (Reiffenstuel), 12:34
- Vita s. Irminae* (Thiofrid of Echternach), 14:6
- Vita s. Maioli* (St. Odilo of Cluny), 10:552
- Vita s. Martini* (Fortunatus), 5:823
- Vita s. Medardi*, 5:148
- Vita s. Oswaldi*, 5:96
- Vita s. Rochi* (Diedo), 12:276
- Vita Willibrordi* (Thiofrid of Echternach), 14:6
- Vitae, 6:873
- Vitae et res gestae pontificum Romanorum et S.R.E. cardinalium* (Chacon), 6:876
- Vitae fratrum* (Gerard de Frachet), 14:33
- Vitae mysterium (motu proprio*, John Paul II), 11:475
- Vital, Hayyim, 2:835
- Vital du Four (Card. Bp. of Albano), **14:567–568**
- Vital impulse (*élan vital*) theory, 10:824
- Vital of Fécamp, 2:322
- Vitale*, Engel v. (1962), 3:666
- Vitalian (general), 1:50
- Vitalian (Pope), St., 2:750, **14:568**
- Vitalis (Bp. of Antioch), 1:559
- Vitalis, St., **14:569**
- Vitalis de Furno. *See* Vital du Four (Card. Bp. of Albano)
- Vitalis de Thebes, 3:52, 4:273
- Vitalis of Salzburg (Bp. of Sankt Peters), St., **14:569**
- Vitalis of Savigny, Bl., 12:711, **14:569**
- Vitalism, 2:405, 9:419–420, 13:335, 346
- La Vitalité chrétienne* (Ollé-Laprune), 10:585
- Vitelleschi, Mutius, 7:309, **14:569–570**
- Vitello (Polish philosopher). *See* Witelo (Polish philosopher)
- Vitis Mystica* (St. Bonaventure), 12:491
- Vitonus (Bp. of Verdun), St., **14:570**
- Vitoria, Francisco de, 14:49, **570–572**
- Aristotelianism, 1:677, 678
- Cano, Melchior, 3:19
- Forerio, Francisco, 5:799
- just-war tradition, 14:636–637
- Salazar, Domingo de, 12:613
- scholasticism, 12:764, 766
- slave trade, 5:395, 13:213
- Vitri, Philippe de. *See* Vitry, Philippe de (Bp. of Meaux)
- Vitruvian man*, 9:86
- Vitruvius (Roman writer), 12:308
- Vitry, Jacques de, 5:793
- Vitry, Philippe de (Bp. of Meaux), 8:685, 10:13, **14:572**
- Vittori, Francesco, 9:20
- Vittorino da Feltre, 5:90, **14:572–573**
- Vittorino de' Rambaldoni. *See* Vittorino da Feltre
- Vitus, Modestus and Crescentia, SS., **14:573**
- Vitus, St., 3:526, 4:280
- Viva, Domenica, **14:573**
- Vivald, Bl., **14:574**
- Vivaldi, Antonio, 2:114, **14:574**, 575
- Vivaldi, Francis de, 12:542
- Vivani, René, 3:802
- Viventiolus (Bp. of Lyons), St., **14:574–575**
- Vives, Juan Bautista, 5:90, 92, **14:575**
- Vives, Juan Luis
- Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129
- catechesis, 3:232
- empiricism, 5:197
- quality, 11:851
- Renaissance philosophy, 12:124
- works of charity, 3:417, 418
- Vivian Bible, 3:154
- Viviani, René, 8:283
- Vix pervenit* (encyclical, Benedict XIV), 2:32, 14:354
- Vixdum Poloniae* (papal bull, Pius XI), 11:448
- Vizcardó, Anselmo, 14:576
- Vizcardó, Juan Pablo, **14:575–576**
- Vizcarro, Francisco, 12:209
- Vlachich, Matthias. *See* Flacius Illyricus, Matthias
- Vladimir, St., 2:755, 775, 786, 3:689, 12:419, 14:272, **576–577**
- Vladimiri, Paul, 11:439
- Vlazney, John (Abp. of Portland, OR), 11:531
- Vlk, Moloslav (Abp. of Prague), 4:488
- Võ Dang Khoa, Pedro, 14:499
- Vocabulário da Lingoa de Japam*, 12:282
- Vocal prayer, 11:600
- The Vocation of Man* (Fichte), 12:69
- Vocations, 7:40, 8:830, 9:336–337, 13:23, 439
- La Voce del Popolo* (periodical), 13:108, 14:128
- La Voce dell'Operaio* (weekly), 10:65
- Voecht, James de, 2:607
- Voegelin, E., 10:630
- Voegtle, A., 5:523
- Voëtius (Gijsbert Voët), 1:677, 3:184
- Vogel, Cyrille, 6:120
- Vögelin, M. E., 4:416
- Vogels, Heinrich Joseph, 2:367
- Vogelsang, Karl von, 1:914
- Vogelweide, Walther von der, 4:400
- Vogt, Karl, 9:320
- Voice* (periodical), 12:34–35
- The Voice of St. Jude* (periodical), 14:60
- Voices in the Wilderness (organization), 7:548
- Void, 4:217, 9:339, 12:811–812, **14:577**
- La Voie qui mène à Dieu* (Saudreau), 12:708
- Les Voies ordinaires de la vie spirituelle* (Farges), 5:624
- Voigt, George, 12:112
- Voina i mir* (Tolstoi), 14:105–106
- Volansky, Ivan (Father), 11:86
- Volition, 4:158
- Volitional acts of will, 14:720
- Völker, W., 3:799
- Volksliturgie* (Parsch), 10:903
- Volksverein, 6:185
- Vollard, Ambroise, 2:524
- Vollert, C., 12:730



- Vollständigen Katechesen für die untere Klasse der katholische Volksschule* (Mey), 9:586
- Vologeses, 5:277
- Volpicelli, Caterina, Bl., **14:577–578**
- Volta, Carmel, 4:503
- Voltaire, 5:210, 255, 261, 14:578, **578–580**  
 anticlericalism, 1:518  
 Berthier, Guillaume François, 2:332  
 Catherine the Great, 3:264  
 censorship, 3:796  
 deism, 4:616, 617  
 Divine providence, 5:489  
 freedom of religion, 5:947  
 laicism, 8:283  
 pessimism, 11:169  
 philosophy of history, 6:883–884  
 Renaissance concept, 12:111  
 Utopianism, 14:361
- Volterra Maffei. *See* Maffei family
- Voluntarism, **14:580–583**  
 Aiguani, Michele, 1:194  
 Alumbados, 1:323  
 contingency, 4:213  
 Duns Scotus, John, 13:907  
 Hooker, Richard, 7:91  
 justice and law, 8:401  
 justification theory, 8:83  
 Nietzsche's influence, 10:390  
 Richard Rufus of Cornwall, 12:236
- Voluntarism, 5:931–932, 7:172–173, **14:583–586**  
*See also* Choice; Determinism; Human will; Voluntarism
- Voluntary suffering, 13:588
- Volusenus, Florentius, **14:586–587**
- Volusianus (Bp. of Tours), St., **14:587**
- Vom alten und neuen Gott, Glauben und Lehre* (anonymous tract), 14:254
- Vom geschichtlichen Werden der Liturgie* (Baumstark), 2:160
- Von dem gemeinen Vorurtheile der thätigen und wirkenden Hexerei* (Sterzinger), 13:528
- Von Dobschütz, E., 2:363
- Von Harnack, A., 1:20, 3:22, 30
- Von Kepler, Paul Wilhelm (Bp.), 11:624
- Von Maldeghem, R. J., 2:841–842
- Von Papen, Franz, 3:341
- Von Rad, Gerhard. *See* Rad, Gerhard von
- Von Reimarus zu Wrede* (Schweitzer), 5:521
- Von Reimarus zu Wrede: Eine Geschichte der Leben-Jesu Forschung* (Schweitzer), 5:331
- Von Soden, H., 2:367
- Vondel, Joost van den, 2:116
- Vonier, Anscar, 2:655, 10:99, **14:587**
- Voodoo, 6:622, **14:587–588**  
*See also* Magic; Witchcraft
- Vorau Monastery (Austria), **14:588**
- Vorgrimler, Herbert, 4:685
- “Vorläufige Thesen Zur Reform der Philosophie” (Feuerbach), 6:710
- Vorlesungen aus der Pastoraltheologie* (Sailer), 11:623
- Vorlesungen über die Methode des akademischen Studiums* (Schelling), 12:733
- Die vornehmsten Wahrheiten der natürlichen Religion* (Reimarus), 12:35
- Vortex theory, 9:417
- Vos, John, 2:607
- Vos, Wiebe, 8:679–680, 13:275
- Vosmeer, Sasbout, 12:395
- Vosté, Jacques Marie, **14:588–589**
- Vota per quae vos* (papal bull, Clement VII), 5:692
- Votive offerings, 8:525, **14:589–590**
- Votive offices, 8:611
- Votum, **14:590**
- Vouet, Simon, 1:416
- Vows, in the Bible, **14:590–591**
- Vows, religious, 12:88
- Vox Clamantis* (Gower), 6:378, 9:462
- Vox clara ecce intonat* (hymn), 5:201
- Vox in excelso* (papal bull, Clement V), 13:804
- Vox populi*, 3:62
- Voyage du monde de Descartes* (Daniel), 3:186
- Voyage romances, 2:602, 602
- Vraie et fausse réforme dans l'Église* (Congar), 4:102
- Les Vrais principes de l'Église gallicane* (Frayssinous), 5:922
- Vree, Franciscus van, 10:261
- Vretanja, Simeon (Bp. of Marča), 4:370
- Vriezen, T. C., 2:385, 386
- Vulfilaic, St. *See* Wulflaicus, St.
- Vulfride, St. *See* Wulphilda, St.
- Vulgar speech, 13:411
- Vulgate, **14:591–600**  
 biblical canon, 3:26, 32  
 Clement VIII (Pope), 3:785  
 Daniel, Book of, 4:509  
 Dead Sea Scrolls, 4:563
- Jerome, St., 8:363
- Kings, Book of, 8:175
- Lamentations, Book of, 8:312
- Valla, Lorenzo, 7:187
- Vulgate Gospels, 14:591
- Vulmar, St. *See* Wulmar, St.
- Vulpes, Angelo, 2:581, **14:600**
- Vulpus, Christiane, 6:331
- Vyshensky, Ivan, **14:600**

## W

- Wace (Norman poet), 1:760–761
- Wach, Joachim, **14:601**
- Wachock Abbey (Poland), 3:750
- Waco (TX), 4:542–543
- Wadding, Luke, 1:110, 5:761, 12:717, 764, 826, **14:601–602, 602**
- Wade, John Francis, 1:115, 7:254
- Wade, Roe v.* (1973), 1:32, 34, 12:575, 14:315
- Wadhams, Edgar Philip (Bp. of Ogdensburg, NY), **14:602–603**
- Wærferth (Bp. of Worcester), 1:148
- Wagenseil, Johann Christoph, 7:588
- Wagner, Liborius, Bl., **14:603**
- Wagner, Otto, 3:710, 711
- Wagner, Richard, 14:603, **603–604**  
 Arthurian legends, 1:762  
 Brahms, Johannes, 2:580  
 Bruckner, Anton, 2:642  
 Caecilian Movement, 2:842  
 Chopin, Frédéric François, 3:525  
 philosophy of music, 10:73  
 Reger, Max, 12:28  
 works, 14:603–604
- Wahhābis, 1:612, 7:613, **14:605**
- Die Wahlverwandschaften* (Goethe), 6:332
- Der Wahrheitsfreund* (periodical), 6:733
- Wahrheitsfreund* (periodical), 10:558
- Waire (Maire), John, Ven., 5:226
- Waitangi, Treaty of (1840), 10:325
- Waitz, Theodor, 1:678
- Wakana shu* (*Young Herbs*) (Shimazaki), 13:85
- Wakefield (England), medieval drama of, 4:899
- Wakeman, Roger, 5:237
- Wala, St., 2:446, 4:280, **14:605**
- Walafrid Strabo, 3:26, 7:246, 9:443, 12:32, **14:606**  
 Ambrosian Rite, 1:342  
 biblical catenae, 3:258  
 Carolingian Renaissance, 3:160



- Walafrid Strabo (*continued*)  
 Córdoba, 4:261  
 creedal statements, 4:356  
 “orienting” the basilica, 2:148
- Walarich, St., **14:606**
- Walburga of Heidenheim, St., **14:606–607**
- Walcaud of Liège (Bp.), 12:549
- Walcott, Joe, 11:725
- Wald, Florence, 7:117
- Waldassen Abbey (Bavaria, Germany), **14:609**
- Waldeck-Rousseau Law, 8:283
- Waldemar I (the Great) (King of Denmark), 4:665
- Waldemar II (King of Denmark), 1:221
- Walden: or, Life in the Woods* (Thoreau), 14:59, 147
- Walden Two* (Skinner), 14:361
- Waldenses, **14:607–608**  
 Albigensians, 1:229, 231, 3:259–260  
 Angelo Carletti di Chivasso, Bl., 1:413  
 Anthony Pavonius, Bl., 1:508  
 Bernard of Fontcaude, 2:314  
 Böhm, Hans, 2:461  
 cabala, 2:831  
 capital punishment, 3:87  
 Church property, 3:727  
 France, 5:845  
 heresy, 6:774  
 Humiliati, 7:204  
 Hungary, 7:211  
 lay role, 8:295  
 pacifism, 10:746  
 papal Antichrist, 1:517  
 Poverty Movement, 11:572  
 preaching, 11:612  
 works of charity, 3:413
- Waldetrud, St., 6:233, **14:608–609**
- Waldhauser, Konrad, 4:480
- Waldipert (Lombard priest), 11:243
- Waldreck-Rousseau, Pierre, 5:855
- Waldron, John A., **14:609**
- Walendorf, J. P. von, 5:658
- Wales, **14:609–613**  
 demographic statistics, 14:610  
 ecclesiastical organization, 14:610–611, 612  
 Free Churches, 5:928  
 literary studies, 5:199  
 maps, 5:241, 14:611  
 Marian shrines, 13:92  
 patron of, 12:543  
 Presbyterianism, 11:680  
 religious education, 12:98  
*See also* Ancient sees; England; England, Scotland, and Wales, Martyrs of; Northern Ireland; Scotland
- Wałęsa, Lech, 4:490, 11:453, 454, 455
- Waleys, John. *See* John of Wales
- Waleys, Thomas, 11:619
- Walfrid, St., **14:613**
- Walfroy, St. *See* Wulflaicus, St.
- Walgrave, Jan, 7:528
- Walīd ibn ‘Abd al-Malik, 14:286
- Walker, Alice, 5:573, 14:822
- Walker, Emery, 2:523  
 “Walking” (Thoreau), 14:147
- Wall, John, St., 5:237, **14:613–614**
- Wall, Richard, 3:792
- Wallace, Alfred Russell, 2:403, 4:532, 5:49  
*Wallace v. Jaffree* (1985), 3:666
- Wallenstein, Albrecht Eusebius Wenzel von, 5:688, **14:614**
- Walley, Thomas, 2:553, 3:472
- Wallingford, William, **14:615**
- Wallis, John, 3:418
- Wallis, Territory of, 10:534
- Wallrath, Clement, 1:275  
*Walls Are Crumbling: Seven Jewish Philosophers Discover Christ* (Oesterreicher), 10:559
- Walpole, Henry, St., 5:225, 232, 14:615, **615–616**
- Walram of Naumberg (Bp.), **14:616**
- Walsh, Daniel F. (Bp.), 8:346, 10:271, 12:127
- Walsh, Edmund Aloysius, 7:791, **14:616**
- Walsh, Emmet Michael (Bp. of Charleston, SC), 13:366–367
- Walsh, Francis Augustine, **14:617**
- Walsh, James Anthony (Bp. of Jiangmen), 9:294, 295, 11:688, 12:289, **14:617–618**
- Walsh, James Edward (Bp.), 14:391, **618–619**
- Walsh, John (15th c. Irish martyr), 7:580
- Walsh, John (Abp. of Toronto), **14:619**
- Walsh, Louis Sebastian (Bp. of Portland, ME), 9:58, 11:531
- Walsh, Mary Rosalia (Sister), **14:619–620**
- Walsh, Michael P., 2:558
- Walsh, Patrick, 14:459
- Walsh, Peter, 3:173, 7:560, **14:620**
- Walsh, Robert Arsenius (Father), 6:669
- Walsh, Thomas Joseph, 10:329–330, 12:104
- Walsh, Tomás, 1:653
- Walsh, W. H., 6:884
- Walsh, Walter (17th c. Irish martyr), 7:582
- Walsh, William (Bp. of Meath, Ireland), 7:579, **14:620**
- Walsh, William F., 1:210
- Walsh, William Joseph (Abp. of Dublin), 4:375, 7:563, **14:620–621**
- Walsingham, Francis, Sir, 12:11
- Walsingham, Thomas, 1:464, 3:805, 12:532, **14:622**
- Walsingham Monastery (Norfolk, England), **14:621–622**
- Walter, Henry, 14:254
- Walter, Hubert (Abp. of Canterbury), 6:231  
*Walter, Wolman v.* (1977), 3:667–668
- Walter Burley, 1:223, **14:622–623**, 623
- Walter de Gray (Abp. of York), **14:623**
- Walter de Stapeldon (Bp. of Exeter), 5:530, **14:623**
- Walter Giffard (Abp. of York), 6:325–326, **14:624**
- Walter Jorz (Abp. of Armagh), **14:624**
- Walter Joyce. *See* Walter Jorz (Abp. of Armagh)
- Walter Map, 9:456, **14:624**
- Walter of Birbeck, Bl., **14:624–625**
- Walter of Bruges (Bp. of Poitiers), **14:625**
- Walter of Cantelupe (Bp. of Worcester), **14:625**
- Walter of Châtillon, 9:458, **14:625–626**
- Walter of Chatton, 1:110, 12:762, **14:626–627**
- Walter of Coincy, **14:627**
- Walter of Hemingburgh, 1:464
- Walter of Merton (Bp.), 12:266, 14:627
- Walter of Mortagne (Bp. of Laon), 3:761, 9:455, **14:627–628**
- Walter of Pontoise, St., **14:628**
- Walter of Saint-Victor, 1:19, 4:726, 6:328, 12:589, **14:628–629**
- Walter of Skirlaw (Bp. of Durham), **14:629**
- Walter Reynolds (Abp. of Canterbury), **14:629**
- Walter the Penniless, 1:275
- Walters, Annette (Sister), 2:578
- Walters, Henry, 3:715
- Waltham Monastery (London, England), **14:629–630**
- Waltheof, St., **14:630**
- Walther, Carl Ferdinand William, 8:886, **14:630–631**
- Waltman of Antwerp, Bl., **14:631**

- Walton, Brian, 3:25  
 Walton, Clarence, 3:292  
 Walworth, Clarence Augustus, 2:23, 6:700, 11:40, **14:631**  
 Walworth, James, Bl., 5:226, 12:279  
*Walz v. Tax Commission* (1970), 3:667  
 Wandelbert of Prüm, 3:160, 7:246  
 Wandering Jew, Legend of the, **14:631–632**  
 Wandregisilus, St. *See* Wandrille, St.  
 Wandrille, St., 5:793, **14:632**  
 Wang Erman, Peter, St., **14:632**  
 Wang Jou-Mei, Joseph. *See* Wang Yumei, Joseph, St.  
 Wang Li, Mary, St., **14:632–633**  
 Wang Liangzuo, 3:501  
 Wang Rui, John, St., **14:633**  
 Wang Yangming, 3:512, 4:98  
 Wang Yumei, Joseph, St., **14:633**  
*Wangtao*, 3:516  
 Wanigus, St., **14:633–634**  
 Wanita Katolik (organization), 7:431  
 Wapner, S., 10:20  
 Wappeler, William (Father), 11:81, 235  
 War, 3:411, 518, 4:410, 881, 13:260, 14:570–571  
   *See also* Pacifism; Wars of religion  
 War, in the Bible, 13:249, **14:634–635**  
 War, morality of, 4:149–151, 6:540–541, 8:341, **14:635–644**  
 War, penitential. *See* Crusades  
*War and Peace* (Tolstoi), 14:105–106  
 War of Reform (Mexico, 1857–1862), 9:578–579  
*War of Troy*, 2:806–807  
 Warbur, Aby, 7:287, 288  
 Warcop, Thomas, Bl., 5:233  
 Ward, Barbara, **14:644–645**  
 Ward, Bernard (Bp. of Brentwood, England), **14:645**  
 Ward, Cornelius, **14:645–646**  
 Ward, Fergal, 7:579  
 Ward, Henry. *See* Morse, Henry, St.  
 Ward, Hugh, 3:834, 5:760, **14:646**  
 Ward, Justine Bayard Cutting, 8:674–675, **14:646–647**  
 Ward, K., 5:384  
 Ward, Maisie, 13:73, **14:647**  
 Ward, Margaret, St., 5:230, 784, **14:647–648**  
 Ward, Mary, 8:786–787, **14:648**  
 Ward, Patrick (Mother), 7:207  
 Ward, Wilfrid Philip, 4:917, **14:648–649**  
 Ward, William (18th c. missionary), 7:403  
 Ward, William, Bl. (English martyr), 5:235, **14:649**  
 Ward, William George, 4:917, 5:251, 14:649, **649–650**  
 Ward method (Gregorian chant), 14:646  
 Wardâ, George, 5:6  
 Warde, Mary Frances Xavier (Mother), 3:480, **14:650–651**  
 Wardlaw, Henry de (Bp.), **14:651**  
 Warelwast, William (Bp. of Exeter), 5:530  
 Warfel, Michael W., 1:209  
 Warfield, Benjamin Breckinridge, 5:473, 6:28, **14:651**  
 Warham, William (Abp. of Canterbury), 2:130, 198, 3:72, 268, **14:651–652**, 652  
 Warin, Bl., 7:289, **14:652**  
 Warlock, Peter, 3:151–152  
 Warmund, Bl., **14:652–653**  
 Warnach, V., 10:98  
 Warnerius of Basel, 9:449  
 Waroquier, H. de, 1:545  
 “Warranted assertion” theory, 7:502  
 Warren’s Well (Jerusalem), 7:763  
 Wars of religion, 3:612  
   Ainay Abbey, 1:196  
   Airvault Monastery, 1:196  
   Albi Archdiocese, 1:229  
   Bernay Abbey, 2:323  
   Beza, Theodore, 2:352  
   Chaise-Dieu Abbey, 3:362  
   Cistercians, 3:747, 751  
   Clement VIII (Pope), 3:784  
   La Ferté Abbey, 8:279  
   L’Hôpital, Michel de, 7:167, 8:531  
   Saint-Savin-sur-Gartempe Abbey, 12:585  
   *See also* Huguenots; Thirty Years’ War (1618–48)  
 Wars of Succession, 3:788, 7:670–671  
*Wars of the Lord* (Levi ben Gerson), 7:865, 8:521  
 “Wars of the Lord” (Nahmanides), 10:135  
 Wartenberg, Franz Wilhelm von (Card.), **14:653**  
 Warwick, John Dudley, Earl of, 12:9  
 Washing of the feet, 7:55, 8:344, **14:653**  
 Washington (state), **14:653–657**  
   *See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
 Washington, Booker T., 1:160, 14:243  
 Washington, DC Archdiocese, 2:38, 4:12, 12:418, 13:799, **14:657–659**  
 Washington, George, 2:553, 3:180, 715  
*Washington Department of Services for the Blind, Witters v.* (1986), 3:668  
 Washington Temperance Society, 13:799  
 Washington Theological Union, **14:659**  
 Wasmann, Erich, **14:659–660**, 660  
*The Waste Land* (Eliot), 5:160, 14:271  
 Wastefulness, 9:44  
 Wastell, John, 3:73  
 Wasyluk, Onufry, 11:584  
*Watch Tower* (periodical), 12:416  
 Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society (Columbus, OH), 7:751  
 Water, 5:697, 7:761–763, 12:476  
 Water, liturgical use of, **14:660–662**  
 Water, living, symbolism of, 13:667–668  
 Water to wine miracle, historical/geographical context, 3:1  
 Waters, Vincent S. (Bp. of Raleigh, NC), 10:438, 11:900  
 Waterson, Edward, Bl., 5:232, 8:308, **14:662**  
 Watkins, O., 4:77  
*Watkins, Torcaso v.* (1961), 3:652, 653, 666  
 Watkinson, Robert, Bl., 5:234  
 Watkinson, Thomas, Bl., 5:231, **14:662**  
 Watson, James D., 2:404, 7:175  
 Watson, Nicholas. *See* Postgate, Nicholas, Bl.  
 Watson, Richard, 10:757  
 Watson, Tom, 1:693  
*Watson v. Jones* (1871), 3:657, 658  
 Watt, James, 5:260  
 Watt, W. M., 1:782  
 Watterson, John A. (Bp. of Columbus), 3:868  
 Watts, G. F., 10:4  
 Watts, Isaac, 7:256, 257, 13:456  
 Wattson, Lewis Thomas. *See* Wattson, Paul James Frances, Rev.  
 Wattson, Paul James Frances, Rev., 5:874, 883, **14:662**  
 Wauchop, Robert, 4:887  
 Waugh, Evelyn, 14:663, **663**  
 Waverly Abbey (Winchester, England), **14:663–664**  
 Wawryszak, Michał, 11:584  
*The Way (Consideraciones espirituales)* (Escrivá de Balaguer y Albás), 5:355  
 Way, William, Bl., 5:230, 784, **14:664**  
*Way of Perfection* (Teresa of Avila), 5:167, 13:829–830  
 Way of the Cross. *See* Stations of the Cross  
*The Way of the Lord Jesus* (Grisez), 10:185

- Wayfarers, intercession of, 7:520
- Waynflete, William (Bp.), **14:664**
- The Ways of Russian Theology* (Florovsky), 5:782
- Ways to Perfect Religion* (Fisher), 5:749
- Wazo (Bp. of Liège), 1:498, 2:216–217, **14:664–665**
- WCC. *See* World Council of Churches
- “We Care, We Share” program, 7:316
- We Hold These Truths: Reflections on the American Proposition* (Murray), 10:69
- We Remember: A Reflection on the Shoah* (1998), 7:14, 10:853
- Weakland, Rembert G. (Abp. of Milwaukee, WI), 9:649, 14:783
- Wealth, social principle of, 13:250
- Wealth of Nations* (Smith), 5:703, 13:231–232
- Wearmouth Abbey (Northumbria, England), 3:348, **14:665**
- Weavers, patron of, 12:585
- Webb, Benedict Joseph, 3:675, **14:665**
- Webb, Francis. *See* Wall, John, St.
- Weber, Anselm, **14:665–666**
- Weber, Carl Maria von, 14:666, **666**
- Weber, Jerome, 12:578
- Weber, K., 3:712
- Weber, Magdalena, 11:644
- Weber, Martin, 3:710, 711
- Weber, Max, **14:666–668**, 667
- biblical theology, 2:385
  - Calvinism, 2:895
  - civil religion, 3:755
  - legitimate government, 5:703
  - mysticism, 10:115
  - society, 13:282
  - sociology of religion, 12:74
- Weber, Urban, 1:117
- Webern, Anton Von, 12:746, 14:668, **668**
- Webley, Henry, Bl., 5:230, **14:668**
- Webley, Thomas, Ven., 1:278, 5:228
- Websites of Church, 4:420
- Webster, Augustine, St., 5:225, 12:8, 210, **14:669**
- Webster, Daniel, 3:472
- Webster v. Reproductive Health Services* (1989), 1:34
- Wechs, Thomas, 3:711
- Wednesday (Christian week), 8:718
- Week, Christian, 8:641–642, 717–718
- A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers* (Thoreau), 14:59
- Weekly Register*, 10:313
- Weeping Madonna shrine (Syracuse, Italy), 3:712
- Weerden, Jerome, 6:364
- Wehrle, Vincent de Paul (Bp. of Bismarck, ND), 2:423, 10:440, 14:669, **669**
- Wei wo* (egoism), 3:509
- Weigel, Gustave, **14:669–670**, 670
- Weights and measures, in the Bible, **14:670–671**
- Weil, Felix, 5:914
- Weil, R. W., 7:763
- Weil, Simone, 10:116, **14:671**
- Weiller, Cajetan von, 12:770
- Weimar, Peter, 11:96
- Weiner, Norbert, 4:451, 452
- Weingarten Abbey (Wüttemberg, Germany), **14:672**
- Weinzierl, Barbara, 6:166
- Weisheipl, James Athanasius (Father), **14:672–673**
- Weisman, Lee v.* (1992), 3:666–667
- Weismann, August, 2:403
- Weiss, Albert Maria, 12:777, **14:673**
- Weiss, Bernhard, 2:367, 5:521, 7:848
- Weiss, George, 12:795
- Weiss, Johannes, 2:690, 4:265, 5:331, 521, 8:175
- Weiss, Liberat (Father), **14:673–674**
- Weiss, Paul, 10:608, 11:730
- Weiss, R., 12:113
- Weissagung und Erfüllung* (Hofmann), 5:323
- Weissenau Monastery (Germany), **14:674**
- Weissenburg Abbey (France), **14:674**
- Welbourne, Thomas, Bl., 5:234, **14:674–675**
- Welch, A. C., 3:565–566
- Welch, Sidney, **14:675**
- Welch, Thomas (Bp. of Arlington, VA), 14:543
- Weld, Thomas (Card.), 2:162, 12:569, 14:675, **675–676**
- A Well Conducted Farm* (Edwards), 13:797
- Wellesley, Arthur (Duke of Wellington). *See* Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, Duke of
- Wellhausen, Julius, **14:676**
- biblical theology, 2:384, 385
  - exegesis, 5:519
  - Jewish influence on Islam, 7:607
  - Mount Sinai, 13:159
  - natural-evolutionism, 8:186
  - pentateuchal studies, 11:90
  - works, 14:676
- Wellhausen School, 5:519
- Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, Duke of, 10:539
- Wells, Alice, 14:676
- Wells, H. G., 3:470, 14:361
- Wells, John de. *See* John of Wales
- Wells, Swithun, St., 5:231, 6:138, **14:676**
- Wells Diocese (England). *See* Bath and Wells, Ancient See of
- Welsh penitentials, 11:74
- Welsh v. United States* (1970), 3:661
- Die Welt als Wille und Vorstellung* (Schopenhauer), 12:784
- Weltanschauung* (World view), **14:677**
- Weltanschauungslehre*, 4:746
- Welte, Bernard, 5:828
- Wemmers, James (Father), 5:404
- Wenailus, St., **14:677**
- Wenceslaus (Duke of Bohemia), St., 4:479, 8:851, **14:677–678**, 678
- Wenceslaus IV (King of Bohemia), 2:504, 7:228, 977, **14:678–679**
- Wendelin, St., **14:679**
- Wends people, 4:414
- Weninger, Francis Xavier, 1:583, **14:679**
- Wenlock Abbey (Hereford, England), **14:679**
- Wenrich of Trier, **14:680**
- Wentworth, Thomas W., 8:378
- Wenzeslaus, Klemens, 5:658
- Werbung, St., **14:680**
- Werden Abbey (Ruhr, Germany), **14:680–681**
- Werenfrid, St., **14:681**
- Werner, H., 10:20
- Werner, Karl, 12:774
- Werner, M., 5:331
- Werner of Oberwesel, St., **14:681**
- Werner of Tegernsee, **14:681–682**
- Wernherlied von der Magd*, 9:275–276, 277, 278–279
- Werr, Antonie, 5:877
- Wertheimer, Max, 10:20
- Wertz, Franz Xavier, 7:790–791
- Das Wesen des Christentums* (Feuerbach), 5:707, 6:710
- Das Wesen des Christentums* (Von Harnack), 6:648, 8:543
- Wesley, Charles, 3:151, 5:472, 7:256, **14:682**, 683
- Wesley, John, 9:557–559, **14:682–684**, 683
- Augsburg Confession, 1:850
  - carols, 3:151

- confessions of faith, 4:81–82  
 Evangelicalism, 1:444  
 Holiness churches, 7:7  
 hymns, 7:256, 257  
 justification, 8:87  
 Lawrence of the Resurrection, 3:137  
 Methodist Church in America, 9:561  
 preaching, 5:472  
 scholasticism, 12:768  
 Wesley, Charles, 14:682  
 Zinzendorf, Nikolaus, 14:928  
 Wesleyan Methodist Association, 9:559  
 Wesleyan Methodist Church (U.S.), 9:561–562  
 Wessenberg, Ignza Heinrich von, **14:684–685**  
 Wessobrunn Abbey (Germany), 1:321, **14:685**  
 West, Morris L., **14:685–687**, 686  
 West Indies. *See* Caribbean; *specific countries*  
 West Point Military Academy chapel, 3:715  
 West Virginia, 3:661–662, **14:687–690**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
*West Virginia Board of Education v. Barnette* (1943), 3:661–662  
 Westcott, Brooke Foss (Bp. of Durham, England), 2:367, **14:690**  
 Westcott, William Wynn, 12:382  
 Westmarck, E., 5:397  
 Western Catholic Conference (Canada), 3:8  
 Western indiction. *See* Indiction of Bede  
*The Western Messenger* (1835–40), 14:149  
*Western Mysticism* (Butler), 4:208  
 Western Sahara, **14:690–691**, 692  
 Western Schism (1378–1417), **14:691–694**  
 Acciaiuoli, Angelo, 1:58  
 Alexander V (Antipope), 1:258  
 Antoninus, St., 1:536  
 Avignon papacy, 1:941, 945  
 Benedict XIII (Antipope), 2:246  
 Boniface IX (Pope), 2:504  
 Brevicoxa, 2:611  
 Callistus III (Antipope), 2:882  
 Canon Law, 3:49, 51  
 capitulations, 3:91  
 Carmelites, 1:194, 3:141–142  
 Carthusians, 3:194  
 Castel Sant’Angelo, 3:213  
 Catherine of Siena, St., 3:273, 783  
 Cistercians, 3:751  
 Clement VII (Antipope), 3:783–784  
 Clement VIII (Antipope), 3:785  
 clerical celibacy/marriage, 3:327  
 conciliarism, 4:53–56, 136, 168–170, 171–172  
 Crusades, 4:409, 413  
 Despenser, Henry, 4:692–693  
 Dominici, John, 4:855  
 end of, 4:170, 172  
 England, 5:243, 13:79  
 France, 5:846  
 French Revolution, 12:13  
 Germany, 6:178  
 Ghibelline-Guelf conflict, 3:855  
 Gregory XII (Pope), 6:500  
 John XXIII (Antipope), 7:938  
 Lollards, 8:766  
 Low Countries, 10:258  
 Lucius III (Pope), 8:847  
 Martin V (Pope), 9:217–218  
*ordonnances cabochiennes*, 10:888  
 overview, 3:604–605  
 role of Orsini family, 10:676  
 Salutati, Coluccio, 12:622  
 Scottish Church, 12:533, 833  
 Simon of Cramaud, 13:132  
 Spain, 13:381  
 as symptom of unresolved constitutional conflicts, 10:839  
 unification under Sigismund, 13:116  
 University of Paris, 10:888, 13:132  
 Venerii Ursulina’s efforts to end, 14:345  
 Vincent Ferrer, St., 14:520–521  
 works of charity, 3:414  
*See also* Constance, Councils of; Eastern Schism (1054); Pisa, Councils of (1409–1512)  
 Western Unitarian Conference (1885), 14:304  
 Western Wall (Jerusalem), 7:632, 8:4  
*Western Watchman* (periodical), 11:228  
 Westminster, Synod of (1138), 1:219  
 Westminster Abbey (England), 14:694, **694**  
 Ampleforth Abbey, 1:365  
 anointing, 1:479  
 building of, 5:242  
 Capitular Hall, 3:698  
 Edward the Confessor burial site, 5:96  
 Hume, George Basil (Abp.), 7:202–204  
 Malvern Abbey, 9:84  
 Manning, Henry (Abp.), 5:251  
 Westminster Cathedral (London), 3:709, 5:248, 252, 11:961, 12:602  
 Westminster Confession, 4:79, **14:694–695**  
 American Presbyterian Church, adoption of, 11:675  
 biblical canon, 3:27  
 Calvinism, 2:895  
 Cambridge Platform, 2:907–908  
 Church-State relations, 3:647  
 Philadelphia Confession, 4:82  
 Saybrook Articles, 4:81  
 Weston, William (Father), 6:99, 100, **14:695–696**  
 Westphal, Joachim, 4:416, 6:253  
 Westphalia, Peace of (1648), 1:848, 849, 3:612, 639, **14:696**  
 Wette, W. M. L. de, 1:845  
 Wettingen Abbey (Germany), 5:30  
 Wettingen-Mehrerau Abbey (Switzerland), **14:696–697**  
 Wettstein, J. J., 2:366  
 Wexford (Ireland) martyrs, 7:579  
 Weyden, Roger van der, crucifixion art of, 4:396  
 Weyl, H., 4:216  
 “Whaler’s Church” (Sag Harbor, NY), 3:715  
 Wharton, Charles, 3:179  
 Wharton, Christopher, Bl., 5:233, **14:697**  
 Wharton, Edith, 4:919  
*What is Education?* (Leen), 8:446  
*What Is to Be Done?* (Chernishevsky), 10:395  
*What We Have Seen and Heard* (pastoral letter), 1:161  
 Whately, Richard (Anglican Abp. of Dublin), **14:697**  
 Whealon, John Francis (Abp. of Hartford, CT), 4:125, 6:654, 10:276, **14:698**  
 Wheeler, Nicholas. *See* Woodfen, Nicholas, Bl.  
 Wheeler, R. E. M., 2:379  
 Wheeling Jesuit University (WV), 14:690  
 Wheelwright, John, 3:647  
 Whelan, Charles Maurice, 10:311, **14:698–699**  
 Whelan, James (Bp. of Nashville, TN), 13:822  
 Whelan, Richard Vincent (Bp. of Wheeling, WV), 14:541, 687–688  
 Whelan, Robert L. (Bp. of Fairbanks, AK), 1:209  
 Whethamstede, John (Abbot), 12:532

- Which Way Democracy?* (Parsons), 10:904
- Whichcote, Benjamin, 2:908
- Whip. *See* The Discipline
- Whitaker, Thomas, Bl., 2:48, 5:236, **14:699**
- Whitbread, Thomas, Bl., 5:236, 686, **14:699**
- Whitby, Synod of (663-64)
- Cedd, St., 3:316
  - Celtic Church, conforming of, 12:830
  - Celtic Rite, 3:331
  - Cuthbert of Lindisfarne, St., 1:153, 4:449
  - Easter date, 1:449
  - union of English Church, 3:598, 5:239
- Whitby Abbey (Yorkshire, England), 5:153, **14:699-701**, 700
- White, Andrew, 7:786, 12:569, **14:701**
- White, Calvin, 3:472
- White, Charles Ignatius, 2:40, **14:701-702**
- White, Ellen G., 1:135, 4:542, 13:38
- White, Eustace, St., 5:231, **14:702**
- White, Henry J., 7:581, 14:597
- White, James, 13:38
- White, Leslie A., 4:433-434, 12:65
- White, Lurana Mary (Mother), 5:874, 883
- White, Lynn, Jr., 5:52-53
- White, Stephen, **14:702**
- White, Thomas, 7:574, 12:370, **14:702-703**
- White, William (Bp. of Philadelphia), 5:297
- White, William J. (Msgr.), 3:279
- White Canons. *See* Premonstratensians
- White Citizens Councils, 8:252
- White Fathers, 8:388
- See also* Missionaries of Africa
- White Ladies. *See* Order of Magdalens
- White magic, 9:37
- White martyrdom, 9:229, 229
- See also* Martyrdom
- White Penitents, 3:418
- “White Sisters.” *See* Missionary Sisters of Our Lady of Africa
- Whitefield, George, 1:444, 2:454, 5:969, 6:425, 14:703, **703-704**
- Whitehead, Alfred North, 11:297, 14:704, **704-706**
- Alexander, Samuel, 1:252
  - Aristotelianism, 1:678
  - classes, 13:408
  - concept of time, 14:79
  - eternity, 5:381
  - form, 5:803
  - as idealistic naturalist, 12:71
  - knowledge, 8:220
  - logic and mathematics, 12:415
  - notion of order, 10:630
  - organicism theory, 10:652
  - panentheism, 10:821, 824
  - philosophy and science, 11:301
  - process philosophy, 11:728-729
  - process theology, 11:730-731
  - soul, 13:348
  - study of religion, 12:65
- Whitehead, Charles, 3:393
- Whitemore, Nicholas. *See* Postgate, Nicholas, Bl.
- Whiterig, John. *See* Monk of Farne
- Whitfield, George, 5:757
- Whitfield, James (Abp. of Baltimore), 2:43, 4:926, 5:41, **14:706**
- Whitford, Richard, **14:706**
- Whitgift, John (Abp.), 3:197, 7:91, **14:707**
- Whitgift, Thomas. *See* Pormort, Thomas, Bl.
- Whithorn Priory (Wigtownshire, Scotland), **14:707**
- Whiting, Richard, Bl., 5:226, 6:237, **14:707-708**
- Whitman, Walt, 14:147, 149
- Whitman massacre (Oregon Territory, 1847), 2:431, 635
- Whitmore, Nicholas. *See* Postgate, Nicholas, Bl.
- Whitney, Eli, 5:261
- Whitney, P. J., 12:570
- Whole, 4:214-217, 13:551, **14:708-709**
- The Whole Booke of Psalmes Faithfully Translated into English Metre.* *See* Bay Psalm Book
- The Whole Christ* (Mersch), 9:521
- Why God Became Man (Cur Deus Homo)* (St. Anselm of Canterbury), 1:496-497
- Why Six Instructions?* (Schlarman), 12:739
- Whybray, R. N., 11:97
- Wiaux, Louis Joseph. *See* Wiaux, Mutien-Marie, St.
- Wiaux, Mutien-Marie, St., 2:633, **14:709**
- Wibald of Stavelot, 4:281, 9:79
- Wiborada, St., **14:710**
- Wicca, **14:710**
- Wicelius, Georg. *See* Witzel, Georg
- Wichita Diocese (KS), 8:113, 115-116, **14:710-711**
- Wichmann of Arnstein, Bl., **14:711-712**
- WICS (Women in Community Services), 10:164
- Widdrington, Roger. *See* Preston, Thomas
- Wider das Interim* (Flacius Illyricus), 5:754
- Wider die räuberischen Rotten der Bauern* (Luther), 6:180
- Widmar v. Vincent* (1981), 3:664
- Widmerpool, Robert, Bl., 2:922, 5:230, **14:712**
- Wido. *See* Witelo
- Widor, Charles Marie, **14:712**, 713
- Widows and widowhood, in the Bible, 13:249-250, **14:712-713**, 828-829
- Widows and widowhood, in the early Church, **14:713-714**
- Widukind of Corvey, 4:280-281, 9:447, **14:714**
- Wied, Hermann von (Abp. of Cologne), 2:394, 653
- Die Wiederbelebung des classischen Altertums* (Voigt), 12:112
- Wiedergeburt der Dichtung aus dem religiösen Erlebnis* (Muth), 10:75
- Wiegand, William, 2:524
- Wiesel, Elie, 7:13
- Wigand, Johannes, 6:253
- Wigbert of Hersfeld, St., 5:103, **14:714**
- Wigger, Winand Michael (Bp. of Newark, NJ), 10:329, **14:714-715**
- Americanism, 1:354
  - Corrigan, Patrick, 4:279
  - Cusack, Margaret Anna, 4:446
  - St. Raphael's Society, 12:582
  - Seton, R., 13:35
- Wigilia*, 11:511
- Wigorniensis.* *See* Worcester, Ancient
- See* of
- Wijmelenberg, Henricus van den, 4:378
- Wikenhauser, A., 3:741, 5:522
- Wikterp, St., **14:715**
- Wilamowitz-Moellendorff, U. von, 12:58
- Wilbald of Stavelot, **14:709-710**
- Wilberforce, Arthur. *See* Wilberforce, Bertrand
- Wilberforce, Bertrand, **14:715**
- Wilberforce, Henry William, **14:716**
- Wilberforce, Samuel (Bp.), 5:495
- Wilberforce, William, 3:372, **14:716**, 717
- Wilcox, Robert, Bl., 2:722, 922, 5:230, **14:716**
- Wild, J., 1:670
- Wild Flowers* (Rouquette), 12:391

- The Wild Orchid* (Undset), 14:295
- Wilder, Robert P., 13:554
- Wilfred, Felix, 7:405, 528
- Wilfrid of York, St., **14:716–717**
- Agatho (Pope), St., 1:174
  - Ancient See of Chichester, 3:481
  - Brithwald of Canterbury, St., 2:622
  - Caedwalla, St., 2:843
  - Chad, St., 3:359
  - Elfreda of Whitby, 5:153
  - Ethelreda (Queen of Northumbria), 5:387
  - missionary work, 10:255
  - Ripon Abbey, 12:253
  - Theodore of Tarsus, 1:449
  - Whitby debate, 5:239
- Wilfrida, St. *See* Wulphilda, St.
- Wilgis, St., **14:717–718**
- Wilhelm Meister* (Goethe), 6:332
- Wilhering, Cholo, 14:718
- Wilhering, Ulrich, 14:718
- Wilhering Abbey (Austria), 14:718, **718**
- Wiligelmo da Modena, 2:373, **14:718–719**
- Wilkes, Edward, 5:237
- Will
- absolute, 1:42
  - appetite, 1:602
  - Avicenna, 1:939
  - character, 3:387
  - connatural knowledge, 8:205
  - existential, 8:167
  - habit, 6:599
  - human act, 7:170, 173–174
  - immortality, 7:350
  - intellect, 8:206
  - motion, 10:24–25
  - Nemesius of Emesa, 10:232
  - simple apprehension, 1:605
  - spirit, 13:422–423
  - See also* Free will
- Will, State v.*, 6:106
- Will and willing, **14:719–723**
- See also* Human will
- Will of God, 4:92–94, 213–214, 239–241, 577–578, 582, **14:723–725**
- Will power, **14:725–726**
- See also* Habit
- Will to Believe* (James), 12:397
- Willaert, Adrian, **14:726**, 727
- Willaik, St., **14:726**
- Wille zur Macht* (Nietzsche), 14:150
- Willebold, Bl., **14:726–727**
- Willebrands, Johannes Gerardus Maria (Card.), 1:439, 5:67, 68, 74, 14:320, **727–728**, 728
- Willehad (Bp. of Bremen), St., **14:728–729**
- Willing, Joseph Clement (Bp. of Pueblo), 3:859
- William (Abp. of Bourges), St., **14:737**
- William (Abp. of Tyre), **14:755**
- William (Bp. of Tortosa), 3:132
- William I (King of Belgium), 11:382
- William I (King of England), 14:729, **729–730**
- advisors, 8:323
  - Alexander II (Pope), 1:253
  - Barking Abbey, 2:98
  - Battle Abbey, 2:156
  - Church in England under, 5:240
  - conqueror of English, 10:427
  - Domesday Book, 4:825–826, 826
  - Durham See, 4:951
  - Ealdred of York, 5:1
  - Ely Abbey, 5:179
  - Gloucester Abbey, 6:250
  - Harold II, 6:650
  - Lanfranc, 3:70, 72
  - marriage dispensation from Nicholas II (Pope), 2:189
- William I (King of Netherlands), 2:218, 8:823, 10:261, 11:384
- William I (King of Scotland), 1:256
- William I (King of Sicily), 1:126
- William II (Emperor of Germany), 3:340
- William II of Sicily, 13:103, 103
- William II Rufus (King of England), 1:495, 3:72, 124, 5:240–241, 10:428, **14:730**, 731
- William III (King of England), 3:648, 649, 5:249, 7:560
- William IV of Bavaria, **14:730–731**
- William IV of Brussels (Abbot), 12:587
- William and Mary College (Williamsburg, VA), 5:297
- William Arnaud, Bl., **14:731**
- William de Gaynesburgh, **14:731–732**
- William de Grenfield (Abp. of York), **14:732**
- William de Hothum (Abp. of Dublin), 5:818, 12:231, 14:45, **732**
- William de la Mare, **14:732–733**
- Augustinianism, 1:878
  - Averroism controversy, 12:761–762
  - commentaries, Robert of Orford, 12:269
  - correctoria*, 4:275, 276, 14:44–45
  - Richard of Middleton, 12:234
  - unity thesis, 5:818
- William de Melton (Abp. of York), **14:733**
- William de Mideltoun. *See* William of Melitona
- William de Montibus, **14:733–734**
- William de Warenne, 8:527
- William Firmatus, St., **14:734**
- William Fitzherbert, St., 1:388, 5:444, 832, 6:749, **14:734**
- William Gilbert of Colchester, 12:816
- William Houghton. *See* William de Hothum (Abp. of Dublin)
- William la Zouche (Abp. of York), **14:734–735**
- William of Aebelholt, St., **14:735**
- William of Alnwick (Bp. of Giovinazzo), 12:232, 762, **14:735**
- William of Aquitaine, St., 12:549, **14:736**
- William of Auvergne (of Paris), **14:736**
- Anointing of the Sick, 1:482
  - attrition, 1:842, 843
  - Avicenna, 5:364
  - beauty, 2:184
  - contrition and attrition, 4:226
  - Latin Averroism, 1:623, 674, 934
  - preaching, 11:619
  - University of Paris, 3:603
- William of Auxerre, 1:224, 265, 266, 482, 927, **14:736–737**
- William of Champeaux (Bp. of Châlons-sur-Marne), **14:737–738**
- Abelard, Peter, 1:15, 18
  - Anselm of Laon, 1:498
  - Bernard of Clairvaux, 2:311
  - Robert Pullen, 12:270
  - Saint-Victor Monastery founded, 12:589, 759
  - Victorine spirituality founding, 5:516, 14:484
  - works, 14:738
- William of Conches, **14:738–740**
- Abelard, Peter, 1:19
  - atomism, 1:833
  - Bernard Silvester, 2:317
  - cathedral and episcopal schools, 2:307, 3:441
  - medieval Latin literature works, 9:453
  - number symbolism, 3:673
  - Platonism, 11:415
  - School of Chartres, 12:758
- William of Cremona (Bp.), 1:883, **14:740**
- William of Drogheda, 3:49, **14:740**

- William of Edyndon (Bp. of Winchester), **14:740–741**
- William of Garo. *See* William of Ware
- William of Guarro. *See* William of Ware
- William of Hecham, **14:741**
- William of Heytesbury, 12:812, **14:741**
- William of Hildernisse, 7:64
- William of Hirsau, Bl., 6:114, 12:668, **14:742**
- William of Jumièges, 12:270
- William of Kilkenny (Bp. of Ely), **14:742**
- William of MacClesfeld, 4:275, 276–277, 5:818, 12:269, 14:45–46, **742–743**
- William of Maleval, St., **14:743**, 758
- William of Malmesbury, **14:743**
- Aldhelm, St., 1:246
- chronicles of, 1:464
- Florence of Worcester, 5:772
- Latin literature, 3:601
- life of Oswald of York, St., 10:708
- Malmesbury Abbey, 9:80–81
- William of Melitona (Middleton), **14:743–744**
- Alexander of Hales, 1:265
- Bonaventure, St., 2:479
- Franciscan theological tradition, 5:899
- William of Middleton. *See* William of Melitona
- William of Militona. *See* William of Melitona
- William of Moerbeke (Abp.), **14:744–745**
- Platonism, 11:415
- translations for Aquinas, 14:19
- translations from Aristotle, 1:673, 674, 936, 4:850
- William of Mont Lauzun, 3:48, 800
- William of Nevers (Count), 3:394
- William of Newburgh, 5:269, 12:244, **14:745**
- William of Norwich, St., 10:451, **14:745–746**
- William of Notingham, **14:746**
- William of Notre Dame de l'Olive, St., **14:746**
- William of Ockham, **14:746–749**
- accident, 1:62
- Adam Wodham, 1:110
- agnosticism, 1:180
- Albert of Saxony, 1:223
- analogy, 1:372
- Aristotelianism, 1:670
- Augustinianism, 1:879
- Biel, Gabriel, 2:391
- Calvin, John, 2:891
- certitude, 3:352
- concept of time, 14:78
- conceptualism of, 4:53
- conciliarism, 4:55–56, 136
- contingency, 4:213–214
- de Morgan, Augustus, 4:655
- defense of Thomistic teachings, 14:46
- dialectics, 4:727
- Divine causality, 3:305
- Durandus of Saint-Pourçain, 4:948
- empiricism, 5:197
- ethics, 5:394
- exemplarism, 5:526
- fideism, 5:711
- final causality, 5:724
- flight from Avignon, 7:932
- grace, 6:390, 402
- Holcot, Robert, 12:265
- human will, 14:722–723
- intentionality, 7:518
- John XXII (Pope), 3:603
- John Lutterell, 7:961
- justification, 8:83
- knowledge, theories of, 8:217
- Landini, F., 8:322
- Latin Averroism, 1:937
- logical history, 8:750
- Luther, Martin, influence, 8:878
- metaphysics, 9:553
- moral goodness, 6:351
- natural law, 10:182
- nominalist theology, 13:908
- Oxford School (Franciscan), 5:242, 900
- papal absolutism, 9:463
- possibility, 11:551
- Richard of Campsall, 12:232
- skepticism, 13:201–202
- study of motion, 10:18
- universal essences, 5:361
- universals, 14:324–325
- will and willing, 14:722–723
- works, 5:902, 12:541, 14:749
- See also* Nominalism; Ockhamism
- William of Orange. *See* William III (King of England)
- William of Pagula, 3:50, **14:749–750**
- William of Peter of Godin, 14:46, **750**
- William of Poul. *See* William of Pagula
- William of Rievaulx, 5:240
- William of Rouen, 8:59
- William of Ruisbroek (Ruysbroeck), **14:750**
- William of Saint-Amour, 1:224, 2:479, 481, 6:159, 14:16, 20, 750–752
- William of Saint-Bénigne of Dijon, St., 3:600, 5:659, 12:548, **14:752**
- William of Saint-Brieuc, St., 14:752
- William of Saint-Thierry, **14:752–754**
- Abelard, Peter, 1:18, 19
- Carthusian spirituality, 3:190
- dialectics, 4:726
- medieval Latin literature works, 9:453, 453–454
- mysticism, 3:749
- William of Sandwich, Chronicle of*, **14:754**
- William of Savoy (Abbot), 12:528
- William of Sherwood (Shyreswood), 12:762, **14:754**
- William of Shyreswood. *See* William of Sherwood
- William of Toulouse, St., **14:754**
- William of Tripoli, **14:754–755**
- William of Turbeville (Bp. of Norwich), **14:755**
- William of Tyre, 2:29
- William of Varro. *See* William of Ware
- William of Vaspaill (Abbot), 5:659
- William of Vaurouillon, 3:96, **14:755–756**
- William of Vercelli, St., **14:756**, 757–758
- William of Ware, 1:878, 3:96, **14:756–757**
- William of Wykeham (Bp.), 5:243, **14:867–868**
- William Procurator, 1:465
- William Rede (Bp. of Chichester), 3:481
- William Rufus. *See* William II Rufus (King of England)
- William Tell* (Rossini), 12:384
- William the Conqueror. *See* William I (King of England)
- William the Lion (King of Scotland), 8:848
- William Wickwane (Abp. of York), **14:757**
- William Wodeford. *See* William Woodford
- William Woodford, **14:757**
- William Wydford. *See* William Woodford
- Williamites, 1:886, 7:86, 14:743, **757–758**
- Williams, Daniel Day, 11:731
- Williams, J. Kendrick (Bp. of Lexington), 8:529



- Williams, John Joseph (Abp. of Boston), 1:158, 2:555, 9:307–308, **14:758–759**
- Williams, Leighton, 2:80
- Williams, Michael, **14:759**
- Williams, Richard, Ven., 5:232
- Williams, Roger, 2:79, 3:647, 648, 10:321, 12:214, **14:759–760**
- Williams, Samuel Wells, 3:499
- Williams, Theodore (Mother), 1:158
- Williams, William, **14:760**
- Williamson, Richard, 3:289
- Willibald of Eichstätt, St., 2:496, 3:599, 14:606, **761**
- Willibrord of Utrecht, St., **14:761–762**
- Adalbert the Deacon, St., 1:102
- Antwerp (Belgium), 1:538
- Boniface, St., 2:495
- Charles Martel, 3:163, 434
- influence of, 3:599
- missionary activity, 2:267–268, 4:662, 5:103, 10:255
- pilgrimage to tomb, 5:42
- shrine, 13:94
- successors, 8:430–431
- Wilgis, St., 14:717
- Willigis, St., **14:762**
- Willis, Geoffrey, 12:328
- Willmann, Otto, **14:762–763**
- Willson, Robert William (Bp. of Hobart, Tasmania), **14:763**
- Will-to-live, 7:298–299
- Wilmart, André, 1:120, 5:629, 6:67, 7:250, **14:763–764**
- Wilmington Diocese (DE), 2:38, **14:764–765**
- Wilpert, Joseph, 1:753, **14:765–766**
- Wilson, B. (sociologist), 12:87
- Wilson, Bill (A.A. founder), 1:242
- Wilson, E. B., 2:403
- Wilson, Florence. *See* Volusenus, Florentius
- Wilson, Ian, 13:95
- Wilson, John, 1:443, 12:569
- Wilson, R. M. L., 6:263
- Wilson, Samuel, 4:839
- Wilson, Thomas, 1:676
- Wilson, Thomas (Bp. of Sodor and Man), 3:153
- Wilson, William A., 3:627
- Wilson, Woodrow, 10:171
- Wilson v. Pres. Church of John's Island* (1846), 3:657
- Wilton Abbey (Wiltshire, England), **14:766**
- Wiltrude, Bl., **14:766**
- Wimborne Abbey (Dorsetshire, England), 4:449, 8:596, **14:766–767**
- Wimmer, Boniface, 2:254, 11:83–84, 12:591, 735, **14:767**
- Wimmer, Franziska (Mother), 5:888
- Wimpina, Konrad Koch, 5:43, 14:767, **767–768**
- Winchcombe Monastery (England), 8:136
- Winchelsea, Robert, 5:242
- Winchester, Ancient See of (England), 1:22, 3:481, 4:317, **14:768**
- Winchester, Synod of (1308), 4:88
- Winchester Troper* (manuscript), 8:683
- Winckelmann, Johann Joachim, 3:679
- Winckler, Hugo, 5:520, 10:820
- Windelband, Wilhelm, 5:398, 8:220, 10:237, 238
- Windesheim Monastery (Netherlands), 2:608, 3:69, **14:768, 770**
- Windesheim school, 14:13
- Winds, worship of the, **14:770**
- Windsor, David, 8:822
- Windsor Forest* (Pope), 11:496
- Windthorst, Ludwig, 3:340, 8:255, 13:256, **14:770–771, 771**
- Wine, liturgical use of, **14:771–773**
- Winebrenner, John, 5:468
- Winebrenner v. Colder* (1862), 3:658
- Wini (Bp. of Winchester, England), 14:768
- Winnebago people, 1:163, 4:363, 8:697, 778
- Winnebald, St., 2:496, 14:606, 761, **773**
- Winning, Thomas Joseph (Card.), 12:839, **14:773**
- Winnoc, St., **14:773–774**
- Winona Diocese (MN), **14:774–775**
- Winram, John, 12:534
- Winston, Charles, 13:474
- Winstone, Harold E. (Father), **14:775**
- Winter solstice, 8:719
- Winthir, St., **14:775**
- Winthrop, John, 3:647
- Winthrop, John, Jr., 4:2–3
- Winwaloe, St., **14:775–776**
- Winzen, Damasus (Father), 2:256
- Wipo (11th c. writer), 9:449
- Wirceburgenses, **14:776–777**
- Das Wirken des dreieinigen Gottes* (Schell), 12:732
- Die Wirksamkeit des Bittgebetes* (Schmid), 12:743
- Wirt, Bl., **14:777**
- Wirt, Caupo. *See* Wirt, Wigand
- Wirt, Martin. *See* Wirt, Wigand
- Wirt, Wigand, **14:777**
- Wirt, William, 10:169
- Wirth, Karl Joseph, 6:185
- Wisconsin, **14:777–784**
- Catholic education, 5:753
- Dabrowski, Joseph, 4:491
- Englehardt, Zephyrin, 5:221
- immigration, 8:256
- Jesuits, 9:722
- missions, 12:633
- See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*
- Wisconsin v. Yoder* (1972), 3:663
- Wisdom, **14:784–788**
- Achamoth, 5:181
- charity, 3:399
- Christian philosophy, 3:538
- docta ignorantia*, 4:798
- Lawrence Justinian, St., 8:405
- Logos image, 8:759
- metaphysics, 9:552
- mystical contemplation, 4:206
- speculative habit, 5:745
- Wisdom, Book of, **14:792–793**
- beatific vision, 2:169, 171
- canonicity, 3:26
- creation, 4:341–342
- death, 4:573
- eschatology, 5:336
- friendship with God, 6:10
- gates of hell, 6:107
- glory of God (end of creation), 6:245
- God's spirit, 13:426, 427
- Hades, 6:604
- idol worship ridicule, 2:211
- Kingdom of God, 8:172
- lying as sin, 8:900
- manna, 9:118–119
- retribution, 12:178
- serpent as symbol, 13:19, 20
- sin, 13:144
- spirit, 13:425
- wisdom personified, 8:760
- Word of God, 8:759
- Wisdom, gifts of, **14:793**
- See also* Holy Spirit
- Wisdom, in the Bible, **14:788–792**
- Wisdom literature, 1:190–191, 5:134
- See also* Sapiential books
- Wisdom of Ben Sira, 5:36, **14:794–796**
- See also* Sirach, Book of
- Wise, F., 3:465
- Wise, John, 4:115
- Wise Blood* (O'Connor), 10:547

- Wiseman, Nicholas Patrick (Card.), 1:346, 4:916–917, 5:251, 9:120–121, 12:730, **14:796–797**, 797
- Wishart, George, 12:834, **14:797–798**
- Wisinska, Rose (Mother Mary Anna), 5:880
- Wiśniowetski, Koribut, 12:422
- Wissembourg Abbey. *See* Weissenburg Abbey (France)
- Die Wissensformen und die Gesellschaft* (Scheler), 12:731
- Witchcraft, 5:42, 8:419, 777, 13:410, 14:710, **798–801**
- Witches Apprehended, Examined and Executed, for notable villanies by them committed both by Land and Water*, 14:799
- “Witches Bull” (*Summis desiderantes*) (Innocent VIII), 10:841
- Witelo (Polish philosopher), **14:801**
- Witham Charterhouse (Somerset, England), 7:154, **14:801**
- Withurga, St., **14:801–802**
- Withers, George, 5:317
- Witherspoon, John, **14:802**
- Witness, Christian, **14:802–803**
- Wito. *See* Witelo (Polish philosopher)
- Witt, Franz X., 2:842
- Witta, St., **14:803**
- Wittenberg (England), 8:878, **14:803–804**
- Witters v. Washington Department of Services for the Blind* (1986), 3:668
- Wittgenstein, Ludwig, **14:804–805**  
analytic philosophy, 5:95, 11:297  
Anscombe, Gertrude Elizabeth Margaret, 1:492  
foundationalism, 5:829  
knowledge, 8:220–221  
logocentric atomism, 12:415  
Vienna Circle, 8:756
- Wittich, C., 3:184
- Wittig, Josef, 12:26
- Wittkower, R., 3:674, 700
- Wittman, Cornelius, 12:552
- Wittmann, George Michael (Bp. of Regensburg), 6:166, 12:780
- Witzel, Georg (Wicelius), 2:874, 3:241, **14:805**
- Wives, duties of, 11:334
- Wives of Catholic Clergy* (Fichter), 5:709
- Wiwina, St., **14:805–806**
- Wizo (Anglo-Saxon writer), 3:13
- Władysław II (King of Poland). *See* Jagiełło (King of Poland)
- Włocławek, Michał (Bp.), 11:450
- Wodeham, Adam de, 10:412, 12:541
- Wogan, Nicholas, 7:581
- Wogan, William, 7:579
- Wojtyła, Karol (Card.). *See* John Paul II (Pope)
- Wolcott, Oliver, 3:650
- Wolf, Christian. *See* Wolff, Christian
- Wolf, Erik, 10:194
- Wolf, Friedrich, 11:274
- Wolf, Hieronymus, 2:765
- Wolf, Innocent (Abbot), 12:539
- Wolf, Jones v.* (1979), 3:662
- Wolf, P. P., 3:796
- WOLFARIA (utopian state), 5:31
- Wolfdietrich of Reitenau (Abp. of Salzburg), 1:912
- Wolfe, David, 7:557
- Wolff, Christian, **14:806–808**, 807  
accident, 1:62  
antimonies, 1:520  
Aristotelianism, 1:677  
aseity, 1:780  
Christian philosophy, 3:540  
classification of the sciences, 12:820  
cosmological argument, 4:285  
cosmology, 4:287  
Czechs, 4:483  
eclecticism, 5:47  
Enlightenment, 5:255, 262–263  
existence, 5:534  
law of nature, 10:183  
ontology, 10:606–607  
possibility, 11:551  
rationalism, 11:921  
Reimarus, 12:35  
scholasticism, 12:765, 767, 769  
works, 14:806–807
- Wolff, George Dering, **14:808–809**
- Wolff, Mary Evaline. *See* Madeleva, Mary (Sister)
- Wölfflin, Eduard, 2:263
- Wölfflin, H., 3:679
- Wolfgang of Regensburg (Bp.), St., 5:139, 319, 10:709, 12:668, **14:809**
- Wolphard of Verona, St., **14:809–810**
- Wolffhelm, Bl., 2:586, **14:810**
- Wolfhilda, St. *See* Wulphilda, St.
- Wolfram of Sens, St. *See* Wulfram of Sens, St.
- Wolfrat, Anthony, 1:912
- Wolhgemuth, Michael, 2:522
- Wollstonecraft, Mary, 5:672
- Wolman v. Walter* (1977), 3:667–668
- Wolsey, Thomas (Card.), **14:810–811**, 811  
Bonner, Edmund, 2:507  
Clerk, John, 3:803  
Cromwell, Thomas, 4:376  
Henry VIII’s divorce, 3:268, 782, 5:244, 6:740, 12:7–8  
Saint Albans Abbey, 12:532  
York, Ancient See of, 2:179, 14:894
- Wolter, Maurus, 2:259, 350, 8:671, **14:811–812**
- Wolter, Placidus, 2:350
- Woman Clothed with the Sun, 3:579, **14:821–822**
- Woman in the Nineteenth Century* (Fuller), 14:148
- Womanist theology, **14:822–823**
- Woman’s Holy War*, 13:798
- Women, **14:812–819**  
agents of evil, 13:51  
Baptism by immersion, 7:37  
CELAM IV (Santo Domingo), 12:686  
contraception, 4:220  
Cuban religious orders, 4:417  
Daughters of Isabella, 4:533–534  
decorations of laity, 4:596  
disciples, 4:770  
during French Revolution, 4:43–44  
Ecumenical councils, 4:303  
education of, 5:682, 834, 12:291, 587  
election of papal candidates, 8:321  
fable of woman pope, 8:321  
Homines Intelligentiae, 7:64  
hospices for working girls, 8:778  
Hungary, 7:218–219  
hysterectomy, 7:265–266  
Jesuits, 7:313  
Knights of Labor, 8:192  
Knights of the Holy Sepulcher, 8:198  
Latina theology, 8:369–370  
liturgical movement, 8:674–675  
Marian invocations, current, 8:603  
ministers, 8:87, 116, 227, 295, 547, 589  
Montanism, 8:281  
nuns, mirroring roles of noble women, 2:256  
religious orders, 4:210  
roles, 14:821  
same nature as man, 13:249  
same-sex sexual activity, 13:49  
Sanctoral cycle of virgins and holy women, 8:720

- status of, 1:153, 2:773–774, 3:409, 4:321
- temperance movements, 13:797, 801
- theological studies for, 5:676–677
- Woman's Holy War*, 13:798
- work hours, 14:818
- See also specific religious orders; specific women*
- Women, Canon Law on, **14:819–821**
- Women, in the Bible, 6:126–127, 13:249, **14:828–832**
- See also specific biblical figures*
- Women, role in the Church
- acolytes, 1:68
- Adam, 1:104
- Anglican ordination, 1:435, 439, 441, 447, 7:203
- choir participation, 3:522, 8:699, 701
- deaconesses, 4:554–555, 7:37
- Egeria's *Itinerarium*, 5:104
- Hispanic ministry, 5:204
- John Paul II (Pope), 1:68, 3:549
- Pro Mundi Vita (Brussels), 11:727
- reform congregations, 2:257–258
- religious orders, 3:622
- Sister Formation Movement, 13:169–170
- Vatican II petitions, 12:550
- See also Ordination of women; Women and papal teaching*
- Women and papal teaching, 5:68, 8:699, 701, **14:823–828**
- The Women at the Window* or the Duenna (Murillo), 10:66
- Women in Community Services (WICS), 10:164
- Women in labor (birth), patron of, 5:173
- Women in Theological Research, European Society of (ESWTR), 5:677
- Women of Nazareth. *See* Grail (lay women's group)
- Women Worshipers* (Herondas), 12:509
- Women's rights, 12:550–551
- Women's suffrage, 12:550–551
- Wonder, 4:883, **14:832–833**
- Wood, Annie. *See* Besant, Annie
- Wood, James Frederick (Abp. of Philadelphia), 11:85, 239–240, 240
- Woodbridge, Frederick J. E., 10:204
- Woodcock, John, Bl., 2:48, 5:236, **14:833**
- Woodfen, Nicholas, Bl., 5:229, **14:833–834**
- Woodhead, Abraham, 4:168
- Woodhouse, Thomas, Bl., 5:227, **14:834**
- Woodruff, Wilford, 8:373
- Woodstock Theological Center (Washington, DC), **14:834–835**
- Woodward, W. H., 14:448
- Wool industry, 7:204–205
- Woollett, J. Sidney, 7:699
- Woolman, John, **14:835**
- Worcester (England), **14:835–836**
- Worcester, Ancient See of (England), **14:835**
- Worcester, Council of, 4:88
- Worcester, William, 1:464
- The Word, **14:836–838**
- Apollinarianism, 1:559
- apologetics, 1:563
- Barth, Karl, 2:121
- Books of Kings, 8:177
- creation, 4:341, 344
- Diodore of Tarsus, 4:750–751
- dogmatic definition, 4:611–612
- Hebrew view, 8:566
- Leontius of Byzantium, 8:502
- life, concept of, 8:566
- Lutheranism, 8:893
- Old Testament, 8:759
- sacramental theology, 12:468, 475
- substantial locutions, 8:747
- See also Logos*
- Word and Object* (Quine), 10:608
- Word of God, 7:809, 13:314, 438–439
- Worde, Wynkyn de, 2:523
- Words, **14:836**
- Wordsworth, John, 10:774, 14:597
- Wordsworth, William, 1:142, 5:188, 189, 13:320
- Work
- abstinence from, on Sunday, 13:611–612
- John Paul II (Pope), 13:263–264
- just remuneration, 13:263
- leisure related, 8:460, 461
- love, 8:830
- multiplicity of values, 13:262–263
- nobility of, 13:261–262
- Work hours of women, 14:818
- Work of Prisons, 3:419
- Worker education, 9:778
- Worker Priests, 5:858, 7:935, 9:684, 11:573, 12:407–408, **14:838–839**
- Workers
- Belgium, 8:672
- Colombian social action program, 8:869–870
- France, workers' circles, 8:371
- Germany, 8:160–161
- industry council plan, 13:259
- just remuneration, 13:263
- Laborem Exercens*, 8:266
- Lamennais, F., 8:310
- Lie'nart, Achille (Card.), 8:564
- Louis of Besse, 8:805
- moral theology, 8:455
- papal social thought, 13:259, 260, 261
- participation in ownership and management, 8:266
- religious liberalism, 8:541
- social justice, 8:67–68, 13:244
- social principle, 13:250
- solidarity, 8:266
- subjects, 8:266
- Young Christian Worker Movement, 8:416
- The Workers Are Few (Operarii autem pauci)* (Manna), 9:119–120
- Workers' circles (*Oeuvre des cercles ouvriers*), 5:855
- Workers of the Holy House of Nazareth, 13:730
- Workhouses, 3:417
- Workingman's Party, 2:869
- Workplace, spirituality of, 8:418
- Works and Days* (Hesiod), 14:360
- Works of God (biblical expression), 4:342–343, **14:839**
- World (Descartes), 4:678, 681
- World, in the Bible, **14:839–840**
- World Alliance of Reformed Churches, 5:68
- The World and the Individual* (Royce), 12:397
- The World Chronicle (Chronicorum libri duo)* (Sulpicius Severus), 1:461
- World Chronicle* (Theophilus of Edessa), 1:172
- World Conference of Faith and Order (1927), 1:577
- World Council of Churches (WCC), 1:586, 10:30, **14:840–843**
- American Council of Christian Churches, 1:351
- apostolicity, 1:597
- Athenagoras I (Patriarch), 1:829
- Brent, Charles Henry, 2:603
- Canada, 3:9
- confessions of faith, 4:82, 355
- Ecumenical Movement, 5:71–75
- Faith and Order Commission, 5:40, 67, 606–608
- founding, 5:71, 73, 606, 8:578, 12:700, 13:297

- World Council of Churches (WCC)  
(*continued*)  
John XXIII (Pope), Bl., 7:937  
Joint Working Group, 13:296  
Knutson, K. S., 8:227  
liturgical aspects, 8:168  
Lund Conference (1952), 5:72  
Lutherans, 8:887, 892  
mission, 9:698  
signs of the times, 13:117–118  
SODEPAX, 13:296  
Vatican II, 3:625  
Youth Department, 12:742
- World Day of Prayer for Peace (1986), 10:853
- World Evangelical Fellowship, 1:351, 9:697–698
- World Federation of Sodalities, 13:294–295
- World Harmony* (Kepler), 8:155
- World Methodist Council (WMC) (1971–1986), 5:68
- World Missionary Conference (1910), 9:697
- World soul, **14:843–845**  
Bruno, G., 13:345–346  
Cardano's defense of doctrine of, 10:823  
causality, 3:302  
emanationism, 5:180, 181  
hylozoism, 7:239  
metaphysics of light, 7:319, 8:583  
Plato, 13:338
- World Temperance Convention (1846), 13:800
- World Trade Center bombings (2001). *See* September 11 terrorist attacks (U.S., 2001)
- World Union of Catholic Women's Organizations (WUCWO), 10:164
- World War I (1914–18)  
Armenia, 1:706  
Austria, 1:915  
Catholic War Council, 12:786  
Center party (Germany), 3:341  
Chaldean Catholic Church, 3:369  
Church-State relations, 3:642, 660  
French Jesuits, 7:791  
Greece, 6:436  
Hapsburgs, 6:641  
Klan re-emergence, 8:251  
Knights of Columbus, 8:190–191  
Louvain, Catholic University of, 8:824  
Lutheranism, 8:886–887  
papal social thought, 13:260
- Poland, 12:613  
prisoners and displaced persons, 13:297  
seminarians, 8:156  
U.S. Navy in Virginia, 14:543  
Vatican neutrality, 2:249–250  
Vatican peace proposal, 2:250
- World War II (1939–45)  
Aachen (Germany), 1:1  
Algeria, 1:285–286  
Anscombe, Gertrude Elizabeth Margaret, 1:493  
Apocalypse iconography, 1:545  
Bulgaria, 2:681–682  
Catholic University of America, 3:291  
Cimatti, Bl. Maria Raffaella, 3:734  
Cologne (Germany), 3:842, 843  
concentration camps, 8:560–561  
Coughlin, Charles Edward, 4:294–295  
defense of Christian civilization, 8:868  
Denmark, 4:667–668  
France, Nazi opposition, 8:564  
French Indochina, 8:329  
Greece, 6:436–437  
Hungary, 8:228  
Indonesia, 7:429  
Ireland, 7:565  
Libya, 8:558–559  
Lithuania, 8:607  
Louvain, Catholic University of, 8:824  
Maglione, Luigi, 9:40  
Maryknoll Fathers and Brothers, overseas mission, 9:296  
papal social thought, 13:260  
rescue of Jews, 8:229  
Sapieha, Adam Stefan, 12:688  
Slovenia, 13:227  
Yugoslavia, 13:10  
*See also* Holocaust (Shoah)
- World Woman's Christian Temperance Union, 13:801
- World Youth Days, 7:1001, 10:852, **14:845**
- World-formation theory, 5:180
- World's Christian Fundamentals Association, 6:27, 30
- World's Congress of Religion (1893), 1:355
- World's Evangelical Alliance, 5:467
- World's Parliament of Religion, **14:845–847**
- Worldwide Church of God, **14:847–848**
- Worldwide Marriage Encounter, **14:848**
- Worlock, Derek John Harford (Abp. of Liverpool), **14:848**
- Worms, Concordat of (1122), 3:601, 635, 7:539, 663, 10:257, 12:27, **14:849–850**
- Worms, Councils of (1540–1557), 2:394, 889, 3:17, **14:850**
- Worms, Diet of (1521), 3:430, 482, 781
- Worms, Synod of (1076), 3:777
- Worms Cathedral (Germany), 3:691
- Worrell, J., 2:379
- Worringer, W., 3:676
- Worship, **14:850–851**, 852–855  
*Worship* (hymnal), 7:261  
*Worship* (periodical), 5:168  
*Worship* (Underhill), 14:291  
Worship, in the Bible, **14:855–859**
- Worthington, Thomas, **14:859–860**
- Wotton, H., 3:675
- Woulfe, James, 7:581
- Wounds of Our Lord, devotion to, **14:860**
- Woywod, Stanislas, **14:860**  
*The Wreck of the Deutschland* (Hopkins), 5:880
- Wrede, William, 2:384, 5:521, 6:865
- Wren, Christopher, 3:678, 707, 12:577
- Wrenn, Lawrence G., 3:59
- Wrenno, Roger, Bl., 5:235, **14:860–861**
- Wright, C. F., 3:716
- Wright, Frank Lloyd, 3:669, 679, 680, 715, 716
- Wright, John Joseph (Card.), 5:664, 9:309, 11:88, 367, **14:861–862**
- Wright, Peter, Bl., 5:236, **14:862**
- Wright, William, **14:862**  
*The Writings of St. Francis* (Robinson), 12:274
- Wu, Y. T. *See* Wu Yaozong (Chinese Church leader)
- Wu Anbang, Peter, St., **14:862–863**
- Wu Li (Chinese priest), **14:863**
- Wu Yaozong (Chinese Church leader), 3:501
- WUCWO (World Union of Catholic Women's Organizations), 10:164
- Wuerl, Donald W. (Bp. of Pittsburgh), 11:367–368
- Wüger, G., 2:350
- Wulphilda, St. *See* Wulphilda, St.
- Wulfila (missionary to Goths), 1:663
- Wulflaicus, St., **14:863**
- Wulfram of Sens, St., 5:793, **14:863–864**
- Wulfstan II (Abp. of York), 14:894

Wulfstan of Worcester, St., 5:772, 7:247, 9:84, **14:864**  
 Wüllenweber, Theresia von, 4:788  
 Wolmar, St., **14:864**  
 Wulphilda, St., **14:865**  
 Wulphy, St. *See* Wulfaicus, St.  
 Wunder des Herren (Fonck), 5:789  
 Wundt, Wilhelm, 1:796, 7:532, 10:120, 128, 13:793  
 Würzburg Lectionary, 3:555, 556  
 WWS. *See* New Testament of Wordsworth-White-Sparks  
 Wyatt, Thomas, Sir, 5:163  
 Wycislo, Aloysius J. (Bp. of Green Bay, WI), 14:783  
 Wyclif, John, 3:605, **14:865–867**  
 Adam Easton, 1:107  
 Canterbury Hall warden, 13:130  
 Church property, 3:727  
 Church-State relations, 3:636  
 clerics and laity, 8:281  
 Congregationalism, 4:114  
 Constance Council, 4:170  
 Courtenay, William, 4:170, 317–318  
 Crumpe, Henry, 4:398, 400  
 Crusade indulgences, 4:693  
 Czechs, 4:480  
 denial of transubstantiation, 5:243  
 determinism and free will, 5:938  
 flagellation, 5:755  
 Hereford, Nicholas, 6:769  
 heresy, 6:774  
 Hus and Hussitism, 7:228, 230  
 influence of, 14:867  
 Jerome of Prague, 7:760  
 John Kynyngham, 7:959–960  
 leniency, 13:133  
 necessity of the Incarnation, 7:376  
 papal Antichrist, 1:517  
 relics, 12:55  
 religious habit, 12:722  
 Repington, Philip, 12:131–132  
 Richard Fitzralph, influence, 12:230  
 Robert Waldby of York, 12:271  
 Rygge, Robert, 12:447  
 secularization of Church property, 12:871  
 Simon of Cramaud, 13:132  
 simony attacked, 13:136  
 sin, venial, 13:155  
 theological censure, 3:337  
 William Woodford, 14:757  
 works, 8:325, 14:866–867  
*See also* Lollards  
 Wyclif Bible, 3:27

Wye, St. *See* Guido of Anderlecht, St.  
 Wynfrith. *See* Boniface, St.  
 Wynthoven, Peter M. H., 8:814  
 Wynne, John Joseph, 14:868, **868**  
 Wyoming, **14:868–871**  
*See also specific dioceses and archdioceses*  
 Wyszynski, Casimir, Ven., **14:871–872**  
 Wyszynski, Stefan (Card.), 4:490, 7:996, 11:28, 442, 450, 451, 452, 14:872, **872–873**  
**X**  
 Xainctonge, Anne de, Ven., 12:587, **14:875**  
 Xanthopulus, Nicephorus Callistus, **14:875–876**  
 Xarrié, Francisco, 12:773  
 Xaverian Brothers, 3:622, 12:448, 13:404, **14:876–877**  
 Xaverian Missionary Fathers, 3:622, 4:94, **14:877**  
 Xaverian Missionary Sisters of Mary, 14:877  
 Xavier (Mother), 5:889  
 Xavier, Francis, St., 14:877, **877–879**  
 Asian mission, 7:401, 737, 784  
 Berse, Gaspar, 2:331  
 bilocation, 2:397  
 Counter Reformation, 4:312  
 Criminali, Antonio, 4:364  
 Faber, Peter, 5:583, 584  
 inculturation, 3:493  
 Indian mission, 9:692  
 Malaysian mission, 9:70  
 preaching, 11:621  
 Xavier University of Louisiana (New Orleans), 1:162, 4:906, **14:879–881**, 880  
 Xenocrates (Greek philosopher), 11:412  
 Xenodochium, 3:409, 7:126–127  
 Xenophanes of Colophon (Greek philosopher), 6:306, 441, 453, 10:825, 13:922  
 Xenophon (Greek historian), 4:497, 10:180, 12:309, 13:292  
 Xerxes I (King of Persia), 11:135  
 Xiberta, B. M., 12:777  
 Xifré, José, 3:764  
 Ximenes, Francis (Card.), 7:187  
 Ximénez de Cisneros, Francisco (Card.), **14:881–882**  
 Adrian VI (Pope), 1:129  
 Algeria, 1:285  
 Angela of Foligno, Bl., 1:412

Bible texts, 2:366  
 Charles V (Holy Roman Emperor), 3:429  
 Counter Reformation, 3:610  
 Hispano-Mozarabic Rite preserved, 10:43  
 Spanish reform, 13:391, 392  
 University of Alcalá, 1:236  
 Ximénez de Rada, Rodrigo (Abp. of Toledo, Spain), 5:751, **14:882**  
 Ximénez Ximénez, Sofia, Bl., 1:4  
 Xinxue (School of the Mind), 3:512  
 Xiximies Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:708–709  
 Xosrov Anjewac'i, 1:709  
 Xu Guangqi (Hsü Kuang-ch'i), 3:494, 495  
 Xuanzang (Chinese translator), 3:510  
 Xunzi (Confucian philosopher), 4:97  
 Xuyen Van Nguyen, Domingo, 14:499  
 XXX *Dialoghi* (Ochino), 10:535  
**Y**  
 Yabalāhā III, 3:366  
 Yabalāhā IV (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:367  
 Yabhalaha III (Assyrian Catholicos), 1:807, 3:492  
 Yadin, Y., 2:379  
 Yago, Bernard (Card.), 7:681  
 Yago, John, Bl., 7:733  
 Yahweh, **14:883–884**  
 afterlife, 1:164  
 confidence, 7:102–103  
 conscience, 4:143, 148  
 covenant, 4:324, 326–327  
 creation, 4:339, 340–345  
 curses, 4:442  
 David (King of Israel), 9:541  
 holiness of man, 7:3  
 images, 7:322–323  
 importance of prophets, 8:177  
 love for His people, 8:831  
 magic forbidden, 9:39  
 Mary, Blessed Virgin, 9:243–244  
 mediator role of Moses, 6:272–273, 10:6–7  
 messianism, 9:540, 542, 543  
 original meaning, 10:592  
 people's sonship, 13:322  
 saving action, 10:666–667  
 seraphim, 13:5–6  
 Shaddai, 13:58  
 showbread, 13:88  
 simplicity of God, 13:137

- Yahweh (*continued*)  
 Spirit of God, 13:426–428  
 substitute names, 8:780, 13:77–78  
 temples, 13:808–809, 810  
*See also* God
- Yahwist document form, 11:90–91, **14:884**  
 biblical myths in accounts, 10:129, 131  
 covenant, 4:326–327  
 creation, 4:341  
 serpent as symbol, 13:18, 19, 21
- Yahwist tradition, 1:2, 36, 2:437
- Yahya ibn-'Adi (philosopher), 1:671
- Yaiser, Hildebrand, 12:534
- Yajur Veda*, 6:840
- Yakichi, Andrew, Bl., 7:734
- Yakichi, Francis, Bl., 7:734
- Yakichi, Louis, Bl., 7:734
- Yakichi, Lucy, Bl., 7:734
- Yale Divinity School (New Haven, CT), 13:771
- Yale University (New Haven, CT), 4:115, 116, 12:245–246
- Yamada, Anthony, Bl., 7:733
- Yamada, Clara, Bl., 7:733
- Yamada, Dominic, Bl., 7:733
- Yamada, Lawrence, Bl., 7:734
- Yamada, Michael, Bl., 7:734
- Yan Guodong, James, St., **14:884**
- Yanez de la Almedina, Fernando, 3:268
- Yang Guangxian, 3:496–497
- Yang Tingyun (Yang T'ing-yün), 3:494
- Yang Zhu, 3:509
- Yanyshev, I. L., 12:435
- Yaquis Jesuit Mission (Mexico), 9:709
- Yaroslav the Wise, 12:419
- Yashar, Book of. *See* Jashar, Book of *Yashts* (Persian hymns), 11:142
- Yasna* (Persian text), 11:142, 143
- Yavis, C., 3:672
- Yavorksy, Stephan, 12:434
- Yaxley, Richard, Bl., 5:231, **14:884**
- Yazdgard I (King of Persia), 1:700, 805
- Ybarra de Villalonga, Rafaela, Bl., **14:885**
- Yearly Meetings (Quakers), 6:4
- Yeats, William Butler, 14:885, **885–886**
- Yehiel, Asher ben. *See* Asher ben Jehiel
- Yeldho, Baselius, St., 7:406
- Yeltsin, Boris, 2:213, 10:695, 12:429
- Yemen, **14:886–888**, 887
- Yempo, Simon, Bl., 7:734
- Yen Do, Vicente, 14:499
- Yermo y Parres, José María de, St., **14:888**
- Yerovi, José María (Bp. of Quito), **14:888–889**
- Yeşirah, Book of, 6:266, 12:450, **14:889–890**
- Yesterday and Today* (Murray), 10:69
- Yevele, Henry, 3:73, 489
- Yezdegird era, 5:311
- Yezid II (Caliph), 2:751
- Yezidi religion, **14:890**
- Yijing* (Book of Changes), 3:508
- Yin-yang*, 3:508, 4:522–523
- Yishaq, Rabbi Shelomoh ben. *See* Rashi (Rabbi Shelomoh ben Yishaq) (medieval commentator)
- Yoder, Wisconsin v.* (1972), 3:663
- Yoga, 6:845, 7:408, 10:116, 11:591, 13:149, **14:890–893**  
*See also* Hinduism
- Yoga, Immortality and Freedom* (Eliade), 5:154
- Yogam*, 7:396
- Yom Kippur (Day of Atonement), **1:838–839**, 2:443–444, 8:525, 12:456, 720–721, 13:159
- Yongming Yanshou, 3:511
- Yongzheng (Emperor of China), 3:498
- York (England), medieval drama of, 4:899, 900
- York, Ancient See of (England), 13:297, **14:893–894**
- York, Convocation of, 3:240, 4:243–244
- York Cathedral (England), 1:544, 14:893, 893
- York Use, **14:894–895**
- Yorke, Peter Christopher, 2:869, 12:648, **14:895–896**
- Yoshida, Andrew, Bl., 7:732
- You Can Change the World* (Keller), 8:137
- You'd Better Come Quietly* (Feeney), 5:663
- Yougaré, Dieudonné (Bp. of Koupéla), 2:704
- Young, Arthur, 3:751
- Young, Brigham, 14:357, **896**, 897
- Young, Josue Moody (Bp. of Erie, PA), 1:156, 9:56
- Young, Nicholas, 7:580
- The Young Apostle* (Godfrey), 6:325
- Young Calvinist Federation of North America, 12:25
- Young Catholic Workers, 3:536
- Young Christian Student (JEC), 5:857
- Young Christian Workers, 3:103
- Young Hegelian Movement, 6:709–710
- Young Herbs (Wakana shu)* (Shimazaki), 13:85
- Young Italy, 3:101
- Young Men's Christian Association (YMCA), 3:501, 10:30, 12:205
- Young Women's Christian Association (YWCA), 3:501
- Your Second Childhood* (Feeney), 5:663
- Youssif, P., 5:5
- Youth, patron of, 5:919
- Youth organizations, 3:500–501, 501, 535–536
- The Youth's Companion* (Fitton), 5:751
- Youville, Marie Marguerite d', St., 3:9, 6:528, **14:896–897**
- Ysambert, Nicolas, 4:121, **14:897**
- Ysarnus, St., **14:897–898**
- Ytha of Killeedy, St. *See* Ita of Killeedy, St.
- Yugoslavia  
 Bosnia-Herzegovina, 2:545–547  
 Byzantine Basilians in, 2:144  
 Carthusians, 3:194  
 formation of, 4:371  
 Macedonia, 9:14–15  
 monasticism, 9:801  
 religious freedom, 13:227  
 Serb majority, 10:698  
*See also* Serbia and Montenegro; Slovenia
- Yuhanna (Bp. of Mosul), 2:678
- Yung-cheng (Emperor of China). *See* Yongzheng (Emperor of China)
- Yunqi Zhuhong, 3:511
- Yup'ik people, 1:209
- Yves Congar award, 4:75
- Yves de Paris, **14:898–899**

## Z

- Zabarella, Francesco, 3:51, 636, 4:55, 169, 170, **14:901**
- Zabarella, Jacopo, 1:382, 676, 834, **14:901–902**
- Zaccaria, Anthony Mary, St., 2:103, 104, 3:610, 782, 5:692, **14:902**
- Zaccaria, Francesco Antonio, **14:902–903**
- Zachariae, Gotthilf Traugott, 2:383
- Zachariae, Johann, **14:903**
- Zacharias (Father) (Indian priest), 7:406
- Zacharias (father of St. John the Baptist). *See* Zachary (father of St. John the Baptist)
- Zacharias (Patriarch of Jerusalem), **14:903**



- Zacharias (Pope), St. *See* Zachary (Pope), St.
- Zachary (father of St. John the Baptist), 1:320, 5:61, 7:1012–1013
- Zachary (Pope), St., **14:904**  
 antipodes question, 1:529–530  
 Canon Law, 3:41  
 Carolingian Dynasty, 3:164  
 Childeric III, 10:835  
 chorbishops, 3:526  
 Cologne (Germany), 3:842  
 diaconia, 4:720  
 Eoban, 5:269  
 Fulda Abbey, 6:21  
 Gallican rites, 6:70  
 Monte Cassino monastery, 2:238  
 Pepin III, 11:110  
 prohibited books, 7:390  
 supplies to Rome, 12:355
- Zachary the Rhetor, 2:797, 13:43, **14:904–905**
- Zaehner, Robert, 10:116
- Zafra, John de, Bl., 1:952
- Zago, Marcello, **14:905**
- Zagorsk Monastery (Russia). *See* Troitskaya Laura (Russia)
- Zagreb (Croatia), bishopric of, 8:275
- Zahalka, Magdalene (Mother Hyacinth), 5:886
- Zahan, D., 1:740
- Zahara, Antoninus, 3:367
- Zahm, John Augustine, **14:905–906**
- Zahn, Theodor von, 3:21–22, 5:323
- Zahorowski, Jerome, 9:812
- Zainer, Gunther, 2:355
- Zairean Episcopa Confernece, 4:106, 107
- Zakkai, David ben, 12:449
- Zambia, **14:906–909**, 908
- Zamometič, Andrea (Abp.), **14:909**
- Zamora, Alfonso de, **14:909**
- Zamoyski, John, 2:605
- Zander, L., 12:436
- Zanella, Giacomo, 7:673
- Zanin, Mario (Abp.), 3:516
- Zapata de Cárdenas, Luis (Abp. of Bogotá), 3:246, 848–850, **14:909–910**
- Zapata y Sandoval, Juan (Bp. of Guatemala), **14:910**
- Zarathustra. *See* Zoroaster (Persian religious leader)
- Zarathustra (Persian reformer), 11:144
- Zarb, S., 3:21
- Zardetti, Otto (Bp.), 12:542
- Zarlino, Gioseffo, 1:766, **14:910–911**
- Zatvornik, Theophan (Bp.), **14:911**
- Zautzes, Stylianus, 5:460
- Zaya, Nicholas (Chaldean Patriarch), 3:368–369
- Zazen (Zen technique), 14:915
- Zdík, Henry (Bp. of Olomouc), 4:479
- Zdislava of Lemberk, St., **14:911–912**
- Zeal, 2:266–267, **14:912**
- The Zeal of Thy House* (Sayers), 12:717
- Zealots, 8:6, 13:126, **14:912**
- Zechariah (Hebrew prophet), 14:912–913
- Zechariah, Book of, **14:912–914**  
 apocalyptic style, 1:546  
 cross, 4:384  
 Day of the Lord, 4:548  
 eschatology, 5:336  
 God's spirit, 13:426  
 hope of salvation, 7:106  
 kingship, 8:179  
 liturgy, 9:63  
 Logos image, 8:759  
 magic, 9:39  
 Malachi, Book of, split from, 9:62–63  
 peace, 11:49  
 rebuilding of Temple, 4:529  
 ritual bathing and purification, as symbol of baptism, 2:57–58  
 Son of David, 13:310  
 spirit, 13:424  
 Sukkot, 2:532
- Zechariah, Canticle of. *See* Benedictus
- Zedekiah (King of Judah), 7:642–643
- Zedekunst dat is Wellevenskunste* (Coornhert), 4:248
- Zedillo, Ernesto, 9:585–586
- Zegada, Escolástico, **14:914–915**
- Zeitschrift für Missionswissenschaft*, 12:743
- Zeitschrift für Psychologie und Physiologie der Sinnesorgane* (Leipzig), 5:27
- Zeitschrift für Theologie und Kirche*, 14:234
- Zeitschrift für wissenschaftliche Theologie*, 14:234
- Zelada, Francesco Saverio, 3:795
- Zeller, Eduard, 1:678, 2:385, 570, 14:234
- Zen, **14:915–916**  
 China, 2:663–664  
 Japan, 2:665  
 Korea, 2:668  
 moral guidance, 4:760  
 study of mysticism, 10:115, 116
- See also* Buddhism
- Zengi (*atabeg* of Aleppo and Mosul), 4:404
- Zenkovsky, V. V., 12:436
- Zeno (Byzantine Emperor), **14:916–917**  
 Acacian Schism, 1:49, 50  
 anarchism, 1:384  
 Armenia, 1:700, 704  
 Basiliscus, 2:149  
 Chalcedonian orthodoxy, 13:140  
 Church-State relations, 2:851, 3:634  
 condemnation of, 7:111  
 Coptic divisions, 4:253  
 creedal statements, 4:354  
 Cyprus, 1:502, 523  
 Gelasius I (Pope), St., 6:121  
 Iberian Church, 6:152  
 Monophysitism, 2:748, 3:595, 6:734–735  
 Ostrogoth invasion, 12:321  
 suicide of, 5:458  
*See also* *Henoticon* (Zeno)
- Zeno of Citium (Greek philosopher), 5:197, 393, 554, 638, 10:180, 13:534  
*See also* Stoicism
- Zeno of Elea (Greek philosopher), 1:393, 2:577, 4:217, 6:441, 10:16–17, **14:917**
- Zeno of Verona, St., 11:610, **14:917–918**, 918
- Zenzelinus de Cassanis, 3:48
- Zephaniah, Book of, 1:546, 2:5, 178, 4:547, 5:334, **14:918–919**
- Zephyrinus (Pope), St., 3:222, **14:919–920**
- Zerbolt, Gerard, 2:607
- Zerr, Clementine (Mother), 11:644
- Zervanism, 1:191–192, **14:920**
- Zeus (Greek deity), 6:451, 10:87, 88, 91, 94, 618
- Zeus temple ruins (Dodona, Greece), 10:754
- Zevi, Bruno, 3:672, 679, 680
- Zevi, Shabbetai, 5:913
- Zhang Banniu, Peter, St., **14:920**
- Zhang He, Thérèse, St., **14:921**
- Zhang Huailu, St., **14:921**
- Zhang Huan, John, St., **14:921**
- Zhang Jinguang, St., **14:921–922**
- Zhang Rong, Francis, St., **14:922**
- Zhang Zai (Chang Tsai), 3:511
- Zhang Zhihe, Philip, St., **14:922**
- Zhao, John Baptist and Peter, SS., **14:922–923**
- Zhao, Mary, Mary, and Rosa, SS., **14:923**



- Zhao Quanxin, James, St., **14:923**  
 Zhenrong, Paul Li (Bp. of Cangzhou, China), 7:793  
 Zhiyi (Buddhist philosopher), 3:510  
 Zhou Dunyi (Chou Tun-*i*), 3:511  
 Zhou Enlai, 3:501  
 Zhu Rixin, Peter, St., **14:923**  
 Zhu Wu, Mary, St., **14:923–924**  
 Zhu Wurui, John Baptist, St., **14:924**  
 Zhu Xi (Chu-Hsi), 3:511–512, 4:98  
 Zhuangzi (Chinese philosopher), 3:510, 4:523, 524, **14:924**  
 Zia-ul-Haq, General, 10:762  
 Ziegenbalg, Bartholomew, 7:402–403  
 Zigabenus, Euthymius, 2:794, 824–825, **14:925**  
 Ziggioni, Renato, 12:614  
 Ziggurats, 9:536, 14:129  
 Zigliara, Tommaso, 12:773, **14:925**  
 Ziller, T., 10:61  
 Zimara, Marco Antonio, 1:676, **14:925–926**  
 Zimbabwe, **14:926–928**, 927  
 Zimmer, Patrick, 12:770, **14:928**  
 Zingarelli, Niccolò Antonio, 2:841  
 Zinzendorf, Nikolaus Ludwig von, 2:606, 8:87, 9:885, 12:795, 13:406, **14:928**  
 Zion, **14:929–930**  
 Zipfel, Paul A. (Bp. of Bismarck, ND), 2:423  
 Zipporah (wife of Moses), 10:6  
 Zirc Abbey (Hungary), **14:930**  
 Zita, St., **14:930–931**  
 Žižka, John, 7:231, 231, 11:320, **14:931**  
*Znamenie*, 9:272, 274  
 Zoa, Jean Baptiste (Abp. of Yaoundé), 2:913  
 Zoanettus, Franciscus, 3:52  
 Zobah (Aramaean state), 1:624  
 Zobor Abbey (Nitra, Slovakia), **14:931**  
*Zobrest v. Catalina Hills School District* (1993), 3:668  
 Zodiac, christianization of, 13:668  
 Zoe Karbonopsina, 4:174  
 Zoe Movement, 6:460  
 Zoërdardus and Benedict, SS., **14:931–932**  
 Zohar (Cabalistic work), 1:938, 2:832–834, 8:870, **14:932–933**  
*See also* Cabala  
 Zoilus of Alexandria, **14:933**  
 Zola, Giovanni Battista, Bl., 7:734  
 Zola, Guiseppe, **14:933–934**  
 Zolli, Eugenio, **14:934**  
 Zonaras, John, 2:795, 3:46, **14:934**  
 Zoology, Aristotle on, 12:806  
*Zorach v. Clauston* (1952), 3:666  
 Zoroaster (Persian religious leader), 9:34, 11:144, **14:935**  
 Zoroastrianism, **11:142–145**  
     Ahura Mazda and Ahriman, 1:191–192  
     Amesha Spenta, 1:357  
     astral religion, 1:810  
     Avesta, 1:937–938  
     Church-State relations, 3:631  
     Fravashi, 5:922  
     Magi, 9:34  
     Manichaeism, 9:114–115  
     optimism of, 10:612–613  
     prayer, 11:591  
     *See also* Persian religions, ancient  
 Zosimos the Panopolitan, 1:237  
 Zosimus (Byzantine historian), 2:798, 12:319  
 Zosimus (Pope), St., **14:935–936**  
     Arles, 1:694  
     Boniface I (Pope), St., 2:497, 498  
     decretals, 4:600  
     Julian of Eclanum, 8:48  
     jurisdictional conflicts, Gaul, 6:112  
     North African Church, 10:431  
     Pelagianism, 1:860, 3:188, 11:62, 12:621, 14:936  
 Zoticus (Bp. of Comana), 3:525  
 Zouaves, Papal, **14:936–937**  
 Zougrana, Paul (Abp. of Ouagadougou), 2:704  
 Zubiria, Jose Antonio Laureano de, 10:286  
 Zudaire Galdeano, Maria Ines (1900–1936), 14:564, 566  
 Zugibe, F., 13:97  
 Zumárraga, Juan de (Abp. of Mexico), 3:246, 247, 415, 9:207–208, **14:937–938**  
 Zumarraga, Thomas del Espiritu Santo, Bl., 7:733  
 Zumel, Francisco, 4:111  
 Zumkeller, A., 1:329  
 Zuñi people, 1:687  
 Zuniga, Pedro de, Bl., 7:733  
 Zuntz, G., 2:366  
 Zunz, Leopold, 7:873  
*Zur Johanneischen Tradition* (Noack), 5:522  
 Zuraire, Stephen, Bl., 1:951  
 Zurbarán, Francisco de, 2:114  
 Zurlauben, Placidus, 10:65  
 Zutphen, Geert Zerbolt von, 4:707  
*Zwart Front* (Netherlands), 10:262  
 Zwettl Abbey (Austria), **14:938–939**  
 Zwiefalten Abbey (Germany), 5:325, **14:939**  
 Zwingli, Huldrych, 14:159, **939–941**, 940  
     Anabaptists, 1:368  
     Apostles' Creed, 1:577  
     Church-State relations, 3:638  
     confessions of faith, 4:79  
     Constance jurisdiction, 4:168  
     Eck, Johann, 5:43  
     Einsiedeln Abbey, 5:139  
     Emser, Hieronymus, 5:200  
     Faber, Johannes, 5:583  
     Grebelt, Conrad, 6:426  
     heresy, 6:776  
     Oecolampadius, Johannes, 10:558  
     predestination, 11:655  
     Protestant Reformation, 3:608, 12:15, 16, 612  
     Reformation exegesis, 5:518  
     sacramentals, 12:481  
 Zwinglianism, 1:848, 2:689, 12:19–20, **14:941–942**  
*Zwoty Swietych (Lives of the Saints)* (Skarga), 13:200